# HENRY DARGER -

# "THE REALMS OF THE UNREAL"

*Microsystems, Inc.*

# VOLUME 2

Microsystems, Inc.

108-101

VOLUME TWO

OF THE STORY OF THE VIVIAN GIRLS

IN WHAT IS KNOWN AS THE REALMS OF THE UNREAL.

OR THE CLANDELINIAN WAR STORM, OR THE

CLANDICO ABBIEANNIAN WAR

CAUSED BYTHE CHILD SLAVE REBELLION.

BY H.J. DARGER.

INTRODUCTION FOR VOLUME TWO...

AS the o proceeding days and months roll by, and the awful reverber-at ing echoes of this great Glandico Abbiecannian cival war brought on by thousands of causes besides Child slavery and its sorrows, br bai bwgins to shake the whole Abbiecannian Country fro one end to the other and devastates thousands upon thousands of miles of country side and cities and towns,, and slowly increases in fury and maddening madness, the accounts of the numerous stirring scenes mentioned in thisvolume, we hope will become not only interesting and attractive n and as well fascinating reading to the people of our an nation, but highly important and valuable though unreal.Authentic representations of the way in which the events and battles and disasters takes place that is even hard for word description to give.

To preserve in most convenient and permanent form these valuable descrip tions and to present to the public a grandly written description of many of the leading events of the bloody Glandico )Abbiecannian war is the sole purpose of Vol.II.

The millions of brave soldiers who clad in the purple, crims on, and lavandar p articipated in the fiercest struggles ever described, recorded in this volume that mark still the early events of the umusually tremendous war will find here many stirring scenes that are not recorded in any true History, great distasters that are awful in magnitude ernormous battles, big fires, awful tragedies, adventures of heroes, and heroines many of them fatal, great war and storm disasters and will be taken through accounts of which they will never never, nver forget, and those f the readers and the like who do not understand or comprehend these scenes, will be reminded in again looking over these pages the exciting eagerness with which the vivian Girl Heroines(Princesses of Abbiecannia) do their noble dare devil work when even they do not need to, and how to help their generals they obtain every piece of news and illustration from the sea of conflicts, how they escape enemy persuers, and save their generals and armies during battles, how they rescue friends in time of direst peril, and face disasters during battles of extreme fury that become famious, and have taken a most prominent place in this history of the terrible and prodegious Abbiecannian cival war.

The stories in this volume have been reproduced after most careful Patient work and from original battles known in other sections of the great and intolerable war.

All the incidents in this volume is fully intended to give the reader and the others, i n a best a way as possible a complete and most accurate account of this great conflict as far as the volume goes, describing in intertaining language some more of the strange and sad circumstances that led to the recording record breaking struggle, the most important battles of that time on land and water, the kind of soldiers on both sides who so fiercely and insanely pq participated in them and the causes that brought such shameful disasters and down falls of some of the National armies.

This description with the interesting written illustrations will it is hoped bring about a far better knowledge and more correct idea of the fierce and sanguinary progress of the Abbiecannian intercine war than volume One first presented to the public.

Neither trouble or expense has been spared to make this volume perfectly reliable in every way.Editors of great experience will be in due time allowed to go over the whole work most carefully and verify every date of incidents, disasters, battles and great adventures so as to prevent the possibility of an error.

THE AURTHOR.....

VOLUME TWO....

CHAPTER ONE. ..... Something unusual goes on in Norma, concerning the Dell-Well-Tell-Well penetentairy fire. Conclusion of chapter before final regin reign of Terror in Norma Via vivian Wickey.....Page 1

CHAPTER TWO..... Violet, and her sisters are capture again.....Page 10

CHAPTER THREE..... The poor little Abbiesnnian Princesses go on trial.....Page 11

CHAPTER FOUR..... A very anxious time. A murderous nation. Violet, and her sisters are arrested. A thrilling rescue, and the escape of Hettie and Daisy from a terrible death. The battle along the Norma Run, known as that of Cut's paw (meow) and the battle of Henrietta plans.....Page 14

CHAPTER FIVE.....The rebellion progresses.....Page 23

CHAPTER SIX.....Incidents before the battle of Angeline Run.....Page 35

CHAPTER SEVEN.....The terrible struggle along the Angeline Run, as the Glandelinians try again to capture the Norma Run Bridges in their fierce efforts to prevent the christian armies from besieging Norma Catherine.....Page 36

CHAPTER EIGHT.....The battle of Dolorinia Castellio.....Page 39

CHAPTER NINE.....An exciting chase.....Page 41

CHAPTER TEN.....The battle of Empire Crossroad. The cause of the outbreak of the battle of Carbondaler. Fugitive Angelinian refugees tell of battle ambush they witnessed at a distance during beginning of battle at Carbondaler. Town in ruins. The situation of the Vivian Wickey horrors causes an astonishing blockade of all western Calverinian seaports. Ya Taints of bluffed Glandelinian authorities. A Mobolization of 10,000,000 near Vivian Wickey in northeast. Two hundred thousand die in frightful battle at Laconia-Heidi. 175 evictions of christian officers from National Guard.....Page 43

CHAPTER ELEVEN.....The fierce battle of Apple Orchi-Firchid.....Page 103

CHAPTER TWELVE..... The fierce fighting at Violet Gould Violent Lansin. The bloody seige of Glorinia. The horrors Gertrude Angeline witnessed. The frightful carnage at Glorinia andthe death of general Hendon Hendendon. Actions again at Norma's Bridge. The result. August the fifth.....Page 111

CHAPTER THIRTEEN.....The appalling massacre in Norma Catherine.....Page 118

CHAPTER FOURTEEN.....Other accounts of the massacre. Glandelinians assaulted by thousands of women and children, and assassinated.....Page 122

CHAPTER FIFTEEN.....Gertrude Angeline gives Violet, and her sisters a little ( Only a little excitement). Indeed some extremely = little = excitement.....Page 125

CHAPTER SIXTEEN.....Rescue comes to the unfortunate. The battle is on again.Page 127

CHAPTER SEVENTEEN.....More bravery of Violet, and her sisters. And again the reported death of general Hendendon.....Page 146

CHAPTER EIGHTEEN.....The severest action of the day. The famious charge of Federal and the brave stand of the Angelinians. great explosion kills 28,000 near Bondinia. Great floods resulting. 300,000 are among the injured. Wars desolation and great floods wipe out thousands, to millions of homes. The fury of the enemy is everywhere.
Many Calverinian towns r ure destroyed. Hundreds of levees weakening from the concussion of the greatest explosion ever experienced in the southern part of Calverinia and Northern Angelinia States. Big towns wiped ot. Other to n towns swept to destruction from the concussion of the explosion. Crops in the possession of the glandelinian armies are injured. right to save army lights, and ammunition. Despite the peril one Glandelinian reginent won't move. Flood conditions worse if you please to say.
Relief that is being rushed is halted by the ferocious so called " christian dogs" Trees save hundreds of glandelinians. As time passes flood damage grows. Little girls blown from their beds. Isolation near as it appears.
Two Calverinian counties swept by the concussion of the great explosion. Peoria bridges out. Two other glandelinian generals killed by drowning. Great crest of flood passes the town of La grosse, Calverinia state, plase take notice.
Great is the punishment of the enemies of God thereof. Ain't that so. Glandelinian soldiers and officers use rafts. glandelinian aurthorities fearing the menance of the enraged christian aurthorities order Calverinian sluice gates to be closed. Angelinian spies get plans and $ 6000 from the headquarters of one of the wickednest glandelinian generals within the flooded districts. Tjr The effects of the great mine explosion, which killed so many glandelinians and wounded many others. Other towns destroyed. Famine perils the glandelinian emc encampments fronting general Williamsberger Zimmermanns lines.
Fourty four great towns in path of death horror. 50,775 officers injured as explosion stress wreckage. glandelinian army chief sufferer. Other glandelinian relief trains are sent to the rescue but captured by the christian raiders. Half of entire number of glandelinian fortifications are totally wrecked.
Evangeline St Claire River Waters on rampage. victims in new terror. glandelinians use tractors in big fight against the flood as 100,000 acres of Calverinian land is still flooded. Glandelinian flood victims face famine. 1,100,000 homes possessed by the foe caught. Story of flood by an Angelinian witness. A Glandelinian general who planned flood relief captured by foraging party of christians. Explosion total throughout downstate of Calverinia.
Washouts cripple many railroads in possession of the foe. Flood menance grows. Railway tracks gone. Kar flood at record. Think of the freaks an explosion will cause. Explosion effects effects wide spread. Where the explosion actually occured and how many Glandelinians were blown to po pieces or killed ourright by the blastt.. More details of great explosion within the foe army. Things must be long in description if it has to be interesting, and thrilling don't you h think.....Page
Page 155--195

CHAPTER NINETEEN.....The Long struggle at Bondinia beginning September 10th and ending on the 26th 1912..... Hanson vivians encounters with Calmania Shoemannia. The fo fierce battle for the possession of the Vivian Girls, that is Violet, and her sisters. Page 214

CHAPTER TWENTY.....The progress of the war. In peril from child rebels, abd b and besieging christian armies during other engagements around Norma Catherine. And many thrilling escapes from danger.....Page 235

CHAPTER TWENTY ONE..... THE discovery.....Page..243

CHAPTER TWENTY TWO.....The partial destruction of Calverine, and the saving of the Vivian Girls.....Page 245

CHAPTER TWENTY THREE....Another massacre.....Page 147

CHAPTER TWENTY FOUR....The battle of Lucillie Rickson.....Page 254

CHAPTER TWENTY FIVE...A thrilling adventure in the Cavern with the strange Blengiglomesan Creatures.....Page 264

CHAPTER TWENTY SIX.....The incidents and the two typhoons of war. A great fire. Other things and then some. Caught in torrents of human beings. attacked by glandelinian



mad bloodhounds.....Page 368

CHAPTER TWENTY SEVEN..... Two weeks after the seige of Calverinia was raised. Elsewhere in western Calverinia. The big seige of Calverinia Rusticannia. How the enemy captured Vivian Wickey.....Page 368

CHAPTER TWENTY EIGHT.....Seventy eight villiages, and three cities and over 900,000 persons are destroyed in Glandule County in Southern Calverinia. Cause is because of foe letting loose big floods by means of explosions and fire, beginning from October 1th to 19th 1912. Greatest fury of flood descends upon Henrietta city causing imme immense loss of life and property. Flood catastrophe unparalled in the n history of all floods and other disasters combined in the world. Many days and nights of horror and suffering. How the floods originated. Official reports of the flood.
Sad scenes in all parts of the ruined city of Henriesa Henrietta. Corpses everywhere flouting in the water. Many sombre sullen days. What relief parties observed during one awful morning. People of country refused to heedd the warnig warning when the approach of the disaster was predicted.
Crowds of refugees at Angelinia Agathia and many other cities and towns, and fed in houses and tents. Even regular armies of christian soldiers drowned. Immense Government property lost. Fears of foe winning war for sure.....Page 526

CHAPTER TWENTY NINE.....The thrilling experience of people during the great and awful inundation. 335 persons perish in being trapped in a flooded train. Adventures of various survivors of towns that survive the flood. A war correspondents experience in Caldwell Town. Only four out of two hundred and eighty persons saved. Heroism of a womanly housekeeper in saving lives at the risk of her own.
One who spent a most horrible as well as thrilling night. How two sight seers got into and out of Mombi town which was also devastated by the flood. A graphic description of the flood by a survivor. A man who went through the worst part of the flood. Awful and sad experiences during the inundation. One hundred families meet death in one huge wooden building. Two rescuers loved ones perish. Sees thirty two families swept away. One who escaped but lost her husband. Onecof One of greatest flood horrors ever known. Unnerved by what was witnessed..... 552

CHAPTER THIRTY.....The boy called the Rattlesnake is cut off by the flood, and surrounded by over one hundred and thirty rebels. With him are ten other boys. How they escape.....Page 571...

CHAPTER THIRTY ONE.....Six thousand perish from the effects of a terrific explosion and devastating fire at Schlesdertown, and fourty Thousand at Sperry ville, November 13th 1912. The destruction of the levees of Lake Selicia, and the terrible loss of life caused by the big flood resulting, which covers many hundreds of miles of ground. Death list probably from 200,000 to 1,200,000. A new disaster of the war that will ever be memorable indeed.....Page 578

CHAPTER THIRTY TWO.....The fearful battle of or on the Mic-Hollester Run banks, near Calverine city, known as the battle of Zanzanzillie. "ow the struggle raged.. The fearful Calverine massacre.....Page 583.

CHAPTER THIRTY THREE.....The battle of Ginham. The severe and destructive bombardment of Jullio Callio. An assault of great extent.....Page 626..

CHAPTER THIRTY FOUR.....The perculiar hurricanic typhoon. How the storm approached in entering Calverine Bay.....Page 630

CHAPTER THIRTY FIVE.....Comondonson.....Page 624

CHAPTER THIRTY SIX.....The wicked plot of Captian Makeley, and his companions and other glandelinians with him.....Page 677

CHAPTER THIRTY SEVEN:..... Ben escapes and rescues Ned. The conflict between three warships on the Mic-Hollester Run River.....Page 692

CHAPTER THIRTY EIGHT.....The two battles and other encounters with the glandelinians under under Captian Snakeley.....Page 695

CHAPTER THIRTY NINE,.....The conclusion of the battle of Lawndale. The attack of the Belgins. Saved by Angelinians, and the clash again between the Christians and the enemy. The battle of Lucille Calmanrinia. Captian Snakeleys plot, and his desperate attempt. The persuit and the result.....Page 710

CHAPTER FOURTY.....The Angelinian officer kills Bruno Snakeley despite the prisoners perilous position , in his rage. A series of perils, and more greater perils. The desperate fight with the glandelinians. General Hanson Viviane defiance of general John Jacken Manley. The conflict. Battle of wiscensin.....Page 727

CHAPTER FOURTY ONE.....Wreck of the Glandelinian army during the battle of Calverinia town. And dangerous work of Christian generals, and the appalling fury of the tremendous battle.....Page 746

CHAPTER FOURTY TWO.....The Glandelinian aurthorities try to take a hand to frustrate general Hansons plans. And then see the fun.... Hydrophobia.....And how a Belngiglomenean Creature stopped its ravages. Glandelinians attacked by Blengiglomenean Creatures. Preparations for the advance against Evangelinia crania.....Page 763

CHAPTER FOURTY THREE.....Attacked by Blengiglomenean creatures. Manley and his army gets busy.....Page 778

CHAPTER FOURTY FOUR.....The battle of Osmondonson. Shoemannia wins a sweeping victory on the first day completely carrying all before him. But unfortunately for him the Christian armies retreat to an unassailable position, and Shoemannias attacks on the second day of the battle meets annihilation.
The frightful disaster.
The Angelinians resume the battle themselves by attacking the enemy. They regain all the lost ground captured by the foe during the other two days.....Page 783

CHAPTER FOURTY FIVE.....Fierce artillery duels at Jennie Turner. Christian batteries go into immediate action. Who is to blame? Glandelinia? The battle of Hilton. Visiting the glandelinians.....Page 795

CHAPTER FOURTY SIX.....The battle of Dressabella Turner rages like a typhoon sweeping the land. Yet the christian line is like a shipwreck. Kindermine is wounded, and general Hanson threatened wit, defeat. The battle of Merchan..... The fury of the battle of Veronia.....Page 807

CHAPTER FOURTY SEVEN.....The beginning of flood horrors in the month of October 1912 Twin explosions of great force near the Mic-Whirther Run River spreads death and destruction throughout the entire western part of the state of Calverinia. Thousands slain killed in villages and towns. Scores injured. Many places hard hit by concussion. Children die in many schoolbuildings. Beginning of gigantic floods. Thirty ne towns in path of raging floods caused by blasts.
One hundred mile path of country almost suddenly ravaged when levees are purposely blown asunder. Refugees pouring into camps.....Page 827

CHAPTER FOURTY EIGHT.....The panic of women and children. Is the earthquake caused by a distant cannonading? An ominous cloud. Another battle. The avalanch of hell, and the confusion.....Page 8338



CHAPTER FOURTY NINE.....Flood continues to rise. Cold waves and snowstorms add to the woes of the homeless in the flooded regions. New explosions and the shocks of the distant battles around Jennie Turner add to the terror of the flood in southern Calverinia. 455,000 flee flood from Mic-Whirther Run, especially in the valley. High Big Girlknool at last menanced by the flood. Soldiers make desperate efforts to prevent enemy from dynamiting levees near city. From city itself two hundred and fifty thousand or more are homeless .....Page 837

CHAPTER FIFTY.....Flood rushes on towns. 100,000 more refugees. Town of Gloria razed by shock of explosion. Children in schools and orphan asylums dead.. Many farmers killed. A score of hundreds missing, many hurt. Children burned in schools and orphan asylum fires following shock disasters. Thousands of persons injured buildings shaken down as new explosions shake downstate counties of Calverinia. Angelinia Acathia rushes aid..
What really resulted when the giganck levees went. Also the destruction of the St Ann Levees. Great ce crevasses miles wide, and three miles long lets big torrents of water in on large area. 225,000 refugees flee scantily clad. Flood goes on new rampage. Enemy ripe main levees as cold waves hit all the homeless. Five hundred saved near Greenurg. 9,000 taken from little Girl Knool City.....Page 841

CHAPTER FIFTY ONE.....The progress of destruction. Subjects about the seige. The awful Confirmation catastrophe. More violent destruction. A frightful eruption of explosions. The horrors of the battle of Jennie Turner in general. Blood red rivers of destruction. Worse and first conclusion of eruption of explosions.....Page 848

CHAPTER FIFTY TWO.....Further adventures in the woods, and the encounters with the wicked Glandelinians.....Page 863

CHAPTER FIFTY THREE.....A strange performance. The Glandelinians try to murder a little girl by means of a f reptile. The death of General Procils. The great explosion at Eva Crania. Glandelinia makes another attempt to invade Angelinia State.....Page 871

CHAPTER FIFTY FOUR.....Flood continues. Big Girlknool despite it too being threatened by the flood rases aid. 1,600 die as levees they are on cl collapse before explosions. 22,000 are marooned. Wind and blinding snowstorms add to peril. Sixteen glandelinians themselves dorms, and six refugees also. Many other accounts of the flood.....Page 878

CHAPTER FIFTY FIVE.....200, killed, and 1,000 hurt in blast at Big Girl Knool city. Victims trapped as big fire follows explosion in block long four story structure. Explosion and fire incendiary. Many others in dane danger. disaster turns out to be $16,000,000 fire in flood. menanced Big Girl Knool city. The large town of Kelby corinth flooded suddenl suddenly at night. All sleepers flee, ten drown and fifty others missing in 40 mile an hour current.
Flood still defied and resisted near Big Girl Knool. Army continues to rush relief for flood victims. The terrible menance of the flood continues to grow. 250,000 more flee lowlands. Flood rushes on new towns. total number of dead known as 150,000 more and other levees go out. New levee breaks feared in Northern Angelinia State.....Page 882

CHAPTER FIFTY SIX.....685,423 are o now homeless, 26th of October 1912. 138 more perish in the flood most of them said to be glandelinians. Danger increases around city of Albertinia and between Big Girl Knool and Chamberlane as disaster imperils refugee camps, and enemy snipers grow bolder.
Big Girlknool affected by shocks of a big explosion. 200 dead. School houses in city demolished by concussion. Teachers and school teachers and children lose their lives.
Train is missing. Many houses unroofed. Roofs even flying through the air. Trees on the outskirts of the city are uprooted.....Page 886

CHAPTER FIFTY SEVEN.....Government officials ordered to flood zone. Big Girlknool warned as flood waters rise. Navy sends more more boats to assist in the rescue work. Further rise predicted. Boats take many thousands from leevees. nother Aronburgs Run river levees is blown up. Need more armed motor boats. Godfrey Town is saved.20,000 thousand perish on tree and house tops. Ten women and six children drown in house. Stronger military rules established. Warned to flee immediately. A desperate attempt to rescue le refugees under fire from Glandelinian snipers. A million acres of rich soil soil desolated. Refugees found on every surviving levee.....
180,000 without food.....Page 892

CHAPTER FIFTY EIGHT.....1,456 children die in explosion in country town orphan asylum, set by glandelinian dymimiters with purposes to start new floods near Mic-Whirther run. Glandelinians put explosives in levees about two miles from school, and Home but shocks of explosions razes building and whole town. Graves crudely made. Children in schoolhouse die. One immense morgue in schoolhouse.....Page 900

CHAPTER FIFTY NINE.....Total number of dead children 5,000 in Wickey Lansin. Total number of persons altogether out of a population of 100,000 believed to ne be about thirty thousand. Desperate attempts to prevent further loss of life by fire. Angry at Glandelinian blasting engineers. Terrific panic among survivors. Calverinian giverner aids in rescue. Children of the homes were at play. Hunt package captured by the foe. Flee thirty one towns as ne new flood warnings flash over wi-wireless. Sea of deep water 550 miles long, and 100 100 miles wide by the levee break following the terrific explosion. Ten more drown others missing as another levee collaspes. Collaspe of big bridge in flood Maroons five thousand more on levee top. Call on whole nation to help in Wickey Lansin tragedy.....Page 904

CHAPTER SIXTY.....The shock of the explosion at Wickey Lansin levee makes swath of death and destruction in three states. As news gets full account on November 11th it is found one hundred and fifty thousand have died or been killed. A score of big towns ruined and scores of big cities wrecked, scores of millions in damage. Seven thousand killed in Big Hedda, 4,000 killed in town of Big Bethel, and five hundred die of injuries. Death toll of Calverinia State total 52,000 in eight of her southern counties of smaller states. All towns are devastated by shocks and flood. 66,000 killed or injured b in Angeline Vine State.
Shocks of explosion lashes big Girlknool, Dorothy Gale and Angelinia Agathia cities. Fourty killed in Big Girl Knool. Big Loop scaffold topples in Angelinia Agathia. Fifteen to twenty killed by shock of blast felt at Glorianna. Henrietta city is hit by the effects of the shocks. Scores missing after concussion in chamberlane. Property damage to houses and windows may reach $11,000,500. Ea East Angeline Vine State also hard hit.....Page 912

CHAPTER SIXTY ONE.....Hundreds of thousands fight desperately for their lives as the flood continues to rise. Ernormous levees out of sight in the big flood. The Aronburgs River rises ten inches more in a day. Even death toll grows as one billion one hundred and sixty thousand homeless call desperately for relief. Six hundred and fifty more drown. Many boats ,river crafts, launches and even rafts rescue countless numbers from trees, rafts and housetops. Emperor Vivian sents cruisers, and other ships to aid in flood zone and debates further on enforced flood control.....Page 922

CHAPTER SIXTY TEOE.....Enemy threatens he will break levees below Big Girlknool on the 21th of November. Large areas ind in danger. Flood danger past near Lucillie Rickson. Situation very dangerous in wake of flood. Refugees face starvation and disease hits two hundred thousanf of the ten million homeless.
Douvt if city of Big Girlknool can be saved. Engineers ear four waters of the flood may back fresh torrent at Crosthaven to make situations o worse. Fear very Four very grave situation. Guns of soldiers end soting and attempts of enemy on levees in flooded regions, and vandals executed. Desperate move to save the city of Big Girlknool as flood increases.....Page 930

CHAPTER SIXTY THREE.....Another levee blast increases the flood. Hundreds of thousands more are drowned and driven from homes. Orders storm measures to prevent the Big Girlknool dike from being blasted by the enemy. Residents give resistance to enemy. Another big levee is bursted during flood.....Page 940



CHAPTER SIXTYFOUR.....The epidemic of various diseases in Big Girl Knool. Gertrude Angeline braves peril of flood in her rush to Angelinia Agathia for vaccine. Huge sea of flood waters creep in on sixteen other districts. The break which was made in the Wickey Lansin dike perils as hundred and seventy five thousand more in southern districts. Glandelinians threaten to break other dikes. Hundreds of thousands fight to save the Mic-Hollester Run levees menanced by the flood, from Mic-Whirther Run, and also Lake Selicia.....
100,000 strengthen dikes as flood perils many more millions. Six hundred bodies found in towns after another levee explosion. Concussion of this explosion lashes the city of Big Girl Knool anew. 16 dead. Damage in city heavy.

CHAPTER ONE.

SOMETHING UNUSUAL GOES ON IN NORMA, CON ERNING THE DELL-MELL-MELL-
DELL.-MELL-TELL-MELL PRISON FIRE. CONCLUSION OF CHAPTER BEFORE FINAL
REIGN OF TERROR IN NORMA.-VIA VIVIAN WICKEY.

CHAPTER ONE.

I

SOMETHING UNUSUAL GOIN GOES ON IN NORMA,
DONNERNING THE DELL-HELL)tWELL-HE, L PENETENTAIRY FIRE.
CONCLUSION OF CHAPTER,BEFORE FINAL REIGN OF TEROR
TERROR IN NORMA.

''You little rebel observed the Glandelinian general grimly.''Your bonnet does not seem to be a good fit.''
''Oh please get that dog off from me, oh please.''Screamed poor violet .
''I guess I can get the dog off alright general''Broke in Gabie excitedly. But I reckon you want nippers to put on this little rebel girl.She put dynamite in Captian James Gannons pocket. That is what the dog is mad about. At any rate she is a spy.''
''Dynimite!''Gasped the Glandelinian general.
''That is what caused the explosion you heard.''A nnounced Gabie.''It did not hury anybody though.''
''The glandelinian is telling a lie.I did not do anything of the sort.'' Pleaded Violet honestly.O h p! please be merci ful as to take this blamed dog off.Oh please do.''
''Why my little rebel girl it seems to me that I know your voice.''Said the Glandelinian general queerly.''Violet vivian my rebel I'm mighty g a glad to see you again.''
''Take the dog off please, he is eating my neck all up.''Appealed violet.
''I guess I can get the dog off.''Uttered Gabie''But I ought not to.'' Wi th a little petting and coaxing, g Gabie managed to draw the growling and bristling Rover away. Violet 's neck was bleeding freely, and the marks of Rovers teeth were plainly visible.
''Let me see your wrists.''Requested the Glandelinian general, and click snap the handcuffs were on, and poor weeping Violet was yanked to her feet a very crest fallen prisoner or worse. The Glandelinian general turned Violet over to some of his soldiers to hold. In the meantime general J ames Gannon by bringing his crew back to their work after the panic had subsided, between the use of axe, pike pikes and the streets in th the rear portions succeeded in getting the blaze in the back portions of the rooms under control, but not completely out . But the crowds which had found far more excitement, than it had looked for, was at a fever heat outside. For Gabie had told the whole story of the stick of dynimite, which of coure course was not really done by her, as they thought, and now with a crowd of several thousand in digmant Glandelinians, and only fifteen firemen on hand, it looked very dangerous for the poor prisoner, who was weeping bitterly.
''Hustle her away to the lockup.''Ordered the Glandelinian general to his two soldiers.Then he turned to the crowd and said;
''Friends let the laws of Glandelinia take its course.You allknow me and I tell you that I'm determined, that no matter what happens, you shall not take the prisoner away from my soldiers .''
That speech which carried with it an understood threat of trouble, q uieted the crowds of Glandelinians, untill Violet s two cruel conductors had disappeared with her.
''Oh general, oh general.''
It was Lisburn the chief prison guard, and he came running from a door- way of the burning prison, followed by a Glandelinian soldier.
''Oh general I have just been examining my show cases.''Cried the man hav ing possessed many as many jewels as in a Jewerly store.
''That was wise.Nothing wrong I hope.''
''Nothing wrong!''Gasped Lisburn.''General Deldon the cases of mine containing the most valuable jw jewels was broken open in the excitement.''
''What's that cried general Deldon sharply.''Anything gone!''
''I have been robbed of over twenty nine thousand dollars worth of stuff''
A Almost screamed the guard.

Indeed that was enough to bring general Deldon on the spot at a single jump. 2
"This looks to be very and mighty serious James Lisburn." e cried.
"Serious?" Echoed the chief prison guard. "I should say it is."
"James Gangon" Demanded general Deldon turning upon the Clandelinian Fir fire Chief" id you see any suspicious characters around the place."
"I don't remember any that I have seen." James Cannon rep/ied replied. O" Of course I left the rounding up of suspicious characters to the Calverinian police loyal to Clandelinia's cause None but children came out of your own room Lisburn."
"I know that." broke in the soldier with Lisburn.
"I'll turn out my company and have e'm searched as closely as possible." Added James Cannon gravely. "And I'll stand the first search myself. Or maybe you will search the Christian dog of a Princesses Violet Vivian herself."
"Th at's right" screeched a voice from the crowd beyond. "Search the little Abbisanian Princess Violet first."
Then the cowardly owner of the voice kept quiet to detect or prevent detection.
Violet was hastily brought forward.
"Search her now." Begged James Cannon turning to the soldier who stepped forward.
"Gabe Rosie get half of the fire men out now. When they have been searched we will send them back to relieve the other half."
The boy who had led Violet and her sisters out of the burning building was near by.
"Thunder if any of those Clandelinian rebels firemen have touched any of that jw jewelry I hope they will be discovered." The boy growled seriously.
The Clandelinian soldier was now searching through Violet's clothing.
"This anything of yours , Mr Lisburn?" asked the Clandelinian soldier, holding out some cards to which were fastenod diamond pins. Violet gasped in the sheerish amazement and then her brain seemed to whirl as the Clandelinian soldier produced ten rings richly and handsomely set with jewels.
"Violet Vii Vivian. You the Princess of Abbisannia. TYou. ! Good Heavens." gasped the boy.
"This is some infernal put up job." Shuddered Violet her face first blazing, then ghastly whit white. "I nave placed these things in my pocket, and besides I did not steal that j jwelery or either knew they were in my pockets. I I I I I cannot understand it."
Her brain seemed to reel and swim so that she reeled, but the boy caught her supporting her. He saw her already wearing handcuffs. Gabbie now came back supported by all the firemen under Chief James Cannon.
"You identify these jewels as your property Mr Lisburn." Demanded the Clandelinian soldier.
"I certainly do." Quivered the chief guard blazing angrily at poor Violet Vivian." So this splendid young Abbisannian Princess pretends to be a Clandelinian among us to spy and is not only a spy but at heart a thief shi she made those rescues only that she may steal, the little thief. It's bad enough to spy and make off as one of us, but it is worse to be a thief in the bargian. We would sooner have a dirty christian dog among us than one like her."
"This is an infernal lie confound you you devil." Screamed the boy, striding forward his small white hands clenched and raised. "Take that back you fiend, or I'll make you swallow your words whole, though you are a big bully. She is no thief, and though I'm only a little boy I'm not afraid you you, you dirty gutternip of a Clandelinian rebel, a traitor to God and your country."
"You bet your lief he ain't and the little girl Princess of Abbisannia is innocent." Snarled another Calverinian boy, whose name was Teddy Rourkin, bounding in at Violet's side. Angry protests came from the other Angalinian prisoners, who were also boys and they crowded around. Had not the soldier acted quickly the prison guard would have been killed for the boy prisoners at have the name "Christian" insulted, and the Vivian "irl Princess called a thief, were fearfully enraged. General Deldon pulled Teddy Rourkin back, while the soldier stepping between Violet and the guard, pushed Violet roughly ba back.
"See if the little tiger had my diamons necklace." Appealed Lisburn. "That is the most valuable piece of all, worth seventeen thousand dollars."
"Stand still you little girl devil while I go through the rest of your pi pockets." ordered the Clandelinian soldier scon scornfully."
For an instant the bold boy had a wild notion to pitch into the soldier and knock him down but realizing the absurdity of such a row he gave it up, while Violet stiffened herself up erect and replied with a sneer;
"Go on with your search mr soldier, and have done with it. I do not care one singlebit, what you find on my now for it is all a put up job anyway."
Violet Vivians pockets were quickly turned inside out but no other jewelry was found.
"What is the value of those articles Mr Lisburn!" Demanded the soldier, drawing out of his pocket a note book and pencil.
"About five hundred and seventy five thousand dollars and sixty s cents."
"I'll have to take the property to court Mr Lisburn." Went on the wicked soldier. "The penalty to the little thief and Federal spy is death. Come along Violet you little devil."
"Where!" Quivered Violet with tears in her eyes.
"To the slaughter trough of course." Retorted the Clandelinian soldier grimly. "You did not think I was go ng to takeyou to the Angelinians did you!"""""



Poor Violet stood still trembling. To the slaughter trough and be cut up by those horrible knives.
"ut I never took those things." he protested.
"I don't care what ye say ye little devil. Come along that's all."
"You will stop right here just a bit my man." Interrupted general Deldon. "I don't believe you quite dare take away a child prisoner in my own hands at a fire like to day."
"This young devil Princess does not belong to you." protested the soldier.
"not regularly no." Replied general Deldon with a scowl. "But I'm in command here and you obey orders. Take her away from here officer at your own risk."
"Of if that is the way you look at it." Grumbled the soldier.
"You have not searched the others nudged the guard."
The two or three Clandelinians who had first laid their hands on Violet Violet a little while ago now came up to help. General Deldon too, was impressed much against his will into thewerk work. Every single Clandelinian on duty of all the departments were searched but no more of the jwels jewelry was found.
"here is some mystery." Groaned the guard. "I hv have recovered ob only a trifle of my stolen goods. There is the diamond necklace, the diamond Idol, a small one of gatom, the coral and emerald- " and I'm seak sure that after all some one has put up a job on the little girl Princess of Abbisannia, who with her sisters have done done more rescue work than any one else to day."
"I believe it is true indeed." Broke in general Deldon indignantly." Why see here you fellow. Violet Vivian has had all the chance she wanted to hide those little trinklets, if she had known they were in her pockets. I believe with her that it was a put up job."
"That will be a good story to tell the Court." Muttered the soldier who had found the jewelr jewrly. General Deldon now chattering with James Cannon became conscious of another pair of eyes. He half turned to find another of the Abbisannian Princess of Abbisannia, Angelinian Vivian stealthily regarding him. Something jumped through Deldons brain at that instant.
"Why confound it I saw that little Abbisannian Princess in th at burning Penitentiary not many minutes ago. I know I did. I would have thought of it at the time if I have not been so infernally busy. That round Princess's looks were a good bit changed by having her elegant curls hanging partly across her face but now I'm ready to swear that the little Second Princess was in the guards Jw Jewelry roon room."
"Your thoughts seem far away." Remarked Cannon with a look at the burning building which was mostly obscured in thick clouds of white and cream colored smoke. Deldon saw his superior officer general Lolus Homer approaching.
"Pardon me just for one moment." begged Deldon and turned to meet general Homer. In a quick flashing whisper Deldon said enough to general Homer to make that active Clandelinian general cast a swift look tward Angeline. The poor little Angelinian Princess seeing the look, and beholding the cruel looking Clandelinian general coming tward her, and dreading danger, turned and made a frantic bolt.
"After that little Abbisannian Princess, and catch her." Roared Deldon.
With hundreds of Clandelinians on all sides, poor Angeline indeed had a poor show to get away. Yet before any of the human fiends could reach the frightened child, Rover, the Mascot dog of James Cannons fire company darted out from a door way of the unburned wing of the prison in full growling persuit. Rover made a spring, a snp, and caught firmly by one of Angeline's heels and the catch threw the poor little Angelinian Princess. Before Angeline who waw was screaming pitcously could get up, general Homerwas standing over her.
"Ye fool." spoke the general quietly. "We don't care about seeing you and your sisters alive in Vivian Vickey. Despite the fact that you and your sisters are Princesses of Abbisannia, and it may bring a dreadful curse and ruin on us we are going to put you to dath as well as your sisters."
"We'll go to heaven then." newered poor Angeline.
"Just before you go to Heaven." Mocked general Homer "could you mind stepping into one of these storex across the street and letting me look you over!"
"What for!" Demanded Angeline weeping bitterly.
"Just for my own satisfaction you fool." Replied the general cooly.
Had there been any show for her at all , Angeline would have skipped, but this Clandelinian general was not one to be trifled with, besides with a hundred of the fully armed Clandelinians grouped about her, and rover growing alert just behind her, it would have been foolhardy.
"I suppose you have captured me and am going to murder me without mercy." uttered Angeline a ghastly pallor up spreading over her angel face. "But if you do and you lose in this war Abbisannia will slay you all."
"Come" Said general Homer shortly.
He led Angeline into the nearest store. Deldon and the two soldiers with Violet, who was hand-cuffed, followed.
"Don't let any more folks in." wshi whispered Deldon and Gabbie stood on guard, at the door, politely pushin back the eager tn throngs of Clandelinians, that wanted to crowd into the store. General Homers movements were few, brief, and to the point. To the surprise and amazement of all the general laid out on the counter a diamons necklan necklace, a diamond satens to idol and many other costly articles of jewerly.

4

''so you are the real thief!''Demanded Deldon hotly.''You sneaked into the guards room, and with your hair fixed in a different way to conceal your beauty made a complete haul so you and your dastardly sisters could escape us and go b back to the besiegers eh.''!

''I t would not do much good to deny it with the stuff found on me would it?'' answered Angeline defiantly.

''And you stuck some of the jewerly into violet's pocket, playing a dirty treacherious trick on your sister!''Insisted Deldon his face hot with wrath.

''Seeing that you would not believe me I might as well acknowledge all that is coming.''Angeline agreed.

''Do you admit Princess Angeline Vivian, ye little fool that you treacheriously put those things in your sisters pockets?''

''No I did not, and I never took those things either, though I know you won'y wo n't believe me if I denied it in heaven.''

''Hurrah.''Quivered Teddy Rourken.

''Who in Jerusalem did it then.''Deldon belched forth like a roaring volcano.

''Why or------r------.''Angeline stammered.

''Who put you or any one else up to it.''Deldon fairly thundered.Poor Angeline looked as if she was aboiud to swoon.But she answered;

''No one told me to do it , and some one else must have put those things into my pocket. ''

''Describe your other sister Jennie and do it right.''Growled Deldon, placing a pistol at her head.

''I won't tell on my poor sisters or give a description of them, no matter what you do to me.''Answered Angeline.

But a tall Glandelinian fireman made a complete description.

''No fellows.''Demanded Deldon turning furiously to the Glandelinian firemen.Whom does that description really fit.?!''

''The Abbiesannian Princess Jennie Vivian.''Answered the firemen in one breath.''She is the prettiest of the Vivian Girls and you can tell her from her dazzling beauty anywhere.''

General Deldon glancing swiftly out of the door saw a cab which had been standing across the street, starting to move away.

''Order out all the soldiers.''Bellowed general Deldon through a loud sounding horn.''Don't let that cab getaway untill the man whoma, or child has shown themselves.''

With a loud whoop the Glandelinian infantry consisting of a few hundred soldiers which had just arived rushed forward swiftly, a score of them immediately surrounding the cab, while the driver raised his whip to bring it down on his horses.

''Driver don't you dare to get away, until my men ,and myself have seen who is inside that cab.''Roared general Deldon brandishing his long sabre.''If you don't stop we'll arrest you on the charge of harboring the christian dogs.''

The Glandelinian driver hesitating and not knowing who was inside the cab instantly drew rein, and Colonel Gourke, and Captian Gadlin seized the bridle of the horses, while with a rush and a roar a number of the wicked Glandelinian soldiers pulled both cab doors open and a small girllish figure of exceedingly beauty recoiled backwards on the rear seat as if trying to blot herself out of sight, but general Deldon cried sharply;

''Who is it.A christian dog or a Glandelinian subjet subject?''

''That's the Abbiesannian Princess Jennie Celestial ji Vivian.''Came the chourished answer in deep disguist.Then without hesitating the Glandelinians or two of them plied upon poor Jennie and though she resisted, they s chocked and beat her and dragedragged her shrieking with fury and biting at hands like a wild cat, into the street.

''This Angeline Angelinian or Abbiesannian Princess Jennie, and her sister-Angline Angeline Vivian must have put up the job on their sister Violet.''Shouted general Deldon infi indignantly.''The little Abbiesannian Princess Angeline Vivian has just been caught with the main party part of the stolen jewerly about her, and though stubbornly refusing to confess that she and Jennie did it, and refusing to describe her, I know that the little princess Jennie put her up to the whole thing.''

''Shall we m march the little Princesss of Abbiesannia to the slaughter trough?'' demanded half a dozen Glandelinian soldiers all of whom had a hand of holding poor Jennie who had been speechless with amazement at the strange accusation she heard.

''The little Abbiesannian Princess Angeline, knowing that death awaited her, has gottan away, and so has her other Princess of sisters, including Violet.'' panted general Homer running up.''My back was turned but an instant, and thy they sneaked through the back of the store.But who is this dazzling beauty in girls clothing and who seems so defiant.''!

''This is one of the Abbiesannian Princess.''Uttered Deldon crisply''.he put her sister Angeline up to hiding some of the plunder in Violet's pockets.''

''Sorry we have not got the Mountian of hell here.''Growled general Homer glaring at poor Jennie.

''Can't you spare time to talkto thecrater of that fearful volcano general.'' blurted out Deldon indignantly.''It is not fifty miles from here.''



5

''I'm afraid I can't take her there for no one can get out of the city on account of the Abbiesannian and Angelinian besieging armies under general Mansion.'' replied general Homer''there also is a big force of Calverinians not far from here and it is said that Hanson Avians christian armies are moving forward also.''

''Then you will be good enough to walk away for a few minutes general, and not ask-any questions afterwards!''Proposed Deldon grimly.

General Homer walked back across the street reentering the store, where a fireman and the store kesper stood guard over the jewels.

''Now ye nice little Abbiesannian Princess ye fake christian dog.''Go axked Deldon''Come here.''

Deldon grabbed the little girl by the throat and held her firmly almost chocking her.''Spread out infantry men down the street double file.''Begged Deldon.''We are going to give this little honerable Abbiesannian PPrincess a chance to run a beautiful gauntlet, and a race afterwards for life.''

In a straight double line the Glandelinians extended down the street, their muskets lying across so that Jennie would trip every time she got up.

''Now are ye all ready for a run ye little Princess of Abbiesannia!'' asked Deldon anxiously.

There was no response from poor little Jennie as all speech was plump out of her.

''One,two,''Counted Deldon-three go''''.

Jennie refused to budge.Thump.Deldon's foot landed on or against poor Jennies back in a swift kick and with a force that knocked her swa sprawling, and which must have jarred her whole body.But getting up and seeing there was no chance of escape, Jennie let out a shrill piercing scream,' and started.the little girl had sense enough left her for but one thing--running.My My how she did run, and trip over the muskets lying across ther path.she never made her little graceful legs fly so so before.Once she was through the gauntlet after may trips and tumbles, and from which she recieved a fearful number of cruel kicks and blows, Jennie was by no means out of her trouble.Most of the Glandelinians followed, throwing any missle that came to their hands, then recaptured her and brought her back to the scene of the fire.The fire was now partly under control, mostly nothing but heavy rolling clouds of smoke.But not untill night came was the p fire ever completely subdued.Just as the fire companies were preparing to go back, there was a flash from the side of the smouldering ruins, accompanied by a sharp crack, and the sig sing of a bulletthat flew between Deldons had and Homers.For just an instant both the great Glandelinian generals were star staggered by surprise.Then general Homer bounded forward straight for that portion of the ruins, nor did Deldon or several of the other Glandelinians wait to be called.The person who did the shooting finding the enemies of Our blessed Lord almost at arms length, turned and bolted from the smoking ruins, where the remaining fire companies were still pouring their stream of water.

''After that person.''Roared Homer.

The two Glandelinian generals sprinted hard followed by four soldiers.

''You might as well stop.''Sang out Homer''Weare surely overtaking you, and I swear we mean to catch you even if we have to cha se you all the way to the moon''.

the fugitive kept on running fr firing other shots, that were so well aimed that all the soldiers following Deldon and Homer were shot down.But the distance between the th other two persuers and the fugitive was lessening.

''Blazes.''ejaculated deldon.

''''''What is wrong now.!!''queried General Homer..

''I know the fugitive , I recognize her.''IT is joice Vivian, the boldest of the seven Abbiesannian Princess.The murdering scoud scoundrel.I do did not know she being simply a little girl could handle firearms and dare kill any of us.''

''Joice Vivian, yemight as well give up and stop ye fool.''''Roared Homer''you can't hope to get away from us now.''

Looking over her shoulder joice saw thatthis statement was true.But quick as a flash fla flash she halted, wheeled about, crouci crouching low, beholding a gleaming revolver straight out before her.

''Think you have got me do you you fiends.''She leered.''Come and get me if you can.I have got five bullets left for you, and another gun besides.''

Deldon and Homer halted swiftly, Homer ordering to the men.''Spread ouid. Get away from us and deldon.The little devil will killbyou all.''

This injunction peldon nd some of the soldiers obeyed to the extent of making a wide berth around brave little Joice, on the jump and getting behind the brave child.Joice wheeled so she could present a side to either one or the other soldiers.

''''Don't try to get any closer.''She ordered in a firm voice.''I'vegot a killing temper for you Glandelinian rebels on to night, and am bound to get away to rescue my sisters.''''

''''Maybe we have too''''Uttered Deldon very quietly.

''Get out of here both of you and bring your soldiers away too, orI'll shoot one and then the other and kill you both.''said Joice.

''If you try it one of us will be jumping on you while you are blazing away atthe other, and recapture you any way and your clock would be run you down ye Princess of Abbiesannia.''Promished Deldon.

Ere the words were out of peldons mouth Homer leaped and bore joice struggling fiercely to the ground, and began pummeling the poor little girl for all he was worth(not much)General Deldon too leaped forward, striking repeated blows.

6

Bang.the revolver was discharged but its bullet went harmlessly into the dirt, an and joice now crying for mercy, letthe revolver slip from her fingers.Deldon leaped to his feet., breaking open the wa pon and dropping the cartridges into his hand, thence to oneof his pockets, while omer took the other from her.

''No Now stop and let her up. ''Directed Homer as Deldon started to give her anot another pummel lling.

''Joice if you ain't as meak as a lamb and as obedient as a dog, wo'll cut you into pieces right here, and take out your tongues, eyes and ha heart.''said Homer. Poor oice got to her feet, a limp and spiritless miserable object.Deldon walked beside her and held her fast by the arm.

''Hold her firm and fast.''Homer directed.You peldon walk beside her.I'll keep behind the desperate little Prisoner.Joice don't try to make any breaks unless you wn want to be strangled to death and even have your intestines taken out.Also our paience is already ouid with you drat Angelinian and Abbiesannian dogs.''

hey marched Joice back to the nearest house, but now she saw a chance and giving a sudden spring, she struck them each a blow in their stomachswith her head in the fashion of a billy goat and knocked them sprawli g sprawling, and quicnly got away ag i again.Quickly as he could get up, Deldon went into a drug store and entering a tolephone booth called up headquarters.

''Hello.Is this general Wide Awakes headquarters!Os this is general Wide Awake is it.Say four of those ivian irl Princess's got away together to night.We still ré retain the other three.I'll betthe four are on their way to the besieging christian lines.Send some troops tward orma's Bridge and also Jennies Bridge and we might recapture them.There are four of the little runaways .They are spies.''

Deldon jammed the reciever back into its place, and darted out of the drug store and joined general Homer who was brushing the snow from his clothes(better if it was mud).Likemad the two generals darted along Dell-Mell-Tall-Mell- street, tward the approach of the bridge which ran across the Norma's Run iver, which river ran near the outskirts of the city.Just as they reached that point near the out skirts of the city four beautiful little girls disguised as Calverinian children hoved into sight from along the river front and started to climb the hilly street that led upwards tward the great bridge.

''''Dollars to doughnuts those are the vey Abbiesannian child Princess's themselves'' exclaimed Deldon to himself, he and Homer standing quickly behind a huge post, and watched the poor little girls as t hey reached thelevel of the great bridge, and turned tward the direction of the christian lines.The little girls were walking with hurried steps and Deldon and omer dreading that the little girls were armed with weapons dodged behind the uprights of the immense bridge, hoping that the little girls would not u urn or see them, or that the guards on the bridge would capture them.It also was their idea of gèting as close to the little girls as possible, see their faces, and then maybe get back, and tell genwal wide Awake where they could be found.Q

At their best w walking gate the four little girls hurried on tward the Norma gatherine side of the great river going down the incline on the approach way to a landelinian saloon.Not far from there they halted, turned and looked around, but general Deldon and Homer had darted into the shadow of a station at the side to the approach of the great Bridge andcouldnot be seen.Then one of the little girls who was joice ivian crossed the wide street, walked into a narrow alley, and disappeared while the three other little girls stood and waaited.

A moment later a flash of light was seen from a window in the upper floor of a dingy old three so story frame house, and the little girls moving or waiting across the street moved forward.just then there came the clackety, cl: clackety sound of landelinian cavarly on the stone pavement of the street, and they soon came thundering forward along the bridge, the horses going at full tilt, and the three other little girls halted.Deldon darted out of his hiding pla place to stop the oncoming cavarly, followed by Homer both thinking that general Wide Awake was leading them, and in fact he was.The cavarly numbered two hundred and fitythmene.

''General wide Awakw W k Awake .General Wide Awake.''cried omer throwing himself in front of the cavarly leader. Quickly the cavarly leaders horse was brought to a stop, the force of cavarly men also halting, and the voice of general Wide Awake a spoke;

''YIs that you general Deldon and Homer''with a salute''where are the little escaped Abbiesannian ueens ueens.''?

And as he asked the quest ion, omer swung to point th e place, but the litt,e girls had disappeared, having entered the house.

''they went in that house upsars up stairs.I saw them go in the little fools.'' said Deldon pointing to thedingy place two hundred yards away standing directly in the glare of an arch , light.Quickly general Wide Awakeurged his horse forward, ordering the cavarly to follow, and they clattered tward the house, which Deldon and Homer indicaad indicated.Deldon and Homer raced along side the cavarly as they thundered near the bridge reachig the place almost at the same ti e time.Asthere were great and tall houses along the street all the way to the b bridge, this dingy oldwooden house could not be surrounded.General Wide Awake leaped from his horse and started up the side steps in the alley.Deldon and HomerHomer were right right behind him as general Wide Aw k Awake reached the top, and demanded entrance, pounding fiercely at the door.



7

Within the door there was a hasty scuffling, and then four loud reports, as four guns were discharged through the center of the door.Whirr.Whiz,sing,sing.Four bullets whistled and sang through the air going past Deldons face, and the landelinin landelinian general ducked back, as if trying to dodge the mi missle.The only reason the bullets had not found a lodging place in any of them was that they had taken a p position to one side to watch for the coming of the ivian irls of or one of them through the door. Again there was a scuffling and general Wide Awakw utt ered a loud yell

''Oh help me boys.I'm shot.I'm shot.''

He was not shot, but only gave this cry thinking that the children would come to the door, and thus be nabbed.But a sound came from the rear as of glass breaking and like as if some one had gone through a window.The false cry of general Wide Awake had not drawn any of the little girls to the door.Instantly the cavarly general threw his full strength ag i ag against the door, smashing in one of the panels.quickly he reached a hand through the aperture, reached for the lock, turned the key, and with a shout threw openthe door n and burst intothe room. Just then the fourth of the little angelic girls went through a rear window to an old rotten porch at the back, and generas generals Wide Awake, Deldon, and Homer got to the window in time to see four the four little girls reach the bottom of the steps in the back yard and race for the alley.

''back that way.''Ordered general wide Awake darting back the way he had come by the steps two at a time, Deldon and omer right behind him.violet and her three sisters having seen a buggy standing on the side of the street with a horse hitched to it, leaped into the vehicle, and as general Wide Aw k a wake reached the bottom ste step, violet swung the whip sharply across the horses side, the animal reared a second, then plunged down the street at breakneck speed, the four little girls hanging inside the buggy.Instantly General Wide Awake whipped out his gun, and brought it to a quick level, ordering every cavarly man to mount anew and give persuit fullspeed.

General Homer merely rag nudged.Then bang,bang,bang.Three well directed and well aimed shots were sent flying after the little b girls by gen general Wide Awake.Two bullets took effect.The horse wavered and fell into the street, the buggy was upset and fell with a crash, but the four girls tender as t they were were unhury and fairly seemed to leap from the wreckage of the buggy and start for an alley.After them, general wide Awake, Deldon and Homer went, followed by the others.Deldon took the lead.Up the alley he went at full speed, swung into it and saw the four little girls dartl darting ale g the narrow passage way nearly a bloc away.Little as they were they could run faster than many children bigger than themselves, and they even seemed to beat the landelinians in their sprinting.Like a dear Deldon leaped along after them, taking evet every chance of striking rubbish or other obstacles, which might be hidden in the snow of the dirty alley.Two blocks they covered at full speed, but peldon had gained n only half a block on them, and as the little human angels wheeled into a street and started for the river the cruel landelinian general was right after them with wide Awake general Homer and some of the wildly racing cavarly men considerably in the rear. peldon swung the corner and sped after the four little girls who now after firing seveseveral volleys of shots that narrowly missed Deldon, crossed the street and started southwestward along a fro cross street.

Instead of rushing to the center of the street, where he might dodge to and fro Deldon took to the walk and dashed for that corner.A quick pistol butt came out at him, he darted straight into it, and the impact sent him flying from his feet, and made him see a cloud of stars.Pitty, pat, he heard the retreating feet of the child fugitives a he scrambled to his feet, and rubbed his eyes, his head swinging back and forth, his eyes dancing from the awful force of the blow.

Had it landed in the right spot it might have m killed him.General Wide Awake and the rest came darting out of the alley up the street heading straight for this corner, and seeing him general omer helped Deldon to his feet.

''which way did they go the young gutternipsI hate them for this''He shouted and as he said this the others caught sight of them to the south, fully a block, and going likethe wind.Deldon could barely stand, but Homer and the others went after them full -pelt, gaining on them every inch.It was plainer that they were the better men physically, and that violet and her sisters could not stand their own furious pc pace for long.Deldon staggered to his feet, leaned against the wall, and rubbed his eyes for a moment, trying to g regain himself, at the same time keeping his eyes on the street or at the street whither the four children and the persuecing Glandelinians went.

Then feeling himself able he started down the street..

''Gone tward the river.''He muttered to himself.''ow's the time.''

As he increased his speed and made for the river, he suddenly caught sight of a figure in the middle of the street, with five landelinians stooping over him, and three lay dead on the sidewalk.Crossing quickly he stooped over to see who it was.It was general wide Awake.thelittle girls somehoe somehow had laid him out. They also had shot down threeof the landelinians who almost had them and this occured near the sidewalk.Deldon with the help of several others tried to lift the man a little, and saw that he was just beginning to stir.

''General wide Awake''He called''General wide Awake.Are you all right.?''''

8

the man merely groaned and tried to rise instinctively knowing that he had a wicked duty yet to perform.Deldon helped lift the man to his feet, where he stood leaning on the gensal general and felt about to see if he was alright.gmiling with a silly silly grin at deldon and the others general Wide Awake muttered between his teeth;

''Those little Abbiaannian girl Princess got me clanclean that time sure.Got me before I could shoot and even too my guns with them and killed three of my men whose horses being frae ran away.Gee that little girl they call Joice Vivian soaked me a d daisy on the head.''

''Look''shouted Deldon pointing to the same hill leading twq rd the bridge which they had climbed a few minute before.''Just the way they did a littlewhile ago, and all four of them are there.''

While he said these words general Homer caught sid sight of the four little girls saw that Deldon was right as to the number but had no way of knowing if they were the same little girls.In a moment they had reached the top of the great Bridges approach, and again started for the other side, this time one who looked like Joice taking a fifty yard lead before the next who was indeed Violet started, the last two girls following in behind th e second at the same distance.

''Going to keep from being followed at on ce''as Deldon ni mudged the general. ''They did not t ravel that way before.''Or maybeit is to fool the sentries on the bridge.''

General Homer merely mudged and waited for the last of the little girls to move away from the head of the bridge, before he beckoned to general Deldon to come on.

Stepping from out of their cover, general Homer took the lead to one side of the bridge and staggering like a drunken man, gained a little on the rear Vivian girls who also was a hundred feet in the lead of the others .giving him as I said before, the lead general Homer and De don left t he hiding place and walked straight at the opposite side and Deldon increasing his speed passed general Homer in a short while,and gained a little more on the hindermost of the four girls. The leader Joice Vivian was seen on the middle ofvthe bridge but was hailed by some of the guards and instead of answering to the challenge she turned to the left and came back her sisters following and entered the alley to another house nearest the bridge darting to the foot of the approach and q quickly disappeared. a moment later the second little girl, Violet did the same trick.When only about fifty yards in the lead the third and fourth girl dropped out of sight, nd general Deldon saw they entered a small boat house on the river street.Quickly and quietly he scampered to the deck of the boat house, saw a small boat with a moored there with a rope instead od of a chain, whispered to general Homer for a knife, cut the rope in two, signalled to Homer to drop in, which he did, and throwing the oars inside the locks, gave a good push to the rowboat, and sent it i intothe river and the persuit was on in general.

''Have those little Abbiaannian Princess seen us yet?''Asked Deldon as he swung into the current of the large river and started for the middle, following in the wake of the others.

''Not yet''answered Homer.''They are not pulling h hard either.''

But in a moment later the oars in the first boat stopped for two seseconds, a girlish voice was plainly heard, and then diving suddenly at the oars the little girls sister Joice who was handling them began to send them into the water with quick sweeps dashing the water at a great rate but getting speed out of the boat.

''Pull a little harder Deldon.The little Abbiaannian Princess's have seen or heard us and they are pulling like the deuce.''Cried Homer.

General Homer now pulled out his gun and made ready, first examining it to see that every chamber f was filled.The next moment he made the movement to pull out his cartridge belt and place it on his knees.

''That'sgood keep her coming like that.''So muttered while Deldon boat evenly andregularly at the oars.Deldon was a good oarsman.He had practised much and he had several times found that accomplishment held him in good stead.They were moving south along the river with the current, and Deldon though he was pulling at a good rate of speed was not feeling the task as if he had fought gainst the curent, having to pull more sharpyl sharp sharply and with shorter cutting strokes.Minute after minute went by, Deldon feeling the exertions of the hard work but knowing the other little girl in the boat must be getting tired at the same time.

''The little Angelinian princess are hitting it up for Nadons Ferry on the other side ''Cried Homer.

''Neldons Ferry''muttered Deldon between his teeth.''Neldon Ferry.Did Homer mean to say that they had traveled no further than Neldons Ferry a little distance of less than a mile in this time time.Neldons Ferry!''Deldon felt as if he had sent the boat as far as Norma Catherine or Andrean himself anyhow.

''Take her to port just a little.''Commanded Homer as a shot whizzed past him. ''They must be getting lose t o the landing.''Thought Deldon''else Homer would not be-calling directions.

''All A littlemore to port.Now straight ahead.That's the trick.''Exclaimed the chief general as he saw the boat veer just s as he had directed.In changing their direction under under these orders they had necessarily lost speed but thought Deldon ''Those young Abbiaannian Princess had also to change direction, and they lost speed too.That some consoling thought.''



9

''Now watch where you are going.''harged Homer not able to give direction so close were they to the landing.Deldon wheeled in the boat still dp dipping his oars to hold the boat in its course across the stream, and saw where they were, close to the Norma Catherins side of the river, while thevlittle girls ahead were almost already lost to land among the nearest buiodings.Now they had only gained fifty yards stretched between themHomer quickly raised his gun and fired as fast as he could at the four little girls as they disembarked, while Deldon bent once more to the oars, and putting the boat at the landing with all his strength.Bang,bang,bang, bang,bang.went five shots fired by Violet and herosisters two of them firing two time more the bullets six of them striking in the water at the side of the w bont throwing the water in little fountians.Deldon bent again and sent the boat rapidly down the stream striking at the soft ground at t he side of the landing, the boat going far in,n and als almost throwing them out with the force, with which it stopped. The four little girls went up the bank and were dashing along the river road, toward the south at all speed.

''We have got to get them before they get into that park.''yelled Homer leaping away for the road his gun in his hand.Deldon also with gun in hand followed along side .

''Now is the time when we sprint.''said Homer.

The bright faced moon of a Cold December night, was throwing its rays over the snow covered earth, lighting up the river scene, and making plain the four little girls who raced down the street toward the park to the south of the Ferry Landing. Deldon took lead almost instantly and gained on the four littlegirls who turned from the street and dreated off into the park toward a thick thick thick clump of brush, which boarded the cite city limit limits a quarter of a mile inward.

''Go after the young Abbiaannian Princess's.''yelled Homer quite a few yards in the rear.Increasing his speed he leaped over the roughest places with ea asy bounds, his eyes changing every second from the little girl fugitives in front of the park roadwya which he traveled, and toward a terrible blz black cloud rising into the sky like a stir storm approaching filling filled with a lurid glow as if some mighty volcano was in eruption.

''Bang.''

One of the little girls turned, stood for a moment, and as Deldon and Homer kept up their swift pace fired..

''Gee ouch.''owled Deldon as he felt a severe twinge in his left shoulder.

''Got you!''Yelled Homer.

But general Deldon did not reply.He stopped on the instant, leveled his gun, and pulled the trigger..Bang.bang.two quick shots he sent after the little girl girl fugitive, and there was a cry of pain as the child dropped in her tracks.

''Got her.''yelled Homer again jumping away to see what Deldon had done to the little girl.As this was being enacted, and as the sky began to assume a strange red flickering color, the other three little girls, at the command of the fourth girl who had fallen sharply in the meadow to the southward, and peldon wheeled and started after them alone.Almost to the clump of bushes were the three children , and peldon had gained enough so that the distance was less than seventy yards. The red light had now became so bright that it seemed as if the sky was on fire, while in the distance the surprised persuers and fugitives saw a big piller of cloud rising high into the air.Deldon however pain paid no further attention to it, and halting raised his gun, and leaning on the crook of his left elbow he took steady and careful aim.Bang.The second little girl too, tottered and fell just as the other two went into the clump of bushes, and was lost to sight.Deldon dashed straight ahead reaching the side of the little girl who had fallen, just as that desperate little Jennie raised a gun and fired point blank.Deldon saw the gleam of the weapon in the red glare of the distant fire or conflargra conflargration, and fell to the ground like a flash, almost at the feet of the little girl, and the bullet went coursing through the air above him.Then Deldon leaped along the ground toward the little girls legs, and grabbed them, giving a quick jerk, and as the little girl again turned her weapon on the Glandelinian general and dir fired.Bang.This time the bullet went to one side, hurled that was way as Deldon h gave the tender legs a wrench and displaced the weapons position.Another quick leap forward, and he had the little girl by the wirst, and was struggling with her for a moment, wrenching the gun out of her hands, grabbing the weapon from the little girl, with one knee on the chest--leveled the weapon at her and gave his orders;

''Get Get up your hands ye little devil.Throw them up quick or I'll send you to heaven quicker than you think you'll go.''

Bang.his-i-i-i-i-i.

A bullet darted through the air right off the shoulders of the wicked old Glandelinian general, the flash coming from the brush.Another came narrowly missing his head.The other two little girls were offering offensive fight.They were trying to protect their two wounded sisters.Deldon stopp stooped to the ground quickly and looked for the two little girls to raise their weapons somewhere toward th that brush, but there was only a loud crackling and no more shots.

CHAPTER TWO ....!!!!!!!..  .....
VIOLET AND HER THREE SISTERS ARE CAPTURED AGAIN.....

66 ''WHERE are yer hit ye little Abbiesannian Princess.''Asked Deldon with
commise cond considerable roughness.
''In the left leg.''answered the fallen child , pointing to the limb, and while both
opposing foes were startled by a str nge loud booming roar in the distance which
resembled thunder, only was more profound and too continuous.
''got any more guns Ye devil children?''He asks this timemore roughly.
Jeanie did not answer, squirming to one side a little, hoping that the
roaring of distant cannon wouldscarehor persuers and safe her yet.
''Turn over on the other side Princess.''Instantly commanded the Glandelinian
general..
The desperate little girl turned a little, but not enough, and Deldon delivered
an another order for her to turn.Then he stooped quickly, raised his hands hastily
up and down the litt le girls side, loa locating a weapon, and stuck his hand
beneath the little girls coat to obtain it. .Deldon re lizing that the little girl
could do no more harm, likea flash leaped tward the brush several yards away,
and started after the other two little girls, as gunner came running up.
Breaking through the brush he made for the direction of the crackling and crashing
of bushes which soon stopped.Then Deldon halted an the instant.Neweadered two
thing things.''were the two othr little girls out of the other sideof the under-
growth or had they halted again to show fight.sneaking quaitly along, trying to
be careful of the noise he made, Deldon listened as he stepped forward, waiting
for the ther other sounds which would locate the other two little girls for him.
there came none, and he again grew wary and cautious as he advanced.suddenly there
was the quick snap of a twig, and Deldon dropped to the ground like a flash ,as
th that bob boded ill, that snap.just that instant there was a heavy detonation.Two
guns exploded simultanscusly almost directly in front of him, but the flash of the
gunfire went above his head.Bang.bang.snap.Two shots he fired in answer below
the line of the great flash, and then the ammunition in his own weapo was gone.
''I'm shot.''ooaned the two children, only a few yards, and Deldon leaped forward
tward the place like a phantercafter its prey..ith all the fire thatthat the
danger and excitement of the chase had given him, he leaped on top of the two
childrem, who had beenshot down at his hands, and grasped away the weapons, with
a pent up fury which knew no bounds.
'''Ohe shot.I'm shot.''the two children continued to moan..with one of their
weaponscin his hands, his own back to its hostler now, Deldon quickly felt the
childrens pockets for the other weapons.There was one on each but the shells were
gone.
''id you get them too?''asked Homer darting through the brush at the sound of the
words, which told of the children being shot.Deldon answered that he had gotten
the twovPrincess'es wh who were merely shot in both legs..Dragging the chilren
children to give them room, gomer lifted both from the ground and carried the
little girls to the edge of the brush, and had just time to throw themselves
to the ground, when there came the frightful roar of some gigantic explosion, and
a great cloud of debris, snow and earth passed clear over them, the w explosion
sweeping everything like a windstorm clears everything awa y in its path..It
was / lucky that the Glandelinians had the presence of mind of throwing themselves
to the ground, else the explosion would have killed them..hey were almost buried
under two feet of debris and snow but they managed to get out of it and just as the
Glandelinians got on their feet again and removed the children from the earth,
they were startled by a cry;
''Throw your hands up.''
a nd from the dead grass in the undamaged brushwood a weapon glinted in
the red light.Like a giant the general gomer lifted the shoulders of the two
injured little girls higher on each side, brought them weakly to their feet,
supported the little girls there, and was behind them.POn the instant
peldon had leaped aside and thrown his hands up.
''Throw your own hands up you fool.''came the hoarse command of Homer from
behind his bulwark.From under the arms of Violet a gun flashed out, but afraid that
her two sisters or one of them would be killed or hurt by her own shot the desperate
little Abbisannian in the dried grass lowered her gun, and Deldon instantly leaped
forward to grab it.It was the weweapon he had hurled down when he had leaped
at the second child.



CHAPTER THREE.
THE POOR LITTLE ABBISANNIAN PRINCESS GO ON TRIAL. ITS RESULT.

SEE PAGE TEN.

CHAPTER TWO...!!!!!!!..

VIOLET AND HER SISTERS ARE CAPTURED AGAIN.....

[illegible always pull James Gannon out of any kind of hot water]
''''What is thetrouble''The as ked quickly.
''General Deldon says his fireman and engineer told him last night that the
Dell-Well-Tell-Well Penitentiary was set on fire.''said the magestrate.

CHAPTER THREE.
THE POOR LITTLE ABBISSINIAN PRINCESS GO ON TRIAL. ITS RESULT.

It took fully an hour to get the four little girls to the boat, though each of the

SEE PAGE ELEVEN.

CHAPTER THREE.

THE POOR LITTLE ABBISSINIAN PRINCESSES GO ON TRIAL.
THE RESULT.

[illegible] always pull James Garrick [illegible] and of [illegible]
''''What is thetrouble''The as ked quickly.
''General Deldom says his fireman and engineer told him last night that the Dell-Mell-Tell-Mell Penitentiary was set on fire.''said the magestrate.

CHAPTER THREE.
THE POOR LITTLE ABBISSANNIAN PRINCESS GO ON TRIAL. ITS RESULT.

IT took fully an hour to get the four little girls to the boat, though each of the four were able to walk without some assistance,but they offered every resistance they could, untillthe two Glandelinians were enraged and strangled them untill they were almost helpless.Deldon had brought all four of the little girls down ,and it was very lucky each of the wounds were in the lower limbs, a place which soscon heals up, and which ra very rarely leaves any effe ts effects.

"''Eight o-clock''exclaimed Homer s as he leaped u cuid of the boat, and tied a rope around one of the shore pilings.The high big tower clock in Vivian Dickey was booming out the hours.There were a few men on the warfe but they paid little heed to the landing of th tethe two boats, one which h Homer had pulled to his par part of the city, the other pulled by Deldon.

''Climb out you little Abbisannian Princes Princesses.Get cuid.''Those legs are not so very bad.''Yelled Homer indicating the shore, and beckoning to the little girls to desembarke.A few minutes later, they ha had the wagon at the landing and the four little girls were loaded in, and were tx taken to the Glandelinian he headquart ers, the doctor being called, the wounds dressed, and indeed it was the first time the Glandelinians had ever shown such mercy of dressing the wounds of the christian children.

At the preliminary Court Marshall trial that morning none of the little girls would answer an a question.Absolutely nothing could be obtained from them, either about the fire at the Dell-Mell-Tell-Hell penitentary, a or about the stolen jewerly.They were stubborn and defiant to theutmost degree.

''Clear the court room.''Peremptarily ordered the general acting as the judge after the examantion had proceeded for some time, and nothing could be obtained from Violet and her sisters about the fire. ith every one out of the room save the Glandelinian officials of the army defading the city, and who had charge of these departments, the judge looked sharply at Violet and her sisters, thought of the questions with w ich he would shower upon them and said;

''Prisoners at the bar.We have sufficient evidence against you to send you down to the slaughter trough, which has been unharmed by the greatest building fire in the world.We will give you little rascals thechanceof saving yourselves from the most horrible death by recommendation to the grand jury of Glandelinia, if you tell the truth about that fire right now and also of the stolen property belonging to the chief guard.Your silence and the evidence which have been aduced aduced , seems to show that some oneelse led the way of rescue through that burning dragon image.Is th at a fact?Remember what punishment comes if you do not tell the truth ''.

There was silence for a moment among the people gathered in the room waiting for one of the Abbissannian Princess to say something.

''Who in the world led you and your sisters saftly through the monster, and who gave you command to rescue the child slaves against our wills in that fire.And ye Princess's of Abbissannia who dare defy us,who also paid you to set fire to the Dell-Mell-Tell-Mell Penitentary.and forced one of our Glandelinian soldiers to sent a letter back to King Robert Vivian telling him of the condition of the besieged, and which he recieved before he we knew it!''

This produced a great sensation in the Glandelinian courtroom, wen though only officers were there ,and they were pretty well acquainted with all crimes against Glandelinia.Still Violet and her sisters in the prisoners dock were quite resolved at no m matter what the cost not to tell on their boy friend.

''I'll give you one minute to make reply.'' hreatened the cruel Glandelinian magistrate as he drew his watch.''One minute to answer.After that time you will be bound over to the grand juey of Glandelinia, and all the evidence we can st stack up against youwill cau cause your cruel death.

A minute passed and not a word came from the seven little Princess.

''I don't believe I ever was so ttired before.''Exclaimed James Gannon as he suddenly entered the room with two men, and dropping on a louns lounge noticing that general Deldon the owner of the Prison was there with the magistrate.

''It was a hard fight alright''captian Gannon.''And you will get something for it.''aswered Deldon smiling benevolently at the Glandelinian fire captian.

''But there is something more important right now Captian.'' began the judge or magistrate pulling over some reports and other papers which were on his desk.

We ''we are up against something which looks like if it is going to be a bad''

Jm James Gannon pulled himself up to an upright position and glared at the magestrate.His words certainly portended of some kind of serious trouble, and trouble would always pull James Gannon out of any kind of weariness.

''''What is thetrouble''The as ked quickly.

''General Deldon says his fireman and engineer told him last night that the Dell-Mell-Tell-Mell Penitentiary was set on fire.''said the magestrate.

''We have sent for these two men and we'll gear hear what they have to say.General Deldon says that it was these little Abbisannian Princess's in the prisoners dock who did it... ''
Gannon stared at his friend in blank amazement.
''Violet and her sisters had done it?''He gasped.
At this juncture the fireman and the engineer of the Pell-Mell-Tell-Mell prison came into the courtroom.
''Captian James Gannon.I want to tell you what I think of the way you did out there at the biggest fire in the city.''Exclaimed the engineercatching sight of the brave Clandelinian fireman siting on the lounge nar the magestrate.''I never saw a fellow do things like that in all my life, but it is a sure thing that you raised the reward in saving the dangerous powder wing.I would not have given twenty thousand dollars for your chanceson the powder wing ither, when you started in there. It was great.That's what , great.''
Captian Gannon smiled at this exclemanatio n of the appreciative fir engineer, and turned to the magestrsate, as that Clandelinian judge spoke to the engineer immediately.;
''Mr Dunn Towel.General Deldon tells me that you stated last night, that you thought the fire in the prison was set by firebugs, or start ed by some one, and that you know by whom?''began the m g ,a magestrate.
Dunn Towel looked at the magestrate and then at Deldon before giving a reply.
''Yes your honor.I said that to general Deldon and its no thought about it.
I and the fireman saw four of the seven Vivian Girls and a boy slipping out from the main entrance at noon, but not at first knowing who they were, we did not pay much attention to them. It was just after we saw them that the fire started up in the main hall.It first began inside the mo nster..You see we do not work the monster, but once a week, and this was the lay off time..And there was no man in thes there when the fire startod.''
''Did you see anything of them later to make you believe that four of these seven prisoners had anything to do with the starting ofvthe fire?''Asked the magest rate.
''Yes your honor.I was just coming to that.When we heard the yell of fire, I ran our out of the egine room of th e black slaughter house to seewhere it was, so that we could start the hose on it, when these seven Vivian Girl Princess with severi other little girls making mine altogether ran out of the building by the main entr nce entrance, while the fire was blazing far across the street, the children also rushing accross and disappearing among the crowd which had gathered.
A moment later I saw them go to th e rear of the crowd, but I think not think of hs having any suspicion of them just then.''
''hat did you do them?''Asked the magestrate .
''I called the firemen and told him to send in the alarm for the fire department, and then I got the hose started, but it was cut right there in the hall in the wing where the fire was.''
''You are sure the hose was cut?''Quest ioned the magestrate.
''es your honor.''nswered the fireman while the engine engineer nodded.''That hose was cut because when we turned on the stream at the engine room, and when I went to get the nozzle nozzle, the t ing spurted all over me, and almost drowned me.''
''Don't you think the hose was cut before the fire started, or might it not have been cut some other time, maybe severalweeks ago?''Asked the magestrate.
''No your honor if you will excuse me.''Answered the fireman whose name was James Padline'''I went there that very morning and saw that the hose was alright. Sure that's my job every morning and evening, to see if the hose is alrighy alright, and that the plugs is good .''
Deldon nodded his head at h this statement showing that they were the orders which he had delivered long since to his men.
''The fireman is right about t hat''he spoke up.''You are sure mr Padline that you really examined the hose this morning?''
''Yes sir.''
''Are you sure''QuwQuestioned the judge turning to the fireman.
''Yes your honor.That is my first job always in the morning, and it is to go over the morning and night shift and see about the hose.''
''Now about these seven prisoners''Said the magestrate turning once again to the engineer engineer.''You say you saw four of these little Vivian Girls, Jennie, Joice, Violet and Angeline with a boy run to the crowd, and immedaitely go to the rear.''?
The engineer engineer replied that was right.
''How did he mention it?''Asked the magestrate.

''Why after the fire started, and we got all the men out of the prison and were outside, and while the smoke was pouring from the building like an erupting volcano Padline said he thought four of these Vivian Girls whose names were just mentioned led by a boy and several other children who were child slaves must have started the fire, and then cut the hose.It surely is true because they with other child slaves were in the building and no one else when the fire started.''



CHAPTER FOUR.

SEE PAGE FOURTEEN .

CHAPTER FOUR.
A VERY ANXIOUS TIME. A MURDEROUS NATION. VIOLET,
AND HER SISTERS ARE ARRESTED. A THRILLING RESCUE, AND THE ESCAPE
OF HETTIE, AND DAISY FROM A TERRIBLE DEATH.
THE BATTLE ALONG THE NORMA RUN, KNOWN AS THE BATTLE OF
CAT'S PAW, AND THE BATTLE OF HENRIETTA'S PLAINS.PLAINS.
AND THEBATTLE OF HENRIETTAS PLAINS.

''we have sent for these two men and we'll gear hear what they have to say.General Deldon says that it was these little Abbisannian Princess's in the prisoners dock who did it... ''

Gannon stared at his friend in blank amazement.

''Violet and her sisters had done it!''He gasped.

Volcano Pauline said he thought four of these vivian girls whose names were just mentioned led by a boy and several other children who were child slaves must have started the fire, and then cut the hose.It surely is true because they with other child slaves were in the building and no one else when the fire started.''



CHAPTER FOUR.

A VERY ANXIOUS TIME. A MURDEROUS NATION.. VIOLET, AND HER SISTERS ARE ARRESTED. A THRILLING ES RESCUE, AND TTHE ESCAPE OF HETTIE, AND DAISY, FROM A TERRIBLE DEATH.

Deldon laughed a little as he saw the shudder over the fireman''You may as well shiver captian for that place was loaded for bear all right, for one wing is an ammuntition factory...''He said.

T he magistrate now turned to t he little girls.

''You are the important vivian girls are you not.?''

''Yes but we are innocent of any crime.''Answered violet.

''What made you steal those jewels?''Asked the Magestrate.''You are said to be christians and yet ye act worse than we do.''

''We did not steal them and we are telling the truth.''Answered violet Some one put them into our pockets, and then got us into it.''

''I did not say you stole them. Violet vivian, and wait untill you are asked to spa a speak on that other subject.''Thundered the magestrate.''We do not allow any inte interuption here in the court. And as we cannot get you to answer the quesio questions about the fire and who the boy was who told you to commit the rescues, we will sentence you to that horrible death and witi within two days.Deldon you may keep them in the slaughter house till the time for thir execution comes .''

'It was indeed right, that the penetentairy was set on fire, but violet and her sisters were innocn innocent, but truthfully if the Glandelinians had known they were innocent the sentencewould have bea been imposed upon them, because the magistrate was very wicked, n and did sects secretly enjoy the fact that the vivian girls could not prove their innocence, and was glad that so many of the poor child prisoners had perished in the ruins, and it was therefore without any reason that the crue, cruel sentence was imposed upon them. Indeed they had known who the re real rascal was but would not recall the sentence, though neverthel ess they did their best also to have the real culprit caught, though even if they had to rake the world through and th through for him. The man who had placed the sticks of dynimite in the captians o pocket, was the one who had set the penetentairy on fire, and the Glandelinians knowing it had a thousand detectives on his trail in a few hours and he was captured. The Glandelinians no matter whether they be good or bad are never the ones to be trifled with under any circumstances whatever and there is never anything they threaten they would not do, and who would he be who would even dare to try stop them when they are once aroused.-No matter who ever he was who set the fire,, whether he be a revengeful Glandelinian who may have had some grude on the owner because he had been refused to have the permission to join in the massacre at Norma Catherine or Calverine as it is called, or whether he be some angered Angelinian w he had no- buisness to set the penetentairy on fire, and I agree myself with the Glandelinians and say that any kind of the worse punishment would be too good to give to any one who ever committed such a terrible crime, for not that I would st ick for the Glandelinian cause, for there is a war raging and burning property of an enemy is just in war, but he or they who did the work ought to have known that there were thousands of children locked up in that immense ammunitio ammunition works and he or they was fully responsible for the death of the seven hundred children who perished in the dreadful fire. It was later on found out that seven Glande linians set the fire though who the thief was who put the things int o the pockets of violet and her sisters it could never be found out. The seven captured Glandelinians who set the fire were charged with high treason no matter if they did cauge cause the deaths of their hated christi ian en enemies, and their sentence was death.

I3

the engineer and fire men were now allowed to go, while the magestrate, the owner of the building,, and james gannon and also Homer talked over the matter again while the vivian girls were being cross examined or quizzed by the judge.

''That is what I thought it was from where I was''said Deldon''the fire should not have been able to make such a great spread before the firemen got here if it was not set on fire.And great goodness Deldon, did you not notice that the fire was seperate, and distinct in five places!''

''hen it suddenly dawned on James Gannon that this was certainly correct. The fire had raged in fivedid different places, each one distinct from the others and all having been fought at different times.

''That's right your honor.''Exclaimed James Gannon''We h d had to fight at five different places.The first one which was the worse blew up before we got our lead started and then there was the center rear, and two sided p r part of the wing. It was in the front where the explosion occured, at the first where the girls and their boy companion ran out.You could hardly think that little girls of such exceeding beauty would content themselves of being the greatest firebugs the world ever knew.''

''And there was where the hose was located.''Said Deldon.''You see also that it was the place of the dragon image, and we were always careful about that part of the rear wing as there wer were gasoline vats there and also great tanks, which may have caused the explosion, which toppled over the first fire engine that gots got in its way and killed the two horses pulling it and its driver and fireman.''

''what made you so anxious about the rear wing then?''Asked the magestrate soberly.

''Anxious?Man who would not have been anxious.Don't you know there was enough munitions, powder, shells, dynimate and other explosives enough in that rear wing to have blown up the whole southern districts of Vivian Vickey and dug a mile crater in her.Don't you know that those firemen fought back the fierce flames from a place that would have probably tumbled over every house in this big city if th ey had not stopped it in time.Don't you know there was really more than six hundred and fifty thousand car loads of f dyminite and t thousands of tons of other explosives in that wing!''Quickly asked Deldon, and the thought of this startled Gannon, and as he realized the chances he had real y really taken, he suhshuddered perceptibly.

started.''



I5

650.

Violà and her sisters however were liberated once more by the craftiness of Gertrude who had sepnt those days in searching for them, and who hd been among the crowd in disguise who witnessed the great fire. So no many times already Violet and her sisters had been made prisoners by the Glandelinians, they could not keep them and so Violet and her sistes could indeed thank God that he allowed them such luck as to again escape out of their grasp.

B

THE BATTLE ALONG THE NORMA RUN KNOWN AS THE BATTLE AS CAT'S PAW.....

When general Gunte had heard of the terrible massacrea, that was taking place in Norma, and of the imprisonment and escape of general Vivians wife and general Hansons wife, and also of the great scenes ele elsewhere in Norma, of the ill t reatement of the Vivian Girls, and of the Glandelinians sett ing fire to the Dell-Hell-Tell-Mell- Penentemat Pententairy he was furious. He hahad been making preparation to make a seige had had it well under way, and during the time or after his recent struggle he had changed his positions and had concentrated a large army of his troops on a portion of the banks of N r Norma Run called Cat's paw, and soon as some of the excitement in Norma had slackened down he decided to renew the struggle for the possession of Norma Catherine or Calvarine which ever it was called. He again defeated the Glandelinians in a terrific conflict during the first fourty eight hours after the st opping of the excitement, and extended his long lines tward the ford of Kennith Casey Pine, and moved forwa forward to make the seige.

THE BATTLE OF HENRIETTIAS PLAINS:

Six days after the small battle of Cat's Paw he advanced about three hundred thousand men to force an immense body of Glandelinians from their positions on t a large plain known as Henriettias.The Glandelinian positions on theseplains were heavily guarded by the bibgest guns ever seen in an army , and guarded by a force of I,400,000 Glandelinians.Near their position was a convent caloed by the name of the plains in which there had been about five thousand prisoners, the fewest being porters, the rest nuns priests and children. The children had been the most , there having been one thousand boys, and three thousand six hundred fifty five girls all of whom had bea been massacred. The convent was now used as a sort of fort. The first attack was begun while the second fourty eight hours massacre in Norma Catherine was progressing, and two hundred and twenty five thousand men were personally led tward the convent, and these were led by Kennith Josie. These swept forward tward the convent, while the rest of the christ ians were to engage the main line, but their assault was unsuccessful, and Kennith Josie was wounded. At the same time the christian batteries under general gparring began hammering fearful volleys upon the fortifications of the enemy on the plains, while three hundred and thirty thousand more were led against the convent. cofor th the second time.

Adelsa-de-garbe who was in command at this time of the army on the plains was excited by the movements of the Angelinians and Abyssinkilians, and prepared his whole force for action. On came the Abyssinkilians, and Angelinians, and they made ten combined assaults the contest raging fiercely for ten hours, but ten times they were repulsed with frightful loss.

Simultaneously general John West led forward the three hundred and fifty thousand men under a deadly fire against the fortified convent. Heavy volleys were poured upon the christians from every window window and doors that mowed them down like grass, but after this repulse they came g again rushing with tremendous fury, but again the eefects of the enemys fire was frightful the Angelinian brigades being literally torn to pieces. The convent itself was armed with artillery of the smallest kins, and ma machine guns which opened a galling fire of grape and canister upon the christians which again checked them, but seeing that it must be captured to secure the point for the christian line they only rallied and went on again pressing forward furiously, but soon encountered such an annihilating

from all of the enemys guns, that their leaders were again compelled to order their men to retire. Bunte sent them reinforcements and again they swept forward to the attack, and though masses of the Angelinians themselves were wiped out, and the Angelinians recoiled in confusion the Abyssinkilians themselves continued on with wild yells, and rushed right up t o the enemys position, but again encountered a murderous fire that withered their whole whole front line.But amid the dreadful carnage having no orders to retire the man tens of thousands of survivors swarmed over the works, and after furious fight ing for three hours at close quarte quarters drove the enemy from the position and back twa tward their comrades defending the convent, and after another fearful struggle succeeded in capturing the convent which they surrounded on all sides, but these being the furious hot headed Abyssinkilians gave the enemy no quarter and massacred all they took as prisoners.

The number who fell defending the convent was about twenty five thousand. Though now the convent was captured, the enemys main line still held its ground. Here the Angelinians had charged against the Glandelinian positin position again and again with tremendous fury losing twenty thousand in each succession of onslaughts, while at the same time to add to all the slaughter the distant Glandelinian batteries of cannon on the hills along the vinicity were massed upon the attacking columns.A tremendous cannonading burst forth with t the tremendous uproar of some great volcanic eruption and to add to all this other Glandelinian cannon, centemeters, parrot guns, mortars, kruppt guns, and all kinds of nine inch guns swelled in with their tremendous grandeur pouring frightful volleys of shot and shell upon the christians.The roar of II,345 guns on the enemys sides was deafening, but it was soon added to that of Buntes christian artillery, which soon hammered back in spasmodic reply, and the whole scene in the region of the battle seemed covered with thousands of bewildering explosions, which seemed to smother the landscape under the smoke pall. Being fully determined to force Adele-de-garbe from the plains, Bunts having withdrawn the other forces which were del depleted sent two million fresh troops to assault the enemys position, and these swept forward across the plain like the movements of a series of waves.They disolved away in brigades, but though some of the column swayed and fell back the rest pressed on with d dauntless courage, and over the works with wild yells poured the Abyssinkilians, and Glandelinians and Abyssinkilians closed the hand to hand fight being awful. For a moment these Abyssinkilian troops were checked in their onward rus h by reinforcements suddenly hurled upon them, and their lines wereshattered and desciminated by the furious fire of the enemys machine guns, and long lines of blasting musketry, and tumults of bayonets along the gray lines and general Horace Varney on the side of the christians was killed while Rowland and Carollyn Wells were wounded.

Though even this time the Abyssinkilians were repulsed and driven back the christians increased their cannon fire to redoubled invensity, and the Glandelinians who rushed forward madly to the counter charge and with exultant and derisive yells were cut down in horrible numbers.Still on pressed their survivors, and their lines were raked like a comb does hair, and reduced to a mere handful of survivors the enemy fled terror stricken.Bunte gathered the shattered christian forces, and sent forward three other big forces to renew the assault. The first big force was shelled to pieces, and the alrwady trembling lines in red and purple fell back being forced to abandon the assault and all along their line of retreat they were dominated by the big guns of the enemy their dead and wounded lying in heaps where they hd had fallen their leader general Nicholal Achten Version being mortally wounded. But the second force that went to the assault and charged again and again in heavy masses were wholly determined to force Adele-de-garbes army from the plains.But with their own men falling in tens of thousands this force was also compelled to retire, but by this time Adele-de-Garbes army was considerably weakened, and were unable w to withstand the assault of the third force and losing in this part of the struggle which lasted only half an hour over twenty thousand killed, and fifty six thousand wounded and the Glandelinians were forced to give give way. The total christian losses in this battle was I80,444 in killed and wounded, while that of the enemy was about 345,667 in killed and wounded in the morning, and of the afternoons battle they lost in addition ' I25,000 in killed and 456,777 in wounded. Total was 58I,777.

Some time later while Sieguenary was in the garden reading a pape paper telling of some other events a general on horseback wearing a large b bl-black hat with a big black flumie and ablue gray uniform covered with medals and badls bbadges and other designs which showed him to be one of

started."





the general in chiefs of the Glandelinian armies came along at foot
65[illegible] pace followed by a party of Glandelinian officers in the handsomest uniforms ever seen worn by soldiers soldiers. As Violet and her sisters were near by his eyes fell upon them, and rested there first with the doubtful look of recognition followed by a start of surprise and satisfaction. He reigned inhis horse instantly with an exclamanation;

"The Vivian girls....."

For a moment they shrank back their cheeks paler than ever before, then recovering he herself violet said calmly;

"We are the Vivian girls John Manley."

"General Manley h"He corrected. "You forgot that we are friends no longer.We have changed all this time since the opening of this war, and since you are some of those loathsome f Angelinian fools it goes to my heart"He went on with a sneer"Tbe be obliged to do my duty, however unpleas unpleasant it is, it must be done.You a are charged with stealing jw jewrly from a man and also of being spies.You are also charged with being in leagueof Gertrude Angeline, and also with s etting on fire the great ammunition works, a part of which is used as a prison. You are my pris prisoners."

Then turning to some of the soldiers who a had approached he said;

"Men forward march...."

At his command the men came forward.

"These seven little girls are Abbiesannian children in disguise."He went on pointing to violet and her sisters In vestiue of my office as general in chief of the Glandelinians commanding the armies near Norma and member of the Committe of Galmannia Shoemannia's command I arrest them not only as spies, but as firebugs, and give them into your charge. There was a person who was with these spies. Seize him also on the charge of harboring seven little enemies of Glandelinia, and a spy as well.They w are all in league with two spis two s pies known as the sons of that christ ian dog general Vivian."

But seiguenry was gone. T he moment general John Manley had looked around in ordering his soldiers to arrest them, violet had whispered in Siegmuerys ear;

"Fly general for our sakes. For I fear if you are arrested you are we are lost and if you are free we can be assured we are safe."

Had he alone been concerned Siegmuery would have stood by violet and her sisters, and shared their fate, but the words "for their sake" decided him and he had instaly slipped away among the crowd, this arrest had brought.

"Where is that man?"General Manley repeated angrily.

"What was he like?"One of the by standers asked.

But general Manley could give no description what ever of Seigmuery. He had noticed that violet and her sisters wre st sitting near someone reading a paper, when he first caught sight of them, and of their faces, but had noticed nothing more, and did not know whether the man was young or old.

"I can't tell you."He said in a tone of vexatation."Never mind we shall find him later on, and I'll take these little spies with me myself, and leave you men here to guard the house, and arrest him should he return. This capture is most important. "

So saying he set out with Violet and her sisters walking beside him but closely watched by Manley. In the next s treet had came upon a party of twenty armed Omarians, belonging to the Omarian Commune, and ordered them to take the place he had charged first with the duty du duty, and directed them to proceed with him to the assembly. Violet and her sisters were taken at once before the Glandelinian committie sitting in permanence for the discovery and arrests of suspects in disguise.

"I charge these seven little girls with being Angelinian spies in disguise and also with the burning of the penentantery. They are the daughters of the fool general Vivian and his wife, the latter who was to be executed at the convent, but who escaped."

"Murdered you mean, assassinated, sir."Violet and her sisters said in a clear haughty tone."Why not call things by their proper names?"

"I'm sorry"General John Manley went on not heding the interruption;

"That it should be my lot to denounce them, for I acknowledge that in the days before this glorious war commenced I have known their father and uncle well.But for a trifle mistake of mine concerning something about their religion he has become mine enemy, and so I return their enemity byarresting their beloved ones, that though it be my d duty to the Kingdom of Glandelinia or not before any private considerat ions. I know that I have done perfectly right.I denounce them as the greatest spies nd and the betterest enemies of Glandelinia. And as I understand that the

does not deny that they are the daughters of the great christia general Robery Robert Angelic vivian, and neices of general Hanson vivian or what ever you call him I want you at once to sign an order for their co committal at norma. There is still room there though the pris ons are filling fast. It ain't safe to keep them in the Calverine portion because they are either rescued or escape themselves. And mind yo now if these vivian girls ew escape I will under any conditions hold you res ponsible for they are the most dangerous enemies of Glandelinia, and must not get away. Th They are to be put to death as soon as I sent the notice.''

''I'll do so right away so they will not escape.''Saidthe presidentof of the committee.''Hy won't this surprising capture surprisethe king.''

''I see that we will have to have another jail delivery.''One of the Committee laughed brutally, and a murmur of ascent passed through the chamber.''

The order was made out first that they should be confined to the Whitneys Convent, and violet and her sisters were handed over to the armed soldiers to be taken with the next batch of prisoners to whitneys convent. Siegmuery was some twenty yards behind iolet and her sisters after she had told him to fly. He recognized the man instantly, and seeing that their disguises were discovered his first impulse was to rush forward to their assi assistance, but he hopelessness of such any attempt at interference struk struck him, and he quickly disguised himself as a soldier of the commune, and had mingled with the other soldiers who were about to take them to the con convent. As soon as they were placed in a room by themselves, siegmuery not being recognized-was-placed inside to guard them. As soon as the soldiers wewere gone sig siegmuery laughed for a minute. They could see in his face that something was wrong.

''There is something wrong.''Violet exclaimed to joice vivian.''But as he is a Glandelinian he would not tell us even if we asked him, or pleaded to him.''

''It's quite some news.''Said the-supposed Glandelinian quietly.

''Try to nerve yourselves little Angelinian prisoners of mine for in t ti this prison you will need all your courage for siegmuery is in this prisonalso.''

''Oh goodness gracious.''Jennie exclaimed burating into tears, while her sisters sat still and motiolness.''Why did you take us away and put us here for!''She added in a sharp voice which the supposed Glandelinian would not ha have recognized as her own.Our place is with him and where he goes we will go.You have no right to lead us away.We will go back to him at once even it if it takes us to kill you''And she drew a pistol which she had concealed.

'''''We would like to shoot you anyway for killing our mother and aunt....''Joice said with a quivering of the lip.....

''No dear little girls, but I would have saved them had there been mut but a little time to do so.This time I hope to be more succes sful.I'm Siegmuery and saw that to go with you as your warden would be the only means to rescue you. Courage little girls .Do not give up.I depend on your clever little heads to help me....''

They were overjoyed when they saw that it was surely siegmuery C The appeal was success ful, and they burst into a passion of tears. Siegmuery did not try to check them, and in a short time they crisecried themselves to sleep.

''This is awful''Siegmuery said to himself.''Violet's mother and aunt having been in prison at Norma and I unable to rescue them and it had to be a little girl who did it, thousands, nay scores of thousands of prisoners massacred, violet and her sisters in prison with no one to trust butme me and the christian generals all over in a terrible state of mind about me and them. It's awful to think of it. It's enough to drive a fellow out of his senses. I have turned over in my mind every sceme by which I could get these little girls out of prison, but at present I have fixed up nothing. I cannot carry out the original plan of seiz ing Manley.It would require more than one to carry out such a scene. If these little girls could only help me to seize general manley, hold a kin knife to him and threaten to kill him if he would cry out. All may be well....But I'm afraid that it would not do. It is a desperate interprise for us.The next plan I thought of was to get appointed as a warden in this prison, but though I have succeeded it is only rashiness, and woo to me if I am discovered. The only thing to do was to let out tha that I'm an Angelinian, that I might get arrested and lodh lodged in the same rp prison, and to help them get out, as from what I heard the prisoners are not seperated as before, but live together now.

started.''



But tht I found was of no use for if I was once in prison as a spy I might never get out again alive, besides there are lots of other prisons , and there is no reason why t they would not send me there, or here eather than elsewhere. I thought it seemed too doubtful, and so did not con-cent to that plan. Of cours course if I knw they would sent meto me to this prison I would have risked it . I would have hide a file and steel saw about me, and might cut through the bars, but I saw no reas on why they should sent me here rather than anywhere else. It was lucky I pass ed off as a warden. I would certainly liked to have killed that si sly looking villain who arrested them, the scoundrell, after violet and her sisters had been so friendly tward him, before the war. Besides I do not see what the qur quarrel with him and Hanson has to do anything with the Vivian Girls.If I could I would kill the fool like a dog, but I don't see ho w that would do them any good, and it would probably end in my being shut up. The most hopeful plan as seemed to me was to try and bribe some of the warders , but as I act as one myself it would do no use use now and it would be a terrible risk to try it, for the ve ry first Glandelinian I spoke to mi might denounce me. The bet bes t plan I know is to wait untill the time of the second massacre of the prisoners comes n and then I may succeed in rescueing them some way.''

Of course there was a certain risk as there was no getting a captive out of the prisons without running some sor sort of risks, and the thing that poor general Seigmuery intended to do was to fix on as safe a pla plan as he could. However he had to think it out well before he done it for a failure would be fatal, and yet he did not think that there was any pressing danger just at present. It was hardly likely that there would be any repetition of the wholesale slaughter for a long while, and if they would have another trial of the prisoners, there were such numbers of them, so many arrested every day, that it would be a long time before they came to violet and her sisters.D Seigmuery was determined at all hazardous to get them out of prison.But how? If the men who have the keys to the corridors could be bribed, but again how could it be managed if those prisons builded by the former hands of the Abbieannians was too strong to break into, and really as impossible to break out of as it is to break out of hell. T he descipline was more stricker than usual there being a very close watch kept over the prisoners, and many guards who are good do disguise readers stood at the prison doors so as to be sure that no prisoners were passibg out in disguise. Siegmuery feared that it would be impossible to get violet and her sisters out. There were many of the men who were execut ioneers mixed up with the wardens, and this meant that there was the greatest villiageance to insure that none escaped.

There were many strong doors to be opened, and the keys were all held by different persons. Seigmuery could discover no way of getting them out befos before the time came of the second delivery of the prisoners for slaughter. V Violet and her sisters when they awoke feared also that there was no chance of escape for day and night the prisoners were watched, ten or twenty wardens heavily armed locking themselves up in the cells with them to be more sure they could not escape, and handing their keys over to their main warden so that the prisoners in vase they did do something could not have the keys to make use of. T here were ten cells in th wardens o in the cell containing violet and her sisters nine others beside Siegmuery. Every hour some names were called out, and these went but were never seen again . Vio Violet and her sisters did not fret knowing that they were in the hands o God, and if it was his will they would be saved, if not they must face bravely what ever happens. The next morning one of the ten wardens as they ledt accidentally dropped a note in front of poor violet Violet . As she read it a burning flush of color swept across her face to her very brow. She folded it carefully again, and stood looking through the window silently for about a quarter of an hour.

''What is it violet dear?''Joice asked.''Have you been crying Violet dear.You look so fli flushed.You must not fret as Seigmuery says says. We must not give up hope for that.He believes he may hit upon some plan for saving us tet. yet. It is only natural that we should thik think h there is no means of getying away. It is we who must invent something.''

''Yes we will t ry''Said violet with a quiver of her lip, and then she suddenly burst int o t ears.

''You must not give way violet .''Said Seigmuery when she g had recovered a little.''You know how much I trusted to your advice.If you were to break down I should also lose heart .''

''I will not try to break down again.''Violet said.''It is not often that I give way but to day I do not feel quite myself, and this note finished me ent i rely.''
As he took the notehe noticed that her hands were got, and her cheeks were quite flushed,and it looked to him as if she were feverish.Even what general Seigmiery read in the note shocked him about as bad as it d id too poor violet.He oread thus;;;;;;;;;;;;;;;;;;;;

''Your excellency general Manley;
I know that you ewatch over the city and the surrounding vinicity. As I would have you know that for more than two weeks seven little girls known as the Vivian Girls, have been arrested by you, but as you stated their escort general Seg Seigmiery of the christian army had disappeared. This in itself is mysterious as you believed. You had arrested the vivian girls and denounced them as spies in disguise, and it is now believed that their companion is now in their prison with them as a warde n. His description is this;

Brown hair, blue eyes, black beard, and light complexion. We advise you that he be arrs arrested before he finds that he is known, for if he does he will try desperate meansato get away with the vivian girls. The commitee has o ffered over one hundfred thousand dollars for his capture dead or alive.We thought that we would sent this note to you to warn you before it is too late.''

Your assistant general.
Calmannia.Shoemannia.

Siegmiery felt the color leave his cheeks, and his hand shook as he hastily abstracted the note.This was a sudden blow for which he was fully unprepared.He could not think even what was best to be done.
''There is one thing.''Seigmiery said half aloud with a scowl;
''If Violet and her sisters are murdered, I will s urely kill general John Manley as I would a dog, for he will be their murderer k just as much as if he himself had cut their throats. I would do it at once if it were not for the little girls. I must not run any useless risks for the only thing at present is to get them out, and this must be done at all hzards.''
Turning this over in his mind he walked about thecell. It seemed as if there must be some way of get getting poor violet and her sisters out, if he could only hit upon it. He turned over in his mine every escape he had read of, but in most of these the prisoner had been a man or woman capable of using tools passed in to him or her, to saw through iron bars, pierce walls,o overcome jailes jailers, while had some had been saved by female relatives, wives, or daughters, who went in and exchanged clothes and places with them, but this was not feasible here. This was not a prison were relatives could call up upon friends, for to be a relative of a friend or a friend, of a prisoner was acute acute s ufficient in the eyes of the terrorists to mark any one as being an enemy of Glandelinia. The Glandelinians already without hardly many m batt les had deluged Calverinia with oceans of blood and even now more fearful massacres were going on in Norma they being real wholesale massacres. Even thé afternoon there had been a terribleincrease in the work of butchery, and to add to that all eyes were turned to the spectacle of the mock trial of violet and her sisters. For a week they had remained closeprisoners in the prison and insulted by the ruffuanly guards, and only fel fedon the sal stalest kind of food, not even fit for the worse kind of hogs to eat and which had a foul revolting oder. Harmless as was the lives of poor violet and her sisters Cammannia Shoemannia and John Manley were bent on having their lives . The mockery of a trial commenced the next day and on a stormy one at that, when the wind was blowing hard and chilly and the rain pouring, and the thunder crashing with clamor loud enough to level a less substantial city as Norma.
Leonia Heldonia Bicknell and even general Accountantas villianious looking as they were defended the Vivian Girls fearlessly and elequently declaring that they were innocent of any crime against Glandelinia, and that if they were assassinated general vivian of Angelinia who throw his worse vengeance on the Glandelinian nation and probably destroy it entirely and massacre everybody without mercy. But all this was useless. Violet and her sisters to the rage of Bicknell and Accountants were condemned beforehand.

started.''





John Mahley and Calmanni a Shoemania led the assalt assault. Many of the hundreds of better Glandelinians, menanced and alarmed stood neutral, but Bicknell stormed with his full fury against the folly of their condemanation and declared that if they were assassinated, he and Accountants would resign their commands, sooner than be mixed up in the destruction of the Glandelinian cities and country that would result . From the fury of Bicknell and Accountants the ques tion wa was immediately put to the assembly.
''Are Violet and her sisters children of Abbisannia, living in Angelinia, or Calverinia, guilty of aroson arson,, conspiracy, and spyingand attempt against the general safty of Glandelinia?''
With a final lot with not one exception the assembly ret urned an affirmative answer, and the final vote was taken. Three hundred and sicty one voted for death, two thousand for life imprisonment in the Kings prisonpiroens at Glandelinia, three thousand eighty six for detation detention, bansement, or conditional death, but with a wish for the assembly assembly to reviss the sentence. Some had voted for cricu crucifixion so sentence of death was pronun pronounced. After a sitting which lasted for thirty seven hours there was another struggle between the avacotes avocates some of delay, and those i of instant execution, but the avocates of instant death won, and they were t o be executed with the massacre of pris oners which was going on l already though they had been granted a suspension of at least four hours to say what t o say pronounce before they were ''Executed.''
Siegmiery saw that it would be absolutely impossible for violet and her sisters watched as they were to escape or be rescued, and no pasx pass or permitt that John Manley could give would be of the smallest utility.You must re remember dear readers that though all apparently united against the vivian Girls there was a never ending struggle going on in the con vent ion between the various parties, and the various leaders. John Manley was the chief of them, but cou could gi egmiery wring a pass from him, that pass would not be respected, for Manley had warned the men that he will not give any passes, and in case one came to him, they will understand that it had been wrung from him, and they are not t o respect it under any conditions. The trial and threatening execution had at ,ea least thr the good effect of making the little girls pray without ceasing. Violet was passionate, and ot the others tearful in their sorrow, and apprehen sion. Over and over again violet and her sisters implored Siegmiery to save them. There were still many christians in Norma, and indeed many of the Calverinians were shocked andalienated by the violence of the Glandelinian concen convention, and violet urged that Seigmiery might obtain some pass or ducment which would enable them to escape. He tried again and again that sorrowful morning but it was us u useless. All this while the massacre of the prisoners was horrible. Glandelinia had indeed become a murderous nation. The very world- looked on amazed, ppalled at the act . General Bicknell or Accountant Accountants no matter what violet and her sisters had thought about them were not any of the foolish butchers, and were christians in themselves, and openign openingly too, and had undoubted ly strove their very bebest t o lesse lessen abusee , and tried to force the glandelinians under them to return to the path of reform. It was not their object to shed blood this way by the massacre of prisoners , and non combatants at that, and there was no readiness to give way to their effection of the Glandelinians, and which had allowed this awful massacre to mac march on its way without a check, and had been in Norma at the time it commenced, they would have put it down by main force though now the mobs were in such raging fury that it was impossible to do anything now. It was th the scores of thousands of victims, the nobles, the priests, the nuns, the monks, lay brothers, and the delicate women and children, and cultured men who had reason to complain for it was now Bicknells powerlessness to resist, which left the christians in Norma at the mercy of their blood thirsty foes. Every day before this second massacre the search of suspects had become stricker, hundreds of christians in disguise being seized, and thrown into pri son, and this of course had fu filled the prisons to overflow ing. All the massacres were going on in its fullest frenzy, and again Siegmiery was thinking of a plan to save the little girls, even if it be at the risk of his own life. Just then he had thought of a pal plan. And said to violet ;
''I'm going to pren pretend that I'm an executioner too, and though I may drag you out, and you must know who I am you must pretend to make resistance , pretend to appeal to the wardens and declare that you do not ewant to die, for if you don't it is just as possible that they might detect me, and refuse to let me take you little girls away, saying that the order was for your deaths not your delivery. It was only yesterday that I met general

Bicknell and accountants sometime before the trial was resumed and they knew me despite my disguise right away, but instead of denouncing me as I feared for they recognized me, they only congrulated me as being the friend of some children they wished themselvew to save, and so have given me this plan. Otherwise I would never have thought ot it. As for our plan I do not believe those other exe executioneers would recognize me, though still it would be as wel well to avoid any risms risks whatever of my scems failing, for then I would even disappoint the two good Glandelinian generals, and even risk my life. But then I may have to overcome the others as they t l told me for they may at any moment suspect me and then I would be in for it. But I will wait untill I get outside before I try to overcome them.." I propose to tie the hands and feet of the main wardens and gag them too, but it may be the safest plan to run them through at once and have done with them. For they may be dangerous enemies if they are left at large or alive and as they would kill you little girls without mercy if they had a good chance I don't see why I should be o ove ovgr-convinced about them. These Glandelinians are scoundrels and enemies of God, and one a nat ion of men whom I regard as murderersw murderers and assassins, but then yet I could not think of killing them in cold blood though they deserve it.But then we are risking everything by letting them liveso I intend to do some killing myself. Such fellow should be killed like rats, when you got them in a trap."

"It may be so"Said Violet. mournfully."But I could not bring myself t o kill them in cold blood."

Siegmuery was silent but not convinced, for he wa not going to change his plans now no and kill the Glandelinians it would be, no matter if they turned against him for it. It was to him the most extreme folly to leave such dangerous enemies alive after their att empt was discovered.

"Those Glandelinians would hunt us all down if our escape was discovered, and if we left them alive. And you all see I am risking my life in this buisness,-and I mean to have my say if you little girls wishe wish to be saved, for Bicknell and Accountants said it was the only way."

As he spoke a warden as drunk as a fool came in and with an exclamanation sprang at Seigmuery two other wad wardens having followed.

"That is Siegmuery the christian spy."He shouted.

"He would have thrown his army arms around Siegmuery but in that moment he slipped and as he arose the infuriated warden drew his sabre and before Siegmuery could draw his own the drunken fool would have cut him down, when he fell himself in a heap, from a tremendous blow which the other warden struck him with his fist.

"How dare you denounce my brother as a spy of the christ ian dogs."He shouted."I'll kill you if you do not get out of here might y quick."

The drunken Glandelinian got to his feet and saluting feebly staggered out of the cell followed by the third warden who looked suspiciously at Siegmuery. Violet and her sisters had already been weakened by their lo g long imprisonment, and shaken by what they had already gone through. They had almost grown indifferent to death. Hour after hour they had seen hundred hundreds of prisoners taken out to execution and the retribution which had d fallen upon several Glandelinians h gave them scarcely a thought, except a feeling of thankfulness th that some day they would be free from their l persecutions. Siegmuery had succeeded in being put in this cell as a steady warden, and then as an executioneor by the order of Bicknell as it would enable him to obtain information of all that was going on. Had it not been for this he would have gladly declined the honour, for his feelings were daily harrowed by arrests and massacres which he was powerless to prevent, for he did not venture to raise his voice on the side of mercy, for had he done so it would have been certain to excite utmost suspicion and probably end in his own arrest. He found that as horrible as were the great atrocities committed in Norma Catherine they were even s urpassd surpassed by those which were i nacted in other p places in particular. A most terrible persecution was raging under the direction of purgatorian. T he terror was universal. The news of the threatened execution of Violet and her sisters had hieghtened the dismay. Thousands of simultaneous massacres were going on everyw ere around Norma and even Julo Gallio. The lowest ruffians of the Glandelinians armies were now their mast ers and under even pretended accusations were wrecking their hate and revenge revenge upon the respectableinhabitants. Private enmities were wiped out in blood. None were too high or to low to be denounced as Angelinians, and denunciation was followed as a matter of course by a mu mi mock trial and a wholesale execution.



SEE PAGE TWENTY THREE.

CHAPTER FIVE.

THE REBELLION PROGRESSES.

ease we will the main. The little girls were brought out.The youngest ones seemed frightened, but the others were as calm and as brave as if they fear ed nothing.They were asked their names but they would not tell, only crying out that they committed no crime.Old John Manley himself was there and he said;

"You seven little shrimpiss are charged with being enemies of

[illegible] of the Glandelinians armies were now their mast-ers and under even pretended accusations were wrecking their hate and revenbe revenge upon the respectableinhabitants. Private enmities were wiped out in blood. None were too high or to low to be denounced as Angelinians, and denunciation was followed as a matter of course by a mu mi mock trial and a wholesale execution.



23

There were spies everywhere, men who recieved blood money for every victim they denounced. Even before the trial of Violet and her sisters Siegmury being a stranger had begun to cause distrust among the Glandelinians, it had long before become whispered that he must be a spy, and acting as executioner so as to get a chance of freeing Violet and her sisters. Siegmus Siegmury soon percieved that he was regarded with absolute hostility, and one day general Wicknell came in and said to him quietly;

"Sir I warn you had better look out.There is a strong feeling against you. Take my advise and do something quick before they may denounce you."

It was aeful, hearing those fiends marking out their victims and exult ing over their murder. Hundreds of priests were all in hiding, and yet thousands more had been murdered, and Glandelinia had more solemly renounced renounced god and placed Reason on his throne. It was terrible and yet Siegmury had felt that his position was getting more and more dangerous, for he did not play his part siffucient ly well.He was not forward enough in their violent councles and he could not bring himself to vote for proposals for massacres, when there was any division among them, ad this had brought the suspicions. He had been asked questions lately as to why he was staying there, and why he had come whether he was a full blooded Glande Glandelinian or a christian spy. Siegmury felt that danger was thickening around him for he had noticed angry glances cast at him from the more violent of the co commune and had caught s sentences expressing doubt doubts whether he was a Glandelinian or not. He had alread also heard the president say;

"I believe he is a cursed Angelinian dog. And I want you to watch him closely.I shall make it my buisness to get at the bottom of the affiar and we will make short work of him if we find things as we believe."

## CHAPTER FIVE.

### THE REBELLION PROGRESSES.

Siegmury felt therefore that the danger was more urgent than at first believed, and that if they could escape the prisons, the risk of trying to escape to the christian armies by land could be like running into hell, and might might bring themselves under fire from the Glandelinian batteries on the distant hills or along the banks of the Norma Run. And he also feared that vague suspicions which he knew afloat would suddenly be converted into action. He determined to take his place that afternoon with the comittee as usual and endeavor to ally their doubts by assuming a violent attitude. He felt however that the hour of the execution of Violet and her sisters would be mor more trying than any he had ever passed and that he would give a good deal if the next few hours were over. Just tweb twenty five minutes later he had left the prison, and was reutnring, when two Glandelinian or Calverinians I mean who appeared dressed as Guarians came up to him;

"You are the man who guarded the Vivian girls nare you not.?"One of them asked asked.

Siegmury assented hurriedly with a strange presentment of evil.

"Well fifteen minutes after you left a score of men with six officers all being those blood thirsty scoundrels known aas Guarian-gurdes came to the prison and carried the little girls off. We fought them and killed a good many, and dared to do so for many of us Calverinians had arisen in rebe llion and take part in this war you Angelinians are waging against Glandelinia, but it was useless we got worsted as we were to too few. Some of the Curdes are waiting there for your return, so I advise you not to go back to the prison."

Siegmury staggered as if struck with a blow.

"O poor young man."The Calverinian said compass ionately."But I pity you."Mosy of the Glandelinians who are still at large and not prisoners are furious that these wrt wretches should have carried off those sweet young creatures, but what could we do.?We hissed and attacked the men.The little girls have again been brought before the tribunal and we will the hall. The little girls were brought out.The youngest ones seemed frightened, but the others were as calm and as brave as if they fear ed nothing.They were asked their names but they would not tell, only crying out that they committed no crime.Old John Manley himself was there and he said;

"You seven little shrimpies are charged with being enemies of

Glandelinia i with being he here in Norma in disguise, and with t rying to leave Norma contrary to the laws against emigration and with being in compay company with one who under false pretenses as a glandelinian, who is but an enemy and a traitor to glandelinia. You have also set the Dell-Mell-Tell Mell penententairy on fire. What do you say?''

''I do not deney that I we were in disguise.''The biggest of those little girls said in a clear voice.''Nor do we deny that we should have escapd escaped if we could. And as you treat us as enemies, and as our lives ar are in danger I cannot see that we were to blame for doing so. I do neny that we are enemies of glandelinia, neither do I deny that the gent leman who was with is is a glandelinian either. But he is no spy and not that but I dare you t o hury or injure u s you bloody assassins. AndAwhy should we ourselves set that big prison on fi re when we knew there were so many child priso prisoners in it?''

Then us Calverinians thought it was time to speak and we cried out for mercy and said how good they had been to him when in trouble with general Hanson Vivian the great christian general, and then general John Manley got into a passion, and said theybwere trait ors and wort hy of death, and that they should die, and we shouted that we would not have it, and broke into the tribunal and surrounded the Vivian girls and then the guards rushed in and there was a fight. We beat them off and got outside, and then a regiment of soldiers came up, and they were too strong for us, though we fog fought stoutly I tell you for our blood was up, but it was of no use. The dear Vivian Girls were recaptured again, and many of us got severe wounds, and many were killed. But the feeling was strong I can tell you a o among even the better glandelinians themselve thelsen themselves when the news spread, and then later about five thousand Calverinians stormed the jail backed by the glandelinians who were the better class but it was strongly guarded and defended, and there were seventeen regiments in the town and these were brought up before we could force an entrance.It is horrible to brave the anger of these monsters but we did. They would think of nothing but putting us all to death, and also the glandelinians who dared to aid us. It was not to renew the fighting that we were afraid of, but it is the congeance they would take afterwards, whether we happened to win or not. To think that just at the moment when a chance of rescueing them was offered the little girls should have again fallen into the hands of the enemy, and we Calverinians trying to strike a blow in their defense. It is maddening.''

''If they are murdered I will go s traight to John Manley and kill him the first time he leaves his headquarters, though they may t ear me to pie pieces aft erwards .''Said Seigmuery.

''They are m not murdered yet.''The good Calverinian friend said.''But they are to be and every prisoner. The committee had this afternoon been down to the warfe of the Mc-gollester Run River's mouth and had seized a score of ships from us Calverinians. And they are openingly boating boasting that an end is going to be put to the christian doggies, that the slaughter at the prisons was too slow, that the prisons must be cleared, and that they are going to pack the prisoners on board the ships, and sink them with shot, shell, and canister.''

Poor Siegmuery gave a cry of horror.Then recovering he asked;

'How can they be saved.?''

''I cannot say my dear sit sir.''Said the Calverinian.''It does seem to me--------''

''The They have got to be saved.''Interrupted Siegmuery with a grave steady voice.''The question is how?''

''Yes my dear sir.''The Calverinian agreed hesitatingly.''That certainly is the question.You can however rely on me my dear man.''He went on.''I'll do my best whatever.You may decided that I have no head to invent things.You tell me what to do and I'll do it no matter what the risk.''

''I know I can rely on you Calverinians.''Said Siegmuery.''But I cannot invent anything just now unless as far as I can see there are two ways only. One way is to go to general John Manleys head quarters, find the monst ers, place a piztol to the human dragons head, compell him to order them to be released, stand with him at the prison door th till they come out, embark with them and him in a boat, row down the river and keep on untill we reach within sight of the christian lines, shoot the scoundrel to death, and thro thorw him over into the river, and then--''

''Sir?''The Calverinian asked after a puase seeing that Siegmuery was speaking more to himself than to him.

''Yes that i s the question that I cannot answer.''Siegmuery.''I can see allthe rest as if it were pas passing.I can feel general John Manley



in my grasp and shrinking as the pistol touches his forehead. I can hear him giving his orders. I can see the crowds of graycoats falli ng back as I walk with him through the stree streets. I can hear him crying to the Glandelinians to stand aside, and le let uspass let us pass.I can see him going down to the river together, but what am I to do in a boat with him and seven children in the raging Norma ri ver where are are chances of him turning on me, when I'm l not not looking is a question that is more harder to answer than reading a book without printing in it.''

''In one way that could be a good idea.''The Calverinian exclaimed carried awan carried away by the picture which Siegmuy Siegmuery seemed to be describing as if he saw it.''But that river is just now swollen as it is, is more dangerous than the butchers themselves, and then even Manley is too reckless an man to yeild to anybody, even if a hundred pistols were leveled at his head for years. Why not embark in a ship and go out to sea sea. I could get you a ship, and many of the Calverinians also will stand by you, and when we are once outside the river we will throw Manley over to the fishes and make for Angelinia Agathis.''

''Thank you sir''Said Seigmuery.''If the other plans seem impossible I will try that but only as a last resort, for I know the chances are a million to one against its successes. I should have no fear as to general john Manley himself, but as I went through the streets all of the glandelinians might cover me with their own muskets and shoot me at once. If I could get him alone it would be different. You could go with me. I would stand over him untill you had time to embark with them, then I would blow out his brains and make my way down to the river. But there would be no on chance of finding him alone. Monsters like him are always fearful of assassination. If I could only escape by the bay of WVivian Wicke y it would be all right, but it is too far to reach that city of Vivian wickey, and probably by this time the Angelinian and Abbisan nian warships are besieging the fortifications of Mc-Whirther and boam bombarding the fortifications and so escape is o impossible that way on account of the tempest of high explosives roaring and thun dering every where.''

''And what is the other plan then?''The Calverinian asked.

''The othe other plan is to get on board the ships or oneof them on which they are to be placed, hide down in the holds untill the guards leave her, then join them, and when the ship sinks fasten them on a spar and drift down the river with them till out of sight of the city of Norma where Angelinians or Calverinians could row off at seeing us and pick us up. They say there are to be glandelinian soldiers on each side of the river?''

''That is true.''Said the Calverinian despondently.''To shoot down any who try to swim ashore with gathling guns?Most of them they say will be women and children, but their heads would be seen if they drifted down.''

''Yes we must think of something my dear man.''Said Seigmuery.''Think man think.If you were on a sinking ship and you wanted something which would hide you from the enemies batteries a hundred yards away, what would you take?''

''But you would be seen on anything you climbed onto, or clung to sit.''The Calverinian said.

''But we need not clin climb onto it.''Seigmuery said said.''I can take pieces of large cork with me and wrap around them so as to keep their faces just af, afloat.I should only want something that would hide their faces.''

''''''A hatch might do.''Said the Calverinian.....

''The very thing ''Siegmuery said, with a fresh ring of animation and hopefulness in his voice.''The very thing.''Of course there are hatch ways in the forecastles of the ships. We might get that loosened beforehand so thatit will float off.What is the size of thosehatches.''?

''The larg est are some fourty feet square Sir.The smallest are about ten to twenty feet square but all of iron and heavy wood, though of course they will float, and not sink if you know how to manage them.''

''The smallest will be enough ''Siegmuery said.''But how high would such hatches float out of the water, because there must be room between the top, and the water for us to breathe as we lie on our backs.Se ven inches would be enough.Are the sides buyant enough to keep the top that much out of water?''

''I do not think so sir.''The Calverinian said with a shake of the head.

''It would float with the leven of the water.But I have an idea.Those hatches are covered with tarpaulen. If you could hide in the forecastle during the night, you might cut away all the top underneath the tarpaulen and prop it up so that if any one trod upon it in the morning they would not notice what had been done.Be sure also to remove more iron and leave wood if possible. Then when they have pushed off you would knock away the props

26

the boards would tumble down and there would be only the tarpulin coer over the sides. It would float then quite four feet, and that in the middle of the stream or even close to the shore it would look completely level with the water, and no one would suspect that there was any one under it.."

"I will try it."Seigmuery said."There is a chance of success."

- "It is a terrible risk sir."The grey-coated Calverinian said.

"The Glandelinians will also ri riddle the ship with high explosives."

"I know it."Seigmuery said."It is to sink them quicker and kill those on board or main them so that they will be too helpless to swim, in case many of them are good swimmers. But it is just possible. The chances are a thousand or a million against it even, but by the help of God it may succeed and if not, then K' I'll only go to heaven with them that's all. Well , , my friend do you be with a boat on the river just below the point on where the terror stricken city can be seen. If you see a hatch floating down row to it. If we are beneath it well and good, and if not------"

"If not sir."The Calverinian said solemnly "I will pray for your souls, ad and form the army of Calverinians to revengeyour deaths, which I intend to do anyway, find general Vivian the good christian general and tell him all."

"Now my good fri friend"Siegmuery replied."We will hasten to the quay for there is much to be done.And first of all you must see your other friends who have also tried to strike the enemy a blow, find out ifthe Vivian Girls are really going to be murdered, which I have no doubt they will be after the emeute there has been about them, and they are sure to be among the first victims. But above all find out if you can which ship they are to be placed in."

"But if I cannot find h that out sir------if there is no arrangements made---- -----at all------- though I should think there would be, for the butchers would like to have everything done----- in order--then,"

"Then I will get you a dozen men you can trust to volunteer to row to the ships, and to row the boats the executioners are in charge, help in the work of putting them on, and you must be sure to take the boat in which they are to the ship without any mistakes, to the ship we have prepared. A blund blunder would be fatal."

"I will try that if I die for it."The Calverinian said."Though in the first place I would sooner cut off my hands and feet rather than pull an oar to take those poor creatures out to be murdered.But I really will do it t if they are really to be saved afterwards.But exception for that I warrent they will not get one of the Calverinians to put his hands to an oar to aid their accursed work though we may go to hell for it. I suppose though no matter how it hurts me I will have to act violent tward them to avoid suspicion and dress as Glandelinians.?"

"Yes it is so"Said Siegmurery."But e be careful and do no injury though."

"I'll promish there will be no marks on them."Laughed the Calverinian. "I have three sweet little girls of my own."But after this service I render you I will have to rush like a frightened deer for the christian lines for if I am ever found out, and the Glandelinians know what I did, I may escape myself without any adventure, but they will make Calverinia an unearth unearthly hell for sure."

It was four o-clock when they arived at Norma. Being with two fierce and yeyet trustful looking Calverinians they got in without difficulty as ther their Glandelinian i uniforms and fierce looks folled the foe. The friendly Calverinian went straight to low for his pals and cronies while Siegmuery walked along the quay, followed by his ugly looking companions.

"Hi say Pal you wanta hook hout fhor the batteries, hen ye har hin he hater ha matuer."Said one of them who could not speak Abbisannian we very good.

"That is true "Said the other."Those batteries on both sides of the Norma river will rain shot and shell all along the river as far as they extent in a perefct storm of salvoes, and if one of their shells ever hits the hatch you are goners and no mistake about that."

"Hoeur Hirght."Said the funny speaker."Hou hawnt to be hareful hand hook hout for heem."

When the three came a abreast of the center of the quay a number of fierce Calverinians fiercer looking than worse movie criminals or villains were standing talking in low tones and t looking in horror at four hundred and twenty ships all big steamers, moored in a perfect line in the center of the wide and furious river. A number of Calverinians noticed a couple of Glandelinians the scum of the foe army pait painting the ships black, while a strong body of troops on the other side of the river were c drawn up on the shore in readiness to put a summary stop to any demonstrat ion of ho hostility on the part of the Calverinians on the other side of the river. The Calverinians were really strong enough in force to put a





27

sti stop all right if only they could have been able to cross and strike the enemy a blow. These who were watching the ships openly ventured to express their detestations of the proceedinfs, and once in a while tried to pick off some of the men who were painting the ships while the muttered exsorations and curses that rose from the grupo groups of Calverinians showed how deep were their feelings, and showed a,s also that they would have started trouble if only they could cross the river and strike, but they feared also that if they started any fighting they may cause Siegmuerys attempt to meet failure, and so they used the better means of letting the case goe go as it was. W Siegmuery joined a little group of five or six men who were mostly Calverinians also.

"All is lost you see"Said one of them in a tone of deep comiseration."There is nothing left but vengeance-----we will take that one of these days,--- as us Calverinians are different than you christians,---we show enemies of God and helpless persons no quarte quarter,----recieve no surrender from the officer of the enemy of the highest commission even---but that is a poo poor consolation for you kn now."

"All is not quite lost."Siegmuery said."I have yet one hope."

" We dare not try to cross this river without pontoon bridges to try force" One of the other Calverinians said."Of course they have marched five more divisions of the worse kind of soldiers in to day, and what can we do against against the foe, though we are armed to the teeth when we have no means at prs present to cross the River. I could cry to think we are so helpless of any means of getting across in the face of all these things, but never theless we will have revenge. They have lost many thousands of soldiers on account of us, and some day we will get the best of those who butcher the prisoners."

"No I know forxe is useless."Seigmuery said."I have just one hope left. It is a desperate one, and I cannot tell you what it is now bot to night maybe Adolph Logan ,y my Calverinian friend may ask some of you to help us. I expect him here soon."

"Why Adolph Logan is my brother."Said the Calverinian.H"He is a born Calvé Calverinian als o, and here he comes."

Indeed thi s was true, and Siegmuery and the others joined him at once.

"I have got the news you wanted."He said."The poor Vivian girls are to be in the first batch of prisoners brought out. Boats have already been brought by the Glandelinians to row them out and men hired. They were forced to take the boats without buying them for not a man who is a Calver inian or an Ange inian would let his craft for such a purpose not even any of the better class of Glandelinians either. It would be acf accursed afterwards for no sailor or boat man would ever put a foot on board, not that they are afraid of such fables as ghosts, forthey believe not in them but because they will not defile their feet on boats formely used by ruth less assassins. The first boats will go to the ship lying lowest in the stream, then they will come bac k and take the next batch out to the vess el above so till all are on board. There will be one thousand placed on each ship, and I hear that it is only the first of it, and that the drowning will go on untill the prisons are cleared."

"Thank god that we know that much ad Adolph. Now in the first place I want you to get me some tools, a sharp saw, a chs chisel, a large screw dri ven, and a half dozen large screws.Also two beams of wood to fasten across the hatch way, and to keep the boards up after I have sawed them through. Also I want three bundles of cork, flat pieces will be the best if you can get them, but that does not matter much.I might as well have an auger to too."

"What shall I do next?"Asked the Calverinian.

"At nine - o-clock this evening have a boat with the things on boad half a mile below the city, but look out for the batteries of eit her side, for if you are seen they will fire on you.Give a low whistle and I will answer it. Wrap some flannel around the rowlocks to muffle the sound of the oars. It will be a dark rought night and there is a mist rising already from the river and also I fear there's a hurricane a proaching.I do not think there is much chance of meeing an boats any boats near those bessels?"

"No indeed."Said Adolpyh."It makes me shiver to look at those ships however There will be no boat out on the river to night excepiting ours ."

The man quicaly went off with some of his companions to do his bidding About eight o-clock Siegmuery who had remained there in the pitching rain and howling wind which was lashing the riv er into frightful fury till dark, and contimually listening to the continuous far distant booming of cannon hundreds going off at once, which told him that it was the fierce bombardment of Mc-Whirther three hundred miles away, and soon heard a low whistling on the water. Siegmuery whistled in return and in a minute a dark object appeared through the pall of down pouring rain, and in the gleam of the lightning f a flashes.

Siegmuery with difficulty took his place in the stern, and the boat rowed off quietly again, and so well were the oars muffled, that especially from the roaring of the waves which tossed the boat forward like a rocket at each sweet, could hear no sound, except the far distant booming of cannon, which increased steadily in hundreds of thousand of far distant salvoes. The city was very still and scarcely a sound was heard, excepting the howling of the wind, the earsplitting crashes of the thunder, and the furious splatte splatter, splatter of the rain. The awe of the horrible event which was about to take place hung over the city. So thick was the pall made by the pouring rain that they were some little time finding the ships, and many times came near being swamped or captized by the heavy sea that was running from the mouth of the river to where the ships pointed tward. When they reached the ships they rowed to that moored lowest down the stream, and made fast alongside. Noiselessly the beams and tools were handed on boa board. Then the men followed and made their way noiselessly to the hatch way of the forecastle of the large steamer. Adolph produced a file, and nk knelt down and felt the hatch.

"It's fastened down with a staple and padlock." He said. "They are old but you might have some trouble in breaking them. But lt let us see first. No it moves? Now a wrench together....."

Ashe spoke the staple came up through the rotten wood of the deck. The hatch was then lifted by the twenty men.

"Lower it down cornerwise into the forecastle." Said Adolph. "We can work all the better at it there. Ned you get that sail up out of the boat, and throw it over the hatch. It is not likely that any one will come out here through all this storm but the enemys flash lights are sweeping this region if a bewildering blaze of dazzli ng lights, and its just as well not to run any risks."

As soon as all were below and the sail spread over the opening above Adolph produced a dark lantren from the great pocket of his cloak, together with two or three candles. These were lit as well as the lantrens and the party then set to work. The saws had been brought on board, and a piece three inches square was cut out of it, it fortunately being a full wooden hatch fully fifty five feet wide, and they kept at it untill there was only six inches of wood all around. Great pains was taken not to saw through the tarpulin cover. Four pieces of wood each fourty r five feet long screwed against the combing of the archway in such a position that when the beams were placed upon them they were exactly level with the top, and supported the pieces cut out from the hatchway in its original position.

"That will do rarely." Adolph said when it was finis hed and the hatchway experimentally placed in its position. "No all you have to do is to knock the ends off the beas beams off their ledges. The bit we have cut off or cut out will fall down and you will be able to easily enough to lift the hatchway from it's place. It is no great weight now."

"It will do capitally." Siegmuery agreed. "And when it floats the tarpulin whill certainly be four feet above the water or maybe nine as it is the widest of all the hatches of any of these ships on the water."

"That is so "Said the Calverinian.....

"Yes I have no f fea of that part of the adventure going wrong wrong...."

"No you are right." Was the answer.

"But do you think it will be noticed from the shore Adolph."?

"Not it." Answered Adolph confidently. "Why from the shore it will look awash from the water. No one will ever dream that there will be a soul under it. I beging to think you will do it. Siegmuery, at first it seemed hopeless, not I do reall think there is a chance. I should feel pretty confida confident if it was you and two of us who had to do it, but the did difficulty will be to get the children under it. And then to get them to lie quiet there....."

"That is the difficulty" Siegmuery admitted. "I'm sure of the eldest girls as their nerves are as good as mine. What I fear is about the younger girls."

"I'll tell you what my dear sir" One of the Calverinians said. "If you take my advice you will have a piece of rope in readiness, and tie each piece around their arms so as to prevent their struggling."

"That will be the best way." Siegmuery agreed. "Yes if I see they wont be calm and do as I tell them, that is what I will do."

Now Siegmuery I will bore a coupele of auger holes through the bulk head here so you can see what is going on in the hold. They have got the hatch off there I suppose co for it is not padlocked, and they will no doubt go down t o bore the holes the last ti thing. Likely enough they have bored then already and will have to only knock out the plungs. I will just go down and see any how. If that is so you may set your mind at rest that none of them will come down here in the morning and so discover you...."





So saying he took a dark lantren, and climbed up on deck, n and decended the hold.

"That's it." He said when he returned. "There are twenty big holes bored with plugs in them so they won't be coming down here. When we will go up we wi will put the staple in its place again so that it will look all right and so that it won't cause no suspicion. It's about ps past midnight and i t were best we should leave you to sleep for a few hours. YOU WILL WANT YOUR ST STRENGTH IN THE MORNING unless of course you would rather we stopped with you a bit."

"No ta thank you Adolph." I don't think I shall fall asleep. I shall sit and think out every detail."

"Then good night my christian friend. May your god bless you and aid you to morrow as he does me and I think he will because you are adding seven little girls who if they are not saints are just as good anyway. And I do think you are the bravest man I have ever met for it is a very hazardous undertakig undertaking you are at."

"I'm not brave for myself Adolph but for them."

The twenty five Calverinians and Adopl Adolph shook hands with Siegmuery and one after another in husky voices gave him their good wish wishes. Then they ascended to the deck put on the hatch, pressed the s staple down through its hole in the deck, got into the boat, cast off the head rope and got out the oars.

"What courage." One of the galverinians exclaimed. "His hand is as steady as his voice is firm, and so calm as if he wer were reading a n bible."

"I kind of feel he is going to succeed." Adolph said. "Anyhow we will have out boat below the bend of the river and get them out."

When left alone Siegmuery blew out the other c candles, but left the light in the lantelantren burning and threw himself down on the locker and thought over every detail of the work for the next day. As he had said the great danger was of the younger ones in struggling and in being too frightened to follow his instructions. Certainly he would fasten pieces of rope around them, but then it might be difficult in managing them. If even if they were not as he feared, the other danger, and a more la alamring alarming one was that other persons might cling to the hatchway and so draw the full fire of the batteries on them, and then all would be lost. Siegmuery felt the long knife that was concealed in his breast.

"God grant that I may not have to use it." He said. "But if it must be I shall not hesitate hesitate. They will simply destroy us without saving themselves by drawing the fire of the batteries that is certain. Therefore I'm justified in defending the little girls as I go would against an enemy."

He knelt down and prayed for some time. Then he replaced the pieces they had cut from the hatch and fixed the beams beneath it and then lay down again. He was worn out by his excitement of the day, and in spite of his anxiety about the morrow he presently fell off to sleep. It was long before he awoke, and when he did so he looked through one of the auger holes in the hold and saw the light streaming down the open hatchway, and could tell that the sun was already up and that the day was going to be a scorcher despite the storm of that dark and fearful night. He ate some food he had put into his pocket before starting, saw that the bundles of corks were ready at hand and the ropes attatched to them so placed that they could be fastened on in an instant. There was nothing to do but to wait proceedings. The time passed slowly and all this while he could hear the far distant roar of a c another battle in the direction of Norma and won dered what was up. It was the sanguinary fighting of other battles for Normas Bridge called sharp engagements at Angeline gun. Presently he heard the sound of c drums and bugles and knew that the troops were taking up their position on the quay. At last it seemed nearly hours to him, he heard the spa splash of oars and presently a sharp shock as a boat ran a long side the ship followed by scores of others at once. Then there were voices and the sound of feet above as pesons mounted on to the deck. There was also a scraping noise by the ships side and immediately a a tafterwards another series of bumps as the second batches of boats took the l place of the first ! Thus far as far as Siegmuery could hear did not leave the ship, though the other boats came and went. There was a great hum of talking on deck mostly in wo e womens and childrens voices, and frequently persons stepped on the ba hatch and Siegmuery congrulated himself that the beams gave a solid support to it or several women and children perhaps scores would have been precipitated down into the hold and on top of him ....

665.

30Half a day passed as well as Siegmuery could judge, then the boom of several cannon was heard, and immediately seven men leaped down into the hold knocked the twenty five plun plugs out of their places and climbed up on deck again. There was again the sora ping noise and Siegmuery knew that the last boat which had remained had pushed off again this time for good. He watched as if fascinated the twenty five jets of water for a minute. He waited untill he was submerged in three feet of water then saying to himself quietly;

''It is time.''

And he knocked the beams from the ld ledges allowing the pieces of wood to fall/ lifted the hatch, and pushed it off its combing, and then clambered up on to the deck with the corks and ropes. There were some two thousand persons on board, for the most part children as there were only a hundred women on board, the most number of women having been slaughtered by the sword inst ead of drowning at which was first planned..... They were gathered near the stern and were apparatly watching the scene ashore with astonishment. He hurried aft having no fear whatever that at this distance fr from the shore his figure would be recognized from the rest, and if it were it mattered not. Two or three turned around as thes supposed sailor came aft exclaming;

''What does this mean.Why are we put on board of these black ships.?What are they going to do with us?''

''Alas ladies.''He said.''They have put you here to die. They have bored holes in the bottom of the ship and in a few minutes all of these ships will sink.It is a wholesale execution.''

''As he began to speak four of the prettiest children in the stern pushed thei r way through the rest .

''Oh Siegmuery is it you?''Violet asked as he finished.''Is it true . Are we going to die together?''

''We are in God's hands violet but there is hope yet.Bring Hettie and Daisy forward with me.''

At Siegmuerys first words a panic had seized all around, one or two rushed to the hatchways and looked down int into the hold and creamed out that the way water was pouring in, then some one cri ed to the distant crowd to save them, un hundreds of others ran u up and down as if demented, while most of the others soon threw themselves on their knees.Butthe panic soon p assed away.All had for weeks faced deat h and though the unexpect ed form in which it had appeared had for the moment shaken the m, hey soon recovered . Mothers who had children on deck clasped their daught ers or sons to their bra breasts for a last farewell, and tha all with bowed heads knesled and listened in silace to an old man who began to pray aloud. Violet without another word had taken Hett ie and Daisy by the hands and accompanied Siegmuery to the foremost part of the deck, followed by the rest ofhe her sisters.

''Violet I'm going to try to save you and your sisters but everyt hing depends on being cool and brave. I need not urge you, Violet, Joi ce Jennie, or Angeline or even Cat Catherine because Iam sure of you altoget her. Daisy and Hett ie will you try to be so for the sake of your sisters and your own. If you do not we must all die together.''

''What are we do to do.''K?Violet said steadily while Hettie and paisy clung to her sobbing bitterly.

''Fasten these bundles of corks between you the shoulders of your sisters high up---yes there.''

While Violet was doing this siegmuery fastened a rope to a ring in the si de of the hatch, then tied the corks on to violets shoulders and that of Jenni e and Angeline and also Ca Catherine and the other little girls, and h the last bundle t o his own.

''Now violet''He said.''I will tell you what we are going to do.You see this hatch? When the vessel sinks it will float and we must float on our backs with our faces under it so it will hide us from sight of the wretches on shore, and even if they put out in boats to kill any who may be swimming or clinging to spars there will not suspect that there is any one under this. We of course may not succeed.An accident may betray us, or the batteries may t sweep the river on both sides with a galling fire to make sure that none lives. But there is a possibility At any rate little girls we shall live or die t ogether....''

''I'm content.''Sqid violet quietly.

''You know violet Siegmuery said pytting his hand on the little girls shoulder''That I love you and your sisters.I should never have told you so untill I got you little angels back to the christian lines if it had not been for this although I never have said it. You know I love you little girls.....''



''I know Siegmuery, we love you too with all our hearts so much that we can almost feel happy that we are going to die t ogether. We are your best friend friends now come what will.''And she lifted her little sweet face to his. He gave her one long kiss, then kissed, Jennie, Joice, Angeline, Catherine, Daisy and Hettie and was just going to ask Hett ie and Daisy if they would be calm when all of a sudden there was an unusual booming of cannon on shore, there came a terrific series of crashes on deck far to aft a series of crashes that threw them all down, and high explosives t ore large holes in the deck, and a board flying from the wreckage struck Hettie and Daisy simultaneously knocking them senseless. Impa Impatient at the length of time the vessels were in sinking, the Glandelinian batteries on shore opened a destructive raking fire with three hundred guns, and now more shells struck the ship just above the water line, while where there was a bewildering storm of shell explosives in the distances about sixteen ships were torn asunder by several high explosives which went off simultaneously as they landed.T he shore was lined in a wall of smoke from the mouths of the thundering cannon. Six of the other ships were covered with explosivions others were crushed and mangled already, and some were sinking or on fire. The tumult of the panic stricken o people on the ships was indescriable.

''Lie down on the decks dears or you may be struck.''Said Siegmuery doing so himself as the din swelled to titanic fury and fairly tossed the river into raging w waves from the concuss ion.''They are firing long lines of muskets now.''

Then he arose.

But in answer to their looks he said;

''I'm going t o lie down too but I shall first tie these cords around Hettie and Daisy so as to keep their arms by their sides, otherwise when the water touches them they may come to their senses and struggle and then we may be observed. That'a all right.''

Then he lay down on the deck between the little girls with his head against against the hatch and holding the rope.

''Put your heads on my shoulder violet and o your other sisters if you can. I will put my arm around you three while I will try to hold the other four the same way on the other side if I can.Hold tight by me for a moment as we sink. I may have to use my arms to get the hatch over out faces. Do not breathe wi while you are under water for we shall no doubt go down with the ship by the force of the suction, alot although I shall try to keep you little girls afloat when you are under the hatch.When you are under the hatch you will find that you will float with your mouths and faces well out of water and will be able to breathe.The corks will keep you up.''

''I uns understand Siegmurery.''Said Violet.''Now let us pray untill the time comes.''

By this time the Glandelinian batteries were in a deafening earsplitting uproar as all cannons on both sides broke into action, and from only two batteries broadside after broadside struck the ship amid earsplitting stunning crashes, and rending of timbers and boards, and every mast went down by the board and all the rigging came down with a great tumult of noise and confusion, then Siegmuery fat the ship give a sudden lurch, just as a high explosive crashed far above them sending hig hugh fragments down on the de decks, but no one was injured though the smoke almostsuffocated them. T here was a wild cry and the next moment the ship went down stern first . She was so nearly even with the water when she sank that there was less downward suction than siegmuery had expected and striking out with his feet his head was soon above the surface. The cord kept the hatch within a few feet of him and with some difficulty owning to the bouyancy of the corks he thrust himself and the little girls under it.The tarpaulin was olf and rotten, and the light pa penetrated in several places and siegmuery could see that in the position they were lying the faces of the seven little girls w were above the wat er. It was useless to spa speak for their ears were submerged but a slight motion from five of them responded to a pressure of his own arms and he knew that they were sensible, although they had not made the slightest motion from the moment the vessel sank. Hettie and Daisy had not as he feared would be the case, recovered their senses with the shock of the emersion, but lay insensibleon the shoulders of joice and Violet. He could see by the motion or movements of the ki lips of those yet sensible that they were praying and he too thanked God that he had gi ven success to the plan so far, and prayed for protection to the end. With every minute that passed his hopes rose, everything had answered far beyond his expectations.The other victims had apparently noticed wha he was doing and had not therefore as he feared interfered with his preparat ions, nor had any of them striven to gain a hold on the hatchway.

The sinking of the vessel and the tearing up of the water by the shot, shell, and high explosive would render the surface disturbed and broken and decreased the chances of the floating hatch attracting attention from the shore on either side. After ten minutes had passed he felt certain he must be below the point where the troops were assembled. The tide of the sea at the mouth of the river was running strong for the time of the massacre had been fixed for that hour which insure the bodies being swept down to sea.Half an hour would, he thought take them past the bend where their friends were waiting for them.The time seemed endless for though Siegmuery felt the coldness of the water but little for himself he thought it must be trying indeed for Violet and her sisters.As far as he could see their faces were as white as their senseless sisters, but by their their slight movements he knew they were still conscous. At last he heard th the sound of oars.It might not be one of the friendly boats, but it probably war was that , or it may be one or the other of them. Siegmuery could not hear voices although the water had conveyed the sound of the oars a considerable distance he could hear no sound in the air. The oars came neare nearer and nearer, and by the q quik quickness by which the strokes foll owed each other, he knew that two boats were at hand instead of one as he had ordered.For a few more moments he grew suspicious and drew his knife but concealing it so that the little girls would not see it until untill he acted.

"If they are Glandelinian butchers they will not kill them without a fight to the death in the water."He declared to himself.
The two boats passed him on two sides tha the hatch was suddenly lifted by some thing like hooks placed against its sides and Siegmuery lifted his head above water. There was a loud cheer and he saw Adolph and seventeen Calverinians, and some Abyssinkilians in a boat on each side seven st retch ing out their arms to him.There were siz six boats altogrether. The little girls were first li fted into Adolphs boat for they were all incap able of movement as theit two senseless sisters, then Seigmuery was drag ged in the Calverinians shaking his hands, and patting him on the shoulder while the tears ran down their cheeks. A glass of hot brandy was placed to Violet's lips. At first she could not swallow but after a few drops had passed her lips she was able to take a sip, and would then have stopped, but Si egmuery insisted upon her drinking the whole contents of the medium size glass saying that it would do no harm chilled as she was , and may save her from illness, that may result from the ice coldness of the rivers waters. In the meantime Adolph had poured several spoonfulls of nearly neat brandy between the lips of the other little girls. Three of the Calverinians had changed over into Adolphs boat and were rowing lustily down the river. As soon as Violet and joice were able to sit up they began to chaff the hands of Hettie and Daisy while Siegmuery took the other.

"Take off their shoesAdolph"He said"And soak a swab with hot water and put it to their feet ."
But with all their e efforts it was not untill they were close to the place where Siegmuery had formely lodhe lodged with them did they open their eyes. But they did not stop here for the Glandelinians we were swarm ing the city now and it would be dangerous. When they arived at a little causeway the seven little girls were wewarmed up by the tremendous heat of the Calverinian Sun and by the time they reached an old vacant house in a field the whole seven were as good as ever.

"My little friends can thank you all for the aid you have given me and them."Said Si egmuery."To you we owe our lives for without your aid I should never have succeeded. The climate in summer in this country is indeed scourcing srourching hot but what makes the the waters of the river so icy cold is a mystery. Could any of you men ex plain it?"

"Say nothing about it my dear friend."Said the Calverinian."We are happy to have saved such a brave young man and to have saved six victims from those monsters or e seven rather. What harm could they have done to those assassins, that those monsters should try to slay them."

The next day there was fresh notices stuck up warning all masters, fi shermen and others to look out for the vivian Girls whom it was repor ted had been rescued by the Calverinians and that the penalty of those men if caught for assisting the enemies of Glandelnia to escape, was death. The friendly Calverinians were indeed surprised and anxious when they heard that the rescue of violet and her sisters had been discovered, and decided that the best thing for them to do was to flee to the christian lines without delay delay.



Yet to attempt this they knew would be exceedingly dangerous and maybe useless for the viligiance of the watch for the escaping prisoners had increased tremendously. To add to the sad part news came that a sanguinary battle was going on at Violent Lansin near Julo Callio, and Orchard Appleton.which were terminating into Glandelinian victories, and that gensal general John Maley had also learned of the escape of the prisoners and was in a terrible rage, having offered $555,555,000 dollars for their recapture dead or alive, and for the capture or assassination who had the boldness in rescueing them. In every di rection a searching party had been organized and every hour the danger of their capture seemed more certain. To escape the wa w rath of these furious Glandelinians seemed maddening. Yet capture meant certain death the next time. That afternoon a large party of Glandelinians came to the house in the fi field where they wre were and rough roughly demanded admittance.

"A good many of them wil be dead before they arew arrest you little girls and us."One of the Calverinians said as he and the others t ook down their firearms which had been hanging up.We will give them a good reception."

Adolph quickly barred all the double doors doors and seeing that fortun ately barrels of ammunition had been stored in the house decided to make a good defense. The house was fireproof, and streng and they had no fear of it giving way before the attacks of the wily Glandelinians.
"We could hold a whole army at bay wit h this."Adolph said."Besides muskets were havy twenty pistols, and fourteen rifles , including four swive swi vel guns, and one gathling gun and twelve blunderbushes.We could make a good show with all these and could keep uo up a continous fire without hardly having to reload at all for a long time, for one gun is empty we can readily pick up another as the little girls will do the reloading for is us or help in the shooting if they like."
Recieving no answer the Glandelinians tried to break in but quite a number were shot down for their attempt.
"Batter down the doors."The leader cried in a rage."We will show the traitors to dare far fire on us their own people even though they be Calverinians."
"B But this was easier said than done. Though they tried to batt er down the doors the men with the battering rams were mowed down the logs rolling over them in quite a comical way.

"Drat those Calverinian rebels."Hiss ed the Glandelinian leader."They don't care to seem to care who they , who, they, w o they shoot down. Fi re upon the house men...."
All the Glandelinians knelt down at a safe distance and blazed away d firing with astonishing rapidity.Bullets struck the house like rd rain but the Calverinians did not respond untill only when the Glandelinians attemp ted to batter down the doors. T hen they mowed them down in good style. The smoke became quite dense inside the house and the report s of the firearms almost shocked the ears of Violet and her sisters the crashes were so deafening. As quick as the guns were fired off and were empty Violet and her sisters quickly reloaded them, and sometimes helpled in the firing themselves, and now when they saw that the Glandelinians were increasing in numbers and becoming desperate they r primed the artillery upon them through some of the narrow windows and opened fire with t hese. The assailants were mowed down by the score and the rest were c n compelled to retire at a safe distance, and keep up a continual firing.

"I'll bet they have those pesky vivian girls in there qll right."The Glandelinian leader hissed."My those Calverinian rebels are desperate. We had no idea anyone was in there untill they fired upon my men.The best thing to force a house is to fire it but that darn thing won't burn, and we might as well try to smoke them out, or get some means to blow them out for there is plenty of ammunition in there, and if we could once manage to throw a burning t orch in there or a faggot we could blow them all to bits."
At his command thirty Glandelinians decided to do this. Making fire brands they crept near the house and tried to get to the window to hurl them in while the others keeping at a safe distance increased their firing, but Siegmuery having found a bomb i nside had quickly lit it and threw it among the thirty Glandelinians killing and wounding all of them. U Yet more tried the very same t hing, and while others made attempts to build fires around the house so as to make a lot of smoke, to t the rage of the leade leader it had to suddenly pi pour rain, and the fires were put out as well as the torches. But by all this and their terrible losses the Glandelinians were not to be daunted. While he directed his men to surround the house on all sides he sent one to bring more soldiers and a few cannon.

''We will capturesand carry that plac if we have to besiege it for days.''The glandelinian colonel said.''B No christians or trait ors can get the best of me.''

While waiting for artillery and reinforcements the officer decided to make a desperate attempt to scale the four story building break in the double ba barred storm windows, and capture the plave place that way. He appoint ed about a hundred and thirty men to do this, this attempt being so risky that none of the men would do it unless he led in person, and so he did so thinking that there were only defenders below, and not knowing that the place was impassable at other points, for there was no windows where they appeared but solid walls behind tne the double sashes and glass and soon they found their disappointment, and they were forced to give up the attempt.

I t had been once a sort of store house o for the christ ians, who had builded in walls across the once fair openings of the windows, but on account of their hurry had forgotten to take out the sashes.Before its capture by the Angelinians this old house had been a child slave comm co mittee building as the utensils inside showed the defenders , and the y had a belief that the Glandelinians were attacking for that reason. However this was not their purpose for they believed the escaped suspects were in there, and so the Glandelinians werethe more determined to capture it, even if they did not get the substance of the building, and so the attack was now kept on without intermission, despite their losses, the gla de glandelinians keeping in swarms before the hos house, and within range despite the scathing fire they met and not giving the fugitives a single moments rest, and now the the fugitives were in a fix for all their ammunition was really given out for their firn firing had been so incessant and they only had what was left in their cartrid cartridge belts and in their guns still loaded. About four oclock five t housand glandelinians with fourteen cannon arived.S everal of the guns were trained upon the heavily barred doors.

''We will have to fire upon the gunners to keep them from firing the cannon''Adolph said.''Fireire boys.''

All the men inside the house took good aim at the gunners and blazed away. Nearly every one of the cannoneers dropped-even with their drivers and horse horses, and the curses and swearing of the glandelinian officers was fearful to hear.

''Get the infernal guns out of musket shot range and then aim them at the windows to get the bombs to explode insi de.''The main and first leader fairly screamed.''The vivian girls are in there and they must be captured dead or alive.''

The guns were dr agged for quite a distance and then carefully aimed, and primed, and then discharged als almost simultaneously. One shell struck the roof carrying fragments in all directions. Another crashed through the buildig building and tore loose one of the staircases, which fell with a loud crash that shook the whole house. The third hit a tree near by sendung it to the earth with a thunderous racket among the men, a good many others exploding among the Glandelinians killing and wounding hundreds, and the others exploded too high into the d air ten feet above the house. But a tragedy happened for the shell which had leveled the staircase caused the s iat staircase to fall with hundreds of pounds of other heavy material ad the shock caused the two heavy beams in the room of the first floor to collaspe from the coiling, and these caught Hettie and paisy under one with a great pile of laths and plastering.

''I don't cäl that aiming at all.''Tcried the infuriated glandelinian colonel.''What is the matter with you gunners? Can't you s hoot straight or have you gone loony.?''''''

''The range is too close''Prosted one of the men.

''The hell it is too close.You are only a lot of boobs w o cannot fire sra straight. Aim again now and if you miss the doors again I'll shoot you down also.....''

The guns were again aimed but the brave Calverinians managed to have found rifles tha that would get the range, ad and again the gunners were mowed down... Others immediately took their places, but every shot they fired wn wh went wild and many of these only fäl felled trees. The glandelinian officer was in a terrible rage The men were afraid that if the guns were mowed too fa far away the shots would go too high alt oget her, and had he been a better oj e on the knowldedge of artillery, he would have plaed them at a longer range and so annihilated every fugitive in the building. But he was no good at artillery, and began to realize it , so he determined to make a combined assault with all the men. He ordered them forward and with frightful yells, the graycoats were mowed down in hundreds a in a few minutes, their main leader among them.



Yet the doors had been forced by this time and in rushed the glandelinians but again the christians opened fire simultaneously and in one simultaneous discharge another series of hundreds of graycoats went down in a smash, but the surviving graycoats pushed int o all the doors and rushed in and up the remaining stair cases fired upon f by thedefenders just as they reached the doors of the inner rooms of the first corridor. The glandelinians pounded with the butts of their muskets against the doors with all their

SEE PAGE THIRTY FIVE.

CHAPTER SIX.

INCIDENTS BEFORE THE BATTLE OF ANGELINE RUN!

ALSO CHAPTER SEVEN. SEE PAGE THIRTY SIX.

THE TERRIBLE STRUGGLE ALONG THE ANGELINE RUN, AS THE GLANDELINIANS AGAIN TRY TO TO CAPTURE THE NORMA RUN BRIDGES, IN THEIR DESPERATE EFFORTS TO PREVENT THE CHRISTIAN ARMIES FROM BESIEGING NORMA CATHERINE.

''We will capturesand carry that plac if we have to besiege it for days.''The glandelinian colonel said.''B No christians or trait ors can get the best of me.''
While waiting for artillery and reinforcements the officer decided to make a desperate attempt to scale the four story building break in the double ba barred storm windows, and capture the plave place that way. He appoint ed about a hundred and thirty men to do this, this attempt being so risky



Yet the doors had been forced by this time and in rushed the glandelinians but again the christians opened fire simultaneously and in one simultaneous discharge another series of hundreds of graycoats went down in a smash, but the surviving graycoats pushed int o all the doors and rushed in and up the remaining stair cases fired upon f by thedefenders just as they reached the doors of the inner rooms of the first corridor. The glandelinians pounded with the butts of their muskets against the doors with all their might, but again Adolph and the others reopened fire upon the fge as fast as violet and her sisters could reload their weapons.But the glandelinians were onlt only enraged by their losses and despite facing a barrage of bullets faltered not but kept hammering away at the doors, for as fast as the they fell others took their places...

''We have got to stop those fiends someway.''Adolph said.''One of you Calvwinians take the little girls and retreat to the rear, while another two of you take the wounded ones out of danger.The rest of us will hold the enemy at bay for a little time.''
The men obeyed and soon Adolph and the others followed after the ones taking the children,while under the repeated blows the doors soon gave in and in bust the glandelinians not onlt to find no one there but also the rok rooms becoming furc furnaces of flames, the defenders having seen for sure that the glandelinians would find something very unpleasant. Yet nevertheless despite this the fugitives did not have much ti e timefor they saw their only chance was to make for the river.For this they ran with the yelling glandelinians after them.One after another in quivk succession the retreating galverinians were shot down, yet the few survivors with violet and her sisters reached the river in due time, seized a boat they saw drawn up on the ban bank, pushed off and row a rowed away. The glandelinians spread along the banks but they a were already too far out and in another minute they were far out in the middle of the stream and the disappointed glandelinians saw that al all further result was out of the question/.....

## CHAPTER SIX.
## BEFORE THE BATT LE OF ANGELINE RUN.

General gunte was surprised indeed when he heard that not only in Norma was this reign of terror going on but in the surrounding counter and spread ing all through Galverinia. He was indeed puzzled at the two sit uations. If he assaulted the enemy at Norma Run once more he would only increase the whole sale slaughter and assassination going on, and if he sent a force to aid those besieging Julo Callio it might turn out as a serious disaster, for the enemy were strong in force on the Henryettia plains, even three times bi b bigger than Hanleys defending Norma from capture. He was anxious to even besige Norma but could not press on gear to the city because of the fact of the opposition he met already.Three glandelinian armies stood in his way and the three combined were q equal to his own numbers . When he had also heard that violet and her sisters and als o thousands of other prisoners were in danger of assassination, he was still more anxious. But that now as the terror in Norma and other towns was increasing so str st eadily, and spreading to widely thatat last when he was on the verge of despair he recieved news that a large army of Abyssinkilians crossing the northern boundary, of Galverinia, and advancing for weeks, were coming to make a junction with him.He at once sent a messenger, commanding him to tà tell the Abyssinkilian leader that he may move across a small stream in the vinicity of Norma catherine called Angeline Run, and to smash down all opposition on Henriettia Plains if he can and crash his way into ab and through Norma. Three days after this, while he was having all regions in poss session of the enemy heavily shelled, several soldiers brought before him se seven Calverinians, general siegmuery, and seven beaut iful little girls.
He was at first surprised then as he looked at the little girls he gasped;
''The vivian girls, daughters of general vivian. How did the two of you Hettie and Daisy get hurt.I see your heads are covered with bandages.?''
The two little girls told the truth.....
''These Calverinians whom I picked up on the Norma Rive River hotly persued by Zimmerman Zimmermanians in boats with the children from a boat, claim that they have befrionded the children.''Said one of the soldiers.''And the little girls admitt it too.....''
''Is that so?''Asked general Bunte.
''Yes your excellency it is true.''Said violet.

69I. CHAPTERCSEVEN CHAPTER SEVEN.

Cha... ...21 .....

THE TERRIBLE STRUGGLE ALONG THE ANGELINE RUN,
AS THE GLANDELINIANS GAIN TRY TO CAPTURE THE NORMA
BRIDGES ,I N THEIR DESPERATE EFFORTS TO PREVENT THE CHRISTIAN
R ARMIES FROM BESIEGING NORMA.....

Then Siegmuery told him the whole story of all that was happening in Norma what had happened, and of the experiences, he and the little girls had gone through. This made general Buntes blood boil with inward rage, and his face flushed red. For a time he was silent, then t urned to his tabel and wrote something down on a sheet of paper. Then he ordered an ordelie to summon all the officers to his heq headquarters. Siegmuery saw the note which rad as follows;

''Your excellency general Manson Vivian at Angelinia Agathia;
''For the attempted assassination of Violet and her sisters m your beloved neices, I will through the means of the Angelinian, and Abbieannian Government furnish $ I,345,899 dollars to any man to shoots down Manley no matter when, whr where, and how.And I will endeavor to push my way through to Norma if I have to tear my way through hell to do so.''
General Bunte....''

Siegmuery was indeed surprised. The Calverinians who had saved Violet and her sisters told the christian generals that all the Calverinians-were mustering their own armies to help the Angelinians crush the foes of god, and Bunte said that he hoped they could hurry up and do it. For quite a time Bunte waited for the officers and he recieving them held a long council. During the scouncil some messenger arived, having come a-tearing on his horse and dismountnting before the generals headquarters, entered and said;
''There is a fearful battle raging along Mansions lines. The enemy t are attacking his Abyssinkilian forces like an avalanch sliding against an obstrut obstruction on the mountian side.If he holds out and wins he will be able to drive the enemy into Norma ans we can begin the seige.''
This indeed took Bunte by surprise, and also there was excitement amog amon' the christian generals who immediately rushed to their respective commands.....

General Mansion of the Abyssinkilians hadmade his forces concentrate along the little stream called Angeline Run with the purpose of pushing forward later on and besiege the city of Norma. This was on july the 28th. Onvthe thirty first of July Ninsteen twelve general Manson learned that a large force of Glandelinians was coming to assault his I,300,000 Abyssinkilians. First they appeared as blurred patches stirring vaguely throuh through the blue depths of the wood land, strange but large patches, which looked like gray mice, and moved as silently, melting for an instant into the haze, now picked out in golden relief against a golden lacework of shadows, but always creeping nearer and creeping multiplying, untill the edge of the woods were swarming with them, and the whole forest behind seemed to quicken into a shifting restless life. There was no order or comdition, neither was h the therecany disorder. Then like a great wave they began to pour slowly into the open, and tear across the stubble fields beyond the little stream like a long tidal wave of men and halted on the further ba k to reform. It was as if though Mansions scouts were witnessing the construction of some monsterous puzzle whr where each piece endowned with movement had its allotted place n and slipped into it quietly, and of its own accord.And as companies became divisions, the whole seemed blinded into one whole vaste scene, and ef all of a sudden they realized it was a portion of the whole Glandainian Glandelinian army under Adele-De-Carbe which lay before them, com ing t o strike a blow against Manson.....





But still it waited, its seried lines now stretching in a solid wall behind tthe willows and the clumps of alder bushes, and still that heavy breathless stillness hung like some huge burden in the air. Then from the ground beneath them there came a faint pulsating rhythm, and in the hollow behind them sore screensecresned from the enemy by the crest on which they lay, divisions of Abyssinkilians were marching with guns depressed and heads bent forward, and as they passed into the shallow defile to the right others followed, and stilll others untill it seemed as if their lines would never end. They were massing back of a long rise of ground. There was something disp inspiring in that silent determined host something which thrilled the scouts. They were the flower of the Abyss inkilian army, those men, veterans in the grim buisness of war, the tales of whose exploits had gone like wild fire through out the world. They had heard the Glandelinians spoken of as ruffians, dare-devils, but always in admiration, and generally with a t inge of ev envy. A few minutes later hethey saw a long temuous line of s kirmishers deata detatch itself from the main line of the enemy, and wading the stream d deploy in open order slowly across the fields. They a were also conscious th that the long string of Glandelinians was drawing nearer and nearer, but now they had lost the appearance of men, and were splotches of c olor dancing on the green of the fields. Then as the mist cleared from his ey their eyes th they caught sight of their pale tense faces and the fancy vanished. From somewhere out of the death like stillness, there rang an order. Then a flash of musketry rose from the trenches, and the murderous roar of thousands of scathing volleys seemed to split their ears. Just as general Mansion himself bawled a second order and sprang on his horse, his voice became lost in the sudden sharp cracl crackling storm of musketry from the direction of the enemy, and a hot rain of bullet s swept over his head. Columns after colu columns on the fields beyond the enemy were advancing, and the dry shatter ing roar of their rifles rang out again.The general saw the gray nue murk of their volleys curl up in the sunlight. He heard a quick sharp shout of commands, the confused noise of cheering, then as the gray lines in full force broke for the charge, he galloped for his command, and saw as he went the first columns of graycoats melting as the first storm of bullets burst over the lines: There was a perfect hail of lead as the charging foe res- ponded with deafening volleys and the wild tempest of bullets shrieked a menace in his ears .
As he galloped on, Abyssinkilian troops confronted him, his own troops swarming to the front. He swerved to one side to let abrigade swing past uttering hoarse commands. The roar of hell seemed to come from the direct- ion of the firing line.Back-and forth he had dashed for nearly seven hours. Every hour one division of Glandelinians had struck here and there, broke back as a storm lashed wave, shattered and torn, only to go at it again/. The loss es on both sides was fearful but more fearful for the enemy. As yet not one point of the Abyssinkilian line had been broken.
While tward three o-clock in the after oon when after a lull in the conflict the battle had increased with redoubled fury, a portion of a brigade almost engulfed him, and stopping he halted them. He wheeled his horse took the lead and ordered them on. The angry hum of bullets still rang over his head, and through the pall of smokewrithing up from the cest crest the yellow flashes of the deafening volleys burst suddenly and rolled into a long continuous earsplitting dis discharge which now increased to ten fold violence every minute as more and more joined in. A drift in the heavy firing now set in on the left, and as Mansion gained the crest he found it deserted. Mansion shading his oyex eyes cast a fl glance down the death riddel ridden fields below, then turning stared northward, where the mad roaring tumult of the wild battle now centered and raged furiously. A moment later his gazewas fixed on the woodland beyond the stream, and as he took out his glasses to look better a large column of infantry surged up and around the upper edge of the trees, a and swept out into the meadows above.
''Reinforcements for the enemy.''He muttered, and spinning his horse around with galloped with the troops of his own reserves up the hil hill to the right. He and one of his immense divisions with him leaped the fences and small ditches, co crossed a trampled wheat field and fought their way through ap patch of brambles.And as they went the dull heavy firing increa increased in the distance, and broke out afresh in the clearing far beyond. Mansion swerved again, climbed a tiny knoll and halted panting in the clump of trees which crowned it.Across the field below lay long billows of smoke thr through which masses of men moved daily dimly. The dry crackle of musketry the blare of trumpets, and bugles , the shouts and shell yells came up to them in huge gusts of sound.And even as they looked a wreath of puffball like smoke rose from the hills on the enemys left, and the shrill howling of the battle was intensified by the deeper roar of artillery.

38 Mansion leaned forward and saw fresh columns of gray uniformed troops spas splash across the small stream and fall into position. The sun caught their bayonets in a sparkle of light, then the murky so smoke rolled over them, and they were lost in the fray. Suddenly a vast upheavel shook the dus dust laden monster at their feet, and as it writhed in its agony a dark stream of men burst from the heart of it and flooded the slope. Other streams of men followed, and others , with officers running wildly either among of before them, talking to them savagely.A compact force of Mc-Hollestinian troops charging swiftly had surged out of the smoke their officers trying to beat them back with their sabres, and stop the wild reckless charge. and as the death clouds dropped from it, a breath of air caught the flags and held them suspended. It was the left of the Mc-Hollestinian forces driving head,long to the attack. Mansion yelling hoarsely plunged his men tward it, and the whole the whole scene became suddenly immersed in a frantic human tide of men with glazd eyes glazed eyes, and drawn lips, blood begrimed men, with bare chests and bare arms, with t orn bodies and faces, men who laughed and cried in the same breath, and struck at each other fiercely as they reeled past both being a mixture of red and gray now. Then as suddenly they were gone, and n only Mansion and the little band with him lay before the advancing main columns of the enemy.

''Come back''Mansion shrieked.''Come back you damn fools.You are not beaten yet. Come on be sports and fight them like you never fought before.....''

He had spread out his arms, as although he wwe were herding sheep, and as he closed in one the lines they halted uncertainly.

''IT ''It's Mansion.'Ig It's Mansion.''Cried one. ''Reinforcements. Reinforcements.''

The words rising above the cries rang along the front lines, spread to their rear, and was echoed from the murky vistas beyond, and oneof the sergeants seized the Abyss inkilian flag. This he raised high above his head. The men swarmed tward him, and cheered hoarsely. He shook his fists in their faces.

''Come on ''He yelled.''You double dye d fools. Will you run from a parsel of murderers! !!''

His voice cracked and broke, and he stiffened as though stricekn with wonder. Then he flourished the flag and wheeled, the men cheering again, and pressing after him... But Lieutenant Manson had seen the sudden pained look in his eyes nd clearned a path to his side.

''That's right.''The sergeant mumbled to the men.Keep close.Keep close.''

He stumbled and pulled himself up with an effort. The lieutenant gripped his arm.

''You are hit.''He gasped.

''It's nothing only a scratch .''Said the sergeant. T

The sergeant shook him off feebly.''I don't think I'm-------''

Something ratt led in his throat, and he threw back his head with a chocking gasp.The flag wavered and fell, and as he sank to his knees, t he weight of the staff pitched him forward.The men crowding in on him faltered. He struggled t o rise but the lieutenant bending him ove- him snatched the staff from his hand. There was a sob in his voice as he called to the men, but he held the flag firmly and through the answ ering cheer the sergeant's last words were;

''May god give them the victory.''

The lieutenant looked around once. Then the wall of smoke toppled and curled o ver him and soon he was plunging through a wall of gray shadows, vague shadows, writhing out of the smoke, becoming men and were gone again, and alwa always beneath the rattleof their volleys, the enemys artillery boomed suddenly.

The reek blinded his eyes, stung his sturdy nostrils, and made his skin feel like leather.

He had ceased to shout, his breath was leaving him. Then the air suddenly cleared and through a rift in the smoke he drove straight into the face of the recoili recoiling enemy, the many scores of thousands of men at his heels pushing forward.He continually caught the white flash of many scou scors scores of thousands of musketry, saw the livid sheets of fire spring from the seried lines of receding fire, felt the scorching shower of bullets as they passed over his head. Men fell by the hundreds per minute all around him.Then something gave way, and he was stumbling across the stream, through fresh and thicker clouds of smoke, and out again into the open meadows beyond. Before him and the men in a whirlwind of dust, fled the enemy.The battle was over.The Abyssinkilians had broken Adele-De-garbes army to pieces.



He climbed one of the low slopes, flourishing his sabre, and as he gained the top a made surging yelling crowd pushed around him, men who cheered him by name, flung their caps into the air, and lifted him and his flag to their shouls shoulders, only a lieutenant though he was. The battle was completely won. At all points the foe had als o been driven, Mansions whole

SEE PAGE THIRTY NINE.

CHAPTER EIGHT.

THE BATTLE OF DOLERINE COSTELLIO.

continued to drop intermitteringly onthe body strewn fields.

s of reloading guns.

38 Mansion leaned forward and saw fresh columns of gray uniformed troops spas splash across the small stream and fall into position. The sun caught their bayonets in a sparkle of light, then the murky sc smoke rolled over them, and they were lost in the fray. Suddenly a vast upheavel shook the dus dust laden monster at their feet, and as it writhed in its agony a dark stream of men burst from the heart of it and flooded the slope. Other streams of men





He climbed one of the low slopes, flourishing his sabre, and as he gained the top a made surging yelling crowd pushed around him, men who cheered him by name, flung their caps into the air, and lifted him and his flag to their shouls shoulders, only a lieutenant though he was. The battle was completely won. At all points the foe had als o been driven, Mansions whole line had advanced successfully driving the enemy back for ten miles. He was ngerously close to Norma. Both sides in this battle lost three hundred and sixty five thousand in killed and wounded.....

## CHAPTER EIGHT.

### THE BATTLE OF DOLERINE COSTELLIO.

At the same time this was happ ening the big Abyssinkilian forces under Meldon Merennio Aromburg had marched to the point of the city at the nort h east section, and far east of Buntes lines. Whilethe Abyssinkilians was con centrating near this town and strengothening positions, and destroying the bridges the general in chief of the Abyssinkildans came up followed by hundred hundreds of thousands of Abyssinkilians under Concentinian Aromburg. Following the concentration of the Abyssinkilians was a heavy artillery fire from the enemys batteries, and the atmosphere was heavy with the oder of smoke and of blood. Big divisions of Abyssin, i Abyssinkilian forces advanced across a wide plain to concentrate there and throw up works but it was impossible as the plains were heavily shelled, and in their retreat the Abyssinkilians with out offering any sort of fighting went down in hundreds.

The main Abyssinkilian general was angry over this and let loose his own batteries of cannon. Soon everywhere for the space of twenty miles there was a terrific hail of shells and high explosives, which blew up thousands of tons of earth per minute with cont inuous a ears plitting crashes, and spreading destruction and death, and soon for a whole day the Clandelinian and Abyssinkilian batteries were engaged in an unintrupted duel. The firing of the batteries hour by hour increased steadily, but tward night fall it ceased and the two forces awaited the dawn to resume the contest. The next day the battle was resumed by infantry and artillery combined and so violent became the struggle and so far extended that fearful became the crashing roar of artillery and musketry. The drum drum thunder of the many great guns became more violent every minute and the whole of Norma and even Julo Callio was shaken by it. During the fury of the struggle and when thirteen assaults of the enemy had been repulsed the wounded were brought in by those in the inactive parts, by the tens of thousands , and their groans and cries was awful to hear. All on the roadsides werestrewn with bodies. On all the roadsides that they came to the Abyssinkilian generals found the corpses of those who had died in the ambulances, or from falling shells, and many of their bodies were mangled by bayonet wounds , and had died in terrible agony. Even duri g this time the shells seemsto fall every moment to Aronburgs point of observation. Even now the nearest of all the new ly arived Abyssinkilian divisions were already in actionwith their fresh batteries, and on the right of Concentinian Aronburgs line the battle raged with sanguinary fury and a long ris e of ground on the right was taken and retaken over and over again with fearful loss es to both s ides. Thirty se en divisions of Clandelinians seperated into s different columns had swept forward four times in a simultaneous line to carry that rise of ground, bi but in vain, their line four times was torn t o fragments and shot to pieces, and the fields for miles was fairly c cumbered with their own dead and wounded. Hundreds of corpses, bloody clothing, and bloody ban dages were to be seen in every direction. Around where Concentinain Aronburg was standing obse ober observing the scene bullets were whistling and picking his men by the hundred. A few distant houses had caught fire from from the exploding shells and the flames were spreading rapidly. Concent inan Conr Aronburg himself led four hundred thousand men to the ch charge three times through a literall hell of bullets, shells and canister and even high explosives, which tore asunder his whole division, and almost half annihilated it, and after he had made the third charge the wounded lay thickly whe where ever he looked for miles d syno symbols of the suffering of the whole h human race. Thousands able to walk staggeringly, or crawl were trying to reach the red cross camps, but hundreds of thesewere shot down by the surging for foe or torn to pieces by the exploding shells that continued to drop intermitteringly onthe body strewn fields.

40

Thousands of others writhed in their agony without succor. When he wa was compelled to charge again he seemed to be plunging with his onrushing men into the lowest circle of the inferno of human pain, and hellish destruction of woodlands, and grassy plains, which flared into seething tongues of flame from bursting shells. As his columns went on again the hundreds of fields guns of the enemy committed frightful execution plough ing down the red coats by the t housands everywhere, the sight becoming ghastly. The roar ofmusketry extending along the enemys lines which was twenty miles long had become more terrible, and the meadows were filled with the dead and wounded of both sides, and with wreckage of every des description. The bandages of the wounded were fresh, and blood was soaking through their shirts. All along the fourth line of charge lay scores of thousa thousands of mutilated men, carried on stretchers, or staggering along with blood st reaming from their wounds.

In the afternoon a monsterous squadron of Abyssinkilin Abyss inkilian cavarly joining the charging infantry columns tthat swept to the attack again and with drawn sabres galloped ahead tward the enemy who were keeping up a tremendous fire of musketry and cannon. So vigorous was the cavarly onslaughts that the sabres rose and fell in every direction, mingled with a tumult of pikes , thousands of the Glandelinians being trampled under the horses hoofs, lances and bayonets clashing wildly toget her, and thousands of the Glandelinian soldiers dropped to the ground seemingly every minute. Moans, cries, shouts, curses, and la lamentations filled the air amid the deafening "Devil yell" of the foe, and so furious was the clash with the cavarly that it appeared to have been a regular whole sale slaughter. But nevertheless many of the other Glandelinian columns were coming up on the rush, and these moved forward like a mighty horde of demons, and instant ly as they advanced they poured in a terrible volley all ali along their line, which made an earsplitting and murderous roar heard for twenty miles.

T his terrific withering storm of musketrybhad extended along their whole advancing line at all at once. Oh the horrors that followed, the cries of tens of thousands of wounded as they fell, the shrieks of the thousands of poor horses as they also dropped, and the whistling of the frightful tempest of bullets, the screaming and ripping explosions of shells, and the melting away of the cavarly columns was horrible. Nearly two quarters of the whole cavarly force had been mowed down in one hour. All their leaders however survived, and they sullenly ordered the survivors t o retire. As the cavarly ret reated they left long and high windrows of dead and wounded behind, and many prisoners. The Glandelinians an hour afterwards followed up this bloody defeat of the christian cavarly by a fierce and violent counter charge, and Concentinian and the other Aronburg fought a fiercer conflict with them fou for four hours, and succeeded in hold ing the Glandelinians at bay, but so fierce was the attack of the foe that Concentinian Aronburgs center was outflanked, and though outnumbering their Glandelinian en eenemies were compelled to fall back, and despite determined m and desperate charges by the supporting divisions of Abyssinkilias under general Barnes, the Glandelinians drove all before them, capturing all the guns of general Toneys divisions, they being two hundred altogether, and taking also many prisoners. Had it not been for the prompth action of general Cansin who brought up by forced marches the divisions of Me ldonia and Hendia the day might have ended in a complete Glandelinian victory. These reinforcements arived where they were os most needed, and a determined stand was made. The ensueing struggle was frightful. General Francis T urmer Pagat orinan the main Glandelinian leader was dangerously wounded, and borne from the field of battle. Simultaneously the long gray lines were broken and driven to Dollerine Costellio, and here in this region also filled up by reinforcements the enemy also stood their ground, and Shoemann ia also advancing at this critical moment threw his columns forward to a fierce assault which raged fully fifteen minutes, Shoemannia carrying all before him, but in the confusion of the hellish bedlam generals Cansion, Meldonia and Hendia were killed and their Abyssinkilian divisions swept and torn to pieces. It was at this point when a messenger came to the main Abyssinkilian leader telling him of the enemy being once more successful. Aronburg was indeed amazed when he heard of the failure of those divisions to hold their ground, and he at once sent a few officers and a score of men on a mission to learn if the enemy had any intentions to follow up the success they had gained. Even before he had recieved the news henoticed queer movements among the titanic gray lines and had become suspicious. The battle however was over the enemy being successful were glad enough to have held the two Aronburgs at bay. The losses of both sides were horrible and so dreadful that either side would not admit them. They ranged into the tens of millions who were engaged in this tremendous conflict.



41

SEE PAGE FOJHTY ONE.

CHAPTER NINE.

AN EXCITING CHACE.

two hundred Glandelinians killed, and eight hundred wounded.
Every Glandelinian battery officcer were on the watch for spies, or Scouting parties with great spy glasses and he knew that such attempts after this occured would invu incur the deadly fire of the enemys batt eries, and also destruction and death.....!!

men on a mission to learn if the enemy had any intentions to follow up the success they had gained. Even before he had recieved the news nenoticed queer movements among the titanic gray lines and had become suspicious. The battle however was over the enemy being successful were glad enough to have held the two Aronburgs at bay. The losses of both sides were horrible and so dreadful that either side would not admit them. They ranged into the tens of millions who were engaged in this tremendous conflict.



(58-10)





676.
All the near by towns had been filled with millions of christian wounded alone.The Aronburgs claimed their wounded amounted up to I9,000,000 though they refused to reveal that loss. Later it was found to be much above that actual number.

In the mentime things had been quiet along guntes lines but as something seemed to be stirring and as gunte had wished to send men to learn what was taking place violet and her sisters wished to go with the men too, but knowing of their danger, and wq what they formly went through at Norma general gunte said;
"It is dangerous my dear little girls. They may discover you at any distance with their powerful telescopes , and open fire with batteries or sent men aft er you, and get you in their grasp again. I have no objections and do not inte nd, and cannot enforce orders on you l little girls for under the instructions of your father I have nothing to say over you, and you are at liberty to do as you please at any time. Go if you want to, but I am giving you advise on the dangers of the mission. But if you go stay close to the soldiers for I fear you will have a thrilling time.It's more dangerous for any one to go out and scout, than it is to enter the enemys lines on a spying trip."
"We are in the hands of God." Was violet's answer and she and her sisters followed the soldiers.

## CHAPTER NINE

### An exciting chace.

Just as they came within sight of the eny enemys lines without any excit ing expe experiences ea hordes of Glandelinians standing in a gr oup but on horse back and the fiercest of them too known as the Gargolians discovered them and suddenly delivered frightful rolling volleys at them mowing ten of the Angelinians down, and two officers among them, and then came dashing headlong at them and shouting lustily to rouse the others. The surviving Angelinians after delivering a few volleys t urned and fled violet and her sisters being in front, and delivering a few shots themselves, though not aiming carefully as they did not wish to hit any of these Glandelinians for to do so would mean really their end.The surviving Angelinians ran blind ly and the wild tempest of bullets shrieked a menance in their ears, and as they ran a body of of Gargolians trying to head them off cut across the road in front of the fugitives and wh were about to fire, when the Glandelinians who had first discovered them gained upon them in the rear, and engulfed the christian soldiers and violet and her sisters. T he christians desperately fought their way through mowing the enemy down by the score, and when their guns and pistols were empty, they used their sabres and bayonets, and got through to the opening beyond, but here the Glandelinians far in front tried to intetintercept them with fixed bayonets. A cor poral tried to clutch at one of the Angelinians but missed him. Several struck at violet and her sisters with their rifles, and as the blows fell short they could hear the glandelinians curse and swear, and yell like savage demons. Indeed a screaming hell seemed to be at the heels of the fugitives but nevertheless terr fied for their own safty they were bound to escape from these fierce Gargolins GaGargolians. Several figures suddenly loomed up directly in their path and tried to head them off.They swerved once more but the men swerving with them closed in on them again. Again they tried to dodge them, and maddened with rage the Angelinians cut them down with their sabres and stuck them through the body with the bayonet . As As luck would have it it happened t that a large group of Angelinians having seen the commotion came up and these at once attacked the glandelinians and held them at bay for a long time untill the fugitives could get further away, then another regiment of christians came up at hearing the firing and the glandelinians had to withdraw. The fugitives had reached the christian lines by this time and were questioned by the other Angelinians who crowded around them.General Bunte soon learned of their thrilling experience and declared that it seemed impossible to scout on the enemy without having an en counter of some sou sort. It had been more of a severe and bloody skirmish than a mere chace A hundred Angelinians had been killed, and wounded, and two hundred Glandelinians killed, and eight hundred wounded.
Every Glandelinian battery officcer were on the watch for spies, or Scouting parties with great spy glasses and he knew that such attempts after this occured would invu incur the deadly fire of the enemys batt eries, and also destruction and death.....!!

677.

He knew the enemy had some intentions but what he thy they were heknew not, but nevertheless he was not go n going to be fooled, and he determined to strike a blow as the two other christian armies had done, and a sudden blow too before the enemy had a chance to strike him.So it was ;
''On to the siege of Norma.''

A part of Buntes lines was advanced aross a portion of the Arminis Run or Norma Run I mean, and also was extended across the Angeline Run, and this made such a great demonstration that the impetious advance of the enemy along another portion of the line which had been well planned by the enemy leaders was soon checked. In order to create a divers ion and to hold the reinforcements for which Hanson was clamoring, general Sherlock Ho, Holms and Logannia Brown and their own forces of Glande linians made a grand display of force, and active operations against the concen trating christian armies, but was forced to retreat nevertheless before the advance of general Benzigers forces of Abyssinkilians which outnumbered his Glandelinians leaving thousands of sta stragglers behind.

Immediately Imposters Glandelinians went forward also to stop the concentration of the christian armies , and for several hours succeeded in holding the largely outnumbering forces under Benzigers in check by demonsta demonstrations, flank movements, and threats to start a battle, while he hurried his wagon trains of ammunition to general Gandandons army which wa was als o threatened by an overwhelming force under general Richard Logan. It was one of the most masterly battleless defenses of the war ever worked out in Calverinia, and Sherlock Holmns though losing general Brown who was killed by a party of Angelinian snipers, covered some eight miles in his retreat tward Norma Catherine losing in all during some sev severe fighting thirty thousand killed and ninty thousand wounded, and a little over seveseventy thousand seven hundred prisoners.This conflict was known as the battle Holmenn. The christian losses were fifty thousand. The Angelinian forces under general Richard Logan who threatened Gandandons lines had experienced great difficulties, with muddy s swollen roads, and fierce assaults in threatening the villiage of Herman, and in one day by the series of onsets made by the Glandelinians it was divided by a branch of the Angeline Run, to which agood part had been driven across with fri ghtful loss, most of their art illery and transports being on the far side of the river. General Sherlock Holms whose forces were on the left of Gandandons army, occupied intrenched positions on the roads tward Gandandons main center, took aadvantage of the situation caused by Gandandon and without warning four days later he suddenly took the aggressive and with 234,567 men boldly attacked the other line of christians, divided by the river, and shattering the overwhelming christian forces under general Mica Michael Casey at a point called Idols Dell, but two miles from Gandan dons position. So fierce was the Glandelinian attack led by another and a new general, but a splinded fighter called Raymond Richardson Federal that the shattered christian forces outflanked and crushed, fell back, , and despite fearful and violent and desperate counter assaults by the supporting lines under general Schiller and Rescias main forces of Abyssinkilians, the victorous Glandelinians slowly drove all before them capturing seven hundred and seventy guns of general Caseys divisions, which had retired to Assentauto Crossroads, who also brought up his main divisions this happening on the A.B.and C. railroad but the prompt support of general Archibald who also brought up his main divisions, the Glandelinians were cheated of their success, and so dreadful was the stand or desperate also that in the midst of the fearful carnage general Sherlock Ho, Holms the able Glandelinian general was severely wounded and borne from the field of bloody battle. However a part of the christian linewas still broken, and heavy columns had be to be put into the break a to avert a serious disaster. T The assailants were soon forced to retire, Hanoans forces being available and his numbers being far in excess to that of the Glandelinians he immediately persued them, but soon his persuit was checked, and the logses in this part of the struggle frightful.At other points of the line the Glandelinian leaders tried all their able best to defeat general Hansion Flander who had thus been reinforced so strongly, and who had been endeavoring with all his fury to abtain lodgement on the south bend of the Angelinia, Bondinia and Calverinia railroad lines. It seemed to have been this other Hansions general Policy to allow one of his opponents to cross the stream a quarter ofa mile from the railroad, his forces generally reaching the banks in somewhat disorganized conditions, and before he could place them into position Hansion would attack and defeat this Glandelinian force in detail.In what was practically fourteen bloody charges this is what he precisely did, dgfeating in quick succession fourteen of Federals best divisions, and other Glande linian forces untill seven thirty in the evening since the battle along



678.

his lines started, after which had been a bloody engagement, the Glandelinian leaders were forced with [illegible]

SEE PAGE FOURTY THREE.

SPECIAL. SPECIAL.

CHAPTER TEN.

THE BATTLE OF EMPIRE CROSSROADS.
THE CAUSE OF THE OUTBREAK OF THE BATTLE OF CARBONDALER.
FUGITIVE ANGELINIAN REFUGEES TELL OF BATTLE AMBUSH THEY WITNESSED AT DISTANCE DURING BEGINNING OF BATTLE OF CARBONDALER.
TOWN OF CARBONDALER IN RUINS.
THE SITUATION OF THE VIVIAN WICKEY HORROR CAUSES AN ASTONISHING BLOCA BLOCKADE OF ALL WESTERN CALVERINIAN SEAPORTS, AND RIVER PORTS. TAUNTS OF BLUFFED GLANDELINIAN AUTHORITIES.
MOBOLIZE 10,000,000 NEAR VIVIAN WICKEY IN NORTHEAST. TWO HUNDRED THOUSAND DIE IN FIGHT AT LACONIA HEIDI.
175 EVICTIONS OF CHRISTIAN OFFICERS FROM NATIONAL GUARD.

[illegible] your positions at all hazards of we will be annihilated if we are routed.''
The Glandelinian vaca cavarly and troopers were f far in the advance, and to violet and her sisters it was exciting far by beyond description, and right close did the Angelinians hudd/e together in the works aiding each other in their firing or reloading guns.

677.

He knew the enemy had some intentions but what he thy they were heknew not, but nevertheless he was not go n going to be fooled, and he determined to strike a blow as the two other christian armies had done, and a sudden blow too before the enemy had a chance to strike him.So it was ;

[illegible] to the sisters of [illegible]orma."

in quick succession fourteen of Federals best divisions, and other [illegible]lande linian forces untill seven thirty in the evening since the battle along



678.

his lines started, after which had been a bloody engagement, the [illegible]landelinian leaders were forced with what was left of their divisions to retire to the main line. But at another point, so well was the christian army handled by the Glandelinian forces, that general Doomann with his immense resources and his prepondwance of numbers was at last forced back to his own position with terrible loss. However opposed to the assaulting Glandelinians was a much larger force and backed by the genuis of their leaders which proved the christian commanders to be mighty powers on the defenses, the Glandelinians made no successes. This great advance of the enemy had led to a bloody carnage for fair, and the first intimation that Federal recieved of how desperate Mansioo Mansons d defense was had taken place when he attempted to break through their lines on the two sides of the branch of the Angelinein Run river where after fourty eight hours of severe fighting on that July fourteenth both sides had suffered a loss of I25,789, in killed and wounded. However as far as it goes none of Buntes main army had been in action. And despite these successions of christian victories the advance tward Norma was no more nearer than before.The christians were not beaten but checked.

CHAPTER TEN.

THE BATTLE OF EMPIRE CROSSROADS.....

Empire crossroads four days later was one of the bloodiest spots in the vinicity of Norma Run. The Glandelinians under Shoemannia had made a tremendous series of attacks which lasted four hours upon a portion of Buntes main left wing, but these divisions of Glandelinians had ben been compe, compelled to fall back after the four hours fighting, and now occupied a new position that was twice as strong as that they had abandoned, and the advantage of the christians in this mere four hours had been gained at a terrible cost. They occupied the abandoned positions of the enemy and cap tured a large amount of ammunition and cannon and one hundred thou and prisoners to boot. During the four hours of the first portion of the battle that morning of July sixth Violet and her sisters though they had been far to the rear of the firing line, and though they took no part in it or approach near enough to view it had many striking experiences . That brigh bright morning thousands, may hundreds of thousands of men could be seen movig moving down the slopes and hill tops with gleaming bayonets, while far off in another direction to their left they head continuously a sound of most heavy firing worse firing than they had ever heard in a batt le before, which seemed to mingle with a drum-drum fire of artillery. Suddenly a hail of shells came rattling over as if to say "Here I am."

Violet and her sisters were much alarmed, while the officers commanding the troops far in front of the observation point of Violet and her sisters did all their best to encourage them to do their utmost. Another hail of shells and still another came from the distant christian batteries, and the hills became dotted with the dead and wounded Glandelinians. The gunners of the battering batteries seeing that their shells were falling kind of short, ventured a litt le closer, and soon sent murderous vollets or broadsides of shells into the thick gray columns. However recieving heavy reinforcements the Glandelinians were seen coming forward in ever increasing masses to assault this part of the christian line. This portion of the christian line was under general Captenter.....

This shelling had continud for fifteen minutes, but the gaps we were closed as fast as they appeared, and the charging columns in gra were to be seen advanci ng from every lane, plain or orchard, and once in a while their colums columns we were hidden in the smoke of the bursting shrapnell that landed among their lines. Two of the christian generals along this point called John St Clai r and Augustine Sanders were killed as they moved their troops forward to counter charge the advancing foe who were trying to make a general general attack. More cannon were rus hed to the front to the new breast - works which had been thrown up in short order the day before in advance of the main ones, and soon these guns also sang their defiance. The troops under general Shelby was way in the front, and their firing had become s o incessant that the smoke obscured their lines in clouds, and everywhere along the line there was the thir thrilling cry;

"The Glandelinians are coming.TheGlandelinians are coming. They seem to be in overwhelming numbers.Hold your positions at all hazards of we will be annihilated if we are routed."

The Glandelinian vaca cavarly and troopers were f far in the advance, and to violet and her sisters it was exciting far by beyond description, and right close did the Angelinians hudd/e together in the works aiding each other in their firing or reloading guns.

The closerthe furiously advancing glandelinins got the more exoited Violet and her sisters bebecame and also the more alarmed, while the christian officers promished the men everything they could givethem if they would only hold to the end. How the little girls hearts did beat as the glandelinias glandelinians came within plain sight .The little girls thought the columns in gray were something dreadful. Despite the heavy fire the gray lines pushed on steadily, but slowly and a portion of the glandelinian wave came upon the christians under Brooklinia first, and in this direction it being on their right, Violet and her sisters could hear a fresh outburst of firing and violet sending one of her sisters to inquire what it was learned that the christians under general Brooklinia was already assaulted with the most tremendous fury. Violdinias divisions of Abyssinkilians who had ceased firing for a few minutes were set hard at work to dig more trenches covered by the hot fire of the christian bateries, they building the breastworks with stones and dirt and hauling big gathling and all kinds of machine guns to the front. As the enemy came within range at this point the divisions under genera general Lucille Sigamore did good work.

A very tempest of bullets and canister was poured upon the gray lines which mowed them down by t he scores of thousands for the dista ce of z seven miles, and even when the storm of bullets fired by the survors survivors of the enemy would strike the rocks of the christian breastworks they would rebound and often kill immense masses of men in the Glandelinian columns instead of doing havoc among the christians.

T Fresh Abyssinkilian artillery now broke into action and kept up a continual fire upon the survivors of the landelinians, but their advance was not checked, and instead the glandelinians only regathered their t orn and desciminated lines and made an advance so irrstible irrestible that violet and her sistersbeca became more dreadfully alarmed, and were about to leave the region of this horrible carnage which was now happening, when suddenly a shell came in a high pieve piece of rock buried itself about six feet in the dirt above and then exploded with a great crashing roa roar. This caused a large mass of earth to slide in a solid piece catching Violet and an officer under it, whose leg was caught and held, and he gave the alarm.

Joice reached her first with the assistance of that officer who was in agony and succeeded in getting her head out first before the suffocation she endue endured overcame her. The mora mortars were sending over their own shells hot and heavt heavy-and another fell near by ripping out a good piece of rock. The advancing glandelinians had become furious rushing forward and telling like demons. Just as the rescuers succeeded in getting violets head out another shell burst right above them sending fragments down about them. Then came violets release.Joice had cried in distressing screams for help and as soon as some men could get to her they pulled her out from under the mass of earth and stones. The blood was gushing from her ears, nose and eyes and several teeth had been knocked out. A pyh physcian had been called by this time and when he came and examined her he said that there were no bones broken but could not tell what her injuries were yet. Bent over with her injuries and suffering intensely she was helped to the rear but could not walk fast, though between the screaming shells they could make the fasts fastest time possible, watching the shells, and had even learned to run tward them to let them go over them if they would. As a great gang-gang shell would come over with its rumbling and screaming noise which violet and her sisters never forgot one of her assistance would say;

"Run" along poor things ."

And her remembrance was that she was indeed a poor little thing and so were her sisters. General Bunte was horrified when he saw her and made all preparation for relief at once. the dic doctors finding that s no severe injuries had been sustained only that she had recieved a severe shock and a few brusies.

This was their only experience thos during this four hours part of the conflict that morning. Two hours later the enemy res umed the battle with redoubled fury and annihilated the whole right wing of the christian army under Bunte and drovethe remainder of the force back in the most dis asterous defeat of the whole war entire ly the christian batteries being



captured all the gunners being disabled, and genera ls Daniel s parring was killed and general Henry Saunders Hedan was dangerously wounded, having two shats shattered legs and a broken arm and fractured ribs. During this part of the conflict the shells flying through the air looked like a sea of blackbirds a striking against each other. The whole christian right was in full possession of the enemy, and big forces wse were bending forward in extending lines to strike Buntes rear. Surely as a flash of lightning his whole army was threatened with disaster and a stinging spanking in the bargin. His losses was fearful. Even the most massive Abyssinkilian and Concentinian columns were as a reed before the whirlwind as the enemy came forward with all speed possible carrying all before them. At this point there were a number of Angelinian divisions just coming up who had parks of Parrot guns and thes e were trained upon the enemy and when open ing fire t ore frightful avemies through their onrushing lines. These guns wol would run out from behind trees, fire,-and then run back again into the clump of trees so that the advancing glandelinian batteries could not play on them. The limbs of the trees would be split as if struck by a hi hurricane and would fall in front or behind them as the men had learned to run between fires. The firing extended along this new christian line now in general fury and the enemys main line was torn and ripped through and through like a siv sieve.The way the belching cannon mowed the enemy down was extre mely frightful, and violet and her sisters who were watching this scene had a narrow escape when a line of shells right near them in front exploded sum simultaneously sending fragments whistling about them and they were hard of hearing for several hours. Other cannons were brought upto check the enemys victorous advance along the right, but the advancing glandelinian batteries were also playing rapidly in front and the shot and shell fell all around making the scene a regular r roaring hell of explosions. General Knickorbocker rushed up to his aiding general at this time as he cried; "General keep your men close under the bank and don't fire until the enemy are well within range.We wi ll win if you follow this advise."

On came the glandelinians, jumping behind t rees, fences, or into trenches. Shell were exploding above the christian trenches scattering their pieces around Violet and her sisters who were watching the battle at a dista distance, and then Joice and Angeline were screaming and shrieking as the foe came nearer, begging t he f men to hold the foe back and protect them, and the little girls running between the shells were safe from being struck. As Joice was nearer to a line of trenches a mortar shell exploded right in front, and to avoid the flying fragments she threw herself flat upon the grou d ground. The works were struck hundreds of times by the shells which killed and wounded many hundreds .A minnie ball pas sed through poor Jennis Jennies hair and lodged in a hair near in a tree near by. The parrot guns of the enemy were dreaded because as their boom was heard the balls or shells shells were crashing down upon the m. May Many narrow escapes the vivian Girls had had the minnie balls whizzed by in a most furious concert picking the men by the hundreds. The glandelinian leaders were making the effort s of their lives to force these pos tions which boarded a long creek for the distance of nearly ten miles. The men felt bitterly tward the wicked glandelinians since the wounding of poor violet, and were determined that the positions should not be taken under any conditions, and never dreamed that such a thing as a retreat was thought of. The men had tearful eyes feeling that they would gladly give their lifes blood on the battlefield for revenge f of the treatement of violet and her sisters by the glandelinians so dear to the m. At length the bright shining bayonets, sabres and pikes of the might y host approaching tward the works came into view, through the thick haze of smoke from the christian cannon, but were met by a fire that mowed them down by the thousand all along t he line . T he bold stand made by the divisions under their various general officers staggered the enemy, and part of the assaulting line retired with ten of their generals Pisface, Knownothing, Sallowitch, Withering Haallow, Henry Jack Knife, Ring In t he nose, Contemptorian, Fairweather, John Loveh ouse, and too T oo Proud as they were called by their nicknames were wounded. Their n right names were never mentioned. With a ringing sh cheer the Angelinians pressed forward all along the line carrying all before them. General Gandandon was captured by the Angelinians, and over twenty five thousand prisoners with him. Seeing this occurance general Fiarwell and Federal frustrated the counter advance of the Angelinians and in the struggle that ensued with ta to n tenfold fury, general Fiarwell and Federal were driven back and general Contenpporrian was compelled to bring his most massive batteries to bear on the advancing christians.

46

General Federal in the meantike having brought up his main force de
termined to resume the offensive despite the hazardiousness of the idea and
resolved to strike out by his left in the direction of Buntes main cavarly
divisions, with the idea that the Angelinian army might be forced to abandon
the creek in defense of the cavarly divisions, threatened by this move, and
so put an end to the counter rush of the repulsive christian forces pushing
on against Fairwell. Federal of his whole force had about 500,564 men and
more were coming to his aid. Contemptarenscously with Buntes operations the
Abyssinkilian aurthorities had been organizing many large and strong
Abyssinkilian armies and had placed general T ony Senguine at its hed head.
One of these Abyssinkilian armies had been in the meantime moving for days
and being under one of this dashing leaders generals, had s oon come upon
the Glandelinian forces under general Holi and Sandon, so that Buntes move
by the left had also in view t he army of Abyssinkilians as the first
obstacle in the war of relief to Fairwell, an obsticale to be rendered reo
removable if possible before it could be greatly reinforced by other comman
ders? Night however closed the scene of battle for that day, but however dur
ing the night operations were made which brought on fiercer fighting the next
day. The flourish of trumpet s in which the christian advance was conduc
ted was more exciting than ever. Federal had not known general Mansions
intention but accepted the popular opinion of him as a boasteful man,
quite ambitious to accomplish great results, but unwilling to un study closely
and properly the means necessary to gratify his desires in that direction.
With the double purpose of drawing Aromat ics forces from the creek, and of
checking the advance of the new enemy then a approaching under Sendon and
Senguino, general Federal sent general Schroeder with Gorginville with a
line of men ten miles long to p oppose him, while he threw forward over
I,833,000 men to engage general Mansion in case he should attempt to advance
and make any junction w with Bunte. General Agcroeder had about two hundred
thousand men of his own division, and later general James o O)conner was
sent to reinforce him. Mc)d owell Jones was ready was already in junction
with Senguine, part of his command however moving to- support other christian
commanders.Two hours later Shroeder encountered the Angelinians, a part of
Mansions force, and general Gorgonville and Rappah were pitched ont
unto them and during this bloody action that second day the Angelinian troops
by a well executed move was pressing the Glandelinians back with frightful
losses wha the approach of heavy reinforcements changed the scene and a
fiercer counter attack from the Glandelinians drove them back in
fierce disorder, and again left the graycoats masters of the field. They
followed the christians for some distance but Schroeder thought them
too strongly intrenched and too strongly reinforced for them to cont inue
the battle and risk more severer fight ing in a disjointed way.
So after caring for their scores of thousands of wounded they retired to a
position behind the scene called Slaughter Lane and here they waited for
the arival of genr general Federal with the other forc es. Thus on his firs t
real severe meeing with the Glandelinians the new Abyssinkilian leader went
to the rear and direction he was wholly unused to.At that time general
Federal felt very certain that Fairwell was in no danger from the advance of
the main line of Mansu o Mansions forces . He therefore at noon began at
once a b vigorous advance against the Abyssinkilians.II,000,000 were left
to watch general Mansion with instructions to follow the main body as soon
as the Abyss inkilians were driven away from the creek, and simultaneously
thw force of Glandelinians which had c defeated the GlandeAbyssinkilians rea
reached general Gorgonvilles men and general Federal accompanied them there.
Shroeders troops were stationed on the left of the Sendon and Andrean railroa
railroad and went into camp on Goe Gorgonvilles right wing. Farther on
at Gandons was the army of Abyssinkilians and a little in advance of
Shroeders positionxs was Hennie Shoemannias lines extending.
Recieving report s two l days later that the Abyssinkilian army was on very
weak ground and so weak as to invite attack Federal determined upon s teady
work and sent orders that his army should cross the river and make another
short but sa sanguinary battle, but soon dispatched to general Jack ohnston
of the Glandelinians, but this dispatch was captured by the Angelinians
which gave informat ion of the danger threatening them by the nearness
of the Glandelinians and of their advance and this caused theAngelinians
to slowly withdraw to a stronger position behi behind the Norma Run river.
And there instead of the wea ground where the attack was first meant to
be, Federal found the christian army, and also the close approach of
Buntes army. The Glandelinians reached the christians and found them in an
exatly a unassailable position with heavy reinforcements summoned up to
the aid of the Abyssinkilian commander.Bunte was also close by.



47

General Federals intentions was to force a passage and make the attack
before Senguine could concontrate. He hoped to be able to interpose and to
strike Senguine before more troops could arive to him, while at the same time
under a considerable peppering fire Shroeder was to prepare to force a pass-
age at Hencies Ford, and also to Jacksonias Fords, and here he massed general
Vristles forces who crossed the river by a left flank movement, but was
opposed by a deadly fire of heab heavy guns which lighted up the scene that
night in that direction like some trema tremendous conflagrat conflar
gration. Brostole losing twenty hundred thousand in that contest of fiery
slaughter withdrew, while Glandelinian columns sought ing an opportunity to
cross the river at other points also met the same blazing fire of christian
gunnery extending in a dazzling flare for miles. All night long the two
immense armies had a regular t ug of hells warefare and in the frightful
carnage general Alex Warren was killed, and his Glandelinian forces torn and
smashed like an egg shells were also compelled to fall back. Not a regiment
had a flag remaining in their staffs so fierce was the storm of bullets
poured upon the enemy by the christian infantry. During this time the
other Glandelinian forces had quite a spirited artillery engagement
of twenty thousand cannon, while a force of Abyssinkilians under Hanson
T urner made fi erce endeavors to cross Jennis turners bridge.They succeeded
but at the cost of woeful losses and the death of their main leader. The
superior position and metal of the Angelinians that it gave them an advat
advantage which they imporved by skilfull practice. The Gland elinians had
more guns however and by practiv practice equally clever at length gained
the advantage and the Abyssinkilians and Angelinians were driven back
in disorder. Pending Federals movements southwest of the river general
Warri ngton with his cavarly had been making an effort to go around general
Mansions army two days later after the battle of Jacksonia Fords, but fearing
to remain on the north side of the river in the face of such opposition he
was recieving he recrossed with important dispatches he had captured, by
a ch arge upon H Mansions headquarters train. This corres pondence
confirmed confirmed the informat ions the Glandelinians already had
that the christ ian army coming up under general Aurand and the
Abyssinkilian troops under T ony Senguine had been ordered to reinforce genera
general Mansion. Upon receipt of that information general Federal was more
q anxious about the safty of Norma than ever, and determined to cross at
once. Mansion however was on the alert and Federal found that he could not
attack him to advantage in his great stronghold behind the Norma Run, and
so he decided to change his whole plan, and was grat ified in looking at
the map to find a very comfortable way of turning Mansion out of his strong
position.
It was by moving Shroeder off to his left and far to the rear of the christ
ian army, while Bristle remained in front, with 6,338,,999 men to engage him
in case he should offe offer to fight In two days moreas it was learned
that the great christian armies was forming an extensive solid line in the fo
form of a gigantic half circular angle, Shroeder despite the number of men
he had recross ed the river four miles above the line of bridges, and four
miles west of the Sendon and Andrean railroad. He passed general Gandandons
army which he found to his surprise to be fiercely engaged with an Abyssin
kilian force, and soon he was many miles in the rear of Mansions force, and
between it. This daring move staggered the Angelinian commander, Bunte,
but enraged the Abyssinkilian generals. From the Norma Run River
Shroeder had gone without serious o position to within a stones throw of
the field where the first day of this batt le was to be fought . When he arivd
arived near general Bristletoes forces coming up at the moment, the greater
part of the christian guard at that point offered battle with such
sanguinary fury and despsation that it was evident that Mansion had
discovered the sit uation and was moving with his entire army upon
Federal. Indeed this was the fact . Shroeder being heavily worsted was
compelled to sent a force of three hundred y thousand men forward two
miles, but here these Glandelinian troops met a force of chr istian troops
IO,000,000 strong who drove them back without an engagement, taking two
hundred and fourt y two pieces of artillery and many scores of thousands
of prisoners. Also great q quanities of commissionary and quartermaster stos
stores.
At all points the Glandelinians had been compelled to withdraw especially
those confronting the new force of christ ians. It was now realized that
Federal had been outwitted.

48

July 27th 19?8.....

**Prediction.**

The reign of terror not alone happened just inside Julio Gallio and Norma Catherine:. The reignof terror as stated before had just began and progressed for several days or so before the advance of general Hansions army was known, and who had a little later according to the story at least started one of the most magnificent, bloodcurdling and terrific seiges on record for any wars ever raged in this story or any where else in this very world.

Not long ago just before the Angelinians and Abbisannians and even Abyssinkilians began the seige of Norma Catherine and the other sections of Vivian Wickey, dispatches from Pandora, a little further north of Calverinia announced that many smaller cities and towns in the regib region of Vivian wickey including Jennie Vivia and Gertrude Angeline had also been seized by the Glandelinians mostly the infantry and cavarly of the Turnorannians or Gargolian Turds whatever they were called, that they had tormented thousands of righteous nuns priests, and other holy women, and hilled so many children especially girls alone that their numbers were not accurately estimated, had killed the government surthorities best man who had been the headof Vivian Wickey and who had fled, and had slaughtered in cold blood over five hundred thousand Abbisannian sold s soldiers, who had tried in vain to resist their wild onslaughts. The Glandelinians known as Turnorannians driven wild with the fury of the war had then ridden or marched away tward Vivian Wickey after burning and looting all these towns and small cities, carrying with them into the most shameful slavery women and boy and girl children, and even old men, whom the five hundred thousand bravo Abbisannians had tried their best to save from the wild Gargolian Turds.

This news which was sudden came with a shock of horror to all supporters and fighters of the Holy Angelinian Cause, and was completely recieved with the greatest sympathy sympathy for the devoted sufferers, and rage andfury against their wicked attackers by everyone, had soon been supplamentted by further reports to Abbisannia and the whole world of just what occured during that horrible rwi reign of Terror in Norma Catherine and her surburbs. And yet these had revealed again just as usual the indomitablecurage and noble self sacrifice of so many of the those wh i those who literally took their lives in their hands when they go out to rebell the wicked rebels who fight so stubbornly for the cause of wicked child slavery and other wicked beliefs.

As may be said in other sections of this volume, what is called Norma Catherine, covers an area about twice the size of London and Chigago Chicago put together. It lises parry a acrcss n and on both sides of the great river which takes the name of Norma Run. It gets its name from the early race of fierce Calverinians, who used to inhibit the s city, and whose formers the latter Calverinians who had ruled it for centurior centuries before it fell into the possession of the Angelinian rebels. The Glanielinians I must confess are really Angelinians themselves, but had in earlier years seceded from the Angelinian states, freed herself from the surthoritiescof Abbisannia and became a free country of her own, and and became Ta famatic followers of the Demon. There seemed to be many types among them as stated on many occasions all known as Turnarians, Turnorannians, Zimmermannians, Comdencinians, Mc-Hollestinians, and the like but the worse of them are the cruel and cal callous Zimmermannians used in many sections of Calverinia by the wicked Glandelinian generals to carry out so many of the frightful massacres of the helpless women and children of Calverinia, especially in the east, where for a time there were not enough armies in the east to protect them from the fiends in human form, the others known as Turnarians, were usually cu cu courtios and kindly, but fierce when fighting in battle, but un crtunately on some occasions was much in the minority.

Vivianwickey, being a place over in this story five hundred years old was an immense city divided in ten sections, five of which were divided by the rivers detal dealta,and was located roughtly on the central coast of Calverinia, about six hundred miles erthwest of Bomdinia, and twice that distance from Calverine. Vivian wickey in winter had the coldest season of all Calverinia when in some cet certain winter spells the tr tempeture generally runs down to the seventy degree mark, and has so much snow that people cannot hardly get outside the city. She is also su subjected to terrifically hot and very long summers, and in the summer season by terrific windstorms which commit a terrible amount of damage.

To just west, north, and northe northwest of her is a welter of great mountian peaks, comprized mostly of the Bondon, Vivian and Loan Hills. The highest of them is sixteen thousand feet high, but there are no volcanoes in this location. Their hidden fastnesses during the seige made good places for the besieging christian troops and held to make positions which though not fortresses were much more stronger than even the fortresses of Vivian Wickey, and which the enemy could never drive general Hansion from.



49

The greatseige when it really began was maintained by the direction of the three generals Hanson and his brother general Robert Vivian, and Constentinian Aronburg, and backedby the International, Geminizocistics, whose headquarters were in Minneapoli Abbisannia. At its head were generals Hangustoplianna and Hania Gerogeanna, and his wife. He had three children, ad bis his helping his superior general Zimmermann or Concentinian Aronburg he gained almost as great fame as the great generals themselves..Aidingthem strange to say though they said nothing to general Hanson or his brother were the little Angelinia issies Angelinia Aronburg, and Jennie turner the amazons of Angelinia, and general Jacksonia Ambrose E . Evans.

If it had not been for all these, the city of Vivian Wickey would never had been captured in the third year of the war. Now in the meantime while general Hansions armies i onehundred million strong and divided into eighty sections or commands were advancing like storms tward Vivian Wickey, and yet while one section of it under his command in person was storming the foe-forces at Angeline un and Norma Jessia there had been rumors that the wicked Glandelinians in possession of the Norma Catherine section were gathered immense forces of Gargolian infantry and cavarly, for a raid upon all the outlaying towns in the vinioty of Vivian Wickey.

uspecting this general Williamsber Zimmermann Zimmermann who had advanced some armies tward Journellianna had ordered at Hansons advise the Calverinian surthorities to sent a force of five hundred thousand fierce Abbisannian gendarmes, to protect all these small towns, and Hansion himself rushed one of his armies upon Gertrude Angelina and Jennie Vivian with big forces of artillery and about twenty million fighi fighting men to protect these two most important places. Mostly from Jennie Vivian and Gertrude Angelina the women and children by the armies driving there had been sent away to Mansions main armies and to many other places of complete saftly including Pandora and Angelinia Agathia. Verything was in readiness to meet the outbreak of the terrific storm, and as day by day went by and the threatened attacks did not materialize many things in life and so on resumed its old way at the smaller towns, but the women and children were for safty safe forbidden to come back.

In was shortly after after dawn on the twenty f i foist of ohmly after several weeks when the "Reign of Terror was going on at its height in Norma Catherine, and also probably at the time when violet and her sisters had been held as prisoners inside the prisons that the soldiers and people of many of the towns were aroused by the a clamor of all different kind of strange noises, and cries of-:; "The Glandelinians. The Glandelinians."

One of the Angelinian officers in charge of some of the detatchments of christians in one of the towns ran to the roof of his headquarters to see what the trouble was.He saw to the north, west, and south, immense rivers of men on horseback and on foot streaming out of the foot hills from the direction of the captured city of Vivian Wickey. The rising sun flickered on the steel of uplifted rifles swords, and glinted even more ominously on the points of bayonets. There seemed to be countless thousands of them pouring our of those small foothills from the dire tion of Norma Catherine in particular, and the faitg faithful officers heart almost stopped beating as he thought of whatmight be in store for the members of inhibatants who had no doubt follishly remained in the towns and not gone for safty with the rest. the panic in the other distant towns grew, and with that the furious firing of the soldiers stationed there became terrific but nothing could check those terrific Glandelinians. In the town he was in the general saw the gend gendarmes gathering by the thousands, and yet noted how pitifully small they were in numbers compared to the force of Angelinian rebels sweeping down upon the town and the many others.

There came a screaming from the south from thousands of women and children. and the general turned his eyes to the plains at that side. To his amazema amazement he saw there coming like an avalanch a fierce body of the dreaded gargolian Turds, and they were racing their horses down upon those unfortunatels townspeople, who at their approach had tried in vain to escape.

He realized that the town, and probably many of the others also attacked by these - Glandelinians were surrounded. Even during the night immense detatchments of the Glandelinians had very stealthily made their wat way down tward the many towns and had picketted the places, while awaiting the arival of the main rebel forces. And they had remained hidden untilll now, vo for no doubt they had the cruel satisfaction gatisfaction of playing "Cat and mouse with the unfirtun fortunates before them. With the lash of whips and the strokes of their sabres and the prick of lances or bayonets the foe cavarly and infantry drove the fleeing people back into the town and soon the long column of horsemen in gray were close. The officer on the housetop could hear their wild shouts, which sounded like the yelling of as many fiends just sprung from the infernal pits, and also the rolling of drums the fierce noise of distant firing, and all confusion of sound. He then turned and ran below. There he found his wife and two little girls and three boys trying the calm other panic stricken women and children.

50

''It is th th end the end for all d us now I presume.''Said his wife in a whisper to him as bi his children clung close to her.''

''If it is it is what we knew might come.''He answered. ''We were sent here to repel the rebels if possible. It is our risk.''

There was now a scattering fussilade from outside, answered by wilder yelling,and a series of long rifle volleys. The gendam gendarmes were trying now to stem the menancing the menancing torrent, and how helplessly the Angelinian general knew for he had seen how greatly they were outnumbered. Nevertheless they did consid erable excution among the charging Glandelinian columns.. The fierce firing now grew continuous. Odds or no odds, the gendarmes were putting up a very heroic fight.

But steadily th the gendarmes were pressing pressed back du dropping in hundreds before , surprisingly accurate fire of the rebels. And the machine guns of the defenders were answered by the peculiar staccato of similiar death dealers among the Glandelinians which mowed wide swathw among the columns of gendarmrs.

Suddenly there was q a quick and sudden rush of men into the series of squares on which the generals house stood. It was the gendarmes reduced to almost half their number now, and all around them, yelling, cursing, and shouting, the Glandelinians surged, circling them with a ring of steel and fire and dropping them into windrows of dead and dying.

Then a flag of truce abruptly appeared from the ranks of the rebel besiegers. Then for a moment the firing ceased.

''Surrender''Was the message that accompanied the flag.''Surrender and your lives are safe. Keep on fighting and we will s destroy the town.''

The officers of the gendarmes took com council. At last they decided that as long as they were contending against rebels, and enemies of God, traitors to God and their own country, and all of christianity they would not surrender under any condition and notif notified the enemy so by firing on their truce bearer and shooting him down. Fortunately for them some of Mansions Angelinians happened to be near this town and an abrupt descent upon the Glandelinians by the Angelinians finally saved the town, and caused the rebels to withdraw in frightful panic and confusion and with the loss of twenty thousand in slain and a hundred thousand in wounded.....

Some of the other towns however not being reached by Angelinian armies in time were thus overrun, and the gendarmes were forced to give up their arms, and seized by the Glandelinians who tied their arms behind them, and then while four American watched the scene with horror stricken eyes these gendarmes were stood up in batches, immense batches and riddled to ribbons by the Glandelinian machine guns. It appeared that at the beginning of this wide spread atrocity that the brave American went out in a most heroic effort to stop the murders of so many gendarmes and women and children. The anxious w American women among whom were ten Germans and all being about twenty in number all watched him make his way, to one of the generals of the Glandelinian raiders. They lis the general listened and then laughed scornfully, and signalled to some of his men. These stepped forward gripped the American who was a kind of a professor, and held him while the awful work went on.. Not untill the last ofthe many gendarmes and women and children had been slain or carried off and many lay in shattered heaps about the squares of the towns did the Glandelinian machine guns cease their fire. Then at a signal from one of the Glandelin Glandelinian officers a hundred or more of the Glandelinians rushed an orphan asylum. There Americans especially nuns stood before their little flock in a most pathetic effort to protect them, but they might as well have tried to stem an immense torrent with straw straws. Jeering, yelling, and laughing and cursing, the rebels picked them up and carried them out of the building, and threw them violently at the fee feet of one of their main generals. From inside the orphan asylum came the screams of many children as the Glandelinians dragged them from their hiding places, killing some and carried others outside. The American professor s struggled to aid his women friends and even the orphans.

''These are American women who have charge of these orphans you are carrying away to bucher ot or slavery.''He cried defiantly.''My country will punish you if you dare to harm them.''

''Your country can be blowed.''Laughed the leader.''And It's a very long way off, perhaps a million miles. And these mountians of ours and all these positions and fortresses of Vivian Vickoy are close. And if they can hold off christian dogs they can hold off Ironjoed Grimgoes.''

Then as the professor still pleaded desperately,, the Glandelinian general leaned over and struck him across the mouth with the butt of his pistol knocking his s teeth out. Stunned the professor fell to the ground. His wife managed to break away from her captors, and ran to his side. The Glandelinians being somewhat touched at last did not interfere with her. But and at another command, other Glandelinians leaped upon the other American women who had been in charge of the children of the orphan asylum, and who were huddled together in stark terror.



5I

Them brutally to the accompaniment of mocking comment and derisive laughter, the wicked wicked Glandelinians began to strips the clothing from all of the American goils. Despite the vehement struggles of the women the women and girls were uncovered piece by piece, until l they stood nude before their grinning and wicked tormentors. Indeed the shock and shame of such an exper experience to gently brought up girls of the United States, needed no ex comment. Thiey stood h there these many American fai m r mns martyres to their own fath striving vainly yes vail ca vainly to sheild themselves from the desecratig gaze of the many rebel bt brutes all around them, indeed for hours it seeme d to them. Actually it could not have been many minutes i but it did seem longer.

''walk.''ghouted the rebels.''Run about you dirty Grongoes or Grisgoes''.....

and they prisked the girls with the sharp po ints of their swords or bayonets. It was atthis moment, that the American progessor woke from his swoon. His horrified eyes fell upon the shocking scene before him. Whether it was his intention to try and sheild the American women-and girls or whether overcome by anger, he attacked their tortorers was not clear. What was clear however wasthat in a moment he was beaten down with rifle butts, cut and slashed at with cabres and pierced with mayoe bayonets, until untill he lay quiet.

It may have been however that despite their defiance,-the wicked Glandelinians were sobered by this moi murder of an merican professor. At any rate they fi nally ceased tormentoing the merican women and girls and ordered them to go back into the orphan asylum and put on their clothes. The women and girls picked up their clothing, threw a enough around them to cover them and carried the body of the American Professor with them. The Professors wife had vanished. The orphan asylum except for themselves was compe completely empty. The hundreds of children over whom they had laboured so lovingly and carefully were goi gone, many either carried to Norma Catherine, or in slavery or slain.....

Not long after the poor Professor died. All the rest of that day the women and even some of the goils had kept watch over the body, while the rebel troops looted the town . As night fell The Glandelinians, many captured women girls, and children thrown across the saddle of their comrades on horseback and other glandelinian cavar y cavarly rode out of the despoiled town. And those who were still alive in the little town of the Calverinians, that only the day before had been so happy, crept out to try and find their dead.

It was two days later or probably more when the Professors wife was found. then she was do discovered half in sane from the shock of her husbands cruel moider, hiding in a ruined house.. At the town of Je nie Vivian and Gr Gertrude Angeline the foe encountered too strong opposition to be able to raid or carry off ny one and then as Mansions main army was approaching within a mile of the scene the foe retreated back into the city taking with them all the captives they had secured. It later deve v developedthat the immense sections of the raiding parties had been a part of the forces f of the notorious Glandelinian general Purgatorian, against whom during the later part of the war and especially during the seige of ivian Wicksy there had been a heavy score for the massacres of the helpless people in the city of Vivian Wickey in the Norma Catherine Section. General Purgatorian it was said, counted those he had murdered by the scores of thousands..It was indeed fortunate for the American girls that he was not with the bands of Glandelinians that raided the town. Had the he been they would not have gotten off with the mere stripping offtheir clothes from them. Like the women and children of the towns and of the orphan asylum they certainly would have been carried away. What reprisals could be made or vengeance exacted against general Purgatorian and his big forces of Glandelinians in poeeession of the immense series of Mc-Whirthian fortifications was doubtful. And the character of the country about the region of the fortresses and its inaccessibility would make a punitive expedition out o practically impossible.

other terrible scenes ofbrutality also occured in the vinicity of Norma Catherine. Despite the peril of the situation and knowing the character of the Glandelinians who had rebelled against all Christian aurthoritiybin their efforts to retain the horrible child slavery, nevertheless war correspondents and news paper reporters of all nationalities had come to Vivian Wickey before the seige began, and had taken picturesand photographs which probably were sent to the Angelinian National Geographic Society to be printed by that Societys admirable educational publication..

Many of the brave war correspondents and newspaper photographers and reports reporters and the like indeed shuddered at the scene they had w taken the risk to witness, and they shuddered still more as they saw a peculiar looking box, with padlocks fastened to the top, and within it a little girl condemned by the wicked Glandelinian Tru Tribunal to die of slow starvation, and indeed their imagination told them how horrible that slow death might be. Yet they dared not try to rescue or save her, and the box was too heavy for a hundred men to carry and was made of iron and stauch wood. Maybe the heads of the Glandelinians are madeof the same material.

however heavy as the box was it was too small for a big man to sit, stand or ly down. ter
There was on the side of it, or at least on two sides of it if you please to look
a hold big enough for the unfortunate victim to put out her little head or arm.
When the photographers took the chance of getting her pucture or the picture of the
box and the child, the poor little girl wasxpicking vainly at the locks with her
feeble hand. It was a great comfort however to know that she was soon beyond the
reach of the injustice of the glandelinians because during the night a number of these
brave newspaper reporters and war correspondents taking any risk, and dearful chances
managed by files and chisels to break the locks, while others kept on the look out
for glandelinians and finally managed to open the box and stole off with the child.

Dear readers let your minds supply the details of such a death she would have
met had it not been for these brave war correspondents, the long horrible minutes,
hours days ,and nights with hunger, thirst, and bol bodily n pain incresasing. No
doubt before the war correspondents ever knew of her fate the poor child had been while
being in the box starving and suffering from thirst was tormented by jeering
Glandelinians, jeered at by officers, wicked in igurance being always on the side of
the strong against the weak, ready to throw stones or hard words, as our own ancestors
did at victims in the New England stocks, or to help the executioners in their work
of torture in Europes Dark Ages. Any body no doubt can remember how a little
innocent girl child bringing a piece of wood for a Glandelinian officer, was burned
alive at the stake just because she brought the wrong piece for which she was going
to get a thrashing with.

These pictures had been taken by the war correspondents for ceetain reasons,
but they had not been published needless to say, for the Abbiesannian Gurthorities did
not permit it, but nevertheless the reports about it arouse arose sympahty, and made
all persons desirable to end all things which were so shocking. Some other pictures
however including the ensueing reign of terror in Norma Catherine had been
published by other states of Abbiesannia, and the scenes thewar correspondents
had witnessed reminded them somehow of the stories of the shocking horrors of the
great ''French Revolution, but cruel and horrible as that was or horrible and brutal
as the whole of Europe was five hundred years ago, nevertheless Eup Europe
was a Saint doing Good compared to these horrible scenes witnessed inside and outside
of Norma Catherine.

The pu pictures showing the horrible scenes outside and inside of Vivian
Wickey were published with a reporduction of one of the wickedest of the
Glandelinian generals, that the wicked Glandelinian torturers worship, to remind
the people of other nations that the character of the Angelinian-rebels and their
ferocity showed what they really were, and that not one sect of Glandelinians no matter
what they were called were any better than their wicked generals and other officers.
The most brutal Glandelinian general ever a known at that time was
general Furgatorian, and appeared to the photographers as a brutal God of many hands
and many heads, many passons and hatreds which heathens worship, with petty
vanities demanding base flattery, and he himself as a god seemed to be worhsiworship
worshipped by the cruel, the servile, and brutal Glandelinians.

The particular crime against Glandelinia of which this particular little
girl was found guilty of and condemned at first could not be known, and nothing could
be wrung from the child who was not then in any condition to speak. It was believed
that at first it may have been such an offense as would cause the laws of war to
inflict the barbarous sentence of capitol punishment upon a man, but worse yet it
would be to inflict it upon a six yeard r year old child. It could be seen that the
Glandwlinians despite their overthrown of the rebellion of Eighteen fourty one
were still barbarians to any extent, not because they did not know any better,
but because they were enemies of Our Lord who had died on the Cross even
for them. Ha such gratitude he recieved from them.

Or the unfortunate little girl may have been claimed to be guilty of some
offensse that in civilized countries would have called for only a reprimand . It
was believed that she may have been lacking in respect and sus subsequently
impertinent to some high dignitary of th Glandelinian Gurthorities in Vivian
Wickey. They also thought she may have offended the notions of some wicked rebel
general devoted to the services of probably the devil himself. Or maybe she may have
neglected in some way to commit a sin when the Glandelinians demanded her to do so.
They thought also that she may have refused to tell the wicked Glandelinian
Tribunal what she knew of escaping prisoners or something like some one elses offense
again against the aurthorities of Glandelinia. Whatever the cause it was they saw
the porr little girl in such misery and suffering as hardly conceivable, and thus
the reason they could not refrain from taking the risk of saving the child no matter
wht what happened if caught at the trick. And seeing this horrible scene, the
war correspondents realized what barra barbarism existed among the Angelii
Angelinian rebels in the system of rebellion justice, then existing among the
Turmerannians in Norma Catherine, and other parts of Vivian Wickey, and they realized
what it would mean if the wicked human fiends of that possessed fortified
Calverinian city now fully armed, were turned loose in Calverinia as a result of
the carelessless of the Calverinian Government of not having Vivian Wickey strongly
guarded as Hanson demanded.



53

One of th the most peculiar sights which the war correspondents a had come across
was another little girl who had been held as a so called ''Prisoner of war'' because
the Glandelinians and even their aurthorities in Norma Catherine had claimed that
though a little ten year old child she had taken the nerve and spunk enough to enter
Norma Catherine, spy on them, spy on their doings, their child slave places and the
like and thus she had been condemned to the peculiar punishment the war correspond
ents had found her in. I presume all readers have heard of all kinds of prisoners
prisoners in h chains, but a chain of this kind Iam going to mention which held the
little girl is new to may merican imagination. the size of the chain which held
the little girl to a s l large staple in the wall and on the floor was large enough
to hold a dozen oxen, and one single link was big enough to go easily around a fat mans
neck to the flow and th the wall it was riveted. The war correspondents found it
utterly impossible to release her even with any kind of files, but nevertheless she
bore it bravely and said that in no way was she really facing death, but only slavery
and that she would be chained up like this for at least four months. To be photographed
the poor little girl had to standup, holding the heavy weight as best as she could.

The photographs from h which these pictures were taken by the brave war
correspondents were made were taken ten miles west of Jennie Vivian. Per the war
correspo dents also a managed to secure a pucture or two of the vast wild and
foreboding looking portresses of Lucillis Dickson and Cedermine, both near Agh
burg landing, and all as they knew in the possession of the Angelinian rebels under
the commandership of general Furgatorian.( Maybe he wentto Furgatory and came back
to tell his friends about it)). In this location ran the beautiful little Gunbeam
Creek extending tward the Norma river into which it emptied itw elf for the length
of three hundred and fif y six miles,,, and along the former section near its mouth
ran on opposite sides two immense eighty for feet fortified walls and bettlements,
and a in this location were the fortresses of Laundaedocallio and Marquesian occupying
an enormous region on the great Calverinian Plateay eau of Lucillis Dickson Drum.

Not far from here stretched the stream called Logan Race Run.....
( Maybe ll these rivers did run away from the enemy that is the rw reason they
are awlawys called Run''.(-)

In this vast tarritory of fortresses were about fifty five five , million two
hundred thousand Glandelinians. In advance of the fortresses at Gunbean Creek and
along a porion of the Norma Run they had raised the fortified works called
Lieghburg Landing, and so busy were the foe that in building they had seemed actually
to migrate to one place a d and a nother, or erecting in settled places, carrying
on their work as ants, and had erectedalong the mouthy section of the Gunbeam Creek
for the distance of ten miles a long line of a hundred thousand cannon, and three
hundred thousand smaller guns and fortified and protected by a certain number of
fortresses which they gave the n name of St Dominean..

As wo will read later onin volume two upon these fortresses and other points,
throughout the first months of the Second year of the war From December 1912, to
June 1913 had poured millions of most desperate assailants, fighting fiercely the
savage, cruel and bloody Glandelinian soldiery, and though they captured a number of
fortresses, dashing boldly and recklessly upon para parapet upon parapet, they had
only spend their power leave ocean s of their blood behind, and seemed to recoil
again and to abandon the fury of war of the worlds. All this horror was known
as the battle of Gunbeam Creek or Jermio Vivian. See First or Second chapter Volume
II.

At the beginning of the seige general Mansion had made intentions to assail these
fortresses himself, but great hordes which had come on horseback, ponies, even camels,
and with oxen, had or crashed with him at Angelina Run, and though he had managed
after a bloody battle to drive the enemy on before him, who could tell if the foe would
not come on at him again, and this time in flying fury more swiftly. And who knows
if the city of Vivian Wickey and its fortresses would ever be recactred. The
Glandelinian aurthorities have declared once in a report after general Furgatorian
and Mc-allister had captured Vivian Wickey;

''If the christian armies of any size were to besiege the city of Vivian Wiskey
for over ten years, and have all the advantage of artillery pr v prov Provis pn
privisions and all the necessary things an army needs they will surely never capture
it, even if all the angels were to aid them also.. Dear readers This was some
tremendous boast indedd. But let me tell you. The city fell before the seige in less
than two years and six months.

54

The picturs were taken by the war correspondents to make the whole christian world,, realize,,, that in Calverinia that were many other great and strong fortresses, in danger of capture by the rebel Angelinians. There was once at the beginning of the seige of vivian wickey that there had been about fifteen hundred million Glandelinians advancing to -in many seried armies to re n reinforce the generals and their armies at vivian wickey, and among them more than a thousand million were Zimmermannians and Mc-Pollestinians. It was also stated that these hundreds of millions of Glandelinians were so deep in wickedness and savagery, that they could scarcely control themselves. They were really as immense as that in this story however as the reports were too true, but the of opposition they recieved from many christian armies of ermsrous size made them tear apart into seperate armies and at such distance of seperation that only those under the Hanleys ever reached vivian wickey and the rest were scattered thoucught throughcut Calverinia, under the Tamerlimes the Three Federals and other Glandelinian generals mentioned in the other volumes of h this story. there were other sects of Glandelinians in vivian wickey as brutal and as cruel as the Zimmerannians and other Mc-Pollestinians. And all these wicked Angelinian rebels ne being well trained in military ways were powerful beyond extreme in their capacity for work, fighting, trench digging, and operations, in battle and unlimited in their power to stand pains and all kinds of hardships. The Angelinian rebels always having had wars with neighborinbng nations and even with Abbicannia, had very intelligent and keen leaders as generals, and had all kinds of engineers and other w army workers that have proved themselves the equl of the Angelinians, in science, and v development, they all of the rebels equalled the Angelinians in their fighting methods also. That is the reason in many ways why they held out so brilliantly and gallently despite the wickedness of their cause.

And many christian generals also were no goods all blundering so that on the christi n side disasterupon disaster had occured, and defeat upon defeat at the most important gi goals.

All people in this country, and elsewhere in this world have indeed something to learn when they would ever hapc happen to look at pictures such as resemble the ones these brave war correspondents took at Norma Catherine( not inside the city of course) They could see the horrible cruelty that pimus punishes the helplessly weak and innocent children remorselessly because they are nothing else but ''christians dogs''.

They could also have on observed most ingeniously produced,,,, by the brave war correspondents in their photographing and drawingsthe scene s of the horrible Ch ''Child Slave Rebellion'' which made the wicked Glandelinian nation appear as a ''God of slaughter, sword and hediousness.''

Finally as they would have looked at these horrible pictures, they would have first seen the poor little goil putting hwr fingers in the locks,, and struggling desperately against fate, end they probably would have felt weak at thinking of the dreadful suffering that had been inflicted upon the millions of human beings, in the sections of the vivian wickey city. They no doubt would wonder what it was all for, what final good could possibly atone for it, and justify it.

Thousands upon thousands of millions of Glandelinians before the war had claimed to have lived in ij injustice, want and fear, and thus they rebelled against Christianity. The mind ask s? What for? Why all these horrors of ehiod child slavery, and false religions among the Glandelinians. Why a ll these savage human beings murdering so many countless women and children, acting like posionous snakes, ferocious animals, hedious diseases, and inflicting terrible tortures which no one can describe. And was it all inevitable before the outbreak of the-rebellioj , or as has been suggested, are there perhaps insanity in the whole Glandelinian nation, just as there i are in a nation, exceptions to be cured, perhaps buried??????

To look back over history is to see a few men of great power driving the thousands to murder each other, but what are they compared to the leaders of this mighty wicked nation called Glandelinia. It is to see immense storms of famine destroying the mothers and the children of vivian wickey, and skipping the greay Glandelinian armies, that wickedly brought on the famine, and who from the supplies from Calverine and elsewhere fed themselves carefully in spite of the seige while the famine rages. You see the Glandelinians in battle after battle fighting the christians in spite of cold and privations, fiercer than wild beasts or wilder human enemies than fiends, and millions driven to death and mutilation inder the lash and tear of rifle and gun fire, that the wicked Glandelinian nation to still retain the horrible child slavery might live in vicious luxery.



55

Blame forathe sudden seizute of vivian wickey by the wicked Angelinian rebels, and the terrible Norma Catherins horror in which countless persons mostly women and even little children were ruthlessly massacred in cold blood or driven to slavery was placed on the Calverinian governments on the charge that they did not fortifying the city and strong ly garrison it before the rebellion broke out. The blame was placed by Attorney general Hearth Henry Darger Precendent of the supt supreme persons of the Geminian spies Society, who said general Manson had advised, and begged and begged and commandedand implored the aurthorities of the Calverinian governments, to send immense bodies of troops as early as May 1911, at five o-clock on a t Tuesday evening.

General Henry Joseph Darger for a while visibly weak and broken as a result of the disaster and the inhuman slaughter told his version of the horrible scenes, while Ms his wife moaned and screamd hysterically. He said on account of the shocking scenes she had been compelled to witness even though she was one of those who had escaped her conditionwas critical, so critical that he may be forced to send her to a hospital in some town far from the reach of the Glandelinians.

General James Darger a brother in law of general Darger and also a leading Member of the socity in sp ing on the enemy at Norma Catherine was among the many christian spies captured by the rebels ta en t k taken into the woods outside of Vivian wickey, and shot down before the Glandelinian firing squads. His body was identified by Angelinians who had rushed the murderers and secured the bodies.

After her experience Mrs Darger had experienced a restless and sleeplessness night in general Dargers headquarters near Calverine, pacing the floor and the corridor untill after day break, when she went close to the outskirts of his army to await her husbands return. She collasped as he entered the lines.

''Poor Mrs vivian---Poor Mrs Vivian---send her a telegram---tell her how we grieve for her on account of the plight of the poor little vian girls.'' she moaned time and again. Mrs vivian the mother of violet and her sisters had however known it all having been caught in the maelstrome of horror in Norma Catherine herself with even her friend her brothers wife, who however fortunately escaped through the massacre.

General Darger left his wife at his headquarters the day after under good care, and with half of his own forces started for the scene of the massacre hoping to make a junction with general Mansions advancing armiew and strike a blow for revenge. After advancing the forces for about twenty five miles he was met by other advancing christian armies, and a group of their generals. They told him that general Mansion had already fo gh fought a bloody battle at Angeline Run, and despite a slight repulse in the battle had still pressed ahead and that he was already starting to invest the city, and they also told him that he himself would be killed if he dare to proceed in any direction further ; that Mg foe armies were waiting for his army to lay ambush for him. The then knowing it fr fruitless to advance in that direction for a while and that Mansion had started a seige, general Darger halted his army where it was and ordered by telegraph for the other sections to come on and join him at Chicatigal where he had intrenched.

''The first word of the serious trouble at Norma Catherine, and especially the dreadful lonb long battle at Julio Callio came to me at Tuesday evening at five thirty o-clock on July 14th while I was out riding with my wife and several of my body guard.''General Darger said.''It was in the form of a telegram, from suprentendant general Mc-Dowelleranna. He had sent it at nine o-clock that morning. The telegram read;

''My God---send armies of troops as soon as possible. We cannot hold off the progress of the massacres any longer. General Mansion is engaged at Angeline Run and we cannot tell whether he will win or be beaten back. The roar of that distant batt e battle is something terrible. Please send troops or what you can spare.''

''I got in immediate touch with our governer general Manson vivian and his brother general Robert vivian, and adjt;general Bicknell by telephone and telegraph. I communicated at leaset ten or twelve times before I could get to them in proper. I begged and implored them to send soldiers into the districts of vivian Wickey and stop the horrible massacres going on and informed them of the peril of their little girls violet and her sisters who were in the city. I told them of general Mc-Di powellannas urgent call.''

Imwas told that serious as the situation was that they could do nothing themselves even to save violet and her sisters as though they had got word from their representives too late, and that they were too far and too bitterly opposed by great foe armies to advance their armies to the rescue. They also said they could not send armies of troops, and that the best thing to be done was to advance his own armies and get into communication with general Mansion and Concentinian Aronburg and ask them to move on vivian Wickey and bombard it and the fortresses.

I understood it was almost impossible for general Mansion at the time to advance his forces because he himself at the time was fiercely engaged at Angeline Run, and his left wing at the time being cut up and confused had been driven to Carbondale twelve miles away.

56

I also understood that the wicked Glandelinian armies outside the city itself had surrounded many small towns and attacked carrying off children to slavery, and that both telephone and telograph wires had been cut or torn down, railroads were disabled big fires were being made, and everything of mischief had been done to prevent any one not far from Vivian Vickey from calling for aid. This wholesale killing of women and children inside of Julio Gallio and Norma Catherine and elsewhere is to be fully blamed on the aurthorities of Calverinia. It would not k have ta en taken place, and the city of Vivian Vickey would not have been captured by the rebels if troops were sent when general Hanson first ordered Vivian Vickey to be strongly garrisoned. The laws of Calverinia, and her governments are fully responsible, for this terrible state of affairs. I do not know how many women, men and little children in the two sections of that beautiful city are dead. But I am told that I am the olny one who had any connection with the so me who could really estimate the number n murdered. I want to get full facts, but the Glandelinian armies who were waiting to ambush my troops finally drove me back after fierce fighting. Imever refused to close the ports of the city against them. I told general Frank Manlett in April 1911 1911 that I intended to see to it myself that all ports around Vivian Vickey would be blockaded against the foe and how they broke through the great blocakde is a mistery. He had said to be that it would be all right to go ahead but that the enemy o could easily force any blocakde if they desired to capture the city.

I am interested now in trying to help the grief stricken relatives, of the women and children we who were massacred. After all these many win widows, child less men and women and orphan children are the real sufferers. General Mc-Dowelanna my best friend had been with me in my spying service for eight years. He was like a brother.

Oh gogged man--please do not ask me to say any more---I can't talkp-- they have shot and murdered all the thousands of little firnds I have ever had---they are all dead, dead down in Vivian Vickey''He muttered.''My wife is here with me---she is sick and hysterical in witnessing the horrible scenes. I am doing w hat I can for her but I cannot console her. I do not know what to do--I may have to take her to an army hospital any minute. She screams constantly for the mother of the brave Vivian Girls--she is so weak I cannot let you in. I --want to talk I want to tell you everything about the horrors at Vivian Vickey. I want to tell you of the ruin, and the horror that I saw. It is beyond words now.''

As the door to his headqusrters closed Mrs Darger screamed;

''Oh Henry I do not cannot blame you. But how about the remainder in Vivian Vickey. Who will save them.''

In the meantime hundreds of thousands of Calverinian and Angelinian National Guard troops had been mobilized elsehwere throughout Calverinia and Angelinia, and many divisions were being held ready to be advanced tward Vivian Vickey or at least to general Hansions support as soon as orders were to be recieved. It was predicted that two hundred and twenty five thousand women and little children were dead on account of the Norma Catherine massacre and that ninty thou a thousand others of them were so badly injured by the assassins they they would die. And all kinds of threatening signs were posted conspicuously on all street posts, and windows of the city by the rebels, and which showed the feelings of the rebels in the captured city.

And yet not the slightest apprehension was felt that a day of severe punishment would come to the Glandelinians fully responsible for the deaths and destruction among the innocent victims of the rebellion, and the number of whichmany believed exceeded two hundred thousand and the many injured left to the exposure of the atmosphere and the weater weather. As a matter of fact the maho majority of the Calverinians including th law enforcing officials looked upon the matter as a closed incident, and outside of the morbid crowds coming near Vivian Vickey to gaze upon the stricken region everything was believed to be quiet and peaceful and yet Hansions army had not yet arived.

Many of the dead were still accounted unaccounted for, and the dead adults alone was believed by censors to probably reach near fifty thousand. Of the numbef killed, one thousand were priests and nuns, and eighteen lay brothers in Norma Catherine. Among the injured list included but thirty thousand of the adults, and while many reports still continued to come in of many other windr windrows of dead lying outside Norma Catherine in the outlying fields, hope was expressed by many officials, that these were unfounded and that the situationwas not as critical as it was believed to be. The property loss among the raided towns around Jennie Vivian and Gertrude Angelia Angeline was believed to amount to millions of dollars, and the destruction also continued unmolested during the following days, untill everything that could be destroyed by fire and shells and dynimate was gone, and the smoke f many fires made s o such gigantic clouds that they were seen for many miles in perfect rolls as from volcanic eruptions.



57

Acr Acts of utmost barbarism upon the hundreds of thousands of the bodies of the dead and dying was testified by the many refugees who had escaped and who had been t k taken to army hosp hospitals and borne out by mutiliated condition of the many fields of dead which had set a new mark for lawlessness in the Calverinian country, which has been known for many centuries anyway as ''Bloody Vivian Vickey, for the reason that many wars started from her evil source. General James Orourke, belonging to the 147th Rigement and an identifiedofficer of the Calverinians had been inside the city of Norma Catherine at the time, and his story of his escape in which he told how he saved himself by crying out th that he was a ''Rebel'' follows;

''Boys I was in three great gr great wars, but in this Glandelinian war or rebellion wicked as the cause seems it does appear as if us Nationals does not have a chance. The scenes I witnessed in Norma Catherine was too fierce to describe in detail. They shot, stabbed, slashed, and struck down children in countless numbers as if they were dogs, and the mobs of butchers raved like madmen. It was the worse massacre I have ever witnessed and I have been through many.. The wicked Angelinian rebels did not intend that any women, old men and little children should escape. And that was a sure thing I tell you. Why I saw Glandelinian soldiers dragged their victims before the tribunals and then out again beating and stabbing and slashing them to death, and then after their bodies lay motionless on the ground, many Glandelinians with automatics filled them full of slugs. Colonel Benauder one of the main Glandelinian officers saw a number of fugitives trying to escape, but they were caught in the wire entanglements in the streets and filled fullof lead.

I man god to escape by disobeying a command''Turn to the left''.

''urn to the left''Said one of the Glandelinian commanders.I turned right. I plunged forward like a deer. The leaden hail of bullets flew all about me making a screaming concert. I fellt o to the ground at the bottom of a scraggly buxh bush. There I lay more dead than alive while shells and canister screamed above me. However I was captured with one of the escaping children who was a little girl.

''Let's kill em off.''One of the Glandelinian sergeants sang out. That child with me seemed to be a coward. She whispered for her life. She fawned about. There was soon a crowd of Glandelinians about her with fixed n bayonets. I said to the Glandelinians;

''Well boys of Glandelinia I guess I'm done for but my God let me tell you the truth about this, I am an rebel like you fellows and a former service man. I have the proofs in my pocket. Go ahead and kill me but by God I swear that I came down here in Norma Catherine with the understanding that this was a Glandelinian fortress. We down in other sections did not know conditions. Go ahead now and do your worse. But I say there is a Glandelinian here and I am one.''

''One of the Glandelinian officers who was a lieutenant stepped forward with the look of a hot dog. He tookme to one side. I knowing it having learned it during my spying depredations and being a real Glandelinian by birth but in favor of Angelini Angelinia knew the password of the Glandelinians and their rebel sentinels. He summoned two more men.

''I don't know if I can get you out ofhere alive.''He said to me''There is ten million Glandelinians like us around these regions beside the hundred million in Vivian Vickey. And there is not a single road that is not guarded. But I'll try my best to get you out of the squabble.''

This Glandelinian officer who wore bobbed hair like a little girl and who wore a bac black hat looking like that of a college or professor took me and the little girl also to an empty baggage wagon. He then followe d by two Glandelinians drove untill he got to another road and then detoured.

''Lie here untill I can see whether I can get you across.''He said. ''The guards won't let strangers past no matter who is with them.''

So I and the little girl laid in the long grass, and were shocked at times by the crash of some mighty distant explosion that made the ground seem to rock and sway. It seemed he was gone for hours, and we saw many Glandelinians pass and look at the wagon as if it was something they had never seen before, and I was afraid they were so suspicious over its appearance there that they would make a search for escaped refugees. But finally he and his two followers returned.

''I think we can make it.''He said.

We then crossed a road and I taking the little girl with me managed to get to the teg telegraph office in Carbonndale. Even in that small town I we and the little girl were in extreme danger. They wanted to kill evetybody. They did not want the story to come from any person who may have been an eye witness, or who had gone through the horrors at Norma Catherine, and we were also looked upon as two escaping christian dogs. ''Those men there and women and children''Pointing to those who were with him''Had the narrowsest escape a of any one I know of. I don't know how they got away without having a friend among the Glandelinians. And of one of the men then said:

''I ran and ran under fire, and fell, and stumbled an and I got to a railroad. I don't know how I got there, but here I am.''

Another one of the Angelinian spies who had as narrow escape when he walked right into general Dargers christian lines that afternoon he got to the vinicity of the christian territory was wearing the hat of one of his dead comrades.

"It was my first break for liberty after I got captured by the rebels." He said. "When I ran a storm of bullets from the foe wassent after me, and one of the bullets took the hat right from my head. There were plenty of soldier hats to be had about however so I picked up the first one I could, and I see it is the hat of one of my dead pals. That gives you an idea of what took place down in Norma Catherine. Why they are even loading men and women and children on ships, which they then shell and scuddle massacring them that way by the wholesale."

A This escaped fugitive also said that at the beginning of the reign of terror in Norma Catherine one of the leaders of the massacring Glandelinian soldiery drunk with wine cried out:-

"If all who are Glandelinian civililaln want to escape the fate of the dirty christian dogs get over that bobbed wired entanglement in the streets and run into the houses and display your flags. All those who do not display flags will be shot down."

When several others who followed Glandelinian civivilians made for the ints intanglements and did not display Glandelinian flags the Glandelinians began to fire on them, and a number of them was stretched dead across the wire.

Still another escaped spy whose name was Bernard Angolino told the story of how he and seven children with him managed to escaped the raving Glandelinian hords.

"We had witnessed the scenes of Norma Catherine, and not being able to stand it loft the city without any attraction as it seemed. There were eleven of the spies with me belonging to the American Geminian Spie Society, including an officer and two guards. We had secured the children by rescueing them. Trailing behind us was a beggage wagon containing other spies. We got a little beyond the enemy territory about eleven A.M. and had just crossed the beautiful Little Gunbeam Creek, and were viewing the far encampment of some christian army in the distance, when suddenly several hundred rebels leaped from bushes and from behind trees and rocks and began to fire on us in a bunch. We were however at first a little beyond their range and as soon as they started yelling and shooting I yelled to one of my comrades who was an officer;

"They'll get us all if we don't break ranks."

We all then jumped off the wagons and taking the children with us ducked into the nearest woods answering the fire of the foe and bringing a score of them down. e then wadded into the giver untill it was up to our necks still firing at out our porsuers and hitting Glandelinians every time we fired. Of course we did not fail to bring the dittle kids with us leaying none behind despite the confusion of the sudden attack. several score of the Glandelinians however followed us firing buck- shot and one trained a machine gun upon us but did not get our range . We struck out over the river proper and then as another volley came from another machine gun shich did get the range several of my comrades, and three kids were killed, and ten wounded and I was struck by bullets over the eye and knee but they were glacing bullets. Many of my ow other comrades were also wounded, but still they retained a grip on the children who were not killed. And then when the Glandelinians saw we were really going to escape they began to bring into play bigger cannons and rifles and shells and solid shot plunged and exploded all about us throwing geysers of water into the air and spas spl s splashing us in torrents.

Nevertheless we managed to get to the other side with bullets still whizzing about us, and the exploding shells stripping trees of branches and leaves but not touching us. The children who survived were terrified at the deafening crashes of the big bombs as they exploded among the tree tops or somewhere about us. We then all hid in a field of corn and then still under fire of bullets and shells made for a large brush pils. We crawled under this, tearing our clothes, and cutting our faces and hands. In the meantime the rebels had crossed the river and a large party of them as as the shelling stopped came within twn feet of our hiding place. A tall man, who was an officer, apparently a lieutenant shouted out:

"If you see them dod-gasted christian men boys who wan off with our prey boys, shoot em down. And we can't have any one going away from Vivian Vickey and giving the tale to the christian generals or their armies."

Finally the Glandelinians dividing into batches went away in different directions. That was eleven o-clock. About the time we were going to crawl out of the bush a Glandelinian boyscout care along on a horse, and rode up and down the river--up and down. He watched untill five-clock. We could not stand it any longer and to mk make matters worse it was raining pitchforks. I soon spied a man in uniform, he looked like a Glandelinian military pol policeman. We decided to take out chances in a fif fight with him and the boy scout. We attacked and overpowered them. We then managed to escape without further hinderance to Carbanndaler where we caught a train full of christian soldiers going north. That's all."

Another spy refugee, colonel Louis Bert and with him a seond cook once belong- ing to general Bernard Cookerton, told this atory of his escape from the fi fussilade of rifle shots and shrapnell which he also faced. But in his experience he was alone.





"Since i began they now calls it "Bloody Vivian Vickey.the mad Glandelinian nation gone on an insane rama rampar rampage". Bloody is right. There was cold blooded murder in the eyes of every one among the scores of thousands of the mob of wild drink crazed Glandelinian butchers that deliberately ordered all who were Glandelinians by nationality or descent to run to shelter so thay could have the chance to shoot us christians in the back. How did I escape that maelstrome of massacre? Only God and his blessed mother knowns. It was either u just an accident or a miracle."

While spying on the foe I had seen them marching women and children in columns to the Glandelinian tribunals, and they were all massacred before my eyes. All men or women with little children who happened to claim themselves Glandelinians living in Calverinia and in Vivian Vickey were also marched in files of two for what I would call five or six mile miles. I went in with them with the purpose of making my escape. Before we reached the bared wire intanglements, they ordered us all to run for the emempty houses already clearned of christians. They all spoke fairly good ' Laten although many among the Glandelinians appearec appeared to be foreigness.

Finally it was discovered that a good number of the bunch among the real Glandelinia GlaNdelinians in the file were escaping christian refugee refugees, and a glance back revealed to me leveled rifles as we reached the barbed wire. I knew then from the discovery that christians were among them that the jig was up--that they did not intend for the suspicious ones among them to get by the wire intanglements so that we could be shipped home as they promished when we surrendered. The next instant a storm of bullets bee began to fly among those a suspected as christians, and also I felt the wind of many. In rows beside me the poor fellowes t who started to make their way through the barbed wire in the streets were being shot and crumpled up in the intanglement. S Many of them had their skin torn as they were desperately breaking through the pointed wire. I don't know what prompted me to do it but instead of trying to go through the wire, I threw mi myself flat on the ground n and crawled on the earth under the wire. That saves my life. The circle of men who pulled the triggers of the guns aimed high in order to get the men and women and children as they skirmishes skirmished and wriggled through the tortured wire about midway between the ground and the top line of the fence. And all those who displayed flags of Glandelinia did not recieve a single wound.. That's what saved me--oral crawling underneath. Their fire was a little too high for my position. just beyond the wire I spied a tall black berry bush and I literally dove into it after I wriggled under the wires. There I lay for three hours, with my arms and neck burning with scratches from the blackberry bush, and from the barbed wire, while Glandelinians were all around searching for me. However when all seemed quiet and the mob of searchers had gone I gave a qquick ground around me at the row-odidedlandwalked away to a railway station of the Mc-Hollester and Pandora two miles away. There were fifty two of us spies altogether who dared such risk to go down and visit Vivian Vickey in that terrible situation. From what I can figure only four os us may have only gotten away. I was told before I left that fourty two were in the list of the dead, and that six were badly wounded. It takes some nerve I tell you to spy on the Glandelinians when they are in their full rage."

Hundreds of haggard women with dishelved hari, with frightened children clinging to them, with their clothing in tatters and half naked who said they were survivors of the horror in Norma Catherine were escp escorted to the nearest christian lines by a posse of christian soldiers. The fugitives came into the towns after escaping the foe on some persued passa passenger train. No sooner had they descended onto the platform of the station than they were surrounded by a crowd of compassionate Angelinian soldiers, which after asking them a few questions and giving them some better clothing and food and provisions marched them northwest along the railroad tracks to the outskirts and told to go straight ahead and they would come upon the lines of christians under general Darger. When last seen these batches of fi fugitv fugitives were truding in the direction of general Dargers christian army which they did reach saftly.

Four score other fugitives women and children who had escaped most miraculously with their lives during the massacre horror in Norma Catherine walked into general Dargers christian army covere covered with wounds and ragged clothing, their clothes having been shredded either by bullets or sabres and pikes and still trembling from the shocking horrors they had experienced. The children themselves were too fightened to cry and were silent. A spy who claimed to be a Gemini also arivesd saflty to his lines and he was probably one of the few spies who had escaped during those horrible weeks of terror. These batches of refugees after comparing notes declared that they believed that besides two other columns of escaped refugees they were the sole survivor survivors among those massacred.

"They were all shot,stabbed or cut down like dogs."Said Fred Jemisanna an Angelinian officer who had escpr escorted the fugitives to the lines. The rebels are blood cray, mad with wine and w whiskey they had secured in Vivian Vickey. I myself saw sights more horrible than during my few months in battlefields. I saw five little girls with bodies gashed open and entrails hanging out hanged to trees, and another torn and opened body of a woman lying over a barbed wire entang lement and filled full of lead."

The figut fugitives taken in by Jennistonia or Jennieanna were mostly old men, women and children, girls and boys. The last column which escaped when the Glandelinians attacked a caravan of eleven baggage wagons full of women and children were an a great number of soldiers guarding them, but all got after after facing terrific persuit for many hours.

In the meantime large Abbieannian and Angelinian trolp troops were being held ready at Angelinia Agatha to probably entrail for the region of Vivian Vickey within an hour. Not being able just then to advance armies upon Vivian Vickey general Hanson by the help of his governments was mobolizing extra armies which were to be marched upon Vivian Vickey and besiege her. Indeed the estimates of the number of dead victims at Norma Catherine had not been determined even after h the scenes had lasted two weeks, but for the reason that the foe leaders would not allow the numbers of s of slain to be counted. There had been however by spies about twenty six thousand slain visic victims counted, and general Hansion then moving forward after his battle at Angeline Run was informed by telegraph and even by spies that seventy five thousand persons in Norma had been slain and that over twenty thousand were children. General Harrington Franklin President general of the Angelinians said in his reports to Hanson that spies informed him that fourty fourty four thousand children were dead.

General Hansions troops of Angelinians which had been baptized in the fierce rebel fire at Angeline Run were ordered by general Hanson to march at eleven-oclock to Vivian Vickey to lay seige, and be ready to face the rebel armies there, with big machine seige guns, and all other army provisions for seige, and he had recieved orders to stop the massacres even if he had to shoot as many Glandelinian prisoners down to do so. There had however remained only the official gestures— the formal plea of civic aurthorities in the heart of the districts of Vivian Vickey, to send all these Glandelinian rebels massacring the inhibatants of Norma Catherine and who ruthlessly brought a nightmare of horror to the whole of Calverinia to the infernalregions.

Despite the tales from the location of the Vivian Vickey trouble s zone and despite the thousands of reports of fresh outbreaks especially at the western section of the Julio Callio itself there had been also reported to be a most surprisingly delay by the Calverinian Covermment officials to ask for the necessary troops, and this delay had made general Hanson Vivian very angry, and many officlas officlas were forced to hand in their resginiation. It was necessary in the western section of julio Callio for volunteer posses of christian soldiers from Mansions approaching armies to escort to the christian lines many of the escaped refugees, some of them half crazed from their harrowing experiences, said to have been the survivors of the hundreds of thouzands of luckless captives taken by the enemy and thrown into prisons to await the slaughters in Norma Catherine, and Julio Callio. Most of the unfortunate redg refugees were brought to general Mansions lines on railway trains still in the possession of the Nationals and strongly guarded either on trains or tracks. As soon as they left the trains they were surrounded by immense crowds of soldiers, which began to harass them with questions, and even many among the crowds of soldiers looked closely to find wh whether any among them were their wives, fathers, mor mothers, sisters, brothers, or children, or any other relatives but there were none here.

Many of the christian officers fought their way to the side of the refugees formed a guard around them, and escorted them out of the town. They were marched north to the outskirts of the christian lines and told to go for all shelter they could find and were fed and given clothing that was obtainable. As Mansions troops waited for the general order to advance on Vivian Vickey general Mansion who had stayed behind at Angeline Run reached his army within two days after the battle, a poor broken nerve racked man who had looked on so many thousands of dead and wounded soldiers.

General Mansion also like general Darger blamed the Calverinian Covermments for the disaster at Vivian Vickey. He protested that the commander there in May before the enemy approached had begged, and implored the aurthorities of the governments to send troops in strong numbers as early as possible but none came. General Len gard heard of general Mansions charge against the Calverinian Governments after he had issued his call for one million one hundred and ten thousand troops. He admitted that general Mansion had talked to him Tuesday evening after the bloody battle on the Angeline Run, and that he had informed general Mansion that immense armies of troops mostly Abbieannians were being held in readiness for quick advance in the near by towns still in the possession of the christians. He also told him that the troops must await the call of properly consitited aurthorities in the near Vivian Vickey locality. Under the law there is some question wh whether us National generals may order troops into a war torn region without such an appeal. In an emergency I suppose I would have to and can act on all conditions.. The troops mobolized all around the section and even at Angelinia Agatha and Pandora will entrain for the region of Vivian Vickey the minute the loal Calverinian Aurthorities ask for them, or as soon as general Mansion shall make up his mind to advance or as soon as there is a renewal of the fearful outbreaks of the rebellion that convinces our governments



that the smaller armies are not great enough to cope with the situation..

Hundreds of other refugeesx, men women and little children, from the Norma Catherine districts with stories to told the blood cold, reached general Mansions sheltering armies, and made their way to the inlistment offices which had rescued them from the scenes of death and destruction. General Mansions order for mobi mobolising was issued at three o-clock i on a sunday morning after the action at Angeline Run. All through the gray hours of dawn seemingly immense seas of soldiers were responding and Mansion was soon advancing to begin the seige. The one hundred and thirty second division was joined by many machine gun comapnies of the one hundred and sixty sixth division and infantry regm regiments. Each of these divisions had ten machine gun companies. The one hundred and thirty second corps had a centemetor and a gigantic howitzer company but it was not stated if they would all reach the region of Vivian Vickey as soon as the others would.

Prodent Abbieannian generals also responded for the call with haste. They went to the armories and assisted in the work, of issuei g issueing equipments equipment to the soldiers without it. Among them was lieuteranat general James Gannonia - chariman of the board of Calverinian Directors of amry supplies. Others were First Lieuteranat generals Eugene Schloederanna, Company H/ Second Battalion of Triponligonlias Railway Main Agents for Army Supplies, Major General Fredrick Andyanna and first Lieutenant general Clifford Bep pp Beppo, Handler of the Headquarters force, first Abbieannian Battalion. General Swanconia began arrangements to transport the immense christian armies to the scene over as many railroads as were not in the possession of the Angelinian rebels. The immense host of militiamen showed utmost willingless to get into the region of Vivian Vickey and to avert further bloodshed of the helpless non-combatants. Hundreds of majors and captians worked shoulder to shoulder with the thousand supply sergeants. Other great christian generals of these armies included among the officers of the armies of Nationals were gensral Jeffersonia Davidsonia, Company X. 22 Battalion, safty engineer for the Abbieannian bridge builders and general Waldoe Paldoe who had command of two brigades and artillery mostly big seige guns. General Swansonia conferred over the long distance telephone at nine fourty five P.M. with off officers of other divisions in Pandora. He recieved orders to advance on Vivian Vickey with Mansion without delay and to call back at eleven o-clock the day after the advance began for further instructions. He said any amount of troops could entrail within an hour as many trains were still running despite the fact it appeared as if the rebellion was going to be a terrible civil war.

The full roster of the one hundred and thirty third Division follows follows; General Beppo Evans, Lieutenant general, Henry Randallinia, Major general La-galle Tarltell, Major general Cooper Waldoe, General Ivor Randallinia, General Hanson Darling, General Henry Darger, D. Heller, General John Vivianic Viviani, and general Frank O-Donnel Catholic army chaplians.

General Eugene Evanton of the Howitzer Companies.

General Frank Henry Phelan of the Army Telegraph Service Company.

General Waldoe E Lamsin of the Headquarters force of Abbieannians, Fifty first attalion.

First Battalion of Abyssinkilians;;;;;;Major General Joseph Archie Spence, General Hansie Evans, General Allen Cratic, General Cordell Hooden, Lieutenant general Ferdinand H. Howardine all to First Battalion.

Second Battalion;;-Major General Joseph E. Call Calla, Company L, of Division L I mean, General Charles., H. Dragoma Fosty Fifth Division, General John. T Raggioann Division of Battery M. General Edward J. Calso, Fifth Division. Major general Kly Aloysius Mc-Heller.

Third Battalions:: Major Bernard Mc-Hollester, Twenty Fourth Corps, Major general Clarence Denmark, Ninth Corps, General Dempsey Meldon, Twenty fifth Division, Lieutenant general Charled, R. Jennings, Fourty fifth Corps, general Willard Randall. Medical attatchments. Major general Jacob. L. Barnhardts, General Lewis . F Rino, General Whilliam. G. Mc-Hollets, General Otto, Break-In-The-Night, and major general Lecain Beldon Jennings.....

The order of mobolization was telegrap telegraphed to general Henry Darger by Mr Mansion after a midnight conference with general Hanson Vivian and his brother with their personal advisers at which it was decided wise to use as big armies as possible in the disturbed districts of Vivian Vickey in case of need, than to call out any local armies which no doubt which would be slower in advance. The telegrem that s general Mansion sent Darger read as follows;;;;;;

Despite assurance from other sections of Vivian Vickey that other christian generals by threates concerning Glandelini n prisoners taken in war have established some piece and quiet in the city of Norma Catherine, I am nevertheless tonight reliably advised that life and property in the sections of Vivian Vickey are still in great jeopardy, and that hundreds of thousands of prisoners are still held by the rebels

in the staunch a staunch prisons of Norma Catherine. Pending government advises you will please assemble and hold in readiness all your armies together with machine gun companies and such other divisions to make up a force of at least 10,000,000 men with full field equipment, to be movedy under further orders from me if necessary. I am advancing to day to lay seige to Vivian Vickey, and Hanson Vivian has ordered the Natiol National fleets of warships to blo blockade all ports of Vivian Vickey, and the rivers running through her sections. Plwase keep attention.

General Mansion.
governer general. Commander in
chief of Angelinian National Guard.''

At the same time general Mansion sent the following telegram to general Barger, he also sent one to general William Whilliamsber Zimmermann;

''I insist on an immediate reply to my telegram of the twenty third of July in relation to tremendous battles and war roits and disorders in the Vivian Vickey County and the city itself giving detailed and accurate information of what steps have been and are being taken by you for the apprehension of the Angelinian rebels who committed those horrible crimes, and to prevent further difficulties of the law. I insist upon prompt action and upon enforcement of the laws of Calverinia for the preservation of peace and good order. Troops are being held in readiness.''

General Mansion.

General Mansion soon however got a reply which stated that general Whilliamsberger Zimmermann had been cut off from communications by the enemy, and that on account of fierce opposition he was not able as jet to advance on Vivian Vickey. Similarly a telegram was sent to a attorney general of an Abyssinkilian Army worded as follows;

''I have no reply to my telegram of the twenty fourth of July requesting inform information from you in relation to the steps taken by you for the commencement of the seige of Vivian Vickey, and the capture and or proc prosecution of the Angelinian rebels committing the wholesale murders and outrages reported to me concerning Norma Catherine and Julio Gallio, and the small towns outside, in your own county beginning on the Twentieth of July. An immediate reply is necessary, that the guilty rebel murders shall be brought to justice.

Further advise me whether the Calverinian Circuit Court in your county is now in session, and if not, what steps have been taken if any, for the convening of a grand army jury to investigate the crimes committed, and return indictments against those still committing those crimes, and those who have already done so. I must inis insist upon a prompt reply to this communication. It is necessary.

General Mansion.
n the Governer General.

James O'Rourke a Caldwell another christian general belongs belonging to the Sixth Division who was shot six times and cut severely as he lay on the ground to told the following story in the army base hospital to a representive of a war correspondent, while others wounded more seriously, who were either men women or children comfirmed his story by nodding their heads from the adjoining beds.

''I was sent to Norma Catherine to learn the strength of the foe positions in the Lucillia Dickson Fortifications by the Angelinian Commissionary General as an Geminian spy. There was nothing said to be at the time about spyig spying on an enemy driven mad by drunkedness and lust for blood and rape and other horror.

Of course I had nothing to do with my operations of spying inside the city itself in an any way as I was to learn the strength of the foe & garrisons at those fortresses so I never actually saw the Reign of Terror in Norma Catherine itself. I simply was supplied with the ne needs of spying on the fortresses only. I had been-sent by by general Hanson Vivian himself who having learned that the city of Vivian Vickey and her many immense fortresses had been captured by the enemy had been expecting trouble, and had told me that before the city of Vivian Vickey fell into the hands of the rebels had asked andcdemanded the Calverinian Authorities to send troops to fortify the city as soon as possible.

Yesterday at the height of the reign of terror additional armies of Nationals were expected after we had learned that the Authorities of Calverinia



could not be counted on for help or reinforcements, and when some of Mansions armies were starting on the way to make seige of the city and her fortresses the main trouble with us Angelinians and the rebels started outside the city.

I had been spying around the fortresses, and the Glandelinian officials had been nor notified that spies had been within their lines, and that through the cause of the spies numbers of Glandelinian cavarly troops had been ambushed about eight miles out from Carbanndale and general Purgatorian notified general Purraggatorian who had the whole region combed for the suspected spies, and I realized I was in danger and decided to make my escape as soon as possible. I had never succeeded in entering any of the fortresses. Shortly after I had partly left the foe lines with a party of friends we f found ourselves persued and were forced to sh seek the shelter of a deep ravine. Presently afterwards Glandelinian soldiers began to gather around the ravine, and some fierce shooting began.

We all protected ourselves behind tall rocks, and quickly formed trenches and got through the night without any serious casualties.

Shortly after 6.P.M. we found ourselves still surrounded and the Glandelinians started firing again, and one of our comrades who no doubt may have been a fraidy -cat ran up the whits flag of truce. To think of us surrendering to the enemies of god. It is mortifying. I struck the guy down and took the truce flag away from him and hurled at it at one of the nearest Glandelinians who had started to screa scramble down into the ravine, and who had demanded of us to march out in single file, but we knew the savagery of the foe and would not surrender, and so eah each of us lied side by side, and gave the besiegers a hot reception. There were at least one hundred and fifty us us nati nationals and probably nearly a thousand of the Angelinian rebels.

When the arrangements were completed for a final stand we found that the besiegers were recoiling, and being fired on from somewhere, and then one of our leades leaders who had mounted the top ordered us to spring out of the ravine and march up the road in the direction of a large christian encampment seen not far away.

Seeing that rescue was at hand as the foe had been attacked by a party of Angelinian cavarly we obeyed, and as we reached a railway switch just west of the ravine, it was seen that the Glandelinians heavily outnumbering this their attackers had rallied and was pressing on, and one of our comrades whom the enemy seemed to hate the most, and whom they seemed to feel more strongly against for some reason or other was shot. A little further on one of the Angelinians called:

The Glandelinians are approaching again. The cavarly was beaten. We will have to make a dash for it now or we will be annihilated...''

Just then a yell came from the enemy and their leaders shouted as they fired upon us;

''Let's go and clean the christian dogs, the seam scabs of Angelinia'' And firing as best as we could we all started to run. We ran past an old abandoned power house, through a wooded country to a point about one mile in where a long barbed wire fence stopped us. The rebels were in hot persuit of us and still yelling and firing. While my comrades were tearing down or tying trying to climb over there was a regular fussilade of shots from the Glandelinian persuers, after which only six of us remained. The remainder of us werd were then captured and overpowered, and some of the Glandelinians tied ropes around our necks and we were ordered curtly to march ahead and be quick about it.

We were compelled to march to a point near one of the outside cemeteries of Vivian Vickey when I was shot in the heel when I made a desperate attempt to get Away. I fell carrying some of my other comrades with me, and once more there was a volley which left us all on the ground desperately wounded. It was while we lay there that Glandelinians came up and cursed and beat and slash at us. The pleadings of the wounded was most pitiful but it did not soften the hearts of the wicked rebels. I myself begged for waterThe Glandelinians finally left us lay there and returned to their own lines. Shortly after a woman refugee with three children all little boys and with a little baby girl of one year in her arms to whom I appealed in the name of Chir Christianity gave me some water but two Glandelinians rode up at the moment and struck her down, t ore the cup of water from me and gave me a kick instead as he threw the cup and water from him and one of the other Glandelinians appearing in sight at the moment dismounted from his horse drew his sabre and slashed my throat. I then lay still and awoke in this hospital.''

The countless bullet scarred trees in the woods north of the region of the attack and assassination of the escaped spies and pools of blood alongside of the broken barbed wired fence evidenced the shots where the spies harassed and persued closely tried in vain to escape into the woods. At various interbvals on the road tward the direction of general Bargers army a torn cap, a water bag, a bloody shirt, a shoe, or a gun or some broken sabre or knife marked the route. When the bodies were carried into the Christian lines by a regiment of cavarly general Whilliam Mc Gowaner ordered them brought into the barracks. Here they were first dumped into heaps, one on top of the other. Then while they were being laid out in rows, a hurry call for army caskets brought pine and other kind of casket boxes, upon which the hundred dead men were laid, stripped of their clothing and was washed.

Sheets were then thrown over them and the doors were opened to the thousands of women and other refugees which surrounded the buildings. Men, old, men, and women with babies in their arms and children clinging to them in grief and terror, marched past the bodies without recognizing any one as their friends orrvrelatives for hours during which time flies and other insects began to gather, and it was not long before the faces and other sections which were badly cut were covered back with the insects. Among the effects of the dead men were found part of an honerable discharge from the army of a man for old age by the name of Darrel. Still another discharged soldier bore the name of Jennsin who was to be discharged two weeks after because of a defect in his right arm susp sustained from a wound recieved in a re e recent battle . A third was marked G.C. WalWailen Company C. First Infantry. All of these dead bodies having no relatives or friends among any number of the refugees were then removed to be buried. Practically no marks of identification was found on the clothing of any of the killed spies and it was im possible to identify them as all the records of their spying companies were were destroyed by the Glandelinians. The question of who was really responsible for the horrors at Vivian Vickey and the capture of the city and her fortresses in particular was a matter that Vr probably would not be settled untill some outside investigation or investigating body got into the districts. The many christian officials and generals and oven general Manson, and Henry Darger put the blame upon the officials of the Calverinian Governments for delaying the strengthening of the garrison of the Mc-Ghirthian Fortresses, and for allowing christian armies in the vinicity to act without orders from Manson and to make movements that invited trouble.

The generals clamed the trouble concerning the massacres, and the bloody persuits of soldiers and spies, and refugees, was started when an Angelinian spy by the name of Guy Jinkins was shot by a Glandelinian guard while on his way to general Mansion with an important plan he had secured from generam Mc-Allister Stanwks tent. Their claims in a measure wes borne out by general Melviner who told of a xo conference with general W Lesterton,commander of general Mansions right wing, General Deloss, Army Attorney general, Supretendent general Mcc owner, and general Turner Hunter in which they argued that all ports of Vivian Vickey, and all the rivers running through her be blockaded, and the city and her fortresses be strongly guarded by Abbiesannian and Calverinian troops. He said that general Lester Stated that he had brought army equipment and the like for the purpose of making a blockade of the fortresses by land and sea, and that he had proposed to do it whr whether the government said so or not, but that he had been defeated by the rebels while engaging them in a section of the battle of Abbiesann. he check up on of the dead spies and the injured showed that there were ten Glandelinians, among the Angelinians. The injured list was slighter and six other spies who had escaped the foe massacre were missing. Missing list out of the two hundred and fifty two men who were routed from the ravine remained unaccounted for. Fourteen of the injured Glandelinians and Angelinians were placed in one of the base hospitals.

General Hunters record of events of the Norma Catherine Reign of Terror sin since the time of the escape of the Vivian Girls by river was astonishing. He had arived near his headquarters at Marion Creek on the following Sunday, to look the situation over and had kept a chronological record indeed. He was induced by anamerican war correspondent to make it public through the newspapers so the news would be known by the whole world. It explained many of the important factors leading up to and including the ''Reign of Terror in orma Catherine.

''I came down here on Sunday on my own initiative.''He said.''General Mansion was at. Carbondaler when I got word of the horrible massacres at Norma Catherine and Julio Callio and I decided to investigate as I knew this would be the generals desire if he were here. Let me say right here that I at the time did not have the power to call forward armies of troops at any time. The law of the Calverinian Governments compelled me to wait untill the local aurthorities announced the situation beyond their control and asked for troops and armies of artillery. All the time I kept in constant touch with general Mansion but was always advised by him that now he had the situation well in hand and was advancing to bes besiege the city and the fortresses..As a matter of fact I took a chance and exceeded my aurthority in a number of instances and the record I have here will prove this to be so. This record is as follows;;

''Sunday June I5th I9I2. Since the foe had fought and was still fighting the battle of Julio Callio, and hhad captured Norma already was advised of possible trouble in the districts around Jennie Vivian and Gertrude Angeline. Notified atturney general to arrange conference with other generals and with all sides represented. At this conference urged general Lester to come with his armies join Mansion, and close in on Vivian Vickey and punish the murderers in Norma Catherine. Stated the foe and Vivian Vickey w was a menance to the whole of Calverinia, to attempt to allow to go unbesieged because of existing conditions. I f not besieged foe would overrun thrwhole of Calverinia in double time. General





Lester tha with general Robert Vivians army at Abbiesann prepared to do so but had his army crippled in the battle at Abbiesann and was unable to move but had to go along with general Vivian. Monday June I6th I9I2 and Tuesday June I7th investigating. Sees seriousness of great suti situations at Vivian Vickey and asked general Mansion who was then raging the battle of Angeline Run if he needed any help. General Mansion stated by te top telegraph that he felt confident with his generals and their divisions to handle situation during battle. Got repulsed but still able to advance. His losses run to millions.'' Wednesday June I8th 9.A.M. Notified from general Mansio n that mobs of fifty squads of Glandelinians raided and pillaged towns around Jennie Vivian and Gertrude Angeline taking women and children prisoners and taking away all arms and great stores of ammunition and massacring gendarmes. Called general Mansion and verified report, also learned that towns in the vinicity of Jennie Vivian and other small towns were visited within sight of general Mansions very lines and two hundred and twenty two thousand five hundred rounds of shot gun, and rifle-ammunition taken and man many women and children killed or carried off to Vivian Vickey. At IO thirty P.M. was notified that attempts were made to raid the town of Jennie Vivian but failed on account of Mansion throwing troops in their way in the nick of time. Other towns were also entered bt as the town aurthorities had been notified to remove ammunition and rifles to christian lines the foe secured nothe nothing in the latter. Attempts made to secure more prisoners and ammunition from local chapter of Angelinian legion by a desperate sortie failed also. At 2.P.M. On next day notified great crowds of Glandelinians of nearly six hundred thousand assembling near general Mansions lines from Port Lucillie Dickson.

Notified general Mansion and he answered that his generals and officers had gone to the front of their positions to investigate, shooting of many sentries on line of duty and had observed the concentration.

In absense of general Lester asked genera general Deputy what he was doing on Mansions right and he informed me that he was the only one there in the center of the wing on duty, but that the other generals had go e to the front to see why it was that great forces of rebels were massing. At 2.30.P.M. called general Mansion again to learn if any generals and and spies and scouts made any effort to look up the situation. Was informed that they had not, but as yet no attack by foe had been launched.

At 3.I5.P.M. general Mansion called me by phone. Stated great forces of foevtroops were marching tward his central positions, that there was continual heavy firing, and already about five hundred thousand rifle shots had been exchanged and the noise was terrific added by artillery and shell and machine gun fire. He asked me to watched the motions of the foe elsshere and asked me if I needed troops and I informed him I had no aurthority under the statute to order any troops forward to battle unless they were attacked first. Told him civil aurthorities must make requests and that they informed me they were able to take care of any emergency.

3.30.P.M. The general called me again. Furious assaults has increased and his armies were fiercely engaged all along every point of Angeline Run. Battle raging furiously and one portion of his troops routed and rallied on the summit of a ridge with diffu difficulty. One portion of christian army surrounded. Whole army in dire distress. Losses terrificic.

3.50.P.M. Assistant Superintendant general Shoemaucker phoned and stated that one of Mansions divisions was wiped out. Even Mansion got on the Phone again and stated that one of his divisions suffered annihilation from an infilading fire of surrounding rebels. He soon got on the pohne again and asked me for troops. Tried to get general Lester5.I5.P.M. Called Mansion instead. Told him I couldnot find General Lester. I got word his army was crushed and he himself wounded. Mansion said) What shall I do? I suggested to fi ht u on under any condition and asked him to see if further trouble could not be averted as battle had a extended along my own lines and I was being hard pressed by the wildest assaults I have ever seen. Asked him if it was possible to withdraw the men from the danger zone of the heavily assaulting enemy and arrange with the main line to repel assault of foe with better advantage of good positions and they would then h rl hurl the rebels back. Said he would if I could get in touch with general Lester who waw wounded wounded. I agreed.

5.30.P.M. Notified by general Lester that many of his officers and one of his supreme generals was killed, and two others wounded and that foe was winning battle. At five thirty five P.M. got general Fox suggest on po phone and asked him or advised him of what general Mansion asked and he agf agreed to do it. Said he would muster reserves and endravor to repulse the assailants. 5.45.P.M. Called general Mansion and told him generals agreed to terms. He said firing had ceased along main center and foe were retiring but battle was still r raging along the other two wings with reo redoubled violence. 6.P.M. Called general Fuges. He had not started. Foe came on him like a train wreck. Suggested that he personally with draw his shattered and torn divisions from the field. Agreed to do so at once. 6.I0.P.M. Called general Mansion and advised him general Fuges was being driven back and that the foe was on his way to victory. Called general Fuges an again and he was gone. Be later learned battle ceased and foe had slowly withdrawn but Manl Mansion was for a time too shaken up to advance.

67

10.30.PM. Advised that all railroad tracks and places within location of vivian wickey were shelled, blown up or dynamited. I.A.M. Midnight quiet and evidently trouble over for the night. Returned to positions. June 30th 1912. Reports indicated little or no trouble along mansions lines but scenes in orma Catherine though slightly slackened up still continueing. S. A. D. went to the region of battle field with general mansion and learned that during night, many Angelinian guards had been withdrawn from region and that many christian positions during battle had been simultaneously rushed and many christians taken prisoners. Informed they were marched to Lawndale, put on trains in possession of rebels and sent to vivian wickey as prisoners of war. Both I and other generals believed trouble over, and went back to Marion creek so I could notifiy general Hanson vivian by telegram. On our arival we were notified that many of the prisoners had been placed before glandelinian firing squads and shot. Rushed with troops to scene of shooting, and find their bodies had been taken into Norma Catherine.

During the meanwhile in the month of July after the progess of the terrific massacre had gone to the extreme in orma Catherine a mob of more than fifteen hundred rebels and even their sympathizers attacked other christian scouting parties belonging to the advance guard of mansions advancing armies, between the town of ertrude Angeline and jennie ivian. Two hundred of the scouting party of the christian christians were known to have been killed or wounded during the bloody skirmish, and a score of glandelinians were known to have been killed some of them mortally. A truce on the part of the glandelinian cavarly however which had been disgracefully beaten afe effected by the foe leader late that night by Col Colonel am Paltercois of rigi. eneral arloos umper halted hostilities bwtween christian cavarly and enemy cavarly temporarily.

Colonel umper on the side of the foe said the dead on his side were really heavier than on the christian side but he was not telling the truth for many of the Angelinians had been killed in their fury of doing what no glandelinians dared to do and that was close. he glandelinians however lost a number ofleaders while the Angelinians did not. he glandelinian officers who were killed were ir idney Anfl Angeloicos of the ixth cavarly corps, and ordenni endersonia a c ellestinian D dragoon. Another report from a surviving glandelinian officer to the glandelinian ssociated Press at vivian wickey placed the number of glandelinian dead at seventy seven, which was however not so as nearly eighty nine glandelinians had been killed to sixty seven of the Angelinians who were killed outright and thirty more who had died a few hours later of wounds received and another Angelinian killed was a guard. gate that night while mansions advancing army was drawning nearer to within six miles of the fortresses and started an extention of his armies it was unofficially reported that the christian generals had demanded the foe to close their gates of the fortresses and not to dare come out and make a sortie or cavarly would be sent against them with such wicked fury that every one being reckless would meet annihilation. he wicked glandelinians really were and are extremely brave but even the bravest of the worse landelinian cavarly dreaded the christian cac c cavagly which all the devils of hell, and maybe the angles themselves without the aid of od could not beat. official confirmation about the truce offered by the glandelinian cavarly surrounded inthe engagement of the few hours before was lacking though the landelinian column had been surrounded and was being besieged without any supplies or rescue able to reach them. A surrender of the cavarly was expected at any moment.

he attack upon the christian cavarly which had ended so disgracefully for the foe was followed elsewhere despite ansions warning to the foe by raids in which the rebels were overpowered in ambushes and skirmishes by scores, and routed with many prisoners taken, in which the Angelinians overpowered and bound a numberof the foe leaders in three hardware stores and barns in which the foe haf had been forced after stubborn fighting, and then the Angelinians themselves having prevented the foe from lotting the looting the places of the towns removed all the stocks of arms, and many rounds of ammunition and carried everything else to the christian lines. he Angelinians having beaten back the intended raiders also saved huge supplys of dynamite, some of which had been used by Angelinians in the construction of bombs and shrupnell.

ther landelinian mobs of raiders, joined by Gargolians, from the vinicity of arions creek, johnston Run, and carterville started to march for some of the outskirts of the town of ertrude Angeline with the avowed intention of blowing up all the christian breastworks, steam shovels in their positions, ammunition dumps, and long lines of coal cars, and of wrecking everything in the vinicity, and also of destroying the town by explosions. On the way this force of raiders ten thousand strong and all on foot met a long wagon train bearing all kinds of army mechanics, and engineers and escorted by a cavarly force of twenty seven thousand men, and behind an immensely long line of infantry, with three squadrons of dangerous concentinians going to ertrude Angeline from the town of arbendalle, where they had left the main christian army. They ambushed the wagons and the long line of cavarly and infantry and caused an inferno like battle for three hours in which the landelinians being too heavily a overwheled was forced to retreat with terrible loss and had g ined nothing. hey however mortally wounded Colonel orrisonia of the christians and killed and wounded about three hundred and fifty Angelinians but





lost themselves over three rhousand five hundred men of which one thousand six hundred w were killed.. he Angelinians killled six glandelinian officers, and seriously and probably mortally wounded sixteen other officers one of which was a general, C.W ingstonia of A glandelinia. All the officers and the general were army operatives of the glandelinian argrave Army Detective and spy agency, but at the time had been sent out by General Purgatorian to make the raid. All they got for their pains was their losses and suffered a total rout for the Angelinian cavarly and infantry raging a general battle leaped from the wac wagons, and rushed from the roads, and dashed upon the foe despite the ambush, closing with the landelinians in a terrific scrimmage and soon the survivors of the foe had managed to escape from being surrounded by their counter assailants, and got away from them by swimming the small Sumbeam creek, and fleeing into woods, and underbrush, and beyond it, persued for a mile by half the number of Angelinians. Late that night the survivors of the glandelinians had not been heard from and grave fears wi were intertained that they may be either massacred, by the ationals, the vin victims of the snipers and persuers, or captured by the fierce Angelinians who had followed them like raving wolves. he many hundreds of wounded landelinians were picked up by the main landelinian forces later on and rushed to the hospitals in vivian wickey, where another of their generals died a few hours later. The many seriously wounded officers however it was said would recover but would never bet fit for further service in the army of glandelinia.

Following the bloody and disgraceful repulse of the ambushmaders the other section of the Angelinian column still strong continued its march tward the location they were sent to. here the forces of christians surrounded a small town in possess ion of troops and officers of the rebels, the bluffs around it forming indeed a natural amphitheater ffom which the Angelinians opened a heavy fire on the rebels in the town and outside of it. This movement was the first stretch of the beginning of the seige.. he fire was immediately returned by the rebels who desperately made some fierce and sanguinary assaults, and on on of the early volleys and assaults the glandelinian general in charge Francis Henderson Trolleyanna was struck in the head by a bullet dying instantly and his whole column of assailants were mowed down.

The firing finally became so hot that the roar was terrific, and the rebels and their leaders were forced to abandon the trenches, and as the Angelinians swept to the assault the landelinian troops retreated to the shelter of the houses in the town, other foe soldiers being forced to seek shelter inside a hastily constructed barricade around or inside the small town. e supretendend general C.K. Ander telephoned to general Purgatorian and to adjutant general at springtonia for aid telling them he was besieged by an overwhelming force of Nationals who were attacking like fiends and bombing and destroying the houses and pouring through the streets like mobs of raving maniacs maniacs. He also put in a call foe general William Mc-Gannio who was in one of the lucillie ickson fortresses, and to the landelinian airgrave Agency. Efforts to communicate with general Mwl.Melvin h axterton disclosed the fact that he had left the count county seat. hen knowing through spies the foe leaders were appealing for aird their a engineers started to slash all telephone wires to the rown and elsewhere, and ripped up tracks and set long lines of railway cars freight and passenger in fire or blew them up, cutting off all the besieged glandelinian officers and their besieged troops off from outside communication. hen artillery being brought up the shelling was redoubled and the town was covered with explosions and clouds of smoke and the glandelinian losses was terrible. General Lester De Fester tried to communicate by telephone with general dwin unter unter, with the intetionato request him to use any means necessary to halt the wild and bloody battle. othing could be done however as all communications had been cut off and so the generals in charge of the foe in the town seeing they were facing total destruction induced the officials of the others to agree to a truce. By courier he got word to suprentend general Mc-gamon of general Lester De Festers instructions but too late, and half of the houses of the town were already great shoots of flame and smoke and as the conflargration was spreading to even woods and plains, and threatening to cut the foe off from escape even from the sea of fire flags of truce were finally raised and the peace parley began began between the two foe lines. This was the first great victory at the beginning of the seige and resulted in the surrender of two hundred thousand glandelinians and sixteen generals a disgraceful blow to general Purgatorian indeed and which made an opening for general ansion to be enbabled to throw in his armies and start in a general seige.

An ap eal to governer general aller at aukegan ortress for military aid brought the statement to the besieged foe that before he could act officlally he would have to have a request from general urgatorian, or the citys attorney general ov orma Catherine and this caused the most serious delay for aid foe the besieged and which soon cau ceased the surrender. hen it was discovered that with general Purgatorian out of of the forts at pr present and in the city at some buisness, the Nationals had also surrounded the headquarters of the citys attorney, and capturing him and nine great generals severed all the telephone and telegraph wires and burned the building to the ground.

On the advice of Major Hunter of the Rebel rebellines and with the approval of Governer general Fallerton general Black make advised other Glandelinian commanders that were in their command stationed at the fortresses of Maru Marcucian, and Annabell to hold their tropps and artillery in readiness for instant resistance, should the besiegers coming up now in strong armies make a more general attack. The battle in the ambushes and the encircling attacks on the town that evening was the first culmination of the war trouble which had been brewing since the Angelininn rebels had started the massacres of non-combatants three weeks ago.

The fortresses of Vivian Dickey, said to be controlled now by general Furgatorian and Mc-Allister Stanck unknown to the Christians under general Hansion bears and two hundred mile tunnel connecting with Vivian Dickey to Calverine, twenty seven feet below the surface which trains had been running through to supply the Glandelinians from Calverine. With steam shovels the covering of the strata of eat earth in front of the fortresses was readily stripped off the foe having made through this labor steep sailents approaching the fortresses also armed with rifle cannon and machine guns. Not far beyond were lines of cars filled with ammunition and explosives. When the general advance of Hansions army and the starting of his seige was noticed officials of the fortresses obtained permission from general Furgatorian to continue the work of stripping down the earth and building extra sailents. When they had stripped about a hundred and seventy five tonss of earth and made the steep thirty foot breastworks, the rebels sent in large gangs of child slaves, and began actual work and loading of empty cars to transfer the earth to other points to built smaller saiients. When this began the Angelinians then starting the seige became incensed, and so that evening and nights trouble was the outcome.

Since the long months obstinate struggle at Julio Gallio this seven hours battle of Garbondaler was the fiercest.

The Glandelinian officers had maintained that they had been using only soldiers and ing enginners in their work of building sailents and the fortifiyng of them, declaring that most of the men were members of the Glandelinian Engineering Corps and the work could not be classified as using child slaves in the strick sense of the word. Hence they said there was no cause for complaint and for the disasterious assaults by the enraged Angelinians. But the statement was a lie. They did use child slaves and scores of thousands of them too. General Henry J. Sneerder, acting in behalf of the enginners wired general John . L . Sneezer International general of the Gargolians asking a ruling on the status of the child slaves e forced to work on the Salients. Generals Sneezers reply was;;;;

''Representives of our Child Slave concerns are justified in treating this crowd of Angelinians who assauled our comrades in the town, and besieged them, as an outlaw organization, and viewing its members in the same light as ordinary assassins and rapers.''

Agitators made use of this statement, when it was recieved the day after the battles as rapidly swung the Angelinians away from the orc orderly course dictated by Angelinian officials.

The first line of erected Christian besieging sailents and breastworks the following day was wrecked by explosives set by Glandelinian miners. Many of the Angelinian Gemini and Secret Service men said they found long lines of wires used to set off the charge of two hundred tons of dynimate led into the hills. The Anglinian Angelinian guards also reported that a few minutes before the great blast which was heard for two miles they saw many suspicious persons running or sneaking away from the newly erected works and opened fire but did not get them. The line of wrecked works according to the generals in charge had been erected with the purpose of supplying christian troops for not only shelter, but for ammunition and arms and also for equipments and excellant defense. Despite the fact that the explosion occured so unexpectedly no one was hurt or killed though windo windows in towns two miles away was razed or shatteres d in by the concussion or air waves.

Simultaneously general Garry Sternerton while out scouting with two colonels and a , lieutenant, and a small cavarly force was attacked by a party of Gargolian cavarly. He was beaten severely and almost captured with hisentire force before he was rescued by a large party of christian cavarly which r va came upon the scene in the nick of time. Seven Glandelinian soldiers and two of their officers said to have been Zimmermannian Gargolians were taken prisoners and thirty of them had been killed or wounded. No one fortunately was killed or wounded on the side of the christian party.

An At another section during the beginning of the seige five thousand Glandelinians had been at work forming a mine to blow up christian infantry lines, and had shot to death, beat and hanged about two hundred christian soldiers taken into Norma Catherine at captives. Fourty three other christian prisoners were killed during the new massacre. This was on the following day.

Many survivors had given stories of the greatest massacre the world ever observed which occured in Norma Catherine, declaring that the rebels even fired on a many wounded christian soldiers. They even declared that many people of other nations were dead in the Norma Catherine slaughter, and that scores of thousands of prisoners had been led to graveyards or out into the streets from tribunals, then either shot or cut down.





Half a dozen wounded generals some of them lying on death beds that same fatal night, gave the Associated Press of Glandelinia the first actual eye witness accounts of that dreadful nights fight and early morning which had brought the heaviest casulaties since the months obstinate fighting at Julio Gallio, when as stated before the car aval caravan of christian troops had been ambushed, and when the other christian forces five hundred thousand strong besieged attacked, and captured the towns and foe forces. The scores of thousands of wounded who were among the besieged asserted that the figure of the number fallen on the foe side was beyond estimating especially among the killed and injured during the desperate fighting, but that the numerous killed Glandelinians and officers were shot down in cold blood after they had surrendered themselves and their arms, by the Angelinians who claimed they did it to revenge the butchery committed by the Glandelinians in Julio Gallio and Norma Catherine. Their testimony was not truthful as no wounded or captured Glandelinians had really been slain. And there was plenty from christian officers to contradict these claims of the rebel generals.

Several squads of Glandelinians who had been imported to work a number of mines and blow up some of the christian besieging lines absolved the christians from blame though Glandelinians they were, saying that the ones responsible who were those among the Glandelinians who unarmed or not refused to surrender under any condition, and who held to the last under false promishes from their leaders, that the christians could never capture the town if they fought them hard enough, and that the christians were too weak in nature to force an attack of any considerable violence.

Many of the wounded Glandelinians had been captured by the victorious christian troops and were interviewed by war correspondents in some of the Base Hospitals. Other wounded Glandelinian soldiers were located in the hospitals in the interment camps through Secret channels. Colonel O- ourker Commissionary officer of the Glandelinian engineering corps who was also a wounded prisoner gave a vivid account of the battle with the christian besiegers. His story was related as he tossed in pain from half a dozen bullet holes through his body.

''I was sent down to that town with a number of regiments by general Bertramder.'' He said. I ''I had no idea of what I was running into. I though a Glandelinian don't blame the Angelinians for attac ing us for we were unknowingly being used as dupes to help the more wicked sects of the Glandelinians from preventing the christians from accomplishing the seige and stopping the murders in Norma which I was sorely against. We were given artillery and machine guns when we arived to the town, and these machine guns were set up 1 on the encirclement of battlements around the small town. Guards were placed on the outskirts of the unfortunate towns most of them tough fellows from Gargolia, sent by general Furgator a Furgatorian. I understood the Angelinian generals had sent our generals warning not to dar leave the fortresses to occupy the towns or we would be run out like sheep. Our generals or officers never got the warnings. But perhaps or main generals Furgatorian and Mc-Allister Stanck did.

When we heard of the disaster to those who had ambushed the wagon train of soldiers, and following cavarly, and infantry, and then saw immense forces of red an and purble purple coated troops approaching yesterday afternoon, we did not know what to do. We were outnumbered five to one by the Nationals. And they had dangerous looking cannons and machine guns, and wicked looking bayonets on their long rifles.

The guards and sentries not wishing to face annihilation retired into the shelter of the town after opening a skirmish fire for several minutes. Most of us Glandelinians seeing the situation and being mostly forced or drafted into the Army we were not really in favor of the rebellion for the maintainence of child slavery and we wished to surrender. Through the night we lived and fought through an inferno . All night long a storm of bullets from probably hundreds of thousands of rifles rained upon us like a blizzard, and it being added by shot and shell, and grape and canister, and ho high expl sives we saw our shelter going to pieces minute by minute and we were losing our comrades by the wholesale. All of us shoul sought shelter as best as we could and returned a heavy fire . The Angelinians repelled the assaults made by our advanced guards, and pressing forward steop step by step despite our resistance climed upon col coal piles, battlements, and upon our sailents like swarms of ants, and swarmed over the earth embankments driving the defenders back from them with heavy losses and forcing them to retreat panic stricken into the town, and so thick was the smoke of battle that we were not able to see where most of our assailants had come from w and were forced to trust our aim by the flashes we saw in the direction of the attacking besiegers.

The majority of our lines kept up a heavy fire, and counter charged as desperatey desperately as possible when ever they had the opportunity, but the most of us unable to be engaged as we were too drowded in the now burning town hid in as much shte shelter as possible.

Then the Nationals pressing the attack with redoubled violence, and now swarming through the streets of the town, blew up our water station and cut off all our sp supplies and all hope of rescue from elseg elsewhere. Our resistance being now

much worse the firing grew more instense and made a horrible roar. The shells made earsplitting ex explosions and tore and rended the houses like the tornado and every time killed and wounded every one who had taken sh shelter in them. It was horrible and I felt I would give anything if it would soon be of over. We were now in a desperate fix. We had no water, and our food supplies w were in frieght cars in the possession of the Angelinian Nationals and we were becoming exhausted in our ammunition. And the shell fire of the besiegers was becoming dominating.

About sunrise with nearly the whole town burning and the wooded country outside of it and the river damed up with wreckage and all our water supplies blockaded we put up a white flag. The Angelinian Nationals then poured in and we surrendered our arms glad it was over.

Up to this time not one of us in our three regiments had been injured that I know of, although I understand from reports I heard an acc unaccountable numbervof the besiegers had been shot, either killed or wounded. The Angelinians spread around quickly and forced us to march out of the town in groups of three or six. The great numbers of men this captured were then rushed off in dife f different directions tward the christian lines. some of them tried to run or escape or fight their captors with fists and kick the Angelinians and the like but they were shot down as fast as they made any of these kind of attempts. One Angelinian officer asked who were the machine gun operators of the town which had been captured after being burned down. Some one was forced to point h them out and he was shot in his tracks by some of the enraged Abyssinkilians, their bodies being laid over the machine guns. They then took five men with me took o us out on a road ,and we seeing things pretty dear though we had a g o good chance to escape and tried to run for it. We ran like deer but hundreds of bullets followd after us amid angry cries and yells from the Nationals. we staggered on, but finally three of our group fell, pulling the others down with us. There were several bullet holes in me alreadt already. This gave a good sign indeed that to escape the christians was utterly impossible. They know how to shoot I tell you. I lay there while purple coated men came up and fired more shots after some others still trying to get away and also brought them down. Then there was the roar of some great explosion which shook the earth and everything to me went black. I woke up later and finding myself helpless begged for water but there was not any, I remember dragging myself alongg the road hidden from my persuers by high grass and weeds, but I don't know how managed to escape detection. When a number of Angelinians finally found us, they being a body of cavarly and they brought us to one of their hospitals. One of them said;

"See what you get after surrendering, and then try to break away. Hope this learned you a lesson. We Angelinians are dangerous to traitors to God. so take heed next time and do not do anything rash or you will get it some more."

The story of this Clandelinian officer was confirmed by another Clandelinian officer Col onel S.P. Whilliamsonia, and Lieutenant James Greenburg, two of the men among the rebel officers who had tried to make the same desperate break with him, and who could thank their lucky stars they were still alive. The other three among them who made the same fool hardy attempt to escape the Angelinians are dead.

These were si the six found by the Angelinian Associated Press correspondent that fatal morning, to whom he tried to take water, only to be refused permission by Angelinian officers to bring any, he being told that the Angelinian orderlies are the ones who attended to the wounded rebels.

General James E . Morrisonia a young general in the attd attacking besieging forces told the war correspondent that the attack had been spontaneous, and that when the large hosts of christians went to the town to besiege and attack they did not really s stop to think of the horrible blood shed which would follow. He was wounded early in the fight..

"I was on my way to the town of Carbondaler which was the one attacked, with my division, when I met a gang of Angelinian officers of a different column. They said they were on their way to run out of the town all the Rebel Angelinians. I joined them with my division having the same purpose, and other divisions with their generals kept joining us untill there mi must have been about five hundred thousand of us. Most of us all had rifles and bayonets and great big seige and machine guns and other cannons, and those who did not have rifles or arms soon got theirs from supply stations. When we got to the town in the early afternoon we spread out forces around it. We had not any real good leader as general Green Burg Saunders the main commander to-have taken charge of the seige did not appear on duty for some reason or other. Every generals besides myself found it necessary to work for myself. It was just one big army out to drive out of the town the Clandelinians who were so reckless as to unhead general Mansions warning and occupy the town under our very noses. I am not sure who fired the first shot in that dreadful battle of Carbondaler but after it was fired there was a real war of the worlds and it was the first general battle of the rebellion I had ever been engaged in and I was almost made deaf when the cannons along our lines of seige let go with an earsplitting roar that almost shook u us off our feet and we saw the streams of shells go tearing through the town with the fury of a destructive tornado. Then I realized what war really was as it was my first battle. The firing became worse as our main line of infantry joined and the foe responded with artillery and firearms





nd finally as the firig grew very intense it k kept up for hours incess incessantly, and our men were dropping like flies. It was worse jet when the foe assaulted us desperately. They cut through our besieging lines like a hay mow several times but were always beaten back and shot down like gr grasx grass cut bh by a lawn mow. Late in the evening when many of the towns houses were already shattered or on fire the christian troops led m by me and other generals made a fierce assault upon the foes position outside the town. They gave us fearful resistance fairly cutting our columns to pieces but we won the heights and sailents and drove the foe from them and into the town but at a fearful horrible cost of men and officers. As I mounted one of the sailants and my troops surged over in the face of a withering fire I was c shot in the arm. The wound was not serious, and I continued on to lead my men , and when the attack was finally over the several of my generals made me go and have my wounds dressed and I had to go to the Angelinian hospital in a car as it was dangerous to try it on horseback through that ten mile long inferno of battle.

One a newspaper reporter saw six Angelinian prisoners taken in the battle tied together and horribly mangled by bullats and clubbed rifles, stretched out o in a field near a cross road un er the o scorching July gun. Hundreds of the fierce and wicked Glandelinians stood by and laughed. One of the wounded Angelinian a Angelinians raised-a face covered with mud and blood cloths and moaned;

"For god's sake give me some water to drink."

The Glandelinians laughed. A young Landelinian officer who was a lieutenant and who wore a uniform fit to kill a king carrying his sabre unsheathed walked to his side. He looked down with a sneer on his lips and stamped his foot on his che ch chest and kicked him in the mouth.

"I'll see you dirty christian dogs in hell first." He growled.

"Please boys." He pleaded to the laughing Landelinians. "Give me a drink of water."

The Glandelinians cursed. The reporter in the uniform of a rebel ran to an ood abandoned farm house and returned with water. A score of Landelinians led by a sergeant ran forward to meet hi him the sergeant brandishing his s b sabre, and the others with leveled rifles.

"Leave him alone." They commanded. "He does not need any water."

This terrible and horrible h b battle had started on a Wednesday when two Angelinian officers were killed. Then after the surrender of the small town through the headquart ers of the main christian general in ch chagreof the attackers a truce was efected whereby the Angelinians were to withx withdraw to their own lines with the under standing that the rebel prisoners were to be marched to the internment camps in the morning.

However everything had not been so peaceful in the morning, for early inthe morning most of the Landelinians out of one of the fortresses nearest Carbondaler inflamed with liquir or moonshine and desiring to retake the town and drive back the christians stormed the tent encampments on the outskirts of the christian position where the Angelinians had been sleeping. They however found no one there and burned the tents.

Shrotly after daybf break the Clandelinians who had kept up intermittent sniping through the night opened with a terrific volley of cannons and rifles along a line of battle for ten miles and a half, and followed it by charging the christian position. The charge was led by general Fracania. The defenders without raising their heads stormed the foe l lines with rifle cannon and machine gunsand met them with the bayonet. Their fire galled the Glandelinian attacking waves and torn their columns asunder but the attacking army in good formation closed their shattered lines and went "Over the top" of the christian embankments and rushed in on the long wall of Angelinian soldiers and closec with them. The battle raged for three hours that morning and the foe managed to capture the position and poured volleys into a column of christian cavar y coming up at a dash, killing nin thousand men and wounding sixty thousand. The uproar was terrific and the smoke of conflict was so thick that nothing could be seen by it. Though the assault was finally repulsed with dreadful loss to the enemy the enemy during the attack had however managed to get their in engineering corps to dyn dynamite two lines of christian batteries, threw charges of explosives into the Angelinian rifle pits, set fire to many christian encampments of tents and outhouses, razed one of the generals headquarters to the ground, and fired a mile long string of frieght cars on a side track loaded with ammunition causing a c long line of explosions loud and deafening and the reports were as frequent as rifle shots from thousands of men firing in a clattering roar. Then the death retreat started as the christians counter charging drove all before them cutting down the foe in frightful numbers and sending them flying back to their own positions and massing a death dealing artillery fire upon them as they ran. The Angelinian infantry pressed on and carried a position of the foe and held it. The Landelinians who had captured prisoners during the attack , during the retreat jabbed the m with the butts of musketsor bayonets, and struck them with pistol butts to make them hurry faster. General Mc-Doverton superintendent of the assault who had been severely woundedi in the leg ocmpa complained to his Glandelinian captors that he could not keep up the pace. The mob of Landelinians cursing turned upn upon him and with their clubbed muskets beat him to death, then as they continued

the retreat the other rebels followed riddled his body with bu llets leaving it beside the road.Colonel ghoemaker jamesonia a bo brother in law of one of the Angelinian generals under mansion, protested to his own captors at the brutal mud murder of a wounded Angelinian officer. By way of reply the wicked landelinians turned on him also and shot him dead. He was an army civil engineer for division B. fourty four of the Angelinians had been captured by the enemy during that desperate three hours assault and even were believed to ga have been marched to the massacre. After the conflict had ended and the bearers had brought in the bodies three days had passed and still wounded were being brought in and as the search for more wounded continued it appeared as if they were fairly created so many more wwre found. Many thousands of those who were killed in the batle did not contain any mak mar s of identification with the ex ception of a dead landelinian soldier who bore the army discharge of Francis Angelio who inlested At Calverine (Calverinia) at the outbreak of the rebellion and who had remained in the army to fight through the battle before going home, and another who bore a card on which was written the name of pankanna G. Warden company C. Ithe Infantry. The burning of many records in the capture of an enemy enca p encampmeny outside of the town that bloody m rning closes this source of identification. One hundred and seventeen

thousand six hundred bodies wore laid out in the graves beyond the christian lines the following days after the strugfle where hundreds of christian soldiers their officers, and even refugees and so on filed by or watched the work of burting them, eve even making strange comments on the mutilated condition of the dead landelinians torn by shell explosions. Six Angelinian officers were in the Herrinia Base hospital with three glandelinian prisoners who were also wounded.

The following part of the rest of the day everything had been quiet. Many of the Angelinians were busy forming sailents or throwing up barricades, or saunter ing about discussing the norma catherine massacre, but declining to admit they knew anything about it, but just the same desiring to massacre many landelinians for return.

''We did not even know the glandelinians had even the nerve to kill and rape so many women and children.''Said one of the workers.''But they have. I wish we had not accepted the surrender of those who we cat captured in the town. We should have butchered them all and we would have been perfectly justiefied at that..'' nd it was said that many of the fool glanddlinians just dropped dead from fright when we surr ounded the town in overwhelming numbers and started blasing away with rifles and cannons and when we surrounded the town ca and their forces so they could not get away. And if general Furgatorian comes with his main body to assault our whole army under general mansion in an effort to stop his from arranging for the seige that will only mean that there will be be just that many more guns and prisoners for us. We have secure positions for they are natural ones.''

Three divisions of the I45 Infantry of Abyssinkilians were held in readiness to be thrown into the already thrown up works, under general Carlo galma, and Carles Gump, with orders to p be prepared to move immediately to the scene of the re recent battle, but general mansion had sent orders to general Franklin as his dispatching George francis as his repossentive saying that he did not ih intend to start a general seige as yot being powerless to do so as his forces were not big ebough but he was waiting for other forces expected at any moment. General temperary made the same statement. General Melvine Thaxtonia who was a superior officer under mansion said troops for a while were unecessary in front of the Lucillie ricksen portifications and that they should be con centrated before the Gen Cedermine fortresses.

''We don't want any armies of troops in front of Lucillie ricksen forts just now as we don't need to concentrate there untill ordered to.''He said.''It also has quieted down now at the approach of Mansions main army and for several days at any cause we have the situat ion well in-hand. hey won't dare to attack in general force or strength untill general Mc-Allister stanck can reinforce general Furgatori n Furgatorian.''

five wooden fortresses operated within the christian lines for local use with the consent of the christian generals wwr were abandoned for their coni condition and burned that day as they were useless before enemy artillery. Commissioner general Anderson Ralhper of division C:. Refused to allow general Cat Carterville to withdraw from his sheltered position at flanders forts, saying that at any moment he feared another outbreak. At fort zieglet a few miles from Lucillie ricksen in Bloody Carbondaler Region was Orient fortress NO. I. g holder of all munitions and records as the greatest ammunition producer of ammunition and explosives to the nations in the world. It was in the possession of the foe now. In t the third year of the war one of the gre greatest explosions in the war occured there and was known as the Lucillie ricksen Explosion.





Fear that the tremendous, fighting at Carbondaler was to demand by general by a large concentration of glandelinian troops and artillery was organized in hundreds of messages from many christian officials and other gener generals of the Abyssinkilian army corps to Adjt general Andrew johnstonia the noon of Thursday after the bloody ac afray of the morning.

''Word co es to us''It read that columns of men, trains and frieght cars and long lines of wagons and even autos and many other carriages loaded with rebel troops are gi goint gi going from position to position in the southern part of Carbondaler their generals informing the other divisions on duty at LucilLucillie Ri Ricksen that they must advance to all points within the next twenty four hours. These big columns of men are making no efforts to avoid general battle and their actions appear to be very suspicious..It seems that the s spirit of fiercer fighting still prevails.....''

The conflicts were interpreted by general .C.F.D. Honnoleder secretary general of the Glandelinian Engineers Assi Association as evidence as an absolute monopoly in the matter of resisting great seige in this section of Calverinia. And glandelinias glandelinian soldiers off duty at this critical time when the christian dogs are menancing us so terribly must have vacation certificates if they wish to remain off duty for the time being according to law''He said, the control of which was entirely with the United Engineers mine and Bridge workers. He said the christian foes now were attempting to take control of all coal and other mines all around inthe vinicity of vivian vickey and that the situation would really be serious if it was not for the fact that the great city of Calverine was not in the hands od general Manleys glandeliniana. The operation of the mine workers was done by thousands of engineering men of the in enginee ering corps, and additional men to let down the mine explosives were only common, unskilled manual army laborers and not soldiers at all but neverthaless they were willing to fight at any moment they thought themselve themselves be needed. Regardless of these critical condition with the seige starting and of the further fact that the christian generals in possession of manyof the small towns have repeatedly tried to wrest from the rebels other towns, the exixs existing milita monopoly of the glandelini n ur urthorities depicted that overwhelming christian troops assaulting the town of Carvondaler and for positions and repulsed the attack of the ambuscaders and as a result an accountabl e number of men on both sides had been killed. The Angelinian Engineers operater generals a so sent a long telegram to general Farrongtonia Franklin Head of the main force of Angelinian engineering corps asking what steps he proposed to take to repell any general assault that may happene to be made by the enemy later in the day, and how to stop it should it occur.

A telegram from general Lewiser johnston of the Anglinian Ei Engineer miners corps was blamed for inciting the concentrated forces of glandelinians to resume the bloody fray that morning with the purpose of making an effort to retake the captured town. His message was in reply to that of general whilliamsonia Sentatoria J. Sneerder a subdistrict Engineering mine official asking that the the main concentrating of the christian forces in that location. General Lewiser replied that the Angelinian forces concentrated before Carbondaler had through some unknown reason severed their line from the other section of the christian army, and that any representives of the Angelinian organization were justified in treating the glandelinians as an outlaw organization and in viewing the rebellion for the continuance of Child slavery in the same light as they would view any other common evil that was dreadful as child slavery.

The message was posted outside of the town of Carbondaler, and mobs of glandelinians who had come from the main concentrating line of rebels gathered to read it. It despite the capture of the town and by the christians till holoding it this mob of glandelinians in disguise before the vey presence of christian troops ransacked many hardware andother stores for arms and ammunition, and joined their main divisions of compared comrades preparing for that bloody morning attack.

The Abyssinkilian generals sent appeals to general mansion and to all his generals to use all their available forces and the full strength of the army to protect the newly formed christian positions against any coming murderous on onslaughts of rebellious Angelinian troops concentrating before Carbondaler.

The message to general mansion said;;;

F''Private and newspaper reports taken in from war correspondents are being recieved here of the consequeinces of lat last nights bloody battle and of the fatal results of the ambuscade attackers, and of the acts of murder to prisoners captured by the foe, and other acts of lawlessness and outrages to humanity in connection with the effort to repel the christian assaults upon the town of Carbondaler south west of the Fortresses of LLucillie ricksen. Many of the generals respectively demands that you give this su situation your most ernest consideration and promptly take steps to furnsi furnish protection to any portion of the christian lines and to concentrate heavily enough so the foe do not carry positions at any portion of the line of the forming seige.''''''

General Davidsonia Hovertonia the two cabinet officers of the Angelinian overnments watching with the rest the situation of the rebellion went into conference as soon as they learned that the city of vivian ickey was already beginning to be invested and that the foe had struck at blow against the christian forces at Carbondaler but failr failed and suffered a bloody repulseand over the reports of the frightful bloodsheds and horrible explosions at Norma Catherine, and also of the massacres there and in julio Callio. o formal statement was issued and it was believed the government officials of Abyssinkilem Abbiesannia, Angelinia, and Calverinia were awaiting for complete reports.

THE CAUSE OF THE OURBREAK OF THE BATTLE OF CARBONDALER..

General Gumper amueler presendent of the Angelinian overnment urthorities, when told the massacre and capture of hundreds of thousands of Glandelinian troops at Carbondaler, denounced the outbreak of the first bloodiest battle at vivian ickoy..

''I regreet, yes resent the resort of such horrors at Carbondaler in that bloody battle''He said.''The fury of the Angelinians since they learned of the massacres of so many women and children at orma Catherine, and fearing many of their friends and wifes wives children brothers and sisters many be among the assassinated that their fury is on u such a high plane of principal it must depend the on the solidarity of the action of the Angelinian rebels in vivian wickey now, but need not and ought not to fall upon physical force by such foolishness against overwhelming numbers.''

Many other men at the Convention in the overnment buildlings also announced they had recieved word from the war correspondents that countless numbers of men on both sides during the battle had been killed or wounded, and one of the Presedents declared that he would start for general ansions army on the morrow at any risk and converse with him on the situation.

At the overnment building at AAbyssinkile the head of the overnment urthorities the only Abyssinkilian member of the constitutional convention and who addressed the inquiry to President Lewis of Angelinia overnment urthorities which brought the latters ruling that the Angelinian troops converging about vivian Wickey were really not Angelinians but mostly Abbiesannians and Abyssinkilians placed blame for the outbreak of the battle at Carbondaler on general Whilliam Lester Johnstonia, m i main Glanddlinian general at the time in possession of c Lucillie icksen ortifications. He assere asserted that general Johnstonia of the rebels had obtained permission from general Purgatorian to start a heavy concentration with his divisions and to place many of the columns in the town of Carbondaler close to the the christian lines which had arived in the meanwhile and when the warning had come from ansion that no Glandelinian armies were to dare concentrate before the christian lines and not suffer the conser consequences. He was also under a pledge to genera Purgatorian that he was not to abandon the town untill ordered to do so by general Mc-Allister Stanck in command of vivian Wickey and the great Mc-Whirthian Fortifications. After some sixty thousand tons of ammunitions and explosives had been brought up for artillery according to the head man of the Angelinian overnment urthorities, general Lester ohnstonia concentrated large forces outside of Carbondaler and pushed a mighty force into the town and ordered them to occupy the works and sailents around it, and had the placement of artillery and other big guns started and also drove in some forces of Glandelinians u d under general Lester De Fester too near the right wing of general Mansions Central grand ivision in front of the town to the North. This action he asserted was directly responsible for the battle that followed.

''Only Glandelinian engineers were before the battle permitted to work their mine laying and pontoon gridge bridge construction in southern vivian wickey.'' Said the leader of the overnment urthorities of Angelinia.''All Glandelinian engineers belong to the fiercest set of workers in the Glandelinian army that is known. But in forming mines with the purpose of blowing up trenches or fortresses the army employees are not req uired to have the skill at such work as long as they are willing to learn Only mine setting men and army laborers are employed in setting these mines and thus it does appear dangerous if the foe are not watched. hat they cannot do with assault, forages, forays or sorties and artillery they usually do accomplish with disaster to us with mines and explosives. They h ve not succeeded in exploding any mines during that battle though.''

His atatement brought a reply from F.J.Harnold of the Calverinian urthorites that no engineers of athe christian army itself are necessary at setting mines when they themselves have so many men outside of the engineering corps who can do all such work. such mining however is merely a crime.''He said and unskilled mine setters are only required to trace the mines if possible and report their presence before the enemy have a chance to es exploc explode them.''





he real cause the the battle of Carbondaler with its attendant fatalies bego beginning at the Ambush on the road.''He asserted was the effort to force a gap into the besgeing christian armies in the matter of an attempt to break the seige if possibe possible.''

General Tracy Andersonville Repessentive of the Aurthorities of Abbiesannia charged that an attempt by the Angelinian rebels was being madd made to wake the whole christian world''The goat,''In the battle of Carbondaler and asserted that no advantage at the battle had been won by the enemy anywhere. The landelinians were either dissilusione,d forced to surrender or where were cut down and routed to their fortresses the town ca captured and their sailents and other positions captured.'' He said.''A week before the battle when Mansions army was a mile from ivian ickey the urthorities of Angelinia had sent fourry statesmen to Norma Catherine, when told there was signs of the seige beginning, but the officials had been told by officers of other christian armies that Mansions army as yet was not in sight, and through some mus misunderstanding through the results of the battle of Angeline un had for several days refused to advan e untill reinforcements and big seige guns had been obtained. The president of the Abbiesannian overnment and W.S. Angelio President of the Gemini of Abbiesannia conv conferred in Sacrament o the day after the battle at Carbondaler and then it was reported started immediately for ivian ickey on the fastest train running clear through the christian territory of Calverinia..

Governer general eukeegan at Angelinia Agatha recieved hourly reports of the situation at ivian ickey and the two battles there one at Julio allio and the other at Carbondaler from general ansonia Sunteo in Pandorna and was ready to send forward as many armies as possible if general ansion would call for them, for there was danger of the fighting continuing in general fury in case the seige that ansion was starting would become general. e sent the following telegram to the gener l Hero viviania commanding A y Abyssinkilian armies near the town of hilliamson.

''Repeatedrumors come to me come to me that peace and good order have not been restored and maintained in the region of ivian ickey sincethe massacre in orma Catherine and that the city and all its fortifications are being invested by the Abbiesannian armies under general Frank Mansion. Advise me here definitely on all conditions prevailing there, and if general Mansion wit - with his armies have the situation in control and as able to beis besiege the city and its fortresses without suffering disaster in case the enemy attack in general and are able to maintain peace for a while and good order. urther advise me what.if any captures of landelinians as prisoners have been made, and of the persons and landelinians who have per perpetrated the crimes of murder and rape in orma Catherine..(''

''In a message to the Calverinia Attorney of the Calverinian State he said;;

''Information has come to me that a great number of christian soldiers were killed and wounded in the battle of Carno Carbondaler near vivian Wickey last night and to day between the foe under Lester, and a part of Mansions right grand Divisions. What steps are being taken by the surthorities of Angelinia, Abyssinkils, and Abbiesannia to draft soldiers for the armies and to send troops to reinforce Mansion? If none are being sent they should. nd what steps are also being taken by the army officers to capture andpunish the Glandelinians who are guilty of the massacres in orma Catherine. I wish ish to be fully and accurately advised bt telegraph or wireless.....''

The reply from the Calverinian Attorney said the fury of battle and other hostilitis hostilities at other portions of Vivian wickey and elsewhere had quited down, but that from concentration of Purgatorians main army near Mansions lines it did look as if a mightier conflict was threatening. owever no mention however of any one beingkilled or wounded was given. Governer General Waukeegen said his lack of knowledge of the horrible situation at vivian Wickey was due to attorney general Clockline fr forcing him away from his duties as the nations chief executive. General Clockline saif said if his office had not encountered alleged irregulations in the handling of mobolising armies Governer General Waukeegen would not have been kept from his duties. He deglared that he himself had no idea that anything so terrible was going to occur in orma Catherine or julio Callio, though he did expect the city and its fortresses to be invested and battles to rage there. He was even surprised that the battle of Carbondaler was not more severe, a though the christian victory was more tremendous than any victory the whole world ever heard about.

Governer general Waukeegen's officials observers at ivian ickey were slow in reporting and he was forced to depend on the reports of generals or war correspondents and news paper reporters..

The fearful battle of Carbondaler in which twenty six million Clandelinians were engaged one million inside the town of which were captured showed as evidence that there exists a fearful situation indeed at Vivian Dickey and that t the foe being in possession it was stated that the rebellion would rage a long time and that the rebels would never be easily overthrown. During the battle of Carbondaler the headquarters that genera General Mn Mansion had selected for himself and his generals which was a three story affair at Fairview near Sunbeam Creek was dynimated early in the morning and razed as if struck by a tornado. However as at that time the buildig building was not occupied no one was either killed or inju red.

## C FUGITIVE ANGELINIAN REFUGEES TELL OF BATTLE AMBUSH THEY WITNESSED AT DISTANCE DURING BEGINNING OF BATTLE OF CARBONDALER!!

The first eyswitness story of the opening of the battle of Carbo ndaler at the southwestern section of Vivian Dickey, on Wednesday night and Thursday morning July was related to general Hanson Vivian himself who at the time was planning a drive for Calverins especially by one of the men fugitives who had escaped from Julio Calio and on his way to Mansions lines had seen the beginning of the dreadful battle in which over thirty million christians had been engaged in which TO,000,000 besieged the one million in the town. They escaped the hail storm of bulle ts and exp,exploding shrapnell and other bombs by keeping out of the location of the raging battle, and after making their way to Mansions lines escaped on a train on the Mc-Hollester and Hendonia lines. They were found in a hotel near Hansons lines a wekk later and being known as refugees were brought to his lines. For obvious reasons at Hansons orders their names were withheld. One of them even a little girl said excitedly::

"I saw the terrible when when the enemy ambushed the christian troops o n the road and also from a distance the taken of the town and the enemy it it after more bloodier fighting. But Thursday morning the shortest but bloodest part of the battle I left the region of Carbondaler-to meet a group of my friends who were making their way to general Mansions army. When we stepped off a train and were encompassed by Angelinian guards were were astonished at the terrific roar of the mornings battle. My companion and my friends took our guards and friends of the nationals to three waiting wagons which had been left about five blocks from the railroad station. The wagons were driven by Angelinian soldiers who had been accompanied from the train by a troops of Angelinian soldiers. We started for the main christian lines still more surprised in the way the battles noise was increasing so rapidly and fairly shaking the ground, the other wagons proceeding ours for a distance of about a mile. The sky was hazy white from smoke probably coming from rifles and cannon in the battle. We started for the christian lines but owing to bad roads and being fourced to make detours on account of the battle being too near us our p rogress was slow, and several times the little trai train of covered wagons were halted while we got them out of wagon holes. Eight miles from Carbondaler we happened to run into a certain section of the battle field before we knew it and were ambushed by Clandelinians a part of which was no doubt assaulting the main christian line along the battle front. The rebel troops, two xolumns of them ambu he ambushed us as we rounded a sharp curve in the road. Just after the wagons had rounded the curve and before they were quite out of sight a great mob of armed Clandelinian troops leaped from bushes and rocks fr m beside the road. There were between two hundred and one hundred and seventy five gendarmes and battalions combined coach armed with rifles with bayonets fixed. They with wild yells surged up to the middle of the road and opened fire in both dire tions, pouring a rain of bullets into the rear of the wagons and the front of the wagon in the van. The shooting continued for several minutes to which the MAngelinians in the wagons and outside them responded fiercely, more than a IOO,OOOshots having been fired wildly making a deafening confusion of sounds. When the driver of the front wagon tried to turn they discovered t it had been struck by many bullets and that

the two horses were wounded and could not walk a few feet and finally dropped, struggled a few minutes and lay still. We were forced to aba ndon it with the christian soldiers and started back for the christian lines in another direction on foot.
After walking about two and a half miles with the escaped column of Angelinian troops who had repulsed the attackers in the ambush some of the soldiers hired a boy of a farm to take th us on tward the christian lines.



As we skored a portion of the battle region again and thinking it was further than usual as the sound was more distant but more lively and as we stopped at a farm house and ordered some one to give the soldiers a drink of milk there came in the distance a terrific explosion which fairly shook us off our feet from the shock and viberation. Finally wevreached the region of Carbondaler about noon three hours after the ambush we escaped. One of the soldiers telephoned to general Mansion at the city or christian lines near the city to general Hanson Vivian, Near Shoeanna, and his brother at Abbieann. General Robert Vivian at Abbieann replied he could not come or send armies from Abbieann as he himself was confronted by a vast rebel army under his Traitors and wicked son who had deserted him and god, but that if possible if general Mansion could wait long enough general Hanson could sent armies or bring them one or the other. He himself promished to go and see Mansion alone but he failed as the battle of Abbieann stopped him. General Mansion himself arived near Carbondaler within an hour after the mornings battle, accompanied by two covered wagons loads of army officers and men and provisions.
While I was awaiting the arival of the main Christian general I and many others made every possible effort to get medical aid to go to the scene of the bbo bloody battle but strange to say no doctor was able to respond to our pleas as they had more to attend to from elsewhere than they could. At last a large number of soldiers promished to help us get army ambulances and wagons. I also notifed the C l Calverinian Murthorities that a terrib/e terrl terrible number of Angelinian soldiers had been killed in the battle. When general Mansion his elf arived I got into his a carriage to direct him to the scene of the a battle. On our way out there however we were stopped by some Calverinian guard who told general Mansion it was sucide to go near the scene of the battle. General Mansion not wishing to meet with a fatal adventure and place his army in a paralised condition from the loss of a general refused that day to go outside his own lines, and turned around nd returod to his main encampments. He asserted he was not going to go beyond his lines without orders from general Hanson Vivian. When we got back to the main d hristian lines general Mansion asked me to see one of my wagons and we stopped in front of his headquarters and were told therd that five of the Angelinian officers probably generals had been killed in the battle. I then went with two soldiers to the Base Hospital and found general Morrisonia and colonel Jordon Mcillesnna, and Robert Kingdonia all who had been wounded in the battle of Carbondaler.
Then I started in search of my sister in intending to return to the town of Carbondaler if it was safe. I was stopped by a deputy general who wanted to know what I had done with my gone as I did not have it with me. I assured him that I did not need to carry any gun,--that my gun had been left behind at Mansions headquarters at the request of the general. While we were talking another soldier who had escaped the ambush walked up. The officer immediately thinking we were sus sus suspicious characters immediately put us under arrest. He took us to one of the tents and there we were loaded into a wagon wh in which were two more Angelinian officers and sixteen soldiers. They drove us to the Base Hps Hospital where they tried to interview general Morrisonia. While there they were joined by many christian commanders. All these held a long consulation and again attempted to get me to admit that I had willfully neglected to bring my rifle. At this moment general Mansion appeared and he immediately ordered our release. I then went to the road where I had left the wagon intending to see to it that the injured soldiers were removed to the christian lines but I was told that the injured had been brought in t and that they were still being brought in and seemed to not stop comi ng.
I then called up general Mansion and told him that the battle had raged allnight and a certian pa part of the morning. He asked me to notify him if there was any signs of the battle being resumed and asked me to urge the other generals to concentrate their main forces right away. Then while I was f doing this I encountereda mob of Clandelinian prisoners all Mc-Hollestinians being brought to the had hastily ere cted internment camps.. Finally three Angelinia soldiers in chatge of the batch of prisoners called to me and my companions. They offered me someti x something to my liking if I wouldhelp them to escort the scowling rebel prisoners to the internment camps. We told them that we already had orders to carry out and that if we had the opportunity later on we could escprt help them to escort the other prisonerswho had beenccaptured, especially as we were under orders to gt as many of the injuree as possible and so we did so. When a train pulled in and the wounded we found were loaded upon it we ourselves climbed aboro aboard. Some Angelinians not having recognized me as yet were not sure if we were on the square and they followed us untill we got off the train here. Then they quit following us and we slipped into the building and got this hotel."

Her companion--confirmed that portion of the story in which he was concerned, including the attack upon the small wagon train during the battle, and the return and the escape, adding that while he was in the wagon and the other guard at the driver drivers seat he had been approached by an officer who warned him to take another road and not go through the battle region. Both and all were shaken when told of the massacre recently happening in Corma Catherine.

(In Abbiesannia this was the news h thay came in newspapers and other correspondents.

GREAT LOSSES IN LIVES IN BATTLE OF CARBON.DALER.
FIERCE EXPLOSIONS ARE HEARD. COUNTLESS NUMBERS CONSIDERED DEAD, AND WOUNDED/

AMERICANS REPORTED AMONG S SLAIN AND WOUNDED IN THE BATTLE.

XSACRAMENTO ABBIEANNIA:::::: JULY28TH.1912//....././/
By Abbiesannia the International Catgo ic Cathloic News Service:

The bloody battle bew between Mansions armies coming to lay seige to Vivian Wickey, and the Angelinian rebelsunder general Purgatorian after an overnight lull broke out early again to day with tenfold violence and raged for four hours, according to reports reaching here by wireless. Battle ending in most tremendous christian vootoy victory the world ever heard of before. Capture of whole town full of Glandelinians who were forced to surrender. Deaths and wounding of many generals. Wagon train and christian cavarl ambushed. Ambuscaders desminated and routed with disaster..

Corroboration of the report was furinished by some series of most tremendous explosions shortly after sixo o o-clock in the morning coming apparently from some direction of the beleagured town of Carbondaler five miles away from Vivian Wickey where a large o force of over a million rebels are reported to have been surrounded and ca t captured by an overwhelming army of Angelinians. hole town burned and forest fire sta started. Three hundred and sixty five thoudand Angelinian xsoldiers are known to be dead as a result of the bloody fighting which began late Wednesday afternoon, raged in x succession of struggles throughout the night and resumed for four hours the following morning with greater violence. A check up will show many more dead of the christian side it is feared. Thso soldiers Three solds soldiers wearingt he American uniform are known to be dead and one of the Americans was believed to have belonged to the Secret Service Agency of New York and according to other dispatches ir it is reported he was also killed.

Officers of many partd parts of the christian line engaged in the ten mile battle line were pleading with their higher surthorities in an effort to start a concentration strong enough to scare the enemy so far as to prevent further blood-shex sh shed. Many officers declared that there was not many Angelinian soldiers captured by foe as supposed. A crowd of boyscouts eager to join the battle did attempt to go to th battle but they were not allowed to ap roach the firing line as boyscouts were not employed for fighting.

( MAY NOT CALL MORE ARMIES OF TROOPS UNLESS NECESSARY.)

SP SPE SPECIAL DISPATCH TO THE SACRAMENTO EVENING CATHOLIC WORLD OF ABBIEANNIA.

Sacramento. AbEeannia.. July 28th.1912. General Franjl Franklin of one of the armies of Abbieannians not engaged but also near Carbondaler declared to day to the International Catholic News Service that main armies from Angelinia Agatha would not as yet be called by Hanson to quell the bloody Vivian Wickey Affair unless necessary. "I do not expect to call for armies of troops from Abbieannia or Angelinia Agatha, as long as it is reporteed that Mansion has many armies near to his servi ce just now" Said general Hanson Vivian. "I don't think there is any necessity for them now. and I don't think there wil be any more desperate fighting for a while anyway."

Blame for the outbreak of the battle of Carbondaler was laid squarely at the fact of Mansions army reaching Vivian Wickey sooner than expected despite the bloody Angelinian run affair and of his immediately starting the seige of Vivian Wickey and her fortresses. The blame was laid by all aurthorities of Angelinia and the other st ates of Abbieanni a..

General Hanson Vivian warned general Mansion.

"We sent notices to general Mansions with tears in our o eyes and warned him of the danger of coming battle." Said general Hanson Vivian. He also declared that scanty reports indicated that several divisions of Glandelinian troopx had been annihilated kn the battle in the battle of Carbondaler. Two Glandelinian generals were known to be killed, six teen were reported to be fatally wounded, and eleven were in Glandelinian h ospitals with bullet and shell wounds to day. First reports said ninteen others of injured officers were Turserannians. The dead Glandelinian generals are not named. Neither were any of the fatally wounded named. Many of these offi eers



and generals had led the Glandelinians who had ambucadde ambuscaked christian troops on a road and were thus killed or wounded when those who formed the ambush ambuscade were driven back completely shattered and cut down and routed pellmell.

The battle took place after christian forces had marched on the town with the intention of closing around it. After stiff fighting the Glandelinian head general hois; hoisted a white flag it is reported/ and agreed to surrender if the Angelinian commander in charge of the besieging lines would endeavors to arrange for a truce. Armed forces furnished by christian generals after the surrender are reported to be now control of the town. Acro according to word from the captured town of Carbondaler, the one hundred and fiftieth infantry stationed near Carbondaler under general Carlo were being prepared to day for instant action in the trouble zone should the fighting be renwed by the enemy.

Some believed that news of the plans to have the main armies concentrate on the foe if necessary would have the effo effects of bringing on general battle instead of order, and that the situation is not under control as was stated.

CUT WIRES! DESTROY TRAINS AND RAILROAD TRACKS! PATROL HILLS AND VALLEYS..

After miles upon miles of telephone and telegr aphic and other electric wires leading to Vivian Wickey and all orther parts in the possession of rebel troops, had been ripped or cut down, railroad treacks destroyed and trains of cars, reports spread that immense bodies of christian cavarly and dragoons on the fastest horses composed of Consentinians and Abyssinkilians from general Mansions right wing and elsewhere were patrolling in many of the hills to watch out for approaching foe troops that may advance to general Mc-Allisters aid and prevent Vivian Wickey from being besieged.

BUILD STOCKADES AND FORTRESSES.

w With the comme ncement of the seige after the battle of Carbondaler the Angelinian engineers and many scores of thousands of soldiers are starting the con struction of heavy stockades and besieging fortresses, and when more troops were placed near here by general Mansion armed guards and strong garrisons were posted in the stockades and constructingfortresses. A few days as the enemy seemed about to concentrate a heavy artillery fire upon the christian lines as the stockades and fortresses were not as yet finished the garrisons were withdrawn after a conference between Mansion and his generals. When as advanced detatchments of the rebel armies appeared within sight garrisons were replaced in the stockades and fortresses, and strong forces of christian infat infantry took shelter in the trenches and on sailents, behind massive rock formations. The first casualities from the battle reached Sacremento shortly after three days. The body of one of the christian generals who had been slain was the foist.. He had been shot through the head and had been instantly killed. General Joseph Frankminer an Abyssinkilian officer, and James Morinia an Abbiesannian general were brought into the christian lines badly wounded.

TROOP MOVEMENT UNKIL UNLIKELY.

PANDORA )(CALVERINIA) July 29th 1912.
By Calverinian International New Catholic News Service------The sending of extra armies to general Mansions at Vivian Wicket is not being considered." Adjt. General Hansonia Carloes said here in his report to the Calverinian Aurthorities tooday. The head of the main christian forces general Hanson Vivian declared his reports from general Edwin Gunther at Carbondaler did not for the present warrent the probable incitement of further trouble by sending immense armies of troops to the already o inflamed area but immense armies were nevertheless held ready in case of more trouble breaking out.

CALLS DISTURBANCE LOCALIZED....

ANGELINIA AGATHA.( CALVERINIA))) July 29th 1912.--By Cathloic Calverinian International News Service of Cathloic World.---Department of army officers said to day they regarded the disturbances at Vivian Wickey as purely local in character and said they did not expect the bloody battle of Carbondaler there to lead to general vio,e violence in other regions for a while at least where it was reported the rebellion had l lulled. The rebel troops who were involved in the battle of Carbondaler

they said were ordinary rebel r troops belonging to general Furgatorian and not the fiercer Glandelinians under general Furragot orian or Mc- Allister Stanck.

GENERAL AMANSIONS HEADQUARTERS DYNIMATED OR BOMBED.

July 29th .I(

I9I2.

Union town(Abbieannia. July 29th I9I2. --By International Cathlcic News Service -- Dynimating the headquarters of general Mansion who with his generals was elsewhere at the time of the battle of Thursday morning was accomplished by rebel miners and engineers at five o-clock in the morning, when assault of the foe in that location won a temporary success. The side of genr general Mansions Headquarters was blown out entirely other sections of the building was razed, and every window in the structure broken and many even in the town when a mine was exploded under the structure just before the assault was pressed back by heavy concentration of National troops. Also a mine was set off alongside the headquarters of another main christian general (name withheld) just before daybreak. Considerable damage resulted to this building also. but in either case no generals were reported wounded.

Half a a dozen wounded christian generals, somev of them lying on death-beds that fatal thursday night gave an Associated Press of Abbieannia correspondent some more actual eye witnecs accouts of the Carbondaler battle that we wednesday afternoon , night night, and Thursday morning which caused dozens of divisions be be descimated with their losses when as said before I0,000,000 fierce Aby A bbieanians attacked and so surrounded the town which had been in the possession of one million Mc-Hollestinians.

The substance of the statements by the wounded generals who had been among the besiegers was that not a few escaped during the bloody fighting and that the number of killed were killed so freuqntly as if they had been shot down by the wholesale in the cold blood. It was stated that some glandelinian prisoners had been shot down in cold blood but that the Angelinian officers had stopped this before it became general. No one could contradict these claims. Many of the Angelinian officers however had absolved those among the an d Angelinians who had committed massacre of glandelinian prisoners had absolved them from blame saying that the ones repons responsible were the glandelinians who had aroused the Abbieannians to the extreme bi by their cruel atrocities in norma Catherine and julio Callio.

General Roy puganna, a officer who had inlested in the army at Pandora gave the most vivid account of the fight. His story was related as he toossd in pain from half a dozen bullet holes through his body and from a shell torn side.

"I was sent down there with the army and with my division by general mansion."He said. I had no idea of what I was running into, though I didhear that the rebels knowing of general Mansions advance on vivian wicksy was aroused and appeared dangerous. I don't however blame the Angelinians for attacking like they did for the glandelinians had been seeming to use us as dupes to keep their own comrades from suspicion. My divis ion at the time had not been armed but we were all given arms when we arived to within two miles of the town of Carbondaler, and when we did arived most of the other forces had already come up, machine guns were being placed into position and I noticed the forces were surrounding the town and preparing to fire upon the rebels. At parts were encampments were set up strong forces of guards were placed follows sent mostly by the Gemini Agencies. I understood general Mansion had sent us warnings to be cautious in our movements as a fierce conflict was impending. Our generals never got any of these warnings as dar as I know but perhaps our main commander did as he acted very cautious and placed at every point at where the foe most likely would counter attack great lines of heavy artillery and machine guns. When we saw the christian troops of other divisions then approaching and start concentrating we at first did not know what d to do. But our general at the moment came up and deploying my division intoo three brigades had me march them into positions by a roadside. Our artillery men prepared to shell and storm the town but most of us infantry men wanted to charge and rush the foe.

Through the night while the battle raged furiously after starting late on Wednesday afternoon the enemy rained bullets and grape and canister upon up us frombhouse tops and their sailents outside the town, and we gave them in return shot, shell, shrapnell, high explosives, dynimate and grape canister, chain shot, and a perfect storm of bullets and rifle battles. Several times the glandelinians driven desperate , made tremendous charges upon our lines and though during the assaults they did carry portions of our positions and force us to recoil and seek what shelter we could from their merciless fire, we nevertheless would counter charge, and drive them back with heavy losses. At times we were unable to see them during the nights bloody conflict, and so fierce was the flash of shells and cannon and great explosions that it appeared like flashes of lightning during a thunder- storm only that the flashes of shells was red or blue.

Sometimes when the battle beam more general the firing grew intense but most of us being protected by natural positions we had secured did not suffer as heavy losses as e the enemy did just then. Then our Engineers blew up a pumping stato station which the enemy had recieved supplies of water from, and the foes food





supplies in fright frieght cars and provision wagons were seized by our comrades. the enemy w re without water and foocf food. About gumrun Sun rise the foe as we saw especially in the town with the hundreds of buildings burning and their streets cove covered with fallen charged us once more, and then when their charginglime was destroyed and the remainder on in the town saw it fruithless to continue fighting their main leadegs put up a white flag. Our forces then poured in and we took an immense force of glandelinians as prisoners and captured the town and all the foe works. Up to this time not one of our officers had evob even been injured that I know off, although I understand that our losses in pro privates had been unusually heavy. We had spread around the town q uickly that afternoon of Wednesday, and many of the Angelinians who had secured prisoners tied them together in groups of three and six and made them march to the encampments. The many swarms of prisoners as I saw were rushed off tward the rear but many of them either foolish or too desperate to think of anything sensible tried to break away or run for tgeir freedom but they were shot down as fast as they tried to make a break. One Angelinian officer asked a prisoner how machine guns the enemy had in their possess ion outside of the town, and as he refused to give any answer some enraged Angelinian soldier shot him dead and thre w him down over one of their own cannons and wheeled him into the camps.

A guard and several men were in charge of about five to seven glandelinian prisoners to within a few yards from me. suddenly I was surprised to see these very glandelinian prisoners suddenly set upon the guards knock them down seize their guns, fire at some of the Angelinians and start ru to run. ok soon hundreds of the angelinian soldiers opened fire at the rebel fugitives. A couple were shot down but the rest continued to stagger on one halting to fire but finally he and three others fell with several bullet holes in their bodies. The remainder of the fools then seeing it was hopeless to get away su surrendered. One of the glandelinians who was only woun ded slightly laid in the road and when the soldiers came up and demanded of him to rise he suddenly drew a gun and shot one of the Angelinians dead. One of the other Angelinians then shot him and a second put a bayonet through his body. I then saw a glandelinian prisoner who was just breaking away seize a rifle from a guard and aim at me. here was a puff of smoke and a crash and then every- thing went black. I woke up later and found myself in a wagon and begged for water but there was not any in the region and I could not get any t untill I was brought within the lines. I remember before I lost consciousness being dragged along the road but by what I do not know. Then they brought me to the hospital where I was treated for my wound. Thus it shows how dangerous even glandelinian prisoners are if not watched more closely."

This officers story was confirmed, by general S.P.Whilliamsonia, and general Edward Greenburg two of the Angelinian generals who had been wounded in the battle of Thursday morning two hours after the surrender of the town of Carbondaler. The other three gensrals who lead their divisions to a fierce counter charge when the foe gave way were killed as the enemy let go a withering fire of musketry and machine guns. These were the six foundby the Associaito Associated Abbieanbia Press correspondents that Friday morning and whom he had taken water to.

Another christian officer who was also in the attacking forces but who had not been wounded told the correspondent the fierce series of attacks had been spontaneous and that when the Angelinians went to the c counter attacks and drove the foe from house to house and street to street they did not stop to think of their own losses they would probably suffer. His comrade officer was wounded early in the battle of Thursday morning.

'I was on my way through one of the streets of the town with my regiment and was charging through an inferno of rifle shots from doors and windows and stee street barricades, when I met coming from another street a large yelling gang of Abbieanians. They said they were on their way to run out of the town all the rebels that they could find. My colu n joined them and other attackers kept joining them untill there must have been five thousand Abbieanians within my command.

When we finally got to the big public building in the center of the tstreet where the resistance of the foe was fiercest we gradually spread around it. In this rust of street fighting we had no leaders all of them having been wounded or killed in the fighting inside the town. And it appeared as if it was just one big immense mob out to get the glandelinians who were resisting them through every street and house in the town. I am not sure which regiment of christian troops under my comm nd which f ought the hardest, but after more troops of the christians got into the town the fighting had increased still more furiously untill it looked as if the town now burning was a city of Hades. This fierce fighting kept up for hours after midnight, and many of my regiments and others belonging to other commanders suffered heavy loss but we were capturing prisoners by the wholesale and shooting down rebels as thick as flies. The noise was something awful. It was real w ar and no mistake. Late in the evening a general who rushed up along side of me got shot in the arm and leg by a glandelinian sniper. The wounds he recieved were not serious

however and he was carried back to where a group of troops were waiting by an captured army ambulance and they sent him to the christianlines in i in it. II did not know if such reports were really true but I understand from what I heard that most of the losses suffered by bon both sides before the foe surrendered the town was cau sed in the street to street and house to house fighting in the town and no doubt the attack of the Nationals was so sg strong and the pressure of such overwhelming numbers so great that the survivors of the foe finally surrendered.....Itwas terrible I know, and I'm sure the heaviest lost may have been among the enemy.It's just the old story of a battle gorw growing violence and bloody. O'''''

Other officers also comfirmed his story. General Miriam Lesiw O-Rourker o e of the dangerously injured Abgisannian generals was not exiected to live. He was one of the hine wounded christian generals in the Base B Hos pital.. he Base hospital was carefully guarded, all doors being locked to prevent any possible attack on the wounded men generals andother officers. Only soldiers and officers who could prove they had buisness in the ... Hôspital were admitted.

News of the gathering of many christian armies at many of the armories throughout Abbisannia, Angel inia, Calverinia, n and Abyssinkile was spreading through out the world. General Hanson vivian and even his brother with the intention of march ing his armies on the city of Calverine itself had ordered IOO,000,000 National troops to be mobolized as soon as possible if at n once id need be, and held under arms to be sent to many points of Calverinia if needed, for he realized the situation at vivian Wickey was showing s g signs indeed that the struggle was going to be terrible indeed ,and not only that but amatter of endurance itself. he governer generals telwgram a to Brig;Gr General James vivian his son followed;;;;;;

''Despite all assurances from many points of Calverinia that the local christian armies have already established order i for a time in the community of vivian wickey, I am to night reliably advised that life and property are in great jeop ardy throughout the whole of Calverinia. OPending many difinet advises you will assemble and hold in readiness your three score of Abyssinkilian and Angelinian armies at their armouries at Pandora together with the machine gun and cep centemeter gun divisions and such n other armies as necessary to make a force of yours of about twenty threem illion men, with full field equipment to be moved in any direction in n if necessary under further orders from me when the time should be coming when they will be needed.

General Robert Angelic vivian.

governer general of armies in Calverinia.''

To his other son Germaine vivian he also wired;

''I have no reply to my telegrams of the twenty second of June requestion information from you my son as to steps taken by you and your armies in the western part of Calverinia for the advance against foe armies said to be comitting murders and curt outrages in that section near Julio Callio as reported

[redacted]

tht that the gul guilty rebel armies and other persons siding with them and sympatizers may be brought to justice as soon as possible and the rebellion crushed and put down to the last..

Dear son an immediate reply is necessary so that you may further advise me whether the government aurthorities of vivian Wickey and other points is now in sesson and if not what steps have been taken if any to find out who were responsible for the neglect which casuedthe capture of all those gigantic fortresses of Mc-Whirther Janet and vivian Wickey, and who will be responsible for the convening of a grand army jury to investigate the cause of the capture of vivian wickey and return indict ents against those,, who w re responsible for the capture of the city whemy they could have realized the nature of the Angelinian rebels when ar used to a frany frenzy of fury and then commit those terrible outrages through which my wife and sister In law experience outside of Julio Callio during the beginning of the bloody battle there. I must insist upon a propmty reply to this communication.''

General Rbert Angelic vivian.
governer general of Angelinianand Calverinian armies..'''..



General Hanson Angelic vivian himself ordered mobi mobolix tion of all Calverinian and Angelinian, Abbisannian, and Angelinian or Abyssinkilian troops instead of small divisions of troops as at the outstart of the war, when it was poine pointedout to him by general Henry Josp Joseph Darger that the southern Angelinian troops probably including Mansions armies were already starting the seige of vivian wickey but that he would need immsen immense armies to uccomplish the seige or he would meet with disaster. For this reason it was said, mobtroops from any point of southern Angelinian would be sent northward as these were needed to keep the foe out of northern or southern Angelinia, and also armies were needed to protect Jennis-Wren-town, Angelinia Agatha, and Dolerine Mc-Hollester and also Glorianna.....

The one hundred and thirty second divisions,, were being commando by general Beppo Hansonia Evans and general Swansonia vivianna. The one hundred and thirty foist artillery corps and other machine and big gun com panies were also from Pandora and Angelinia Agatha, while the three a hundred and fourty fourt h infantry divisions were being moved from the vinicity of Pandora. Indeed Angelinia and her sixts sister states were more prap preparee than the wicked enemies of Our Lord expected. If they were to thick of winning the rebellion they would have to form armies quicker than the christian countries were and this the enemy found impossible. he main thing they mostly depended on now was to hold the fortresses of vivian wickey, Aronburg and Federal and Calverine themselvies.

Early three days after the reports of the battle of Carbondale and how it resulted was u pulled through general Hanson vivian made the following statement to the Abbisannian Associated Press known as the ''Double Eagle News-concerning the reports of the desperate battle itself/

''I can't believe that it is possible in view of my reports from general Mansion but if it is true then Attorney general James vivian and his brother my two nephews i are the men e can rely on to let the enemy know how to stay in their pl ces places, but nevertheless the enemy under the Manleys are fully resp-n responsible for keeping me and my brother and our armies here neawr Abbisann at this critucal time, when these very armies are e needed for the advanced advance on Calverine and so I have ordered the mobolisation of immense armies by de draft and conscription which will bring to me as many men as necessary to held help thrown down in the quickest time possible this great child slave rebellion the Glandelinians are waging against us all christian countries..''

''My Uncle General Hanson vivian is mistaken as to where the blame reallys belongs.''Attorney general James vivian his Nepehw said while he was stationed with an army of IO,00,000 IO,000,000 men at Angelinia Agatha.''''It is not only the Manleys who are keeping him from moving on Calverine but also other foe armies under Calmannia Shoemannia, those picknells, and other Glandlinian generals, and the slowness of the mobolization of our armies. We have had many respond to the call of volunteers but so many either do not heed the call or are not able to inlest on account of not being enough recruiting stations that it does seem possible that the nation itself for Gods Sake and its own will have to get armies by the quickest Conscriptionthat is possible. he Capture and the situation at vivian wickey makes it so.''

A long distance tepephone from probably Angelinia Agathis, vivian wickey or even Pandora early that morning places the number of total losses in the battleve Carbondaler on the christian side at from two million to three hundred thousand more -out of which one quarter of the number wdrekilled and the rest wounded.Many Associated Presses reports said that two million two hundred and twenty six thousand dead bodies of Glandelinian soldiers had been picked up or hastily buried within two days work. A vivian wickey editor and correspondent informed the Adjutant general Masonia that all of the Glandelinian wounded had either been taken prisoners r had been taken back to their own lines by the retreating foe, and he estimated that the number of Glandelinian dead was four million but he n could not make this a com confirmation.

President general Farringotonia Greenburg of the Calverinian armies mostly Gendarmes said while he was at Pandora inspecting the immense Mutio Mutition works there that he was advised that the real foe loss in killed was about over two million five hundred thousand and that seven million had been wounded or taken prisoners and that the battle fully raged eighteen hours and one fourth. He also said that reports came from cable gram and w from wireless from Abbisarnia that it was probably the first bloodiest battle of the war as never so many fell even at the long months battle at Julio Callio or elsewhere not even ar Ester Starring . He also said it was probably one of the most glorious christian victories of the war so far...:::''..

''BLOODY VIVIAN WICKEY. ..... heart of the northwestern part of Calverinia had in 1912. ama smeared another red splotch over the name that had clung ot to it since it its first horrible vendettas of 1841/.. As believed at least twenty nine glandelinian generals------perhaps fourty---have met horrible dw deaths during the battle ofgarn Carbondaler in recj recklessly facing the horrible storm of christian rifle and cannon fire, when their wicked Angelinian rebels mad in the Unholg ugly glee of a Wicked Roman Holiday made violent onslaughts against the christian forces that horrible Thursday morning staging probably one of the first bloodiest battles of the war. To make matters worse it was blieved that Moonshine Whiskey the foe h d had made in Vivian Wickey during the Reign of Terror had staged its parts in that horrible Thursdau morning tragedy when the foe were so reckless to to as to face for four hours una una unvailingly a annihilating fire.

TOWN OF CARBONDALER IN RUINS. FIRE AND EXPLOSIONS...

The whole town of Carbondaler eight miles northwest of Cedernine portresses the scene of perhaps the first grimmest grimmest and bloodiest battles in the war was in ruins either burned and scarred where the firs fierst fires had raged during the battle, or blown to pieces by shell fire and other explosions. Scores of miles of railroad cars wither frieght or passengor, , buildings of other places many railroad stations, and tens of millions of dolars more worth worth of property were destroyed y by fire or explosions, and dynimated as that bloody battle closed with a brilliant christian victory before eleven o-clock Thursday Morning, amid the hilarious whoops of many millions of Angelinians and the admiring plad plaudits of refugee women and children. verything was being wrecked so that the foe who had been in possession could not make use of it in case during some other violent battle they may recover some of the lost sections outside of Vivian Wickey.

But reports that following night from Carbondaler from which the many deadly assaults had been directed indicated that order for a time was setting in and that no firing or explosions were further heard though the besiegers were concentrating and some fires were still burning. Worn by eighteen hours of violent and sanguimary fighting the millions of victors had stacked their arms, though within easy reaching distance. General Frank Hunter returning to Pandora from Vivian Wickey in the disguise of a foe general, said that Hanson had not ordered up as yet his main argies and would not do so unless requested by local aurthorities or by general Hanson Vivian. He was not ready as yet for a general seige as the positions were not as u yet selected out, and that he had to be careful in his movements so as not to bring assaults upon his lines at a very bad time when all the army may be in disorder. He was only intrenching one divisions at a time and keeping the main army heavily intrenched to meet any general attack that might be expected. He was even to submit a general report to general Hanson Vivian or his Brother the following night as to conditions around and inside Vivian Wickey, and of the strength of the foe in the fortresses. He even said general Hanson had some generals who had been in touch with governer General Hanson Vivian at Abbieann where a fierce battle had raged with Germania Vivian Robert Vivians wicked son and Robert Vivian himself ending as a drawn battle with an advantage enough to the foe to enable Germania to delay his F Fathers advance to make a junction with his Brother Hanson Vivian. General Hunter also said his investigation indicated seventeen christian generals who had been killed in the battle of Carbondaler and many thousands were still lying out in the fields though it wasa wekk now since the battle, in which no doubt many of them had been shot down by machine gun fire, as presumably they were storming the christian line of machine guns, upon which they had expected to strike desperate blowx blows. Many of the christian officers no doubt were victims of the wild rebel fire of that fatal Thursday morning when the foe were so disgracefully and so soundly thrashed. Three wounded generals were in a hospital near Carbondaler, general Hunter himself said and a lin like number were in a hospital within the christian lines, and also that nearly a hundred thousand tents big or smal, held wounded five or six a tent apiece. One of the latter an ex officer working as a war correspondent shot by a shell fragment in the chest would die. Other casualty reports were at wide variance with that recieved by general Hunter, the death toll in most instances, mounting considerably higher on the foe side than on the christian side in officers, and privates.

Before noon a wee after the battle of Carbondaler a reporter for the Abbieannian News had counted thirteen hundred bullet riddled bodies in one of the timber fields not far from the scene of the conflict, two miles southeast of Carbondaler, where the vanquished glandelinians, whose remaining columns were still battered and bleeding had been routed through all clearning and through glens and woods like herded ot cattle ,many of them shot down intheir tracks by their persuers.



Squatted near this immense gory group was a wounded glandelinian veterna of an Zimmermannian type. He was still breathing, and sat bolt upright he surveying the approaching newspaper men with unseeing eyes. He was sobbing sobbing. His grey uniform which showed he was some sort of an officer was torn to shreds, matted on in blood. So he sat for minutes then toppled over dead. Many Angelinian soldiers who had witnessed the massacemassacre of glandelinian troops during the time they faced the christian c fire but who had been sickened by the awful sights they had witnessed soon however talked freelysbout the battle for days seeking thusto gain some relief for overwrought nerves.

But they mostly talked only in the beliefthat these outbursts would not be reported to headquarters. Some of these were aurthorities for the charge that the so-called ''Angelinian rebels were deliberately run into the fields of carnage and damantion by their wild desperate officers and then despite being made targets by the wholesale still pressed on by their officers who had been bound to win the battle at any cost. The bloody battle that had started at the Ambush first on the road, gradually but violently swung to Carbo ndaler, and then along a portion of mansions main line forming a line of battle to ten miles long when general Johnston. L H. Lewis general in chief of the main line of glandelinian assailants said in his reports to general Purgatorian that the Angelinians who had captured the town of Carbondaler should be regarded as o''Common Rebellion breakers, resulted in so many killed and wounded andmissing and prisoners after eighteen hours conflict, nine million on the foe side and 10'000,000 on the christian side. The christian side lost the majority in killed and wounded only four hundred thousand of the ten million having been captured.

Following the disgraceful repulse of the enemy attac when they ambushed the strong christian army on the road, woods and fields, the battle had swayed with the result of the main armies in action at Carbondalar and had raged in general fury throughout the night unti ll the fall of the town early in the morning before complete daylight came. After the capture of the town and the surrender of the glandelinian force stationed there there had been for an hour a cessation of all kinds of hostilities, and it seemed as if possibly all was over when the battle was resumed heavily as at sunrise by a most violent assault of strong waves of glandelinians sent forward by Purgatorian in person against the first portion of Mansionsmain army. During the first two hours t of the struggle the fight had come out in favor of the enemy the assailants having carriedlines of works recaptured the town and seroff mines under many houses and lines of coaches and freight cars and destto destroyed many christian encampments blowing many soldiers to atoms. The mornings struggle raged four hours with a finaly defeat of the foe mian ln lins of assault. This and other incidents of the fighting at Cargondalaf were recounted by many of the defenders who had been taken prs prisoners, and some others who had been known to have escaped-after being disarmed and lined up for what was to prove the prisoners march. One glandelinian who also escaped by a tr ck trick was Fred Bernardsonia a Zimmermannian thirty nine years olf wa wearing a black beard and long bobbed hair. The password of a glandelinian Free Masonic Order of which three of his comrades belonged failed to save him. He however someway tricked his captors saying that he was an escaped christian spy who had learned the foe password and could obtain information this way without being discovered by the rebels. The Angelinians who had him thus liberated him.

''I was engaged general Flandertonia said to his christian comrades as a member of an engineering corps and sent during the battle to blow down a bridge on the Norma gun River. I reported at the bridge just twenty four hours before the main trouble over the battle started. When I got out on the job I found many other Angelinian enginners had come under the same representations which induced me to start the work. I have not a very clear idea of what happened after we were attacked by glandelinian enginner engineers that fatal wednesday afternoon.

I know that inside one of our barricades of heaped up slack and ground there were three main line tracks passing through tward Vivian Wickey,, and on each side were a number of side trackson which were long lines of gondolas. When the shooting and firing started from glandelinian enginners,--the engineer guards--there were about thirty six of these,I believe---wanted me and my crews to take up our arms and beat it while there was yet time... But we ducked and crouched down in one of the gandolas of the second line of frieght cars. The firing grew heavier, and we could hear further off the noise of a general battle raging. Bullets struck allaround us throughout the wednesday a ternoon, and even during the night and shell fire even roared near and over us, but we never bulged.

Thursday morning when the first general heavy attack was made against Mansions m in line at sunrise we were still hiding in the gondola. But the besiegers did not get over the huge pile of slack on the particular side they had selected as our own fire threatened themwith annihilation. After we fought for an hour and shot many of them down their survivors finally withdrew, withdrew.

But in less than one hour the rebel troops under the gener l known as MEEHaw were back again with heavy reinforcements. About a thousand colored Glandelinians led the new assault. I don't know what came over the first batch of defenders in one of the gondolas because they had lots of ammunition rifles and even a machine gun, but some one among us raised a white flag and was shot down dead by one of his comrades. Despite our fierce resistance the enemy uelling like demons swarmed over the t top of the piles and down upon us. We were helpless agains such against such overwhelming numbers and the majority ofus were captured. First we were frisked for firearms and then lined up out up outside the cars. Perhaps some of our Angelinian comrades did not suspect what was in store for them but I felt it was all over just as soon as I got a good look into the bloodshot eyes of some of our Glandelinian captors. Many of them were reeling drunk and w r worse than that they were the dreaded Mc-Hollestinians. First the gl Glandelinland Glandelinians struck us with their fists or butts of rifles, and then as they tasted blood they started into to han er some with the butts of revolvers. I was not beaten.

General Mc-Dowell one of the leaders of the rebel assailants, who crippled from some wound walked up to us with a distinct limp and muttered an order to some of the wickedest of the Glandelinians. It seemed to me everybody among us Angelinians would have given anything to have a god crack at him."

He then then des cribed the horrible spectacle of fifty two thousand Angelinian soldiers v violently whipped into line by clouts and wicked urses and blasphemies , forced more dead than alive,, into a march between flanks of armed and moonshine crazed platoons of Glandelinians. Two A bbisannian News paper representives driving over from Carbondale fifteen miles southeast of Lucillie ickson met this formidable army of rebels. Their horses pulled over to the edge of a narrow narrow road, barely left room for captives and captors to pass. The newspaper men responded to the exultant greetings of the thousands who hailed them as the marchers trudged by. The advance guard rattling by a number of wagons and other veheciles had screeched the news;;;

"We have got the christian dogs, they are coming."

And they came the limping Glandelinian general heading the bunch of rebel troops blinking blindly from his eyes and at the same time trying to give comma ds to his men while inthat condition. He had been wounded in the battle. Many of the Angelinian prisoners were about as much b battered. All the prisoners now app rently realized their fate and plight to some extent, although it was doubted if they sensed death. In fact it was equally doubtfully whether at first such was the plan of the Angelinian rebels, at the outset of the march. But blows and so on brought bloodd, and the sight worked the Glandelinians into a blind frenzy such as their comrades had during the "Reign of Terror " within Norma Catherine and Julie Allie, and the frenzy swept away all selfit control. Their lines of marchers followed by still other Glandelinian columns prevented the newspaper men from turning in the narrow road. They waited untill the line of tro ps and captives had passed, turned and then took a short cut un isto one of the christian encampments, planning to give warning and intercept the Glandelinians. But rescueing troops and the newspaper

men swept through the town and out again and through other parts of the country and back toard the christian lines again, without sighting the rebel troops or their prisoners. On every s con any satreet of the christian encampments refugees no doubt were old men women and children eagerly awaiting the triup tru triumphent entry of the victorious christian troops who had won the battle completely that morning.

But they did not enter. But instead men wounded and long lines of them either in wagons , cars or carts that had originally brought up the rear of the line of dashing counter charges dashed into the christian lines announching that victory had been won but at a horrible d cost and that a sea of dead lay on the battlefield.

To favored acquaintances wholined the roadways onthe outskirts of the christian lines they shouted the tidings. "Nobody is coming in alright at this part of the con encampment. We are mostly all wou de wounded.."

Maybe they were telling the truth. Geneal General Bernardsonia gunn one of the worseof the Glandelinian generals had been the leaders of those who had captured the large number of christian troops but as already related some of the rebel generals maintained they did not capture as many prisoners as the "Christian dogs" did and that instead that the Glandelinians had cam captured chris e christians in small groups and that the christians had captured prisoners by the wholesale and those among the rebel prisoners who were mean and furious over their capture and des erately tried to escape by running across a small wheatfield on the roadside were follo fooled for as they ran many rifles had cracked, and the fleeing men had pitched forward by scores. General Mc-Dowell according to some accounts was the first Glandelinian general shot and wounded at the battle of Carbondale Thursday morning just a few hundred yards beyond the point at which the line of furious christian charge had passed, according to some of the Newspaper men. General Bernad Medley of Hansions cavarly divisions said that when the captured rebels tried to run or do did so he saw one of the rebels who suspected what would come when he and





his comrades made the dash and so when he and his comrades did so and instinctively saw many of the Angelinian rifles leveled at his anshis comrades, he wisely pitched forward face down. Joseph Williams Parkersonia,, of the Fourty fourth Glandelinian corps a waiter for the Glandelinians Mess Halls followed s suit and so also escaped the christian rifle fire. That the Glandelinian Whilliams Parksersonia was playing "Possum" was discovered first,, and the second Glandelinian was yanked to his feet a moment later and given literall "HELL fo" for his recklessness by his captors. When it was he asked if there was an Angelinian brother in the crowd of Angelinian captors. One man respondensed responded, and the tricky Glandelinian gave the counter sign, two others stepped to his side. One of these fellows lodge members to the Great Geminian spy society society not thinking he was tr cking them escorted him safity while the attention of the Angelinians was engaged in winging others who were making reckless breaks for freedom,or others who had escaped were being hounded like hares while seeking shelter in the underbrush.

"There were d cries of "There goes one rebel" and "Here is another one escaping." followedby yells and shots. To escape Angelinians when once captured seemed night impossible. After losi ng track of the long line of Abbisannian troops that was headed with their pr prisoners for the christian lines some of the other Abbisannian newp newspaper men did not encounter action again untill they saw wild groups of escaping Glandelinians dashing across a roadway now completely th transformed from res reasonably legitimate soldiers, to men of escaped tigers ferocity, and the Angelinians who were beating the bush brush for their human quarry were indeed fortunate these rebels were not armed. They saw two escaped Glandelinians uniforms torn and blood soaked, driven out by persuers from timber. the prisoners tried even then to escape but finally with hopes of freedom obviously gone and abandoned, they finally raised their hands on high and surrendered themselves.

Whether these surrendered fugitives were ten out of twenty men who were later marched out to one of the schl schoolswithin the christian l nes lines and on t o the main christian lines toard the internment encampments was not established. It was known however that these rebel prisoners had their shoes and socks taken from their feet,and their suspenders taken from them so they could not escape again, and then were pushed forward. An old Angelinian woman who had taken refugee within the christian lines stepped out in the roadway with arms extended pleadingly-;

"Oh what are you foolish rebels going to do now?"

One of the rebel prisoners turned on her furiously and felled her with a blow and then was felled himself by an Angelinian soldier. But this elderly woman was an exception. Young matrons and even maidens and children encour ged the Angelinian soldiers.

"Let's make soap out of some of the Glandelinians. 'One of the women suggested as the line of Glandelinian prisoners banded together in squads of four ranks were being threatened to be shot down at one volley if they dared to make another break. An examination showed that a number of the prisoners was wounded and they were marched or taken to the army hospit l. One of fourty hundred Glandelinians who had had fallen in battle found under a tree in Carbondaler woods, where t he body of another was suspended mysteriously from a bar n branch supposedly from the explosion of a big shell had offered a gold watch and chain, twenty five dollars in bills and a wad of fifty dollar bills to some of his cap captors when he saw all was over.

"You are enemies of course" He muttered faintly "but you are brave just the same and as I'm going to die in a very few minutes I give this all to you."

"You are a good scout though you are a rebel soldier." Said one of the Angelinians."I' sorry however that this happened to you."

The unfortunate rebel soldier had been shot down by a machine gun during the time his regiment was making a charge with many other regiments of Glandelinians.

"Be one of us and keep moving and ask no questions." seemed to be the order of the day in the theatre of operations which centered about Cab Carbondaler.

The following are the names of some of the desperate Glandelinians who had been injured in their attempted break for liberty from their Angelinian cap captives:

John Koclanius, army engineer operator, shot through leg, lung, and back, expected to die.

Edward Fullmannia,-dishwasher in Glandelinian army, shot through hip and thigh.

A.Phil lip Pinner,Glandelinian lueitenant, shot in foot, arm, thigh, and two places in the back, and also in cheek and abdomen, expected to die. Counted as mortally wounded.

.James. S. Hollens of Twenty fourth Division, Glandelinian army laborer and drill hand for bridge work and pontoon construction, shot in both knees, once in the neck and tight side. May live.

Edward Greenburg , Madisionia Glandelinian Division of Ninth Corps, Trench operators officerp——ieutenant colonel shot in ankle, and suffering in arm and shoulder from sabre wound.

Some of the other Glandelinians known to have escaped from the Angelinians staggered into Port Carter ville a few miles west of Carvondaler p Carbondaler, where he dropped dead in front of one of the rebel officers. Soldiers took him on a stretcher to the lines. Other Glandelinian wounded who had succeeded in escaping to the rebel lines were given refuge and then the foe generals fearing violence should the christian break through their own positions shipped the wounded to the fortresses of Mc-Whirthler, Lucilli Ricksen and Port Cedernine and the other gigiantic forces.. Others were shipped to Vivian Vickey by frieght.

In one of the immense tabors within the main christian lines-were counted one hundred and seventeen bodies of officers, some riddled with Glandelinian buckshot, and others minus various parts probably killed by exploding shells. In another tabour near Marionia twelve miles from the town of Carbondaler lay the body of one of the best christian generals also slain in the batt e battle. One Abbiannian correspondent and other newspaper men saw with their own eyes one hundred andthirty seven bodies of non-coms and still higher christian officers such as captians and lieutenants and one other officer later died in the base hospital. What had become of the bodies of thousands of more dead not haveing been gathered up yet even a week after the battle was not known as they had disappeared. Many freshly spaded piles of dirt were noticed by searchers inthe Carbondaler woods. The unusual solemnity of death if you please was lacking in many other hastily prepared morgues for Glandelinian dead picked up by christians. Hundreds of women and children filed past the lines of dead Glandelinians frequently commenting ontheir mutilated condition. Children it was stated laughed at the dead Glandelinians, women pointed with scorn and disdain, and the men and even Angelinian soldiers chuckled.

Most of the bodies of both sides among the slain victims of the battle as declared before di didnot bear any marks of identification, though the empty pockets of many of the killed indicae indicated as many said that the bodies had been looted.

On another body a man who was a Glandelinian Dishwassher was found an honorable discharge from the Glandelinian army made out to the man whose name was not able to be pronoucn prom pronounced. It showed inlistment at Jacksonia Barracks, Omaria and discharge at Lucilie Ricksen, July 23th 1912..

On another dead Glandelinian was a torn half blod soaked piece of paper which bore the name of Nero Heroia Company DI44th Glandelinian Infantry. Still another body of a dead Glandelinian officer bore the n n name of Emil Johnstonia. In his pockets were found brass tags, money, and other trinklets besides a handkerchief and a roll of army bonds. These with many other rebel dead were theonly bodies which could in any way be identified.

General Sheriffia Melvin Thaxtionia the night after the week of the battles past told the Abbiannian Associated Press that he did not think is possible at the time to ask to for more troops to quell the roiting at Carbondaler because he did not see any need of it when Mansions army had been right at hand. General Herdrude Hunter stated that he himself did not askgeneral Mansion for any militia as he was there on his own cause and was however without aurthority to ask for troops and artillery unless requested to make such a request by general officials of his own command. General Sheriffia Thaxtionia's statements followed;

''Shirtly before the our outbreak of the battle began that Wednesday n after hoon I was called to general Mansions headquarters on urgent buisness.I recieved reports that early in the morninf o morning of Wednesday several great demn demonstartions had taken place but as there had not as yet been any hostilities I did not pay any attention to them, believing them merely slight desultory fights. I did not then see any need of big forces of troops for my divisions and their positions and consequently did not make any request for assistance from general Mansion. I am of course very sorry about the f ve very matter, but now I do see that I need troops now. It was only by the mercy of God that the foe did not attack me or my forces.. I came down here the Sunday bebefore from Springfieldbof my own initiative without aurthority from any general and called several conferences over the coming seige of Vivian Vickey which was attended by general Mansion himself and who held it personally. I urged general Mansion just for a joke to try him t to see if he was as determined as he claimed to be to abandon the intention of laying seige to Vivian Wickey.But he replied fiercely:
''I'llbe damned if I will. And once I start it the enemy will never get be to break away.''

I had no aurthority to ask for state and other troops unless requested to ask for such at the time and no such requests were made to me when it was seen by my generals that the foe only made demonstrations near my lines but du did not attack or advance at all.''The st

The State ent of general Farringtonia in Cincinnati(Calverinia) that four hundred and fourty four thousand Angelinians had been killed in two hours fighting that dreadful Thursday morning was intrepeted there as official confirmation that every





one of the besieged Glandelinians in the town of Carbondaler the early morning were either shot to death, seriously wounded or forced to surrender. These rumers whips whispered back and forth during day after day had not been published however and gener general Farringtonias announcement brought open statements from hundreds of Angelinian soldiers and even Glandelinian prisoners that the attack on the besieged Glandelinians in Carbondaler was more of a massacre in which many of the Glandelinians who after being captured and then tried to run for their freedom wre shot down in cold blood by the scores of thousands. Not a single Angelinian of any numbers found talking together about it in the trenches, fortifications or company art streets made any attempt to deny that the Glandelinians who had surrendered had been disarmed and then shot down in cold blood as they tried to break away. All however defended the action of the cap captors as justified under the circumstances explaining that the Glandelinians should be treated that way, especially for the horrors committed by the rebels in Norma Catherine and Julio Gallio and especially for their foolhardy break for freedom after having surrendered. The action of general Bernard Hanconia Malltoe at Chicago(Calverinia)) brought much comment, the substance being that it was too-late for Hanson or general Robert Vivian to move immense bodies of troops for Vivian Wickey now. The inquest was sched uled for the next coming week but so far there had not been any official steps taken to investigat the cause of the battle of Carbondaler. No army grand juries had been summoned and no extra investigations had been made. The Angelinian officers openly boasted that they were in the besieging forces around Carbondaler. When a war correspondent that night asked a score of Angelinian soldiers what a action could be expected he was laughed at and told that no action was needed. Everywhere the attack was upheld.

Anoth r Another blame for the open battle between besieged Glandelinians and the Angelinian besiegers was placed upon many Glandelinian generals in a statement issued by general Henry Darger at Mansions army at the time President or supreme Person of the Geminian Socies of spies. He claimed;

''General Purgatorian violated an agreement with general Mansion after a warning not to dare allow troops outside of Vivian Wickey, by hurling troops of great numbers in fierce attacks against the christian lines instead. He was oven given warning by his superior general Mc-Allister Stanck not to work his intentions of attacking Mansions immense forcejust then as long as he did not expect to ship his wounded anywhere outside of Vivian Wickey but when he had managed to clear some of the prisoners in i inside of Norma Catherine of prisoners and when he had concentrated before Mansion between sixty and seventy million rebel soldiers he advanced a portion which ambushed the christian troops on the road and defiantly placed a strong force of Glandelinians in the town of Carbondaler itself. When he began the battle which became very violent and general in an hours time. In truth duringthe battle of Carbondaler the rebels had over five million christian soldiers but in the excitement most of the rebel soldiers had forgotten to disarm their prisoners having forgotten no doubt to take their guns and ammunition away from them and so nearly all of these christiansoldiers being within foe lines were the worse of all for fighting their way to freedom they were mostly responsible for the horrible losses the foe suffered.

Even the reports of the violent bloodshed at Carbondaler brough brought a conference between many government aurthorities and the cabinet members whowho were still watching the su situation of the Child Slave Rebellion decided on no immediare action however.

General Hanson Vivian himself heard of the great horror at Carbondaler and he declared he had recieved his information from telegraph but refused to reveal the identification of the e person who notified him. He also declared that he had not agreed to permit general Mansion to c lose on Vivian Wickay without a bigger army especially where the trouble occured, which it was said was possible under the National law to permit small forces to try and besiege an immense city with more immense fortresses. General Hanson decided to march for Calverino as soon as possible and capture it first so he could send armies to Vivian Wickey.

He had heard that fourty four g christian generals had been killed and seventy woundedGeneral John Cleveland also conferred with Calverinian Aurthorities and then dropped completely out of sight sight. Accompanied by general Whilliamson Greenburg general Lewisonia another investigator quitly slipped into Pandora two days after and went into conference with the Calverinian Aurthorities there, eluding all all war correspondents and reporters and newspaper men before and after the meeting. Neither did any one who conferred ever register their names. At many big Calverinian, Abbiannian and other great cities conferences over the Vivian Wickay affiar wax was held. Through this it was seen that before another year was out the war would be one of the fiercest conf i conflicts the world ever seen.

When general samuel Chopmper of the Abbisanni n Abbiesannian Federalaration of nationals now holding its fourty seoln second convention over the war and its situations was shown dispatches from the region of vivian Wickey citing the battles horror and the massacre of so many Angelinians by foe troops after they had been taken by glandelinian troops. He said;

''I regret yes-resent, the resort to violence in the beginning of the seige of vivian wickey,. the beginning of the siege of vivian wickey is on such a high plane of principal it must depend on the main action of main christian armies.

Even on account of the horrible scenes of norma Catherine throughout the month of July there had been reported thousands upon thousands slain and massacred as a result of the ferocity of the glandelinians. In the extreme southwestern art of Calverinia and also a portion of the west we have already I00,000,000 troops on mobolization, and over 5$, 000,000 are moving for other parts of Calverinia. And the one hundred million soldiers who are being mobolized are not ready yet for any advance to support beleagured sections of Christian ca Calverinia. Why? Because general Hanson vivian has not yet dared to do what his brother dd did two months ago. General robert vivian father of the most beautiful children the world has ever seeen seen speaking yesterday before the National convention of christian generals thus critized even his borther what he termed his backwardness in mobolizing armies as quickly as they should have been mobolized. A little more than two months ago we had a terrific battle in the Angelinian country called probably Jennie-Wren-Town. rt was in the dead of winter and not two months ago as it is my mistake. It was in march near the end and though so near April the weather was near zero, and more than two feet of snow was on the ground. the people of Jennie Wren town on account of the enemy being inpossession were suffering. After general Hanson vivian captured the place he pl placed great armies there who took over the city into o their own position and then called for volunteers to mann the fortresses there and prevent other foe armies from ever retaking the city again. In twenty four hours over twelve million men had responded. We picked out the most healthy and stalward young and sag aged men and marched them to the fortresses. When we arived there with a number of good strong armies with plenty of ammunition and artillery the enemy forces under new leaderw had gathered near Jennie-Wren- own much in the same spirit as they had gathered as I believe At vivian ickey or the Julio Callio and norma Catherine section. ut I and my divisions went inwith the armies and took the city into our possession and fortified all points and strengthened the garrisons of the fortresses and in ten days the situation was relieved. he foe did not dare to advance and attack, but encamped about twelve miles from the ci city and stayed there. Then we started the dr drafting of troops. Both Labor and capitol opposed the drafting of troops for the war, but the Anb Angelinian law works..''

General Johnstonia Lewinn Lewise Fresedent of the Angelinian Geminian ociety of spies and Army Secret Service Agencies, and general Whilliamsonia Greenburg Secret ary Treasurer left Pandora for General Mansions army. It was expected they both would return to Pandora as soon as the situation for the christian armies was relieved and the seige of vivian Wickey was well progressing. In his absense genera general Phillip Aronburger vice President said;;;

''I wish to deny most empathically that any letters sent by general Lewise could have had any bearing on the occurances reported from vivian ickey. The united Geminian Socicities qill undertake an investigation of the situation.''

vivian wickey despatches stated the trouble was incited by a message from Lewise branding foe troops in the city of Carbondaler as common enemies of od and declared that they were too wicked to be only fighting for the upholding of child lavery but that the rebellion was also a rebellion against god and Christianity. He even however denied that he ever wrote such things to the enemy to stirr them up to destruction saying it was all a put up job to get him into g trouble. General Jacksonia gneeder Whilliamsonia, President general of the Angelinian ngine ring corps had wired to general Lewise whether there was any agreement by the Abbiesannian Federation of War allowing christian armies alrwady mobolized to remain idle, not advance,and support christian armies already besieging vivian wickey.''

''The standing armies''gaid general Lewise in his answer was held inactive on account of Hanson vivians orders that he himself will not allow troops without his knowing it advance against certain places and run into unseen dangers from foe armies that may at any pointbe lurking in ambush.It was also Hansonias Hanson ivians purpose to bring on his own armies as soon as possible to vivian wickey by capturing Calverine and Poverty ow first.And he added;

''Representivies of our army organi xations are justified in treating the rebel troops as an outlaw organization in the same light as if they were waging a rebellion against god but I do not claime they are for if they did they would not be in existance now. o one can rebel against od and win a single battle.''





vobolization of the Abbisannian and Angelinian armies andother divisions of christian troops and Great National uards in preparation to meet any further outbreaks of the Child slave rebel ion in all sections of Calverinia and elsewhere began at 2.a.m. two weeks after the battle of Carbondaler. At that hour the order of genwral anson ivian sent through adjt.General Robert Vivian for as many christian armies to beprepared to take the field, with full equipment of field and other necessity was recieved at Pandora, Sacramento and Angelinia Agatha. General C.B.D. Heller supply genwral of many christian armies was at one of the armu am armouries of the huge city of Pandora at the time and immediately notified general Swansonia who issued all the orders required to set in motion the machinery by which the soldiers were summoned to all the armour amories of Calverinia. The battalion and other christian commanders were notified of the mobolization orders first. they in turn notified many of their divisional and other general commanders who through their officers and top s r sergeants passed the word along the line to thousands upon thousands of non-commissioned officers. Each corporal called the eifht men in his squad.

It was expected that it would be three or four weeks before the actual armies needed would be mobolized, though millions had appeared in the quickest time possiblefor service at the armories.Their arms and equipments were issued to them there. These many organized christian armies were to be joined b at the armories by artillery divisions and many machine gun companies, and other regiments of artillery. Each of the infantry divisions and artillery regiments were to be placed into field service as soon as possible and each gigantic division were to have three or four machine gun companies, which would give a total force of four hundred and nine machine gun companies each company having about a thousand guns. In addition the divisions and armieswere to have howitzer and krupt companies and fields of contemeter guns and calibre and motar cannond cannons.

It wasnot stated whether the howitzer co companies would be called out immediately or not.

Before general Hanson vivian had issued the order for the general mobolization of the immense armiesof troopsmany telegrams urging him to exert the full strength of the Nation in the ivian wickey crisis to overthrow the rebellion had poured in upon him while he was forming his own armie to make his n intended march on Calverine.

They came from members of the Angelinian and Abbiesannian government aurthorities, to every one of whom a bulletin had been flashed from the Pandora headquarters earlier in the week urging immediatel immediate telegraphic actions. Other messages reached the governer genwral from the Geminian Associations and many other places even in Calverinia, and especially from the region of vivian wickey where the centre of the rebellion just now seemed to prevail.

The appeal from the Abyssinkilian Assiciations to governer General Hanson Vivian which was signed by General John M. Glennertonia read as follows if you care to follow;

''Private and newpaper reports and reports from war corresp ndents and so on are being recieved here of the acts of murder, butchery, lawlessness and outrages to christianity in connection with the ''Reign of Terror'' in orma Catherine and Julio Callio, and also of the battle of Angeline un and Carbondaler.The livew of thousands of soldiers pe- hour who are doing the necessary work attending to the erection of the seige are threatened. Information of the most flagrant character c m comes from all q over Calverinia about the affiars at vivian wickey. All the Associations of Calverinia, and even all the governments respectfully demands and requests and beseaches you and pleads that you and your generals give this gorrible situation your most ernest consideration and promptly take steps to furnish protection to life and property in all districts of Calverinia where the ourrages referred are being threatened or committed. The rebellion is on now in full sway, the war is worse than even any one thought it was going to be and all efforts must be made to overthrow the insurrection.''

Also on account of the situation at vivian wickey and of the results of the battles of Carbondaler and Angeline Run the Associations of the Geminian ties wired the Angelini n governer general;

''word come to us that armies of soldiers are going from town to town and their genera,s generals are notifying their men who are in charge of troops that they must stop their southward advance within twenty four hu hours and turn northward.

Such people which are threatened with horrible destruction in Norma Catherine and Julio Callio are christians and womenand children..It seems evidently that a definitely lac lawless spirit prevails even after the frightful fatalities and that the besieged Glandelinians have to be watched. I advise that the only way it can be possible to prevent further massacres of women and c children inside of Norma Catherine and other sec tions of Vivian Wickey who are still held prisoners is to have your generals threaten or shoot down as many Glandelinian prisoners as there are women and children slain by the rebels..."'' V V

Abother Another message flashed to general Vivian that is Hanson Vivian, by Attorney generals Ballson, Lyions Leonia, and Olsionia, counsel for the Geminian socisites who had just recieved news of the horrors at Vivian Wickey, and the deaths of one of Mansions chief generals at Carbondaler read as follows;;

''We are advised that fifteen or twenty generals were killed during the battle of Carbondaler, during the time of the enemy attacks uponthe christian lines and poer property of general Mansions besieging troops. We are informed by spies that despite the seige starting the lawlessness still exists, and one of the spies notified me that the Vivian girls the dauthers of general Hanson or Robert vivian have been captured by the rebels. We urgently request your prompt action to save them if possible.

National Guard Boards of Inquiry head headed by general Milton Forhead were to arive on the scene of Wednesday and Thurds Thursdays bloody battle of Carbondaler as early as possible tovesit estimate the situation at Vivian Wickey and Norma Catherine. Whether Calverinian state armies of troops were to be ordered to Vivian Wickey to Mansions immediate support would be upon their report to Governer General Hanson Vivian or his brother. In the military sense((to estimate'' a situation means that e each of the the officers will form his own judgement. Each were to file seperate reports to Governer general Hanson Vivian or his brother..... Out of these reports will come or suppose to come an average or mean calculation of the situation of the conditions of Vivian Wickey afterwards known as the''Strange Aronburg Mystery.'' When general Fore head, General Swansco Norco, Major General Freddy E Allexicannia and major general J. Morenio of three immense Abyssinkilian armies, and genera s Francis Semilmt and Major General Richmondia of other divisions were in the investigation.

''We are going as boards of inquiry.''General Forehead said it''On a purely military mission, to decide whrther immense armies of troops and artillery should be sent there promptly, whether local aurthorities of Calverinia alone can handle matters at Vivian Wicke seige, nd and whether this was simply a flareup, which has died down and will stay down.''

The boards of inquiry were ordered to entrain by governer general Hanson Vivian who said;

''This action was taken because I and my generals and even the Aurthorities' of Angelinia want more complete details and reports than I or they have recieved. Praxtically every one of the reports has been to the effect that no armies of troops are needed..Yet I get statements from men and officers acting as custodians of property and generals from Mansions army that theywere being threatened with disasters and that the enemy at Vivian Wickey has by wireless telegraph appealed to Glandelinia for aid. I want to know exactly what the situation is. I now realize that the rebellion had made very serious progress and that this is going to be a terrible civil war if nothing is donw quickly...''''

Two weeks had passed since the battle of Carbindaler and many more mortally wounded and wounded were still brought in from various parts of the battle-field and placed in hospitals towns and within the christian lines, many threatened with death from their long exposure as they had been difficult to be found. Past them filed an unending line of men, and women, young and olf old mostly rescued refugees from Vivian Wickey, barefooted boys and little girls. They lifted muslin cloths and peered at thousands of pals faces, and at the horrible wounds left by pistol shots, rifle balls, buckshot, and shrapnell and grape and canister. They lingered mor mournfully, then reluctantly pressed on to some adjoining horror eager to miss nith nothing as long as they were sure they may be able to identify some of the dead. But not a one was found to belong to them. Millions of words of pity and sorrow however came from the crowds. But no words of sympathy came for rebel dead slain in the battle. These were the Glandelinians who had came to Calverinia to take away the freedon freedom of little children, and well so it served them right. That was the attid attitude of the throngs of onlookers expressed by the men women and children. They had gone through such horrors and witnessed such sights in Norma Catherine that they hated and dreaded the Glandelinians and had no pity for the dead Glande Glandelinians. The dead Glandelinians lay at peace for all the c crowds, laughter and sullen looks. Bricks beneath their





heads for pillows/ pine and-wooden boxes and hard stone slabs for their beds. They lay waiting for the call of Glandelinian friends and relatives who loved them once and have lost touch with them in the horrors of rebellion. Most of them were to be forgotten in the ''Potters Field(('' , their meager courses run, their stories finished. Ma y of them died, hunted across the fields after breaking away reckless ly from their captors, stoned, shot, tied and dragged down dusty roads and across fields and down lanes because they were so mean as to break their parole after they ''galln Gallently surrendered.'' From the morgues of Glandelinian dead the crwo crowds drifted to the billboards in front of christian intrenchments to see what the posters telling casulaties promished, to the army canteens, for soft drinks, then to the refugee barracks for dinner or supper. Only others showed surprise and horror over the disaster at Carbondaler. People of such kind said;

''This is our buisness what Angelinia aurthorities do to rebels. Sorry but it was done and cannot be helpled. Let the rebels let us alone and we let them alone. We will handle this bloody rebellion alright with a an withering iron hail of cannon. We are good pople to get along with even-if we are Spanish in Nat Nationalty---godd good as any other nationalty. If Glandelinia minds her own buisness, we and all christianity will atrend to theirs.''

THE SITUATION OF THE VIVIAN WICKEY HORROR CA S CAUSES AN ASTONISHING BLOCA BLOCKADE OF ALL WESTERN C L CALVERINIAN SEAPORTS AND RIVER PORTS.

Reports by the Abbisannian Associnted Press. All foriegn shipping companies on duty at many of the Calverinian seaports and riverports of the closed blockaded towns and cities of the waterfront, through an agreement between the Calverinian Aurthorities and the United Abvisannian Counsil were n known to be quitting the Calverinian sea rd and river ports, because of fear from bombardments should enemy fleets come up and attack the blockaders. Unless the situation was relieved scores of millions of dollars worth of propery and food and all kinds of pr v provisions would become a total loss from the internment. Since the beginning of th the blockades many tumers have come that many squadrons of foe ships were a- advancing to make raids on the blockaded towns and attacks also in reteliation for the previous war tro b troubl es were planned, and that all ships belonging to other nations would be forced to leave soon as there was no telling what the Glandelinians who respect no christian nation wouldde. General Herrintonia in a message to his superior offiers officers said ty at the rumors seemed true for no enemy would allow a blockade to progress if they col could do anything to prevent it. Also alarming reports that threats had been made by the Glandelinian aurthorities of Glandelinia demaning the immediate opening up of allthe blockading towns in thw westernsection of Calverinia were being quietly circulated throughout the whole Glandelinian country and passing to every person of high rank in Angelinia. Many towns which were supposed to have been blockaded in Northwestern and Eastern Calverinia were st ll be still being e kept open on agreement between Aurthorities of Calverinia and of Abyssinkile to prevent damage from rebels, and also to provide provisions for other nations that may be in need as shipping could not be accomplished from the west on account of the rebellion.

It was also reported that many threats h ad been recieved by National gards Guards.

On the beginning of the third week since the battle of Carbondaler the whole region of Vivian Wickey was now seeming to be placid enough after the tornado of murderous passion between the two rival armies which resulted in such loss of life and such a sea of wounded in eighteen hours of bloodshed satiated was the Lood lust for mo more rebel soldiers remained outside of the fortresses of Vivian Wickwy just then to be drivenback and the city of Carboldaler which was probably the cause of the battle was closed and in the possession of vast armies of christian troops.

The army morgues which had been filled with countless victims of the dead of both sides was empty the dead having been buried but all hospitals in the town and within the christian lines, and all tents and houses of Carbondaler and scores of other towns in possession of christi an troops were still filled with Angelinian wounded. Many more bodies of dead were believed to have beencdragged out of ponds streams and picked up from the wooded sectionsnear Carbondaler, and others were supposed to be still in the wedds and on roadways that were the scenes of the wars probable first bloodiest battle.

But the feeling in the whole region of Vivian Wickey seemed to be one far from re gret regret. here immense groups of soldiers gathered in comp ny streets near army canteens and elsewhere there was nothing in the conversations but a tone of sat isfaction, not to say exultation.

Many of the Angelinian officers themselves had posted notices in the windows of the sotrex of Carboldaler and on trees in the encampments xovering the shootn shootings of the battle and apparently considering the outbreak a closed incident. The notice read;

''Countless rebel Angelinians are dead, millions of their wounded at are no doubt in vivian Wickey and nine hundred thousand of their wounded are in our internment hospital camps as prisoners, and vivian wickey is closed up an upon and besieged. General Mansions prayer was answered. And the Glandelinian urthorities have declared that because the fortresses of ivian wickey were builded by Abbiesannians the Angelinians cannot capture it within twn years. Well we'l show them that it won't take three years to tale it.''

It was in the air almost everywhere in the region of vivian Wickey and within the christian lines, not only among the soldiers, but even throughout the whole of Calverinia among buisness folks, and among women and children andall those not yet drafted into the armies. Street talks of the coming ferocity of the rebellion, and the number of killed and wounded in the war thus far was rather a shock by its prevailing tone of callousness which no doubt proved that Abbiesannia's hundred year hatred of Glandelinia was growing in intenis intensity. The many dead and wounded Glandelinians sincethe beginning of tnr war when looked upon were often treated as subjects for jests and jibes and it was a wonder indeed that the Glandelinian wounded ever recieved any mercy. ut they by their captors were treated better than they were by the non-combatants..

TAUNTS OF BLUFFED GLANDELINIAN AURTOHI AURTHORITIES.

''There isnt a Glandelinian officer in vivian wickey with enough nerve to make any efforts to revenge the bloe blow at Carbondaler.''Was an expression often heard. Glandelinian generals and all their officials and all the Glandelinian urthorities, in Vivian-wickey, charged openly th that the ''Christian Dogs'' have not only terrorized the Glandelinians tropps at Mc-Whirther and within the region of the Lucillie icksen fortifications but have laughed at-and bluffed the main officials such as Manley, Shoemannia and icknell, and the Glandelinian ing himself, who were supposed to be at the scene several days prior to the battle and had not arived or even showed themselves.Along many dusty roads and highways long strings of army closed wagons and wagons of all kinds and even army atomobiles were parked near the scene of the battle while scores of thousands of merry curiousity seekers swarmed to the neighborhood of the Carbondaler Timberland where occured the frenzy of war blood letting...If.. the question of incesitg ting and fix fixing responsibilty did not seem to have been taken up by the Angelinian aurthorities yet, with any degree of ernestness, and it was believed that even all inquests would not be held on account of the diffu difficulty of some of the spies accomplishing their missions. General Thanxtonia Welvin Hill declared that if possible a full investigation would be held. Be he himself in the battle of Carbondaler had been considerably wounded, wh ch somewhat dimished his strength and made him unable to even command a regiment..As to bringing in immense bodies of troops to reinforce general Mansions besieging armies that was not supposed to be under consideration now by the aurthorities here. The fierce fighting was over and order has been restored and no further outbreaks were looked for unless some one tries to bombard the city of Vivian wickey before the seige was in full progress. The Angelinians generals declared and even insisted that the provocation was on their side. They declared that the Glandelinian forces taking possession of Carbondaler at the time of Tuesday night, who appeared Wednesday morning to make strong demonstertions that looked very suspicious to the christian generals started the hostilitici hostilities. They set forth that the full Glandelinian forces appeared recitive because the christian troops which had concentrae concentrated before the city of Carbondaler broke the agreement to keep inside of vivian wickey and not dare attack, and did sent forwad upon christian troops marching upon a public highway a bi big force of troops that ambuscaded them. Remonstrances

they say were all the men had in mind when they first approached the roadways, but the enemy tropps having curcumded them opened fire heavily on all sides and thus precipitated the wholesale kil ings and woundings of the battle the following night and early morning. even Glandelinian guards according to christian officers and town folk mounted patrol on the roads and public highways running around the region of ivian wickey and interrupted people, vehicles and allowed no one to pass wirther they were non-combatants or not. Also according to evenbus buisness men and soldiers the Glandelinian supretended general Purgatorian on a occasions drove into the city during the last week or ten days for supplies with soldiers and body guards accompanying him and indulging in swagger and loud talk about christians.



It all incited bad feeling among the Angelinian soldiers they say apart from the attempt of the Glandelinians to threaten to assume war operations around Carbondaler in a district where christian forces were laying ready for a seige. This it may be said frankly in giving only one side of the case for the other side is even more extremely difficult to get, due to deaths or flights. Two of the sm

Two of the smaller points prodtruding of the case were; Christian officias officials declare that a certain letter of general Purgatorian at vivian iw Wicks w ickey captured by an Angelinian spy saying the christian troopswere violating the rules of war in besieging a city full of non-comvatans non-combatants had nothing to do with inciting the bloodshed. he troubo e they declared was well in the brew before general Purgatorians letter was captured and brought to one of Mansions generals and it was on an indendary tone at any rate.

The armed forces of christian troops that perpetrated the battle of Carbondaler was not composed of Angelinian forces alone, but were representives of Abbiesannians , Calverinians, Concentinians, Calverinians,and Domdobians,, most of these soldiers also being representives of the home owning persons. lso among the Angelinians according to this story anyway there were Americans, Scotch, English, Italians, Lithuanians and representives of the other varied nationalities that had come over to join the Angelinians either to see the pa war or take part init just to let the Glandelinians know that no nationality are afraid of them, wicked, serious, and strong as they were. Among Angelinian-soldiers as well as the foreign one always heard a general sentiment th that the Glandelinians were reckless and should not have attacked the christians near Carbondaler. General Samuel Hale-Chunter representing Adjt. Gen. Antonio Carloes who arived in Mansions army the Sunday following the battle says that on the sunday night he went into Carbondaler,and after being intercepted a few feet off the public highway by an Angelinian guard was permitted to talk with generalCavalier. He advised the general to strongly fortify the town because to take possession of it under the conditions it was in now constituted a menace to the safty of the whole besieging christian army. He urged upon the division officials that all parts of the town should be strongly fortified because he knew a real war storm waa growing .The christian generals did so as soon as opportunity presented itself and so during the whole seige the enemy never regained Carbondaler.

And during Wednesdays fight, and also the fighting of Wednesday figh night and early Thursday morning when a call was sent in to Gurgatorian by the besieged for help it was Mansions efforts that prevented help from reaching the besieged rebels in Carbondaler and so only when the enemy were reduced to the last stages of desperation and despair and when threatened with annihilation did their officers suggest to the Chief commander of the besieged that a white flag should be hung out, and a truce was struck. A cording to many Angelinian officers hundreds of farmers Calverinian farmers were in the ranks of attacking and besieging christian troops that after the battle was over rounded up the Glandelinian prisoners and led them off in the direction of the main christian lines. hey say the farmers were not inlested soldiers, but participated because many of them had been abused by armed guards of rebels and intercepted on publick roads while going to town on their buisness and also that many had their farms raided by rebel foarging parities parties. he question really was of who was responsible for the out outbreak of the battle would probably never be settled untill many outside a agencies and the Gemini in particular took the matter up. ome conservative officers and farmers in Marion Region and near Carbondaler appeared to think it would eventually be a subject for many attorney generals to handle and a big one at that, put on your hat.

The quad quarter from which came the greatest concern over possible results of the massacre like battle was in many of the hospitals wih within the christian lines and inside the towns were wounded Glandelinian prisoners picked up by christian soldiers were taken to be treated. In the early morning of Friday crowds containing many soldiers, men women and children refugees and officers, and even the dreaded Abbiesannians and Abyssinkilians gathered about every hospitals. here were no hints of hostility tward the wounded Glandelinian sol soldiers, but nevertheless their more presence caused uneasiness among the landelinian pri paitnents. inally one Glandelinian soldier who was an officer whose name was LL nAmacil Mc-Lemonia lying helpless with bullet wounds through i his right shoulder, right leg, and at least fourteen other buckshot wounds upon his body, and left lef and side town horribly by shellfrangements begged leave to speak to generalJohn Anchutze superintendent general and doctor of the hospitals in his vinicity.''

''Doctor I want to be removed to some safter part of the encampments especially the interment camps at once he pleaded.''You see I noticed it was a wild young bunch of Angelinian soldiers that did all that fighting, attacking, and shooting yesterday and the day nand night before and Iam afraid many of them will fell still enraged over the cruel scenes of gorma Catherine committed by my comrades, and storm the hospitals. If they got started no one could stop them and they might drag us all out and torture or hang us.''

The doctor general sought to smooth away the fears of the Glandelinian officer, but the uneasiness gradually crept throughout all the hos hospitals. The doctor then communicated with general Mansion, who accompanied by his generals drove immediately to one of the hospitals. He was met there by doctors and nurses. the generals made a tour through all the hospitals pausing to talk to each prisoner. the wounded Glandelinians were given every assurance that they were safe and that all possible would be done for them even though they were enemies.

Earlier general Mansion and his generals discussed plans for meeting instantly any sign of further trouble. Then general Mc-Ghunter called general Manson Vivian on long distance. He confirmed the generals opinion that no further violence was expected for a while at least, but nevertheless that-allthe troops and artillery and provisions necessary would be needed as soon as God would give him means to allow them to be sent. Even two weeks after the many scores of thousands of searchers were scouring the wooded hills and other regions near the scene of the battle for more bodies. The possibility of some of the many wounded fleeing in terror before the advancing and attacking christian troops may have been mortally-wounded and hiding in the hills and many other places was held posibitive.

General Mc-Ghunter after recieving reports from many farmers and non-s com stants that many bojects which could have been dead bodies of rebels or even Angelinians were seen floating in the small Sunbeam Creek near the scene of the Battle of Carbondaler ordered a search with Grapelling hooks. the many wounded many of them dying or notified they would not live from their wounds repeated and repated their stories of acts of Glandelinian barbarism on the bodies of many dead and dying Angelinian soldiers and even women and children. Their stories in the main corroborated by the mutilated con condition of many hundreds of dead Angelinian soldiers, and for the number killed and wounded in the battle itself, and the appearance of the character of the seige had set a new bloody mark indeed for Vivian Vickey. General Mc-Learner said that in his opinion appointed leaders of the foe e were scarcely responsible for the murder of women and children inside of Norma except Manley and Purgatorian.

''The felloow a Glandelinian officer who seemed to be a sergeant was indeed terrified. He stated thus;

''The Angelinians who had captured us during the Thursday Mornings battle ordered to ma us to march peacefully and if we were careful they would be on the square. But as we trab t raveled along the Christians had also captured gangs of tough Zimmermannian Glandelinians who felt it a dire insult to be made prisoners by more ''Hell hounds of Christianity and it was this element that ran away and forced us to follow and break our agreement on parole, when the Angelinians persued and shot us down. When we startedour break for liberty, and realized how foolish we had been, we then began to realize now it was run for it now or bekilled. Before I had gine over thirty feet I felt a string sting in my right shoulder, and heard many bullets whistling past me in a perfect consert but kept on. I got almost a mile and a half before I fell riddled with buckshot.''

General Mc-Lennon of the foe side said general Mc-Dowlell among the first Glandelinian generals slain in the battle of Carno Carbondaler had asked the local aurthorities of Vivian Vickey for reinforcements to fortify Carbondaler as early as Wednesday Morning, when he saw the threatening movements of the christians. Additional divisions were at lease least requested when it became evident that no general aid could be expected from local officials, he said. When our reinforcements were ambushed by advancing christian troops reight miles from Carbondaler, general Mc-Dowell had notified general Purgatorian of the coming battle.''Mc-Lennon had declared. ''We hid our provisions and materials and prepared for the worset.''

At six o-clock Thursday morning when the struggle around Carbondaler had been raging at its worse the Glandelinians thus besieged and shot down in such frightful numbers had finally ran up the white flag, and as the rebels had marched out on orders of the besiegers many armed soldiers had been placed beside many columns of the surrendered Glandelinians. There were one n million tw two hundred and fifty thousand more who had gotten away from the town however by fighting their way through before the christians forced the surrender however. Mc-Dowel had been shot earlier in the day in leading a charge when his troops crossed the railroad tracks, just west of Carbondaler. The Angelinians then resisting the charge had seemed to have a special hatred of him.The foolish crowd of Zimmermannians thinking they would have a chance to escape from the Angelinians fur first broke into a trot a little further along and then broke into a desperate run when the Angelinian soldiers who saw them began to run after them yelling;;

''The rebels are escaping and breaking their parole. Let's clean them ungodly scabs of the Devil!''

The escaping rebels had reached a line of barbed wired fences near the Carbondaler woods, but while desperately striving to tear down this barrier or at least get over it a regular hurricane of bullets tore through the escaping column of prisoners.



In a moment out of five hundred of the escaping Glandelinians only six of them remained on their feet. After the survivors were overtaken and captured and were tied by the necks with ropes, the march was resumed. At a roadway nearby the shooting continued as Angelinians still persued escaping prisoners from another crowd. The Angelinians were so furious that losing control over themselves in their rage they beat some of the wounded Glandelinians unmercifully as they lay helpless on the ground.The cries of the dying Glandelinians had been pitiful but the captors exhit exhibited no mercy whatever to Glandelinians who after surrendering broke their parole and ran away. Of course that was the way with all Zimmermannians. They are treacherious and one of them while resisting his captors had tried to slash the throat of an Angelinian officer with a razor..!!..

General William Vincennes subdistrict general of the United United Armies of Abbiesannia said that he had addressed a letter the day before the battle to general Manscnia Tracey of Pandora munition factories and armories, district representive of the Angelinian armies Union, asking him to send two troopsand provisions to Mansions aid, and asking him to withdraw from Angelinia Agatha undeeded forces of troops, also from Sternertown, and advising him that the actions the enemy were having at Vivian Wickey was suspicion and that delay in any orders was under jurisdiction of the Angelinian urthoi Aurtherities. Furthermore general William Vincennes explained''was entered into by general W.L.Lestertom of the Southern Calverinian armies with general Franklin Pierce and state board mem ers, and Hugo Williamson of Pandora early in May even before the foe took possession of Vivian Wickey.

General Lestertom agreed that no armies without provisions and plenty of ammunition and supported suff iciently with artillery would be attempted to reach Vivian Wickey as soon as expected as no trains could be taken possession of to send troops to that locatica, and that as many divisions of armies as possible would be mobolized in preparation for futire fur future marching southward or northward when needed. However after seventy five million or a hundred millions had been mobolized the General through some reason or other violanted his agreement to send troops as soon as they were mob mobolized and so lost his command.

Reiteration of his assertion that the Glandelinian generals of Purgatorians command commands were not in any way concerned in the battle of Carbondaler was contained in a formal statement issued three weeks after by general Purgatorian himself.

The work of concentrating troops into and around the town was no way known to him it was declared. He declared the difficulty was precipitated by the generals of other commands who were putting the troops into the town and ex especially by the generals leading the troops that ambushed the christians on the public road which at the time had been guarded by gun gunmen, a situation and condition under which no one would dare pass through, hence they were not in any way involved.

During the lull while the seige was still being formed local pit and mine forming were in operation around Vivian Wickey than ever before, the number of dangerous mines being set totally more than six hundred and fifty according to general Marten Bolder assistant lieutenant of general Mansion.

''Of course this does not apply to local mining that employed any kind of men or soldiers.''The general declared. ''The men are army wi eingineers. The mines are being set to blow up trenches of the foe where they had been formed.Even a large strip mine gallery was being made by Angelinian engineers with armed guards all arou d around it and that no one who were not angelinian soldiers were all allowec allowallowed near it. Each guard carried two pistols. Even near Terre Haute River mines were being made and generals here have taken no added precautions or precautions to ga guard the men at work following a warning issued by general Mansion. Attorney general Darger declared no move to ask injunctions will be made untill overacts on the part of the foe will again be committed. General Heart Walker of the Abbiesannian Federation of War issued the following statement the time when he heard of Carbondaler;;

''What has happened at Carbondaler is indeed deplorable. Organized christian armies are usually against the use of physical force in the adjustment of desputes but when it cannot be avoided of course it cannot. However it is these wicked forces of creed that profetesered so shamelessly during the beginning of the war on thecside of the Glandelinians by means of Child Slavery and who are at the present time so brutally and mercilessly trying to crush all Christianiaty so they may exploit Child Slavery worse than ever and as they see fit, particulary those horrible child slaveries and the elements they represent in industrial and other works that have created the feeling of suspicion, distrust, bitterness, and harted that is responsible for acts of this character.''

General Estonia Folinia in a statement also declared;
The Angelinian aurthoritiss or even the generals under Mansion are not to any degree responsible for the unfortunate occurances at Carbondaler. Sinister influences had been at work among the Angelinian rebels to incite and inflame the spirit of violence. Armies already have employed scores of thousands of detectives to act as spies.''

Accusing general Lewiser of making idle and indefinite allegations, general Hammond cal called upon him to prove conditions of christi n christians armies depended on their ability to prevent turmoil. During that time the last three mines were being laid in galleries under guards of soldiers acting as sentries. Fifteen guards were stationed at each mine gallery under orders from general Dante Adamms to shoot propwlr prowlers when necessary but to shoot to kill.

## MOBOLIZE IO,000,000 TROOPS NEAR VIVIAN WICKEY IN NORTHEAST. TWO HUNDRED THOUSAND DIE IN FIGHT ATLAGONIA.

General Mansion later in August authorized general Young Turner to mobolize IO,00,000 IO,000,000 of his troops take it from the right grand division to assist him to preserve order in connection with the seige declaring battles are raging too soon and that something must be down to concentrate strong enough to prevent the enemy from making desperate sorties any more. The general acted following an attack upon christian troops near Laconin in which part of the battle raged through the town and along stretches of railroad tracks, among and inside cars and coaches and on top of long coal piles and wood piles and high embankments and bridges a roaring battle line seventeen miles long but nevertheless not quite so violent as Carbondaler. ome of the attacks raged on the street when a mob of landelinians entering the town attacked a street car carrying christian soldiers in which many glandelinians were killed. The mob of landelinians stopped the fleeing-car, pulled off the trolly and swarmed aboard. Ten of the attacking party of glandelinians were killed by being shot as they crawled through the windows. A colonel and a hundred other landelinians were injute injured. The foe loss in the entire battle was two hundred thousand in killed and three million in wounded and prisoners. The christian loss was less being only half that number and they won the battle. All of the dead soldiers were indentifed however the aurthiroties said as zimmermannian troops. Twenty thousand prisoners charged with pae participating in a massacre in norma catherine when captured during the battle were not taken as prisoners of war but arrested as criminals and put into army prisons.

## I75 EVICTIONS OF CHRISTIAN OFFICERS FROM NATIONAL GUARD.

PANDORA. CALVERINIA. AUGUST I2 TH. I9I2. Evictions of Angelinian officers from many National guard armies on account of insuf insufficient efforts to comply with orders and commands were going forth at the rate of seventy five to one hundred a day, according to a statement from army headquarters at Pandora. Thesecofficers mostly lieutenants and colonel and of other rank were being put out of their commands because of not understanding orders when given to them and so considered as unworthy to lead troops, and because they did not take sufif sufficient means to care for rvfuge refugees escaping from foe advances near neighboring towns.''The statement said. In many instances the fugitives had been living in tents on ground donated to them by troops of other commands. Where tents are not available they were living in barn loof lofts and such other shelters as could be found. In spite of this the reports indic indicated the whole region in southern Calverinia was still quiet, and there was little if any trouble. Also nearly one hundred glandelinians in a crowd that dared to make a demonstration at the H g Huges town were captured by attacking christian cavarly as they were returning through the streets. A number of rebels were found to have with them grenades and posion bombs. All were zimmermanniams. They were lodged in interment camps.

Last details of the d death march of prisoners and the massacre of prisoners by the Glandelinians a little beyond the battle field of Carbondaler were related by wounded christian soldiers in the hospitals by two of many survivors who on atretchers arived within the christian lines during-the day following the battle. gtill shaken by the horrors and cruelties of the glandelinians which they had indeed witnessed, but realixing that now within the christian lines they were safe, the two wounded Angelinians talked freely of their experiences with the Glandelimians while being prisoners. both the men Nero Planter, and Loi Louis Burnshine two serge nts of an Abyssinkilian squads who were sent down to the field of action with a division of Abbisannian troops by general Mansion attributed the facts that they were not murdered with many other prisoners by the wild savage Zimmermannians was a miracle.

Many soldiers during the action of the battle according to Nero who as not only a sergeant but also an expert cook and bakr Laker combined were refugeed in box and other frieght cars on side tracks near the Mc-Hollester and P ndora which ran through Carbondaler.





''Wednesday morning just before the outbreak of the battle one of our positionsc filled with inf n infantry troops and guardsc by artillery was shelled in a desultory manner by the enemy and then dynamated or mined.''Nero said''. nd in the afternoon I talked with one of my comrades about getting food and rice for the soldiers for supper..As i I left him the heavy firing of the smhs ambush part began and I seeing troops of glandelinians advancing tward pther sections of the christian lines ran to one of the cars and got the army waiters and dish wahsers and we all climbed into one of the steel cars. Many troops did the same. No doubt there werescores of thousands of other men hiding in all the other cars and all night long the wildest and heaviest firing of musketry and cannon, and the greatest roar of explosions I ever heard kept up and I fancied at least that the rebels were really winning the contest. Afterday break the next morningbefore the main four hours horror I heard that the rebels in Carbondaler had surrendered after they had been promished a safe conduct to the christian lines as prisoners of war from where they promished never to take part in the rebellion again. Of course we were not by no means near Carbondaler but in the path of the direct attack of the main body of Purgatorians army that morning. When the attack came like a tidal wave and before the enemy were repulsed we al in thU cars were either killed wounded or captured, and we happened to be captured by the dreaded Mc-Hollestinians and Zimmermannians, and yet we had no idea then that wecwere to be murdered, and believed positively what many of the Glandelinian officers told us. We were soon made to realize where we stood however for as soon as we had been captured and our fire arms had been taken from us the Glandelinians started abusing the Angelinian soldiers. Many were tied together, and beaten or slashed, others were knocked down and kicked by the Mc-Hollew tinians themselves.

Then what we call the death march started. Hered together as we thousands of prisoners were we were marched between five and eight miles through a number of small towns which were partically burning or had had been burned, in each of which the numbers of glandelinian soldiers were increased. Many of the Mc-Hollestinians and even the Zimmermannians were crazed with whiskey and moonshine and the abuses became more severe than ever. Hundreds of men were prodded with guns or bayonets to make them march faster. Others were struck in the faces by the rebels with the butts of revolvers, and when they fell to the ground they were roughlt rougaly dragged to their feet and made to continue the march. An Angelinian colu Colonel who was an Abyssinkilian by birth was at the head of the column of prisoners and he was the continual target for the blows of the glandelinian guards and soldiers. He was even beaten into i sensibility several times by the Mc-Hollestinians, and at last when another officer remonstrated with the rebels for their brutal attacks on the aged colonel he was taken from the line and shot to death by Omarians. Then we all begn began to realize what we were up against. Shortly afterwards the poor colonel was shot several times as he lay onthe ground but many witnesses had declared they thought the aged colonal had been beaten to death. Eventually Nero said the many thousands of captives were hered into an open spot near Sunbeam Creek and lined up against a long line of four strand wired fence while off to the right in a large e semicircle werea large number of the blue uniformed Mc-Hollewtinians armed with bayonets and rifles and looking pretty ugle ugly.

''We are going to give you christian dogs a chance.''Nero said the prisoners were told.''We are not going to hold you as prisoners as you are too many and are a trial on our hands.We are going to allow you thousands of christian dogs to climb or go through the wired fence and then make a run for it to the woods opposite.''

''But we never had the cnahce the survivor continued.''As ass as soon as the soldiers started for the fence other rebel soldiers from another direction coming up raised cain with the Mc-Hollestinians for allowing their prisoners to be free and started firing themselves and I saw many of my comrades hanging from the wires riddled with bullets, while in front of the fence was a pile of bodies, possibly many more. Nevertheless though the Omarians hollered for the rest of us to stop or be killed also I instead of obeying and instead of following the rest of the still fleeing numbers of fugitives dashed for a large clump of bushes a short distance to the rear of the fence his camp my cap being shot from my head as I divied into them. In the woods I found another of my comrades who was one of the Angelinian lieutenants. From his place of condealment Nero said that he saw the Omarians vegan a search for the sur vivors and cursing the Mc-Hollestinians in the meanwhile for letting us escape. He told how many of the wounded picked up by the Zimmermanniams were strung up to trees and their bodies riddled with bullwts, while the bodies of many of the dead were weighr weighed with rocks and tossed into the river. Eventually he and the lieutenant were found the former being struck across the face with a pistol as he was dragged from the bushes.

Then Nero to save himself from being murdered by the fierce Omarians thought up a trick even if he had to lie to escape. He asked if any of the crowd of Glandelinians was a member of a Secret Fraternal Order or Society to which I declared I belonged. Nero asked.''And when a little old fellow a Mc-Hollestinian stepped out I knowing the signs gave it to him. He then told the men that I was all right and then a few minutes later a couple of more Brothers of such a peculiar ociety turnedup. So fortunately under the escort of his Lodge Brothers Nero said that he and the lieutenant finally reached Carbondaler, from where they were released and took a wagon for the christian lines. Many of the other fugitives thus having been released by the Mc-Hollestinians also escaped by hiding in the bushes and in ravines so the fierce Omarians and Zimmermannians could not find them bu the enemy having overlooked them and under cover of the darkness they succeeded in reaching Carbondaler. The Angelinian rebels according to both Nero and the lieutenant were armed with every kind of conceivably weapon of war, carrying rifles, pistols bayonets, lances, butcher knives, razors and other kinds of firearms and eve pitchforks, shotguns, blunderbushes, muskets, and long barreled rifles.

''I even saw one colored Glandelinian sergeant wearing a tin hat like Happy Hooligan and carrying an old fashioned flint lock muzzle loading rifle.'' Nero Said.

Approxim approximately half of the number of christian wounded of the battle are owever still alive and have been accounted for. Of course a whole army of the men were wounded either seriously or slightly in the battle but made their escape from the scene of the battle roits, and many were already recovering and on their way to rejoin Mansions army once more. A war corresponfent who was an American by nationalty started to the scene of the battle three days after with the purpose of identifying the bodies of many of the slain and gai n faia g news of the w battle but upon reaching Carbondaler and making his mission known to some christian officers, was shown an outgoing train and told to make himself scarce. He returned to Pandora without any news obtained whatever.

While most of the mobolized Angelinian armies weepermitted to prepare for any needed avance tward Vivian Wickey they were nevertheless warned not to move too swiftly and that their generals were asked to be careful and watched all the movements of the Glandelinian armies known to be under general Stanck Furgatorian and the Manleys. Although general Hanson Vivian during the later part of the third week recieved a great number of communications assuring tbhim that the crisis in ''Bloody Vivian Wickey was probably passed for the time being nevertheless, and there was no need for the movement of immense troops to that country or part of the Calverin ian country, I00,000,000 fully equp equipped,well armed Abbiesannian, Angelinian, and consentinian soldiers were ready to move from Pandora, Angelinia Agatha, Dolerins Mc-Hollester and from Chign Chicago (Calverinia) at a moments notice as Hanson Vivian was not going to take any chances. e He felt sure it was only a lull and that if general Furgatorian saw the opportunity he would crash heavily upon general Mansions army in heavy force and rage a wilder battle than before and probably

win in the bargian.Both General Stanclin Hunter who was sent into the regionvof V v Vivian Wickey a week before thevbattle to report on the conditions, and general Than Thaxtonia of general Williamsonias command had assured the governer general of Calverinia that the danger of fierce conflict in the region of Vivian Wickey had subsided that the rebels did not dare reattack ansins Mansions army after the bloodshd bloodshed at Angeline Run, but the executives recieved their reports without comment and refused to allow the mobolization order to be neglected. Indications were that he would hold all troops possible underarms untill he was certain there will be no further trouble and that Vivian Wickey would give in, and there were rumers that he would remove Hgunter and Thaxtonia, the former for not keeping him posted on the ap r approaching conditions of the Aronburg Situation, the latter for failing to preserve order. For many days the armore armoe armories of the christian nations werethe scenes of well organized activity as the troops from all divisions and armies were being equp equipped in conformity to the governer generals milatery orders. The draft bo ards of the country was succeeding in conscripting millions of men who were willing togo and there was not a slacker or deserter reported on the army or national list thanks to God for the willingness of the people to repel the invaders and his enmies enemies and help surpress and overthrow the wickedes of rebellions.

The order called for the mobolizarion of all men and boys of age enough to fight both of Calverinia, Angelinia, Abbiesannia, and the other Angelinian states, and already the entire one hundred and thirty second division, ten battalions of two Grand divisions both of Pandora, and the following divisions and I56 Infantry of the I1 II6th Division downstate, Division D. Battery C and all other companies and divisions were being prepared to move on the shortest notice. The one hundred and thirty second division began assembling at three thirty o-clock on the following Sunday Morning after orders having been recieved and sent out by Major general Hansonia Stanclin commanding fourteen machine gun dompanies. Major general



Joesph Hadleyton, General Joespeh E. Braddeytonia, and Major General Berthanna Dolana weresoon at many a m army barracks near Pandora and as thehundreds of thousands of dfrated men came in full of spirit and enthusiasms and eager to go to the field of action they w r were issued their full field equipment by their different companies. The majors captians, lieutenants, generals, colonels, lieutenants, and all other officers of high or low rank, and even non-commissioned officers most of them old men and veterans of the Glandico-Abbiesannian war of I84I set about equipping the conscripted men with clocklike regularty and were astonished at their extreme willingness to go and fight. While the drafted troops were being assembled call over the country and even in Angelinia and Abbiesannia, general In chief Swansonia with his plans and operation officers, had made arrangements of the transporstion of the immense seaof troops thus drafted. Many railroads not in the hands of the enemy yet promished to hold the necessary trains in readiness fri frieght and passenger. Many arrangements were also made with many surbaburan lines and local railroads and carlines and vagon road ways andother passageways of elev to elevated roads of big cities to take men to the scenes of army formations and to the depots of the big cities. General Hanson Vivian refused to comment upon the advises of general Thaxtonia and Hunter, and later one from major general Robert Medehiller dire cter of draft boards and the conscription that all was quiet now in the region of Vivian Wickey, but a member of Hansons friends and even his Wife and his sister In law attending a trial in Pandora at the time that''there was something rotton down there and that it would be unwise to refuse aid and armies to general Mansion..''

General Thaxtonia and general Hunter also communicated withgeneral Robert Vivian the generals telsgram stay stating that the situation at Vivian Wickey and with Mansions besieging armies were well in hand now. Coroners inquest not yet held. No need of troops. Mansion can take care of himself.''

This message was relayed to the governer general Hanson Vivian but during the meanwhile the general in chief of the christian armies recieved more than fifty thousand telsgrams all of which he could not read or have time to read, but mostly all of them or at least their senders urged h im i the name of God and His Blessed Mother and Humanity that immense armies of troops be held in readiness to be moved to any part of the troubled zone that the war seemed about to gain force and utmost ferocity, and that delay was dangerous. The murderous outrages alreasy known by Hanson to have occured in Norma Catherine had stirred the administration of Angelini Angelinia and Abbiesannia to a renewed effort to overthrow the rebellion of the southern Angelinian states. General Hanson Vivian himself and even governer general Robert Vivian following the cabinet consideration of the Vivian Wickey two months and a half e treme violence let it be known that the governments of Angelinia, Calverinia, and the other immense Angelinia st ates still loyal to God had taken new steps looking to the adjustment of the bloody rebellion, but just yet on account of fear of the Glandelinian spies he would not disclose the details. The ass ssionations in Vivian Wickey, espeically in Norma Catherine and Julio Callio general Hanson Vivian and many others greatly deplored. At the cabenit meetings which lasted for a week the disclosesure was made that all the Angelinian governments had no officla official reports of the awful occurances in Norma Catherine and even of the bloody Carbondaler battle, and the inquiries were sent out to many Federal aurthorities in the region of Vivian Wickey to make complete reports at once. There was little that governer general Hanson Vivian could do now to end the rebellion other than to persaude many men to join the ranks of the Nationals and also had persauded all the christian generals that could do so to come to Sacramento and hold with the Abbiesannian aorth aurthotir aurthories a conferecne. go far as can be learned the governer general Hanson Vivian had it was declared issued no such invitation forsuch a conferecj conference, but some of his advisers believe that many inquiries have been sent out immediately which may be leading to the early call of a joint con ference. Meanwhile now the summer was getying well along, and the situation of the rebellion was getting threatening now. something the Aurthorities of Angelinia and Abbiesannia insists must be done to bring it to an end as soon as possible as the tisup at Vivian Wickey was telling hard on all Christian nations of the world itself. ''The world department of war.''General Davis said'' Deeply deplores the violence of the enemy in and outside of Vivian Wickey. Many millions on both sides in the battle of Carbondaler had been killed injured or taken prisoners. The guilty Glandelinians also who had taken part in the ''Reign of Terror'' in Norma Catherine and Julio Callio and elsewhere should be proce prosecutes to the fullest extent of the laws of Angelinia. One of the unfortunate features of this most deldeplorable occurance is that the death of so many women and children of Norma Catherine and Julio Callio will accomplishing nothing in the direction of a settlement of the despute of Glandelinia and the Angelinian states. surely no better argument can be advanced for the settlement of these disputes around the conference of these National desputes around the conference table than the dead bodies of a score or more thousands of women and children who met a futile death in the fatal Norma Catherine and Julio Callio outbreak. surely in this civilized age matters of dispute between men of states and nations should be adjusted at least without bloodshed of innocent women and children....''

Eighteen officers, generals, colonels and other ranks and nearly 10,000 men on the foe side at the third week of the seige were literally blown to pieces by the gigantic explosion of a gigiantic mine set off by christian engineers with the purpose of attempting to wreck one of the sections of the Lucillie Erikson fortifications. The explosion also fired off a dump of shells . The bodies of many of the slain were found in the debris of the consconcrete walls of a fortress near where the mine explosion occured and practically all the clothing or uniforms were blown off the bodies of the soldiers. Fragments of stone, sticks and other materials blown by the explosion lof lodged in hundreds of thousands of trees, and housetops and houses of towns near its vinicity was demolished by the concussion. One of the first Glandelinian physicians and a general to arive on the scene of the disiaster was Dr G.Hanson Powad. Lifing a covering which had been placed over the many forms of dead soldiers he recognized the body of his son by means of bandages over his arm and leg having been wounded in the recent battle of Carn Carbondalar. He had not known his son was in the army. Many bodies of the dead soldiers were found apparently at places near where they had been concentrating when the blast came. Near them lay fragments of thousands of trees. Many great slabs of stones and boulders and every barracks near by were blown to bits, and trees by the sections were torn from the ground as if swept by a tornado. Many concrete houses near the scene of the explosion had been reduced to mere powder by the cons concussion..Presence of the thick concrete and iron walls of the fortress nehind the mine explosion general Furgatorian declared threw the force of the explosion forward a directly against the trench full of troops and officers, almost as if they had been standing directly in the path of an annihilating fire from n machine guns. The explosion had went off without the engineers of the Angelinians intending it to as it was not their purpose to explode the mine as it had not been finished. It had really went off accidentally.

General Furgatorian himself had declared that the mine experts had believed that the hot weather of the month had expanded the tremendous T.N.T of the mine charge wo which had made the mine especially susceptible to explosion from the slightest jar, and a jar would be needed to explode it. It was believed a tree blown down during a gale at the time of the explosion mat have jarred the explosiv -explosive underground and thus causeo caused the blast. Nearly fifty thousand Glandelinian soldiers were wounded seriously or slightly and many more were rendered senseless by the shock and ivian wickey had every window broken and the streets smashed with glass from the concussion. The concussion even stirred up a small tidal wave in the Norma Run iver. The earthshake of the concussion was felt plainly with considerable effects even in the christian lines, and big fires of great intensity and beyond control followed the explosion and the smoke looked as if a hundred volcanoes were in eruption.Those of the Angelinian engineers who had formed the mine that if officers were

General Sallisberrie Morrisonia/
Francis Wilsania/
Johnese Vivianana,
Oliviana Jonesboro,
Hansonia Workamnn,
George Bandon, and Donald Joneson all officers of high rank.
They were tremendously surprised atbthe suddeness and unexpectedness of the frightful disaster.



683.



SEE PAGE ONE HUNDRED THREE.

## CHAPTER ELEVEN.

## THE FIERCE BATTLE AT APPLE ORCHI PRCHID.

[illegible] Angelinian troops on the summit, and made one desperate assault aft er another finally carrying the ridge but losing eighty thousand for their pains. Their line of march had brought the in on the left andr rear of the Angelinians, and thus they were not able t o hold the ridge though they gave fierce resistance for three hours and had sustained five great bloody onslaughts.

683.



## CHAPTER ELEVEN.

CHAPTER XI.

### THE FIERCE BATT LE AT APPLE ORCI PRCHID.

At the time general Good-Kings divisions came moving up with a great force of Abyssinkilians and Angelinians at the whole part of Shroeders force, the battle at once begal again being at first in series of s mall conflicts, and desultory, and soon became genera, once more and now raged with dreadful fury. General Delbies Glandelinians being also overwhelmed was compelled t o withdraw, while hearing the sound of more deadly conflict general Nancy Gap had also came up with great forces of men and artillery for the Glandelinians and tri ed with might and main to force a n passage in his own front moving heavy forces tward Gandandons engaged lines, and tward the main goal called Apple Orchid. Simultaneously general Beldier Shraeder had been engaging Mansion at different points along the Norma Run t o impress him with the idea that he was also attempting to force a passage, expecting the christians to break away from their own strong position to meet Shroeders daring and unexpected move, but Mansion was not to be cau^ tcaught in the trap laid for him as believed. Federal realizing that he was outwitt ed, and realized that the movement had caug caused a general engagement decided to follow at once, force a passage of the river and take the rout of which Shroeder had gone. As the Glandelinians reached Nancy Gapss army already fiercely and fearfully engaged, another force of christians approached from an opposite direction and here Federal saw an unassailable position. It being occupied with strong forces of art illery and infantry. Up to this moment Shroeder had recieved report s from Federal at regular intervals assuring him of his successful operations of bringing on the engagements and of his confic confidence in his ability t o baffle all efforts of the Angelinians till he should reach them. T his sudden interposition of a force along this river indicted a purpose on the part of the christians to hold Shroeders Glandelinians in check while overwhelming forces were being brought against him. This had placd placed both Federals and Shroeders c forces in a desperate situation and also condition for they were within relieving distance and must adopt prompt measures thathat would burst through all opposition.

A mile north was Glandons ridge and it was necessary to get possessiin of this low line of hills in advance of the christians in order to have the vantage ground for a flank movement at the same time they forced their way in foot paths over the low ridge. General Kyded moved for the ridge and came within sight of it at seven o-clock in the morning. They had no trouble in getting to it, and giv believing that the christians had given up the east side of the Run and were many mi miles in advance of the Glands i Glandelinians moving in the direction of Apple Orchid, they continued on while other forces marched liesure ly to unite his forces on Apple Orchid plains, but as they started to move up this seemingly unoccupied ridge, it suddenly seemed to be swept by sheets of flame, there came the murderous roar of hundreds of cannon at one discharge, followed almost instantly by a deadly dreadful crash of musketry, and one whole wave of the unsuspecting Glandelinians went down in mangled and dead. For a time all was disorder, but the remainder by the desperation of their commanders were rallied the panic being stopped, and on up to the ridge rushed the Glandelinians with fierce yells. Their officers allowed the Glandelinians to take their natural swing under the inamation of the impending battle.

As the sj surviving Columns continued up the ridges the cannon fire again broke out with a most horrible reverbrating roar and down went the Glandelinian platoons by hundreds. The general battle of Apple Orchid was now raging in full force and fury. Approaching general Gainstows divisions those under Fii Flieshead filed off to the left and soon came in s ight of the Angelinian troops on the summit, and made one desperate assault aft er another finally carrying the ridge but losing eighty thousand for their pains. Their line of march had brought the in on the left andr rear of the Angelinians, and thus they were not able t o hold the ridge though they gave fierce resistance for three hours and had sustained five great bloody onslaughts.

Mansion seeing the fierce resistance made by his Angelinians and of the furious attack by Federals men immediately threw forward one million two hundred and seventy thousand men who swarmed through the orchards in a long thick line line yelling like fiends. The Glandelinians however were coming on not checked. Kydeds, Warrington, and Bristols forces stormed Good-kings purple and redlines but the gray lines were held in check, and soon driven back, though ad m amid the frightful carnage Good-king had fallen mortally wounded, while generals Kydid, Bristol and Warringt on had also been wounded. But yet this was only the beginning of the great struggle. Aft er the Glandelinians who had lost t heir three commanders retired, Federal who alone attacked was suddenly reinforced by three hundred thousand more, and resumed the fierce assault upon the leaderless christians. The Angelinians quickly supported by seven brigades of Abyss inkilians met the enemys terrific onset-with merl merciless fury, mowing their ranks down frightfully, but the Glandelinians only recoiled a short distance only to rally and again resume the fierce assault once more, while now simultaneously an assault of equal fury was made on the center of Mansions lines, the Glandelinians swarming across Apple Orchard plains in a long perfect wave thicker than could be belisved and never before did they yell so fiercely. Imagine a thick crowd before a great place demonstration in mob numbers andt to see large gaps or lanes torn through them. All the christian artillery was trained upon them and five hundred cannon and hundreds of thousands of firearms mowed them down in multitudes. Despite this heavy art illery fire, and their men being mowed down so frightfully t housands aft er thousands only came on anew and flung themselves with all their force and ferocity upon the christian lines.

The carnage now was more horrible. Regiments were literally wiped out on the side of the enemy but the survivors only came on as fast as those in front were mowed down, but for a time their assault seemed useless.The christian line only remained as firm as a line of rocks, and soon I,900,000 fresh troops of Angelinians came up and the assailants were driven back with still more frightful loss. However it was not general Federal who was driven back, but other divisions of the foe, because as we will read, wicked as this Glandelinian general showed himself later on in the war he was a general never to be beaten, and it was he who won this battle for the wicked Glandelinians. Only his timely death in the third year of the war saved the christian nation. Federal seeing the columns retiring, became furious and also much alarmed and did all his bewt to rally them amid the dreadful carnage, and he threw forward fifteen fearful charges in quick suce succession the Glandelinians time and again rushing forward with fixed bayonets, and Finally Mansions center was broken up and forced to retreat to the rear. Mansion was now in danger for the most important part of i his line had been driven and rolled up.

In the meantime general Crainer met three fierce attacks made by the Glandelinians under generao -Victorian. The first attack was made by one hundred and seventy thousand Glandelinians under general Aberdeen Shroederins, and Cannie Shroeder. Crainers forces of christ ians numbered about five hundred thousand men including seven hundred and ninty officers and the general, confident of his strong numbers told his men to hold firm against the Glandelinians as they overwhelmed them, but the wicked Glandelinians being Zimmermannians proved that numbers did not always make the success. The attack of the Glandelinians was so fierce that the christian divisions suffered fearfully from their losses withered before the enemys musketry fire, and gave way retreating clear through the orchards persued by the enemy. By their bravery the christian officers managed t o check the panic mo among their divisions and reinforced by one hundred and fifty thousand more only retreated slowly before the advancing foe untill their retreat was checked by a strong solid wall of Abyssinkilians under Ant onio Vivianda.

On came the enemy, the divisions under generals D oristineans, Gingersnap, Ryan Stanck, and Hanson Kauffmann, being the fi rst to reach Craniers rallied divisions. The christian line blazed with the roar of hell, and nearly two quarters of Kauffmanns divisions disolved before the terrific sea of musket ry fire of the Abyssinkilians, and D oristineans, and Ryians divisions coming up afterwards to also strike a telling blow were almost annihioated with their leaders mortally wounded. General Kauffmann was badly wounded but by sheer force of bravery he managed to bring back to the main line what was left of his force.

But on came Shroendinians main divisions of zimmermannians, backed by Victorians, but now the Abyssinkilians waited untill these came in closer and then cut them down with their storm of musket ry and drum drum of artille artillery, and as their ranks seemed to disolve by neary two thousand at once a part of their column withdrew, but reinforcements were ariving through



the great storm, and aft er rallying the panic stricken Glandelinians they resumed the fierce attack driving in the right and center of the main Abyssinkilian forces. But the divisions under general Cranier johnst on having come up at the moment now rushed to their support, cut the enemys remaining forces to pieces and drove those under general Hennie back with the loss of twenty thousand in four minutes. But id did no good for the remainder again resumed the attack coming on with all their violence, the Abyssinkilians being I,200,000 strong and Cranier johnston had about two million one hundred and eighty thousand. Opposed to general Richard Kauffmannia was a force of 3,280,000 to that of his own one million one hundred thousand. He was indeed mb met with terrific fury. His front lines disolved before the terrific destructive fire of the Abyss inkilians as his men rushed forward madly, and the fire of the other forces tore his main line through like a comb, and now for a few minutes there was con ffusion among the Glandelinians and they retired, but Kauffmannia seeing that Federal far to his right was again becoming successful, encourgned his own men with the words of success, and again they pushed forward only to meet the same deadly fire and this time added by artillery of the worse dew description. But the survivors did not hesitate this time, but swept up to the very muzzles of the Abyssinkilia cannoj cannon and pressed the whole line back cpt capturing all the art illery and driving the christians back in the greatest confusion. Simultaneously back were pressed Cranier johnst ons Abyssinkilians also, but forward under clouds of dust and s moke they surged again, and then their leader went down mortally wounded as well as general violet vivian on the side of the Glandelinians .

The other christian divisions seeing the sad plight and dangerous s ituat ion of the Abyssinkilians poured in a most galling fire of-gathling guns into the Glandelinian columns/ and for nearly tn minutes the Glandelinians were driven into a panic,and the Angelinians taking advantage of it added their fire with musket ry and then counter charged, and so intermingled were the Glandelinians with the Angelinians thwy s urged upon first that the clash had the pressure of the counter tackle in a million foot ball games at once and the christian line was crushed down before the pressure of the foss attack, and before the mistake was known the Glandelinians realizing the chance had rallied and crashed down upon the surviving christians carrying all before them capturing these guns and twenty thousand prisoners.

But in all this carnage general Ant onio vivianda was killed, and Cranier on the is side of the christians also while general Violetianda on the side of the Glandelinian army lost every horse he had procured during this bloody hammering charge every one being shot as fas t as he mounted it.The two lines had come t ogether with the same horrible results as two tin trains.

Over this the whole army of Abyssinkilians was demorilized and quickly withdrew hotly persued by the advancing enemy. The Abyssinkilians had been pressed back for a mile coming suddenly upon the approach of general Roswell Johnsons Abyssinkilians, while at the same time T ony Senguine came hurrying on with his main force of two million. Abyssinkilians and such fearful numbers soon checked the headlong advance of the enemy.

The Glandelinians during the highest fury of the attack were filling the air with the most fearful t umults ever heard their devilish yelling make making a most heartrending and bloodcurdling ye noise that the christ ians ever heard. The Goandelinians did not know of the death of their general Kauffmannia untill they found him missing. But under such circ circumstances and for unknown reasons though confused as they were the Glandelinians were unable to retreat or halt as they were too overwhelmed with animation and excitement, being perfectly devoid of any fear whatever, and they stormed the overwhelming christian lines with more tremendous fury than they had attacked the others the firing now roaring like a hundred thousand cannon.

The Glandelinian columns ploughed through and through were badly cut up and angled but on the survivors swept and surged upon Tony Senguines lines driv ing back a part of his force of stubborn defenders, and pushing forward like an avalanch. Federal also despite the overwhelming odds against him was having far greater advantage but at a dear cost. Scores of thousands of his best men and hundreds of officers of all rank had been mowed down, and T ony Senguine was himself badly wounded, but he was able for a time to retain his own command and tried all his best to force out the Glandelinians from his position they had captured, but of all the fury of the storming counter assaults the Angelinians and Abyssinkilians were just as well off as if they would run through a gigantic lawn mow when it was spinning millions of revolutions a second. It was nine o-clock by now since

the frightful carnage began and the assault of theenemy having already lasted four hours , and a half in series of attacks never slackened and Mansion saw surely that he was on the losing side.The christians on the part of T ony Senguines driven corps tried again and again to rod recover their lost position but in vain and were only mowed down in thousands every times and with scores of their leaders simultaneously. General Kauffmass es divisions which had also carried all before them were checked by this time though both sides for an hour had charged to and fro delivering volleys by the thousand each second, and sla slaughtering each other in numbers beyond anything imaginable. The main christian batteries sent by Bunte were now run into place and a very storm of sh ells at the rate of fifty thousand shots per minute cut the the Glandelinian divisions to pieces. Men and horses went down in the most frightful numbers , bullets as in other battles made hickory out of thousands of trees per hour and now the Angelinian gunners, and infantry defending the guns had to edge away from the works which were shot to pieces by the hail of bullets from the enemys musketry, which threatened them with annihilation.

At the same time a force of Abyssinkilians under Beppo Casine came dashing up from the rear with more artillery and these were run forward and opened upon the enemy with double charges of canister at short range. Then a cavarly force came up and charged the foe the carnage increasing beyond describing. Though they were mowedcoown in numbers too horrible to relate the survivors under cover of the dense smoke of musketry and cannon dashed forward again and again and finally surged among the christians firing their muskets and pistols point ba blank and using their s muskets and pikes and with murderous effects.

The Angelinian gunners despite this tumult of hell and its legion stuck to the guns amid the inferno untill not one of them remained alive. The horses had been all mowed down and the guns themselves were disabled by the rain of bullet s, and nearly a thousand poor horses could be counted in one space of one hundred yards all in a windrow and all riddled with their intestines ex exposed.All around these horses lay immense piles and windrows of the dead and wounded, and even on t top of them. Four times the christian works had been taken and retaken untill they them selves became a long windrow of dead, and the ground was completd completely soaked with bleod.

Despite the fury of the glandelinian onslaught the Angelinians were like leeches in sticking to their las last line of positions and kep up such a horrible fire of musketry and artillery that soon their own dead and wounded lay in many thousands on the other sides of the works. Indeed here they seemed to be finally checksd. However general federal was bound to take this position at all hazardous risks and moving great columns forward made the carnage so dreadful that it was never forgotten not even by himself. In parallel lines the christians sprang forward by hundreds of thousands to meet them, and from every tree, and bush, fences and stone walls and shurbbery they kept up a horrible insd ins edious withering st orm of musketry which filled the scene so full of smoke that it resembled the approach of some great forest fire, and in the way the gray columns melted into fragments was so terrible that it horrified the christian leadwrs leaders themselves and almost made them wish that their main commanders w u would allow them to retreat so that the horrible battle would cease no ma no matter how it t urned out. Mansion declared that it seemed far worse than any struggle he had ever heard of. Hundreds of fences were cut and hacked so badly by bullets that they gave way from their posts and this only gave the enemy more chance to po ur in their deadly musketry fire upon the christians. Beppo had fallen, two d thirds of his division had been killed and wounded. The disabled artillery itself was scratched by shell fragments and the wheels fairly splintered. Four hours the enemy kept up their furious onslaughts, the glandelinian commanders at t imes commanding their men to lie down and to keep firing for all their energy between pauses of the charges, for they were bound to see to it that the christians were driven back if possible. The glandelinians obeyed lying close to the windrows of dead formed by their own-lls losses during the terrific charges, and soon the dead and wounded glandelinians became three or four deep. Thousands upon thousands had alr already fallen on the christian side itself t he Angelinians having been mowed down frightfully and as fast as thousands of others took their places they only seemed t o disolve away despite the seem ingly protection which the works and windrows od of dead afforded them.

The sun through the thick haze of smoke shone with a d dreary light on the large field of slaughter, and showed more plainly what terrific havochad been wrought on both sides.



Along the main center the Glandelinians were assaulting with all their main fury, b but at other points of the line they were at a standstill, while at other points of the line the christians had been able to adfance themselves Federal being amazed at the stubborn determination of the Abyssinkilians but nevertheless though his columns were retiring at many points he was still more determined to capture these positions. It wa was now ten o-clock. F Federal immediately withdrew those of the divisions which had alrsady been crushed and mangled, and also those being hard pressed g by the christians, and still keepi ng the divisions under Shroeder r to watch the movements of the christ ians, he a appealed to general John Manley saying that he was overwhelmed. and not able to win unless he was heavily reinforced. Shroeder resumed his own assault sweeping forward upon the christ ians once more and from everything of defense for the christians a new and mue murd murderous fire was poured upon the christians/ and though stagge star staggered by the stubborn resistance they only res umed the attack again with all their fury.At one point of the line the assault was so fierce that at this point the christian line was bended and broken despite that they tri ed to hold firm, expecting reinforcements, but soon they had to give way for they could hold out no longer. Kennith Biters glandelinians had by this time made fierce and bloody demonstrations against Mansions left, and so fis fierce was the christian fire at this point that three times the Angelinians used hundreds of rounds of ammunition, and also about one hour of this kind of fighting brought on the deat h of general Ritter. General Kennith Biter himself fell mortally wounded. The death and wounding of their leaders demorilized the glandelinians and they slowly withdrew from the attack though other divisions immediately took their places, and so the transformation of armies and divisions kept on the series of onslaughts against the christian line without intermission, and now as Federal threw forward two immense fresh divisions against the point where he had been forced to withdraw the others, the battle increased with te redoubled fury and simultaneously gens general Kithnough brought forward one hundred thousand glandelinians and threw these forward to the aid of the other assail ants, and now again it seemed as if Mansions whole line was in danger of being crushed to fragments. General T ony Senguine though wounded twice had pushed forward his entire army to Mansions support and he led led I,500,000 men ten times in fierce and success ive onslaughts but had lost fourty thousand each t ime making the total altogether as much as four hundred thousand.

On account of the main line of Abyssinkilians however the enemy failed t o make furt her impression on the christian line, the Abyssinkilians holding their ground against every effort of the enemy, and charging them selves at every repulse they inflicted but nevertheless Mansions line was already terribly thinned, and general Edition whose men was opposing genseral Federals right own center wi with all their strength was injured and his own divisions threatened with annihilation.

Ga General Arsourys glandelinians about five hundred and fifty thousand in number had come within range of t a parto of the christian line under the command of general john Chaplin, but they disolved in regiments like snow before a fire, and the only more handful of survivors about fifty thousand under a murderous fire from the Angelinians who counter charged them were compelled to flse or be annihilated.

A litt le time after general Howsens glandelinians had moved forward at Federals command and soon division after division came to the support of the retiring Glandelinians, then forward it swept again against Mansions line with such force that the whole of it was compelled to give way, and so within three hours more of desperate fighting Mansions whole line was completely rolled up and driven completely from the field. T he Abyssinkilians under Senguine st ill held firm and being in stronger numbers than Mansion was able to give his assailants once more the warmest reci reception they ever had. Federal now saw that if he could force Senguines Abyssinkilians he could st rike successfully against Bunte also and the day would then be won. However determined to try his luck Federal decided to push hu his whole column on and did so ordering their commanders not to make an inch of stopping. Federals right center however by their losses had been crushed during the recent struggle, and so he had to reinforce it, and also deployed I80,000 cavarly to move far in the advance. Senguine saw by this move that Federal meant a terrific demonstration of all his troops, and so he ordered his troops to reserve h their fire untill the enemy came within the closest range possible, and then to fire simultaneously all along the line. The enemy were now again pressing forward in the heq heavis heaviest columns they could deploy, and suddenly yelling in one voice, and tearing the air wit h the din of their yeo ling they made one suddenh headlong rush.

688.



T here was a blaze of musketry sounding like a sudden explosion of a million cannon, but so unexpex unexpected and furious had been the rush that only IO,000 Glandelinians fe ll, all only wounded,, and the rest of the survivors had swarmed over the entire line of wor s works before a single cannon could be fired, and back were thrown the whole line of A Abyssinkilians with their main leader seriously and dangerously wounded.In vain the brave Abyssinkilians tried to resist the the assailants but the glandelinians pressed on with irrestible force and to add to their discomfiture all the captured cannon were trained upon the Abyssinkilians and so appalling became the carnage along their own lines that the survivors were driven int o confusion, and upon them pressed the Abyssinkilians once more in a vain endeavor to drive-back the foe engaging them in a fierce hand to hand fight . The remaining glandelinian leaders saw indeed that their men were contending against overwhelming numbers, and seeing their men cut down and desciminated all along their whole line in the most frightful numbers, one after another was cœpelled to order a retreat and soon within another two hours the whole glandelinian force was again rolled up, but at still other points the glandelinians were still pressing on, and even reinforced by one hundred and ninty thousand more their advanxing lines extending many miles but their advance along this point was more slow now, and time and again those in the foremost ranks had come into hand to hand clashes with the Abyssinkilians, the resistance of the christians here being eqully as terrific as at other points. But now nevertheless so much reinforcements crowded to the assistance of the Abyssinkilians at this point that the line could not be forced.

The fighting at other portions of the line under Bel Benligan went on steadily, both sides using bayonets, pikes , sabres and clubbed muskets.They even fought hand to hand with pistol butt s, or wih fists a or even threw rocks at each other.

In the meantime things began to happen that told fearfully on rederal. He wished to crush Sengui ne be ore Bunte could arive to the rescue, but Bunte had gone on ahead of his porpose, and thos though he was too far away to immediately engage Federal he sent enough officers and troops to restore the line of Mansions army and t o reinforce Senguine, and in a few hours more the whole Abyssinkilian army was heavily reinforced, and had recieved thousands of rounds of ammunition, and thus reinforced the rallied christians again went at their assailants like tigers.At one point of their own line the Glandelinians had already recieved a stagh staggering blow the christian colu ns making a furious counter advan e advance. Seeing that most of the Angelinians and Abyssinkilians were coming on now instead of falling back as usual the Glandelinians took to their bayonets and held the christians in check for an hour with more terrific slaught er, while two christian divisions crushed to fragments , completely out of ammunition, and exhausted with their exertions and appalling losses were agd again compelled to withdraw their leaders general Henry Goodchild and Love Pies was severely wounded.

There were so many divisions being withdrawn by sheer force on account of their acute exg exhaustion from their exertions that it seemed an inviting point of the enemy to press their attack, but quickly fresh divisions were pushed into their places, and so the enemy though again they rr resumed the assault with redoubled fury, could not gain any headway at all, and only suffered i ntolerable loss es.

General Braggtongue had encountered some serious resistance and his whole assailing force was also fearfully desciminated while three hundred thousand Glandelinians under general Heehawand her name was maud also encountered an appalling fireof ten hundred gathling guns and he was mortally wounded while Braggtongue was killed. T he advance was altoget her too near the active lines of the christian reinforcements, for a long line of communi cations stretching in the rear and guarded against attack,s and just as many points had been wrested from the christians, but at every stage of advance there was furt her diminishing of the glandelinians from their frightful losses. Though checked at many points three hundred thousand five hundred other Glandelinians had advanced cautiously through the Apple Orchids, and as three large Angelinian divisions retired before their impetious advance, the Glandelinians here were met by a more fearful art illery fire from a long line of gathling guns, including four hundred Angelinian field piscos . Just at that time when the glandelinians were melting away in swarms general Logoe came up with a grea great force of men and opering with the Angelinians made a move to attack the Glandelinian flank. This caused these Glandelinians who suffered terribly to give up their furious advance and retire. The Abyssinkilian army would have advanced now that the foe was slowly retiring, but all the distant Glandelinian batteries were in spasmodic act ion and under the destructive fire the Abyssinkilian lines were galled frightfully and could not advance.

689.





However Mansion seeing how things had turned decided to advance at all cost cot costs and to advance his whole three columns simultaneously if possible, a and to throw forward all his cavarly forces also. This terrific and bloody advance accompanied with the dashing cavarly forces was very swift pouring agi again through the orchards and striking the still resisting glandelinian divisions and driving them for some distance while a glandelinian cavarly force was encountered resulting in a fierce engagement at c close range and there was no more greater or splindid cavarly engagement seen though it re resulted favorably for the glandelinians.However the main line of the christian forces was not checked and they still pressed on in heavy masses moving in long lines. At the railroad station there were two columns of Angelinians under Delby but they were overcome by even a an inferior force and driven back with their leader slain, and many thousands of them were captured. Even six regiments of Angelinian cavarly were surrounded but after a gallent fight with the Glandelinians they managed t o cut their way out. Howev However now things were telling on the glandelinians for over 6,800,000 had fallen in the struggle on their side, the struggle having been most appalling, and was how positively raging at its highest fury! Many times divisions after divisions on the side of the glandelinians were withdrawn fro from exha e exhaustion.

However the glandelinians were just as determined as the christ ians and as they themselves were reinforced they pres sed forward once more against the advancing christians, the glandelinians once more proceeding on in their destructive onslaught with irrestible force and fury, destroy ing two lines of christians in the dreadful onset, and capturing many baggage wagons and ammunition. But the most of the Angelinian forces had massed in overwhelming numbers against the counter charging Glandelinians pouring in such a destructive fire as to make it impossible for the glandelinians to advance any further, though most of the frontal columns hw hewed their way through the christian lines, baoy bayonets and pikes being used so fiercely as to alp appear like two lines of abatis moving and pushing through one another and all mingled with dense clouds of smoke of all colors.

The Glandelinian army had been badly thinned out by their frightful losses, t but as a whole the Glandelinians could not advance any further though they made repeated onsets and in which ten generals not named were killed, and over twenty wounded. One the side of the christians general Beppo Evans came dashing up and cried;

"General Mansion, a large force of Glandelinians have come down by rail and are decending upon our flank."

The news was true. A heavy force of Glandelinians under general Cotton-Loom had advanced upon the flank of the christian lines and assaulted it with all their fury driving it into confusion. The enemy in the front in a few hours soon realized this and crushed down upon the Angelinians and Abyssinkilians with all their fury crushing many of the main christian columns topo pieces piecos.The counter advance of the enemy was so fierce that it drove the christians upon the bayonets of their assailants in their rear, who in turn drove them back upon the bayonets of those in front.Placed between two fires the Angelinians alone were driven into a stap stampede but yet Mansion and Senguine by their bravery crowded five hundred thousand Aby ssinkilians in long lines steming the threatening rout and rallying the Angelinians giving the foe fierce resistance from both s ides. However the battle so hard fought by Mansion sad to say had been lost and poor Mansion suffered a c crushing defeat.If it had not been for the assault on the flank Mansion could have held on in his own ass ault, but he with tears in his eyes ordered a t retreat tward Gandandonia his own main position followed closely by the victorous foe under general Raymond Richard son Federal.Senguine however was a different man than Mansion and showed the enemy that it would take more than five times their number to drive him back.This he proved and when night came on he was still master of the field. THE was even still in possession of two lines of Federals works and having capt ured over IT I00,000 prisoners and general Shroeder among them. This battle had raged for twelve hours the losses in the struggle being I,497,999 on the christian side while the glandelinian losses in total were not predicted though it was over eight million no doubt because they had exposed themselves so terribly. Violet and her sisters who were with Mansion marched with him and did all their best to console him in his grief.Their own eyes were dimmed with tears as Mansions army headed for the rear of his works at Gandanonia depressed by the thought of voot ory that might have been.The whole army was in absolute sorrow.And millions of the forlorn soldiers could hardly see on account of their eyes brimming with tears and forced to leave such a sea of their dead and wounded behind in the hands of the enemy and having suffered such heavy losses for nothing and beaten as it seemed by a wicked nation.

But the enemy did not win the battle by all means.Manson was defeated, but Senguine the main christian commander had held his ground to the last.So it was merely a drawn battle, and though the christians did not succeed in breaking the Julo Callio horror, or prevating general Federal from escaping the clutches of general Senguines army general Senguine nevertheless was on only waiting for reinforcements and he decided to start a general seige.He wo would not leave his point by all means, and when Federal stopped advanc ing, Manson was by some means able to recover from his serious defeat and the next day was able to recieve reinforcements from general Blansco and advanced rapidly to reinforce general Senguine.

It took Manson some days before he arived as he was fiercely opposed by Federals now retreating army, but nevertheless he arived and when other armies came a concentration was commenced and soon Julo Callio and Norma wa were under a seige and a cont inual shell fire.

However general Manson and Vivian needed these two commanders elsewhere, and they were ordered to immediately take command of other christian armies, while Manson rushed two new leaders, and larger armies to take command of the seige which general Senguine had begun.General Manson taking command of an army formly under general Banders was ordered to march tward gackletonia, and after he arived there to move on and oppose the enemy at Bells.Manson indeed started his advance with the new armies, and Senguine aiding him moved forward tward gackleton. T The There were two large Glandelinian armies here without leaders and Manley was compelled to order general Raymond Ri Richardson Federal to march to these armies, reinforce them and take personal command.

The attacks of the christians it is true had been held off at Apple Orchard or Angeline Run, and other battles but nevertheless these slight defeats to the christians were really a dreaded menance to the enemy. The Glandelinian armies at Julo Callio and Norma were besieged, Manson an Vivian and his brother general Robert Vivian was advancing more armies, and already both sides of the Normas Run was meshed in christian earth works and batteries firing on the city of julo Callio, and it was evident that now no efforts would ever break the seige.The enemy had captured julo Callio and Norma it is true, but it was worse for them than the christians for the enemy had ran into a dreadful trap, in which there was no escape.

Manley at the approach of general Mansons army had fled alone from Norma leaving the Glandelinian armies to oppose the christians leaderless and it was only by the prompt arival of Federal who took personal command that saved the Glandelinian army from destruction by Mansons and Senguines army at Angeline Run.

Manleys escuse was that he had done this to bring on another army to opp oppose them and general John Manley himself accused his Son in Law for desertion of the Glandelinian army in time of war, and within two weeks after general Jack Manley was relieved of his command; and federal placed generally in his stead. John Manley had r remained at julo Callio and Norma at this time, and seeing it possible to get away he did so with some of his followers by making a desperate attack on a weak point of the be siegers, and succeeded but the main army found escape impossible and so after the disgraceful discharge of his son in lo law general john Manley h hastened to Violet Paul to bring up reinforcements before any of the christian armies could oppose him.

Manson avanced to violet Paul, and met the Glandelinian armies once more and a terrible battle ensued. The Glandelinians had attacked the christians most desperately, and raged the assault for a whole day but met frightful descimination, and general germanias christian troops coming up banged the enemys lines to pieces, and threw back their columns, and when several forces of Glandelinians tried to rally general Francis Manson on the enemys side fell mortally wounded. Five more days the battle raged with dreadful fury, and the enemy tried every means to back back the christians but found it most difficult as the christian troops only counter attacked and drove the Glandelinians clar across the Norma's Run, and held the foe back from the other points, and then routed the enemy terribly. The battle of Apple Orchd was continued no doubt at this point after a lull of a few days, with advances only and skirmishes but nevertheless the clash was more severe this time and had e exacted a total loss on both sides that was shocking. The whole battle had already raged six days and the total losses counting the other days of fighting along the Angeline Run amounted now up to nearly esoven million.



CHAPTER TWELVE.

SEE PAGE ONE HUNDRED ELEVEN.

SPECIAL.

SPECIAL.

CHAPTER TWELVE.

THE FIERCE FIGHTING AT VIOLET PAUL, AND VIOLET LANSIN. THE BLOODY SEIGE OF GLORINIA. THE HORRORS GERTRUDE ANGELINE WITNESSED. THE FRIGHTFUL CARNAGE AT GLORINIA, AND THE DEATH,, OF GENERAL HENDENDON.....ACTIONS AGAIN AT NORMA'S BRIDGE. THE RESULT. AUGUST THE FIFTH..

...was shed on the enemys side and many fell with their ...agers untill ...aces to the christians. It was in vain to drive them back. A new detatchment of Angelinians outnumbering the foe ten to one and as they fell back the Glandelinians ria raised their guns and fired volley after volley, and an

But the enemy did not win the battle by all means.Hanson was defeated, but
the main christian commander had held his ground to the last.So
christians did not succeed in

.....

now up to nearly eseven million.





## CHAPTER TWELVE.

THE FIERCE FIGHTING AT VIOLET PAUL, AND VIOLENT LANSIN. THE BLOODY SEIGE OF GLORINIA. THE HORRORS GERTRUDE ANGELINE WITNESSED. THE FRIGHTFUL CARNAGE AT GLORINIA ,AND THE DEATH OF GENERALHENDERSON.....

Violet despite the slight injuries she had recieved on account of the slide of rocks caused by the shell had also recieved a shot in g the arm, Joice had a bandage around her fiar head, and Jennios army was in a sling.The situation was maddening. There was no joyful music now but sad songs and slow marching tward Norma Catherine. It wa sad to see the sorrowful down cast faces.As the small portion of the christian line at Gandonia was reached it was found to have been sacked and burned by the retreating Glandelinians, and that the city was already a furnace of flames and the fire ps spreading far beyond control, a worse scene than the burning of Pullaway. The total losses of the christians in the battle was believed to be 8,661,131 in killed and wounds. The enemys total loss was 9,582,983. in killed and wounded, and over twom more million in prisoners. However though general Hanson had been defeated general Federal and Manley had the main armies under general Bunte to contend with and general Germaine Vivians and his brothers also and these two forces were three times the size of Hansions singly. Bunte realized the disaster along Hansions lines, and so made as if you throw in a severe offensive movement and rushed a force of great size to threaten the point of Norma called Tericia, and here a new long line of battle was formed in the night and Norma Catherine was now actually besieged beside the defeat of Hansion.

At the very first of the struggle on the morning of July 30th which o consisted as the battle of Tericia saw general Germaine Vivian one of the main christian generals and higher t in officership than even his own father desperately wounded, and he was borne from the field covered with blood. The losses of h s his dovisions was fearful. He was the third son of general Vivian and brother of Jimmie Vivian equal in rank, and also the brother of Germania Vivian on the side of the foe. The destructive boast of this des erate battle seemed to have withered the face of nature for thirty miles, and no telling what would have happened had it continued any longer. As the Angelinian batt eries numbering hundreds of cannon were in action hundreds of shells would explode with deafening earsplitting crashes, smash ing the cannons they struck to pieces and killing many. Gens General Jimmie Vivian another brother of general Vivians son was also desperately wounded and supported on either side by two generals and the both of them were forced to seek refuge for an hour from the furiously advancing enemy. He had been wounded while reconnoitering on the enemy, and even after they left the swamp thinking themselves safe another hail of shells immediately exploded with earsplitting detonations near the fugitives as they passed an uprooted tree and after finding they were closely persued by a detatchment of Glandelinian soldiers. Their situation was als almost as desperate as their irretrievable fortunes of their cause. General Cannon was also one with the armies with these two and as he was restoring his torn and broken line he recieved a serious wound in the head as his men contested every inch of ground, and all the Angelinians of the three divisions however were not driven back could not be driven back and they tore the enemys lines down completely for every charge they made killing and h wounding a hundred thousad thousand for every attack untill the enemys losses was so dreadfull that they were literally frightened.

"We cannot spare Cannon from the ranks and neither the two sons of general Vivian either" Was their battle cry. "Down with the Glandelinian butchers.To hell with them.Give them no quarter."

"Counter charge them and win." Gloriously shouted Cannon despite the wound in his head. "The battle is to the brave and not to the strong my brave boys."

His army of Angelinians seemed in dang er of being surrounded by the advancing Glandelinians but they fought with the fury of tigers untill the last drop of blood was shed on the enemys side and many fell with their faces to the christians. It was in vain to drive them back. A new detatchment of Angelinians outnumbering the foe ten to one and as they fell back the Glandelinians ria raised their guns and fired volley after volley, and an

and an Angelinian officer bravely facing the foe with up lifted sabre clasped his hand to his brast breast and fell mortally wounded his privates falling by scores of hundreds. In the meantime Gannon had escaped with the Glandelinians in hot persuit and had finally reached an old house where a kind old lady managed t o help him into a hiding place behind a secret panel door.In burst the Glandelinians and began to search the house with the offi cord prodding the walls with their bayonet in quest of some secret hiding place.Suddenly some more Angelinians had approached by a different rout and attacked the Glandelinians in the rear rear. A Glandelinian officer drew his sabre and attacked an Angelinian lieutenant with a ferocity of a t iger defending the cubs.

He was driving the Angelinian all over the lane beating down his defense when another officer withmore Angelinians came dashing up, dismounted and parried his weapon with his own d sabre. The Glandelinian was now surround ed by purple coats and the lieutenant of the Angelinians r remained, and the Glandelinian instead of being a combatant was made a prisoner. The Glandelinian bowed his head in bitterness and yeilded his sabre as gravely as if surrendering an army corps. When general Schiller came to view and tended to Germaines serious wounds and learned of Gannons danger and that a woman who had befriended him was in the hands of the enemy his revengeful passion was fearful to behold. The grizzled warrior raised his sabre in fierce resentment and his eyes glowed with settled hatred as he exclaimed;

"May Almighty God strike me dead when ever I dare to bow to the flag of Glandelinia."

He at once threw one million men against the foe and defeated them with such dreadful slaughter that they fled in frightful panic tward Violet Paul twelve miles south of Buntes lines along the Norma Run, and here a new seige began. The seige lasted three days, then terminated in another terrific batt le as the enemy made a desperate assault to raise the seige. General Bernard Baldwin endeavored with Schiller to get a force of one hundred ninty thousand men to carry Nandons hills and this counter onslaught was made under a hot fire from the Glandelinian batteries, which mowed the christians down in masbers beyond des rdescrin r describing. They succeeded in carrying the hills and by crossing the north face of Logans Ferry under a furious gunnery came into Velous plains held by one hundred seventy thousand Glandelinians, and in the rear were four hundred cannon. After two hours of most bloody fighting surpassing the three days Gettysburg the Angelinians also mag managed to force the evacaution of the enemys position but the passage was a difficult one to make in the face of the enemys hot fire of batteries on hills bordering the wide plain with storming broad sides of shot and shell and the advantages, as well as disadvantages of this actioj action were well considered.The enemys heavy artillery fire consumed so much time as to lose the use of the Angelinian troops engaged in it at other points where they were most wanted. After reaching Pauls lane quite a formidable line of Omarian Curdes and Zimmermannians had to be forced before they could proceed in their advance. Thi s battle was quite a fierce one indeed, and the daring of the Glandelinians had become very tremendous. During the engagement large forces of Glandelinians uniformed as Angelinians made a headlong rush upon their assailants, and these Glandelinians as it appeared seemed unarmed, but most of them wore mats or small cloaks, or overcoats, and so it was very eas y to suspend short sabres or daggers or even u guns over the shoulders where it was hidden by their mats so that the whole party of Glandelinians who came among the Anfelinians apparently unarmed each man was in fact armed with the weap ons he most trusted. The plan persued was that in their rush the Glandelinians should mingle freely with the Angelinians untill each man was close to the Angelinian marked out as the c victims. The moment they rushed and mingled with the Angelinians the concealed weapons were snatch ed from beneath the mat and in a moment after there was horrible carnage, and terrific confusion. These Glandelinians even leaped among the other scores of thousands of Angelinians who were hastily approaching, dealing their blows right and left among them, and shooting , and cutting them down in frightful numbers..... Sergeant Baldwin himself was immediately surrounded by more than three hundred Glandelinians and before he was aware they had forwith made him and a good many other officers prisoners.

Indeed tremendous were the bawlings and screscreeching of the Glandelinians while they stamped in rage and brandished their weapons like real savages. One of their leaders, a colonel had surrounded Sergeant Baldwin with his fourty officers holding their pikes and bayonets to his breast, and his sides and the chief officer screamed in tones the most odiois odious and o horrifying: and deafening;



"We got some christian dogs and we will make them pay dearly for this cruel war on us."

Baldwin convinced that inevitable death was at hand decided to die hard and was about to show fifh fight, but the other forces of the christians having pressed back their assailants were advancing and coming to his aid and this caused the Glandelinians to become preternatually furious and demonical and two stalwart Glandelinians stopped up to the prisoners and with indescriable ferocity of aspect and look, and pinioned both his arms to his sides and bound them fast with strong cords, and no effort could be made to elude or resist the gigantic grasp, the Angelinians knowing that such would cause their threatened desc destruction.

Immediately another Glandelinian raised his sabre over Baldwins head and this ruffian looked with demon like eag erness tward the colonel for the signal to strike, and here it may be observed that our good readers can have no idea of the almost preternatural fury which these Glandelinians spoiled by wickedness can throw into their distorted countenances, and infuse into their deafening and appalling voices, when they are possessed by the legion fiend of rage, cupidity and ren revenge.

Each Glandelinian gave himself up to the excitement of the moment and dur ing their attack shouted , yelled, and screamed and brandished their weapons, soon being guided by a discipline and precision of drill to which that of all the tribes of savages in this world or our own was loose and irregular.Their greenish gray uniforms were smeared with foul smelling stuff and their faces were covered with scarlet ochre which made them look frightfully hodious?

Their nat urally passionate disposition was excited to the highest pitch and arranging themselves in lines nine deep near the almost amazed christian christians they cont orted their faces, and ttrust out their tongues tward the Angelinians whom they assaulted as an act of defiance, interspessing those horrible gestures with deafening oearsplitting shouts, yells and challenges to the Angelinians. Thechristian generals were all amazd amazed.

"What in the world had taken possession of the Glandelinians? What had happened? Had they gone mad, that they should act more like savage demons than men. Had they t urned cannibals, or Indians, or were their senses gone or were they de rived of the light of reason by God for their wickedness, and their butchery of children in Norma!"

So were the thoughts that passed through the minds of the christian officers as they watched this extraordinary scene. The Glandelinians began this hedious advance by rushing forward in perfect time with each other the vigor of their attack increasing with similar proportion.Suddenly with a most frightful demons like yell the whole body of Glandelinians rushed forward as if aduatedly one spirit and as they crashed into the christian line their feet seem to tramp the ground with the thud of some mighty engine and which made the earth trenble. Their terriblewar yell was again rais ed and in accordiance with its ry rhythm the Glandelinians pressed on with great force and the effsct of the bloody struggle upon the Glandelinians was extraordinary.

It seemed to make absolute maniacs out of them their whole nature being given up to the furious excitement of the moment. Their faces were frightfully cont orted, the magic influence of the battles roar affecting the assailants as strongly as if they were Macries close to the position of their own enemy or their fort rw ready for battle, and they became so furiously excited, and their faces became so horribly cont orted that they assumed absolute demoniacel expressions, and they became as danger ous as fiends. In a short time their measured force of rushes became so violent and their forward progress so powerful as they shouted the martial rhymes of their warsongs that they shook the ground beneath them with their rushing feet as if with blows of the battering ram, and some of the Glandelinian officers fearful less they should actually rush headlong into the main christian line and be too much overwhelmed, begged and commanded them t o desist. Their entreaties were in vain even if they were heard, though it was verl very likely in the their furious excitement the Glandelinians were deaf to every other sound except the blood curdling war song which they were yelling and singing at the very t op of their voices, and the attack proceeded to its point, and did not st op untill the assailants were quite w exhausted by their furious exertions and great losses, desisting only when compelled t o do so by overwhelming numbers being concentrated against them. While the Glandelinians were making this demon like charge the colonel had at first stood quietly by, but the influence of the battle was however to contageous to be resisted and rapidly extended itself to him.

Then the Glandelinians realizing that despite all their fury they could no not force back the christian line retreated with their prisoners t o a long fence lashed together so firmly that they were able t o resist any or dinary attack. Reaching the long fence the Glandelinians hatily threw out ang les to secure a flanking fire, and filling the frontal ground of the fences with trenches in which the defenders could lie secure from the fire of the Angelinians. Fearing the awful power of sh e,lls which might come from the christian batteries in case they repulsed the christ ian counter assaicants the Glandelinians hd recently constructed cross walls in the trenches which would not only guard them from the fr agments of the deadly shells but prevent an infilading fr fire from doing much damage.

Rifle pits were also constructed with singular inquenitey.

The reader will with pleasure remember the unfortunate buisness which soon came. When taken by storm these defenses of the Glandelinians seemed to be empty and deserted, the Glandelinians having apparently escaped, when they found the place no longer tenable. They had however laid a trap into whi which the christian assailants fell. When the Ang elinians had scatt ered themselves across this section in perfect swarms and miles long and were quite off their guard, picking up arms lying carelessly about, a terrific and murderous musket ry fire was opened from under their very feet, the Glandelinians having constructed pits into which they hid themselves untill the Angelinians were attracted within their range by the weapons and war implements which they had laid on purpose to act as a bait. The Angelinians who were entirely off their guard, and many of whom besides were raw recruits, were stricken with a panic, and with a few honerable except ions rushed out followed and cut down by the fire of the wily foe opening a withering storm of fire into the confused mass of ret reating christ ians.

Of course this repulse was but temporary but such a stratagem as this was sufficient to show the military genuis of the Glandelinians who if they became enemies, are enemies that cannot be despised by impunity. This system of taking the Angelinians by surprise was a mode of fighting by the Glandelinians who displayed wonderful engeniuty in conti contric contriving ab ambushes and enticing the Angelinians into them. When the christian assailans made another assault the struggle was fearful, and something like a terrible massacre ensued, for every Angelinian who got within range were shot down.When the christians were repulsed a second time nearly every man in the rear were killed, and many survivors were slain as they retreated.

While the third assault was in duration a buntch of children having hidd hidden among the Glandelinian sailants were discovered and the Glandelinians placed them in front so meet the fire of the advancing christians. This accomplished little for the Angelinians only continued on. The enemy seeing the charge unchecked this time opened fire with all their firearms.

The slaughter on this occasion was more terrible two thousand of the Angelinians being killed outright their bodies riddled by bul bullets, and the terrible scene kept on as the assaults continued, and the firing was continued untill fifty thousand more of the Angelinians had been mowed down. Yet heavily reinforced and recieving cannon they resumed the fierce attack upon the enemys position and recpatured sergeant Baldwin, the others having escaped.The surviving Glandelinians ret reated keeping up a heavy receding fire as they went. The battle was over ending as a sort of christian victory.So terrific was losses on both sides that it was withheld but the battle was considered more severe than any of the past ones.

.... .....

.....

ACTIONS AGAIN AT NORMA'S BRIDGE. THE RESULTS AUGUST 5TH ..

In the meantime the seige of Norma was progressing, and for two days while the battle was raging at the point called Violet Paul the christian main batteries under Bunte and Hansion were shelling the fortifications around Norma causing incapable damage. Being threatenined in the meantime by overwhel ming forces general Calmannia Shoemannia had withdrawn his shatt ered forces with Normans Normas from the positions in the Henristta plians Adele-De-garbe following and Hanley had also being disheartened at the desertion of his brother Jack leaving the rest of the forces under the Second Purgat orian to contend with Bunte while he moved his armies into the defenses at Norma for he feared that without his aid Norma would not be able to hold out much longer.



Purgatorian who was recovering from his wounds decided to assalt Buntes lines simultaneously and by noon the whole army was advancing to storm the christian line with all their violence.

''Is the center strong enough to hold out against the enemy?'' Akkod general Blending of general yivian Wickeyins as the enemy began to surge forward and increase the speed of their vigorous advance.

''Yes''Answered the general''And if you are hard pressed notify me and I will send reinforcements right away.''

Ten minutes the tremendous roar of many hundreds of cannon again was heard at a different point of the main christian line, and the whole front main line of the assailants torn by a fearful fire was broken into seried fragments, but nevertheless as they continued on and sw ept on furiously tward the christian lines the simultaneously came the sharp thundering roar from more christian batteries and now again monsterous gaps and avenues appeared by scores in the enemys main front line, but still on came the survivors undaunted.

As they increased the speed of their advance still more the christians at the parts first threatened formed in seried long lines of battle and soon their lines were engulfed in smoke so fierce was their firing.

''Hold your ground firmly boys.''Shouted their generals Henry Gannon and John Mur phy as they rode back and forth.''Here comes the first of the main line. Try all your best to crush it. It is our only chance to hold.''

No sooner had they said the last words when with a bloodcurlding yell the foremost columns surged up to the works in a immense swarms and poured over using their musket butts and pi pistols point blank, but after battling hand to hand for an hour they were almost entirely cut or shot down. The as cent up to the christian line was very rough, and the smoke which rose from the long rise of ground where the batteries were with their hedious flashes showed that they were now in full act ion. Indeed the whole front line of the foe had been reduced to fragments in about four hours after they had made assault after assault with un abated fury, and so many hundreds had been killed and wounded that the first wave soon gave it up and recoiled, and now for three hours there was a general lull.

After the three hours had pass ed the enemy was seen tovbe advancing once again, and again the terrible sanguinary conflict was resumed and raged with unabated fury and the Angelinians sustained twenty five bloody charges, made in incessant and quick succession. The slaughter was terrible on this occasion, division after division surging up against the christian line only to be cut to pieces and driven back. The struggle was more fearful and incessant than of the noon time and many thousands had fallen at each charge. Never for a moment had the roar of cannon and musketry ceased, and the enemy made their onslaughts in endless succession. The dead and wounded lay in great heaps about the works, and officers themselves on both sides had fallen by scores. Yet despite the fury of the enemys assaults the Angelinians held their ground stubbornly.However as they again resumed the assault the Glandelinians seemed to gradually increase in numbers and rushed forward against the overwhelming numbers of the christians, but two hours later in spite of the most greatest exertions of the assailants the badly shattered Glandelinian forces without means of support slowly fell back their whole line in tatters and their fragmentry columns swept by a furious artillery fire.

Jack Hanley having gotten away after or during the battle of Apple-Or chard had been relieved of his command and Federal not being able to take it, and learning that Pugatorian was not winning his ground as he should, and having all the reinforcements he could spare, he hurled them tward the point at Normas Bridge, and these caused great destruction among the christian lines every time they charged though they were repulsed repeatedly.

In the meantime another part of Buntes army had attacked Pugatorians ri ght wing, while again his tremendous batteries were barraging the defenses of Norma with tremendous broadsides of shells and high explosives , but it could not be forced, and though the christians had succeeded in forcing a portion of the enemys position at this section, the Glandelinians enraged over their losses after they had not only fought one of the bloodiest struggles but also the most stubborn without success were angered beyond description and later when there was a lull in the conflicts the slaughter of the remaining inhibatants in Norma on this occasion was terrible. Twenty thousand children all boys and girls were killed by having their bodies ripped open from neck to abdomen, and even the Glandelinians built vast numbers of ovens for the special purpose of roasting the bodies of little girls, who were put on alive, not to be eat eaten of course but just for horrible torments, and the charred bodies fat fairly ripped open

fairly ripped open as far as could be opened were ap aspects of the terrible twrrible scenes where the horrible burning up of children were kept on untill four thousand little bodies with all their ex en intestines taken out had been consumed, and every evil passion of unrestrained human nature was allowed to have its full sway. Children without numbers on this occasion were captured and within a few days time more children were put to death by fire suffi suffocation, strangulation, by the knife, or w sword, or by every possible torture known, many having their throats cut open, as well as their bodies while yet alive. Even to torture children not as yet slain b they broke all their arms and legs, and even cut out their eyes and tongues and cut off their ears. This massacre was worse than the most horrible cannibalism, and yet to add to it all over two l thousand little girls were scourged frightfully, and nailed to crosses or stakes, and then the cruel Glandelinians cut these also open alive and committed the worse atri atrocities than any one can conceive. The Glandelinians opened bodies of little children as fast as they could get them and also took a pride in the number of small human bodies they had torn or cut open-and paraded them through the stree streets just as they were. One devilish Glandelinian gained a great name for h m himself by an act of peculiar atrocity. He forced seventeen hundred children all little girls to build a terribly hot coal fire and to fetch fire wood for heating it. As soon as they had concluded their labors they were bound hand and-foot to trees, and there tortured for many hours, and finally after the Glandelinians had chocked so many to unconsciousness within a few minutes he threw cold water on them to make them come t o, and then bound them tightly with ch chains and threw them into the fire their very own hands had prepared.

Sometimes other Glandelinians had taken their victims, bound them hand and foot after stripping them naked, cut slices from their arms and legs and forced them to eat it. Houses where christian o people dared show resistance were burned with them in it, and at every street the Glandelinians either massacred a man, wo an or child, or threw them into the prisons to be reserved for more horrible t ortures. The streets were fairly 3 washed in human blood.A child was brutally assassinated at every move, and one leader gained some noteriety by binding a number of children and laying them side by side along the street to act as rollers over which a big machine guns was taken for eighteen block.The weight of the gun had crushed the children to death after indescriable agony, who were afterwards like the others opened up, and their bodies with their intes tines hanging out were paraded in every street as they marched on causing destruction everywhere, running away all the cattle, and other animals from the citys stockyards, and slaughtering in a manner as if it was a ll that they could do. The Glandelinians were also instrumental in the murder of two Angelinian generals who had managed to get into the city with one hundred thousand men and who attempted to halt the slaughter of so many innoca innocent children. One of them general Sagh Illinoan a man of celelerit y as a warrior did not fall unavenged. When the enemy approached he retired out of the city and to a line of forts where many of the children had escaped who had escaped the city were taking refuge.By the aid of his three hundred thousand Ang elinians who would not leave him he fought desperately for ten days and to the last moment untill nearly all his men were killed and he himself dangerously wounded. He then retired with the children and the surviving men to a safe point while the assailants crowded into the fort s, when he took a good chance of having set large charges of explosives under the forts and connected with eletric batteries which he had hidden, and by pushing down on the handle he caused a series of explosions that shook Norma to its foundation, and which resembled a series of terrific volcanic blasts from a full grown eruption and threw immense clouds of smoke high into the sky. The uproar was earsplitting at the distance of six miles from it and hear for nearly thirty miles as plainly as if it occured in front of any peson. Every Glandelinian inside or outside the fortifications were literally be blown to atoms the blazing fragments of the forts being scattered in a fiery rain for miles. So you see my dear readers one christian general took a means for veg vengeance for the slaughter of the children-by blowing up the forts filled with two hundred and seventy thousand Glandelinians who were hurled to hell if to say and saving nearly twenty thousand children from their bloody claws. The yelling of the Glandelinians who survived this terrible wide spread disaster when heard in the christian lines awed all the christians who had survived the engagement before the explosion, and when this great yelling was heard and echoed over the plains around Norma like the howling of millions of wolves ad demons put toget her, the children with their desperate despetar desperate rescuers trembled or huddled close to the soldiers or to each, a and the soldiers followed with anxiety the various modulations of





t he unearthly yells of the enemy in order to inform themselves of the direction in which the Glandelinians were approaching knowing too well that thy wished heart and soul to revenge the slaughter of their com rades who were blown up in the f r fortificat ions.T he poor little

SEE PAGE ONE HUNDRED EIGHTEEN.

SPECIAL

SPECIAL.

CHAPTER THIRTEEN.

THE APPALLING MASSACRE IN NORMA.

horse fell with the entrails protruding ; T e then as he was [illegible]
by hundreds of bullets the Glandelinians became confused and discontinued the attack. This was known as the battle of the Slaughter Pe n.
B The foe side lost six hundred thousand men to that of the christians only 10,000 in killed and wounded.

II7

fairly ripped open as far as could be opened were ap aspects of the terrible twrrible scenes where the horrible burning up of children were kept on untill four thousand little bodies with all their ex en intestines taken out had been consumed; and every evil passion of unrestrained human nature

millions of wolves ad demons put toget her, the children with their desperat despetar desperate rescuers trembled or huddled close to the soldiers or to each, a and the soldiers followed with anxiety the various modulations of



697. II8

II7

t he unearthly yells of the enemy in order to inform themselves of the direction in which the Glandelinians were approaching knowing too well that thy wished heart and soul to revenge the slaughter of their com rades who were blown up in the f r fortificat ions.T he poor little ch children despite the encouraging w ords of t he thousandsof the remain ing christian o soldeirs showed the symtions of the most intense fer fear .The furious sounds of the enemy alone sufficee sufficed to indicate even at a short distance their dreaded presence The yells of the approaching enemy resembled the unearthly shrieking of spit spirits in agony of or ten times worse than the shrieking roar of the outburst of a tornado, and it being windy that day and rainy the sounds half st ifled seemed to be conveyed along the eart h and up in the air high above and in all directions at once. Even i the instant it was heard by the animals reposing in the pld plains t hey also started up in alarm, flew in all directions and even rushed into the dangers they wished to avoid. This large party of Angelinians with t he rescued children were riding along the banks of the Norma Run River now disturbed by the s ound of heavy firing in the distance when a water buck started in front of them. The leader dismounted and was following it and after going a little distance stood still, when suddenly the terrific yelling became deafening and three long lines of gray coats appeared, and seeing the christians started furing. A ball from a two ounce r crashed into the shoulder of the Angelinian officer leading the fugitives making a third wound, and after returing a heavy fire for several minutes committing awful havoc among the Glandelinians, the Angelinians driving the children in front of them slowly retreated and the wounded commander was carried by two men. The Glandelinians yelling like demons persued and followed the christians as soon as they had reloaded, and when they were in sight of the Angelinians again, and gaining on them at each stride, three columns swept from a different direction upon the poor christians their musket s rattling most loudly as they rushed upon the rear of the fut fugitives who kpt up a running fight but many were shot down at each step to the horror of the children.

The other foe ed Glandelinians had a fine view of the struggle and saw their comrades persueing t he christ ians and opening fire with mus ket s and pistols in the most ferocious style.

The nearest Glandelinians crept up to within fifty yards, and kneeling down blazed away at the Angelinians.A scores of hundreds fell simultaneously. The others kepy kpt on but soon knelt at a safe distance turned t ward their persuers and opened a fire that brought nearly a thousand of them down, then cont inued on their way.

The surviving Glandelinians determined to get possess ion of the children at all costs co j continued to fll follow but the Angelinians only retired to a short distance to load, then again fired, bringing down another large group of Angelinians. Then they went off again but the enemy returned a most galling fire and again the Angelinians went down by the hundreds. They were dollowed up but the survivors finding good ground only ret reatied again after inflicting frightful losses, and as the foe still fired and adf advanced killing and wounding more of the chi christians the Angelinians halted and formed their horses in a close circlur line with their tails broadside to the persuers and made their last stand at the hors es heads. The Glandelinian leader rushed upon one of the other christian leaders who was not o protected by the intointervention of the horses, and who tried to defend himself with his sabre. The furious grayeoat however twisted the sabre out of his hand by a well directed curve of his own, then caught him by the arms and threw him on the ground, and while the poor man st ill tried to defend himself by drawing his pist ols, the Glandelinian wrenched them from him and flung them out of his reach. One of the Angelinians at that time threw his lance which penetrated the cloak of the y Glandelinian and entered his back. The same man threw another lance but instead of taking the direction he intended it should, it pierced the body of one of the hors es that was standing near. The Angelinians would have fired but they were afraid of hitting their leader. To drive him away if possible they threw a number of big stones at him. Then the Glandelinian left the Angelinian colonel, and rushed tward them. He also ordered his men to shoot down all the horses, but the christians again checked this attempt by opening a withering fire which they now kept up without ceasing. The leader next crept up under the body of a mare and seized her by the foreleg, but with a powerful kick she made him let go his hold. In revenge and by one stroke of his sharp sabre he cut open the belly of the mare and jumped out from underneat h just as the horse fell with the entrails protruding ! T e Then as he was shot down by hundreds of bullets the Glandelinians became confused and discontinued the attack. This was known as the battle of the Slaughter Fe n.

B The foe side lost six hundred thousand men to that of the christians only 10,000 in killed and wounded.

## CHAPTER THIRE THIRTEEN.

### THE APPALLING MASSACRE IN NORMA.

All this while in the city of Norma the appalling and murderous yells of the enemy continued, followed by the continual shrieking of the victims who were being assassinated. Even to add to this a continuous roar of musketry and the booming of thousands of cannon added to the horrible din it being from some distant battle gcing on.All through the streets of Norma the ch l children were shrieking their death cries, their very forms disgorging blood like rain only to be caught and again slashed by the Glandelinian sabres, while many shrieked in vain;

"The Glandelinians are killing us. Help. H lp. Help. Mann Mama.Papa"

Thw great clamor of the massacre cont inued amid the roar of the far distant battle and the next instant several children rushed into a convent almost speechless with fear, and terror, their eyew bursting from their sockets as they-s hrisked out;

"The Glandelinians.T he Glandelinians. They are sett ing fire to the houses and killing everybody. They have got our sisters.T hey carried them away from our house.Oh please save them.We struck them with knives but they would not let go their hold on our sisters. They will be killed.Oh God they will be killed.Take your soldiers and please save them."

And the wo,en and children rushed about and through the street s shrieking and yelling as if they were mad. But simultaneously the Glandelinians swarmed through the streets, and five hundred of them burst into the convent where sh so many children had taken refuge, wit h their appalling murderous demon like yelling as they flew among the inmates, grap ling with the soldiers there and slaying as many as they could. One little girl Clara Hortense was knocked down by a Glandelinian officeras she tried to defend of one of the nuns from the rascal, who grappled her with his fearful hands and kept pounding her on her breast and shoulders all the while feeling for her neck n tn the darnk darkness, after tearing of her clothing, and having got hold of which he at once lift ed her half way, dragge dragged her backwards tward a large sink, prostrated he body half way over it, while she screamed pite u piteously;

"Help me.Help me. Oh God help me."

After which the fearful Glandelinians Glandelinian got a fresh hold of her neck and then all was st ill, escept that her assailant saw, was her protruding tongue and bulging eyes, and he pressed and squeezed so hard that as her tongue seemed to protrude further he heard the cracking of bones. The child died quickly the blood st reaming out of her ears, nou nose and mouth. Then he tore open her body from throat down to the last point of the belly, placed two small grenades inside her body, one on her poor little heart, and the other on her poor little stomach.

Then light ing the fues e he skipped off and as the bombs exploded she was blown to pisces, her intestines flying in all directions. Another child was strangled in the same way but who wa saved by heher brot her, and she told the story to one of the Angelinian officers afterwards;;;

"When I saw this horriblemassacre in this convent going on I was too scared to move. One of the Glandelinians aft er blowing up that litt le girl with two bombs ordered his men to encircle around the other inmat es and they did gradually e dging in closer, shooting them down o e by one? Presently one of the Glandelinians fired a shot at my brother the ball missing the boy and striking a religious pucture on the wall.

As quick as the victims were shot down they were fairly torno open, their necks being fairly ha hacked frightfully and their heart s taken out and trampled upon. They even did this to the nuns and pries ts. Then a wicked Glandelinian spying me le fly his pistols, but his shots missed me. The Glandelinian frantic with fury were fairly hacking the children to pieces, chocking them, suffocating them, cutting them up to pisces, and piece by piece while yet alive. I was horrified and the sight made me voi vomit. I was trying to hide somewhere when I was badly frightened by a sudden and frightful yell and there was the Glandelinian officer who had so cruelly killed Clara Hortense fairly spring at me his face contorted like that of a demon. I screamed again, and again untill I was hoarse but the Glandelinian with abloodcurldling yell caught me by the shou shoulder and I and he rolled to the floor toget her.Yelling hoars ely in my a ear he shook me as a terrior does a rat . The shock produced stuper similar tv that which seems to be felt by a mouse after the first shake by t he cat.....







Another instance was of little Gertrude Angeline but instead of being a victim of the enemy, was somebody that the enemy tried all their power to avoid. She had re remembered the assassintion of her poor sister and the scenes she had heard of Norma had enrage her untill she fairly acted like one insane. A large number of scouting Glandelinians near the christian lines spying no doubt on the christians was surprised by the appearance of this little child who was firs t discovered among some shu shrubbery at the mouth of some small stream a part of where Mansions first action of the war h ad occured. She had boldly demanded the reason of their presence and not knowing her at first, and thinking she was one of the fugitive children but on horseback, they had assembled with all speed and advanced against her.

Irritated by this she screamed;

"You dare oppose me and you will wish you hand not."

Nevertheless they paid no heed, and she dashed forward upon the nearest grayccat and wounded him severely with a sabre she had with her and shot down six others without mercy. I The immediate attack of the other Glandelinians was successful in rescueing another Glandelinian an officer from her grasp.Finding herself surrounded on all sides , and even seeing no way of avoiding the multitude of Glandelinians except by the river, she defied them to come on, and led her horse to the water and swam across t hese Glandelinians not daring to follow her though some of the Glandelinians tried to shoot her down but in vain. Here apparently her horse much fatigued she halted, but before the Glandelinians at this point could get their firearms ready xh she had forwith made them all her prisoners and forced them all in number about thirty to go with her to the christian lines .Among the prisoners was general Van Clocklin.

On another occasion she had h erself went out s pying, and as she was leaving the lines of the enemy, having captured the most important di spatches several shots were fired at her by the guards, and to two of the shots penetrat ed the left leg of her horse.Rendered desperate by the wounding of her horse she was determined to have reverge, and dari ngly advanced against her new opponents to their surprise and dismay, as they had expected her to flee screaming for help, and singling out an officer in the bunch who was provided with a cutlass, s prang tward him before he could make use of his weapon, and this he was very glad to give up surrendering very submissively as he could not dare to resist her when he saw that dangerous look in her eyes. Another man tried to advance to his aid but she knocked him down with the butt of her pistol, and as another man trid tried to seize her she only laughed, seized his head between his ha her hands, and threat ened to cut his head off if he did not immediately surrender.He di s o without question. She then capturing the rest by pio pointing her pistols at them brought them within the christian lines.Then laughing over her second sux success, she decided to to try her luck once more. Nearing the enemys lines she entered a thicket close by, where she discovered an officer looking over an important paps.She immediately surprised him but s he showed resistance and as he yelled she crushed his head with her pistol butt and otherwise lacerated him so badly in the struggle for the possession of the paper which shesucceeded in getting, that he died two days afterwards. Not long after she was sur pir surprised by two hundred Glandelinians who had sprang out from ambush and immediately surrounded her, but she sprang furiously at every one of them charging her horse so swiftly at them that they scattered in panic.Some of the Glandelinians immediately persued but did not return. Other detatchments seeing her and the commotion she had caused soon sped after her, and she was again s urrounded by a body of Glandelinians four deep all on horseback this time who pointed their sabres so if the child endeavored to break through, she might be immediately killd killed. One of the officers tried to check the fury of the little human tigress by throwing a sack over her head, but it did not good and she sprang upon her nearest opponent expecting her, with a sabre pointed at her in ord er to catch her on its po pi point and throw her into the air.T If the man had succeeded the child would have had her body ripped open instantly but the child had the real craftiness of a maniac, and avoided this attempt of the man by drawing her gun and shooting him down, s prang upon his horse before the others could use their bayonets or lances I mean, stabbed another with her dagger tearing his flesh from his bones. Several of the other Glandelinians tried to close in and inflict wounds on her with

It caused a sort of dreaminess in which there was no sense of pain or feeling of terror though quite conscious of all that w was happening and it was like to me what patients partaially under the influence of Chor Chloroform describe, who sees alo the operation but n feels not the knife. This singular condition was not the result of any process. T he shake annihilated fear, and allowed no sense of horror in looking at the horrified man. When he grabbed me by the neck and chocked me I had the sens sense of pain in the throat, ringing of bells in my ears, the sensation of dizzieness and a clogged up feeling in the throat, then before my senses left me I saw a bright flash heard a deafening crash and then I knew no more. When I came to I was among the dead with my brother bending over me a sabre in his hand from which blood was dripping."

T he Glandelinian had no doubt grabbed her by the throat and had squeezed so hard that her tongue was st ill protruding whe when she came to. To The rascal had not chocked her to death for he had leaped from her prostrate body to attack hw big brother who had offered to shoot him, but his piece had missed fire. This was t the flash she had-s een and which made the crashing report.The wat wanton treachery of the Glandelinians and their cruelty was indeed appalling, and even the cattle ranches outside the city of Norma had been captured as the enemy retreated into the city the cattle being driven off and the ranches and barns of the cattle e catt lemen being used as sort of fortifications-to stand against the besig besieging christians. T o such an extent did the Glandelinians carry their depredations that it was horrible and the devastations they caused was exceedingly terrific. Small t owns and villiages in the vinicty of Norma had been burned by the retreating Glandelinian armies and their inhibatants massacred. Nothing could exact the tragic tales that were known of these horrible massacres, and at a small town on the north of Norma Can called Van Dorner three hundred christians mostly women and childrn children were cut open alive and a district containing several villiages independent of an ernormous number of sheep, goats, and c-cattle were cap tured by the retreating Glandelinian armies, and the inhibatants were burned alive.

T he bravest man it seemed could not stand in the presence of these Glandelinians with a any steadiness, and the children most of them within the region of the enemy were dying of fear at their presence. The vinicty of Norma Catherine was indeed a veritible rd reign of terror. Those who were attacked by the Glandelinians managed to shake them off, but when thet their assailants got them by the throat they could only save themselves by shooting down their enemies. If they were unarmed and could not dislodge their enemiss, then indeed they wwre at the mercy of the Glandelinians. At Van Dorner the massacre was appalling. Several Angelinian soldiers had tried to escape, but the Glandelinians sprungupon them and killed them instantly.

Also an officer and his orderlis was goind through the woods on a tur tour of the enemys positions when a column of Glandelinians passed them so close that they nearly brushed his horse, and some of them giving fort h tremendous yells sprang upon the two christian officers. He Angelinias drew their sabres , but they were down in an instant, and though these Glandelinians were attacked furiously by the Angelinians who suddenly appeared, and though they beat the Glandelinians off with frightful losses in it was all in vain, and all over with the pokr poor officer -and his orderlis, their bodi es having been fairly hacked to pieces.A wicked Glandelinian also sprang upon a little boy who in this situation fired upon him and he fell. Conceiving him to be disabled the little boy attempted t o dispatch the rascal with his pistols, but he came in contact with the Glandelinian who catching him by the throat dragged him some distance along the ground.Having succeeded in drawing a brave of pistols from his belt the brave litt le boy scout fired, and lodged a ball in the shoulder of the Glandelinian, when the graycoat be becoming enraged shook him violently without letting go his hold, but in the struggle to disengage himself from the clutches of thefoe the brave boy who was very strong for his age caught hold of the man by both his ears and succeeded after sometime in throwing him down, or throwing the blaspheming graycoat on his side, while he availed himself of the his momentarily release to draw forth the remaining pistol and placing the muzzle at the bra breast of the graycoat shot him through the heart.He then continued on his way without assistance feeling at the moment little pain from his wounds although he redieved no fewer than thirt y five, from the effects of which he long continued to suffer....



701. I22 I2I

their sbres sabres but she sprang her horse tward her new assailants wi th a laugh who quickly tried to catch her on the points of their lances but the wary child jumped her horse aside hurling the lances up into the air with a dosterizat twist of her little sabre. No matter

SEE PAGE ONE HUNDRED TWENTY TWO

SPECIAL
ECIAL.

SPECIAL.....

CHAPTER FOURTEEN.....

OTHER ACCOUNTS ACCOUNTS OF THE MASSACRE.
GLANDELINIANS ASSAULTED BY THOUSANDS OF WOMEN AND CHILDREN, AND ASSASSINATED.

boys sudden[illegible] shrill bloodcurdling yells, had rushed after him firing volleys, and baring down the opposing reeds in their way, while the poor child tried vainly to effect his escape.

It caused a sort of dreaminess in which there was no sense of pain or feeling of terror though quite conscious of all that w was happening and it was like to me what patients partaially under the influence of Chor Chloroform describe, who sees alo the operation but n feels not the knife. This similar condition —

.....

.....





their sbres sabres but she sprang her horse tward her new assailants wi th a laugh who quickly tried to catch her on the points of their lances but the wary child jumped her horse aside hurling the lances up into the air with a dexterizst twist of her little sabre. No matter what they tri ed the Glandelinians could not overcome her and soon she had made a gap in their surrounding line by springing forward with n renewed fury and she was soon on her way again tward the christian lines and taui taunting the Glandelinians with her handkerchief and daring them to follow. They did not follow and as they had the puff taken out of them. They wondered if she was an ordi nary child or one of the dreaded an gels of the chi of one of the children they had recently massac red. Afterwards Gertrude Angeline was even known by the Angelinians as "T Go d's af avenging angel."

## CHAPTER FOURTEEN.

## OTHER ACCOUNTS OF THE MASSACRE.

While the Angelinians were concentrating for the seige of Norma Cat herine other children were reported to have been epers ued by the wicked Glanielinians who rushed furiously upon them from dark alleys. When daunt ed by the cleverness of the children the Glandelinians abandoned themselves whooly to rage. They rushed straight forward with the recklessness of maniacs, smashing, overturning, trampling under foot and crushi ng to atoms everything ththat was unfortunate to be in their way. The fugitives avoided the formidable attacks of the enemy by making degressions to the right or left, but the Glandelinians who can follow any trail soon had them in view again. Over the ability of the wise little children, the Glandelinians flew into fits of impatience and fury, and they became very dangerous. They fired constantly but all the bullets seemed to mi ss. Several of the Glandelinians persued the children on horseback, and galloped furiously upon the fugiti ves.To avoid this charge the child ren by a quick movement to the right or left caused the cavarly to gallop ahead, but the foot soldiers saw them, and the children were under a perfect hail of bullets. The foolish Glandelinians were excited to a paroz paroxysm of restless fury over the fact that these children seemed impossible to be captured. Before one of the little boys could throw a stone a Glandelinian officer rushed upon him, thrust his sharp pointed sword into the middle of the childs chest, and threw him bodily and all over his horses back ripping his body open from top to bottom, and his intrails fell on top of the human fiend. The little girls were trying to stone two other Glandelinians as they approached slowly tward them, and then thought that by making a rush to the side they mi h might succeed in escaping the murderers, but the Glandelinians too quick for that rushed upon the two little girls running their sabres through t heir bodies and tossed them into the air with the same results as to the little boy. Another foolish Glandelinian though he was badly wounded by a child who had fired a shot at him attacked her from behind and thrusting his sabre through her back ripped her complt completely in two and also t ossed her into the ai r.Thes e Glandelinians next went after a mulitude of fugitives who were trying to osd escape from the city and killed as many as they could shoot. They were extremely destructive among the fleeing children and shot down fift y in a single minute, and the Glandelinians cut them in pieces with their sabres. On pressed the Glandelinians after the other fugitives , making all kinds of circuits so as to head them off.They shot more of the innocent children down, and cut them up dreadfully, the ferocious Glandelinians managi managing to slay them all within twenty minutes. Simultaneously a shrill scream reached the ears of the inmates of St Vincents Convent and presently a little girl rushed from the reeds, her face covered with g blood calling loudly for assassinstance to her brother who had just been attacked by some of the Glandelinians.A strong party of Angelinians from the bes ieging lines proceeded to the spot and found the little boy stretched on his face motionless, coverd with dir t and blood hi s eyes starting from their sockets and his tongue protruding in all the express i ve horror of a terrible death death, and as they turned him over on his back his frontal part of the body was found to be ripped completely away, but the interior of the body was empty.

The Glandelinians who had been highly it irritated at the boys sudden i nr intrusion had waved their sabres in the air, and with shrill bloodcurdling yells, had rushed after him firing volleys, and baring down the opposing reeds in their way, while the poor child tried vainly to effect his escape.

~~703.~~
~~I23~~

f For a short time he h had hopes of eluding his persurs and as the Glandelinians observed a troop of Angelinian soldiers mounted not far away and these had in circum fewv circumference menanced them with gesture s while preparing to fir fire.The glandelinians however being strong in numbe numbers and shrieking with rage made a charge for the Angelinians as if to reach the object of their attack, and despite broadside after broadside of musketry poured upon them the glandelinians managed to hew many of them down with their sabres, but fortunately the other Angelinians managed to get away after slaying fourty nine of the Glandelinians with one volley. The ferocious glandelinians followed the Angelinians foaming with rage to the rising bank of the river, the Angelinians stopping at times to fire upon their persuors, and closely pressed by the glandelinians both them and the glandelinians came upon the slope where and s a strong party of glan Angelinians mostly all cow boy ranchers and Calverinians who heard the clattering shots were prepared, and instantly fired a series of volleys as the glandelinians appeared. Beaten back as they were the glandelinians then returned to the charge withi increasing fury to the little boy and his sisters, who in their eagerness to escape, stumbled and fell, the huge mass of Glandelinians fairly swarming above them, and not seding their intended vict victims, passed over them..... As soon as they had passed, the little boy and his sisters arose and limping with pain attempted once more to retreat, but the Glandelinians seding them wheeled about, and returned to the attack, their sabres were flourished in the air, and the next moment the unfortunate children were struck to the ground.

The little girls escaped but the little boy had been knocked senseless. On recovering himself his situation was hopeless and two of the most cruellest of the glandelinians standing over him and yelling with rage pounded the earth in their own-war dance, and ploughing it with their bayonets.Then the first picked glandelinian took him up, and grabbing him by the throat chocked him so hard that his neck was crushed, and then he cut away his chest and belly and cleaned him out. All this cruel slaughtering happened while Bunte was concentrating for the main portion of the seige, and there was then at the time another battle raging between Mansions army and that of Purgatorians glandelinian forces, and the battle of which was still raging was at its height having raged four days and during the afternoon of the fourth day there was a lull in the battle for an hour.It is commonly called the battle ofHalander. During that afternoon the whole of Mansions line was fiercely engaged. The frightful conflict raged all that afternoon with all its violence and even way into the night and on one part of the christian line it seemed apparent apparent that the enemy would gain the advantage. The struggle was fearful and general the whole battle field being strewn with the dead and wounded. Two more hours of this sanguinary conflict soon resulted in the crushing if the first main columns of the enemy, but the enemy resumed the struggle with all the violence they could assume untill again many of their brave leaders fell. The Glande linians made their charges in endless succession but again and again were b beaten back, the glandelinians having many of their divisions fully desciminated. The struggle finally ceased for the day turning out as a draw but at the same time a sort of christian v x victory, and the losse were considered as I60,000 for the christians and I70,000 for the enemy. Though the fighting ended as a draw it was as I said before in favor of the christians, for the enemy had failed to force the christian lines.....

Violet and her sisters w were amazed at the fury of the war though yet so young in its duration and the number of severe struggles around Norma Catherine. They were even surprised at the ferocity of the glandelinians. Tony Senguine was reported recovering swift ly from his painful wounds, ad and Violet and her dear little sisters were very kind to him, and did so much to aid the wounded soldiers, that they were afterwards called "The Darlings of the Nation."
T heir beauty had increased tremendously, so tremendously that all the Angelinians marveled, and never before had thy such great friends as these Angelinians, while generals Ant onio Senguine and his brother treated t he li ttle girls like pets, doing all in their power for them, and having them treated as some of the greatest heroines of the world. Not an enemy did they have among the Angelinians, or even the fierce and vicious Abyssinkilians, and every difficulty they ran into the Angelinians, were sure to help them out even at all risks. Yt all this did not satis fy the little girls, and though they increased their kindness tward the soldiers their hearts were heavy and sad.....



703. I24 I23

All of what thethey had heard concerning theglandelinians and what they had seen with their very eyes made them very unhappy. Eva during general Mansions advance tward Norma the wicked Glandelinians had increased thei r fury, and whileagain their assaults were directed against Mansion and some times agai n against punte, a nab band of Glandelinians slipping into a part of Buntes inactive lines from the rear murdered ev ery Angelinian whom they could lay their hands on, destroying the crops belonging to the inhibatants in the Bondons vally outside of Norma, ch chopped down the orchards, and burned their villiages. These operations were committed with fiendish cruelty and wholesa wholesale destruc destruction to property, and woe to the christian women and children no matter who they were or what nationality they belonged to if once they got into the hands of the glandelinians. However the raids upon the chri christian lines were of such a savage affair filled to the brim with th the assassination of able bodied soldiers, the slaughter of regugee women a and children, and the starving of several towns filled with people,murder looth, wholesale assassination, and imprisonment, the destruction of property, and the horrors of the war itself that the Abbiannian nation itself was horrifed. Events followed quick and fast during the seige of Norma Cat herine- in Calverinia elsewhse.Even during the battle of Mansion, anothervgreat glandelinian army moving down from the north after having been landed at Calverine had march ed against the small city of Bondon though the Calverinian and Colsular corps had sent in prot ests in the name of humanity a and civilazation against the bombardment of a city filled with helpless-sick persons, and women and children and other non-combatants, the glandelinians begun a furious bombardment with explosive shells, and this wq was followed by attack after attack against the christian t roops stationed there which raged with the most unceasing fury, the glandelinians determined to massacre the children and the others whether their sickness was catching or not .
T he conflict was especially severe but all the assaults were more or less easily repulsed except the last which drove the Angelinians defending the small city back into the st reets, ni and the glandelinians almost entered the-streets .This assault was also repulsed because no matter how many of the glandelinians po poured into the streets they were all shot down by tens of thousands per hour, and the glandelinians could make no headway. Both sides had machine guns, but the enemy had the most number of guns. The severity of the fighting can be judged by the fatal i ty of fourty thousand in fifteen minutes, that many soldiers killed and maimed in those fifteen minutes, while the conflict in the streets had raged for four hours.
But the worse phase of the tragedy was in the bombardment. The horrible shrieking shells fell everywhere, bursting on the streets streets, in homes in hotels, in public buildings, and many hitting the principal churches. N Noone was safe. It was the strange tragic luck that the helpless innocent women and children were the main victims, and mostly little children at that. A woman with her two little children in her arms one a boy and another a girl running across the street for safty was hit by a shell and what became of the three aft erwards no one could ever tell though where the shell had exploded there was a large gaping hole in the street, and buildings for two blocks were in ruins and razed. At the same time a child entering a convent or mother house was cut in fragments by the high explosive shell, and while a mother and five children in one of the houses were all wounded by the debris while another shower ofthe fragments of the same shell ruined a hosp tal hospital near it killing a nuse nurse, and also a child already wounded. Simultaneously scores of little boys and girls and ebe eva young women in the streets at the same time seemed to have been selected by the flying pieces f f of sh ells for a terrible number of them had ben killed, and injured, many of them fatally. It was indeed inde ed horrible. Hundreds who had escaped tried to reach the Pandora and S Sendon railroad but thousands others could not get away, and scores were killed by the shells every time one happened to burst. Many boom bomb proofs way before thewar had been builded in the houses in which th the men and women and childrn stayed for safty, but in vain for nothing could stand before the high explosives . Glandelinian prisoners taken told that the glandelinian leaders had promished their soldiers se several hours of sack and slaughter, and also booty if thet they took the city, which of course they never did. T his news whether false or true sprad aro nd around and added to the fear, especially after the fierce attacks.The shells shrisked and roared and exploded in a mighty tumult, and indeed the whole entire city was pani c stricken, especially as the fiere fierce onslaughts of the enemy against the christian lines defending the city never ceased.

704.

The people feared that in due time the attacks would secure entrance and then all would be over. They feared the aru aroused savagery of the Glandelinians---loot----rape---and butchering. If they had known what was true that the Angelinians had but little ammunition left, the fear and panic would have become intense. But the Angelinians had expanded their last ounce of ammunition, but nevertheless the glandelinians were a great disadvantage for though the christians could do no further execution with bullets, the enemy time and again only faced bristling walls of pikes and bayonets and after several attempts to carry the position and meeting terrible slaughter at the hands of the Ange linians who weilded their brutal pikes and bayonets with great effect they had at last retired in great disorder.

But this repulse was but temporary. Fifteen minutes they came back with greater force and made a fierce onset. It was one of the bloodiest battles of the war up to now and suffering wholesale slaughter in charging against the bristling wall of bayonets, the wicked Glandelinian columns the most immense ever arrayed against the christians was cut to pieces and again withdrew in great confusion. Thousands of the glandelinian soldiers were killed in a very few minutes, the pikes, and bayonets proving more dangerous than a storm of canister or bullets, and so the assault along this point was given up,and the bombardment in only continued for another day untill another foe army came up. The struggle was recommenced the next day with frightful and redoubled fury.

During the second day of the battle railway and telegraph lines were severed, and more villiages around that town were filled with wounded and dying christians.The Angelinians themselves in driving one of the enemys attacks with frightful deschination of the foe columns captured food sull supply trains, many cannons, and also several foe generals.

While one of the fiercest attacks of the enemy was going one a large force of glandelinians were advancing to reinforce the besiegers on a special soldiers tr train, and nearing this town called Nellie Rickson t hey swept t o the attack but a perfect mob of Calverinians, and Abyssinkilians had arived from another quarter, and the train was besieged, and captured, while the glandelinian assailants were driven back with the most terrific slaughter of all yet and the seige broken.The glandelinian army at the resumination of the battle was cut to pieces and routed for thirt y miles inthe wildest confusion, finally fairly trodden down and almost annihilated before the few survivors managed to seek safty in the highest mountians. It was the grandest christian victory ever witnessed yet.

GLANDELINIANS ASSAULTED BY THOUSANDS OF WOMEN AND CHILDREN AND ASSASSINATED.

While this was going on a considerable party of glandelinians in the disguise as Angelinians were returning from a furlough to general Mc-gollester johnstons army still situated at Flanders and inactive on a special train of thirt y eight coaches and neared a small half burning town called Nellie, and here a mob of fifty thousand women and children all desperate Calverinians each with some weapon in hand fearing that they would be massacred, and regignizing them desp despite their disguise, forbade their passing through the city, knowing they were glandelinians. The mobs even the women and children besides the men from their frenzy and terror had become like raging fiends, and the train was soon besieged by a furious mulitude, who s mashed in the windows with rocks, and even set the coaches on fire. Meanwhile the engine had been detatched from the train and run off, though its flags however were returned. Two officers wished to have a consucat consultation with the leaders of the mob, but of no use, and for a while the efforts of the glandelinian officers by drawing their weapons prevented an immediate attack.Yet they realized that nothing could restrain the mob from attacking the pa party, for the frenzied men women, and children were growing worse, and these armed heavily soon made a headlong rush howling like a pack of wolves and soon every one were slain and the whole train derailed, the mobs shouting''No quarter for the assassins of women and children.''





705.

T hey even shouted;

SEE PAGE ONE HUNDRED TWENTY FIVE

SPECIAL

SPECIAL.



CHAPTER FIFTEEN.

GERTRUDE ANGELINE GIVES VIOLET, AND HER SISTERS A LITTLE(ONLY A LITTLE) EXCITEMENT..... INDEED SOME EXTREMLY.... LITTLE EXCITEMENT?

seemed apparent that the glandelinians were afraid to come on the other little girls stood stock still they deciding to give the glandelinians another series of shots, but at every attempt to rai se their small rifles for the purpose of doing so their horses commenced tossing their heads up and down, and entirely preventing the little girls from taking aim.

....  .....

[illegible] efforts of the Glandelinian officers but of no use, and for a while the by drawing their weapons prevented an immediate attack.Yet they realized that nothing could restrain the mob from attacking the pa party, for the frenzied men women, and children were growing worse, and these armed heavily soon made a headlong rush howling like a pack of wolves and soon every one were slain and the whole train derailed, the mobs shouting''No quarter for the assassins of women and children.''





705.

They even shouted;
''Down with the Glandelinian assassins.They slaughter us, and our own, so we slaughter them in return.''

## CHAPTER FIFTEEN.

### GERTRUDE ANGELINE GIVES VIOLET AND HER SISTERS A LITTLE(ONLY A LITTLE) EXCITEMENT.....INDEED SOME EXTREMELY LITTLE EXCITEMENT.

During the time when the seige of Norman Catherine was in full away, Gertrude Angeline had again come to pay violet and her sisters a visit and not telling them ant anything of her former exploits decided to take them on an adventure and show them that no Glandelinian no matter who they be can capture them with her as their leader. So on account of her visit Violet and her sisters had a very thrilling adventure, exactly really more thrilling and exciting to the Glandelinians however than to the little girls if I must tell the exact truth, and adventure that any one can be assured the Glandelinians will hereafter avoid-no matter if they be disgraced for- it. The Glandelo Glandelinians whom Gertrude purposely ran the Vivian girls into happened to be the fierce and daring Mc-Hollestinians.
They had went on a certain road to find some wounded soldiers who had been predicted to have been neglected, and had met a horde of these Glandelinian soldiers under general Clarence Horten Baldwin, and some of the Glandelinians seemed to have also been or the Omarian Curdes, Mc-Hollestinians, Zimmermannians and even the fiercer kind known as the Klan-Gargolians.Gargolian Glandelinians belong to a peculiar secret society, and before Heaven itself are Glandelinian soldiers-who if any body once aroused would wish they had not been born. The Glandelinians of this kind wore long regallas and hoods with a great moon on top ad also wore hats over the hoods which shape more like a young girls were of blood red color, and were so covered with flack flumes and feathers that they almost looked like head dresses of Indian Chi efs. Thses these Glandelinians called Gargolians had cross and skulls painted on the front of their regallas and was decorated all so over like some of the highest kind of Fortune d tellers. The Gargolians of all sects belong to many different secret Societies, but all in a body no matter what the color of regallas, are Free-masions, and half savages.
These Glandelinians discovered the little girls first, the little girls being mounted as well as the enemy, and as the Glandelinian girls halted, the Gargolians made a sudden dash upon them setting up the most fearful yells, which could beat those of the very devils themselves. They did not fire however but intended to run the children through with their long lances and sabres. Violet and her sisters saw the only means to stop their headlong charge was to shoot them down as fast as they could fire, and be sure not to miss, so violet singled out their screaming leader, while her sisters took the nearest men, and shot them down.The leader was killed.
The Glandelinians had surely expected to see the little girls flee and scream for help, and seeing their brave stand which was fully unexpected, the Glandelinians were amazed and astonished.The nearest who had come on with a terrific charge and yelling like demons, and seeing seven of their comrades go down dead, every one of them at that, halted and then did not fire.

''Why in the name of common sense don't you shoot them down you fools?''Yelled their main leader Baldwin who kept in the rear.''Why are you stopping like that for.Fire.''

''Its those drated vivian Girls''Shouted one of the men.''You bet we will fire.''
Violet and her sisters with Gertrude Angeline had just dashed into a thicket when they heard an earsplitting crash of musketry, and violets horse went down throwing her head formost. Had they been standing in the road when the storm of musketry came not one of them would have escaped without being riddled with bullets. Seeing however that it seemed apparent that the Glandelinians were afraid to come on the other little girls stood stock still they deciding to give the Glandelinians another series of shots, but at every attempt to raise their small rifles for the purpose of doing so their horses commenced tossing their heads up and down, and entirely preventing the little girls from taking aim.

706.

During their attempts to steady and pacify their steeds, the Glandelinians with frightful yells now came rushing at them again, and the little girls fired at rao random, and whé whether the balls whistled uncomfortably near their horses ears or not they could not tell, but they nevertheless gave their heads such sudden jerks as to throw the near reig rein over on the off side--the curb chains came undone, and the bits t urned right around in their mouths. The huge mass of Glandelinians was less than twenty yards off with their sabres flourished in the air and yelling furiously to the little girls to halt. Having no command whatever of their horses the half frightened little vivian girls dug the long rowels in, when to their dismay their horses sprang straight forward tward the human brutes brutes, and the little girls ty ought it was all up but they leaned over on the off sides as far as possible, and the clashing sabres of the Glandelinians were within a few feet of the litt le girls as they shot through the mass of dis ordered Glandelinians, with such irrestible force that they escaped unharmed and caused incred ible confusion among the graycoats, there being a rearing and plunging of their horses, cursing and sw earing, and the clashing of sabres against one another. The little girls again plied the rowlerowels and was brought again to a s udden stand by three oak trees in a sort of triangle, a vigorous dig, and they got straight through.Only Gertrude seemed to take it all in as fun instead of excitement, while violet and her sisters looked pale and scared.
However Gertrudes arm came so violently in contact with one of the trees as to almost unhorse her, s lewing her right arm behind her back over her left hip, while a branch swished against her neck with suchcforce as nearly to make intolerable pain, while her hair was torn and her ribbon in tatt ers. Gertrude knew not how she managed to stick to her gun with her middle finger only hooked through the trigger guard, her left hand across her chest holding by the ends of the reins, which most fortunately she had in her hands when she fired, and in this fas hion she went at a tearing gallop behind violet and her sisters through a thick tangled brush and underwood mostly back torns and over which her mare jumped like a buck almost throwing her.

He was nearly on his head three or four timesy as the soil was very heavy,, sandy, and full of holes. A score of Glandelinians was all this time close in her wake firing rq rapidly but missing, and she turned and made off in the opposite direction at her best pace. The Glandelinians went tearing after her like the wind, as she had a long start and they were afraid of losing her in the thick brush.As soon as she got to a high pile of rocks which for a time hid her from her persuers, and as soon as she could pull up which she managed after performing three or four circular movements, she jumped off, righted her bridal, fixed the bit and reins and prepared to make a stand here. After giving her persuers who soon discovered her hiding place thirty shots i n which she mowed down the very same number, and sustaining three more savage charges, the last a long and desperate one far from pleasant as her horse had all the puff taken out of her, and she could only manage to hold her own before the human brute brutes to her great satisfaction she held them at bay fighting an actual battle with them, untill she could gallop off once more and locate the scattered friend s of hers.

In the meantime as she found them and started off again for a while unmolested they again suddenly found a troop of seventy Glandelinians crashing after them at a terrific gallop shoutinglustily, and some of them singli ng out Gertrude rode hard in her rear, and as she cleared a path for them she fired shooting down Baldwin. The baffled Glandelinians turned to see who had the nerve to skip their path and shoot down one of their main leaders, when she gave another of them a bullet behind the shoulder and cleared out of the path of the enemy. In rā reloading she and the Vivian Girls lost sight of their persuers, and cantering on their front they nearly caught the little girls, as they had stopped to gallop around just where the path turned sharply and suddenly to the right and the eight sweet little girls were almost under their very sabres ere they saw them. The Glandelinians were lying in wait, and madea tr terrific charge yelling furiously, the little girls whirling their horses like a top, and aw after firing a score of shots, away they went a-tearing with the rowels deep in the flank of their horses as the little girls threw themselves on their horses necks. It was a very na near shave the enemys sabres and lances being over the hindquarters of the childrens horses as they persued frantically.



707. I28

The little girls went through brush that in cold blood any one could have off scratchless, their

SEE PAGE ONE HUNDRED TWENTY SEVEN.



CHAPTER SIXTEEN.

RESCUE COMES TO THE UNFORTUNATE FUGITIVES.
THE BATTLE IS ON AGAIN...

Indeed all variety varities of Glandelinians we were [illegible] provoked or no, provoked fierce and dangerous, and would rush headlong at any poor little child which attracted their attention,and would pierce their little bellies with their sabres, ripp them open or carry them

706.

During their attempts to steady and pacify their steeds, the Glandelinians with frightful yells now came rushing at them again, and whether the balls whistled

the childrens horses as they persued frantically.



707. I28

The little girls went through brush that in cold blood any one could have pronounced impassable, but they did not come off scratchless, their poor little faces and hands were shockingly torn, and their dresses literally in shreds, and Jennie's neck was frightfully scratched, and bleeding freely. The furious galloping of their horses had raised great dust clouds and the poor little girls were almost smothered. To get their breath which they could not endure without 1 no longer, they lessened their horses speed; turns turned, but before they were aware the furious determined Glandelinians still charging were almost upon them. They could not turn in time and therefore the little girls fired steadily and most furiously upon the nearest assailants striking six men fairly between the eyes, and four in the chest, and even bringing down ten of their horses .As the survivors rushed at them pell-mell they again fired and seven of the nearest men were shot in the head about tene inches above their eyes and several others wwe were struck in their chests, four others in their legs, five in their abdomen abdomens, and two others in the mouth, and this lull in the terrific onset, enabled the little girls who were almost covered with blood and dirt to get out of the way before the tremendous confusion would subside.

The Glandelinians seeing the bold stand of the little girls and their accuracy of shooting backed further and further into the brush, and as the little girls were reloading and firing, the Glandelinians made the longest and furious charge the little girls ever saw, they fairly hunted their bleeding fugitives, while their rifles were only half loaded. They rode in a circle in every direction to dodge their wily foes but could not succeed i untill they reached a thick underbrush. They managed to elude the enemy here and started to reload.They had none but conical balls and their guns were becoming foul.They now could not get one down and the yelling on every side of them give them the startling realization that they were in danger of being surrounded. They sought in vain for stones and at length in despair they manged to pick up some thick branches and with hammering the ramrod in, and driving it against a tree at length got the bullets home, but were at once compelled to flee their clothes besmeared with blood from their burning wounds.

## CHAPTER SIXTEEN.

### RESCUE COMES TO THE UNFORTUNATE FUGITIVES.

Tears ca e into their eyes and they piteously begged God to sa e save them or sent rescue. The enemy came rushing after the bleeding fugitives wit h great fury, and suddenly there seemed to be a rush of graycoats everywhere and the little girls were dragged from their horses Gertrude Angeline having escaped. One of t he Glandelinians had Jennie by the throat chocking her fearfully and the child hung limp and helpless against his broad chest, her eyes bulging and her t ongue protruding. A Glandelinian was struggling hard to run his sabre into Joices body, while Angeline and Daisy, and the other little Vivian girls were als o w struggling hard to prevent their assailants from placing their hands around their necks, but were unsuccessful and soon they looked the same as Jennie did. T hey tried to scratch the faces of the Glandelinians, and kick them in the stomach, but they had grown very weak, and soon with their heads thrown back, and their tongues protruding they ceased struggling. Sudde Suddenly the Glandelinians let them drop to the ground, threw up their arms and well, while simultaneously there came a crashing roar of musketry, and fourty other graycoats plunged to earth. T hen there was a sudden rush of soldiers in purple, and violet and her sisters fainting from the loss of blood and of their harrowing experience were lifted ontl t r horses, and later found themselves in the hospital tent with the Abyssinkilian nurses by them, and who attended to their wounds.It was Gertrude Angeline who had brought res u re scue to them.

Indeed all variety varities of Glandelinians we were becoming extremely fierce and dangerous, and would rush headlong provoked or not provoked at any poor little child which attracted their attention,and would pierce their little bellies with their sabres, ripp them open or carry them

off with their heads fronts head downward despite the dripping blood and dangling intestines, tha ghen rip them open further and fling them down with great violence. The Glandelinians losing all control of themselves had become subjected to paroxysmns of uncontrolable fury often ploughing the bodies of their victims in the most frightful manner, and assaulting scouting parties of christian soldiers near Norma in the most fierce and desperate style. Of the children they captured they worked for hours on their torture, nor did they leave them untill they had cut them up frightfully, and cleared their insides out. During the same day Violet and her sisters had their sad and thrilling experiece t h same Glandelinians or a party of the same endeavored t o act the same way tward four other little girls, but the intended victims beda became alarmed and ran through the woods, and made their best of their way tward a large cane brake, about one third of a mile distant . The whole party of Glandelinians persued them, and the poor children were speedily converted int o a pin-cusions, the place of pins being supplied by many lances, and the number and severety of their wounds seemed to have confused their brains for inst ead of keeping straight ahead tward the canes they turned off short and dashed into a narrow gully without an exit. The ravine was so narrow that they broke to pieces many of the lances as they rushed screaming and shrieking for mw mercy, and when they had fairly entered there was barely roon room to turn. The cruel assailants now had it all their on own way and while many blocked the entrance, the others jumped into the ravine and set to work in cutting them up alive. Seizing the shrieking innocents they cut their throats, and as the blood covered victims with their bloo tongues protrud ing hung limp, the Glandelinians came to s udden and uncontrollable fits of anger, and after after hacking them furiously with their sabres and tearing their entrails out, dashed them to pieces against the rocks, while the other children not seized as yet had hid behind the highest rocks having braved the dark than face these blood, thirsty murderers. There was however little hope for escape, for the Glandelinians after venturesing their rage upon the first victims, found the others, who though they took to their heels, and thought themselves fortunate in climbing a tree, up which they tried to scramble, were quickly sei zed and ripped open alive, and had their ribs cut away so completely that the whole of their intestines were exposed to view. The rest of the surviving children who were hehelpless with terror were seized and their necks fairly crushed in the iron grasp of the Glandelinians, who squzz squeezed so hard that the bones themselves were broken and the t ongues of the children cont unied to protrude long aft er they were dead.

T hei r faces were ashen hued and their eyes were starting from their sockets, as the Glandelinians slashed their throats frightfully ploughing open the center untill the intrals of their throats were exposed. Then aft er opening their bodies completely the blood besmeared assassins left the dead innocents lying in the ravine, and proceeded in quest of more victims. About an hour later, the Glandelinians to the horror of the inmates, reached a large orphan asylum, and seeing it was wee weakly defended prepared to make a deadly charge upon it. The Sisters saw there was no time to be lost, and the porters and janitors finding a good number of firearms in the building made good use of these weapons and though they shot the enemy down rapidly, they failed to check the onward rush of the brutes . The Glandelinians shout ing and firing rushed furiously at the top of their speed tward the orphan asylum. The only chance of escape for the inmates was by the rear, but before they could even prepare to do so the r orphan asylum was surrounded by the furious Glandelinians, and they hurled the butts of the r mus muskets with such powerful force against the doors as to sent them crashing in altogether, although they were heavily barred. In they rushed overturning and scattering everything, attacked the fleeing inmates behind their backs, and bayoneted the brave nuns, and even the porters and janitors who opposed them. Other big doors were battered down ponderous as they were, and the helpless sick inmates in the don domort ories were strangled to death, their throats crushed, and their bodies so frightfully mangled and torn open that the beds had nothing hardly except mangled bleeding corpses, the intestines lying a ll over the sheets, and blood flowing in every direction. Their hearts were pulled out by some Glandelinians who flung them at the priests whom were prisoners, but were struck dead for their horrible dd deeds by their religious assassin assailants.





In every direction, in every room a horrible fight raged with the murderous graycoats, and the childrens guardians, even the surviving nuns took part using every dangerous weapon they laid their hands on. But the Glandelinians being bett er armed s oon won and were immediately masters of the whole series of buildings . But both parties had fought ferociously ferociously, the Glandelinians having used their bayonets, pikes, and sabres upon the childrens guardians, and many Glandelinians had either a few teeth broken, or scars, and wounds on their bodies, while scores of them had been killed. Over seventy five of them lay dead. This just irritation wa was sufficient however to a rouse their bitterest anger and rage all the more, and for revenge they attacked the remaining priests and nuns most furiously, with their sabres and bayonets and even tore out their entrails,.To turto tort ure the first child victims they seized, they tore off the skins in s t stripes and strips then using sharp saws sawed off their fingers and t oes , tore off their ears, and even sawed horrible gashes in their arms and legs , and then suffocated them untill they died for want of air, and lastly fairly cut them to pe pieces scatt ering their intestines all over the halls and floors of the orphan asylum.....

The visages of these Glandelinians were already hedious in aspect, with their villainous looking eyes glaring like fire, their fierce cannibal like teeth, the savage claw like hands all rendered them an abject of terror to the children, whose wildly beating hearts could be plainly b heard. The Glandelinians attacked these children with indescriable fury, and the shrieking which was fairly da deafening s oon ceased as the children were chocked to death or smothered and cut up alive. Even whenever the children hid h they were found and slaughtered in the most horrible way, and soon every child found was dead with their bodies frightfully torn open, and if there were other children who hid so successfully as not to be found, they died w an anyway, and a more horrible death, by Fire, for in leaving the Glandelinians barricaded alo the windows and doors of the orpa orphan ay asylum, and set the building on fire fire .

In one instance Gertrude Angeline saw a more horrible s ight than all previously described, and which also came near causing her death. For a mile or two she had wandered from t he direction of the very christian lines, startled by the most heaviest firing she had ever heard since she went into the great war, n and she had traveled along the ba k banks of the Norma Run River which in this part abounded in tall matrushes . Her bloodhounds which s he had with her on this occasion seemed muchvto enjoy to prowling about and exami examining every bushy place, and at last met with some objects lurking among the bushes, wh which caused them to set up a most vehement and determined baying. Gertrude decided to explore the spot with caution as she well knew from the peculiar tone of their baying that there were Glandelinians around butchering children, and the smell of gore was on the air. Having desired the dogs to drive them out, a task which they proceeded to perform with great willingness, she had a full view of the number of Glandelinians who appeared to be Zimmermandians and M ac-pollestinians. Gertrude however was was instantly seen, and she hastily made her escape t ward the river under the concealment of the bushes , but the furious Glandelinians came savagely forward, and Gertrude stood still behind a big rock, and looked at them cautiously.... At this moment she felt that her situation was not free from danger, as the Glandelinians seemed headed for the rocks. Poor Gertrude was unarmed, without any vs visible opportunity of escaping, and it was useless to attempt avoiding them. The only arms she had was a brace of pistols, that only had three bullets apiece.

She stood well on her guard, holding the pis tols in her hands with her fingers upon the trigger of both. But at this instant the dogs boldly flew in between her and the enemy and surrounding the nearest kept them at bay for a few moments by their violent and resolute baying. The courage of those faithful dogs was admirable, they advanced up to the greater number of Glandelinians, and stood making the greatest clamor at them, without the least appra appearance of fear. The Glandelinians conscious of theirvve weapons remained unmoved at their noisy att empts, and soon swung their muskets right and left, making the dogs back up, the graycoats laughing as they cont inued to advab advance.....

At one moment the dogs perciev ing that the Glandelinians would not halt, and kept on advancing were about to actually seize hold of several, but they paid dearly for their imprudence, for without discomposing the majestic and steady attitude in which they advanced, they merely made a slight movement with their bayonets , and at the next instant Gertrude to her sorrow beheld two lying dead.She had six. In doing this the Glandelinians made so litt le exer exertion that it was scarcely perceptin! perceptible by what means they had killed the dogs . Of h the time by which she gained by the interference of the dogs , not a minute was lost. She fired upon the Glandelinians and two of t heir officers fell, while one of the balls went through the side of a private just between the short ribs, and he also fe,ll the blood flowing f freely. But the furious survivors only made a headlong rush ttward the 4 rocks where Gertrude was, when the other dogs made one furious spring and bore three Glandelinians down with fierce growlings and killing them quickly, then to spring at the others, and cause such confusion that it was amazing. Before the dogs sprang she had no doubts that the rascals would spring upon her, but the enemy had been so near that she had been seized with a panic, especially as she was now without ammi ammunition.As she sprang up to run, taking advantage of the fierce fight the dangerous dogs showed, she had started off, but met several new Glandelinians rush ing upon her from behind. Being an excellan shot, and having only one bullet left, and having recovered herself, thought herself pretty cert certain from the position she was in of killing one of them outright. Unfortunately she did not recollect that the last charge in one of her pistols had been some time in it before being shot off, and therefore was damp, sovthat her piece hung fire, and the fa ball falling short , entered the ground close to her nearest assailant. In consequences of this she was seized with another panic, and took directly to her heels, followed by the remaining victorous dogs, but being soon out of breath, ad and wounded, and closely persued by the Glandelinians, she jumped up and over another heap of stones , and there made another stand, hurling heavy rocks as fas t as she kn ew how,vfully reo resolved to defend her life as well as she could to the utmost. Her quick and well aim in throwing the rocks had such effect upon her persuers that they also made a stand, and lay down at a distance of a few hundred yards from the heap of stones and returned the fire with their muskets. The Glandelinians roused by the craving desire to slay her as they did the other children, seemed to fear no dang er, and the stern resistance was repelled by them. The Glandelinians tried to get the better of her by surrounding the pile of roc ks, and succ eeding, sprang and threw themselves forward with a swift rush, but Gertrude had held them at bay with the stones she threw, and by the help of her hounds. It terrified her to think of such a d eath if capt ured alive by these Glandelinians, and decided to hold her ground untill killed by their bullets . The Glandelinians now assembled around the rocks in great numbers, and seeing there was no use to make a stand any longer, she took her only chance by c climbing a tree, and though the shot whisl whistle whistled dangerously around her, she reached the top without harm and thought herself fairly outof their reach. From throw ing down heavy limbs and nuts which grew on this tree, quite a number of the Glandelinian soldiers were severely wounded, about the heqds and should shoulders, but the survivors still maintained their ground, with their eyes fi ery with rage.

Gertrude seemed to be unharmed by the incossant fussilade of bullets poured into the tree by the besiegers, but nevertheless the Glandelinians would not give up, and several proceeded to cut down the tree with their sabres, but got a shower of heavy nuts, and were killed for the attempt, their skulls being crushed. Yet it seemed in vain for poor Gertrude to seek refuge in the tree for several Glande-linians made another atr attempt to climb the treew , and even made attempt after attempt with almost incredible agility, and two succeedd in reachig reaching her.

The thirst of blood, of the Glandelinians became insatiable and the ferocity of the two Glandelinians who reached her was amazing, and knowing the cunning and deceitfulness of the rascals, and what they would do if they reacher reached her much nearer she hurled the nuts fairly into their faces , and they fell headlong to the ground, their jaws and cheek bones broken. But all the Glandelinians were nimble, courageous, and insedious, and the wild, revengeful, and blood thirs ty rascals, made a rush for the tree together. Angeline again let loose a shower of the heavy nuts as quick as she could pull them off the stem. Some of the nuts missed, others hit their marks, and the victims were either killed outright, wounded, or tried to escape.....



At last another of the Glandelinians succeeded in climbing the tree and got too close to Gertrude to suit her. She qui ckly made a bayonet of a branch by t tying a long kni fe to it and waited for him. First she smashed a nut upon his head making hij nutty.The nut had crushed itslef against his ha head but it certainly did not injure him, and came up nearer but she quickly flung her belt which she wore around her waist around his throat quickly t ightening it chocking him hard by twisting it tight with one hand while she recieved him upon the point of her aartificial bayonet which she thrust apparently down his throat, s mashing another nut on his head at the same time with the other hand letting go of the belt.The knife broke off short leaving less than three n inches on the stick.The dread of the Glandelinians was that if they fired at the child to defend him who was exposed to their view, they might kill the man with their own bullets. For a moment there was a pause when Gertrude Angeline who could not ba bare his presences any longer struggled vehene vehemently to draw her dagger, and the little girl soon succeeded.Struggling fiercely with her remaining strength she struck him in the head with her dagger, the rascal attempted to draw his pistol, and again she jabbed him this time in the throat, the man staggering backwards from the branch which he had climbed on to and falling from the tree to the ground broke his neck.Then all the Glandelinians poured in their fire at the gasping child, but the shots only nipped the leaves.

The fatally injured Glandelinian still kicked and writhed but he soon expired. The Glandelinians now set up a terrible yell that resounded throughout the whole forest . In quick success ion they poured thei r most horrid yells. Having recovered from her exertions the little girl awaited the next onset of the enemy with wildly beating heart.

She had pulled off a good many of the nuts, and now she knew that if her aim was not good and sure, and that if she missed the Glandelinians who would succeed in climbing the tree, and should she fail to hit her mark, when they reached her, she would be at the mercy of the ferocious Glandelinians, and in such an unequal combat she would be rapidly dispatched by her ferocious foes, who were more terrible than the worse kind of savages, and whose arms were so strong that they could crush the barrel of a musket. The Glandelinians by this time were very ferocious by her stubborn resistance, and again charged furiously tward the tree only to recieve another shower of nuts. After falling back they again advanced tward the tree, a few steps at a time brandis brandishing their weapons, and yelling terribly. When they were near enough they sprang tward the tree and again tried to cut it down with their sabres, but again they were banged up by the heavy nuts. It seemed to Gertrude next to impossible to drive off any of the surviving Glandelinia soldiers, and many in any case seemed to die hard also, but my dear reades readers must remember that she allowed the beastly men to get close under the tree, before she gave them a volley of nuts or heavy sticks. She always took a slow and certain aim for fear of exhausting her ammunition of nuts. Experience had shown her that when the enemy should discover that she ran out of ammunition, their onset no one could withstand for a sed second. Of she only had a good supply of bullets then she would be all right.Even several slashes upon the frontal part of her body with their sa sharp sabres, and poor Gertrudes entrails would be torn out, her breastw breastbones and ribs broken off, and her skull crushed.

It would be too late then, and flight would be in vain.

Brave little Gertrude Angeline could imagine no party of men so fatal in their attacks upon christian children as this, for they know hot not how to give up unless overwhelmed by rescuers, or by annihilation itself. Gertrude looking with fearful care to the number of remaining nuts on the tree laid still with the first one ready to throw, and waited five weary minutes, waited with with growing nervousness, for the moment when she would relisve her response by firing. She never threw a nut at a Glandelinian at no greater distance than squarely under the tree. At last an opportunity came, and she quickly raised a nut as the Glandelinians sprang forward tward the trees, and then again she let them have it. Two leaders struck on the chest by fairly delivered aim brought them down, not killed, but so badly shocked as to be rendered helpless.One got struck on the head, and he fell forward on his face, his muscular arms outstretched, and uttering with his last breath a hedious death cry, renouncing two souls, half yell, half demon shrisk, and it tingled in Gertrudes ears with a dreadful note of hellish agony.

I32

The countenances of the other glandelinians showed that they thought themselvew themselves in a very serious undertaking, and would have recoiled had not their other officers threatened them.Suddenly as they were creeping tward the tree in a silence which made Gertrudes heavy breathing seem loud and distinct, the woods -were at once filled with the tremendous deom demon like yell of the glandelinians, who rushed up t to the tree with fiercely glaring eyes, and a hellish expression of their faces giving vent to yell after yell.

The yelling of those glandelinians was the most singular and awful noise ever heard by Gertrude, and closely resembled the shouting of demons along the sky, which rebounded seemingly from everywhere. Their eyes began to flash fiercer fire as Gertrude lay motionless on the defensoive, and they brandished their weapons like cannibals, as they again and again sent forth a tremendous yell, and now truely they reminded gertrude of nothing but a party of hellish dream creatures, being of that hedious order, half men, half demons, which she had found pu pictured by old artists, in some representation of the infernal regions. They advanced a few steps, stopped to fire, and while uttering their fierce yells again sent forth a tremendous volley again advancing, and finally stopped when at a distance of six feet from the trunk of the tree.Gertrude was not hit by the shots of the volley, and here just as they beca began another of their yells,she let fly with her nuts with such agility as to down a score of the glandelinians almost at every exertion.Several of their bodies shook convulsively for a few minutes, their limbs moved about in a struggling way, then all was quiet again, and the rascals withdrew a few yards. She had alrwady recieved numerous scratched from glancing bullets.The glandelinians were not firing more regularly without ceasing or advancing,, then one ball striking her in the fleshin fleshy part of her left arm brought her down and then she apparenr ntly lay upon the ground as if dead, or exhuate exhausted by the paining wounds, with her head rested on her arm, which was bared to the shoulder.

It w was at this time than an officer attempted to give her the finishing touch, by turning her over, and tearing open her body with his sabre, but she had only been slightly stunned by the fall, and not painfully wounded in the arm, and instantly springing upon her feet wrested the weapon from her antagonist, and shivered his head into splinters with the blunt side. Afterwards she placed her hand over the injured part of her left arm and even distressed some of her relen t less persuers by the almost supernatural agony of her countenance. !!! Unarmed now, she again commenced throwing stones at those within reach, but to her great consternation she beheld from behind every tree of bush near her, five or six of those furious glandelinians, and being unarmed she thought it full time to decamp which she did, running fast er, probably probably than ever she did before, and persued at full cry, if cry the dreadful noise could be termed by five hundred ugly awkard Glandelinians. She had aroused her persuers to an exciting horror, and had caused them tobecome more magilnant, and their habit of shooting in the wild chace were disgustint thus the reason none of the shots hit her. In this wild state of rage, the glandelinians ver were very cunning, but savage and ill natured and frequently ground their teeth with great fury, as they saw they were gaining but little upon their fugitive. As they continued the persuit they appeared to be in a state of savage ferocity, grindin grinding their teeth, perpetually restless in their wild speed, and agaited by wicked ferocity. Every obst icle in their way they struck frequently with the butts of their guns, and their increas ing fury excited the apprehension of poor Gertrude, who knew that the glande linians by their powerful weapons, were her formidable enemies, and she feard feared that despite all her depredations or desperat ions to stand and der defend her life or to take flight was in vain. A vertible tempest of bullets went howling and whistling all around her. All her attempts ww were di rected to getting to a certain spot, where she could escape, but the enemy seemed to be more than a match for her. Which ever way she turned a score of glandelinians rose up in her path with fixed bayonets and flashing e e eyes, but at last Gertrude was fairly aroused, and quickly snatching a large branch from the ground brandished it in every direction, cracking a few over the head with it. For a moment the Glandelinians gave way a little and seemed as if considering what to do, while Gertrude continued on her way dashing and striking vioke v o violently at any one who rose in her path knocking them down. by a blow and every time another glandelinian rose up before her she ran on all the faster, persued by those behind. Aft er running a short distance she managed to elude her persuers whocgave y up the chace in exhaus tion, and as she still continued on Gertrude soon beheld a spectacle as never before to her eyes.



I93

All of a sudden there arose from the surface of a small valley before her an impenetrable mass of glandelinians which was at the distance of fourty yards from her forming an immense column, comapr ed of many divisions, and knowing that this must be the advancing forces of general John Manleys cruely cruel army, she ducked behind some bushes , her former persuers not seeing where she went. All their yells mi xed together and modifi ed according to their different tunes formed such a hedious noise, that Gertrude was obliged to cover her head to give a little reliev to her ears. They were like furious demons let loose, and their yells rendered her almost deaf, and nothing it seemed could disperse this mass, excepting the main christian army two miles away, which was besieging a vi lliage called Clorinda.A little girl five years old was playing with her companions on a mossy slope near this mob of murders, when at once to Gertrudes horror some of the Glandelinians rushed upon them, and carried them off in spitte of their screams and cries, and soon all was quiet, and Gertrude looking out saw their bodies horribly mutilated and ripped-open. By keeping cond concealed behind the bushes she followed the glandelinians with her eyes and soon noticed them reaching a series of appairenently abandoned villiages sallying forth in great numbers, then looking in a another direction for several minutes to see what was coming elsewhere she turned her eyes again in the direction of the villiages and so to her s urprise a sea of smoke puffs and a stream of Angelinians immense in size slowly moving forward the glandelinians now receding and realized at once that the glandelinians was assailing the christian lines with the intention of breaking if possible the seige of Clorinia by force.

After seeing all this and knowing the direction of the main christ ian lines , she at once proceeded in that direction all the time listening to the steady roar of firing which grew more prolonged, and had only gone a quarter of a mile, when there was a rattle of thousands of far distant explosions, and she knew cannons were now adding to the fir ing. Suddenly she came upon a majes tic looking officer who was with a large group of staff officers all on horse back, surveying the very same scene she did. had.

He had been scoun scouting from one point to another all day, found out by wireless that Bunte was successful in his recent action against Pugatorian, and had also noticed many of the fearful assassinat ions of the women and children and adding to his disgust he had a severe toothache and was excited and enraged, fe fierce of temper and the recent injuries of violet and her sisters though only slight had made him feel like striking a decisive blow for revenge.He blamed the enemy for his toothache. This scene witnessed by the two was many scores of miles away from Norma. All this while this great and king ly dress ed general officer had been encamped here with his immense -- army during the time of the many previous struggles in the vinicty of Norma though his armies had been too far to advance and take any part in them, and during the first few nights had continually recieved heavy reinforcements.Seven brigades had hurried to the border of the long Bondons plains tward the villiages of Clorinia as they were called held by the enemy and besieged by christian forces, and also forces of Abyssinkilians under general Greenswald had followed with heavy pieces of artillery. The battalions of corps formed the right wing of the Abyssinkilians, with three battalions of Angelinians supporting nine batteries of artillery.This great general who she observed was Hanson Vivian himself. He was surveying the actions of the glandelinian forces concentration before him and of the counter attack of the christians in the direction of the villiages, there having already been a dozen skirmishes at other points, the advance of the victorous Angelinians in the direction of the Clor Clorinia villiages being rapid and fight ing for nine minutes had been constant and incessant.

At this same time Hansons main christian army lay in battle format ion below the foothills of the Clorinia villiage.Half way up one of the gentle graded slopes through which a railroad ran was the little town od of Bonbon in flames. On the lowest heights was the main Glandelinian artillery chiefly officered by good gunners, and the guns consisting of one thousand nine hundred in number f formed the chief dread of the christians. They knew that the very next day would see a great struggle. The opportunity for which the Angelinians had waited was at hand.T he christian line along this point was six million nine hundred thousand five hundred fifty five strong under general Hatch Stronger. Another of the christian line was IO,999,982 strong.

Gertrude Angeline as soon as she came up to the great commander, had her injuries attended to, and was allowed after some discussion about her experiences to aid violet and her sisters in their aid of mercy they now being with Hansons army. All that night both sides could see a bright glow of terrific conflargrations, and far above the glow was a canopy where at times strange lurid flames could be seen. This lurid sheen of light would at times increase tremendously, and remain so for a long time, then settle down to a duller shade. Large whirling columns of red clouds resembling the smoke of burning cities, could be seen rising in immense convulitions, and these at times far below and even to its very top seemed to be fairly pierced by tongues of flame. It was an awe inspiring sight, and violet and her sisters always watched the low hills where the enemy were situated, and contimually saw their powerful searchlights swaying back and forth, and occasionally the booming of many christian guns were heard, as their gunners tried to put out these lights, and occasionally succeeded. The glow of the conflargration made the darkness look dismal and uncanny among the hills, and the brightness of the enemys great searchlights was blinding.
The enemy through the means of their powerful searchlights saw the movement of the christians, their preparations for action, the running up of their batteries, and as the six million was only half of what they really had at that one given point, they soon had the rest up and soon by morning the enemy found himself only I2,899,000 strong to that of the christians 56,789,999, and whose lines stretched for nearly thirty seven miles, and about a mile deep in campings and trench-works. Hanson had been surprised when he heard of the recent struggles for Norma and Julo Callio, and of their varying results , and declared that these were some of the most stubborn battles ever fought yet, but he did not know if he himself would fare out so successfully as the enemy though less in numbers had better ground. And also the Glandelinians were not one eighth as easy to overthrow and conquer as he had believed before starting the war on them, and they were he knew so terribly stubborn that they would fight with indescribable fury. It was a wonder how he could ever have started an war on Glandelinia when Angelinia at the time had been fully unprepared for any kinds of general wars, Glandelinia as he well knew being an extremely powerful nation, and more than a one great war could not hardly exhaust her, neither the slightest part of her fighting strength.

THE BATTLE IS ON AGAIN.

The advance of the christians commenced before daybreak, and for an hour the Glandelinian artillery swep swept the valley with incessant fury, and from the opposite sides of the heights of the second row of the hills the guns of the Angelinians responded with a thunderous roar. Under cover of the artillery fire, the right wing of the Abyssinkilians under Puggy Mullans advanced at double quick, swept across a little stream called Garthers creek, and started upward against general Shrip. Shrimpie Flynns Glandelinians.
Before them not yet clearned of the morning mists now mingling with the smoke of battle lay the little ruined and desolated town of Bonbon.
The right of Mullans army advanced under a heavy fire half way up the hill, stopped and waited under shelter of a wood and embarkment.
The center advanced, the Abyssinkilians fording the river, and moving to the railroad at double quick. Once the Glandelinian artillery found the range it swept the red lines which were three miles long at this point untill it seemed as if the Abyssinkilians were extinguished.
Far to the left the battle now raged with great fury. There the Abyssinkilians were moving under open conditions, and the river ford the whole length was swept by a murderous cannon fire. In that fierce onset the mimic rivalry between the Abyssinkilians and Angelinians was intense, each striving with all their might to outdo the other in bravery, and even trying to see who would reach the enemys lines first .
Through the outskirts of Bonbon under a galling fire spreading twenty miles long all at once, the Abyssinkilians and Angelinians poured on, driving back the advanced line of the foe with dreadful loss. After a fierce and bloody fight the town was carried, and the gray lines fell back to their main positions under cover of their guns, delivering a scathing fire and dealing awful havoc in the christian lines. Crouching and clinging to the steep hillside half hidden in the vineyards, the assailants ag rested, panting. The grapr grapes were torn to shreds by the enemys fire, shells and solid shot ripped the earth around them, but





soon again they started up the hill, and the Angelinians sprang at the throats of the hated Glandelinians, before the Abyssinkilians ever reached the works. The christian leaders who saw that mad charge declared that nothing like it was ever seen in any war. The wrongs of centuries, the lust of vengeance for the slaughter of so many helpless children sent the assailants forward. They cried laughd, and screamed;
"Down with the Glandelinian assassins.
As they poured upward through the grainfields and the vineyards, the Glandelinian cannon poured death upon them. The hill sides for seventeen miles seemed to spout flame, the shrapnell thundered their salvoes in the air, the Glandelinian cannon roared and thundered incessantly, the smoke thickened untill it grew dark, the humming song of the quick firing guns ripped and tore through the advancing lines, mowing them down by sections, but on they came undaunted. Only a few hundred yards above the cannon roared, the hills being so steep that the cannons could not be depressed to get full effect. The Angelinians and the Abyssinkilians seeing the advantage pressed forward. The officers directing the Glandelinians cursed, swore, used imprecations, reviled the christians and God blasphemed and yelled like demons, and when thouses thousands after thousands of the Glandelinians fell and the others fled, the office officers stuck to the guns, cursing and blaspheming all the worse, and pouring storm after storm of canister upon the christians mowing them down in platoons as fast as they came.
They were hired to die. With a rush the Angelinians and the Abyssinkilians broke through the lines of guns. General Angelician was among the first . He sprang tward a huge Glandelinian artillery officer and drove his sabre at him.
At that instant he fired a pistol and turned to flee. Angelician fell close under the muzzle of the gun, and rising he seized a rifle, and fired again and again. The enrushing Angelinians seemed to swarm in every direction, and genral Greenswald finding him crumpled up close to the great gun he had captured, tore his waist open and finding the wound dressed it amid the flying shot and shell, and took him off from the scene of carnage. The Angelinians still held the greater part of the captured works, supported by the Abyssinkilians, and though the fierce Glandelinians despite their dreadful attacks were unable to drive out the great purple and red lines, the Angelinian soldiers being repulsed before the fall of one of their generals on the left wing, could not get any further. On account of the severity of the deadly withering fire of the Glandelinians, Greenswalds forces which had been the first to lead on the fierce and bloody assault up the hill had accomplished great deal, and being now reinforced by general Sigamores Abyssinkilians, and these under general Sacramen, and now as the Glandelinians once more resumed their counter attack the firing increased with redoubled fury. The captured artillery had been swung around, and more artillery soon being brought up, the Angelinians used every piece on the attacking forces in gray increasing the terrible carnage to a regular storming scene of damanation, and horror. Men along the gray lins seemed to melt away in scores of mulitudes, but nevertheless at this section of the line the enemy were attacking in really overwhelming numbers and an hour after the whole christian line was swept back to their own positions, and now the enemy started to advance to attack the christians a third time and capture their own works. Greenswalds had by this time seeing the rout of his first troops from the enemys positions, pushed forward as many new divisions as could be spared at that critical time, and then the whole christian line blazed with a sudden fire, the whole gray line withered to fragments, and gave way, Federal being compelled to order a retreat. But the Glandelinians however were as desperate as cornered rats or lions, and within another half hour with defiant yells rushed up to the very parapets of the christian works with frightful fury, and after a bloody combat in which the purple and gray fell in greater numbers, captured a part of the christian position on general Bennaths center, and his ov Abyssinkilians overwhelming the enemy twenty to one, nevertheless could not stand the attack of the enemy, their leader was wounded, and the Abyssinkilians retreated but contested every foot of the way and did not fall back in disorder.
In the meantime the Glandelinians attacked the Abyssinkilians under Sacramen but after a fierce and incessant struggle hand to hand for fifteen fifteen minutes the furious assailants were repulsed with the most heavy losses, and driven back to their own positions.

Simultaneously general Houghton came rushing up the other point of the line with more men and aeart illery and these assailed the christian lines resuming the assault where the others had left off, the attack being made with great fury and determination, but despite their brilliant courage and daring the enemy could not make any headway whatever.An assault more re resolute and bloody and quite more vigorous was at the same time made on general Hinchcliffe's divisions of Abyssinkilians, who fighting under cover had but trifling losses in this fierce combat, but the wicked Glandelinians exposed fully to the fierce christian fire and cannon suffered exceedingly heavy, and though they charged again and again, they found that to drive back the Angelinians was very hard, but to drive back the Abyssinkilians was an impossibility.
Again at the same time one hundred fifty thousand Glandelinians attempted to flank a portion of the Avyssinkilian army but they were themselves surprised and nearly fourty thousand of the flankers were either cut down or sought safty in flight. Along the left of the main christian line that afternoon there broke the redoubled roar of artillery and mus ketry, and so sharp a conflict was raging there that Lieutenant general Samsual Sopher was quickly requested to send general Carlsons bri gades of Abyssinkilians to keep off the Glandelinian assailants, and to take command there himself. This bloody occassion soon decided the titanic contest despite that the enemy charged again and again. Though the Angelinians managed to maintain their ground against the heavy attacks and against heavy odds one of general Soh Sophers staff generals Madon fell riddled by bullets.

Along general Sigamores Abyssinkilian front the engagement had also been exceedingly bloody for it being on the center where general Greenswalds had joined his forces between Eldons- brigades of Abyssinkil ians who held that point against the troops of Glandelinian assailants all that morning without giving way once, and also counter attacking them furiously. There was now quite a lull along the whole of the christian lines untill nearly two oclock.Then a more bloody and vigorous attack was made with utmost steadiness on greenswalds lines in person the fighting being maintained on the whole front with more general fury and determination than before, tens of thousands and tens of thousands of the Glandelinians pressing up to the belching christian cannon only to be mowed down rapidly in monsterous masses. Yet the survivors though they recoiled res umed the attack the severe and bloody action continuing without a pu pause for over four hours .However at one part the assailants were held at bay for the artillery fire they met was terrible, but nevertheless the greater part of the assail ng assailing forces still continued the attack with tremendous yells, and assailed the Abyssinkilians with merciless fury, pushing forward again and again in the heaviest columns and drwing drawing all the fire of the christian artillery. The carnage indeed was frightful.The assailantd like during other battles suffered losses out of all proportions to those they inflicted, but supported by fresh troops, they surged again and again upon to the very muzzles of the christin cannon, and after four hours of terrible and merciless fighting, many times hand to hand, co captured a full portion of the works on Greenswalds right.General Madlen as he reached the seemingly blazing works with his own Gla delinians fel, fell dead from his horse.General Gladlin had been killed by a cannon shot, and general Nicholas Johnston though painfully wounded remained with his men in the trenches. The divisions under generals Green swalds and Eldens was now being hard pres sed by the foe under general John Foster and Beppos Abyssinkilians tward seven o-clock that evening was ordered forward and these rushed through the blinding storm, and made furious attempts to drive back the yelling savages along the line of works they had captured, and to restore general Greenswalds crushed and broken center.Itresulted in a great and crushing repulse for the christian line. Thus for the evening the struggle ceased.During the night the positions of the christian line on account of theenemy being in poss ession of a portion had to be changed, and fresh troops and artillery was brought up.The next day the batt e battle was resumed by the enemy and for three hours it had been a matter of complete and great endurans endurance with all the Angelinians and Abyssinkilians themselves, for with unceasing fury the battled raged along this large n new space covered by the works already strewn with bodies, and the lines of adk adjacend works for twenty miles in length seemed to be fairly ripped up by the inerssa incessant crashing explosions of shells.





Every attempt of the enemy to dislodge the christiansduring these three hours of blood curdling horror had been repulsed with merciless fury on the part of the christians, while hundreds of the pretty ba battleflag s of both sides waved defiantly over different portions of the same line of works, while the men on both sides being face to face at many points fought like the very fiends for their possessions, and the yelling on both sides could be plainly heard despite the deafening thunder of artillery and musketry. So furious had the struggle raged for those three bloody hours that for thirty miles the very abysses and mouths of hell seemed to have suddenly appeared within this region and let loose its legions of battling fiends, and simultaneously its sulphurious fumes of white green and blue hues.
The attack upon general Greenswalds Abyssinkilians had been made furiously and most determinedly under cover of the rocking smoke, the Glandelinland moving desperately the struggle here also being appall ing for those three hours. W hiteheads Glandelinians being severely handled as the Angelinians counter charged into their disordered lines cutting g them to pieces, while at the same time another force of Angelinians defeat ed general Jensinsars corps after a bloody fight for three hours, being supported by Lensins Abyssinkilians, who was advancing to reinforce them and repell the appalling charge of the main colwun of assailants who had already almost succeeded amid a/l all this dreadfue carnage in which their men were mowed down in appalling numbers to push Greenswalds entire line of Abyssinkilians back from the positions, almost overlapped them, and threatened them with disaster.
After the three hours of fierce fighting there was a lull as the foe had not made much success.The lull lasted nearly four hours then with tremendous and terrible fury the battle was resumed and raged all the rest of the day without intermission untill nine o-lco o-c lock at night. The whole s tstruggle that afternoon was gneral general all along the line and despite the fearful losses in the struggle the Abyssinkilians and Angelinians held their ground with all their might-and main, and fought with such c u courage and determination that the Glandelinians themselves were amazed.At one o-clock four hours after the lull at the resumination of the struggle a fearful art illery fire had been first maintained upon the enemy while scores -of thousands of Angelinians under general Walter Ponson came up to help Greenswald to repell the furious attacks of the enemy, and though the ranks of the assailants were mowed mowed down as fast as they came, thousands aft er thousands came on in endless succession, and despite the terrible fire of artillery and musketry threw themselves upon the christian lines in red and purple with hedious cannibal like yells, whil while the defenders hammered away with their cannon as fast as they could load and fire pouring volley after volley of six hundred shells per second and though the main line of the assailants during this horrible struggle for that first hour in the afternoon was literally mowed down, the following line had been obliged to push on, but were soon in horrible confusion, but the pressure behind continued to push them forward.
On up to the very muzzles of the christian guns sprang the massive columns in gray who began swarming over the breastworks in thousands aft er thousands, and after incessant hand to hand fighting for fifteen minutes they soon captured this line of works despite the stern resistance they met, and the Abyssinkilians were driven back in disorder.

General Greenswalds seeing that the enemy captured this line of works sent for a body of fresh troops to recover the works from general Isner Hylstaze who had been the leader of these Glandelinian assailants.
The reinforcements nu bered about four hundred and fourty thousand and at two O-Clock the Angelinians and Abyssinkilians being joined by the reinforcements and being rallied-swept forward under a deadly fire, and rushed on tward the works, all the Glandelinians with good aim pouring a horrible murderous annihilating fire upon the advancing christian division divisions dealing intolerable havoc among them, but despite this more and more came forward to reinforce them, and these christian forces swept up to the very works and to the very muzzles of the guns, and tried eve every means to recover them but the Glandelinians massed toget her in gu human walls and for a few minutes held the christians at bay.But though their massive lines were s battered by the destructive insedious fire of the Glandelinians, and their men lay in many heaps on the ground where they had fallen the survivors on recieving more troops again rallied and in solid and unbroken lines they again swept forward tward the works with its belching cannon. They were now within a few yards, when all along the massive gray lines there came a withering flash, and a murderous roar of musketry, followed by three other volleys in quick succession. With a frightful roar another broadside of cannon and firearms

7I8.
I39

a all along the line, and again st iol more frightful was the following discharge of more firearms as the christians seemed to be going down in many thousands everywherw.When the thick smoke began to rise a little the sight of the horrible destruction of life which was revealed was indeed sickening. The dead and wounded christians lay in long windrows and piles where they had fallen, and everywhere else they fairly cumbered the ground. But the surviving purple and red columns reckless in their desire to re-capture the works resumed the attack in more terrible fury, while again and again the enemys works seemed to be swept by withering sheets of flame and the din of the discharge of musketry and artillery was-a like if the very positions had broken into violent e eruption. T he Angelinians pressed forward despite the hundreds of frightful gaps torn in their lines and again they reached the muzske of the guns and surged above the posit ions only to meet a discharge of musketry and machine guns that shattered their whole line to fragments. The zesecond line of assault gave place for the disordered masses of those repulsed and strove to cross the enemys position but also withered before another annihilat ing fire, but there was no retirement or wavering of the rewt as the thrid line came up closely for though they gave back a small distance they only resumed the desperate assault though they recieved the same fire again, for the surviv ors pressed forward once again o in good order, while the tops of the works still held by the enemy was fairly strewn with many tens of thousands of the dead, dying and wounded comrades of the two first annihilated lines.

The slaughter indeed was dreadful.It was now three -O-Clock and still the foe were in possession of the captured works. The enemy now poured over the works with odious yells and swept tward the shattered christian lines still trying to rally coming with the fury of an avalanch. D Forward hundreds of thousands swept with a burst of horrid yells and curses, and the christian musketry in a general discharge blazed for miles long and now they themselves gave way slowly.The three long front lines of the enemy melted away as it they recieved this annihilating christian fire, and the survivors being appalled at this horrible havoc, hesitated but general Isner Hyletz and his officers pricked them forward with the bayonet. The retiring Angelinians kept up a t terrific withering fire as the enemy rushed on, and the effects was terrible on the advanc ing Glandelinians which again checked them for a while.The christians were however succored by the main divisions and soon about five o-clock in the afternoon both sides were at a standstill but after still another hour of bloody fighting the Glandelinians were again driven back by overwhelming numbers, and so fierce had the conflict been that afternoon that the whole line of positions resembled a long volcanic fissure in x severe action the whole batt le field apparently hidden in thick wreaths of powder smoke. Having recovered long before this from the fury of the enemys fire and counter onslaught, the Abyssinkilians and Angelinians massed together and at six thirty swept up the sides of the works pouring tward th the gray lines with a fury that was tremendous, but as they reached the top they were met by the same kind of a withering fire, but neve nevertheless most of the Angelinian survivors swarmed over theworks, using thei r bayonets with good effect, and drove back a good part of the enemys lines with their dead and wounded covering the ground like grass cut by a lawn mow.But a id the dreadful carnage they were added by Gandriffs divisions of Abyssinkilians and also by general Whitehead, and after two more of the most destructive charges, and charging upon them again and again, began to make further successes, while general Gregnswalds no not suffering much from the enemys onset any more as the Glandelinians along his own front was at a stand still, massed his men t oget her, and also began to press on mingling with the desperate gunners, and the very line of intrenchments they were pressing through a -d and over were not fairly packed with the purple coats and the red-coated Abyssinkilians, who again charged yelling their battle cries in defiance of the yells of the enemy. Clean over the line of works they poured and soon drove theemy enemy a considerable distance away from the position, only to incur the full fury of the enemys batteries on the main ridges of the Bondonia Hills. The whole line then fell back to their former positions and night closed the scene of conflict.But the battle was not to be over. It was the purpose of all the christian commanders to force the enemy out of those villiages if it took the last man to make them go, and s so all night long the enemys lines were cannonaded heavily, while the christian armies made preparations to resume the attack on the morrow, bringing up fresh artillery, again changing their positions, and strength ening their lines. On the morrow of the third day the struggle was again resumed. This time the whole of the enemys un line under Isner Hyletzo being also reinforced made another terrific stand against the christian assailants, and the carnage was again resumed and became very fearful this



7I9.
I40

A time hundreds after hundreds of volleys being fired per minute, and even masses of the christians fell riddled by bullets.The struggle on this day was raging with greater fury now, and as the Glandelinians began to show their most desperate resistance, and even in the bargian repulsed a des perate charge made by overwhelming numbers of Abyssinkilians, and which lasted for fourteen minutes, and then counter charged with such feriocty as to almost drive back the christian center, which was then suffering the most horrible loss.For three hours the Glandelinians pressed them hard, ad and des pite the terrific fire from the Abyssinkilian and Angelinians drove them all the way back tward their new positions, and even from them, and also captured a good part of this new line of positions, and fairly held them though five hundred volleys of shells tore their lines again and again as the main christian batteries let loose their hellstorm of firing.

Tward the afternoon during a lull in the infantry actions, general Greenswalds reformed his shattered and broken lines and with the fresh divisions under Rae advanced again, and again charged forward tward the works to try and carry them.Though the enemys awful fire tore fierce gaps in the lines of the christians, the survivors continued to press on in full array, and as they drew nearer, a part of their line encountered a furious discharge of the enemys firearms and cannonsimultaneously which shattered their columns, and they fell back, but the other columns still pressed on in their furious charge, and the onely along this point by this time having reloaded all their firearms and canno n which now had been silent for ten minutes, opened simultaneously all along the whole line, and the whole surge of Angelinians were almost desciminated, and the very hell and damnation seemed to tear down their whole entire surviving columns as they slowly retired.

There was a lull now of another hour or untill two o-clock and then Greenswald despite his already tremendous losses and the deaths of several of his officer generals sent forward more immense columns to resume the attack, and this time the onely allowed them to come right in front of their works, then they poured in that same awful fire, but point blank this time, tens of thousands of Angelinians were mowed down, and scores of the other advancing regimonts were literally extinguished within fifteen minutes, but the main body not recieving this heavy fire rallied the shattered divisions in their front and soon resumed the furious charge driving the foe clear from the works and back for two miles.

The front line of the christians as they poured over the works in a great human torrent miles long as they apparently were had a narrow escape from annihilation as they advanced under a most galling fire which tore gap after gap in their massive lines, and fairly shat tered them to fragments.Advancing with great energy the main columns for following these crushed divisions tried with great a energy to recapture the works and soon succeeded, then crashed upon the demorilized lines in gray which were retiring hastily in their own front, and swiftly pressed them back and clear to their own main positions with the most frightful loss.

The next day however came the main Glandelinian armies under .. Manley with general Mc-Hollesér Johnston in person.With the presence of this high and main supreme commander the Glandelinians had hopes of success and so on the fourth day with more reinforcements ariving to their assistance began to make the most furious efforts to drive the christians back from the works they had retaken, and this they succeeded in doing after a most bloody cont est raging all day in which five hundred charges were made by the enemy. The Angelinians and Abyssinkilians were furious over this, and as the enemy-again in the evening came rushing forward in frightful array led by fourteen Glandelinian generals with Hendandon leading in person the christians let loose with all their firearms and artillery in one terrific blast upon the charging columns in gray, sweeping their main line of assault to poe pieces , making horrible gaps in their other lines of successive successive assaults and so badly mangled their general line of attack, that at last the Glandelinians began to hesitate and she showed signs of consternation.The Glandelinians however soon recovered from their confusion and rushing onward again like a swarming legion of deo demons, carried the christian positions and barrt batteries once more, and swung the guns around and opened fire once more, while the others soon followed the retreating Angelinians and Abyssin,kilians driving them all the way to their own works, and also capturing them in their vehement headlong charge, and during a storm of fierce fighting in- which both sides seemed to be threa threatened with annihilation, the Glandelinians holding them to the last, and general Bernard Dunn brought up several parks of artillery for the enemy being Kruppt and ca centermeter guns and these almost slaughtered the christians

I4I whole divisions as they retreated. This was the severest blow the christ ian army had been struck, and that evening general Hanson Vivian himself seeing this occur, and knowing that his whole center was in danger of bei being crushed to fragments, did his best to have them rallied, and managed to hold the enemy at bay untill night fall, massing four hundred thousand under Kindernine tward the captured works, while general Prayering brought up nine hundred thousand, and these succeeded in halt ing the retreating christians, while general summer advanced one million Angelinians forward with tremendous fury, and these christian generals with their divisions tried their best to recapture the works, and the struggle became more fearful. The christian losses was tremendous and despite the discouragement of two of their leaders who ordered a retreat, they only recovered from the shock, and resumed the assault sweeping forward with seemingly irrestible force, but again the works and the enemys lines seemed to fairly blaze as all the Glandelinians seemed to open fire with cannon and musketry. On came the survivors determined at all costs to recapture the position, and at last succeeded in capturing a certain section of the line of works though they were mowed down in such horrible numbers that ten divisions were reduced to regiments. The enemy in full force and now also led by Federal swept forward with indescriable fury t o retake these works, and though the christian fire became so fierce and the discharge of artillery so deadly and incessant that the foe div isions were shattered to mere regiments, the enemy yelling like demons stil still came on with great vehemence and violence, and again the brave Angelinians were compelled to recoil li leaving piles upon piles of ded dead and wounded in their short line of retreat. The works were filled almost to the top with dead n and wounded. Inspired by their leaders the foe kept on advancing, but more cautiously now and though they were still shot down by hundreds per second the Glandelinians reinforced by Gandon Gander Vivian who brought up more cannon cont inued to press on and shelled the christian lines with their advancing batteries. Yet most of the Angelinians having taken to cover had rallied before this, Hanson Vivians main divisions supporting them, and they counter charged the enemy likefiends storming the advancing battery, capturing it, and rushing upon the enemy in overwhelming numbers and driving them back at the point of the bayonet, and the others quickly swinging the guns around opened fire ploughing the enemys lines through and through, with a series of f fearful broadsides. Yet tward night fall when it was expected that for the night time the fighting would cease the enemy had again came on this time being led b by general Masculine Marcus. This time despite the coming darkness the battle was desperate and extremel y sanguinary. The enemy made every desperate effort effort to again recapture the line of works, and ten generals fell on the foes side and thirteen on the christian in that dreadful bedlam. Also during this vehement charge seven horses were killed under general Federal, Marcus was wounded, and general Adele-De-Garbe lost six horses. So fierce for fully four hours that night was the discharge of musketry that the woods and the positions seemed to be on fire, and the enemy had ben been as whooly determined to recapture the positions as the Angelinians were to hold them, and rushed again and again again upon the christian line but again and again reaching the main line under general Calsoline who poured in a fire that destroyed two of the divisions of Glandelinians at every onslaught and caused the survivors which recieved also the full effect of this fire to recoil in a panic. So after this the fifth day of the cont est was over.

Both sides that remainder of the night amid occasional artillery conflicts changed their positions, and general Dunbar and Lovechild coming up with four hundred thousand more Glandelinians had finally checked the confusion which had been spreading t o the main line, and rallid these combined forces. On the following day it being the sixth day Dunbar, Lovechild, Federal, Masculine and Adele-De-Garne threw their divisions forward simultaneously to the charge and soon leading in person di directed their main force upon the christian line, but the christian fire was so heavy that the Glandelinians fell by wholesale numbers, Dunbar and Lovechild were mortally woundd wounded, while Masculine was severely wounded, and all his staff were either killed or wounded. These three Glandelinian divisions torn to fragments hastily retired. However Federal at another section of the battle line had been simult aneously pushing pushing forward with seven hundred thousand men, which he threw against the one million christian troops under general Sampson with merciless fury, and though the first division of the foe of about seventy thousand was reduced to fifty by the terrific combined artillery and musketry fire all along the entire christian line, the other



forces of Federal still came on with horrible fury and drove in a part of the christian line, the Glandelinian officers being unable to control their men during this charge, they were so reckless and frenzy stricken. The carnage was more dreadful than on the former days and the firing on both sides all this while which had been incessant had increased to redoubled fury as more joined in the conflict.

Kindernines forces were attacked simultaneously, and during the most sanguinary conflict the enemy carried his works, and drove all before them. The furious Glandelinians pressed on carrying other works under a galling fire when a fresh of force of Angelinians under general Buckwick Baldwin the fierce veteran commander arived and repelled the enemy finally driving the Glandelinians back step by step. Federals divisions were also seen driven back, and now the large christian columns pressed upon the recoiling divisions of Glandelinians with such fury that general Shoreder had to come to the aid of Federal, and with the combined forces and seven hunf hundred cannon rallied the retreating Glandelinians, and advanced again driving back the christians with the loss of thirty thousand in fifteen minutes. Such firing as was in this battle was never heard before. Federal in the meantime rallied the shattered parts of h s own forces then nearest the stubborn christian lines and soon again drove back a large part of the Angelinian columns , and as the Angelinians were again reinforced and rallied, the awful carnage increased in more greater fury, and then Federal and and Shroeder who also came up to his aid resumed the attack upon the Angelinian Angelinians and again pressed them back for a mile to the main christian position, whole Shoreder and Shroeder also resumed the attack upon Greenswalds men and drovehis Abyssinkilians back half a mile beyond their own lines of works but suffering horrible loss es during this vehement and violent onset.

At this juncture the Abyssinkilians under general Tony Senguine had be veen sent By Bunte to Hanson with some forces so days before and having ari ved that night with a pa part of Hansions also and covering the retrr retreating forces, did their best also to repell the charging columns of Glandelinians who were yelling most frightfully, but after long stubborn fighting they were handsomely repulsed, the enemy pressing on so furiously that the Abyssinkilians were demorilized, and fully exposed to the fire of the captured guns which caused them to suffer such fearful losses and many of them officers that they were compelled to fall back to the last line of positions which they had left. But this was all the further the enemy advanced and occupying these works which they had captured and giving vent to all their frightful yells, the Glandelinians concentrated, while now all the Angelinian batteries opened a storm og shells and shrapnell upon the massive lines in gray fairly tearing them to pieces. The men were mowed down by malitudes per hour and demorilized as their men lay in deep long ridges the survivors hastily withdrew, and soon all firing ceased.

The Angelinians were thus quite successful in the six days battle but nevertheless the seige of Glorinia Villiages was broken and the enemy retreated clear to Norma and the Angelinians persueing Hanson immediately made preparations to strengthen the seige, with the armies he had in his own command n and then after engaging the enemy in another actual conflict force the main army out of the remainder of the Glorinia villiages, crush the enemy at Norma, March on Calverine, and overthrow the Glandelinians entirely. While the seige was being progressed the Angelinians had reoccupied all their abandoned positions, a and by the help of the glow of the distant conflargrations still burning here and there moved forward slowly step by step tightening the siege f Norma and making preparations to resume the struggle for the villiage villiages of Glorini a and then smash the foe at Norma Catherine and capture the c city. All batteries were pointed tward the enemys lines, more works were thrown up, and strong fortifications were constructed by hundre hundreds of thousands of men, who even used cotton looms and all kinds of broken machinery they dragged out of captured child slave factoris factories and pla pla plantations in some of the t owns they had already captured for abatis and obstructions. Many times the enemys sesearchlights would flash upon the workers which caused great conster nation, and by the frequency of these flashlights the christian artillery never stopped firing all those seven days of preparations and concentration. At half past five the next morning the Angelinians decided to force the other villiages of Glorinia called Eva Dinia, and scouts were sent out to keep a shar plook out for the enemy, and soon saw them driving in the pickets below. It was evident that the Glandelinians were determined to break the seige and were thus resuming the series of battles which had raged so freqquently over so wide a space around Norma Catherine.

On came the Glandelinians in seemingly endless columns advancing furiously up the hills and shouting in voices-the most odious and horrifying, giving forth yell after yell.General Greenswald who had been reinforced heavily during those seven days of preparations saw that the enemy was bound to carry the hill at all hazards. So at his command and at the command of all his officers the Abyssinkilins opened fire with the most frightful effect hammering away with musketry and cannon as the enemy came rushing up seemingly into the very jaws of death.These Glandelinian columns kept up the assault for fully six hours making series of attacks but in vain and they graudally retired and again lulled the series of conflicts. Simultaneously to these great assaults general Cansions Angelinians holding a long line of works fronting Eva Dania was assaulted by a large force of Glandelinians at la half past two in the afternoon after the struggle elsewhere during those six hours had ceased the Glandelinian assailants being under Melby and after a few hours struggle had been defeated with a loss of more than one hundred thousand out of his seven hundred thousand. Cansion, and even Melby the two chief leaders on both sides had fallen j o mortally wounded amid the dreadful carnage.

Indeed the way the outlook seemed to be it was possible that the Angelinians were about to win one of the first fiercest seiges of the war and also one of the fiercefiercest battles and seiges the world had ever seen. For despite all the fury of the Glandelinian assaults here and there general Bunte, the others, and Hanson still retained all their strong positions, and even Buntes own right which had been formely routed had been rallied behind a new position, and fierce engagements on the Normas bridges, on railroad bridges, and for miles along the tracks all along the line had been sweeping christian successes the terrible storm of christian shells during the nightly bombardments blowing the enemys stockades and positions and even munition works to pieces causing gigantic explosions, tearing up the railroad t ies of the tracks running through and past the enemys positions, bending the rails and shattering whole trains of cars and causing immense conflargrations. Even at one point to keep the Glandelinians from making a successful advance the Angelinians themselves had under a terrific fire destroyed many bridges and railroad tracks, this being done at long distances. The Angelinians in doing this formed lines a, along one side of the tracks with crowba rs and poles placed there under the rails, and hoisting all at once turned over many rods at one time. The ties were then placed in piles and the rails as they were loosened would be placed across the log heaps. When a sufficient muber of rails were p a placed upon a pile of t ies it would be set on fire. This would heat the rails so much in the middle that being over the main point of the fire than at the ends s that they would naturally bend of their own weights, but the Angelinians to increase the damage would take tongs and one or two men at each end of the rail would carry it, force it against the nearest trees, and twist it around, thus leaving rails forming bands to armament the forest trees near Norma Catherine.

It was some days later when along the right of Tony Genguines divisions of Abyssinkilians and those under Marcus and Mr Nero were concentrating tward the main sections of the Glorinia villiages when the enemy advanced again with the intention of trying to raise the seige of Norma Catherine. As the fierce savage Glandelinian columns swept on tward them there suddenly came the most tremendous roll of one hundred and eighty thousand muskets at once followed by the volcanic roar of many cannon along the whole christian / line, and immediately lines in gray disolved, and countless piles lay on the ground, or on the hillsides, while elsewhere countless columns of puffing smoke arose from the top of the hill i mingled with the increasing roar of artillery, and torrents of canister, shells, and minnie balls tore through the other por tion of the enemys lines, and back went the survivors in the wildest confusion. Despite some of the success they had made the enmy had as much good luck as the serpent has under the Heels of the blessed Virgin.

A little later the Glandelinians tried their hand in the card play on general Greenswald.Great columns in in gray under general Robert Brooks and also under Shroeder advanced to make a sweeping attack.The attack was sweepingly and most driving success ful as far as that two words go but the batteries of the christian artillery divisions had too good a mark to miss and a stream of shot and shell tore the Glandelinian wave into ten pieces.Some portions of the Glandelinian columns not wishing to lose the success they had gained rallied and continued on, but now to add to the damage general Hackinewlee let go his own artillery fire upon



I44

upon the furiously advancing surviving columns of gray, and tore their line to pieces.A portion immediately fell back panic stricken but still the remainder moved forward and attacked the christian forces he here with indescriable ferocity, and yelling with preternt preternautrlal fury, throwing into their distore distorted countenances fearful devilish expressions, and again and again they raised their deafening and appalling yells to one simultaneous angry xry cry of legion-fiend, of rage, and revenge over their scathing losses. Though most of the Glandelinian assailants had been repulsed Hendson Henderson with about thirty five thousand Glandelinians, all of which was left to the huge column continued to rush on with murderous fury, and resumed the furious and bloody attack upon the divisions under Hackinewlee, and though their advanced platoons disolved, the survivors still came on to the assault with the most furious desperation and merciless fury.The fighting indeed was severe and continual, and the A Angelinians inspired by the reckless bravety of their officers, and generals held their position with the same great desperation, during which time though Henderson could not make any serious impression on the massive christian lines or drive them back kept on at the assaults with great stubgorness untill threatened with annihilation they finally gave it up and recoiled. Greenswald reported his losses as three hundred thousand on that bloody day while the enemys was si x hundred and fifty seven thousand in killed and wounded.

But he or the other leaders were not the only ones engaged in the struggle. Baldwins main line was also assaulted, and the assault was so fierce that aid had to be sent to him to help his men hold their ground. Though repulsed once the Glandelinians only came on again, the nearest sweeping close up to Baldwins divisions Atacking them in large bodies and with great impetiously, but Baldwins christians had formed firm and compact lines and the appearance of both sides for fully four hours and a half was hidden from view by the powder smoke so fierce was the discharge of musketry. Eva after those four hours the struggle continued to rage on for hours with frightful and unabated fury, and even the suddeness of each succeeding assault could not disconcert the defenders who at Baldwins command stuck to their positions untill the enemy were glad to give it up.

Remington Standards Abyssinkilians was also attacked by general Brackets Glandelinians and were forced to fall back in disorder without offering resistance on account of some blunder but were halted and reformed by the main divisions behind and as the assailants continued the assault and moving forward in thick columns with massive lines of grenadiers, the biggest guns of the christians were massed upon them, the clamor of the battle roared louder than any battle before, and series upon series of great gaps were ploughed in the enemys lines.For five hours along this section the battle raged with uncoasing fury, the whi whole ridge of low hills as far as eyes could reach being ablaze with a steady fire of musketry and cannon, and though exposed terrifically already for five hours, and though column after column minute by minute was torn to fragments or shot to pieces, the survivors neither fell back or halted and their daring charges. Death and destruction was everywhere. Finally on the seven hour the enemy rallying once more for the charge made a desperate and very bold push forward, and soon Brackets Glandelinians broke through the front line of the christian works and swinging the guns around opened a fr fearful fire, but the Angelinians despite the dreadful carnage and awed at the gallentry of their brave leaders pushed forward to reteke the works, and again managed to drive back the foe right and left. The enemy duri ng those six hours had made thirteen great onslaughts, with the same result.

In the meantime general Tony Genguine seeing the furious advance of the Glandelinians along the portion of Mansions lines hurried immense divisions from his center and left to the right and center of Mansions divisions in double quick time.One of Mansions divisions having exhausted their ammunition was soon withdrawn while the fresh divisions taking their place opened a dreadful fire with their musketry, the gunners firing the cannon so fiercely that ten of them finally blew up from being overheated.They had to cease for a little while to let the others cool down a bit, while general Glenswalds was at the right doing his very best to encourage the Abyssinkilians and urging them to stand firm, and do their best, and drive back the attacking masses of the Glandelinians, whose many columns were no near that the bigger guns hurling at least the shells and and shrapnell could not be sufficiently depressed to reach them, and became utterly useless, though the artillery men continually and hastily lighted the fues of shells, and bowled them down by many hundreds or hurled grenades all these exploding with frightful effect, while to add to this a fearful storm of canister mangled their masive lines in a frightful

I45

manner. The critical moment was now ariving when the long lines of works was reached at three different points by the infurinted Glandelinian assailants. Almost simultaneously Hendersonins columns of Mc-Hollestinians rushed clear in front of the positions held by general Mansions army only to be met by a terrific fire of artillery and musketry as to tear this portion of the line of assault almost out of existance. Hendonsons was first near the christians along his front and attacked them with almost superhumnn effort, while almost immediately afterwards Schroeder came up under fire of all the christian guns, while the Gmarians under general James Franklin Gannon assailed Francis Joices divisions of Abyssinkilians with indescribable fury. All of the christian generals seemed to be exposed as the enemy returned the fire but they were not hit.General Solat Solitary at this moment came to his command in time to immediately change front, and he also opposed James Gannons divisions rushing up, almostwith preternatural fury to his positions, and by his appearance the brave Angelinians managed to hold their ground despite the fury of the assault of the enemy..... Yet the enemy during this portion of the bloody engagement had driven the Angelinians on general Jennings left back beyond a high point which they at once occupied, only to find it was a trap, and two quarters of their number were either cut down or captured while the remainder fled like frightened cattle.....Dead and wounded Abyssinkilians and Angelinians lay in many heaps and thickly strewn over the works in all directions as far as eye could reach.

Violet and her sisters who watchd this frightful contest at a safe distance were more horrified at the number of Glandelinians who encumbered the upper parts of the hills/..... Jennings whose trop troops had rallied after seeing the enemy along their part run into the trap inflicted terrible losses on the fleeing Glandelinians, and as they pressed forward saw general Hindernines divisions coming to their aid and to the aid of other christian forces who met the succession of furious and bloody assaults of the enemy, and when finally they did get into position a furious death struggle raged with them and the trappd Glandelinians.Many then surrendered, and the remainder rushed down the hill in precipitate flight. Jacob Baldwin quickly followed Hindernine then came general Kindernine, and turning to the right quickly came upon general Mansions divisions which at the time had also been driven into confusion from their heavy losses, and exhuat haustion of ammunit ion.Kindernine so applied them with five hundred rounds, while Honderson kept pushing forward his reckless survivors to drive the christians back from the positio n they were so stubbornly defending.
Hackinewless divisions were lso also supplied and rallied those not in order and when the Glandelinians were thrown upon their left and center with tremendous fury, they were met with such great resistance that at last for a-time at least after three hours their advance was slightly checked. The Glandelinians renwe renewing the assault upon Greenswalds divisions rushed upward under a galling fire, but for all their sv severe losses they failed t o break the christian line, and their own left was rolled up with the loss of fourty officers of all rank, with tens od thousands of men-.....The fighting during these assaults had been very bloody, and the hill tops were fairly packed with the o bodies of the dead and wounded the furious assaults at all points of the battle line having raged all that day, and though even after the evening was gone steady and determined attacks were continued on the christian lines, the Angelinians clung to their works against every effort to dislodge them, though woeful numbers fell on their side alone.

..... .....

..... .....

T he divisions under general Hackinewloe were the first to drive back the assau assailants, and s on the main divisions of the Glandelinians gave way and fell back to their own own main line in s ullen rage. They had failed exceedingly and they realized it. The way violet and her sisters were treated for their bravery during the battle was indescribable. Though the little girls took no means to dare go too near the conflict, to dare command any troops or soldiers, or dare join the conflict which of course they had felt like doing very u much, they undertsood the work of the signal xo corps well, and answered every signal they saw, and when the signal bearer would be killed or wounded, we even took the flag of the color bearer when he fell and would rally the men on to victory, every time they saw the slightest sign of faltering.



I46

The soldiers had a feeling that these little girls despite their most indescribable beauty would cause them to hold out to t he very end, and even all the wounded Angelinians recieved such kind treatment from the Vivian Girls
Be

SEE PAGE ONE HUNDRED FOURTY SIX.

SPECIAL .

CHAPTER SEVENTEEN.

SECOND DAY OF THE FRIGHTFUL.....
MORE BRAVERY OF VIOLET, AND HER SISTERS.
AND AGAIN THE REPORTED DEATH OF GENERAL HENDONDEN OR HENDENDON.....

were they soon made a most furious and stubborn stand.....

But Shroe der and Henderson kept on charging furiously and with the same irrestible force, and when they camequite near to Jennings line they were met by a fire of musketry that mowed them down reducing the nearest columns of many hundreds of thousands f of Glandelinians to

I45

manner. The critical moment was now ariving when the long lines of

xo corps well, and answered every signal they saw, and when the signal bearer would be killed or wounded, we even took the flag of the color bearer when he fell and would rally the men on to victory, every time they saw the slightest sign of faltering.



I46

The soldiers had a feeling that these little girls despite their most indescribable beauty would cause them to hold out to t he very end, and even all the wounded Angelinians recieved such kind treatment from the vivian Girls and even Gertrude Angeline that they were termed as such''Celestial Beings of Paradize.''The Darlings of the Nations.....''The angle children of the armies.''

Gertrude Angeline herself was different from the vivian girls and once dared to spring in front of the christian soldiers and lead a furious counter charge. Though soldiers fell all around her like flies before the wind, and though shells boomed and nabgled about her every second she lead the led them all the way and came off scathless. The enemy dreaded this little Amazon.

## CHAPTER SEVENTEEN.

SECOND DAY OF THE FRIGHTFUL STRUGGLE.....
'MORE BRAVERY OF VIOLET AND HER SISTERS.....''
AND DEATH OF GENERAL HENDENDON.....

On the next day general Federal undaunted by his recent defeats anything unheard of in his life before to him it was very unusual, for he was a man considered never to be beaten, he decided to try and break Buntes line, while he planned to have Hendendon to assail the christian armies that had been engaged the day before. So this time he advanced over I,000,000 men to assail the christian line, this time with all their fury. Hendendon was in advance with about four hundred thousand men, Shroeder also leading four hundred thousand to attack Greenswalds divisions. Federal under the direction of Mc-Hollester Johnston the main comm commander of all the glandelinian armies was ordered to command the whole body of assailants, and he pushed them fou forward to the attack at five thirty in the morning. Shrods and Shroders divisions apparently swept forward with irrestible fury. Yet for hald an hour general Hackinewlees divisions supported by those of galdwins held their fire untill the enemy came within four yards, then there was a simultaneous blaze of musketry for nearly the length of ten miles, the uproar being like the roaring of hell, and for a while the effects we were very uncertain for the smoke clouds became so qui thick. It was indeed something fearful the way the christian fire was opened and before the real havoc was realized the greatest force of the first part of this attack fell upon galdwins line with great fury, and simultaneously as the surviving foe divisions rushed upon Hackerinewlees Abyssinkilians they made what front they could and continued to hold their ground stubbornly untill the attacking columns of Glandelinians overlapped Joices right compelling his forces to give way.The whole right of Joices division was rolled up but they retired in good order as far as the main position of general germanine vivians, which quickly opened a most destructive fire upon the advancing columns in gray. The glandelinians kept on advancing nevertheless and were soon abreast of Germaines line of works and artillery, but were met by a vertible tempest of musketry and cannon as they came within range, and now during the sharp e engagement matters looked very sharp for thechristians at this point the enemy advancing upon them with irrestible force despite the dreadful fire of artillery from the entire christian line. Germaine vivian after sending aquick message to haston the concentration of kindernins Kindernines main divisions galloped to the rear of Joices demorilized troops and assisted his officers in rallying them, and even directed a terrific fire of artillery, when suddenly the head of Shroeders glandainian troops appeared in ten large double columns rushing tward germaines divisions at a furious trot and moving obliquely to the left to meet the right of the main columns of glandelinians which had swung around in that direction, and succeeding swept forward with irrestible force, carrying all before them. The can carnage now was terrible. The glandelinian troops were unable to be checked, their attack was so vehement and violent and though the murderous christian fire mowed them down in scores of thousands they only kept up their furious charge, and now also general Hackerinewlees divisions were thrown back upon the rear line of works, where they soon made a most furious and stubborn stand.....

But Shroe der and Henderson kept on charging furiously and with the same irrestible force, and when they carnequite near to Jennings line they were met by a fire of musketry that mowed them down reducing the nearest columns of many hundreds of thousands f of Glandelinians to

fragments in half an hour. A large portion of the surviving columns were hurled back, but the main troops rallied them, and continued on again with seemingly the same resistless force, regardless of the numbers of the christian defenders, and dashed directly upon the divisions under general Hacinewlees surging above the works, but there was a murderous crash of musketry and cannon mingled with the most wild and appalling yells which soon settled down in the incessant and utmost steady roar of hundreds of thousands of firearms along the whole line, and in less than two hours one third of the devoted defenders, and two quarters of the assailants were lying on the summit and besides the works in piles, ad strewn over the works in dead and wounded together, but the Angelinians had delivered a staggering blow and for good and all broken the vehement attack of the enemy at this point.

Kindernines forces at this time came to the support of germaine and Heckinoless divisions, yet here the enemy had rushed on and captured a long line of works just within sight of violet who was watching the great conflict in horror and excitement, and the glandelinians only held them a few minutes when a greater force of infantry under Baldwin and Kindernine and other officers came dashing forward with amazing fury, and recaptured them before the Glandelinian defenders were aware of the presence of the Angelinian reinforcements, the fire along this portion of the christian line being terrific.Yet at other sections of the line the main body of the enemy still came on and were recieved with great and merciless fury but soon general Hackinwlees divisions despite their vehement stand were driven back with the most tremendous loss tward Kindernines own position, the enemy swarming over the abandoned position in great numbers, and threatening to carry all before them.

The lines of the assailant during this portion of the fierce attack was fairly shot to pieces however, yet columns behind kept on pressing those in front forward, and the gallent Glandelinians now attacked Kindernines divisions in front, and on the right with great vigor. the foe seemingly to advance with the fury and speed of racers, and they soon reached a line of heavily armed works under general Daniel Shoemannia. The Glandelinians were bound to drive the Angelinians from the hills at all costs if they were at all to break the seige of Norma Catherine, adeat all hazards, and though it seemed as if their ranks were mowed down at every step, they still continued the attack, rallying any of the divisions ahead of them which became demorilized, and the assault was continued with vehemency that was beyond description. Simultaneously a most furious and impetious attack was made upon Germaines forces again, and soon though they were really checked by their most horrible losses, and seven generals killed, they rallied and again resumed the attack without having fallen back a step pressing the christians back, while other portions of the immense Glandelinian tidal wave made series of attacks upon the main christian line in which the Glandelinian general Henderson was shot from his horse h s he rode up close to the christian position in the midst of a wl weltering fire, which mowed the enemy down like grass in every direction during each successive assault. Yet though the christian line had held for a time the position was now becoming untenable by reason of the successive assaults of the undaunted t enemy, who whether they knew of the death of their leader or not, did not give up, and so the Angelinians under Germaine and Joice gradually retired and in some disorder.

The struggle between Federal and Greenswald was quite equal in its violence and fury. The Glandelinians along this portion also advanced furiously up the slight rise of ground as fas t as they could move up a hill and though the christian fire cut them down in masses at every step, made one furious charge after another upon the christian line, rolling up their left wi wing in great confusu confusion and heavy loss tward the main positions, held by a part of Hansons main command, pouring in a hot fire as they continued to charge and inflicting more heavy loss.

On marched the enemy forcing general Clide Quimbies Abyssinkilians back with more tremendous loss during this bloody attack than they recieved themselves, when general Joseph Carters Angelinians came up to their support and resumed the offensive, but could not for a time check the furious foe, though they inflicted frightful loss at every volley volley. Yet each attempt of the enemy to capture the works was completely unsuccessful, and yet the heavy and bloody assaults were continued upon these works with unabated fury, and so persistent were these attacks on the front of General Joseph Carters divisions who were holding the works at all risks, that other large troops of Abyssinkilians were brought up in the rear to his support, and met the persitent onsets of the enemy with the most indescribable fury.



Yet the assailants kept pressing on furiously and lapping the right of Carters forces made a sudden and bloodier attack upon it, and though the overlapping assault came unexpectedly, Clyde Quimbie came to Carters aid with resr reserves and soon checked the enemy, the dead and wounded lying in masses or mulit udes all around. Yet the desperate Glandelinians were bound to keep up their advance feeling it an insult b to be checked by the christians, and again pressed on furiously in immense bodies, and threw themselves in heavy masses once more again aeagainst Greenswalds center and right, which assisted by the timely a arival of Ant onioe Sanguines brigades held the positions and frightful was the losses on both sides. Nevertheless a part of this Glandelinian wave moving with irrestible force seemed to be more enraged and determined than checked, for they came on with merciless fury against Mansions lines. Three o of his christian generals Kallestene, Jimmie Horten, and Bronce Engle another Abyssinkilian commander fell riddled by bullets. Federals Glandelinians made vehement efforts to break through Mansions stubborn christian lines the struggle here raging with the most bloody fury and with unabated energy, while fresh assaults were also being made upon other portions of Greenswalds christian line. Nevertheless at all hazards the Abyssinkilians stuck to their works despite the fierce assaults.Yet with horrible fury the large gray columns pressed forward again to the attack, and though their main columns were torn and shattered by the christian fire, they steadily pressed on the ground hang strewn with piles of their dead and wounded once more. Yet undaunted by their losses the Glandelinians continued the attack.

In the meantime general Bunte recieved the fiercest of this great Glandelinian attack. Heavy Glandelinian columns under Hendendon came into full view of his Angelinians and Abyssinkilians, one big column after another, first at a trot, then in quick time, and then in a furious rush tward the christian works.The first sixteen big columns fairly disolved before the pitiless christian fire which met them but the largest columns in the rear pressed forward with indescribable fury, over the windrows of their own dead and dying, and assailed the Abyssinkilian forces with all their might and courage.

The gallent Abyssinkilians despite the odds and the fury of the assault whose pressure was so intense as to bend their whole line backwards, stood stubbornly and manfully to their works, continueing the furious fight in the rear, the enemy keeping up a furious storm of firing at short range with their musketry and capt captured gathling guns, but each onset they made was met by the bayonet and pikes. Kimballs divisions after some sanguinary fighting began to clear their own front, pressing back the assailants and soon the whole christian line at this point recovered their works and soon drove all the Glandelinians out with many windrows of dead and wounded outside, and inside the works.

While this unequal struggle was progressing, the battle with Nero Vemboembers forces of Abyssinkilians supported by those of Kindernine was still more fearful and more determined. After Joice Flallers divisions and joseph Violetins Angelinin Angelinians retired in disorder but under cover of Baldwins batteries, and the artillery fire of Hackineless cannon the Glandelinians under Shroeder ,made furious attempts to capture these works but during the bloody struggle their many divisions were torn to fragments by the christian fire, and swept back with more dreadful loss upon the main bodies of the assailants But as the attacking forces behind the demorilized divisions poured through the immense gap that made the Angelinians under Kindernine draw back from the works, while fresh forces swept up to their aid throwing themselves across the front of the retiring christians or at least columns, and rallying the divisions under Hackinewlees poured a more steady fire upon the steadily advancing Glandelinian columns, who continually rushed to the attack, again and again forcing Hackinowlees divisions and driving them to the main line of works and over them where they broke into disorderly confusion but were soon rallied by their officers who now withstood all the dangers of the battle rather than see the christian armies be defeated. On came the Glandelinian columns in greater fury but this time with very long seried lines, but also with a very narrow front, but extending as far as eye could reach. General Hackinewlees best battalions of artillery were ordered up into positions, but there was a great mixup among the divisions of men and the batteries, and the guns were not brought up to the position in time to fire upon the furiously advancing Glandelinians, which all the while had offered a fair mark for at artillery, and when the guns did come up in about half an hour they came in time, but only in time to be captured by the yelling assailants who swung them around and opened fire.

t
ttttI48
I49

General Hackinwlee and those of other similar commanders fought as long as fighting was of any use but t o the sadness of the generals the poor Angelinians were deprived of the assassi assistance of the artilley artillery which constituted the chief stre strength and so they could do but little to check the furious onward rush of the revengeful Glandelinian forces who soon began to overrun the entire line of bra breastworks capturing some of the best officers general Hackenbowloo depended upon, six hundred fresh pieces of artillery, and moving down fourty thousand men within fifteen minutes.

So quickly did the whole thing happen that the extent of the disaster which appeared to occur with fatal results could not be realized at once. Shrouders Glandelinians who made this disasterous assault had by this time, by not meeting meeting meeting any further christian fire for nearly half an hour had recovered their formation and extending their lines along the works n now resumed their advance, when Hackinewlees divisions saddened at the terrible blow they recieved rapidly drew back, but every one of Joices line which still held poured in a galling fire upon the left of the Glandelinian columns, but they themselves wee thrown back with the heaviest loss. General Mignon Teytle whose great divisions of Abyssinkilian brigades were in reserve hastened to throw them in front of the big massive Glandelinian columns who were again rushing forward with indescriable fury, and even charging as furiously as they knew how. The two long lines of assailants came surging tward theworks but were met by an annihilating fire which mowed hundreds of their ranks down in quick succession. Yet the attack was still pressed with great determination and bloody fury, and now the carnage was awf awful to witness, the wicked Glandelinians sweeping the front line of trenches their whole length with frightful fury, and though their right and center was still exposed to the most terrific withering fire from the main works still held by the christians on the broad tops of these corpse strewn hills, the assailants still pressed on, their own covering fire of artiollery sweeping all the main approaches to the line of christian works, but nevertheless the main line of the assailants were soon badly broken up and driven back in disorder and with more heavy loss before it came well within range of the christian musketry. However along Buntes main line the entire main bodies of assailants pressed forward and made a very heavy and more bloody attack upon the dicisions of Abyssinkilians under general Girlin which gave way after four hours of desperate fighting, and the divisions under Walter Jennings which had alone retaind their own position untill this critical moment had their right and left rolled up and their center turned after a long and bloody struggle, and was also forced back with terrific loss. As the many Glandel nian columns swept over these works they rushed on furiously after the retiring divisions under general Jennings, and line after line followed, colum following column untill the large and extensive space enclosed by the breastworks and intrenchements captured were soon filled with writhing multitudes of Glandelinians looking like so many girls in their hair attire, upon which Baldwins batteries were now massed, and shattering their line to pieces. Hackenlwlees divisions had rallied and a,s also those of the other defeated commands by this time, and had taken a stand by their second line of works and soon these christ ian officers were watching with great care the murderous storming fire of their own lines which was now becoming so fierce, incessant, and deadly that all the officers feared the men would exhuast their supply of ammunition before this velment and violent assault of the enemy which was now resumed would be half over. The enemy having again recovered their formation was steadily advancing through this fearful st orm of musketry that swept clear through their massive lines, taring them asunder, and mowing men down in thousands like an execution, and indeed all the christ ian generals saw b very plainly, indeed too plainly the terrible and in tolerable havoc that was made in the long massive lines of the furious assailants, and wondered with horror w when it was going to end, and how the Glandelinians could stand such wholesale losses.

Violet and her sisters also themselves wondered what was the matter with the Glandelinian generals generals, and what was it that made them drive their men forward to such inhuman slaughter, which deserved the word of murder instead of mere war. Even while violet and her sisters looked on in abject terror and bloodcurldling horror at the frightful assassination of Glandelinian soldiers, the sleeves of their arms and even their dresses were so badly ripped by thron bushes that their delecate necks, chests and shoulders were co mpletely revealed looking more like children ready to go to their bath in rags than out in the rear of a bloody battle field.





John Jennie herself was nursing a wound in her hand, hr her dress was torn worse than the others, and one of her arms was without a sleeve at all. Joice was also slightly wounded and was in the same condition as violet, and was compelled to also nurse a wound in her shoulder. Angeline had her clothes in shreds her arms and neck bared like violet's. It was the same like with the other little girls only they had escaped without a sct scratch. They had got this way from being persued and chaced through a large thorn hed ge. All the very minutes they looked upon the scee scene of frightful slaughter a very tempest of bullets was flying all around them but the brave little girls horrified by the frightful scenes they could not help beholding and forgetful of all else paid no attention to their great danger untill one of the generals rode up to them saying kind of sternly;

"You children had better get away from this region mighty quick if you do not want to be killed. I'm sure the enemy will carry the works before long and if you get into their clutches you will not be able to say that I did not warn you. Go along now and be quick about it, for my sake and for the sake of your friends."

Recovering themselves the little girls obeyed while the gensal sent an order for more mamunition.....Even the scene the poor little Vivian Girls witnessed was en ugh to horrf horrifying them to the very last moment. In the space of five hundred yards as well as along the length of two thousand yards over one hundred thousand Glandelinians lay in front of the works defended by the brave Angelinians, and on the sides of the hills many of the other hundreds of thousands hd had bea killed or wounde outright, thousands of others being so badly mangled as not being able to leave the slopes. Yet it was amazing to violet and her sisters to have seen as they did the surviving Glandelinians continue the attack in the face of that merciless fr fire. Baldwins gun e gunners were hal handling their artillery in the most splinded manner during this fierce and bloody action, Baldwin himself strengthening the christian line at all points, and also directing the destructivefire of other christian batteries with the grea greatest skill and bravery, though of course the gunners weremany times wiped out by the enemys return fire, with all theartillery horses and drivers and this had happened as fast as fresh men took their places! Besides reaching the front of the attacking columns the christian cannon and musketry fire had also reached thesupporting divisions tearing up their lines in a most frightful manner. The general columns of the Glandelinian assailants during this most bloody action suffered terrible losses, and finally they refused to resume the assault any f r further along this point of the line.

On the christian right where the firing lines extended under Kindernine the assailants under Crated was broken at one point by the fury of the christ ian counter charges which tore them to fragments time and again, the demoralized columns at that point being also driven back with heavy loss, but the torn and shattered divisions were soon restored with heavy reinforcements, and they resumed the assault upon Kindernine but did not yell any more. Terrible indeed was the result of this long and bloody struggle along the entire line of christians commanded personally by general Kindernin Kindernine which during this grand and furious attack and struggle and after presented a most horrible storm of assassinating slaughter.

Along Buntes line the struggle was more desperate and merciless for despite their heavy losses the Glandelinians only pressed forward to the attack again and though checked so many times before now leapt over the works rea trecaptured by the rallied Angelinians and for a time possessed the selves of the intrenchments, their attack being more now more irrestiless despite the galling fire poured upon them, and even reached a secn second line of works which was held by a portion of Mansions men and who had by this time discovered the disaster to the shattered divisions under the other various commanders. The assailants moving forward in the face of a storming fire met with more stern and furious resistance than they expected and again their very lines were raked through and through by the terrific fire along the atire line of christians. Yet the heavy gray columns pushed forward with such impeticusity and ferocity and violence, that though the Angelinians tore big gaps in their lines the Glandelinian survivors only came on and the Angelinian forces were soon hastily retiring at this point, not being able to stand before the concentrated attack of the Glandelinians who under heavier fire of the main christian batteries, cont inued to press forward with irrestible force and how the advancing columns survived the sharp and murderous fire that swept through their lines with the most deadly effect was a mystery.

I5I

730.

As they continued to advance the fire of the christiand christians became so keen that it tore line after line to tatters, while all about them the shells: shrieks shrieked and exploded with an earsplitting uproar, the minnies moaning and whistling like a furious tempest as they picked victims by the thousands, the shrapnel and canister shot mowing down hundreds of ranks, but being still in great numbers thw they kept on attacking. Indeed a little more and they would succeed in driving the christians l along this portion from the ridges which had been and still were held so stubbornly. The carnage was even more appalling than any one could ever imagine or think. The advancing forces under general Shroeder now reached a new line of works defended by Kindernines left, and which was constructed with great skill, being arraged with an hatis of old cotton looms dragged out of child slave factories and plantations, and even other kinds of machinerty was added to this, and even consisting of limbs limbs and branches intervoven into one anothe another so many t imes times as to form footlocks of the most dangerous character.On rushed the Glandelinians with frightful yells, and over went many tens of thousands for the stretch of five miles and so many of them were impaled by the christian bayonets, by the dangerous wall of abatis, and by the murderous christian fire that only a few thousand of each section of the Glandelinians returned. It was already coming on tward noon and still the immense battle raged. Kinderne Kindernines strong line of battle appeared through the thick clouds of smoke as the second line of the foe swarmed over the dangerous abatis, and in a few minutes a hundred thousand were either killed or wounded. Tens of thousands more had been owed down by the murderous fire of the christians, the thousands having be been picked off as fast as they endeavored to climb the cotton looms.

Despite this terrific superhuman slaughter the wicked Glandelinians were deter ined to sweep the entire christian lines under Kindernine a back right and left at all hazards, and cause them to suffer a total defeat so that the christian line of besiegers would at least be broken at one point, nd so again and again division after nun division swept on but falling in horrible numbers among the abatis, the carnage steadily increasing as the struggle became more pe pertinacious and most desperate . Shroeder led forward again hundreds of thousands after hundreds of thousands determined to capture the long line of obstructions and drive back the desperate defenders from it for if this could not be forced, then the battle would be lost and the slaughter of children in norma be avenged by the christins if they prolonged the seige.

So regardless of the murderous withering fire of christian cannon and musketry which was thinning their main line terribly, the assaiCants again resumed the assault, and while massive lines three deep kept up a storming return fire, many other scores of thousands of Glandelinians sto strove with might and main to destroy the impassable obstructions, and even being again rd reinforced the brave Glandelinians redoubled their exertions, but as fast as they swarmed over the line of abatis, we even with which was mixed with all kinds of burning fir furniture, beds and every kind of household article imaginable, they were mowed down the firing on the christian side being something fearful, and the wreaths of pall of smoke became very dense and intensified for every discharge of musketry and cannon so that the aim of both sides was becoming very uncertain, but nevertheless to keep the enemy from carrying their position or swarming over the abatis, they kept up the firing in the direction of the attacking lines in gray owing down the Glandelinians as fast as they happened to appear through the smoke or over the abatis and even tried to prevent the foe from taking advantage of the smoke they used hundredxs of grenades and other dangerous hand bombs which were hurled upon the foe.

Meanwhile the Glandelinians seeing that even their reck lessness could not drive the christians back from the works beyond the a abatis and being bound to cross them or die in the attempt, crawled forward cautiously under cover of the ever increasing pall of smoke, and reaching the abatis once more raised their horrible bloodcurlding yells, and charged furiously and gallently up to the abatis but all the nearest no matter how -many there were, were mowedcdown as fast as they appeared once more, the Angelinians during this bloody onset having the advantage over the nearest Glandelinian colwans and made horrible use of all their firearms and cannon but now immense columns of the survivors had already surmounted the abatis.These Glandelinians who surmounted the abatis went down by the thousand all along the line, and even all the Angelinian artillery, masses of their own artillery men and ammunition wagons were down, and gallent general Kindernine was the only mounted officer in sight for seeing the frightful slaughter of the scores of thousands of their comrades the main line having come up at this moment had opened with the rest a withering storm of



I52

musket ry and now the whole scene became like a great forest fire at once. A hundred and fifty of his three hundred and fifty six staff officers all generals at that, were either killed, wounded or dismounte, there being at least only fifteen survivors. Violet and her sisters had also taken the courage to go close to this position and view the conflict after having bea warned to keep away from the firing line, and now the,t littlegirls for a time seemed all alone, and indeed shells were bursting with such earslitting detonations and with the roar of dammantion all around them, that they had to get away before they were killed. The wicked Glandelinians seemed to be having full sway despite the impassable abatis for though they could not pass t they were able to cont inue the annihilating fire upon the christian defenders beyond, and generals Kinderhinia and Heda Beeda two Abyssinkilian commanders were killed while three other Abyssinkilian generals Bavaria Lucilleian, and his brother general James Bavaria, and Sp supretendant general Howsen Heldonia were mortally wounded, and the ground along the whole line of abatis was fairly chocked with t he wicked Glandelinian troops, which were all falling in dead and wounded so rapidly that it was like a wholex wholesale slaughter once more.Overwhelming numbers of Abyssinkilians met the Glandelinian assault under general Isner Myletze which were already crossing through the abatis having broken through at several points, and were pressing back the Abyssinkilian divisions under general Whitehead, and when these christian divisions over one hundred thousand strong were shattered in trying to recapture a long line of cannon under general Eclair a new section of cannon was brought up and when these were unlimbered and placed into line thei there being over one thousand four hundred altogether, these broke into fierce action, and soon increased the terrible carnage, opening upon the attacking enemy at short rangeand even one yard away from the abatis at times with withering discharges of double shotted canister and grape. These gathling guns in the maze of all this confusion had been run up to the abatis by hand in the face of the enemys fire, and were fired again and again but their gunners fell so fast that they had to afterwards take better precautions.

This storm of canister was rapid and added by grenades and shells from the higher batteries on the upper summits, and the exultant Glandelinians were staggered from their losses, while the christians all the while gave forth deafaing deafening yells of defiance and derision.

Indeed the fury of the battle not seemed to be at its height along this portion. Baldwins artillery on the ridges higher up continued to plow the Glandelinian columns to fragments and though they were still making the attack withall their violence and stormed so fiercely with their own fire that thicker clouds of smoke hung ove th over the scene and they could not get on or over the abatis for the very christian fire itself was annihilating, and men would be shot off the abatis as fastas they happened to spring for it. Like leeches or demons the Glandelinians however struck to their determined attack, and undaunted by the raking artillery fire of the christ ians did all their best to force their way through the abatis and in a few minutes two hundred and seventy five pieces of the Angelinian artillery cut and hacked by the storming Glandelinian musketry fire lay already unworked with their muzzles protruding over the works near the abatis and the wheels were half sunk in the dust and covered with gore.The horses of all these gathling guns lay riddled by bullets, and slashed open by shell fragmat fragments, while tens of thousands of the ded and wounded christians were torn to pieces and sliced up in the same manner as the butchered children were in Norma Catherine or even by the furious storm of firing as it swept the ground where they lay.

The merciless withering fire of the Angelinians almost wiped out every folumn of Glandelinians that came within range even as they advanced on their hands and knees, the Angelinians closing their own shattered lines and settling down to their tasks, their murderous fire which was poured from three points being now fully directed at the abatis and as each mass appeared among them they were mowed down completely, all their officers with them.As the heavy firing increased still more with redoubled fury along the lineof christians under general Greenswald, two new divisions of Abyssin ilians went into fierce and bloodier action on b the center and right, yet also the main columns of the Glandelinians went hard at work in their attacks, the brave Angelinians bringing up more artillery and hammering away with all their cannon and firearms.All of the Abyssinkilian columns went deep int o the bloody action which soon increased with more terrific fury.The roaro of firearms on both sides was certainly deafaing deafening, and swelled above the incessant explosions of shells, and the thunder of cannon, and many of the first, second, and third lines of the foe were again cut to pieces.....

Yet ghroeder had no lack of men whatever. The losses the Glandelinians suffered now was something awful indeed for the most rapid fire was main tained on them all along their lines the surviving Glandelinians keepingup up their attack and replying their fire with the greatest vigor.Again ten big Glandelinian divisions were fairly torn to pieces by the fire of the christian troops within an hours time and many of their officers of any ranj rank were killed or wounded but nv nevertheless the main force of assailants still made endeavors to drive off the stubborn defenders, but all those as I mentioned before who succeeded in climbing the abatis, or who even tried to were shot down as fast as they could be picked off.... What remained of the many Glandelinian divisions even of the shattered main columns which had already concentrated at this point under the same deadly and galling fire of christian artillery and musketry, and which had planted their tattered colors themselves, were shot to pieces by the withering christian musketry storm.

Finding that the Angelinians were so terribly hard to be driven back the Glandelinians now began to use more discretion in their furious and desperate attack, the Angelinians placing the muzzle of ty eir own rifles through the apertures on the abatis reaching frightful numbers of the Glandelinians beyon'. Indeed this battle was the biggest slaughter on record so far. The withering fire on both sides had been so destructive that all the trees on the top of the hills resu resembled Hickory Brooms, and so badly cut and torn were many others that they fell. Hundreds of thousands of the beautiful trees along the whole line of abatis were so badly knawed off by the converging fire of both sides that they fell with loud crashes catching many soldiers under their branches and killing and injur ing hundreds, and some of these trees falling over the abatis remained there making it st ronger and more impalling at these points. A ll the t rench trenches on the top of these hills and the abatis all along the line for many miles were red with gore, and the dead bodies had grown so thick where they fell they they were almost in windrows. The Glandelinians had suffered horrible losses, the havoc in the gray lines being more terrible than ever before in the battle, their whole attacking line having been t orn, their main wings shatt ered, and they were already falling back at several points to rearrange their mangled lines, and thousands were still dropping as they even fell back. Many tens of thousands of Angelinians themselves lay piled over one another about the works, and near or alongside the abat is, the thousands of dead, and wounded Angelinians laying ten or eleven feet deep near the abatis at son some points and in other places in large windrows on the gore covered grou d ground, many riddled by bullets or cut to fragments by shells, or by storms of canister shot. Thousands of broken firearms were lying beside the works, seven hundred and fifty accouterments, and a thousand boxes of unspent ammunition had been seized by the foe, while countless number of cannot cannon shot, fragments of shells broken and torn foliage, and thousands of shattered trees mingled with the sea of dead and wounded and dying were thickly strewn about.
Never before did the generals ever witness such frightful scenes of carnae carnage and desolation. The conflict still raged at white ha heat however and never slackened a bit, for soon fresh divisions of the foe supporting the exhausted main line drew a galling fire from the christian line at all points and setting series of lines of musketry ablaze, with simultaneous but incessant ii discharges. Under this murderous fire the foe soon resumed the attack, the Angelinians arranging more batteries to keep the foe from advancing too near the abatis again, which before their repulse they had almost succeeded in doing, giving the enemy the same storm of hell. But the attack of the enemy despite their losses was still continued with superhuman ferocity, both sides seeming to lose eight thousand every minute.

Other heavy columns coming to the aid of the main columns of attackers pressed on once more striking against the christian line furiously and st eadily though again their colu ns colu n columns seemed to be literally cut to pieces every time they encountered the christian fire.

Still if it had not been for the prompt arival of General Roswell Bu Buster Johnstons Angelinians Kindernines whole line would have been rolled up, displaced, and driven from his position. Yet though Kindernines brave artillery men and other men were succored before being forced to yeild general Maurice Handon also came to Kindernines support with about fifty thousand men bringing up his divisions as quickly as men could march or run, and thus supported the Angelinians felt confident that their numbers would at last give them success. So when the Glandelinians reached to within ten yards of the cotton looms of abatis a great blinding sheet of flame seemed to leap from the whole christian line there was a most deafening roar which sounded like the incessant roar and blinding crash of millions of guns



and the seemingly countless dead, wounded and dying Glandelinians lay p led up beflo beforethe abatis but on and on surged whole monsterous columns of survivors.An Angelinaian color bearer while thousands upon thousands of demorilized Angelinians were retiring a c couple of yards

SEE PAGE ONE HUNDRED FIFTY FIVE.

SPECIAL ?. SPECIAL.

CHAPTER EIGHTEEN.

THE SEVEREST ACTION OF THE DAY.
THE FAMIOUS CHARGE OF FEDERAL, AND THE BRAVE STAND OF THE ANGELINIANS.....
GREAT EXPLOSION KILLS TWENTY EIGHT THOUSAND( 28,000)
NEAR BONDINIA. GREAT FLOODS.300,000 ARE THOSE AMONG THE INJURED.
WARS DESOLATION AND GREAT FLOODS, WIPE OUT THOUSANDS, TO MILLIONS OF HOMES. THE FURY OF THE ENEMY IS EVERYWHERE.
MANY CALVERINIAN TOWNS ARE DESTROYED. HUNDREDS OF LEVEES WEAKENING FROM THE CONCUSSION OF THE GREATEST EXPLOSION EVER EXPERIENCE IN THE SOUTHERN PART OF CALVERINIA, AND ANGELINIA.....
BIG TOWN WIPED OUT. OTHER TOWNS AND VILLIAGES SWEPT BY DOESTRUCTION FROM THE CONCUSSION OF THE EXPLOSION. CROPS IN THE POSSESSION OF THE GLANDELINIAN ARMIES THERE RUINED..::: FIGHT TO SAVE ARMY LIGHTS...::: AND AMMUNITION.:::?. DESPITE THE PERIL ONE GLANDELINIAN REGIMENT WONT MOVE..::: FLOOD CONDITIONS WORSE IF YOU PLEASE TO SAY..:::##%&'_()'_A
RELIEF THAT IS BEING RUSHED IS HALTED BY THE FEROCIOUS SO CALLED "CHRISTIAN DOGS" IF THE CHRISTIANS ARE"DOGS" ARE NOT THE GLANDELINIANS PUSSY CATS. ? THEES SAVE HUNDREDS OF GLANDELINIANS??....::: AS T( ME TIME PASSES FLOOD DAMAGE GROWS. LITTLE GIRLS BLOWN FROM THEIR BEDS.

CONTINUED ON NEXT PAGE OR SHE SHEET.

Yet ghroeder had no lack of men whatever. The losses the Glandelinians suffered now was something awful indeed for the most rapid fire was maintained on them all along their lines the surviving Glandelinians keepingup up their attack and replying their fire with the greatest vigor.Again ten

which sounded like the incessant roar and blinding crash of millions of guns



and the seemingly countless dead, wounded and dying Glandelinians lay p led up beflo beforethe abatis but on and on surged whole monsterous columns of survivors.An Angelinieiain color bearer while thousands upon thousands of demorilized Angelinians were retiring a c couple of yards

CONTINUATION OF CHAPTER
EIGHTEEN. PAGE ONE HUNDRED
NINTY FIVE.

GENERAL SPECIAL.

GENERAL SPECIAL

CONTINUATION OF CHAPTER
EIGHTEEN,

ISOLATION NEAR AS IT APPEARS.TWO CALVERINIAN COUNTIES
SWEPT BY THE CONCUSSION OF THE GREAT EXPLOSION. PEORIA BRIDGES
OUT.....:::FF. TWO OTHER GLANDELINIAN GENERALS KILLED BYDROWING..:::
GREATCRESS OF THE FLOOD PASSES THE BIG TOWN OF LA CROSSE(CALVERINIA)
STATE? PLEASE TAKE NOTICE.
GREAT IS THE PUNISHMENT OF THE ENEMIES OF GOD THEREOF. AINT THAT SO.??????
GLANDELINIAN SOLDIERS AND OFFICERS USE RAFTS.:::::::
GLANDELINIAN AUHTHORITIES FEARING THE MENANCE OF THE ENRAGED CHRISTIAN
AUHTHORITIES, ORDER CALVERINIAN SU SLUICE GATES TO BE CLOSED. ANGELINIAN SPIES
GET PLANS AND SIX THOUSAND DOLLARS FROM ONE OF THE HEADQUARTERS OF SE OF THE
WICKEDEST GLANDELINIAN GENERALS WITHIN THE FLOODED DISTRICTS..??:::(()))))(('''&&___
THE EFFECTS OF THE GREAT MINE EXPLOSION, WHICH KILLED SO MANY GLANDELINIANS
AND WOUNDED MANY OTHERS. OTHER TOWNS DESTROYED. FAMINE PERILS THE
GLANDELINIAN ENCAMPMENTS FIGHTING GENERAL WHILLMASSBERGER ZIMMERMANNS LINES. FOUNTY
FOUR GREAT TOWNS IN PATH OF DEATH HORROR FIFTY THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED SEVENTY FIVE
OFFICERS INJURED AS EXPLOSION STRWS WRECKAGE. GLANDELINIAN ARMY CHIEF SUFFERER.
OTHER GLANDELINIAN RELIEF TRAINS ARE SENT TO RESCUE, BUT CAPTURED BY THE
CHRISTIAN RAIDERS. HALF OF ENTIRE NUMBER OF GLANDELINIAN FORTIFICATIONS TOTALLY
WRECKED. EVANGELINE ST CLAIRE RIVER WATERS ON RAIA RAMPAGE: VICTIMS IN NEW TERROR.
V 100,000 ACRES OF CALVERINIAN LAND STILL FLOODED. GLANDELINIANS USE TRACTORS IN BIG
FIGHT AGAINST THE MAGNIFICENT FLOOD. GLANDELINIAN FLOOD VICTIMS FACE FAMINE.
1,100,101 HOMES POSSESSED BY THE GLANDELINIANS CAUGHT. STORY OF FLOOD BY AN
ANGELINIAN WITNESS. A GLANDELINIAN GENERAL WHO PLANNED FLOOD RELIEF CAPTURED
BY FORAGING PARTIES OF CHRISTIANS.....::::: EXPLOSION TOTAL THROUGHOUT
DOWNSTATE OF GLANDELINIAN INFESTED CALVERINIA..:::::::::::::: WASHOUTS
CRIPPLE MANY RAILROADS IN POSSESSION OF THE FOE. FLOOD MENANCE GROWS. RAILWAY
TRACKS GONE. WAR FLOOD AT RECORD. THINK OF THE FREAKS AN EXPLOSION WILL
CAUSE. EXPLOSION EFFECTS WIDE SPREAD.. WHERE THE EXPLOSION ACTUALLY
OCCURED, AND HOW MANY GLANDELINIANS WERE BLOWN TO HECKS, OR KILLED OUTRIGHT
BY THE BLAST. MORE DETAILS OF GREATEST EXPLOSION WITHIN THE GLANDELINIAN ARMY.
THINGS MUST BE LONG IN DESCRIPTION IF IT HAS TO BE INTERESTING AND THRILLING,
DON'T YOU THINK.??????

Yet Shroeder had no lack of men whatever. The losses the Glandelinians suffered now was something awful indeed for the most rapid fire was maintained on them all along their lines the surviving Glandelinians keepingup up their attack and replying their fire with the greatest vigor.Again ten

which sounded like the incessant roar and blinding crash of millions of guns



and the seemingly countless dead, wounded and dying Glandelinians lay p led up beflo beforethe abatis but on and on surged whole monsterous columns of survivors.An Angelinisiain color bearer while thousands upon thousands of demorilized Angelinians were retiring a c couple of yards for better cover had become chargrined at the fierce defiant yells of the enemy and so unfurled his flag and swung it to the breeze with a yell in return but though he rallied the Angelinians he fell riddled with bullets. But indeed there were others to grasp the flag of Angelinia, andat the sight of the waving flag the Angelinians again rallied, and cont inued their stand with the main line which had not yeiled, but the fierce Glandelinians continued the attack, despite the fact that their series upon series of attacks were stopped by the masive abatis of cotton looms and-other materials which were still armed with the heavy cannon and the Glandelinians meeting a deadly fire could not get the guns they wished to capture, their own lines being so badly shatt ered that they thes themselves were demorilized for a time having indeed suffered the most intolerable loss during this incessant titanic fighting in which they had made the continious advance and charges upon the christian line and all thiswhile their showy colu ns had again and again been ripped and torn apart.

A heavy force of Abyssinkilians and Angelinians under general Murrice Costellio had suddenly come upon the enemy un awares and giving the t idings that Hansons whole force was advancing to -the rescue repelled the Glandelinian forces with tremendous fury. The Glandelinians had already seen that these long barricades were so throughoutly manned by the christians under Murice Handan that to take them was impossible without overwhelming numbers..... Also the news of the ad vance of Hansen which had also reached them and their terrific losses in assaulting the long lines of mixed abatis in their front disconcerted the enemy who were now being held at bay.

Their losses was now heavier and indiscriminate but being driven desperate however by the news of general Hansons advance Shrodedder made a fiercer and longer onset raging it for hours and such a unparielled storm of horror as went on was enough to appall Heaven and earth itself. Despite the slaughter tens of thousands of the Glandelinians under Mc-Hollester p poured upon the works penetrating the abatis at every point and though they were mowed down close to the very parapet, they redoubled the assault as fast as their thousands came up, the survivors continuing their efforts with all their superhuman strength and in the dreadful carnage which ensued Shroeder was instantly killed as well as a score of other officer officers of all rank.Despite this the Glandelinians however did not give up the tremendous assault. Indeed Costellio had lost in this desperate struggle nearly all of his staff and he feared indeed that he would not be able to hold his works for his lines were being cut to pieces. Senguine had sent him a-large force of Abyssinkilians but these could not do any thing for the Glandelinians progressed better now than before and had advanced with great noise and fury and though the other christian columns had been at first hammered to pieces and had rallied nevertheless, they could not do anything the Glandelinians advancing susse successfuly, and yet even Roswell Buster Johs Johnstons divisions had badly repulsed the front and counter attack of the enemy after charging himself despite the fierce fire of the main columns of the enemy and he himself went down mangled and bleeding and his whole force cut to pieces n and shattered beyond reformation was driven into a pandemonium of confusion.
The front lines of the retreating christians disolved rapidly.

CHAPTER EIGHTEEN.
THE SEVEREST ACTION OF THE DAY.
THE FAMIOUS CHARGE OF FEDERAL, AND THE BRAVE STAND OF THE ANGELINIANS..

GENERAL Handon recieved the oncoming human waves with the most dreadful fury, and though their ranks wereshaken badly the Clandelinians kept up their attack with great vehemence and soon rolled up the christians under Handon, hurling them back broken and shattered.The Clandelinians were finally carrying all before them, then Hanson coming up with great forces, by his example filled the retreating christian forces with fresh courage and determination and they rallied and charged upon the still advancing Clande Clandelinian columns driving all of the Clandelinians across every line of works with heavier loss and with the loss of twenty of their best officers.It was impossible to imagine the loud booming roar of hundreds of cannon going off at once as the enemy artillery let go to stop the christian counter charge, and even all the Angelinian divisions under generals Greenswalds, and Kindernine now sweeping forward recaptured other works in succession, but both generals with Maurice Cosillio fell sevsely wounded and were borne from the scene of carnage.The largest forces of Clandelinians moving to their own works to the support of those attacked tried to c repell the counter charge with all their titanic fury and with all their courage and might, but th e Angelinians swept away the bold rebels pressing the Clandelinians back down the hill at every point and the enemy was once again driven back.After this repulse the Angelinians during the slight lull in the conflict fortified the works on thehills, and strengthening them so that they could meet the westonset of the enemy, fresh batteries being put in place, , double abatis being thrown up with all the cotton looms y not yet places placed as abatiss and even barricades of logs were added to the abatis.The moment the Clandelinians had been driven back in their last great onset, all the Clandelinian batteries were opened upon the christian lines, and soon the very heavens was shaken by m probably the most tremendous cannonade of the battle.

For an hour the cannonade kept on with unceasing fury, socen hundred cannon from the christian positions themselves pouring shot, shell, and high explosives upon the Clandelinian positions which extended for ten miles, and at nine hundred and eight hundred shots per minute.The uproar was deafening, and the enemy responded to the christians with all their might.Soon all the range of hills in possession of the enemy seemed abal ablaze as all their artillery broke into action and the very sky was dotted with the screaming shells which burst with series of loud e explosions and though those not bursting flew through the air with li loud whirring noises, while behind them the darkness of a cloud from a cloud of smoke streamed bright luminious trails of sparks as if from fire brands or met eorites and their heavy explosions were as continuous as the explosions of cannons themselves.Indeed the scene was truely awful for never before in any battle yet did shells fall so thickly, surpassing in graduer the most imposing artificial fireworks. The shells that were higher up than the others looked as if the bigf biggest stars in the heavens were driven like snow flurries, before the wind.Theylooked like fiery meteorites thick as hail crowding the concave of the sky q ab above the cannon river riven hills, as though some great magazine of combustion in celestial space were discharging its contcontents upon the two opposing ridge of hills.It was the most extraordinary storm of shells general Hanson had ever seen , seemingly thousands of shells with glowing wakes succeeding each other during the titia titanic cannonae of nearly ten thousand cannon. All the shells left luminious trails or traces of glowing trials after they exploded, the sight being grand and awful illuminating the darkened smoke clouds like countless skyrockets flyg r lying back and forth in two pp possible directions and descending perpendi cularly over thw two range of hills or into the valley between making in their flight a tremendous storm of shrieking noises, and bursting with hundreds of tremendous explosions heard probably for fifty miles and committing awful havoc among the gunners of both sides.

While all this cannonading was going on general Hanson was surprised to see also the tremendous activity among the enemys main lines of infantry and cavarly, and hastily sending a messenger to general Hinderwine to tell him of the enemys preparation for a general charge, rode back to his own lines, knowing that the enemy had resolved to seize what ever advantage the artillery duel would give them by opening a final and descive attack on his main center alone.All the wicked Clandelinians had been roused by their former defeat and in about an hour six hundred and fifty thousand Clandelinians under general Thomas Handon moved forward across the fields in a long line tward Roswell Buster Johnstons position now under Jennings and began a fierce attack and indeed a fiercer one than just repulsed. The infantry struggle was at once resumed again with tremendous and more fiercer fury.All at once a heavy artillery fire of five hundred gathling guns was opened upon the advancing columns of Clandelinians, and the Angelinians now not only held th eir ground o most stubborn ly but mowed the poor Clandelinians down fright fully.Yet despite the frightful carnage the Clandelinians charged with awful impetiousity and in heavy columns upon the massive christian lines only however to meet the most tremendous loss.





Despite it all the enemy still kept up their fierce attack while the yelling of the hundreds of thousands of the rebels was terrific the Clandelinians having after their recent repulse recovered from the shock and had gathered up their stre ngth for the final result and so hundreds of thousands of the Insurgents came rushing up the hill sides, and though the Angelinians allowed the Clandelinians to come within easy range of their musketry and even poured upon them a simultaneous discharge all along the line and cut down tens of thousands of Clandelinians in that one discharge, the survivors were not as yet checked.On pressed the others but there appeared before the very eyes of the u survivors one murderous withering sheet of flame another another.They went down anew by the thousand at every step as it seemed , and the survibi surviving colu,ns became disc disconm disconfited, and appalled by their dead and wounded being piled up in many heaps where they well the Clandelinians did not falter and one section of the christian line had simultaneously drew back from their works in disorder, but the main line had met the assailants with such a stubborn fury and with such courage that general Hanson ivian was indeed filled with admiration. he ground now along side the works and the works themselves were completely red with gore and thickly covered with the multitudes of the slain and wounded of both sides, there being so many cannon heaps that the trenches themselves were filled to almost ove overflowing with the dead and wounded.

Likeall otherbattles just past the very woods on the summit of the hills at this point was badly torn and rent by the streams of frightful shells, and every tree within sight was pierced and cut to pieces by minie ball balls and canister and fragments of shells.In double line nine feet deepthe brave and resolute Clandelinian soldiers came on continueing the attac k with terrifiying yells, the Angelinians with their repeating rifles and most massive batteries of cannon sweeping their exposed flank through and through, and several of the main lines of the rebels were cut to piece pieces.Even then with the most terrific yells the Clandelinians continued to advance.There now came a series upon series of sharp devilish yells from the base of the hill at another quarter, and general Hanson saw through his spy glass long lines of gray coming from below and increasing the speed of th eir furious advance.The Angelinians had by this time increased their tremendous firing with the help of more troops and the nearest of the enemys lines were fairly torn to fragments.Yet the Clandelinians behind advanced on up the hill and finally got to within fourty yards of the summit fairly hidden in thick smoke clouds.The christian cannon glowed in a hedious manner as they were discharged with sledge ha m hammer force a couple exploding from being over heated.Horrible shrieks of the wounded as the storm of canister swept over them could be heard and the frightful rattle of musketry and the booming of the artillery went on without intermission the firing bing so heavy th at it sounded like a sea full of explosions and the ridges seemed as if swept by hundreds of sheets of flame and over five hundred can cannon and nearly a million muskets were discharged with a roar that resembled a noise as if the whole line of ridges had broken out into eruption.Never before had such horrors of war been seen, and despite their v bravery the faces of Violet and hercsisters as they watched the desperate conflict from afar were white with horror at the frightful slaughters All the Clandelinians that came within range were mowed down and it seemed as if all the Clandelinians in the assaulting columns that moved forward up to the works , n and up the sides of the ridhes in that rush werefairly annihilated in divisions.Yet they were a mere handful of killed and wounded compared to the slaughte slaughter at the height of this battle.All the multitudes of Clandelinians that succeeded in reaching th e summit of the ridges melted away like snow before the murderous christian fire, and screams of the wounded were heart rending and appalling.

"This is awful indeed an awful sight" said Violet to Jennie who had come up nearer to see better "I did not believe and would not believe that a battle in a war could be so frightful."

Millions of whistling bullets flew about, shells were still exploding and screaming everything everywhere and as far as the little girls were the firing was deafe ning.The very sides of the hills slopes stretching for miles were breathed in thick smoke clouds having the appearance of a like of volcanoes in antes Inferno and fairly seething with writhing lines of Clandelinians yelling like demons, extending along the whole scene as far as eye could reach, and advancing with indescribable fury.Each time fresh columns of smoke arose from the summit of the hills followed by tremendous flushes and seemingly earth rending explosions which were prolonged and incessant.

"If the battle is so terrible, so frightful, and so horrible, now what would it be at its climax" wondered Violet "This is certainly awful and we are failing to check them."

The battle was increasing with indescriablefury and th e losses was more horrible now.The roaring tempest of bullets, shells and canister swept the gray coats which had reached th e summit down in more frightful numbers, but on pressed the survivig Clandelinians one hundred thousand more going to the aid so the former assailans would not become demorilized, and still more came up until the whole valley below became a vast river of men, where frightful torrents of bullets swept them ta tearing large gaps through and through, yet the yell of the infuriated Clandelinians and th e shrieks of the fresh numbers of wounded added to the din.

The Landelinians in the foremost line which had reached the summit were already surging over the works in the heaviest columns.General Jennings was shot in the arm and head by two bullets, and as the Landelinians went again down in countlesscrumbers he fell on top of a dead officer, and jennings also got wounded severely in the leg and he was borne from the field.Some other officers were placed in th e care of th e ambulances and general Heller was almost fatally wounded when he saved the lives of those in the ambulance by carrying away a shell which had rolled underneath.Both were discovered among piles of dead graycoats and carried aw away from the scene of carnage after the battle had lulled againthe shells were exploding so constantly now that the explosions sounded like thousands of deafening thunderclaps at once and th e scream of minnie balls canister and grape as it swept down upon the stream of Landelinians in the valley engulfed thousands the smoke hiding the h odious destruction, the noise now drowning the shrieks of the wounded, and dying with their earsplitting crashes..All millions of bullets swept the massive line of the enemy in the valley, and millions of christian fire arms and hundreds of cannon which were discharged fiercer and fiercer made a regular hell of clamor and din, that filled the very hils hills, valley and skies with countless millions of deafening echoes.Indeed the din was horrible, the whole line of the assailants being fairly engulfed in the smoke of all kinds of missles.

Indeed there was no abatement in th is horrible massacre, and seemingly the dead and wounded Landelinians covered thecsides of the hills as thick as fields of fallen grass.Also th e summit of the hills was covered with countless numbers of twigs, and branches of the trees, which were cut away by the heavy firing, while the perfect deluge of grape and canister which now made a sheen of smoke as they fell with a thunderous roar among the enemys positions on the hills opposite caused finally awful consternation and th e shrieks was more awful.

Most of the Landelinians who had almost carried the works were now falling back under this deluge, in valley itself was even covered with the hundreds of thousands of shrieking wounded who were pelted by the deluge of canister and shells which killed them by the hundred as they lay there.

"This a is awful."cried peter as the ambulance were retiring with as many of the wounded as they could take with them."But I believe it will be worse when the general fight comes."Let's go away and not see any more.I cannot stand it."

The hillsides were now covered with fearful avalanches of lava beings in purple their counter charge just beginning and masses of the Landelinians who still tried to resist were cut down by the fire of the pursuers.The large multitudes of demoralized Landelinians a retreated in a panic beyond description, their very lines seeming to be of endless length,in population hereafter not proven than very few but retired to their own positions to await the next general attack that was sure to come.During the hill which lasted half an hour the Angelinians cleared away as many of the dead and wounded as possible, and the next general picture exhibited was violet and purple with blood e-streaming from their clothes were found among the piles of dead and wounded Landelinians, the had after an hour of horrible suffering and almost sunked with the blood of their wounds found writhing in potions agonyJohn himself was suffering from a wound in the shoulder but she directed the men the Alfred Jumbo and Jabez and kept lying for five they were dead.They were carried out of reach of the ocean of carnage and far from the direct fire positions where they were treated by the army doctors and then they came to their senses senses restored before an anthem.

"My but you are brave little girls."Jim dewitt said."you must all thereof soldiers together.

"It was already one o'clock, the storm clouds of battle had already cleared away, the battle having raged with this frightful volumes.all this bloody carnage.

It was also at one o'clock when the great tremendous Landelinian columns yet seen were forming for a final attack on the top of the glorious gilt gemin.Nearly an hour passed before their generals formed them into line and again the batteries of both sides kept up a regular bombardment fire.The front of the Landelinian column seemed to be of the whole length of the position gilt ridge or at least forty miles in length, and these were o converged from the more distant woods which crowned the eminits and moved swiftly and steadily but firmly down the slopes and advanced toward the christian Illumdiurnal Regiment ,Jefferson hoped this onslaught, o before in many other battles a great thrill of consternation passed through thehearts of the Federals who watched this great and final advance of the Landelinians which made them a most splendid sight for a brave line and so well fitted to call forth great admiration that the Angelinians wished that the Landelinians were not so foolish and would be loyal to their own flag of Abbimania againstlarge divisions of cavalry, battalions, infantry and dismounted and mounted dragoons of Landelinians all gaygleams under general Tarana

gunsion preceded by clouds of skirmishers which were to be the advance guard led the van of the great attackDivisals larger columns of gaygyllions, Kimmerunians, and gis-Kallestinians and Lydians arranged in a long line of battle ten deep formed the extreme right, that under general James Cameron formed the center and Ohio vale yeaian the left.Again like in some other big battles the attacking rebel columns would have to have a ridge of hills to descend, a wide valley to cross and a long line of steep hills to climb and the distance between these opposing forces was about one mile and a half.The columns steadily advanced and soon as they advanced over the distance of half a mile the ridges in possession of the Lydia Abyssinikilians and Angelinians seemed to be swift by a volcano of flame and fire a thousand fold, the sky above seemed swept by clouds of smoke and flame





while almost simultaneously the Angelinian artillery broke loose in a loud deafening earsplitting thundering roar and crash and surely three thousand seven hundred and fifty three guns began to pour frightful death and destruction on the advancing Landelinian columns four million strong.Let us come the assailants with advancing Landelinian columns four million strong.Let us come the assailants with more tremendous fury but the fury of the havoc and destruction among the thousands of re ranks became scorching terrible.Hundreds of volleys of solid shot, canister shells, grape and canister balls mingled with chain shot and high explosives crashed through the grey lines with deadly effect and enormous masses of men and even horses were dreadfully cut upbeamings was now beyond describing.Some of the survivors hesitated but an general cheer threatens main divisions of gaygabos advanced against the right wing of the Nationalists all of these christian batteries broke into thunderous action with an earsplitting roar and crash heard for miles and fortunately all three ridges on the right second fairly enveloped in an enormous hemisphere clouds and in sheeted flames and the din of the tremendous artillery fire heard were frightful and more louder the thunder of the large and number of cannons along the entire rings of hills d i miles defeated by the christians rivalling in fiercer grains than any memorable yet during the fire.

It seemed as if Shrewsbury Haughton were being overwhelmed by a huge storm.

Yet the most deafening grandeur of the Angelinian artillery borrowing in numbers became redoubled in fury as the surviving columns of Landelinians continued to advance, the Angelinian gunners fairly hammering away with their cannon, and all of the Landelinians now seemed to be fairly rushing into their destruction.But despite the Landelinians continued on in a firm and mighty step which also was cut in the hour afterhal, and though whole hundreds of ranks were again swept down at the withering discharge of artillery the survivors kept on advancing, but silently, for the first time in the fearful struggle and as soon the Angelinian columns in the face of the awful storm which now swept down in volleys and solid shot and shell and canister in the form of the awful storm which now swept down in volleys and solid shot and shell and canister in the form of the awful storm which now swept down in volleys and solid shot and shell and canister in the form

delivered at them by Hansen, and which had the effect of flinging general Schleudera and Reynaud pedersals divisions of fierce ,Zimmermanns and Nie-gallectinians well toward Winterdinez long wedge of christians under general Henry Berger who were well posted with their right well advanced and the position of the ground enabled a/l all the Angelinians to open the most annihilating fire on all the ,Lendelinian columns, not only with their right, left, and centerthe but with cannon? their ideas in the rear.All the batteries of these Angelinians were also in position, and the artillery fire suddenly opened up supervised the terrenic of bullets, by equal terrenic of grapeand canister shot.This galling fire fell all at once upon the torn and shattered and disorganized columns of the ,Lendelinians under general Pedersal, who became terror stricken and broke into utter confusion, Sh Schleuder valiantly striving to rally the men.

In spite of all this dreadful artillary storm and aided by the musketry fire from all of the christian lines which still moved down the ,Lendelinians in multitudes, , Schleudere surviving divisions bravely pushed up the slopes of the cemetery swept hills against the christians whose lines still thund in a blinding manner, and cows were close to the long lines of burgundian, and the Angelinians defending it delivered a still more galling fire which here conditions gaps in the ,Lendelinian lines, but as the survivors rose surging up with indescribable fury, the christians at this point were forced to yield and fell back to the rear, the enemy finally having broken the christian line along this point.

The general pursuit ,retailing was on hand, he quickly rallied the retreating columns, and reformed their lines despite the almost cannibalistic fit discharge of the cannon the enemy had captured, and were held together gracefully the extermination center ,Transylvania fire which they were putting down the people again w by the many thousands.But the ,Lendelinians followed by the gallant Austin had now rushed over the long lines of breastworks and trenches and through hundreds of valleys of dead child and carnivorous dogs, poured upon the long gray lines pi mile adverse by the ,Lendelinian hurrying the ,Lendelinians had planted their red yellow and blue flags on the barricades and were fighting in a manner as if they meant to stay there.

Along north for ten miles on many were fairly covered four deep with the dead, and wounded, and dying ,Lendelinians but yet the survivors reinforced, and despite the enemys artillery fire, held the ,Lendelinians while they other reserves came up, and the battle soon became, fiercer resulting at this hand-to-hand close new battling like the murderous throats in a most desperate hand to hand fight, struggling with the last energy of despair, thousands of thousands of yes in grey and purple from limbs torn gaping and mingling together in frightful death struggle.By the power of exploding cartridges and flash of steel, the uniforms of all the clashing of all the men on both sides merged in this hand to hand struggle were actually heaped and thousands of ,Lendelinians, the stubbornly refused to retire were slaughtered or slept to death at their guns. General Pedersal himself was on the side of the christian north and fired his own gallant bravery the christians could not force his men back, while the ,Lendelinians Austrian gardes under general ,Lendelinian Transit and general ,Lendelinian, which had covered his right had delayed and destroyed the christian force close the in front and drove the reserves from the hill with tremendous havoc. the ,Lendelinians had won at this point at enormously a serious cost, for three to Londers were no longer counted, while generals ,Lendelinian, Pompeius, Pedersal myers, Ex ,Lendelinian, Barry ,Lendelinian, ,Lendelinian Prussian Hansen, Austrian ,Lendelinian Oppenfolley, Austrian Gardes ,Lendelinian Lendelinian, Christian ,Lendelinian and Ferdinand Hayden Hill wounded the three being mortally, and the rest slight, while three ,Lendelinian colonels and five of the christians were killed. Of the ,Lendelinians this charge,Sixteen thousand which had advanced with the same courage had fallen to advance any further or succeed of the ,Lendelinians they had cut the ,Lendelinian ultimost grass, and his whole command in that effort with had been killed cut up and destroyed, and Schwaiger himself was seriously wounded, and three of his staff killing generals Christian Hayden, and Sam Hill Hayden ,Lendelinian Pedersal Pennsylvania ,Lendelinian wounded, ,Lendelinian Pedersal Pennsylvania ,Lendelinian wounded, ,Lendelinian General Pedersal and many slain, being also of ,Lendelinian staff.Several thousand men wounded and many slain were of the ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian ; upon the north belonging to ,Lendelinian and shared by the north and shared by the strength of their alliance the ,Lendelinian thousand ,Lendelinians were present heavily fortified and supported the last king of north striking driving the christians back at this point also.This horrible struggle had up to this hour raged over twelve hours and being one of the fiercest struggles of the battle yet.The enemys entire losses up to now were unpredicted but believed to be much heavier than the christians.The numbers were indeed frightful.

During the time that general Raymond ,Robertson Pedersal had been assaulting the christian army at pendleton gillis to prevent Thurman advance on ,Orion ,Athey and his purpose to reinforce gleneden general ,John Hinday Edmund with still a bigger army had been pursuing his course toward the ,Lendelinian of the ,Julio gallic Section of ,Orion ,Athey but very cautiously, and hearing of the slow repulse and defeat of Thurmon christian army at Apple Orchid or ,Lendelinian Gillis, nevertheless feared for his own safety and that of his army, and budged his other generals further away to move their armies nearer to ,Julio Gallic so as to minister ,Athy more cash from recapture by the christians.He had all this while directed startling changes in the horrible cruelties enacted by the ,Lendelinians in possession of ,Julio





Gallic and other portions of ,Orion ,Athey, and some of the besieging christian divisions on which had made a ,Florentstack to try and put down this terrible reign of terror had been defeated on the nine day of the battle of ,Lendelinia gillis by over whelming numbers of the besieged thrown upon them by general Hargesterian the led his troops despite his serious wounds during the furious action.,Lendelinian ,Athey a mile away from ,Julio gallic was also in the possession of a part of ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian but at the hand-to-hand had fled before their arrival, there was no slaughter of women and children going on there, though there was a lot of ,Lendelinian of the property, and destruction of many houses and public buildings.All the soldiers had been marveling at the fury, and stubborn length of this furious seige and series of battles ,Orion ,Athey fought for the possession of him, though of course the the christian soldiers looted upon ,Lendelinian and ,Lendelinian with admiration for her so gallant effort in one of the most cosmopolitan ways, and a upon ,Lendelinian and her insurgent armies with disgust and contempt.At the approach of general ,Lendelinian's grandsons vast ,Lendelinian army general ,Lendelinian had withdrawn most of his troops from ,Lendelinian, toward the small town of ,Lendelinian northeast of ,Orion ,Athey and near the ruins of an old fortress, the ,Lendelinian parts of the enemy ,Lendelinian encamped near the old orphan asylum where ,Lendelinian her ,Lendelinian had been in before it was shot out by a ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian, and general ,Lendelinian had withdrawn to this point and had set the old orphan asylum as their own headquarters.General Pedersal ,Robert ,Lendelinian as the ,Lendelinian general with his christian armies had also retired and besieged out of sight near the old ruins and where they had the full ships of the fiery ,Lendelinian stopped by a sport of musical troops to cover their retreat from ,Lendelinian, this day ,Lendelinian himself did not attempt to make any attack on general ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian but only strengthened his own lines as best he could and reformed his own shattered ,Lendelinian lines.,Lendelinian headquarters was established near the enemy where ,Robert and her children had the enemys camps from some ,Lendelinian system of ,Lendelinian.All the telegraph wires current down at this point and all the long lines of ,Lendelinian which had been standing on a evening at this point were now in possession of the enemy and had been made into a long barricade in which the ,Lendelinians could take their defense if assailed by other ,Lendelinians ,Lendelinian or ,Lendelinian.

Yet any attempt of the Angelinians to withdraw ,Lendelinian position would cause a general stampede and as the enemys position was more accessible, general ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian ordered his troops forward a little to the right and took ,Orion ,Athey further nearer prisons to his headquarters, and if ,Robert and her children could hide only keep him here they would defend here to the last ,Lendelinian of the pretty children of ,Robert and her children were still in the old dormitory ,Lendelinian looking through the glass had found the starting which came to them ,Lendelinian and had to him, for he recognized that this could stand now had separated him from his own loved ones by ,Lendelinian and the more wanting his return when he is to survive the bloody and ,Lendelinian slaughter.He ,Lendelinian would never see them again for in charge had no ,Lendelinian how that some day they would fall victims of the ,Lendelinian enemys.

It was already the next morning when general ,Lendelinian heard that enemy, thousand captured children were held prisoners near the line of ,Lendelinian were used as barricades and that the child prisoners were near the little ,Lendelinian grandchildren therefore resolved to take this line of ours and rescue the children at all costs, and hoping that when he broke the way of battle ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian would come to his help overthrow that a general action in ,Lendelinian upon enemys army at ,Lendelinian would be would be crushed, ordering his left to charge on the line of ,Lendelinian.

Upon believe he had made these orders a force of ,Lendelinians had attacked the christians under ,Lendelinian night and during the struggle the battle had raged four hours during that night in which both sides lost over one thousand in captured and unknown forces in killed and wounded.At the same time ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian from ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian enemys enemy had been preparing for a fierce ,Lendelinian battle, and early in the morning them the christians advanced to attack the advance guard of ,Lendelinian upon upon ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian bridge,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian were captured of course and on hearing of this ,Lendelinian new that ,Lendelinian had to make a fierce attack for the army ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian and were waiting for a battle, so as to strike as to the line of ,Lendelinian reinforcements as suspect had the ,Lendelinians were found to be in strong positions having still over nine ,Lendelinian, nine hundred thousand men and two thousand cannon.

However it was the christians who were to be annihilated hour after the night had advanced against @ 1 ,Lendelinian, Shermanville by a christian in order he had received made a desperate attack on the ,Lendelinian under general ,Lendelinian-Lendelinian attack was driven with terrific fury and bloody determination, and the battle toward nine o-clock became general all along the line, for a time ,Lendelinian ,Lendelinian kept up the assaults with the greatest determination ever witnessed by in his ,Lendelinian, the ,Lendelinian under general ,Lendelinian gave repelling the assailants with great riflemen and succeeded in holding ,Lendelinian in check.But ,Lendelinian was not checked for long,@ determined to drive back the christians at all costs and again with redoubled numbers of men renewed the frightful onslaught but met a fire which mowed down his front lines in horrible numbers.

I60

But rallying his columns he again led them them to the charge and being rein forced by Biskmalls glandelinians swept up to the christian lines with t he same fright ful fury.the Angelinians again met them with all their strength but were seem forced to abandon their positions and were driven back with the loss of a ga of XXD,000 men in killed and wounded in four hours. CUSTOR GUNNON came to their support with his one hundred and twenty thousand well and one hundred and fifty cannon and rallying Gunns Angelinians crashed down upon the enemy in a fierce counter charge driving them back for a mile and with the most horrible loss.But support came to the enemy and the reinforcement held their ground and so fiercely an dirmly contested every inch of ground and ripped the ranks Lines through and through with their deadly fire of musketry that drove them into confusion.

On the left the battle was more terrible.Hardy had directed Chargos upon t he christians here with such vehemence and such great stiffness as to break through at some several points causing awful confusion among the purple ranks, but the coolness of general gunnel gunn kept the main lines from retreating, and there the hot rolling ground with a hot fire upon the enemy that they were forced to recoil from the overwhelming onslaughts.

The center had fiercely driven back the assailants with tremendous losses after making a series upon surges of counter assaults.but still the enemy were not disposed to give up and again returned to the assault with the fury of desperat desperat Despite struggle the men waging along the whole entire half of Schmalls christian army or line the enemy making assault after assault though they were repulsed time and again.Yet taking up a agonie of dead lay silent while the line of work works very fairly covered with the gone Angelinians who had fallen. But for hours the Angelinians stuck to their positions causing dire havoc to per cental of the enemy, but the advanced columns of the assailants were suffering so elevated general Gunnalls men were compelled to fall slowly back fighting their line of work to the enemy while along the main christian center the long lines of swirlscanned to be ofttimes so fierce was the flash or discharge of cannon and musketry.But the plains before them was filled or covered with corpses of the glandelinians the same as with the enemy.Unforgivable fury and woe the shells were poured over and hundreds of thousands of Landelinians covered the whole interior of the christianworks ordering back the defenders the losses being more awful.The fury of the assert caused more and more carnier slaughter among the christians at this point and now th e condemned threatened to spread to the other columns the glandelinians having gained such hooigan hooigrat in their furious advance that they overlapped Jennings force before they were aware of their danger



I6I

and trapped and pounded variously by the assailants they broke into a terrible rout the enemy following and shooting down the purple ranks in the most frightful numbers.General Schmall seeing this threatening disaster ordered up all the artillery which soon were and ope opening fire-ovred the enemy down in tons of thousands.This terrible reception demorilized the glandelinians for a few minutes and general Gningres christians pressing forward in heavy masses assailing the retreating glandelinians with a fury th at was beyond describing cutting the column to pieces and scattering t the survivors beyond rally.

Thousands more were dowmed down in this assault by the advancing christians and the glandelinians were staggered and the rest also losing the same marvellous fire were compelled to withdraw in o confusion.The enemy were still pressing o in on the left wing of the christians but Gnevenier division having been reinforced and rallied poured a withering fire upon their restless assailants while the other division other divisions not yet engaged arrived to their assistance, and now the firing of the christians grew grew so fierce and deadly that again the enemy were completely checked.But they returned the fire with great determination.It was already half past twelve and still with unabated fury the battle raged and the christian right had not been driven back once during this struggle and indeed they could not be driven for their position was impregnable.They were behind series of long stone walls and here the enemy came on again to fall every and assembled these deadly stone walls with dare devil recklessness.The Angelinians again poured in an incessant fire upon them thinning their lines rapidly, then while the assailants were in great confusion charged down upon them and drove them back to their former works with the most horrible loss.

All the positions that the left and center had abandoned the Angelinians now regained after charging fifteen times and held them against the same number of frightful assaults of the enemy, the rebels piling in derision and defiance, and some others also gave forth yells of exultancy at each time they surged them the ranks only to be driven back ag again with horrible slaughter.

General Gnes Hardey himself again led some of his divisions to the assault and pushed Gardner division after division in the face of a shrieking tempest of bullets and a growing storm of smoke and steam and cannon, general Schmall seeing forward all his available divis ions to repell this heritage assaults, and and soon thereupon continual forces stricken them and drove them back to their main posit ion in a complete rout.Schmall of the enemy and his Angelinian assailants with the same fury but when the glandelinians another charged the ones on the christ ian side was not almost disastrous.

Glandelinians forces were overlapped his whole extreme right, but the whole Right was completely rolled up after three hours of very stubborn fighting until all the available manpow and reinforced h forced the direction of the Glandelinians men, three generals with his forces had rallied.Gnevenin had dropped his extra and looking up with startling announcement that generals may columns were up on the run and the instant pulling of the enemy enemy crushed his exception to the south, then east, and west, he could see the heavy columns of retreating Angelinians extending for miles and afterthe long ,sustained deadly pulling of the enemy commander and marter, the glandelinians seeming to be almost upon the backs of their very Angelinians.The great columns of retreating Angelinians were now much closer and the cannoneers became hipster with quicker aimin from exploding shells and crushing musketry and cannon.His eight v ons on almost unbearable and Gnevenier instant told him he must rally these retreating columns but how could hede it?Everything seemed now to be chaos, confu , sion, and flashing fire of musketry for tens of miles all around the line, and shells were exploding over there while his ears were ringing with the clamour of the yelling of rallying, roaring and thundering cannon, and rattling the long retreating lines of the christians were drawing all the fire from the recreating glandelinians and the once beautiful fields and lawns and sun swamps were becoming a regular field of dead and wounded purple coats for many miles in every direction. every christian column trying to rally, every leader muttering awful loaths as they kept on retreating the west carnage being now a writhing mass of purple and greycoats in a pandemonium of confusion and hand to hand fighting.

Gnevenin indeed was at a loss of what to decide every step the main line of pursuers were coming nearer, the firing of the pursuers growing fiercer and more destructive.As the heavy murderous fire of his men cut down rows in the surging lines in grey he heard the fresh thundering of cannon and knew that general Schmall was trying to rally the pursuers of his right wing.The pursuer pursued Angelinians were running toward Jennings column who had to slacken their fire for fear of mowing down their own comrades and the and surrounding Glandelinians were now upon them.Gnevenin was uneasy for the women and children many of them were hemmed in from flight near his divisions and to save the children he must rally thembgo he withdrew his own forces to a higher rise of ground nearer to the-fresh divisio and while his men poured a continuous fire upon the advancing foe gnevenin went into one of the houses and finding a way t the roof by the direction of several of the children climbed to the top with a large flag and unfurling it swung it to the breeze in the face of Schmalls men, and though he was seen mortally wounded he did not stop until the Angelinians were rallied, and turned the other way to meet the charging columns the were all armed to the teeth and looking for blood.

I62

Uttering loud yells the Anglinians, even gamecnian men scattered in every direction in an endeavor to surround the ,londelinians, and the rebels meet ing this new and mad rush of the Anglinians and hearing the yelling anxiously waited their awaited the attack of their rallied for and the fighting became more fecrce and bloody bullets flying-thick an and fast.

Again hundreds upon hundreds of glondelinians fell every second, but many more of the Anglinians dropped and Gamecnian successor seeing that the Anglinians were being wanted again, and several of their divisions annihilated, made a fierce charge i with the rest of his men a and the enemy almost assembled on all sides, realised that further advance was useless and withdrawal any of their own number had fallen painfully wounded in h this vehement assault and many more killed, and the attack of these two christian divisions demoralised them and they again retreated clear to their main line.The other annihilate were a sun greeted host also, but John Mauley soon led his whole force into action and for the rest of the day the battle continued with frightful fury,But being heavily overwhelmed the Glondelinians were compelled to abandon the assault and a contrgal over their defeat and of the arival of a portion of Commentinius Arenburgs army the ,londelinians fell back.the enemy however were still entrenched in a strong position,Gidmoll after winning as he did, did not with to make an assault on it without Arenburgs orders, and he never thought of doing so but he made preparations to flank the enemy out of it, and did this by-sending a force under Galwin Phelan around the christian right, y by way of ,arundocallis junction to reach the rear of the enemy.Before re reaching there however it being now two o'clockinthe the last regular, Phelan found the enemy fortified in his way, and as he was cautiously and fiercely attacked he was compelled to resume the battle reporting to ,idmoll that he had been frustrated.

The ,londelinian troops were also fortified on the left of this position, while several divisions of ,londelinians kept marching further and forth or around the left tured Gainsgrave railroad, but Gamecnian soon found he was being harassed in so rapidly that he was compelled after hard and furious resistance to draw off and ,arundocallis junction was left in possession of the Anglinians who continued to advance however,During an important point this strategetic junction had been strongly entrenched by the ,londelinians for occupation and had been made a secondary base of supplies and as a mark of frightful and counter attacks made it impossible for the Anglinians to advance any further or to move the entire Cruden by the route or would which they would have to move up to upon to turn Gamecnians out of his entrenchments.Even then a glondelinian force stood their ground at the Bunns of Barbeth Creek and also at a farm called Lumm galanTanka where they held strong entrenchments.

At this latter place crew two hundred and thirty four thousand ,anglinians under general ,idmoll ,arter Haller continued fierce and determined assaults after having got his Anglinian forces up close to the enemys positions, but the first cavalry of casualty failed with frightful harassment during the progress of the struggle general ,idmoll ,atisfied with his men gained ground to the left and the Anglinian cavalry on his right gained still more between the enemys rear falling upon it with frightful fury,After a titanic struggle when Gamecnian found that his forces were being enveloped commenced this gentlan attempts Anglinians now made strong preparations to threaten the railroad leaving a strong guard in the entrenchments and intending to recross and come in on the railroad again at ,arundo and Gatherine creek, but Gamecnian frustrated his plans, and fell back to the Gatherine creek, but the ,anglinians again before he was aware of the facts, the christians having gotten many possession of the Gatherine creek both above and below the enemy,the glondelinians were again flanked out of their position or so confined by so many flanking movements, that they after fierce and more bloodier fighting fell back across the creek, while other force made a desperate stand at the Carbelldis hills.

Those hills were also abandoned after a fierce fight, and the ,londelinians retreated again but were heavily reinforced at ,ulthamnum Greenwards and here they gave a very strong opposition all th o way across and along a line of battle ten miles in extent, and expelled attacks which swept across the plains, and in addition to this there were Gaelic ,ogue against the christians frightful counter ensemble.The enemy himself had now again assumed the offensive attacking the whole lines of christ ians furiously, and pastor Haller Anglinians were the principal ones engaged or capping the desperate assailants under Gamecnian, and the contest raged with more indescribable fury, and despite the strongness of their first two hours assault and which raged in general fury, the ,londelinians were again forced to fall back, the losses being calculated on both sides.

Simultaneously general Gamecnian had kept his outer entrenchment on his left after a sanguinary struggle in which both sides had changed in endless succession, and the christian lines were again advanced.This part of the struggle did not have a single lull for a moment and not once did the tremendous roar of cannon and musketry cease and with endless successive charge followed charge.All this while under a most heavy cannonade bit glondelinian foe forces had moved out passing the left flank of the christians which was then in motion to get a position further farther in the rear of his ,londelinian army and now the struggle became more desperate still.At first the fearful struggle went on in very much favour of the ,londelinians, the Anglinian troops being somewhat surprised and also overwhelmed.



I63

Y, while the christian armies were advancing for a final attack under a ripping art illery fire they were struck in the flank by such heavy numbers that they were completely enveloped.But the Anglinians had become too thorough veterans to be thrown int o irreparable confusion by an unexpected attack on their rear even when off their guard and seen again they were in order and engaging the enemy bravely, entwith the advantage of now knowing where their wicked and murderous antagonist was.ch ,he field of battle continued to expand until it embraced about twenty five miles of ground and again whole lines of both sides were ripped to fragments in the bloody charges, and though the ,londelinians were holding all their positions, they were unable to advance any further,o ,idmoll advanced with the christian troops yet no not yet engaged to get upon the rearmost east of the enemys position and to also charge down upon the flank of their positions, and in a fearful struggle he was successful and at half past four rolled up their right and center, and again the enemy was forced to abandon his positions and fall back and being hard pressed, retreated further continuously however finding still hold his ground and so did ,idmoll.

It was while during this battle that general Glondelinian primates the commander in chief of the Glondelinian center suddenly while pressing from one column to another was dis dismounted with a broken leg and was while his horse was killed under him and his fall caused the Glondelinians to lose one of the ablest, boldest and best generals the nation e. could ever boa boast ofHe never did of his wounds but he never could rally enough to go back in the field and then be restored had to resign,his command and general John Hinley took his place.From in these struggles general Hinley Haller grew in his repute the following in the two rhythm about the leaves as for;

"By one total losses in killed, wounded, and missing in this part of the battle the estimated eight,ty one thousand and the enemys losses the same and according to general ,idmoll;

"The enemys attack, the brunt of which fell upon my unfy exhausted army was heavy, and the disparity of forces was so great from the first that in the foremost charge made by them the ,londelinian viscount ,idmoll Kingdom and ,ilbarnica and thirty one Glen f Grampian Anglinians as prisoners, representing thirty nine different regiments, eight brigades, and seven divisional commanders were who which fell dead or wounded inside the very enemys lines."

From during this while : after the fall of ,ilchelster ,ulverton, and while Jon Mauley who took his place later on strove with might and main and with his main forces to drive back ,idmoll's ascendancy, general Hinley made an attempt turned the other southern of the christian lines the enemys right flank thus causing all kinds of havoc, the sights o confusion tearing down spears, destroying crops or crops corn fields, thousands of cattle, sheeping and all kinds of cattle and vegetables, thousands of cattle, sheeping and all kinds of cattle and vegetables, and tearing up railroad tracks burning farm houses and barns or quiet country there, destroying property, burned children children's and strength

In the time the battle was raging a Glondelinian army under general Gumb-bell was also making to the support of general Hinleys glondelinian army which was opposing the attack of general ,idmoll and a portion of his army advanced into a country house where stood Alsops orphan asylum or a building really not for pr orphans but for children unable to be supported by parents already reduced extremely poor by the ravages of the war, this asylum being three miles and a half away from the battle fields,o ,londelinians the orders besieged the place.Imagine the terror of the children, and the consternation of their very elte minds when they saw the ,londelinians moving on the asylum in overwhelming numbers.The harvest of the children in the asylum in the north wings consisted for boys were eighteen years old old and who in the latter part served as generals in the war on the christian side;

'Robert John ,ouge, Jon Logan, ,ondel ,ouren ,ouse, ,ond ,ul ,ourton Throne, Stefan ,ighlinger, ,ulthem ,ohnson, Full ,ohnet ,ouren and ,ondel ,ouse and they duffid the enemy and tried to stop the confusion among the rolls,Hard were also the brave little girls among these boys, ,ondo ,ouse and ,ondlon ,ohnson who let or in the war became as great heroines as the ,ouis Thronedlon, and they appealed to their attendants to get their weapons and make some resistance.The attendants saw that in order to save the children they must hold the enemy at bay so they quickly secured all the weapons in the asylum and started firing upon the enemy while several others prepared the location into lines entrenched them out by the rear where the enemy could not get at them without falling into three of peries Ivy.By the time the enemy carried the asylum though sixty of them were killed and a hundred wounded for their success all the children were cut with the rest of their attendants but the ,londelinians scorned the building through and through, and even set it on fire ,they also went to the adjoining buildings sacked them, and the Central Infirmiary and sacked them after driging out all the no after a desperate fight of twohours in which a thousand ,londelinians were slain, and set them on fire also and massacred the men they captured,then other buildings belonging to the asylum known as the Idle Infirmary and the boys and girls Cottages and the asylum school building were rushed and sacked and eleven hundred

I64

children massacred before they could get away.It was cut in the open where the Mandelinians butchered them all/ fairly cutting them to pieces and the ground was cumbered with the bloody carpses.The children of the asylum alone escaped for the time being w but were,without shelter or food, and their homes being razed by the fire.Even now the Mandelinians were swarming over the lawns and p[ ]m, tearing down more fences, destroying the land laundries , engine house and a hospital causing the helpless child inmates of the latter building to be burned alive.About two thousand Mandelinians were sent in search of the children the had escaped from the main building, but Henry Arcadi and William O Neil saw the danger and hastened the children towards the trusty trolly tracks and while keeping a look out pulled plugged together to form an ambush.The enemy had come upon the buildings from the north.By the time the fugitives reached the trolly running to the town of Lincoln (calvertain) not far away, the two thousand Mandelinians were seen to be coming in a rush, and quickly hiding the children, the 6th ette nin about three hundred and sixty in number hid in ambush, armed with repeating rifles and many with fourt y fives.Though far less than the Mandelinians,they had perfect confidence in their trusty weapons and cautiously l[illegible] the Mandelinians led by colonel Gumillin.ere enough they ran into the trap and the attendants opening a withering fire upon them caused the startled gangsters down by the hundred.Demoralized , the Mandelinians thinking they ran into a body of Abbesinian soldiers in ambush, At first retreated a little in confusion, but their leaders rallied them and the survivors rushed to the attack with appalling fury surrounding the[ ] a the attendants on all sidesbut their hidden ammunitions again caused a fire o e destruction that another three hundred rebels were shot down and the survivors were compp compelled to flee, most of the children screaming, and raising an uproar in their fright at the vicinity of the vampyres.

"Now quick boys." cried Henry Arcadi."We have not much time to lose for they will surely come back afterwards with greater numbers and then it will be all up with us if we don't get off sooner."

From there they were they could now see the enemy entering the build burning the Schoolhouse across from the burning asylum and others surrounding over a large large lawn of or mansion extending from a large stone house to rdy on the railroad lines beyondthe Mandelinians here were running in tens of thousands and suddenly they met a force of Abyssinians of the soldiery and a de desperate struggled struggle raged with fright[illegible] fury the roaring of the rebels firing being now splitting to the attendants and weeping children the more being gathered together again, the attendants and children being more brave and proud planting themselves on all sides of them and keeping on down the trolly tracks under cover of the many treestumps firing from the school house could be heard and the sound of firing rolling heavily extended elsewhere but that it was about the attendants or even the frightened children could not tell.

A number of the Mandelinians however discovered the fugitives after leaving the tunnel which ran under ground to the burning school from the main wing, and seeing the others they were cutting the bonds, leaped out with them and started firing towards the fugitives.But though the shots came from thousands of Mandelinians they never struck for the fugitives were protected by a mass of bodies and unless bruckfully in what helped make the firing heard in the direction of the rebellyvers. The attendants perceiving that a considerable detachment of Mandelinians Mandelinians were rushing toward them across the lawn lawn, and having escorted the Abyssinians repelling them on the tracks, ordered the children to run as fast as they could to another point of the railroad tracks not yet in the possession of the enemy.They obeyed running as fast as they could in separate masses, filling the air with their thousand a childish shrieks, and seeing fresh Mandelinians converging over the railroad tracks, now halted in consternation, especially as the Mandelinians began firing, their streamers of smoke hiding their lines out of sight, the bullets whizzing the leaves of the trees from their branches and several of the children were hit and badly wounded.The some children had however experienced this kind of peril at the very outbreak of the war but this matter worse, the other Mandelinians who rallied around this neighborhood having spared the buildings, and being less desperate in their chase, but these Mandelinians were bound to capture the fugitives at all costs, beginning to burn them from the school itself was now a mass of flame and thousands of Mandelinians were fairly swarming over the lawns, setting other houses on fire about the railroad tracks, Lincoln was afire and the rebels now stopped a train which appeared coming in on the other point ,commanding all the soldiers and men and children and also women in the carriages, and wrecking the train but sparing the engineer and firemen as they were Mandelinians.Even now Henry Arcadi could see general gumballs main army coming and new general gumball in the lead, and therefore knew whose Mandelinians it was, and so was more determined to get the children out of their clutches

So they made towards the lawns facing the coast where the Abbisamia, Zeminia and Galverine railroad lines were, pursued in full fury by regular platoons of these yelling human fiends in grey.Yet the attendants bringing up the rear held a number of the enraged Mandelinians at bay with well aimed shots,who enemy returned the fire and ten of the attendants fell killed and Henry Arcadi was mortally wounded.At the same time other pursuing Mandelinians coming on horseback galloped on with reckless fury filling the surviving attendants with great



I65

contempt and though they managed to shoot a good number of the enemy down with a loss of nearly fifty more of their own number and with William O Neil killed the other rebel horsemen, and thousands of thousand feet came on and the attendants seeing that the children were far ahead already and had disappeared plunged into seeing that the children were far ahead already and had disappeared plunged into the underbrush followed at full cry by the Mandelinians.Those very ones Mandelinians Mandelinians or a part of them not in the pit pursuit after ripping up many miles of the railroad marched on the very term of Lincoln but have a strong portion of pickmells army was entrenched and though the Mandelinians made assault after assault the Angelinians here under general gumballs Penny fought grimly, desperately against them, the Mandelinians thronging them upon their strongholds with valorious shouts and even beginning at last to surmd the note of victory to the christian lines weakened from the incessant rebel fire and onslaughts.Men were falling among the christian lines why hundreds, bleeding and dying, while the rain of the Mandelinians mingled with the shocking prayers of the dying cursed of the Mandelinians mingled with the shocking prayers of the dying Abbesinians and here and there some unwounded christian survivor raised a cry of encouragement and here and there some unwounded christian survivor raised a cry of encouragement and here and there some unwounded christian survivor raised a cry of encouragement

I66

Violet and Jennie Vivian were well enough now to walk around though it was only four days since the battle of Apalo Orchid and they and their other sisters were as saddened by a the sad awful sight of desolation ,and watched the glow of the burning freight cars, villages and tilas and distant bridges and burning asylum buildings and farms and haysacks.As the main body of Abyssinkilliams were now coming up coming up far in advance they saw forms of all sizes loom up before them but by the sound of the voices they realized they were children, and though in panic some of the bravest Abyssinkilliams had started suddenly a furious fire of musketry, thinking it was an ambush, they instantly ceased.But the officers in charge gave forth ringing challenges in just the same.

''Don't fire.We are fugitives''Exclaimed a voice.''Our buildings have been razed by fire at set g by the foe and we are out here with about seven thousand children who were saved from these murderers.Who are you Soldiers, and would you please give us shelter and food!''

The Abyssinkilliams not wishing to be caught in a trap, ordered them t all to stand where they were untill they were able to see whether the man was speaking the truth or not, and by the flare of lights, seeing it was so notified general Gompaine by sending his signal lanterns and flashlights in the same manner as fire flies would in the darkness, and the general came up on the gallop followed by Commentinian Arenburg himself.And being told that the strange multitude was Commentinian Arenburg ordered them to be placed in his rear, Gompaine to send them under strong escort. Violet and her sisters or dorothy Gale as soon as possible.Commentinian Arenburg himself then be heard the words.''I believe.poisons that many terrible things are about to happen for if Shecmannia or Stanley receives reinforcements to narrow my victory on federal or holding him at bay untill I arranged will all be in vain though I have succeeded not in holding my ridges but carrying his also.There may be a sea tiemsen of the long struggle and I wish them out of harm way.''

The children were placed in the re rear and Jennie garner and Angaline Jones wishing to stay by he are great general they had heard so much about, received their wish and a good t ight example of tight hugs and kisses from the great general as well, while the soldiers cheered them almost deafe.A few moments later after most of the children were rapidly transported to the rear, scouts brought news now now that a great part of Stanleys Lincolnians arriving to support Farrugertian and Furgar Farguterian at ,Avian ,Stanley or Julio Cullio had come up toward Shecmannia Shecmannian forces also and that thereforces about equal in strength as the christians or a little more,concentration Arenburg saw that the children could not be sent right away to Angaline Agathon or dorothy Gale, for a the enemy was everywhere, so they were to stay in his army untill somethings in the situation came, though at their pleads, Shecmannian and his brave boy friends were allowed to become young lieutenants in the army though they were told they had to go through a hot p ell pout practice and we were to take locations from the government earthworkings.

The enemy in had retired in all their forces toward Julio Cullio and gave Farrugertian and Shecmannian devised to flank the enemy out of his position before they reached the city, and even in the night preparations began, but the work was tedious and the lines that were to be maintained were very very long.But the Angolinian r troops were gradually worked around to the east untill they struck a railroad between the ruined asylum and the burned town of Lincoln and ordered all the non-combatants to go to the rear so that with neti nothing would happen t o them in case the enemy would so deliver a heavy attack.The enemys lines also were strongly fortified as well as three north and west of the townsAt Commentinian Arenburg at gunpoint ordered the aforesaid as close to the enemys lines as possible and in order to hold them with the smallest possible number of men, the plan being to diebtch an army to cross by the right, and try to get upon the railroad down north which run toward the city of Avian ,Stanley or Lew Julio Cullio section and try to capture the ,Lincolnian ex army of Shecmannia. The movement by the right flankwe was commenced but the enemy suddenly struck the right flank of the christians with great vigor and indomitable fury, but the Angolinians resisted all the assaults, and inflicted a great deal of damage upon the enemy and killing general Cundall in the frightful carnage and destroyed his army.However these assaults were confirmed without intermission all that night.The enemys losses in these unsuccessful assaults were fearful,and the repulse of the assaults left Shecmannian forces close up to the positions of the Lincolnians extending from a point extending directly east of the city around by the west and north of it for a distance of fully fourty miles, the whole of the enemys lines being stronger than supposed,however when one of the christian forces endeavored to get upon the railroad to a right whereby a part of Gompaines was in command they failed on account of vehement and general assaults Shecmannian left and destroyed it nearly up to his lines and this for the time being cut Shecmannian off from all communications with Angolinia Agathon.

Yet he responded to this attack upon his main line of communications by directing a fierce and herculean onslaught upon Ascountants, and drove overwhelming numbers against him.The struggle was fearful, and so fiercely was Ascountants engaged and so heavily was he overwhelmed, and seeing that Shecmannian also was making a flank movement with as large a force as could be got together to some point, hesppealed to Adele-Go-Garbo for help.Adele-Go-Garbo came up with his army and contested the bloody ground for four hours with superhuman effort committing a horrible storm of slaughter, but in the struggle all of Ascountants military



I67

stores blew up, and Ascountants with his own communications also destroyed by Gompaine was forced to yeild, though Adele-Go-Garbo still held his ground, and his line of battle seemed to be a regular storm of small conflagrations from the fierce discharge of musketry and cannon.At the retreating of Ascountants army, the Angolinians made a charge and took possession of his works, and ratified Shecmannian whose army was striking sudden sledge hammer blows of assaults upon the enemy entrenchd near the asylum,seeing that he was successful in his attack, general Shecmannian sent a large force to destroy the railroads southwest of the captured works where the enemy had retreated from n and threw up stronger positions.They were then to go east if possible to release the christian prisoners about the region of the Shecmannian ville and river, where he heard great rending reports about the hardships these prisoners were now enduring.They were treated like dogs forced to live in sheds, and were hardly fed when inside the stockades.Almost any failing was known to be fatal for the child prisoners among them who were reported to be slaughtered by the score every day, and Shecmannian even thought that if they could even be turned loose upon the country, it would be a great relief to them.

Violet and her sisters were with them Angolinians who were to attempt the rescue and their most earnest prayers filled the soldiers with great enthusiasm.

The revolt was commenced on the last day of August sometime after the battle of Galo-Gildinia by the help of the moonlight and much damage was inflicted upon the enemy by the de destruct ion of army cars, of trains trains of cars electric locomotives, army wagons, manufacturies of supplies, railroad bridges, the driving of many herds of cattle and the destruction of many small villages of scattered glandolinian camps held by the foe.The they marched along the banks of the Shecmannville river and made a fierce attack on the stockades and prisons, and though repulsed returned to the assault with frightful fury.But the main forces of the enemy came up to this point and after very severe fighting almost surrounded the christians and the attempt proved a failure.In this fierce attack general Jensen phast on who commanded a small division of Abyssinkilliams was captured by the enemy but he succeeded in getting away after inflicting a good deal of damage upon them.He had also taken some prisoners but afterwards encountered a largely superior force of the enemy and was obliged to let his prisoners go free and get back to the christ ian lines as best he could and with men he had left left .

He had left in fifteen minutes several thousand men in dead and six thousand in wounded and nearly five thousand in captured out of his twenty thousand and when he came into the christian lines, and reported that general Shecmannian and all but himself were lost, and on account of Violet and her sisters being among those captured.Jensen was then preparing for a general attack, upon them Shecmannian came in with a small detachment, and with ,Violet and her sisters, stating that the rest were lost.

It was on the early morning when with the effort to make Shecmannian retreat from Stanley west sixty thousand of his glandolinians to make a general raid and half the number of these glandolinians advanced on a fer ley on South west Jensen garrison and about five hundred feet from the South was a small tent and a cabin, and the ,Lincolnians prowling heard it like Indians now a tiny prett y maiden of seven years creeping along beside the tent wagon, glancing frequently and rapidly behind it and darting around the corner of the house.Evidently as they got nearer, a frenzied sound, embraced by her brother came pelting around the front of the tent, hesitated for an instant, and started around the house in another direction.Just then the laughing little maiden had divined divined his purpose and started to retrace his steps her steps in attempt to conceal the house in his rear.She stood her dark shimmering curls scarcely as she caught a glimpse of he his retreating form and uttered a whispered shout,

''We can't catch me,We can't catch me, can't can't catch me can't''

A little sinewy hand seemed to shoot out from nowhere and stifled even a whisper from her lips.She herself,lifted up into the air and looked in the horrible disguised face if a dangerous ,Lincolnian guilinda gorailler Gargylion.

Quick as a rat I lacrobe, and all vigilant in his movements the marvel of the glandolinian provinces had arisen from among some cops brush and one of them raised her glorified glaring with the h stared of a demon at her as he made back to his comrades with one hand covered over her mouth and nose.Screaming any amount the glandolinians to spring up, and the boys shrink by one still more piercing as the captor threatened to cut the childs throat on account of her struggles for air had aroused all.The child mother had rushed from the little cabin and her hands were lifted to the overstriddking heavens in ''God Heaven pity'' agony of supplication and despair.The little child suffering from suffocation struggled frantically and the boy screamed louder as the cowboys came rushing onto.But it was worse than folly for the cowboys to contend against such demons in human form the shot them down all while the women and boy already captives watched with despairing agony the slaughter of the brave cowboys who had ridden out to save the women and two more the slaughter of the brave cowboys who had ridden out to save the women and two were the slaughter of the brave cowboys who had ridden out to save the women and two children.The uproar and firing was deafening, and the ,Lincolnians themselves fairly encumbered the ground as the luckless cowboys shot them down.The Lincolnians were now getting fairly worsted as several more cowboys arrived and joined Indians were now getting fairly worsted as several more cowboys arrived and joined Indians were now getting fairly worsted as several more cowboys arrived and joined Ind

The child was already unconscious for she was smothered and the glandelinian then took away his hand and grabbed her by the throat.The cowboys were now driven into a frenzy and there was no need to say the terrible words of the ensueing results for the dejected attitudes of the cowboys as they fought man to man like frenzied demons least of their reasons from torments, and the captured women uttered no sound so great was her sorrow.The little cabin, the tent ,the cowboy remains were set on fire, and all the cattle and horses driven off.The women was more smitten than captives had ever seen her before.,here were the two tiny arms, the touch which transformed that earth into heaven for her.,here was the rosy little mouths she had kissed each day since they came into being,her eyes fell upon the boy in possession of the glandelinians,-sobbing bitterly, and then at last her great up sorrow burst into'tears as the glandelinians being reinforced by the cowboys being reinforced by soldiers, reinvested dropping them off for feligund by the frenzied cowboys and the christian soldiers.These glandelinian drugnitudes were certainly fieres and terrible, and it was only wished soldiers the would desiere that war on women and children was Salvation the little girl recovered the glandelinian who had her in his gregor grasp, committed a deed that was horrible.He clenched her throat then a frown could have done and she strove to pull away his horrible grasp but the harder he clenched herwhile struggle thereat was crushed in his firm grasp and the big sight of her face was sickly, at blood streamed from her nose mouth, and eyesight least her hands hung down, her chin touching his sinewy hands, her feeble struggles became less from frequent, and her mouth was wide open while her t ongue protruded all its length, and her eyes started from their sockets, seconds after untold agonies were too much for her tender heart and she quickly died, her hand thrown for back and blood streaming from her mangled throat.When the fiend let go of the childs throat, her tongue still protruded, and her neck was crimpulsen and lifelessWhen the captor took out his dagger cut out her eyes and o t ongue before the very eyes of the frenzied mother, then undressed the little girl until she was naked, cut her eyes from the o chin observed and tearing out the intestines threw the bloody corpse at the fainting womanHover before had any of these glandelinians seen such or observed such a bleak or frightened boy and just because he was scared one of the glandelinians decided todo the same thing to him.Despite the frenzie and screams of the frenzie mother and her endeavors to prevent him from seizing the boy, other glandelinians came o the rescue aid and the boy was in his grasp.Despite child struggled vehemently, beating at his face with his fist and also tried to bite himthe glandelinians however grasped him by the throat checking his as hard as he did his sisterogain struggles grew grew more feeble and at last they ceased altogether his tongue protruding like his sisterogthe main division of the dirty reviews now came up and thecowboys and soldiers was forced to abandon the squatter attack and retreat, pursued by thousands of the glandelinians fiendlikeThe soldiers ripped up railroads again, crushed trains and butchered the survivors, and destroyed every farm they came to.Thousands of the glandelinians at i ts same timecame upon a line of stockades filled with formerly rescued children and defended by soldiers, the glandelinians assailing these positions in overwhelming manners and when they were repulsed twice despite the fury of their attacks, surrounded it, carried it by battering them down with cannons and then the ensueing slaughter was frightful.

In vain the puny innocent children tried to escape, pleaded for mercy, and screamed screamed, but the glandelinians slaughtered them as fast as they could pick them up, and as the survivors hid themselves, surrounded the stockades and set fire them them to them and waited to catch any one who should escape.All who escaped their haires were burned in the fire, and the few who attempted to escape were coised and fairly hacked to pieces.The murderous raiders protested on their work of destruction, destroying twenty trains of the freight cars, two more orphan asylums and killing all the fematen in the most brutal manner.

Then they came upon a small villiage guarded by a small part of Hunsen greatly outnumbered army and after a sanguinary struggle lasting four hours, the glandelinians o drove these christians beyondin frightful losses and captured the villiage making all the buildings, and setting them on fire, after slaying h undreds of the women and children who had not escaped with the otherswho had miles more the raiders returned on their work of destruction, and after a series of covers skirmishers with large divisions of Hunsenian soldiers and even cowboys fell back to the main lines.Upon morningthe following day enraged and alarmed over these h orrible atrocities general Hunsen ,Vivian decided to try once again to give general Hunsley and Federal a good beating and made haste with a go good part of his forces to strike the fiendish blackwhiter on hour of marching general Hunsen came upon a large division of christiansThe surviving inhabitants of Wichidaia were still in peril and many of those who had escaped the savage ravenging fury in the recent slaughters had went to the christian commanders many times asking fortelp, but received answer thatthose who did not flee to the christ ian lines when there was yet time were really lost, for the enemy could not be forced from their positions in a week and that those who were ill remaining were to do their best to escape themselves if possible and not to go to general Gutherine or any section of Vivian ,Ickey either, for probably vivian wishey would never fail.



I69

General gunsen himself had torn up all the railroads running inard and into Vivina Wisky Wisley called now the"City of Murder" and this way done,in his effort to prevent any more of the glandelinian armies from getting to ,vivian ,ickey and general by rail to reinforce the rebels there.General gunsen immediately provoked General Federal to give his battle in full force and after two o hours of feinting and movements enough to harass the enemy, Federal was f orced to send his forces for forward to the storming with fury, and soon another battle was on for the possess ion of Wichidaia.The divisions under general Marten Delgney received the full shock of Federals attack, while general ,ewell Baxter ,dustless men under their new leader advanced to support them, and"soon the enemy was meeting a severe resistance.The Angelinians kept up a heavy fire upon the enemy who was advancing in silence.From the assailants and a stream of fire fourty miles long shot from the christian lines as the Angelinians poured a deadly storm of destruction upon them.As they silently neared the christian lines the firing became terrific and Federals whole line within four hours was torn to fragments and buried back with horrible carnage.Thousands now advanced to the attack to do what Federal failed to do, and as the divisions of glandelinian Angelinians advanced and closed in on Shermanside, his army of assailants became surrounded by sheet sheets of final flame from their destructive gun fire.The their whole front line was withered and dissolving away, and eight of their main columns were torn to fragments, while also Shermanside left wing that was shattered to pieces, and the survivors were compelled to break into confusion and flee, while officers and thousands of men were falling on all sides of Shermanside. It was carnage pure and simple.

Shermanside divisions being crushed to fragments and driven back in the most terrific struggle, ,Sidwell, Abdale-Sparks and ,pendrake decided to try their luck, to retake both th o columns under general ,Grim, ,Sidwell and Connerdinian Brockway,pendrake hurled h imself like angry storm wave upon gunsendinian Angelings line but was crushed to fragments within embers and ruined, and Abdale-Sparks army was almost annihilated simultaneously and again there was a blizzard rolling up of the glandelinian Brockwaidwell then hurled forward his whole force with the most indescribable fury and desperationthe heavy b ck batteries of the christ ians sat on at the other on their hats, most breathless after bombardment of shells and canister which long tearing through glandelin lines like a hurricane, but the survivors sought even deeper into the long fourty mile of fire and carnage, and both sides manoeuvre and clashing for a death grapples the Angelinian contenders did the most awful havoc and soon glandelin lines also in danger of complete annihilation, and already cut to pieces at several points were thrown into hopeless confusion, and soon badly mangled and shattered were driven 61 into a total rout.Angelinian forces behind were badly used and so badly that they could not be returned again for several days.Sidwell sanguinary struggle had raged for five hours and which had resulted in a great victory for the christians who had captured 7,?? glandelinians as prisoners thirty eight thousand of which were unwounded.All this while the news of the danger of the remaining inhabitants in the big city of ,Vivian Wisley himself had spread like wild fire and general Hunsen despite his confidence in their courage feared that Wisley himself would never be captured on time to give the millions of people women and children and old men from extermination.A great effort was made to call the christian generals to even greater their and Angelinia help but when they did try to respond the enemy were by too strong to be even driven off from their purpose to cut the Hunsens besieging army in the rear and the besiegers were in great danger.All the churches were full of women and children imploring God to send help but the glandelinians in the streets scouting them, arrested them and even the preacher for the 8th time since the arrest of Gilbert and her sisters children in the city, were filled with terror stricken millions of women and children.Scores of citizens were seen hanging from every wall, window housetops, and steeples but the enemy only tore them down and arrested all those who were caught put flag them up.The enemy knowing of Hunsens approach threw up longer lines of battle, and all this while Hunsen in his advance t o Wichidaia support was still destroying farms and villiages and driving off cattle but on doing so home.to the cowboys who were ordered glad to give their cattle to the christians.The glandelinians under Hanley in their retreat retreat halted near the scene of yarnh or short territorial from there and taking position on h igh ridges of hills constructed batteries with thousands of signal stations and powerful searchlights on each hill.

Violet and her sisters after all their sufferings had been covered with dirt and were taken instead o were eight, looking more like children than never did anything else but keep driving.Being a hill in this furious driving campaign and series of battles which had occurred for three months already, Hunsen had her sisters tiring of the girl decided to take a bath in the Wichidaiand he bathing river.In the shallows of which were clear and pleasant where the water was placid and not dangerous for in certain parts of the golden river it is dangerous to bathe on account of of being within sight of the enemys lines where they could easily be scourgeouring plently of good clothes and soap and towels they left the en camp guards by a score of soldiers and made for the river which they soon saw through a ci clump of bushes shining like a wide stream of silver in the light of the moon, it being now dark.

They soon reached the river and two hours later seven smiling little girls with their spot less litt le bodies was had clean to snowy whiteness were laughing gayly, and even loudly ,even spalshing each other with water, and even chasing each other about the creek, when a sudden fusillade of shots rang out, and all of their guardians fell sprawling.Then t they saw dark forms like horses mean mounted some dashing down toard the river bank and saw it was a party of ,landolinians who had been out scouting, and cool setting up a hedious yell as they saw them shot down their guardians and galloped toard the little bathers at break-neckspeed, being more tempted as the little girls were naked save for a strip of cloth around their loins and always not being able to resist the temptation of cutting naked little girls open alive.Violet and her sisters immediately dashed into the deeper portion of the river and then around to the shore at a distance further down toard a clump of bushes where they had their pistols and clothing, but the persuers wheeled their horses and dashed toard the bushes yelling like demons. violet and her sisters had no time to p pick up their clothing or weapons for the enemy were upon them.However violet and he sisters quickly found a ledge of rocks and hid behind them preparing t o fight to the death.The little girls were nearer to t he christ ian lines then the ,landolinians thought, and realising this violet and her sisters dashed from the rocks,-and set up a series of parising shrieks to attract the attention of th e companies.The ,landolinians observing them dart from behind the ledge of rocks, dismou tdismounted and scattered, determined to surround the little girls and close from them, and soon as they saw him or sim landolinians creeping toard them from the rear on hands a d n and knees, they the little girls realised they were surrounded.

Violet and her sisters were helpless because they were not armed, for the landolinians were not so many in numbers, and if they only had their ve weapons, they would have managed to shoot them untill help came.Violet and her sisters managed to stone a good many of the ,landolinians, but the rebels in front now charged up to the ledge of rocks, and though violet and her sisters each sang at the rebels with long branches not beyond their strength to use hacking them down by turn or twos ion even, others took their places or the fallen crept to their feet, while scores were grouping up in their rear.Violet and her sisters were hatred burned in ,and bullets were flying thick and fast for the ,landolinians the were further ther enemy were heaping up a fi fusillade to bring down the desperate children.

Yet not a single shot struck the little girls who themselves brought down many a greycoat with their boomerangs.One of the leaders a captain was struck down by a brush held by Jumnie and his face, badly torn which infuriated the landolinians who closed in manner and poured murder upon the little girls forming a regular tropeDown the ,landolinians were shots scrapener the little girls, quickly pouncing upon them with fiendish yells and dragging them despite their struggles from the rocks, and toard where the horses were tethered.

Violet and her sisters still struggled but the ,landolinians bound their arms and feet with stout cords, and threw them over the backs of seven horses mount as they were, and mounting on the same horses but behind the girls set off toard Sahumania Shoemanias lines, the ,landolinians laughing over their successfully exceedingly beautiful prizes as they galloped off, only to collide into a party of Abyssinillians and a regiment of Angolinians under general Gurumbe ,brian who had been out scouting.

A fierce s, skirmish ensued which resulted in the defeat of the poor Angolinians who were overwhelmed.The Abyssinillians attacked th em with utmost ferocity fighting like savages and striking with all their might to seize the children from the rebels but during the struggle the rebels in possession of the ,brian girls rushed away down the pond-galloping off toard the main lines eluding their unmounted persuerance of the ,landolinians who was riding on the horse carrying Jumnie was shot down by a bull fired from an Abyssinillian and if it was not for three of the ,landolinians who rode in between the horse would have run away with Jumnie and killed him.The rebel lines were soon reached and th e children were taken before a general with long flowing hair the at first appeared to be general Fadpul Fudsrul, and he sent them to general Shoemania.

"These 7 little beautiful beauties are the greatest spies of the christian armies and a hundred million dollar reward is offered for them for their capture dead or alive."Was that the man said

When violet and her sisters saw general Shoemania they could truthfully say that he was not as ugly looking as many Angolinians said, he indeed being a very handsome looking man but being very haughty and hen he i having a very brutalish and majestic and r proud appearance scowled fiercely on he saw violet and her sisters,(but at them) and then his scowl changed to a smile as he said scornfully, and with evil wonlust look at them,

"Well so they are spies, and the ,brian ,irls at that?" nd what beauties they are indeed and the why are they whoistands.So they are the Angolinian Princess's as I see!"

And to their surprise he quickly grasped the little girls one by one, roughly dragging them from the men and cast them into the tent.and then before the little girl heroines knew it they were each almost crushed to his heart or chest their little chests against him and he hugged them long.Then almost embracing them into a happy sleep he went on and said to the men who had scattered them!

"You blockheads if I had known you were a lot of cowardsand butchers I would never have taken command of any army here, or even taken part in the war itself whether the nationalists are right or wrong in their cause.that in the name of heaven did you bring these little girls here for and even without any clothes on,and



were they spying when you caught them?"

"I'm not sure whether they were spying or not."Said the officer who had le the party who had captured the little girls."they were in bathing in the ,ream ,un when we came upon them unexpectedly.But they are the seven Vilan ,iri Abbiolenian princess's, and they are also famious spies, and the cliperest kind and deserve immediate death, for they would surely get away again if held long."

Shoemania only smiled and said!

"I have my greatest doubts if they are spies, or dangerous even at that, and that you men are just wishing to see them murdered because they are seven of King ,vians daughters.Well let me tell you, y and goldmain ,ackmell go hand in hand on the same road, ad any man of each of our commands who are caught slaughtering children like Gamiella army did, they will pay the penalty of death or disgraceful disch g d discharge from the army.There is no use to argue either, for I do not give shit one cent what ,manley says, he is any how a mere puppet and not fit of the duties of a generals.I'm going to keep these little girls with me for a while,and then I' ll take them before ,ackmellami have them transported back to the christian lines where they rightly belong.You men had no business seizing these children,es especially the way they are now without even letting them put on their clothes.You are dismissed.go on and be quiet about it."

The soldiers walked as they withdrew, but the moment that Shoemania was about, even for one minute some of the soldiers rebelled and managed to overpore the guards at the tent and again binding the prisoners, hand and feet and gagging them so they could not scream, mounted their horses and proceeded for general Ackmellamis headquarters as fast as they could ride hoping to get there before Shoemania would discover their race, but it took them nearly two hours to get there.Then dismounting the ,landolinians took down their captives, unbound them, and led them up the steps of the building.Violet and her sisters fearing immediate death at the hands of these strange commanders, tried to get away, but two of the ,landolinians leveled their muskets at them and said;

"We will take no monkey shines yo little shrimpies.Either march up these steps or you will be dragged up."

They obeyed panting fiercely..marching up the long line of steps and to a door where a guard let them in, and the ,landolinians entered a reception room with their prisoners and waited for ackmellamis.

But who should come not only ackmellamis, but general Jackpine Jumnie or ,mack-Mac-the-Sword and Adolf-Gumperts followed a few moments by three other leading hostile general officers ,their prisoners.Violet and her sisters recognized them all, but general gave them a fierce and deadly scowl saying as he rushed out of the room;

"I'd sooner die and let my soul burn in hell than look upon them breath of hellish.These ,brian ,irls are too innocent looking for me.By I hate them.They are more than ,vampyrellas."

"What have you got there now?"said ,ackmell-the-Sword ,ack-in the hand.

"We made a lucky capture."Said one of the soldiers"We have the most famious Anglolinian spies ever caught.They are going to die now."

"We quit here, can't go on Gack."Said ,ackmell in a fury.

"Ja,ja."laughed Adolphe-Gumpte"We they are going to die whether they are spies or not.All that is certainly funny eh?" ,ackmell?"

"I saw this capture myself but said nothing about it at first ,ackmann-in-the-Sand with a long laugh louder than Adolphe-Gumpertz."and they were spying on us eh? the way they were spying on us was simply foolproof.They were not swimming in the ,ream ,un ,iver on the christian side of the shore and playing with each other, then these soldiers deliberately shot their guardians in cold blood and let his rescued these little girls naked as they are."

"We came upon these christian dogs unexpectedly, and though they us may be guiltless of spying, they are responsible for the deaths of our own army of s men whom they shot down many times during the war already, and who returned them in these times."Said the leading cap captor.

"A That shows they got some grit."Said ,ackmell while the other three seemed to look with a sinister expression at the little girls."and as they were not spying when caught, I'm going to save their lives and see that they go back to the christian lines."

"They must be put to death."cried the officer angrily."And if you refuse I'll take these young striplings before general ,ohn Manley."

"That is the way to talk."Said one of the other wicked generals."ackmell and even Shoemania are too easy on christian kids and do all their best to save them all and refuse to let their own help in the slaughter.The best thing to do with them is to take them before general John Manley and he will have the little snipes b put to death"

"Hand them over here and be mighty quick about it too."said general ,mack-Mac-the-Sack, while general ,mack-Turtle-Head, and Accountants, and also Adolphe-Gumpertz executed their approval, and advanced toard the little girls.

"Here little cupids come with me."g said Accountants."We will take you in our own charge."

The wicked officers b began to protest vigorously.

"Go to the fiends will you "shouted Adolphe-Gumpertz"Do you think we are going to be trifled with.If you slaughter the ,brian ,irls King ,brian will slaughter all of us and kill our own women and children.Bring the ,brian girls over here and don't delay either."

Bicknell himself was not discouraged especially as he was backed by his aides and said angrily;

"Why you seem to forget I'm in command here.If I can't have a whole bunch of children brought before me by a whole lot of accessories without this kind of argument, I'll fairly set them free, if I have to eat or shoot you all down.And I'll have you all put to death any way if there is any further argument for this bungle you have committed.If the Vivian girls were destroyed general or ring Robert Vivian their father who would take swift and terrible revenge and all our own children would do to their deaths and the whole of Landelinia exterminated or annihilated. You generals will be dismissed in disgrace if you argue with me further.and their shooting down as many of their recent perverse.How that they are so brave as the Angelinian soldiers themselves and that their girl who is here also is true.Bring them into my own room and do not any another word, or a you will do so at your risk.I'll take no argument from any of you disloyal generals."

"Accountants and the others escorted as the other soldiers had to give the children up and one of the disloyal generals seeing the order turned round and said;

"I will report this affair to Stanley."This is most treasonable, harbouring enemies of Landelinia, and, and, and-"

"Report to Stanley and you won't live to give no more reports away."said grosch, in-the-mask while the others escorted."He had no business o to bring the seven Abbissenian Princess's into our midst and you have bungled everything by doing so."

Accountants and Adolo-De-Garbo led the children into the room the other leaders shutting the door after them.Then they were alone the famous Landelinian generals were struck and amazed by the beauty of the little girls and of their loving manners, and innocent and daring ways, and stood staring at them for fully three minutes and then Adolo-De-Garbo said;

"How in the does did you little girls happen to be captured when bathing in the dark.Anyway you were indeed foolish to be so far from your own christian friends.We know that you were merely not spying on us."

"We are no spies."Said Violet."and we could not do so if y told to, for is is generally for us to do that kind of work.and we were not far from the lines at thatwe were in the river near the shore bathing, and even having fun with each other when the soldiers suddenly came riding into the river and kidnapped us. We of courseare merely afraid of these ketchers and do confess that when we were able, and w ere armed we did shoot a number down but never killed any one yet."

"butchers indeed"agreed Bicknell to himself."My own and many of my officers are a whole lot of accessible and now I'm sorry that I ever took command of the armies of the gingerbut now it is too late, and if I would resign I would fall into serious trouble with the kind and he would charge me without with accessibleand besides as I believe our cause is just, I might as well fight it out as long as the war rages, or untill I fall, but I'll never fall down the wrong path or be an enemy of od either.It's no sin if you fight on the side you believe in right, but its the sin of murder and assassination to kill poor helpless children, and I mean to save these Vivian girl princesses no matter what will befall me for dl doing it. Once I be disgrd disgraced, God help them then, for what then will the armies do without me.He indeed I will not get into trouble for saving them, and I know it especially as my friends with h me here takes part with me.Then turning to the little girls he said;

"You little girls were not spying when you were caught so we are going to grant you, your freedom but we'll have to send you out of the lines by a roundabout with me to the bathroom and I'll find some clothing or good disguises for you.Though we are on opposite sides we are friends nevertheless andallegiance....."[illegible]

Suddenly the door opened with a swift bang and Shoomania came rushing in wild with rage.However he recovered himself as he saw the children and said;

"How in the does general Bicknell, my friend did you get these little Princess's of Abbissenia"They were in my tent only a little over two hours agoMy guards as I found were overpowered and the children gone.I thought we had been too beset by Angelinian spies who carried them off."

"Why three officers and twenty privates of your command brought them here, or at least we took them from the rascals."Said Bicknell in surprise, while Accountants, Adolo-De-Garbo,, grosch-De-Thebrand and Prussic-In-The-Neck began to look suspicious.

"Why look here Shoomania, did you also harbor these little girls with intentions of setting them free?"Asked Adolo-De-Garbo.

"How did you happen to guess the truth?"asked Shoomania with the same suspicion the others felt.

For a moment there was silence among them all, every offer looking at each other.Then Bicknell turned to the little girls and said;

"Go into that bathroom and put on the clothes I have procured for you."

Then he turned to general Accountants and said;

"Summon those two officers here who just went out."....

Accountants obeyed.He went out after saluting and making a profound bow.Bicknell and her sisters were thunderstruck over this occurrence, and though they obeyed, they were greatly awed and could not find word to speak.



"If you wish to escape you little girls will have to dress up as little boys, and make yourselves as dirty and as homely looking as possibly so as to disguise your beauty.Most of the were among us rebels ather pretty children, and would be suspicious when they saw your sweet faces as they knew no boys could look as you do.You will also have to change your girlish manners as long as you are within the camp, or they will also know you are girls in disguise.They are pretty clisk y can tell you."

He handed them some boys clothing and then he turned to converse with his other generals.When the little girls came out of the bathroom, he painted hadious marks and signs on their clothes, then gave them wigs big enough to cover up their tightly tied up hair, which they did themselves, and also false faces.They put these on and soon they were al already, looking more like little imps in boys clothes.Their disguises were quite uncomfortable for the little girls being a little too l large but it would save them from detection just the same.Then he wrote down on a white sheet of paper;;;;;;;;;;

"These littlechildren are not to be detained, and must be shown where the christian lines are, for they wish to see what is going on there."

signed

general Waldenia Bicknell.

He then blew a whistle and several Landelinian officers came in saluting.Bicknell handed the note to on one of the officers and ordered him to do that was written therein.At that moment general Accountants came in with the two officers he had been sent after, and glancing at the supposed boys, and saluting Bicknell said;

"The Angelinians are advancingAdmiral Vivian and Generalissimo Shoubury leading them in persons."

The officers with the supposed boys withdrew taking them outside, and by the way they walked at once detected them.Accountanmed also noticed it but said nothing.

"You are no Vivian girls"one of the escorts said."but you are not in danger though we have detected you and will will see that Bicknells orders are obeyed.We would embrace you if we dared,but that would bring suspicion, and we would be detained despite Bicknells note."

They were brought outside, and as they went down the steps the dull booming roar of cannon broke the stillness.

"I think there is going to be a resumption of the battle soon."one of the Landelinians saide

"And we must hasten."another exclaimed.

"I did not like the way general Federal, the just passed us looked at our charges."Cried another."They have detected them and probably is suspicious and will make trouble."

They were now passing through a regular city of tents and the officers were saluted by every private they met going to the front.Some of the privates looked with suspicion at the supposed boys, but they paid no attention only preparing for the coming battle.As they were nearing a group of officers, Violet and her sisters recognized one of them as Black Brooke and another as Ernest Mylstee, and soon another learned up before them that appeared l like a Shoubinare spirit out of hell he was so hadious and had such a black hair and beard.The sight of his face was enough to make them shriek shriek and they realized it was general Raymond Richardsonia Federal.Federal was talking angrily to the others they were a part of his staff but the one who appeared to be Ernest Mylst we walked away.

"I tell you these supposed boys are the Vivian girls, that general Bicknell set free in disguise."Federal was saying."for there have been no boys allowed before his headquarters to day.We must detain these officers, coming this way, and seize them and their charges."

The officers in charge of the Vivian girls saw a suspicious face or look in the faces of the generals and one of them came forward and said something. Then Federal came up and demanded;

"Let me see that paper Bicknell signed."

The officer who had the note submitted it to him saying that it was Bicknells orders.

"I'm chief commander here next to Stanley"Said Federal tearing up the paper and if possible Bicknell shall answer to me on a charge of treason.These are the Vivian girls in disguise and they are to be given over to me in disguise. Let me have them."and he leveled two revolvers at the officers."You also are under my arrest."

The noise of the distant firing was increasing and all the private soldiers were now rushing toard their positions and now there could be heard a continuous crashing of fresh artillery which almost deafened them.Though Federal leveled his pistol at the officers the y one of the had the paper said;

"You may be superior to Bicknell but I will not give these little girls up to you though you shoot me down in cold blood."

"All right then."Said Federal with a sneer.I'll place you under arrest on the charge of treachery and of rescuing prisoners.Here some of you men seize them officers, take away their sabres, and shoulder straps, tear off their buttons and place them in the guard house to be shot at sunrise to morrow morning."

I74

six men proceeded to oby obey, when general john Manley came riding up on his white horse and demanded to know what was the matter.

"These two officers are trying o b to take the vivian girls to the christian lines"Said general Beddorall."These masked boys arethe vivian girls in disguise".

"I don't believe a word of it thundered general Manley"You quarrelsome officers go to the front with your divisions to hold off the Federals who are advancing. You officers in charge of the sve seven boys, give them up to me, and I'll see them safely through our lines."

Suddenly however an officer who seemed to violet and her sisters to be general Desmonis picknell came riding up with his men and seeing the boys said to Manley;

"Who are these boys.?I'm kinda suspicious of the way they walk!"

"They are the vivian girls"Said black Brooke also riding up." boy are in disguise as general picknell tried to set them free."

The one almost looking like Baldonis picknell himself gave a sudden start and for a moment there was silence then he recovered and said;

"You are mistaken ,lack Brooke.I did not set them free.I never saw them to nigh night.I fear it is my brother who is the treacherious one for he harbors theenemies of our cause, and probably set the vivian girls free.From now on I s will never speak to him or darken his doors again."

John Manley at once realized it was true and said;

"Place the soldiers who escorted them into the guard house and see that they do not escape.I will see picknell to morrow in person.Place the vivian girls in a tent and have them well guarded or even in the same guard house.Forward men."

As John Manleys troops marched past, a number of ol other soldiers took hold of the vivian girls and marched them into a large pecorn like house a few rods away, and there they were placed under a very strong guard.Yet the little girls were not discouraged, and the nearest scar of battle gave them confidence, and also they were bound to get away at all rowks.

"God has helped us before in our difficulties, and he will again."Said violet.

"and why did we learn to break jail for?"

She examined the lock on the cell door and produced a chisle or file and a small hammer which picknell had hid about their persons in case they would be suspected and re-arrested.

"Jennie dear ,you go to the window and see if any of the ,lamdelinian rebels are around."Said violet.

Jennie obeyed , while violet watched every at the locked took quite some time before they man go managed to break it, and could not do so either without making a lot of racket stated it, but no one however heard it, and so the lamdelinians were not aroused.At last the door was open, and violet peering out saw the sentry walking up and down thehall with his long musket shouldered.violet at feist was puzzled for she did not know how to tackle the man, v e was tall and strong,and armed with a brace of pist ols and a sabre besides the rifle, and looked like one of these strong armed fine figure faced villians we see in moving Pictures or Gen Comedies.Yet she was bound to get away with her sisters at any risks, so she went back to them and said;

"There is a heavily armed guard outside in the hall, and it is impossible for me to overpower him alone, and yet sixteen men could not do it he is so strong and big.Also I do not care to fire carelessly, and the shooting would only arouse the others, and besides I do not care to do any shooting as bad as he is for I pity him, and do not want to kill him unless he tries to kill mesge I will ask you to help me attack him with a large stick, and overpower him so that we can get away before the others are aroused."

Her sisters realized this at once and agreed, the six other little girls slipping out of their cells, and each darting to the dark corners of the corridors. When the guard was close to them violet and her sisters with the fury of a bunch of wild cats sp sprang upon him simultaneously and the impetious impetuosity of the attack before him to the g floorviolet held her hand tightly over his mouth sh so he could not yell, while her sistersstuck away his guns and cartridge belt before he could get to his feet.The glandelinian was enraged to think that seven little girls were able to overpower him so quickly and struggled vehemently to arise, and bit violet's hand fearfully, and he would have succeeded if jaine had not clapped one of the pistols to his head and said;

"Please keep still mr man, or I will shoot you no matter what the consequences.We are bound at all risks to escape the clutches of you rebels, and we shall.Ten wicked glandelinians make war on little girls so we are justified in making war on you."

Violet took off his mask cloth and thrust it into his mouth(the rebel soldier making a fast face at the dry taste of the cloth) while her sisters bound him hand and foot with a rope they an saw hanging on the wall.Then with great difficulty and almost almost w straining themselves with the effort, they dragged their two hundred pound vi victim to the darkest corner and left him there, violet placing the two pistols in her pocket, and the belt inside the waistband yet they were not to have such a easy time of geting away at that, for in the center of the hall was a barred gate, with two guards standing there, on each side, equally as powerful as the first guard, and violet and her sisters realized that they were going to have a hard time to escape.It was a good thing that the backs of the guards were turned for if they had seen the prisoners escaping, and binding the other man, they would a have fired and killed the little girls without warning.



I75

Creeping up the first two of the four guards on t at the gate they ca aimed their pistols at them just as they turned and said seriously;

"You two come over to the dark corner with us, and if you make the slightest sound it will be the-last you will be able to make."

The surprised glandelinians saw a determined look in their eyes, and they obeyed, but when they reached the corner one of them accidentally stumbled over the other fe llow and fell to the floorwith a crash his gun og going off at the same time, the bullet hitting the fellow guard who also fell dead.The two guards remaining at the gate quickly turned to see what was the matter, but instead saw two pistols staring at them, with determined faces behind them.Violet was standing to the guard who had tripped and fell, gagging and binding him, the man having been rendered senseless by the fall.Very fat it was the s hat that did the mischief. Seemingly from nowhere grayscoats came rushing in and seeing the little girls opened the gate, slammed it look behind them and made a rush for violet and her sisters. But violet fired at the nearest fr bringing them down with flesh wounds in the legs or arms, and the rest being filled with consternation halted.

"Why you impudent young rabbits."One of the fellows began, when violet interrupted him by saying."Yes we are rabbits and look like them too I don't think. Have any one of you fellows got the keys to the prison gate.?If so, and if he values his lifelife would be mind handing them over to one of my sisters.?"

"Bat you young snipes"—

"Yes we are young snipes and snipes that strike suddenly."Interrupted violet.

"I want thesekeys.I'll shoot you all down like dogs if the one who is in possession of the keys does not give them up right now, and I mean what I say."

A glandelinian Sergeiler in an officers uniform, handed Jennie who was nearest the keys, and she tried them on the doors, while violet kept the rebels at bay with her pistols.At last she found the right key that opened it, and telling her sisters to follow her she and as they did so she s looked it after and all darted for the ends and violet shouting down the other two guards who rushed at them, and they dashed and sidesphere was a hue and cry inside the guardhouse, and scores of glandelinians were rushing out from the other halls and rooms the leader of one could shouting;

"catch these vivian girl Princess'esthey are prisoners, spies escaping."

Other glandelinians rushed from their tents to intercept the fugitives, but th e litt le girls had had off in anot another direction and had only ran a few hundred feet, when a partyof glandelinians or what v appeared to be her sisters recognized Germine Fielding and at first felt a sudden thrust to their hearts for they had thought he traud traitor and was trying to intercept them from escaping, but in fact general germaine fielding during one of gamous fla charges which had been repulsed, in covering his retreat until the dreadful carnage, had seen violet and her sisters pursued by the enemy, and with sparty of gray uniformed Confederates dashed reckless ly among th e glandelinian camp to save the vivian girls.There was a fierce and bloody fight, but nevertheless violet and her sisters were so lead by the gray coated Confederates and carried out of the enemys lines, pursued by thousands of glandelinians, the sound fire and shot therefrom, in hundreds.?For they had outflanked their pursuers the same that general germaine fielding rode up to violet and her sisters and asked;

"How in the world did you come to be captured?"

Violet herself t old him how it happened to be, of the kindness of the five better glandelinian generals these names.they mentioned o

"Most in-surprising "Said general germaine Fielding."I t did not think it of general picknell capchis aiding officers."

As they rode on germaine fielding observed through his glass on , th at general Jennen vivian was gathering his staff tred divisions for another assault upon the enemy ahi said;

"Your capture by th e enemy had caused the outbreak of this battle n and Jennens first att ack had failed."

Fielding discovered that the pursuers w were led by general black Brooke and noticing that the rebels were getting close, halted his men and formed them into lines of battlewhen the th came the enemy, yelling like demons and really led by general black Brooke.

"Violet, you and your sisters, had better go to the to rear-and stay there until you can get back to general Jennens lines."Begged germaine fielding."I wouldfeel bad if you little girls were captured again."

Violet and her sisters cheerfully eby obeyed, galvan Jennen directing them where to go.The pursuing enemy were now within musket shot range, and they were soon meeting a blaze of fire that mowed and tore great holes in in their lines and mangled the their columns and the glandelinians breaking into terrific confusion retreated into the reare It was true that the enemy was attacking the enemy over the kidnapping of the vivian girls for the glandelinians or Confederates who had encountered the rebels by the creek after the foe were carrying them off, and having been worried in the fight, and failing in the pursuit, had rushed to the christ ian lines, their leader quickly reporting to general Jennen by wireless trel telegraph that violet and her sisters had been carried off by the glandelinians.General Jennen was in his headquarters, when general Jennen who first received the news rode up and told him of their capture.

I76

At once general Hansen had summoned all of the officers of his divisions and giving forth the alarming news had ordered them to assemble one million man and to move forward to the attack to rescue the vivian girls as soon as the forces were assembled. This report soon reached general castillio and consentinian Arenburg, and castillio alone moved forward his own one hundred thousand men to help Hansen in this fierce attack. It took four hours for this immense division to be formed, but when they were, Hansen taking the lead rapidly advanced them toward the enemys lines with the one million one hundred thousand men, the attack being made at twelve thirty o-clock that night just as general Hanley had come up during the qy qurrel quarrel with general and the other generals. The whole christian force in th at terrible murder advanced against the glandelinians from the south from Consentinian Arenburg moved with the rest from the centre General Hennings who was far in advance of the christian column, met a solitary glandelinian, who one of the Angelinians knocked down with a sheated sabre, wounding him and taking his prisoner. The whole christian force in a line of battle ten miles th extent advanced in fierce expectancy clutching their weapons so -"On to gorms Catherine, for e o Vivian Victory God is with us, victory."

And shouting their heavy war cries, the Angelinian columns in perfect waves rushed toward the glandelinian positions with the fury of starved w vultures. The rebel sentries had seen the swarm of assailants sweeping toward them in these fearful numbers and fired a volley of shots to give h the warning, and at the once summons scores of thousands of soldiers mostly half naked ran wildly to their positions, and opened fire with all their vigor. But for them it was too late. However those first line of works covered hundreds of thousands of the Angelinians, the ones pouring in everywhere literally yelling like the very fiends themselves. It was at this time that many Hanley and the other commanders had rushed heavy columns to the point of danger, and in an hour hundreds of thousands of the glandelinians even many who were sick or wounded rushed to their works, while th the captive women and children within the lines darted blindly from the tents, shrieking wildly in fright at th e horrible corruplitting crashes of musketry and artillery which now became incessant.

On poured the Angelinians, meeting the glandelinians coming toward them in a fierce hand to hand fight, their being the e thousands of bayonet bayonet thrusts, sabre blows, and musket shots, and all met the same greeting, until within fifteen minutes, the Angelinians were being slowly pressed back w by a horrible wall of g ibes, and bayonets and sabres from the enemy himself.

General Julio Marini drew his sabre and rode back and forth among his lines while the men of his command were going down in thousands, and called to his troops to rally and give the glandelinians all the fighting th ey wanted. A fierce rush of gray coated Mic-Gallostinians met him and his forces, and soon his men were cut down all around him like grass before the mow, and he said the dreadfully carnage was mortally wounded, while everywhere now, the very earth and sky seemed in flames and shaken by the most tremendous racket of battle. General Richardson Logan, a glandelinian, had managed to escape a fierce rush of Angelinians Auxiliaries, and as the frenzied pursuers stumbled and fell in the close mix up of gray and purple, he espied behind a small wing of men who were displaying a tumult of b bayonets and pikes, sprang through the breach, and fled for aid, and scarcely had he gotten away, when there was a more savage uproar of musketry, the very heavens seemed to flash sheets of fire, mingled with the wild uproar of shrieks, curses, and blasphemies, mingled with hundreds of thousands of shots going off in one prolonged roar and crash, and the clashing of bayonet against bayonet, or pike against pike, and sabre against sabre. He now came upon a multitude of advancing Campion furies, and as their pikes and bayonets were brandished in the air, he turned and gave wing to his renewal of his flight, this time headed for t he Angelinians, with a score of the furies close at his heels while he shouted again and again;

"Come on my Guerian friends. We will give the christians a good storm of resistance and drive them off forever to victory."

In the fierceestacy of his exertionation when he saw his Guerian furies even pressed back after an hour of hand to hand fighting, he leped upon a hubrack of the brush breastworks, and threw himself over it in the face of the fiercely battling Angelinians with the agility of a little boy, and grasp ing a fallen glandelinian flag he turned and looking back, swung it to the breeze where he saw the fury of battle and the butchery of the glandelinians glandelinians in the fierce onset and of the agonized gestures of the many mortally wounded.

He turned again in horror and literally plunged on among the Angelinians, the Guerian furies following with devilish yells, cutting their way through the bristling wall of bayonet bayonets and pikes and several other glandelinian generals James Perkins, Magicam Clinton guy also joined, and so fierce did the glandelinians make t he onslaught, that they managed to how the christians down in the most fearful n numbers with all their weapons and the victims of the battle already lay in immense heaps.



I77

The uproar of the wave revelry that rose from the main body of the assailants was awful, and they only managed to press the glandelinians back, when more and more Angelinians came up and threw themselves against them. However the ferocious glandelinian soldiery maddened with fury, and drunk already with the blood of so many thousands of children they had slaughtered, rushed anew against the h christians like the mighty surge of the tidal wave mangling the men in purple they cut down, literally tearing out th eir eyes in the fury of the bayonet fight and sometimes throwing th em into the air at the point of their pikes. The Glandelinians continued the assault i with greater fury than before, the hounds of hell seemed to be let loose by hundreds of thousands, and the savage Glandelinian soldiers like wolves in a sheepfold rejoiced in slaughter, and no great was the christian losses that the generals were being discouraged, and several of them sent word to Hansen that he must rest aid, or order them to withdraw, one or the other, for the slaughter was being becoming fearful intolerable as d and the bloodyeyed glandelinians with blood shot eyes, and weapons bared continued to press hard upon the christians, and those who will may point to themselves the main horror of the combat. It was at this time that the rest of the angelinians came up on a swift pace, and seeing the fierce resistance and counter assault of th e glandelinians, Hansen cried as he pointed to the long lines of gruppents, as his reserves filed in array with kindling eyes and hearts trembling but not of fear;

"Look" he cried. "There are the glandelinians who have tried to murder all the children in Galwerkingshire are the glandelinian dogs who have made us suffer for it, and who have kidnapped the poor daughters of qing yivian, and we must rescue the little girls at all costs or die in the attempt. And if the glandelinians kill the yivian girls I'll give Hanley no quarters."

With vehme anger, fierce and derisive, but half supressed, the fierce Angelinians demanded to be led onHansen then gave the word, and once more christian forces were thrown in the attack became so fierce that the glandelinians began to yield. Then as Adolo-De-Garte was advancing to the rescue with his forces a startling c cry rang in his ears;

"To arms, to arms. The Angelinians under Consentinian Arenburg are coming up on our rear."

It was the voice of one of the wounded generals brought to the rear, and who had seen the assailants in front pressing Hansenmiles and Hanleys gray columns back with vicsent force and vigor as well, the Angelinians in the rear advancing in wedge-like lines with heads lowered and weapons to the charge. Gallops Adolo-De-Garte had brought his main battalions into position, and he immediately sprang his own lines about, and as soon as the first two lines of broken Glandelinian columns rushed past in the utmost confusion, the artillery with its guns facing both front and rear were discharged again and again in terrible broadsides upon both portions of the Angelinians, and down went the christians in murderous columns of fifteen thousand. Adolo-De-Garte artillery men were able to discharge in excess of shells, and high explosives and grape of canister, which tore christian columns a in hundred thousand strong to fragments, and mangling them

The flanking forces under generalissimo Arenburg was too badly torn up to have proceed in that murderous storm but the earth nevertheless trend rumbled forward to leaped th e ditch and drove their pikes and bayonets through the breasts of the commanders, and many other thousands of glandelinians fired breast to breast. Simultaneously many other thousands of glandelinians were cut down, especially as masses of men surged to the support of the commanders. The loss th e christian columns to pierce without counting, while the other battering arming within another half an hour, also opened upon the Christian thousands, and that portion of the christian line was literally torn to pieces, and the ground for miles p that deep with the dead and wounded. Thousands of big guns served to fairly blast the air in furnaces of flame and smoke making an unexplaining volcano of flame and fire. Still heavy in numbers however th the Angelinians on across on with undaunted and hard destroying yells and for a time as Adolo-De-Garte, and accountants were wounded, and Brush-De-Garte-Black also a guide behind the glandelinians of those three divisions which were also rendered to pieces and often threatened with annihilation, and as they could vast multitudes of christians pressing past their artillery they broke and fled in confusion, and through larger columns of glandelinians under general-in-Chief Hansen came up and intercepted them, throwing themselves in the path of the fugitives and trying to rally them, it was in vain. Hundreds of christian regiments for an hour but finally surrendered and wounded, with generals Brookshire killed, grievously wounded, Hanley, Polken, Wade Hamlin, Richardson Riverbrook Vickers, Malcolm, and gladiolate were riddled with bullets, and even Pemberton colonel, and Dale cosmopolitan, and also Bellwether and Georgetowning who came up with large divisions also met with annihilation within two hours fighting and were also slain with the destruction of their commands.

General Hansen's generalissimo was also wounded on Hanleys right, and his men of one million men driven into confusion by Consentinian Arenburgs assault on his rear and flank, and seeing that flight was in vain, refused to surrender and all his men died fighting.

I78

Meanwhile the whole forest seemed to be in a hellish uproar and f r and near the sur viving 6 glandelinians were wild with excitements and gave the Angelinians such resistance that soon they could advanceno further and though it seemed as if victory for the glandelinians had trembled in the balance, Manley soon managed to bring up a large force on the right of his line and the resistance to the christian assault was increased in redoubled fury, general Shermannia himself being bound to hold the Angelinians at bay,even if he could not drive them back.He also also was anxious to stop th is horrible slaughter, which he knew was caused by the kidnapping of the yivian girls, and therefore saw that the only way to stop the onset and hold on, untill Manley could bring up his main forceand then hurl back the furious assailants before the whole gray line would be decimatede All kinds of weapons were used against the christians, one glittering like after another being out and torn upPart of Shermannias divisions had been sever in a wooded district, and from here an annihilating fire of artillery and musketry threatened annihilation to the assailants who were surging forward again and again at this point.There Shermannia himself was unseen by the attacking Angelinians and he observed a strong party of Abyssinkilian Yankies issued issueing from the woods at a different point, crossing the small branch of th e pic-Shirt her gun and advancing to strike the glandelinian flanke On this he sent general Good a Gonsolous Mis-sure, and Mis-Gook Quick with their divisions to station themselves in a point well hidden by trees on the flank of the glandelinian position.ehe with stra whose men with strange infatuation had stopped their fighting at the approache approach af the flanking christians,the Angelinian leaders pushed on with one million one hundred and sixty th ousand yankie Abyssinkilians, reached the edge of the large open ground under a storm of lead miles long, and then rushed forward with all their speed like a huge torrentdat that moment a deadly blast, of grape canister and shells, high explosives and thousands of storms of bullets blazed in their faces and before the smoke cleared to show the frightful havoc of the three hundred and thirty thousand caused dean by thi this discharge, the glandelinians counter charged and were already among themwhen the deadly fire not them the surviving Abyssinkilians a panic seized them, and as they could hope for no mercy, at the hands of theirfurious t iger like assailants, they strove to stand through though to e their consternation was immeasureably multiplied,those who did not escape after the bloody clash hand to hand, with pil pikes, bayonets, sabres, and musket and pistol shots, and even fighting with teeth, boots, and pick axes, the surviving Abyssinkilians retreated fleeing in a panic i into a part of the woods remote from the furious and victorious glandelinians,but here a dead/ deadlier foe awaited them, for a host of Guerian Yankies and Scoolers leaped up from ambushe,then rose up hedious warwhoops, which curdled the most baldest blood and blanched the manliest cheek.All these Ab Abyssinkilians were either taken or killede The victorious glandelinians were now pressing on in overwhelming numbers at every point their advance being like an extensive whirlwind visitation, to revage to ruin and vanish into oceans of slaughter.Five big attacks were made against the christians still advancing under gustellis, untill these line were literally cut to pieces and also driven back.It was at th is time that Germaine Golding had discovered a force of glandelinians chasing gals&wand berserkers, and who had made a desperate charge despite despite the risk of annihilation, and succeeded in rescueing them.It was then Hanson was preparing for the second general onset, after raging this one with unceasing fury that night, that general Reid Golding brought the little girls before him, and telf told of their experience and how they escaped.

Hanson was indeed glad to see them, and embraced them as if they had been gone for years, but nevertheless it did not turn his intentions from directin directing the second assault, and two million men more were being re made ready, the first two mi llion five hundred thousand having been fairly reduced, to only four hundred th ousand survivers in these few hours.Hansons remaining army had also been pushed up by Shermannian Bromburg, and it arrived At the mink of timeas it were and gradually the enemy seem ceased his attacks and slowly real recalled was southwards.The worse the christians at the region of Julie Gallis and Vivian Vickey was like gates and gris Angels wrenting the rebel themselves.This great battle caused Hanson to fear no arival of reinforcements for the enemy and he tightened his seige, and Hanson also hearing of the city of Gondinia being menaced decided to do all he could by stopping any ravages there, and therefore decided to takecharge of Calverinian rebels , mingled with Angelinians, Abbissinians and so on, and strike a battle at Manley before Federal could rejoin him for Manley was re treating t ward Calverins.Federal also was retreating after the defeat at the great battle of Apple Orchid which had raged for fully ten days.Hanson believed it possible to wre st the city of Calverins out of the hands of the foe and if th is could be done shecould crush the foe invasion of Calverinia, and end the warlike armies, but that the Glandelinian armies under general Rusbuna Manley, one of Manleys brothers, had met with horrible disasters in the battles there.It was evident indeed that Angelinia Agathia was protected by the fortresses at garvsky Galeand Betsy gobbin and Gotham, and which could not be taken.Crowley was also besieged by bigger christian armies, and had been attacked night and day for many months already.



762. tI78 I79

I79

It is true though he did not win much of a victory at Apple orchard after all the stubborn fighting , nevertheless Federal had fought long enough for gaeral John Manley to escape general Hansons clutches and advance away with what he had of his own army and go direct to Calverins to bring on the big Army of Glandelinians there with the purpose of stoppo stopping Hanson should he intend to advance northward any further. Enemy successes were surprising even to the world it is true, but id did it do did not do much good, and indeed the situation of the glandelinian armies operating against the Angeli ians in the west was critical.

Slanderlinia had been opposed so stubbornly that god alone could describe it, but has any one ever s tried to stop an advancing tornado from tearing aga n against a poor unfortunatetown or villiage that happened to lay in it's way.If so I'd like to know who he was. Slanderlinia had crushed every opposition he met most disasteriously, and rumers was that he had con tinually recieved reinforcements and was advancing headlong tward t e the town of Mary Ann which was situation at another quarter of the Mc-Hollester Run, while another christian army was fast advancing northward with the intention f of seizing the Ava Maria heights at Osmondonson, or Eva Crania, and that anoth another christian army was moving forward to seize Jennie yivian, and also to prevent general Buebaums large glandelinian army which had been disasteriously beaten at Angelinia Agathis to retreat tward Jennie gurner.

So despite the slight victories the enemy had gained in the war so far it was evident that the whole Glandelinian invasion had been met with a dreadful crushing disaster.

General John Manley, had begged his father to move forward his own aarmies, but he could not advance, as his army was demorilized from frequent cavarly rinds of Concentinian cavarly cavarly and of great fires that menanced his army, and general Manley saw indeed that the city of Calverins was in great danger of capture. If Calverins was captured it would open a great path for the rush of many mighty christian armies upon Mc-Whirther and yivian Vickey, and worse of all would cause the fall of Glandelinia immediate ly and the capture of his own army. His own son who was also called John Manley and whom Hanson had his slight quarrel over the blind man, had refused to take command of a glandelinian army being fully in favor of the Angelinian cause despite the fact that he was Hanson Vivians worse enemy, and so did not do anything for the behalf of his fathers cause, and Manley in great fear hastened to throw all the ar mies possible to stop Hansons and gladerlinias advance upon Mary Ann.

Madge Evans the side city of Vivian Vickey was als th also threatend threatened by the advance of general yivians christian army and the Glandelinians at that section attempted with the energy of furious des peration to hold off all advances in that dire ction and as quickly as possible, concentrated a large force of Glandelinians at that section of the Mc-Hollester Run under general Calmarinia Shoemannia, and placed the main commander Calmannia Shoemannia to take possession of Mary Ann.The great second Mc-Hollester war storm was threatening.

Hanson learned of the concentration of the Glandelinian advance under Melfort, and struck at once destroying this glandelinian army in a series of driving harassing encounters and raids, and pushed on for the main goal at Saxten Run, while general yivian was adva advancing tward Madge Evans from the rear. Osmonson was captured by general yivian and the enemy in fleeing had burned the town to the ground but had forgotten to blow up their most important munition works which had been captured by the christians besides twenty yards of railroad yards of cars and provisions besides many passenger trains loaded with troops that were all taken prisoners.

General glanderlinia of the enemy had been discouraged over this state of affairs, and had refused to advance to the support of the Glandelinian army at Calverine, and so had resigned his command, and ginger snap was put in his stead. In an engagement which place was not mentioned Gingersnap was severely wounded, and never able again to lead armies.

Disaster was facing the Glandelinians at every point, and general John Manley felt that if Calverine was not held from capture al, all would be off with the Glandelinian cause, and it would be crushed down completely.

Buebaum Manley was requested to come to Mc-Hollester Run and reinforce Manley and he was already advancing, but it was evident that if he ever could reach there it would be a miracle. His army was watched by ten large christian forces, and he could advance but cautiously and slowly. Manley thought that the best thing to do was to have the great christ ian fortress, next in strength to Angelinia Agathia, called Gondinia captured and if this could be accomplished all would be well.So he sent general Samuel Augustine to besiege it with one million glandelinians, and he did

not know that 65,444,000 christians defended this place.He was thus sending this small force of Glandelinians to besiege a fort ress guarded city defended by overwhelming numbers. Augistine learning the strength of the chris christians there reported the fact to Manley but Manley did not believe it and ordered him sternly to do as he was bidden. Bondinia as we'll see in the next chapter was also another disaster to the enemy. The christian armies were suffering in the war slight defeats, the enemy were facing disaste disasd disaster at every st step. Was this a very good outlook for general Manley.If so ask him!

Manley tried to find out how strong the christian armies were that were marching against him but he could not ascertain for the fact that no secret service men or spis, could make any success in spying on the fierce christian bulldogs as the Angelinians were called. The Glande linian commanders were really heartily sorry that Glandelinia had brought on a war with Angelinia.Angelinia had for fourty years seemed to play a little timid girl against a ruff neck of a boy over the child slave situa suti suitation and this had made Glandelinia believe that Angelinia power ful as she was with the junction of her sister states Abyssinkille, Ane Angeline Vine, Concentinia, Domdobia, Tripongonlia, Tripoligonlia, and Abbisannia was-afraid to start trouble over it or even to wage war, that she was afraid of Glandelinia completely. Glandelinia of course became over confident and believed that if any war would break out with Abbisannia herlef over the cruel situation Angelinia would have backed out and refused to even raise a hand. Yes Angelinia would step backand refuse to raise a hand.Who started the war. ANEE -ANGELINIA. And Angelinia started it right too and more quicker than the Glandelinian nation expected. If it had not been for the two mediators that came to Hanson and Governer vivian from Protestentin and Condencia or Condennencia as she is properly called, there is no doubt that the war would have started long before the Crowley massacre was ever though t of.

Angelinia did not simply start a war, and intend to i stand up for her possessions.She dared even worse than that.She dared to invade the country of her foes, after the battle of Jennie Wren town, and for a time had caused the Glandelinian nation such terror that the king had to at once draft immense armies to force back the christian enemies, and only after desperate efforts could this be accomplished, mingled with the disasters of failing to set a single foot on Angelinian soil.

Many of the other christian nations had also thought that for some reason Angelinia was afrad of Glandelinia because she stood the child slavery in Calverinia so long.But what was the reasons? Good reasons. Why should Angelinia pitch in without asking the aurthority of Governer Hanson vivian. Governer Hanson could have if given time stopped the child slavery without war.And the war is not over child slavery, and never intended to be.Who would stand it to see a scoundrel go into his house and murder his wife and children. No one would. Neither would Angelinia stand for the massacre of children at Crowley and Jennie Wren town, especially when many of the children and even women were of the nations which were Angelinias most loving devout Catholic friends? Angelinia a struck the revengeful blow more suddenly than Abbisannia struck at the war of eighteen fourteen one and Glandelinia when-struck was fully unprepared. Thus the reason that the northern part of Glandelinia was crushed like an egg shell before the Angelinians on account of blunders of their new and unexperisnced commanders had to give up the invasion. Angelinia had the same opinion as Hanson.It would have looked very foolish to start a war over child slavery when both the governers with the help of the King of Abbisannia could have easily crushed the child slavery without war. And the Calverinian rebellion and ch l child slave rebellion had been making such good headway that the child slavery was already crushed be yond recovery for a time just before the Crowley massacre.This child slave su situa si sut suitation in Calverinia scared wicked Glandelinia and it was believed that this was really the cause of the attempted invasion of Angelinia at Crowley and Jennie Wren town which was the fart further the enemy got.And now who could save the besieged Glandelinian army at Crowley? Not even the biggest Glandelinian armies could cross the Angelinian borders to even attempt it.The king of Glandelinia had already three times begged the Glandelinian commander at Crowley to end the horror he was suffering by surrendering the city city to the dreadful Angelinian besiegers but the fu fool refused thinking that in due time aid could reach him.Aid never did reach him.





764.



Crowley on the Glandelinian side was a worse reign of terror than during the french revok revolution may even worse than the reign of terror that had ensued at Norma Catherine and Julo Callio combined.Woe to the Glandelinians who were captured by the fierce Abyssinkilians. And disre garding the fearful havoc caused the Angelinians day and night made a per fect inferno of hell over the city of Crowley with the continuous fire of their batteries of artillery, and it seemed as if all the Crowley region had really deene decended into hell.And still the Glandelinian commander refused to surrender.

Angelinia could really declare before the world that a great number of severe battles had been great repulses, and so on, but all witnessed and war correspondents declared different, and one made the statement to his king thus;

""The Glandelinian situation in Calverinia is horrible. Angelinia proves herself a formidable foe of all wicked tryanny-and of enemies of God.Horror upon horror ensues among the unfortunate Glandelinian armies, and it seems now as if all would soon be settled because the city of Calverine is in dagedanger, the enemy have suffered disasters at Angeline Run, and Erminie creek, besides at Mc-Hollester Run or Abbisann and there cannot be reported any good Glandelinian successes anywhere the Angelinians are pushing on everywhere with the irrestible pressure of a gigantic typhoon.The Glandelinians fight desperately, obstinately, and with the one energy of despair, but the Angelinians win the battles.

Jennie Wren town, many battles in Glandelinia, Angeline junctin junction, and Easter Starring, and even Eminie Creek, and Apple Orchard though declared christian repulses all spell horrible disaster for Glande linia, and though Julo Callio was captured by the Glandelinians under Purgatorian, Purragotiorian, and Manly, nevertheless it did no good de despite the reign of terror there, christians have rushed like wolves upon their prey before any preparations could be made, and the Glandelinian armies at these two places are just as well off now as the besieged Glandelinians at Crowley. Hanson and the others are a advancing very successfully, and general Manley frantic with despair and horror over the destruction of his soldiers has fled in panic to Calverine with the intention of throwing upon the advancing christians large armies at Mary Ann before a greater disaster occurs.

All this is positively true, and evident proofs could be obtained anywhere desired.Angelinia I can assure you is already victorious, and Abbisannia who is preparing has not even sent an army forward yet, exept her desperate attempts to capture the fortifications of Mc-Whirther.And another thing general Manley like the old dunce and fool he is has sent one million men under Augi Augustine to besiege the second Angelinia Agathis called Bondinia, which is defended by impregnable fortresses, and over sixty million Abyssinkilians, Calverinians, and Angelinians. If Bondinia can be captured so can Crowley.""

Your best aid and war correspondent;
George Franklin.""""

None of the nations dpobuted doubted this statment, and all believed that a frightful disaster had happened to the wicked Glandelinian nation at Crowley and Julo Callio already, and that if Calverine would be captured the horrors over there would be over. Sad to say when the great battle occured on account of a blunder the battle was not quite a success, Calverine was not capture, and Manley had succeeded in escaping.

And indeed on account of the situation at Vivian Wickey the conditions was growing worse, and children in the nations only hoped that Calverine would be captured.If that city fell so would Vivian Wickey, and their happiness would come back. Manley was indeed more apprehensive than ever when he learned that general Shermannia at Glanders had suffered a disaster, and was compelled to move off from the Mc-Hollester Run, and he dreaded the consequences if this great commander failed to reach him in time to reinforce his army at Mary Ann.

Hanson in the mean ntime was advancing his armies as fast as he could, but nevertheless he learned that his brother was far in the advance and that Federal and Blanderbusses Glandelinians were running from him like frightened sheep.

"It takes my brother to show the enemy what he can do." Said Hanson with a lauh laugh when he found that these reports were even by beyond exazzerating and that Federal had been wounded in an engagement at Essonia when he attempted to flank general Vivian to stop his precipiate frenzied advance.

'General Berner in his report to Manley declared that the Angelinians were advancing like a wild sea of fiends without wings, and that the cause was believed already lost. Maybe fiends could not advance as fast as the Angelo armies did. Maybe they could not even race with the Angelinians. Well what could be said about the situation, now.

Violet and her sistors thought it was great. They liked to see the war end as ps speedily as possible, and they u yearned to return home and not have to witness any such battles any more. In most cases they did like the excitement on of the conflicts, but then the conflicts as they heard were growing too severe and there was no telling where it would all end.....

During Hansons advance upon Mary Ann a large force of Hobbonites Hobbotinites had banded to blow up the great town of parliament. A great series of tunnel ways had been dug under this important town full of people unconscious of their danger, and these were being filled with high explosives. General Hawkers was the one who ordered the attempt of this dastardly deed, and ten men were fixed upon to set fire to the great mine.

The ammount of explosives in this mine was enough to blow up a vol whole range of mountians completely, and if it had been successful it could have easily checked the christian armies in their advance and cause one of the most shocking dia disasters that ever occured. There were about thirteen thousand Glandelininns in the p o plot, and it was colonel Higens who caused the ruin of their plot. He discovered the preparations of blowing up the mine, first warned the people of the town to flee and then conveyed the news to general Vivian who happened to be nearest to this town at the time, and the Angelinians looking into the case stopped the attempt promptly. When the news of the approach of the christians came the chief officers fled like the cowards they were, but the wholetroop of privates were captured, and assassinated by the Abyssinkilians, and the officers of the Glandäinians were caught and also killed.

Thus in a bloody manner the dastard plot was prevented, and great stores of shells, high explosives, immense quantities of T.N.T and other high powdered explosives was captured by the Angelinians when they reached the town itself. The Angelinians now felt more bitterly against the Glandelinians and decided to strive all efforts to crush their armies before the city of Calverine itself was captured.....

Indeed Manley had started to w wish that he had never brought his Glandelinian armies into Calverinia. For it was evident that the fierce Abu Abyssinkilian armies came pouring in ove over the northern Boundary line of Calverinia, plundering the towns supposed to be in possession of his best armies, and which were supposed to support him with great supplies of provisions, and even killed the soldiers in many forays, and committed these fierce raids so often that the Glandelinian soldiery up north lived a life of terror..... Even Abyssinkilian fleets attacked the for tifications of seaports belonging to the Glandelinian possession in their own native country by sea, and Manley felt that his whole cause was in such dire distress. that he sent a message by way of Mc-Whirther, and sea to the King of Glandelinia for more help entreating help in which it said;

"The christinn Abyssinkilians chase our northern armies into the sea, the seas thrown us back upon the Abyssinkilian barbarians and they have only the hard choice lefr us to for those armies to either perish by the sword or perishing by the waves. Even Calverine is threatened by overwhelming forces, and the Calverinian country is in danger of being taken from us."

Wherever they appeared the fierce Abyssinkilians plundered and burned towns in possession of the Glandelinians, and once they beat the wicked Glandelinian general Eggbertle in battle, and once Eggbertle beat them in battle, but the Abyssinkilians cared nothing for being beaten, they only came back over and over again burning and plundering and laying all the northern possessions of the Glandelinians in Calverinia waste. They even seized general Edmi Demund and bound him to a tree, and when they tried to force them him to tell them the strength of the Glandelinian forces and he refused thay thereupon shot bullets at him, and finally struck off his head.

General Ethelredber was also captured by the Abyssinkilians and suffered the greatest tortures ever methood to man on account of his recent butcheries of the Abyssinkilian children, and of the degrading treatment of the blessed sacrament .



It was also the 4th ammunition column



766.



This Glandelinian general before he had been taken had fought nine small battles with the Abyssinkilians but eve every time had been worsted and the Abyssinkilian armies had already spread themselves all over northern Calverinia, and so routed general Alfreds Greater Glandelinian armies that this Glandelinian general was left alone, and obliged to disguise himself as an Angelinian, and took refuge in the cottage of one of the cowboys ranches of Calverinia. Here general Alfred while the Abyssinkilians sought him far and near was left alone for ten days, and he was finally trailed dow down by bloodhounds and captured, and sent to the internment camps.

In the meantime general Devonshire, and Devonshire his brother, made great headway against the Glandelinians in the far northwest, killing in one of the battles one of the main chiefs of the Glandelinian armies capturing six hundred flags, and scattered the enemy throughoutly.

The loss of the standards troubled general Manley himself greatly for he believed it to be enchanted, for the flag had the picture of a devil dragons, and it was his belief that when the Glandelinian armies were vic torious in b battle, the dragon seemed to stretch his wings for preparation to fly, and when defeated by christians he would droop. He had reason to droop now for Hanson Vivian was preparing indeed to crush him back from Calverine. General Vivians army had defeated the Glandelinians at the battle of Pane, th the foe leader being under general Anite Christie and besieged them so that they could not escaped, and so forced the first surrender of the Glandelinians in the war.

General Shoemannias Glandelinian army after three days of hard marching, and opposed at every step, suffering great hardships, from storms, from army wreck at the battle of Crusade, from hunger thirst, and fever, upn in the path of the burning fore fire storms of firest conflargrations, and upon the burning sands of the Calverinian deserts, and from the inconceivable fury of the Angelinians and Abyssinkilians the valiant Glandelinians finally reached the vinicty of general Manleys concentrating army at Mary Ann. Shoe mannias men however were still resisting and fighting day by day bravely but this good success of the christian advance increased the general desire of general Hanson himself to hurry to the aid of general Vivian and hem Manley in if possible.

The Mc-Hollester Mc-Hollester forests were a horror to gonral general Shoemannias retreating army at this dreadful time. The horrors of this forest, from the tortures and death fearful ambushes brought upon thousands of retreating Glandelinians, made the fugitives believe the forest was enchanted. General Richard Duke Robertson of Shoeman nias right grand division was killed by a sharpshooters bullet in his forest fi , and general Shoemannia himself once recieved a wound when his army for four days fought an inferno of battle in this woods, a battle which such damanating firing as to start the trees and brushwork of the woods afire. When a portion of general Hansons army was fighting the enemy at the small battle of Lewes Windsor, Violet and her sisters had attempted to spy on the enemy despite the horrible danger they were fa facing while the enemy for thirty miles were shooting like mad men and tratearing the whole country with an inferno of shell explosions, but the Angelinians would not let the children do so, and pelted them even with mud and small stones, and forced them to go back within their lines to safty. The fight though a small battle was only I mean small in ai size, and severe indeed in character and raged two da ys, but nevertheless the Glandelinians were routed, being chased for fourteen miles in two hours so swift was the rout, and simultaneously another division of Glandelinians who had attacked athe christ ians at Simon were also severely defeated. This division of Glandelinians fought well and desperately but was also forced to give in, and the main Glandelinian general at this point was captured.

There was six more days of advancing for Hansons army, and then August 24th he gained the great battle at Helen Crecy. In this battle with the Angelinians the foe who took part had this time more soldiers than the christians who at least engaged and well led and were horribly defeated and routed, the enemy general Philip Phillip wild with rage and grief killed himself to escape capture. It was stated by the war correspondents to the nation that within four hours h Hanson had used ten thousand cannon in this battle with good effect. General Edward of a part of Hansons advancing comm command blockaded by sea and land the city of Banbusher, and the troops there though again overwhelming the christians were shelled and stormed into surrender.

General Whilliamsburger zimmermann had also been advancing northward in the extreme west and fought a fierce and bloody battle at Norman Glendower where the chief Glandelinian general Hothead fell mortally wounded, and his army of men and cavarly fled leaving all their artillery behind. This fight had been fierce and the loss on both sides very great, but the foe had been crowded in so small n space that they had scarcely room to strike againt

I84.

their christian eme enemies, and were compelled to fight on ground so soft I85
from rains and floods caused by christian engineer destroyers, that the I84
large cavarly forces on their horses could hardly flounder in the mire, and the artillery could not be dragged up into position, or be retaken when the retreat commenced.At the begginning of the fight however the christians had been forced back with heavy loss, but the losses of the enemy was dreadful, and the losses thinned the enemy ranks so heavily that near the end of the fierce conflict.the enemy leaders who survived had only a mere handful of men left.One Glandelinian general called Henry though his second name was not mentioned was fe lled by a blow from a Angelinian musket butt, and the helmet he wore was cleft by the sword of the Angelinian Angelinian general Alencoln, but mortally wounded as he was he struck to it , b but in the end the Glandelinians were routed, and forced to flight. Over I,III,000 Glandelinians lay dead on the field, and more than one hundred generals, pric princes, and great Lords of the Glandelinian gen armies were among the slain. There was a supporting army of Glandelinians t that came up however when the first division had been routed with such dreadful disaster, and the battle was resumed again, and the enemy flung themselves in the heaviest masses against the christian lines, but twenve twelve thousand Glandelinians who had attacked a portion of the christian lines from the direction of three small towns and forts were annihilated, and these positions, and fort after fort taken amid an inferno of firing and slaughter, and general Normandy of the foe was killed as he tried to rally a shattered division of Germans.

During the third section of this tremendous battle Zimmermann laid seige to pauphains, and its fall he knew would lay the country open to him to enable him to move on to general Hansons aid in the advance on Calverine, but though in the battle Zimmermann was victorious yet the fact that this town was saved from capture was a miracle.Zimmermann led a force of a million men to the town in a driving assault, but few men came back after the horrible slaughter, and Zimmermann was for the time hurled back from the walls of the city, and he had to then continue the seige and which thus delayed never was able in time to arive to Hansons support which if he had succeeded in doing would have terminated the situation of the Calverinians right there, and Calverine and the whole of Hanleys army would have been captured, and the war speedily brought to an end.

Zimmermann however after abandoning the s seige for a while with the intention of trying to resume his advance and not be delayed however gave Federals who whole Glandelinian army a desperate battle at Martinque, where after three days of bloody fighting the Glandelinians took such a panic, and I fled with such swiftness, that the whole world afterwards called it the "The battle of the running demons. In the fierce rout this Glandelinian infantry alone took only two days to cover over a hundred miles without a moments pause, thousands dropped with exhaustion on the way every hour, all guns were abandoned, and the Glandelinian cavarly was o scattered from the main army and retreated to the distance of fourty miles in five minutes so swift did they make their horses go, and the fact that general Zimmermann was not able to follow up his advantage just now, and yet the enemy to continue such a headlong rout was indeed amazing. Horses died as fast as exhausted men from overrunning in the wild confusion and panic.Zimmermann captured all the Glandelinian artillery mumbering ten thousand cannon, and great quantities of ammunition and muskets, and pistols, besides all the provision trains of the enemy, and other army privisions besides all the tents and stores of the great camp. Hundreds of thousands of the Glande linians lay dead that day on that bloody battle field, and among them great numbers of the Glandelinian nobilityies and gentry. Even the main Glande linian general had been slain.

While all this was going on a great conflict raged at sea. There were about eight thousand one hundred and fifty ships of the enemy that advanced to raise the bolackade of Angelinian ports along the Angelinian coast so that Glandelinian armies could land there and at the region of the sea port of Angeline on the Angelinian seas there staged the greatest sea contest that was ever known, and only fifty four ships of the enemys lived to creep home while not one Angolinian ship which was able to move twice as fast as th the enemys was even battered. The Glande linians had fought well, but their huge dreadnaughts nevertheless were no match for the small and quick Angelinian ships of green colour which resembled the American batt le ships a good deal but somewhater longer. The fugitive ships flew off to the south the Angelinians clinging to their rear and captured the remainder before they survived and escaped by a treacer treacherious trick and got back home.

At the same time that the recent campaign had been going on there broke out among several Glandelinian armies a great and dreadful plague with a fury such as had not been known of plagues for three hundred and fifty years, and killed in a few weeks hundreds of thousands of soldiers.....



It was also the

768. I85

I85

Most of the Glandelinians had deserted from terror of the plague,, other troops were shut off from other armies houses in the plague stricken cities were closed up, gr grass grew in the streets, rows of houses stood empty , but within the sixth month after just before the great battle of Eminis Creek the worse was over but in that space of time it was reported that millions had died of the p plague.

Then even when the plague had just passed when out broke the greatest fire ever seen seen before forests were ablaze, two big cities larger than London burned to the ground, and the blaze was so extensive that it made the night as day for nearly a hundred miles around.

The Glandelinians had worked hard to try and stop the fire set by the christians, pulling houses down, blowing others up with powder , but the fires only x ceased when everything had been consumed and there was nothing else for the fires to feed upon.The war at this section was a terrible massacre. Battlefileds were more terrible than any number seen in any wars in the United States or Europe, and the sight and the smells of heads and limbs half buried, the hissing and bubbling of informal cold rems of rivers caused by gigantic forest fires, and the tears and terrors of the fugitive Glandelinians was dreadful beyond all description.The Glandelinians were treated horribly by even Angelinians when captured and caught butchering children, nuns and priests. Eighty Glandelinians had been hanged,, whipped to death, sold as slaves in great numbers, and other Glandelinians mangled alive, steeped in caldrons of boiling pitch, and quick lime, and even ten, and hung up by the road sides, in the streets of captured towns, over the very churches with the inc inscription over them;

"This is what we do to Glandelinian assassins, who murder Priests, Religious sisters, and helpless women and children, and who derage degrad the Holies of Holies in our Catholc Catholic Churches."

Most readers no doubt have read and heard of the horrors in the great French Revolution.Many and terrible they were, but there was nothing worse done by the maddened people of Angelinia to the Glandelinians at that awful time when caught doing their horrible misdeeds as murdering christian children, and committing shocking Crimes in the Churches against our Lord, assassinating priests, and so on. After all this hanging, beheading, burning, boiling, mi mutilating, exposing, transporting, robbing and selling into slavery the Glandelinian prisoners, it did for a time terrorizing terrorize the Glandelinians that for a certain time all massacres of the helpless ceased.

-If war is considered hell it certainly was hell, and hell for the Glandelinians and not the christians. Gn General Hanson had heard of these horrible atrocities committed by the Angelinians to the enemy for the butcheries of children and was asked by the government of the Calverinians if he thought they did wrong and he answered in writings and even public speakings when any opportunity presented itself;

"These Angelinians did right.If the Glandelinians will go on butcher ing priests, helpless, women and children, and degrad the Blessed sacrement of our christian Catholic Churches, and committ any kind of outrage tward almighty God, such as blaspheming the sacred Images of the Blessed Virgin, and Christ then there is no one to blame for this reign of terror brought upon themselves but the deeds they have committed. Let the Glandelinian Glandelinians cease their wicked rattices, and assassinations of the help less and the Angelinians will cease their atrocities tward them.If they will not stop these cruelties then I don't intend to stop the Angelinians from doing so either, and I'm wondering even myself why I do not turn my army loose on all the Glandelinian prisoners like a raving mob of butchering demons.If the Glandelinians think it is right to murder Catholic Sisters, Priests, and other religious socks, and helpless old men women and children, then it is perfectly right for the Angelinians, to do the same atrocities tward them. I do not for one instance rep reluke the Angelinians over in the northwest for what they committed though it has shocked the world, and neither would the nations either, for they knew what had occured. Just let the foe start that around here and I'll turn my army loose on a regular delivery of Glandelinians for the prison wardens.

It is not necessary anywah way for any children to be slain in this fash ion, they have nothing to do with the war, and neither have they caused it. If the glandelinians hate children then they must be crazy, and ought to be sent to a world insane asylume.''

Violet and her sisters three days later during a halt of the christian advance attended a great Mass just before the final advance of Calverine was begun.It was a Splindid Mass and they lead some fervious prayers in behalf of the christian armies and for the speedy terminating of the cause such as these three;

.....

PRAYER FOR THE AGONIZING WOUNDED.....

O merciful Jesus, Fond Lover of Souls, We Conjure thee by the Agony of Thy Most Sacred Heart, and the Sorrows of thy Most Immaculate Mother, to purify o in the thy( Precious Blood) all sinners in this great army who may ly dying after a great battle, and to relieve the horrible pains of the mangled and injured.who are in their agony and are to die that coming dy day.
Agonizing Heart of Jesus, have mercy on the dying.
Agonizing Heart of Jesus, have mercy on the dying.
Agonizing Heart of Jesus, have mercy on the dying.

Sweet Jesus we adore and love thee, with our whole hearts, and in this great and va fierce war fought for your Good cause, and for the freedom of poor child slaves and for you too we purpose to perform, all our duties purely, also for thy Love and holy will.We desire to serve thee, in the person of the sick and wounded am n among our ranks.Grant us the grace to perform all our work in a manner agreeable to thee, to seek above all th ings thy honor and glory, to practice the virtues suitable to our army profession, and to keep closely united to thee, during life and army serfiv service, by sincere and practical piety, that we if dying on the fields of battle may come to reign with thee in eternity.We ask these graces through our Immaculate Mother, and through her most Heart we offer our prayers,, works, and sufferings, for all the intentions of Thy Devine Heart in this Holy Mass.We desire to gain all the indul geances we can before we fall in battle, and we offer them to thee also as also our merits of satisfaction for the sufferings of all the dead soldiers and other unfortunate dead souls in purgatory.

Remember O most pious Virgin Mary, Mother G of God, that no one ever had recourse to Thy protection, implored t Thy help or sought Thy intercession, without obtaining relief, confiding Therefore in t Thy Goodness and mercy, the whole army of Angelinia cast itself at Thy Sacred Feet, and do most humbly supplicate Thee, O Mother of the Eternal Word, to Adopt us as th Thy children, and take upon Thyself the care of our salvation. O let it not be said our Dearest Mother, that we have perished, where no one ever found but grace and salvation.

O Mary Conceived without Sin, pray for us who have recourse to thee.
O Mary conceived without sin, pray for us who have recourse to thee.
O Mary Conceived without sin, pray for us who have recourse to thee...

St Joseph ,pray for us.
St Joseph ,pray for us.
St Joseph ,pray for us.''

It was a grand Mass and indeed inspired the soldiers who attended with greather enthusiam and for better chances to obtain God's blessing...''''



It was also the big ammunition supplement for the [illegible]





The advance of the christian armies had been swift and terrific and though at first general Vivian had been in the lead of the advancing christian armies, it was Hanson and Gladerlinia who arived within sight of the city of Ma Mary Ann first, and started concentrating his own armies along the Mc-Hollester Run, while Gladerlinia seized the gaxton Run.
As soon as change of positions was posible Hanson started to concentrate large armies and artillery on the Calverine Hills, at which on the top was a series of long stone walls miles long.These Hanson decided to make as an impregnable position, while he ordered genera Gladerlinia to march a part of his force tward Abbie-Ann and concentrate there.

Manley learned of the arival of the two christian armies, and hoped that something would delay general Manleys advance for this christian general with the same last name at least was some miles ahead of general Vivian.But the advance of this christian army was not delayd and both he and general Vivian came up almost on the same day and started to throw their own armies into position.

So now Manley was concentrated against the biggest christian army that he had ever faced, or ever dreamed off and generals Accountants, Adelo-de-garbo, and the others were not yet up to him at all and he begged them to hasten their advance declaring that he was facing an overwhelming force.
He sent spies out to learn the strength of the christian armies confronting hi , and also of the strength of their hastily thrown up positions and found out readily. This made Manley still more apprehensive, and he begged Leonia Meldonia Bicknell and Shoemannia to hasten to his aid with their armies, and for two days repeatedly sent messages to the other commanders begging them to hurry up with their advance.

General Vivian wished to attack thefoe immediately, but general Hanson was not as yet fully prepared to make any attack and declared that he would do so as soon as opportunity would present itself. And it was Manleys a intentions of attacking himself as soon as the other four armies would come up, but they arived so slowly that he was flabbergasted.First came Bicknells, then Shoemannias each a week behind, and then came the others, and now Manley was well prepared for any engagement that would come and he waited for signs of an at christian attack. But in the council Hanson had found it best not to attack immediately but to watch proceedings and get his batteries into better positions before he did so, and then to seize the enemys front line of works w e when night time came.

In the meantime the enemy under Augustine had been marching closer to Bondinia, and the people of the town hearing of the approach of these Glandelinians had either fled northward to the protection of the armies there, or taken refuge in the fortifications defending the southern portion of the city.
Simultaneously more attempts of the enemy had been made to take Angelinia Agathia and had been repulsed, and it was seen that the fortress being able to stand all attacks was soon aba abandoned and no more attacks were made there for some while. Manley did not feel sure that he could repulse the christians at Mary Ann, and feared that if he couldn't something would go wrong altogether. He had a large map of the Calverinian country and he studided it carefully, and by observations saw that one of the great fortifications of Mc-Whirt her called the St Dominean fortifications was not as strongly guarded as should be, and that if something should not be done promptly all would be lost. Evangeline grania, and Norma roseanna were exact gateways to these fortifications and should the christians once gain possession of these Mc-Whirther would fall. Osmondonson was the outer limits of these great fortifications, and guarded all approaches to the small town of Marcocellio, and also guarded all approaches to the Catherine Decis river which was called Lieghburg Landing. Mariachanelo was another another town guarded by a portion of the works called the Marcucian Stockades, and covered or guarded by the fortifications of Marcucian, vivian, Angeline, Silverbell, and Bel Ildare, and so to be more careful he ordered general Huebaum Mc-Whirther who was then marching through the city of Mc-Whirther and vivian wickey to reinforce the garrison of these places, and also to try and take possession of the hills surrounding the region of Osmondonson called Ava Maria heights.
Oh what a bloodcurdling horror was to ensue here within only a few months more.Here occured the bloodiest seige of the war, and some of the blood lost and most frightful battles also.

General Huebaum Mc-Whirther immediately started to do as he was commanded, and his advance was begun on September I.

Hanson Vivian had however been wise, and had sent before this large christ ian fo forces to oppose fiercely any efforts of the enemy to reach Eva Crania by land or sea, and had s also ordered the christians to mine every inch of the approach of the way, and Jacbaum Mc-Whirther had three mines exploded under his armies which created fra frightful slaughter and then thought he had enough, and became more cautious and took the longest and safest route and that was by the Vivian Hills and also through the valleys and over the Bondon Hills.Huebaum had an army of fourty five million men, and he hoped and expected to be reinforced by Jacbaum Manley as soon as that general could arive to help him. There were so many advanc advances and desperate movements made by the opposing forces, that the world was entirely awakened and was watching every indecent as an owl watches for a no use.

The war was growing simply furious, and it was already reported that in the b last battle that Zimmermann had fought and routed the enemy so dis asterously that the Glandelinian losses had been nearly nine million in killed wounded and dying, but it could not be hardly be confirmed though to Hanson and general vivian general Zimmermann shocked them by reporting his own losses as I6,III,987 in killed wounded and prisoners, though later Zimmermann found the losses to be very much below that horrible number and that he did lose only 7,898,000 in killed and wounded and that he lost no men as prisoners.Most of the wounded were able to retur return to service in a short time.

Protestentia and Condencia were horrified at the ferocity of the war, and planned to send their kings over to the two nations on another mediation, but this did not seem useful and it was abandoned. All the christ ian nations were shocked, and surprised also over the terrible disasters that it was reported that the Glandelinians suffered, and of the numerious disaster ous defeats they suffered.

The Glandelinian armies were all crowded northward already by the overwhelming christian armies, and it was believed that if there was any es cape at all from the effects of a general disaster all the Glandelinian armies would have to fight with the utmost desperation. It was Manleys pur pose to have the small town of Cedernine seized also, but then he discovered through secret service men and spies that this could not be done as the two flanking cities Collyer and Stanck were also great fortresses and guard ed and protected the city of Cedernine and could sweep as a broom all approac hes to the little Cedernine city. Surely at Calverine or Mc-Hollester Run Manley and his armies were seriously handicapped, and Manley saw that there was nothing else to do but settle it and go at Hanson and either throw him back or be forced into a surrender.

Bondinia he hoped to h be won by his Glandelinian general Augustine and if he could not capture the place well then Manley decided to recall him back to Mary Ann and reinforce him.He decided to hold out against making an attack untill he saw actually how the battle of Bondinia turned out. If Bondinia was a success well then he could also hope for a great success but if Bondinia did not fall well then all hopes of defeating the christian enemiesnow confronting him would be out of the question...

He learned that the whole christian army concentrated before him was over 65,000,000 strong to his 55,000,000.He declared however that his army was nea nearly equal in size to general vivians or Hansons, and that he had the mo most guns, and more provisions, and also unassailable positions, and that the christian intrenchments could be easily carried.When he tried to take them he did succeed at several points it is true, but he found out to his sorrow that they were a great deal harder to capture than any position he had attempted to capture bef re. before. Hanson had IO,000 generals under his command and a vast army indeed and so did Manley and the concentrat ed positions extended for over thirty eight miles in an unbroken chain and armed with over eighty thousand eight hundred big cannons.He had also other cannons and field pieces, and machine guns a total number of IOO,000 cannons altogether.Manley had three hundred thousand cannon and was only able to use fifty thousand in the whole battle while Hanson was able to use all his artillery and did with horrible effect too.

General vivian had fifteen million cavarly men and Hanson five million and the rest of the good soldiers were infantry. Manley had fewer infantry but more cavarly than the christians had, better positions and better guns and ammunition and then yet he did not win a con complete battle and only a slight victory or advantage which only was worth while enough to enable him to escape southward and retreat for Evangeline Crania.



It was also the big ammunition supply depot for the





Hanson had also while concentrating on the enemy made a movement once again for a position of the enemys at Norma, and with an intention of showing Manley what he intended to do Hanson had hurled his army like a tidal wave upon a Glandelinian position at Norma.A desperate struggle raged, and for a good while after fourteen hours of fierce and sangun sanguinary fighting Hanson had repulsed the enemy when they counter charged, set fire to all their stockades, and gained a full possession of their works, but on the next day he was coppelled to resume the battle as millions of Glandelinians Glandelinians suddenly came upon his army like a roaring screaming cyclone and swild the frightful carnage that portion of Hansons army after a nother full day of fighting was hurled back from the captured works, and the enemy was again in pose possession of their own works.Hanson tried three tremendous onslaughts upon the position but was repulsed with frightful desciimination.

Manley also learning of general Augustines slow advance had ordered Federal to move upon the town of Bondinia himself, but general vivian having forced a portion of general Manleys army to withdraw from Norma Hansin wi whipped the Glandelinians in a desperate battle at Bondinia near the town of Pouncee-gee-Woolia, destroyed one half of Federals army and sent theremainder flying back to their own position , and Federal and three of his main aiding generals were borne off the field severely but not danger ously wounded..... Violet and her sisters had simultaneously been during the christian re pulse at Norma Hansin he been in danger from the enemy but Hanson had succeeded in rescueing them by making a wild Hurculean onslaught with one million cavarly which tore a whole Glandelinian infantry force to fragments, and scattered them far enough to enable Violet and her sisters with their guardians to escape.In this fearful cavarly charge Jack Evans who was then a captian in the army, displayed great valor and seemed to the Glandelinians as if he had been a raving devil.He slew twenty foes single handed, and his cavarly routed a whole division of Glandelinian va cavarly without suffering a single loss.

For a time without general Hansons knowledge general vivian learning of the enemy moving again upon Norma Hansin had struck heavily at the foe under smash-in-the-head at Lundinia Lane near Bondinia, and general vivis won such a crushing-victory that God alone could describe correctly the dreadful rout of the Glandelinian forces.They fled like a force of stampeding cattle. Manley was apprehensive, over these movements of general vivian who was driving ahead, like a crazy demented longiglomsnean creature as to say and was forced to withdraw a good part of his army from the positions at Mary Ann where general vivian already struck, and sent several bigger armies to intercept general vivian.

To many it did seem evident that these battles though which of very small description were nevertheless exceedingly severe and bloody and which exacted for at least the enemy a woeful toll of lives was just the commencement of the great battle that raged along the Mc-Hollester Run on the last day of September.....

GREAT EXPLOSION · KILLS/z 28,000
Near Bondinia. Great Floods.
300,000/.... are those among the injured.
War's desolation and great floods, wipe out thousands or illions of homes. The fury of the enemy everywhere.

MANY CALVERINIAN TOWNS ARE DESTROYED. HUNDREDS OF LEVEES WEAKENING FROM FROM THE CONCUSSION OF THE GREATEST EXPLOSION EVER EXPERIENCED IN THE SOUTHERN PART OF CALVERINIA AND ANGELINIA?

During the advance of the christian armies tward the city of Calverine general Hanson vivians army had reached the region of Mc-Hollester Run near the great Saxton Junction when great reports came in that a great explosion had been made by Angelinian engineers with the purpose of stopping the advance of one of the bigfest Glandelinian armies in the world which was advancing or hand been advancing with the purpose of helping general Manley and his other Glandelinian relel chiefs to repell general Hansons advance onthe city of Calverine. The whole Mc-Hollester Run valley was wad disasteriously swept by the concussion of the explosion and the states of Angeline Vine and Immaculate were hardest hit by the concussion and many small towns then in possession of the enemy were hit.....

I90

Twenty eight glandelinians were known to have been killed by the exp,explosion of the probably most gigantic mine the christian engin-- rs have ever produced in the whole war the dead having been known by the effects of ..ager reports recieved over crippled telegraph wires during the proceeding night after the christian armies had halted for a time in its advace advance.

According to the reports more than three hundred thousand glandelinians we re inju injured and IO,000,000 rendered without shelter of any kind and flood swept at many points on account of the breaking of river levees caused by the concussion. The known death toll was dis tributed as follows;;;;;

Genoa Calverinia----------IO,000.

Irvingtonia Calv----------4,000.

Alexad ria Calv.----------2,000.

La Ploma.----------2,000.

Hidalgo Calverinia.----------2,000.

Warsawn, Calverinia.----------2,000.

Newtonia, Angelinia Northern----------2,000.

Brookland Calverinia.----------I,000.

Fithianna Northern Angelinia.----------I,000.

Fortification of Louna Calverinia----------I,000.

Newton Calverinia.----------I,000.

Accordingly to the way general Hanson Vivian had believed and declared it did seem that when comm communication would be restablished it would be probable that the death list would be much higher among the enemy affected by the great explosion. The ex l explosion of the mine which was placed under the town of Irvingtonia in Calverinia by thousands of Angelinian enginee rs early that morning before caused a d path of death and destruction to a great and wide extent and caused the greatest flood ever experienced in southern Calverinia. The explosion produced an extensive trail of destruction one hundred and twenty five miles distant into Angelinia itself.

THOUSANDS OF HOMES ARE CRUSHED...::::

Thousands of homes in the wrecked town were blown high into the air in a ma-e maze of splintered wreckage by the force of the explosion and the fragments of the houses were tossed about by the viberation as if made of paper and blown before



It was also the big ammunition supplies sent for the intended big campaign in the near Eastern Part of Calverinia which was stored in many of the biggest deports and - and large ammunition factories and mills. Following the progress of this war the Glandelinians also maintained a big c garrison at Chicago. He was of the [illegible] who were in this city



I9I

the wind n and those not blown up crushed in on their occupants from the force of the blast and concussion. Railroad tracks ne ar by, steel girders and railroad bridges were wrecked as if swept by a terrific hurricane of tornadoic force and in one instance an entire villiage consisting of many houses and in possession of about II,I50, Glandelinian soldiers was practically obliterated and though the soldiers were buried under wreckage no one was killed here though all were badly injured many probably fatally. And this town was about fifty miles away from the scene of the great mine explosion.

BIG TOWN WIPED OUT.

The concussion according to reports that general Hanson Vivian had recieved effected its greatest force on the large town of Hedrick Calvgrinia, fifteen miles northeast of Vivian Wickey where it was believed ten thousand Glandelinians were killed when the concussion of the explosion literally wiped that big town or small city off the Calverinian map if you please to mention. The blast of the concussion struck the town of Hedrick at 4. A. M. in the morning the viberating shock shattering houses in many towns in a radius of probably five hundred miles and leaving terrible numbers of dead and a still more horrible number of inhured in its wake. The concussion of course was only of a seconds duration but nevertheless it happened to do all this havoc.

An hour an a half later while thousands of Glandelinian soldiers were rescueing injured from the piled up wreckage and searching for the many bodies inthe ruins a cyclonic attack of a great force of di ristians broke upon the Glandelinian armies in this vinicity and the rescuers were driven out of the wrecked town the Angelinians opening fire andkilling and wounding many of the rescuers seriously injuring others and completely demolishing the remnants of the destroyed town left by the concussion of the explosion. Those then picked up from the wreckage by t e the Angelinians we re sent to the christian camps as prisoners of war.

OTHER TOWNS AND V LLIAGES SWEPT BY DESTRUCTION FROM THE CONCUSSION OF THE EXPLOSION.....::

The Calverinian town of Laploma or La Plemoa adjacent to Hedrick and the small city of Brookland occupied by one of the higg i highest Glandelinian general in that location also suffered severely from the viberation and great fragments of rocks and a storming torrent of wreckage and earth and every other substance dug by the great mine explosion fell upon those towns. In that section the force of the 4xplosion shook the ground so heavily that Summitvillie in Calverinia a hundred miles away, St Matthes Matthews, and Wheelington and also Gastonia suffered heavily.

Indeed the loss in property was reported to general Hanson to be heavy in each town or small city, but there was no loss of life in the later latter four though many were believed to be injured or maimed and diabled or shell shocked and deafened by the te rrific crash. General Johnston Grovertonia a glandelinian general and M Manleys most reliable telegrapher for the Glandelinian armies operating in the whole of Calverinia was killed when hit by a falling rock at Hedrick. At the town of Stancklin Sloaner two big churches guare guaranteed completely cyclonic and earthquake proof were leveled to the ground and the big house near it probably-one of the priest houses was rais raized and every house in the villiage damaged. Glandelinians had been in possession of these but nothing was found by them in the churches for which they could insult for the brave inhibatants when the enemy approached had carried away e - everything with them as they fled.

Twenty eight Glandelinians were known to have boon killed by the exp,explosion of the probably most gimantic mine the christian engineers have ever produced in the whole



The damage of the churches alone was believed by general Hanson who fred recieved the reports to be estimatable at I,400,000 dollars....!! Predictions were made in Southern Calverinia, that following night that the Levee of the great Stanck River was demolished by the concussion of the explosion though that river was two hundred miles away fromthe scene of the blast and many of the Glandelinians themselves fearing of the results of the rising floods appealed from Manley for sank bags to build a levee about the beleagured Glandelinian army effected so disasteriously by the explosion but none could be procured as no one could approach the region after the disaster. Even a Levee on the northeast side of the great Stanck River ten miles north of Hedrick Calverinia broke froubthe concussion of the explosion and thousands of acres of farm land was flooded and any one there could see immense crowds or swarms of Glandelinian tents and ammunition and provision wagons floating in the flood waters.Both sections of this region i are in the western half of the Angeline viner State of Calverinia.

CROPS IN POSSESSION OF THE GLANDELINIAN ARMIES THERE RUINED.:::::

Accon Accompanying the explosion a heavy del ge of earth and fragments of stone and even water and sods of grass and every other material blown upward for eight thousand feet by the explosion in falling upon farms in possession of Glandelinians k illed countless live stock,blighted orchards and the spring crops and threatened thousands in the lowlands of Calverinia with a repetition of the disasterious floods of I84I hwhen the levees of the Stanck River, Mc-Hollester Run and the Erminie were broken or leveled and breached by the shock of the blast. Even in Northern Calverinis the fierce s effects of the explosion brought death and destruction to sections already suffering under another flood which had been rising when more level es were broken by foe raiders. Five wo re killed near the scene of the explosion, scores of hundreds were seriously injured and hundreds of thousands of acres of farm lands were inundated when the flood broke loose immediately after the explosion. Angelinia, Abyssinkilo, and even Abbiennia so far away as these states or countries were also felt the force of the tremendous explosion, and the effects which was followed was believed to be from the concussion in the air for over all of Calverinia and Angelinia that following night came a deluge of rain and hail and a series upon series of violent thunder storms which lasted throughout the whole night adding to the ferocity of the floods already caused by the explosion..... Belief that the East Mc-Whirthian Diky of the Stack Stanck and the Mc-Allister Run rivers honeycombed by falling fragments thrown upward by the mine eruption and weakened by the de dreadful s viberation would soon give way before the approach of the next morning and if it did it would cause a flood that would probably carry away with it three hundred and fifty thousand homes and if flooding industrial and many other plants were IO,000 Glandelinians had employed themselves to uphold the rebellion if endag endangered would paralize the Glandelinian forces in that location and never then could they advance any i aid to general Manley and prevent general Vivian from capturing Calverine and Vivian Wickey. Hundreds of thousands of Glandelinians had been put at w ork fighting the rising tide of the floods and sixteen million five hundred thousand sacks had been piled up at many a leak along the levees of the Cedernine Creek before the flood in that location was beginning to be stopped.

Thick such a disaster to the Glandelinians so early in the war. Can you believe it dear reade rs. What would come to them later on.!

FIGHT TO SAVE ARMY LIGHTS...:: AND AMMUNITION.::::.

Thousands of steam siphons captured by the foe at the time of their advance had already suppanted centriful Centrifugal pumps which however were not capable of keeping up with the waters pace at all. Water had reached the windows of the highest houses in the towns as far as the fourth floor in many section of the flooded region but at some points the siphons were keeping even with the flood flow.



It was also the big ammunition supplies sent for the intended big campaign in the near Eastern Part of Calverinia which was stored in many of the biggest deports and - and large ammunition factories and mills. Following the progress of this war the Glandelinians also maintained a big e prrison at Chicago. [illegible] who were in this [illegible]



The stage of the flood near Peoria(Calverinia also within possession of this vast handicapped glandelinian army was reported still rising being at least twenty four inches high in this location. And here was where the explosion actually took the greatest effect leveling the town and even whole forests of trees literally to the ground and causing landslifes slides on the high hills in that vinicity. The great Mc-Hollester Run River and also the Norma Run and their many tributaries xswolle; by the waters of the flood rushing into them and still wsw swollen by the incessant rain of that fearful night caused a rise in them also but they did not seem probable to atiepmt as yet to overflow their banks and the levees of the Norma Run River were reported to be completely intact and not affected in the leastby the viberation of the explosion.

At Rome)(Calverinia ten miles north of Peoria(Calverinia) Four cote Cottages razed by the concussion of the explosion and which had stood on the bans of the Norma River were seen floating in its waters the wreckage having crumpled into the river as the buildings fell before the concussion. In Rome(Calverinia) and in Mossville(Calverinia near by town also-called Sanderton and others were reported to be completely under water and that the Glandelinian divisions which had been in that location h had been forced to abandon everything and flee before the flood without ever even a gun to their name.

DESPITE THE PERIL ONE GLANDELINIAN REGIMENT WON'T MOVE ..::::

Glandelinian soldiers working on the many dykes prepared all kinds of rafts on which to make their esdr escape in the event of the expected break that may come at any section of the levees. An increase of noises and the greater number of even shell explosions during a certain battle the Glandelinian officers said, woul make the break inevitable. Every-home and every encampment in the region of East Peoria had been abandoned by the Glandelinians troops that following nightafter the explosion,;; except one great division of fierce Immermunnians. General John Mortonia a great Condencinian who now an old man had served the Glandelinian army of the wicked nation for fourty years steadfastedly refused to leave the flooded destricts and their flooded encampments. Two skiffs and other boats were tied to pillars of the front porch of his headquarters.

''No christian Dogs have ever dr ove me out of any place yet even with fire and flood at that....''He said.....!!

FLOOD CONDITIONS WORSE IF YOU PLEASE TO SAY...:::"#$%_&'()('&_

Following the great explosion flood conditions in the region of the fearfully beleagured Glandelinian armies which had been advancing to the aid of general Manley continued to grow worse and it was evident if it did not subside soon the Glandelinian army would have to go back and their efforts to rescue general Manley and save him from the horror of a fearful battle would be out of the question. Poolernia and Liverpoole (Calverinia,() a village above Havana Calverinia- was effected by the concussion of the explosion and flood at the same time and the Glandelinians there was co pelled to call for aid while three hundred thousand men fought desperately to fight levees of many of the rivers in their location. Generals whose divisions were in the Langelier, Lacoy, Curtian Vallies and West Mantanzas districts of Calverinia and whose troops and artillery men have fled their positions and encampments before the surging waters of the floods were supposed to be shipped extra tents and other supplies by the Glandelinian State Nay National guard but these were captured by christian troops and never reached the handicapped Glandelinians.....

Twenty eight Glandelinians were known to have been killed by the exp,explosion of the probably most gigantic mine the christian engineers have ever produced in the whole



Five hundred thousand san bags were sent to general Meredonia to bulwark the Mc-Kee Creek Levee this stream running into the Stanck river, and where the water of the bursted levees was rushing everywhre and causing the flood to rise nearly a foot an hour. These sandbags loaded on a train were discovered by Angelinian engineers and the train was wrecked after a bloody skirmish and the sanbags dumped into the river.

At the town of Liverpoole(Calverinia) dikes of four districts were interlocked and a desperate battle with water and Angelinian snipers was being made at that point where a break would mean the flooding of the entire country. The Angelinian snipers at this location had been repulsed but nevertheless it was greatly feared that notwithstanding all the effortso on the part of the glandelinians these levees would break any moment as they were badly t n tumbled down by the viberation of the terrific explosion which as it was said dug a crater a mile deep in the ground and six miles wide and which was also now filled with the flood waters.

Relief that was being rushed in hisndered by the ferocious socalled''christian dogs. If the christians are dogs are not the Glandelinians pussy cats!

Glandelinian relief organizations were rushing aid to a portion of the belengured glandelinian encampments near Contra,lia where countless unsheltered Glandelinians and many injured were suffering. Half of the houses in all the towns in this location were destroyed-by the concussion and the wreckage swamped. Here no aid as yet could reach them as glandelinians reported the danger of the near approach of many strong foraging parties of christians who were watching out for every relief train and that every relief train would be wrecked and their contents destroyed.
The Angelinians were taking drastic measures to overthrow the bloody rebellion before it got too far under headway.

The effects of the great explosion seemed to have swept close to the ground for the distance of one thousand five hundred and twenty five miles causing damage to a distance of three hundred miles wrecking everything even forests from the terrific viberation. The entire villiage of Naples( Calverinia) and even Chicago Angelinia had been abandoned by glandelinian regiments these glandelinians having retired to a hill side after the south levee of the Stanck river gave way before the concussion of the crash and loosed raging torrents into the already leveled towns.Two days afte r the terrible disaster to the Glandelinians water continued to rise at all points as no efforts could stop the floods and water continued to rise at Carroltown (Calverinia) forcing scores of thousand of glandelinians from their flooded camps.
In this region more than seventy five thousand acres of rich farm land bef between the towns of Ware and Gale( Calverinia) thirty miles from Cairo were in danger of floods by weakness of the St Ann levee fifty five miles from Cairo and which the Angelinian engineers it was reported were making an effort to demol sh under heavy fire.

TREES SAVE HUNDREDS OF GLANDELINIANS?!....:::

Hundreds of glandelinians was reported killed and several thousand injured at Newtown (Calverinia in St Peters County near Calverine Run by the force of the explosion early in the morning. Hundreds of marooned glandelinian soldiers some of them officers and one of them a general were rescued from tree tops to which they had clung for twenty four hours near Beardstown(Calverinia). They had been given up for dead by their comrades. The general was Dodds Grovertonia twenty two years old and the other highest officer was Colonel Lower Francisanna a Zimmermannian.



All along the southern stretches of the great Stanck River immense forces of Glande inians and engineers directed by officers were still fighting to forestall a severe break through shaken levees, threatened by the additional shaking of the ground caused by some battle no dout raging far away near Bonidinia. Hundreds of thousands of glandelinians in this location were shelterless or without shelter and fooldless also in the stricken commo communities.

AS TIME PASSES FLOOD DAMAGE GROWS.

Z Scores of millions in damages were added to the havoc created by the flood in southern Calverinia caused by the explosion. An accurate estimate of the damage in lives or property among the glandelinians in the flooded section could not be made because Angelinian and Calverinian engineers destroyed telegraph and telepo telephone lines along their own path of advance all the way to the flood regions. One whole squad of glandelinian officers was reported missing from their headquarters near the town of Centralia (Calverinia) Searching parties organized in the confusion following the explosion and flood still were hunting for missing glandelinians and officers in several Calverinian towns and frw frequently exposed everywhere to the deadly fire of Angelinian snipers and b bushwackers.

The Mc-Holleste r and Pandora Depot at Ir Irvingtonia(Calverinia ten miles west of the explosion was wafted into the air by the concussion as though it were made of paper and hurled two hundred and fifty feet. The structure two hundred and fifty feet long was fire proof made of concrete and brick. The platform and flooring was shivered by the concussion like glass.

LITTLE GIRLS BLOWN FROM THEIR BEDS:

The known dead among the glandelinians at Irvingtonia (Calverinia) a tu town of three thousand persons but now occupied by glandelinians were general E.B Ridgebalder, General Hansonia Schosserlertonia Valentine, Colonel Litteraller, and general Charles Anderson with one thousand dead among privates. Ten little girls in one of the towns held as child slaves by the Glandelinians there in a town seventeen miles from the explosion were violently blown from their beds by the concussion way into the christian lines under general Whilliamsberger Zimmermann whose engineers had caused the explosion. Six of these little girls were found in an orchard some distance away from general Whilliamsberger Zimmermanns headquarters seriously injured. However a search was still in progress for the other little girls who had been blown farther. Some freak to the concussion of the explosion indeed. His christian army is ten miles away from the handicapped glandelinians army, and twenty miles away from the scene of the explosion and thirty miles from the time from which the little girls had been blown.

Among the dead Glandelinians in the town of Indianin(Calverinia) Was general Hasty Jones 67 years old a Zimmermannian near the town of Franklinport, killed when the headquarters in which he was sleeping collasped by the concussion, and colonel Mehannia Phillipian66 years old drowned when he fell from a staircase into the flood when a shell burst over his building.

ISOLATION NEAR AS IT APPEARS.

Special relief trains were being rushed to the scene of the flood and explosion in southern Calverinia wherever it was possible for the big engines to splash through but christian troopers captured these and they never rw reached the flooded Glandelinians camps.

I78

I90

I90

Twenty eight Glandelinians were known to have boon killed by the exp,explosion of the probably most gigantic mine the christian engineers have ever produced in the whole

I96

I96

Five hundred to a thousand feet of the Mc-Hollestor and Pandora tracks were washed away near Beardstown(Caoverinia)Heart of the flooded area cutting that town off and that section of the whole Glande indian encampment off completely from aid of any sort from other Glandelinian armies and the country to the north. One other railroad line was still in possession untill the christians got hold of it and then it stopped operations for the foe lines. The Senden suspended services for four days and every train that had come through the flood jammed with Glandelinian-refugees were either wrecked by Angelinians hiding in ambush or seized and all the Glande indians made prisoners. Fifty more houses in that regionwere rendered untenable in the last of the flood.

The Newton portifications near Chicago(Calverinia ) Continued to be garrisoned to the ama e amaze amazements of the christians themselves who trove to demilish it also and despite the fact that it was in thirty six feet of water. The Beardstown river levees was reported to be thirty six feet in level who managed however to dam the river with levees and prevent them from a llowing the flood to spread. The crest was expected Wednesday six days after the explosion and believed to probably reach fourty feet as river men among the foe armies declaired.

TWO CALVERINIAN COUNTIES SWEPT BY THE CONCUSSION OF THE GREAT EXPLOSION...

In Rosaryville Cunty County and also Marion County((Calverinia)) the concussion of the explosion did by far the greatest damage estimated at 2 420,000,000,000 dollars damage to the Glandelinian property and unconfirmed reports recived at general Hansons lines said that nearly two million Glandelinians had ben killed in the town of Hidalgo in the Rosaryville county. Many miles of the tracks of the great MC-Hollester and Pandora Railroad Lines and those running through the town of Meredosia-were washed out by the sudden rush of the flood, cutting the villiage and the whole Glande indian army in that section off from their only communication with Brownerton County across the Mc-Hollester Run River.....

In this part of C l Calverinia especially in the town of Indiania thousands of houses were blown down by the sudden air blast caused by the concussion in the atmosphere trees by the score of thousands uprooted by the earth viberation,and many trains carrying provisions for the Glandelinians were derailed and many wrecked disasteriously with deaths and injuries among the train crews, and many railroad lines in the possession of the enemy forced tocsuspend operations. The South Bend Division of the Abbieannia, Bondinia, and Calverine railroad was completely cut off by the washing away of the big iron and steel bridge over the Mc-Hollester Junction River in that section.

Ten great electrical plants of the Mc-Hollester Run Valley Electric Companies also in the hands of the enemy at Farmersburg((((((Calverinia)))))) was deatroyed by heavy christian shell fire from the Angelinian Zimmermannian battieres of Whilliamsberger Zimmermanns command and ruined further by fire and flood at a loss to the Glandelinians of $35,000,000. The Mc-Hollester and Stancklin Railroad tracks and those of the Amois and Cedernine and Lucillis Ricksen Railway at or in Akronia County(Calverinia) were under twelve e feet of water and thousands of trains of fright cars were seen floating in the water. Here a camp of a one hundred thousand Glandelinian c tents and a million dollars worc worthof provisions wwre swept away by the flood.

Peoria birdges out.

PEORIA BRIDGES OUT....:::PP

The main upper bridges over the Norma Run River at Peoria(Calverinia) went out or to pieces from the concussion of the explosion far as it was from the scene and over I,250 feet of the six mile long structure falling into the e wide stream was swa



It was also the big ammunition supplies sent for the intended big campaigns in the
near Eastern Part of Calverinia which was stored in many of the biggest deports and
- and large ammunition factories and mills. Following the progress of this war the
Glandelinians also maintained a big c garrison at Chicago.

I97

I97

Wepr away by the racing current... An additional two hundred and fifty feet also badly wrecked by the viberation of both land and air was being carried away piece by piece. Thousands of Glandelinian volunteers worked frantically to keep the heavy wreckage from loding against other structures and other bridges and adding to the danger already threatening but they had a very hot time of it for they were continually pestered by christian snipers and ambuscadersi f if you please to mention.

The injured Glandelinians shot down by snipers while at work were scattered through out a half dozen towns hit also by the storming shower of wreckage thrown up so far into the air by the explosion. Hundreds of big fires were also raging everywhere. Six sixteen Glandelinians were injured by two Abbieannian snipers in ambush at Marshall Stanck and ten were killed. All these Glandelinians were at work trying to repair some of the damage houses. Other places reporting heavy number of killed and injured from severe sniping were the towns of Lake Centrallia,

Nashvillianna, Walnut Junctionia, and Shookvilleanna.The force of the air and ground shock caused by the tremendous explosion of the biggest mine in the war also spread wreckage of conglomerated description through Putnamma and Claytonia co nt Counties. A fearful swath was cut through the town of Springbrook (Angelinia near BedFord by a terrific conflargration started by the concussion.

TWO OTHER GLEN GLANDELINIAN GENERALS KILLED BY DROWNING...::

Near the town of Warsoonia(Calverinia) two generals a with their two divisions were caught in the swirling torrents of the sudden flood and drowned as they were on the way to the main line a terrible calamity indeed. General Herbert Holmquister was drowned in the flooded farm lands wh n his encampment was swept away and thousands of his comrades were also drowned or without shelter near the wrecked town of Port la Louna in southern Calverinia. Two other generals were injured severely one perhaps fatally when the breaking of a levee from the concussion caused a dreadful washout which wrecked two captured mail and express trains between the towns of Pandora and Peoria(Calverinia) also near Fosteranna. General Charles Watsonia another Glandelinian general commander of the Fourtheenth Inginoers wounded by a chri christian sniper not far from the flooded district was not expected to live. Traffic was blocked in this location for permanently time. Traffic also on the Rock Island and Mc-Hollester and Sendon Northwestern Railroad entering the city of Peoria was blocked for good by washing out of the right of way just north of the city when Angelinian wreckers destroyed a great Levee with the purpose of washing away all approaches for Glandelinian armies tward Calverine and Vivian Wickey.

The washout was discovered by Glandelinian section gangs continuouly par patrolling the right of way and efforts were made to repair the damage so the train from Manleys provision section was able to enter the city of Peoria but when the damage was finally repaired the train with all the provisions and allthose on board was in possession of general Zimmermanns christian army. Think of how the enemy indeed was being mortified by being so beautifully humbled by the christian troopws.HE. HE. Ain't that a joke dear readers on the enemies of God.

GREAT CRESS OF THE R FLOOD PASSES THE BIG TOWN OF LA CROSSE (CALVERINIA)) P PLEASE TAKE NOTICE.

LA LA CROSSE(CALVERINIA::::: April I7th I9I2 if you please. With a stage of water of 25 feet and seven inches to note the great explosion caused flood reached its crest here to day when Angelinians blew up dams and levees of other rivers. The water at the beginning of the flood rushed twenty miles an hour and all strer street car and train.s traffic between La Grosse and St Ann (Calverinia

I90

Twenty eight Glandelinians were known to have boon killed by the exp,explosion of the probably most gigantic mine thechristian engineers have ever produced in the whole



I98

had been abandoned by the Glandelinian army as a result of the water and great conflargration and explosions of thousands of mines per day, the water being two to three feet deep over the tracks. Glandelinians by the thousands were also placing sandbags and bags even filled with rocks and gravel along the many bridges and turn pikes and ruined levees to the town of La Crescent ( Calverinia) to prevent greater washouts and though their work was being successful they were nevertheless badly harassed by Angelinian snipers and even at times forays and fiercecattacks by infantry covered by artillery. Ain't that beautir ul to behold.
GREAT IS THE PUNISHMENT OF THE ENEMIES OF GOD THEREOF. AIN'T THAT So.!!!!!!

GLANDELINIAN SOLDIERS AND OFFICERS USE RAFTS.:::::::

ST LOUIS(CALVERINIA) APRIL I7th.I9I2... More than a score of thousands of Glandelinians were marooned beyond their encampments and in the towns in the southwest section of the country south of this city when a large creek levee also was demolished by the concussion of the explosio m explosion and the water flowed over and imundated the lowlands for nearly two hundred miles making indeed a vast lake of water ten feet deep.Many of these Glandelinians marooned-on house tops, or on tree tops and hills surrounded by water w re rescued by Glandelinian soldiers, officers and military police and others rescued themselves made by rafts made of doors', logs and wagons tied or fastened together. Soldiers usually used improvised rafts. Many times it happened that some of these rafts were do dislodged by rushing torrents and soldiers and rescued dumped anew into the muudy waters? Thousands of acres of ground in this location were under water and at Aldridge about eighty miles south of the explosion the water covered av about one-million two hundred and seventy five thou sand thousand acres. The crop damage about Aldridge in southern Calverinia was expected to be about 22,-000,000 dollars. Also more than fifteen thousand acres of land cultivated by Glandelinian soldiers and christian prisoners for Glandelinians xause in southern Angelinia or Calverinia I mean just west of St Louis was also under water and washouts from the Angeline Run river whose levees were also leveled by the mine explosion or its viberation interrupted service on the Evangeline St Clare railway about fifty miles westof the scene of the blast and reports from Farmingtonia said the flat riverin Calverinia was shaken fairly over its banks by the concussion at West Elvins and that the whole Glandelinian army in that location were swamped so fast that few escaped the trouble of seeing who could swim the best and many millions of tents were floated away. For a certain time the flood was blackened by swimmers but many were able to save themselves though many others overcome with exhaustion and exposure in the cold water had to be rescued, and during the rescue work a railroad bridge across the Stanck river collasped and killing a number of Glandelinians who we re still trying to swim out of the flood.

GLANDELINIAN AURTHORITIES FEARING THE MEANCE OF THE ENRAGED CHRISTIAN AURTHORITIES ORDER CALVERINIAN SLUICE GATES TO BE CLOSED.

All Sluice Sluice gates on the Margert Sanders-Dam were closed after the noise of the explosion had died away by order of the Glandelinian government engineering office at the town of Calverinia junction near Calverine it being stated that action was completely imperative to save the lower river of St Paul from the town of Neonahin to Green Bay Section from being tampered with by christian engineers and guards were placed all around for fear the angelinians would attempt to dynamite or bomb these and rake a still greater flood. There was no tel ing what the Angelinians would do when they were so throughoutly aroused as they now wee were..!!



It was also the big ammunition supplies sent for the intended big campaign in the near Eastern Part of Calverinia which was stored in many of the biggest deports in - and large ammunition factories and mills. Following the progress of this war the Glandelinians also maintained a big c garrison at Chicago who were in this cit



I99

This probably will increase the seriousness of the situation at this section and up river points for a portion of Zimmermanns Abbicannian armies were in this location and their generals were watching their chance to mine this locationalso and caused the Glandelinians another serious disaster. It was also claimed the Fox River and Lake St John which were shaken into surges by the concussion of the distant explosion would have their own levees and dikes dn dynimated by suspicious characters of or christian engineers and so guards by hundreds were placed here also and signal stations to boot. Four towns in this locatio were hit by the shock of the explosion that fatal morning according to dispatches recieved by general Manley not recieved untill twenty four hours later due to crippled telegraph and tenephone lines and also due to christian spies and foa forg foraging parties. The towns of Atlas, Ozarkanna, Francis purmor and Manitou Atlanta were the ones affected by the strong viberation. The property damage was estimated at one million one hundred thousand dollars but forturately for the Glandelinians in that location there was no loss of life though the number of injured was not estimated.

ANGELINIAN SPIES GETS PA PLANS AND SIX THOUSANDDOLLARS FROM ONE OF THEHEADQUARTERS OF ONE OF THE WICKED GLANDELINIAN GLANDELINIAN GENERALS WITHIN THE FLOODED DISTRICTS..!!::))(('' 7/2/1

While the ferocity of the flood was in progress for the second day after the great Mine explosion Angelinian spies, (numbers not given here) e entered the half flooded headquarters of general Hickoncilina Breswther shortly before noon stabbed and probably wounded a number of the Glandelinian guards and two officers, and escaped with sixty six million dollars and most valuable plans and maps which were in the possession of the Glandelinian generals.

When the wounded soldiers and officers we re discovered by other Glandelinians they we re removed to the Glandelinian Base Hospti Hospitals and shotgun squads aided by bloodhounds and o en aroeplanes and signal stations and baloons and details from every section of that part of the Glandw inian encampment were sent out to research o for the escaped spies. The guards when the spies broke into the building put up a battle when the leader of the desperate spies drew his gun and commanded them to thrown up their hands. While they were struggling some of the other spies drew their bayonets and long knives and plunged them into the bodies of the Glandelinian guards. The sentries then sank helpless to the floor. Then the Spies rifled the entire house and gathered up all the important papers and rushed out the front door. After that they had been persued for six days but were never overtaken and had shot down three hundred of their desperate persuers and reached general Hanson christian lines in safty if youplease.

THE EFFECTS OF THE GREAT MINE EXPLOSION, WHICH KILLED SO MANY GLANDELINIANS, AND WOUNDED MANY OTHERS.
OTHER TOWNS DESTO DESTROYED. FAMINE PERILS THE GLANDELINIAN ENCAMPMENTS FRONTING GENERAL WHILLIAMSBERGER ZIMMERMANNIANS LINES..

44 GREAT TOWNS IN PATH OF DEATH HORROR. FIFTY TOSEVENTH FIVE OFFICERS INJURED AS EXPLOSION STREWS WRECKAGE.
GLANDELINIAN ARMY CHIEF SUFFERER..::::(((:: ??..??..??.??.??.

Three days later if you please ladies and gentlemen; Flood and toll caused by beautiful explosion!!!
Irvingtonia..Calverinia.Fourty to eight Glandelinians drowned in flood, fifty to seventy five hundred injured in daring rescue work. Half of entire Glandelinian encampments wiped out by flood.Thirty near by villiages damaged.....

190

Twenty eight Glandelinians were known to have boon killed by the exp,explosion of the probably most sicnutic mine,thechristian engineers have ever produced in the whole



200

Beardstoniatown..Calverinia. Collens Creek Keveen brea'n from shock of concussion of great explode flooding neary two hundred and twenty thousand acres of wheatland. I million eleven Glandelinian tents caught in torrent as well as eleven hundred barracks, two-hundred mess halls and Glandelinian nitchens and many Y.M.C.A'e. Famine faces Glandelinin Glandelinian suffers and if they don't rel receieve relief soon while whole Glandelinian army will have to surrender to general Whillinmberger Zimmermann if you please.

PEORIA . CALVERINIA... Mc-Hollester Run River bridge washed away. Mc-Hollester and Pandora Railroad tracks washed out. Fresh disasters have hit Glandelinians.....

ALDRIDGE.. CALVERINIA-- Damage from extensive floods and gigantic explosion heard for seventeen hundred miles and roaring like a hundred thrillion cannon cause damage estimated at two hundred bu v billion do llars to unfortunate Glandelinians. Ywo hundred regiments between Brand Towertonia (Calverinia and Mc- Culireanna( Calverinia) on Mc-Hollester and Pandora isolated on elevation.

WHILLIAMSSPORTER , CALVERINIA .-- One thousand Glandelinians killed and one office offi cer who is a general when his home is thrown down by concussion of explosion.

ST LOUIS. CALVERINIA— River of Angelinia St Clate usua/lly standing dry recieves immense sheet of f water from flooded districts and overflows flooding southern part of this Calverinian city. Water ten to twenty feet deep in streets. Fgurty thousal thousand seven h undred marooned Glandelinians rescued after difficulity. Glandelinians forced to leave town.

SOR SPRINGFIELD.. CLAVERINIA.-- Sono Seventeen persons were killed, scores injured and one general missing after the force of the explosion had caused its concussion to sweept the territory about Centralla and Irvington(calverinia) accodring according to a report recieved by general Black Brooks from general Omar J. ? Mc- Mackenia shortly before eleven o-clock to two days later after the outbreak of flood caused by the explosion.

At Centralia(Calverinia) from fourty to eighty Glandelinian officers were reported killed one body being picked up and hurled a mile by the bi vic viberation, between between fifty and seventy five were injured many probably fatally, and property loss even to the Calverinians themselves estimated at hundreds of thousands of dollars . within tow two days.And all this resulted from the explosion whose concussion hit so many towns in southern Calverinia.

The concussion lifting and wrecking houses of all kinds within possession of the foe as well as barracks and other army buildings in the vinicity of Irvington six miles north of Bondinia also caused a path of dewt destruction through sections of northern Angelinia, in the vinicity of Walnut Hill and Shookvillie. In many places despite the flood wreckage burst into fire which added to the terror. More than fifteen million Glandelinians were reported without shelter. The terrible explosion was not without weird freaks of all kinds.. In the Calverinian town of Irvington all the outbuildings of the Ava Maria Orphan A sylum were tumbled into ruins. But the main buildings in which several thousand Glandelinians and their officers were sleeping was not affected by the concussion.



It was also the big ammunition supplies sent for the intended big campaign in the near Eastern Part of Calverinia which was stored in many of the biggest deports and large ammunition factories and mills. Following the progress of this war the Glandelinians also maintained a big garrison at Chicago. Many of the [illegible] who were in this city



201

Not one of these Glandelinians were injured though many had been awakened by the terrific crash of the distant explosion and shaknout of their wits by the bi viberatin viberation. To them the explosion sounded like the noise of a sunnde volcanic eruption.But nevertheless most of the Glandelinians slep on untill awakened by the startled officers and orderlies.

Oth

OTHER GLANDELINIAN RELIEF TRAINS ARE SENT TO RESCUE, BUT CAPTURED BY THE CHRISTIAN RAIDERS.

One orders from general Baldwin Lansin Altersonia commander of one of the Glandelinian Twenty Third Battalions with headquarters in Irvingotina special relief trains carrying many Glandelinian doctirs and nurses was rushed through tward the stricken area, but were seized by Angelinian raiders and all taken prisoners. So most of the Glandelinian injured could not be sent to near by towns in possession of the Glandelinians but had to be sent to the army base hospitals near the r ined ruined town of Centralia. The effect of the shock was severest within the whole Glandelinian encampment. Two daughters of general Loganburry Valentine Ploll and vivian Angelinia Loganburry one nine and the other eleven were hurled through the window of their bedroom by the viberation just as the building cri crumbled. One was found dead a mile away. The search which had been continued for two days for the other child was successful but she was also found dead. Even then to re ports recieved by the Glandelinian aurthorities bodies of two other children belonging to some Glandelinian officer of ,o lower rank were taken from the ruins of a fortification before daybreak and the body of an und unidentified officer who was probably a general and who was about fourty years old was found three feet from the dead bodies of the two children.

HALF OF ENTIRE NUMBER OF GLANDELINIAN FORTIFICATIONS TOTALLY WRECKED.

Half the number of Glandelinian fortifications about two hundred and all strong earth quake fortified houses were damaged or demolished by the convuss ion of the distant explosion. They each housed IO,000 men for a garrison. The entire Glandelinian encampments were cutoff from the entire world by the ripping down of telegraph and telephone wires by the biveration. Among others injured among the Glande inians are general Gus Droder and Ernest Norstradam who was take to one of the base hospitals suffe ring from a broken back when thrown down by the shock. Near Walnut Junction one officer whose name was not known was killed by a stray piece of wreckage hurlting through the air and another officer was fatally injured according to information reaching general Newton seven miles to the south of the main foe position. Large property damage indeed was done for the unfortunate Glandelinians.

At Nashvillianna (Calverinia the shock of the explosion demolished a strong Concrete fortification which was a mile long and two hundred feet high and a small village of fortifications flanking it also suffered severely but here however there was no loss of life or any one injured according to reports given to higher generals.

EVANGELINE . ST . CLARE RIVER WATERS ON RAMPAGE: VICTIMS IN NEW TERROR.:::::

A terrific explosion causing an earthquake wave that rtraveled five thousand feet a second, together with a terrific rain storm of debris added terrors to the

I90.

Twenty eight Glandelinians were known to have been killed by the exp,explosion of the ~~probably most gigantic mine the christian~~ engineers have ever produced in the whole



other section of the Glandelinian army in the Evangeline . St.. Clare River valley flood suffers three days after the actual disaster occured. The third day rampage of the war made flood was on. Two thousand feet of the free bridge of the ivianin se t section crossing the river together with many hundreds of feet of track of the Mc-Hollester and Pandora Railroad above Mossvillianna(Calverinia were washed away during the following night . Huge forces of Glandelinian soldiers laboured throughout the whole three days in an attempt to save the Mc-Hollester and Pandora Right of way near the town of Eva St lair which had been threatened by the flood for more than a day. The Mc-Hollester and Pandora Train due in Eva St Clair at IO 30 A.M. loaded with Glandelinian soldiers was halted by an divis on of Angelinians two miles above Mossvillanna and all the Glandelinians on bo rd were taken prisoners.
A Glandelinian par patrol had attempted to signal the Glandelinian train of the grave danger as it approached but they did not accomplish it on time.

IOO!OOO IOO,000 ACRES OF CALVERINIAN LAND STIL FLOODED.
AIN'T THAT NICE AND DANDY!!!!!!

Under the concussion of the immense and beautiful explosion one of the most immense levees of the Evangeline St Clare River broke flooded one hundred thousand more acres of wheatlands. The new danger on the fourth day of the flood was a possible shut down of gas plants within possession of the foe. Glandelinians in countless numbers had been working and fighting the flood waters ever since the first break in the leeve but they had indeed a most hard time of it for angelinian snipers fired upon them constantly from concealed places. Even Glandelinian artile artillery men toiled for over four days to save their ammunition and other privisions from ruin. Much of the provisions was however very seriously damaged. Unusual trembling of the ground from some strange cause nevertheless continued throughout the four days and further damage was predicted along the valleys of the three m immense rivers. Even a large strip of concrete road on the Ivy Trial from P andora to Bondinia was washed out early during the sixth day of the flood while more than ten miles of it was completely flooded to the depth of thirty feet. Ain't that great?

GLANDELINIANS USE TRACTORS IN BIG FIGHT AGAINST
THE MAGNIFICENT FLOOD. MAGNIFICENT INDEED IF THE READERS THINK SO.

Large forces of Glandelinian soldiers under frire fire from christian snipors and hundreds of tractors struggled throughout the six days to save the main dikes of the Norma River. Millions of sandbags and rock ballast were dumped along the d: dike by the car load. AAdditional tents were furnished marooned Glandelinian soldiers for shelter while many buildings on higher ground were thrown open to Glandelinian refugees. Proerty damage around the region of Mossvillanna alone was believed to be nearing the points of scores of millions of dollars to the loss of the Glandelinians . At Little Child(Calverinia) it was estimated damage resulting from floods of the Norma and Erminio Rivers would be about IO,000,000 dollars. Two hundred thousand Glandelinians between Grand Child and Great Child(Calverinia twenty five miles apart and also shaken down by the concussion of the explosion were il isle isolated on a high elevation and besieged by a large christian force. This is something good.
Wreckage,debris, and earth earth were hurled over many towns not damaged by the concussion of the explosion and heavy damage from flying or falling objects of great weight was reported from various sections. In Calverinia City(Calverinia a hundred mile miles from the explosion great showers of stones falling and driven before a high wind then blowing like a hurricane broke millions of windows.



It was also the big ammunition supplies sent for the intended big campaign in the near Eastern Part of Calverinia which was stored in many of the biggest deports and large ammunition factories and mills. Following the progress of this war the Glandelinians also maintained a big c garrison at Chicago. Many of the who were in this city



One other general officer on the f e sinde side if you don't moind was killed when his headquarters was blown away by the explosion which happened near his headquarters the shock here leaving a trail of unroofed houses for many miles. The general hose whose name was Hasty Johnson was trapped when the explosion occured and the concussion leveled his house and demolished it. General Charles Dick near the scene had a very narrow escape when a frieght car on which he had been sitting(on the roof) was hurled onto the floor of a bridge by the concussion with such as force as it send it through and it landed in sixteen feet of water. General Dick broke a small window in the car and and again crawled to the top where he pers perched for two days in a vain hope of aid reaching him. Finally half starved he saw a cloating log approaching tward him which he finally grabbed and allowed himself to drif tos shore.

)(('' GLANDELINIAN FLOOD VICTIMS FACES FAMINE...!!!!!:))(('' 

Even to make matters worse for the Glandelinians whose encampments were flooded the y were now being threatened by a famine. Even to make matters still worse the mighty Mc-Hollester Run River had started a maddening flood from the continual cloc collaspe of levee after levee all of which had been weakened by the concussion of the recent explosion and the entire flood had already inundated nearly 20,000,000 acres of farm land. Hundreds of laden frieght trains belonging to the foe had been swept from their tracks and sent tumbling like toys of children miles and scores of miles into the fields. Each street in the ruined towns and small cities were swirling rivers twenty feet deep into which so swift was the curent that it was ece exceedingly dangerous to take an any kind of boat.

I,IOO,000 homes possessed by the Glandelinians caught.

More than one million one hundred t o thousand homes in possession of the wicked Glandelinians had been caught in the path of the flood. The Glandelinians in this community were huddled together in houses on the two highest points of the many flooded towns where the waters of the floods lapped. Even to make matters worse on the seventh day of the flood it was raining heavily which caused the flood to rise still more.

STORY OF FLOOD BY AN ANGELINIAN EYEWITNESS.

One Angelinian soldier who had went on a two hundred mile spying and scouting trip and on a Glandelinian train passed through the flooded disctircts. His story went thus;
I have just returned from a return trip from the flooded Glandelinian encampment under general Izener Myletze where I went to get moving pictures, still and other of the flood and of the crti critical situation of the Glandelinian armies there. I went into the city of Pandora on the last Glandelinian train that entered. I came out by boat. The last train ran over the Mc-Hollester and Pandora railway tracks across one of the oldest levees. This was a stout old veteran of dikes which the Nationals did not make any attempts to demolish. It was more than than sixty five feet high and fifty years old but still the flood was over it six fee t. Horrible tragedy tottered on the edge of this flood covered levee as the train went slowly over it. There were over six hundred soldiers on board with child slaves all refugees from the flood. I boarded the train and left it just outside the first

flooded town it entered. Three quarters of an hour after the levee over which that

I90.

Twenty eight Glandelinians were known to have been killed by the exp,explosion of [illegible] engineers have ever produced in the whole



Sendon train passed was swept in two section by the pressure of the tremendous flood. Had it happened sooner it would have caused a train tragedy that would horrified have horrified the very christian as well as Glandelinian mtion. It was reckoned that the flood waters rising at times six inches an hour for a day at least had reached a total rise of sever sevety five fast at the time I left the despairing Glandelinian encampments without being discovered by any Glandelinians. Everywhere I had a view of the flood I could see scores of thousands of men in gray and blue working desperately to repair levees that had been broken down by the concussion of the blast. Thousands of frieght cars full of rocks and sand were run to every point where anew levee threatened to give way. ut the flood waters just picked up these cars and flung them around carelessly. The current was believed to be over a hundred miles an hour. It sucked and pulled pulled at the foundation of many of the strongest houses and dragged many of them toppling into its dirty depths. Glandelinian officers seeking to save their army sto k stock were building li ttle dikes in front of their headquarters. As fast as they were buil built the flood tore them down.

A GLANDELINIAN GENERAL WHO PLANNED A FOOD RE IEF CAPTURED BY FORAGING PARTIES OF CHRISTIANS...!!!!

General Peters Wesleyanna and other Glandelinian officials after a round of complete inspection ending in the high places where over a million soldier refugees were gathered made emergency plans to bring food and other provi priv provisions into the foe camps by means of fleets of motor and other kinds of boats which had been made ready to fight their way to the nearest point to which food could be taken but this was for the time being frustrated by christian foarging parties by the capture of the unfortunatel Glandelinian general. ome great idea of the fight ahead of these motor and other boats could be gained from the scene witnessed by even many christians was that many of the big Glandelinian warships and other battleships then in the river to help in a seige and used to battling the roughest weather of the stormy Mc-Whirthian Seas had been dragged from their courses by the current of the flood and piled up on land many miles from the rivers. One of the biggest of these Glandelinian dreadnaughts came to rest on the Evangelinia St lare Public Park near Pandora. This shows what christians can accomplish when they are at war with a nation they do not like to be whipped by.....

It is or is not to be estimated for full but nevertheless this may be probably the worse disaster of the whole war, that at least have ever struck the foe side . ven Northern Angelinia had predicted before was affected by the concussion of the explosion with the damage ragi ranging into millions of dollars. This part of course was the christians hit but it resulted in no fatality. Nevertheless in an area extending from Bond nia, southern Calverinia to orthern Angelinia, and from the northern end of Angelinia to ortheastern Angelinia, and from the southern end of Angeline ine State to Lake Mc- ollester the effects of the great explosion and flood vented their fury upon a vast district already sorely stricken by a great and tremendous flood of only two weeks before caused by the Angelinians under general Marinidia dynamiting a huge dam of the Empress Lake.

Hundreds of thousands of fragmentry reports recieved in all part s of war stricken Calverinia up to a late hour of the ninth day of the flood indicated a loss of life among the flood beleagured Glandelinians that was likely to reach fifty or sixty thousand a list of inu injured that will probably total several hundred thousand more, and scores of more millions of dollar damage to towns and many farm lands.

But of it all southern Calverinia and northern Angelinia seemed to have been singled out for the greatest of the explosion and flood havoc. with great levees of dozens of wide and deep rivers a s already destroyed by the concuss ion of the explosion u till they bursted all Glandelinians who had fled from hundreds of towns to higher ground were forced to stand helpless watching the terrific floods demolish the few remaining houses and many fortifications within the flooded Glandelinian lines the floods sparing nothing whatever in its path.



It was also the big ammunition supplies sent for the intended big campaign in the [illegible] near Eastern Part of Calverinia which was stored in many of the biggest deports and large ammunition factories and mills. Following the progress of this war the Glandelinians also maintained a big e garrison at Chicago [illegible] who were in this city



As it may have stated before the explosion occured on a Sunday morning. The Glandelinian army nearly a hundred million strong under general Isner Hyletze was then on its way tward Calverine with the purpose of making a junction with general Hanley with the purpose of stopping general vivians advance and had halted inthe region of EvEva St Clare. hey had just about settled down that saturday night and were still comp comfortably encamped when on the no morning the explosion occured and appeared to many Glandelinians like a eruption breaking from the surface of the ground. The violence of the noise caused by the explosion could not be described in any way but the Glandelinians nearest to the scene were as shell shocked and rendered unconscious. The explosion sent wreckage flying for miles across and u p upon all farming districts for several miles in the vinicity of the foe camps, all the heavier material thrown upwards by the force of the explosion descending with dynamitic for e upon many towns in the region especially around Cen tralia and rvingtonia (Calverinia and completely wrecking what the concussion had spared. In a sector a hundred miles square around the scene of the explosion little was left when the explosion had died away in its deafening reports. The complete destruction wrought in all cu communities was typical of the entire country from there to the foe lines. A birdseye view of the immense districts would have revealed miles of hard roads absolutely obliterated, countless telephone and telegraph poles and wires hurled about in a hopeless tangle, wide areas of early crops destroyed, mil many miles of railroad tracks and small culversets uprooted, houses, stores, firt fortifications and farming buildings crumpled and the debris stretched far across the land scape landscape, countless bodies of horses and other aninlns as well as cattle and mules pounded against embankments and broken walls of houses and forts, river banks broken by concussion and the streams of water pouring across plowed ground and broken timber and spies of churches and roofs, and overturned wagons and splintered furniture all piled up in weird heaps in the streets of the explosion affected towns. Trees were twisted out of shape or standing inclined in all directions and at once after the explosion thers had been thousands of acres of land in a dozen or more Calverinian counties in calverinia under water. even many small towns in possession of the foe sent word to foe generals by courier that the y were nearly wiped out and all army pro provisions gone and that the Glandelinians the re were facing famine.

-hile wreckage and dirt and ruck mud and grass, and stones and gravel and the like covered the region ten miles from the explosion to the depth of several inches other places and many towns had been pelted with heavy stones and rock fragments which smashed windows and caused heavy damage to crops. Six inches of dirt and wreckage was reported to cover the streets of one of the towns not reached by the ensueing flood.

EXPLOSION TOLL THROUGHOUT DOWNSTATE OF GLANDELINIAN INFESTED CALVERINIA..:::::::::::::::

Pandora(Calverinia) Relief workers from other Glandelinian encampments including a corps of Glandelinian Red Cross workers were sent to the explosion stricken region caring for those among the army without shelter and a great number of injured following the explosion early that fatal Sunday orning which practically cresed all towns in possession of Glandelinians from the map of Calverinia. Seven unknown officers were killed in Irvintonia and nearby farms in possession of the foe, and about tni thirty five others were reported to be seriously injured. The damage caused in Anglinia alone was estimated at about three hundred and sixty five thousand dollars and about fifteen million homes and buisness houses were known to have broken windows and shattered doors, especially in the region where the shock of the explosion had been felt the greatest the town of Marion being the hardest hit fit.

Transportation by any road in Angelinia was r practically at a completely stands i still due to wreckage of trees and telegraph poles hurled down by the concussion which followed the explosion and much relief work there was being seriously handicapped.

Twenty eight Glandelinians were known to have been killed by the exp,explosion of the [illegible] engineers have ever produced in the whole



The Abbicarnia, Bondinia, and Calverine Railroad met the wrmergency the day of the explosion by operating special trains carrying nurses and doctors from Angelinia to the Calverinian boundary line and returning to Angelinia with a few injured Calverinians thay had been found.

A disaster to the Glandelinians also happened at the town of Indianapolis (Calverinia where twenty five Glandelinians met death and more than two hundred and sixty were injured many seriously injured where in this small city property loss to the Glandelinians was estimated at more than one million dollars.

All communications had been cut off, all railrways and all highways were still flooded and it was believed that the death and property loss to the foe wu would be much more higher when more complete reports were available. Heavy strange earthquake like c shocks continued in all parts of Calverinia for several days after this disaster and in more than a dozen instances small shocks threwnted to develop into disasterous quakes which would leave more death and ruin in their wake. This was caused no doubt by many tremendous explosions and battles occuring at many points of Calverinia at one time. There was scarcely a single Calverinia stream that did not have a levee in the region of the explosion damaged with disasterious effects by the concussion of the explosion. The flood stages exceeded the high marks of other floods of olden times when rivers left their banks from too much rain. North of the town of Danville and Indianapolis(Calverinia) to summitville (Angelinia) the shock of the explosion also caused heavy damage to property but no loss of life however which was fortunate for the Angelinians. It was generally the Glandelinian army in the location wui which had sufferedcso immensely.

WASOUTS CRIPPLES MANY RAILROADS IN POSSESSION OF THE FOE.

A tremendous washout at Eva St Glare on the railroad by the same name, another at St Anns Station on the Sendon Railroad, and a still more tremendous washout on the Mc-Hollester and Pandora caused the most tieup of all Glandelinians trains or trains supposed to be in possession of foes and trains that were stalled in six feet of water had their roofs covered with six inches of debris which fell from the sky after the distant explosion and a levee on the Mandanda River ten miles north of Vincennes( Calverinia also broke when damaged so bad by the shock it could not hold against the rivers depth any longer. Springfield and Springville Calverinia twelve miles west of Cantonia was nearly wiped off the Calverinian map by the shock of the great explosion.

FLOOD MENANCE GROWS. MAYBE IT HAS TO GROW.

Flood conditions two weeks after the outbreak of the disaster still continued to grow worse to the consternation of General Isaer Myletze himself as the many leveled levees still resisting before also began to break and give way. Liver Manzelle a small villiage abvoe Havan a(Calverinia was the las latest town in the possession of the Glandelinians to call for aid. A shipment of tents was rushed there only to be captured by Angelinians. Tents were also sent to Havana for Glandelinian troops of the Langelier, Lacey, Curtainvalleys, andWest Mexicanna districts who had flee fled their fortifications at the spreading of the flood. Levees protecting these districts however were reported to be still holding but all encampments and ammunition and artillery had been removed besides all army live stock while three hundred thousand men fought to save the levees within the distance of eighteen miles.



It was also the big ammunition supplies sent for the intended big campaign in the near Eastern Part of Calverinia which was stored in many of the biggest deports and - and large ammunition factories and mills. Following the progress of this war the Glandelinians also maintained a big Garrison at Chicago. [illegible] who were in this city

The Glandelinian Red Cross(I did not know they had red crosses) was notified by long distant telephone that the leves at Mc- Cantler just north of Pandora (Angelinia was ruined by the concussion of the explosion or leveled and expected to break at any moment and the that hundreds of Angelinians men women and little children were soon fleeing their homes. Should this leves give way as the messagecadded fifty fifty thousand Mc-Cantler homes would be inundated. But it did not thanks be to the Blessed Mother and her Son.

RAILWAY TRACKS GONE. WHY DID THEY GO AWAY?

Tracks of the Angelinia and Stanck railroad between Valley Town (Calverinia and Naples were washed out for five thousand yards ans all traffic for the Glandelinian provision trains at this point was nil. Five million five thousand secured sandbags were sent to Meredosia(Calverinia) But later the workers here were hindered by attacking christian troops and all the sandbags captured with a number of prisoners and two trains. All Glandelinians who had their shelter in Naples had been driven from the town by the suddenly rising waters most of them being compelled to take refuge in provisioned tents on hils hillsides within full view of christian batteries of Zimmermanns army and in danger of being shelled. It was said by many Glandelinian officers that the south levee at Naples had broken letting in fresh floods. At Corinthtown near the junction of the Norma and Mc-Holleste r Run Rivers the waters pouring through the stretches left by broken levees had forced entire divisions of Glandelinians from their trenches and encampments and here the Glandelinian red cross and army officials were also rushing aid as rapidly as possible but keeping a wide berth from any prowling christians. The same kind of assistance was being sent everywhere it was asked for by the Glandelinian general.

WAR FLOOD AT RECORD.

Other reports brought to Glandelinin commanders said the flood had reached the highest stange on the sixteenth day flooding nearly six million two hundred thousand acres of fertile farm land whether in possession of Glandelinians oe even christians and their allies and causing intense suffering among millions of Glandelinians and some number of Calverinians driven from their homes. New Levees broke at Beardstonia(Calverinia flooding thousands of more acres of corps crops. In some places the water was believed to be a hundred feet deep on fertime soil. Heavy army live stock loss was reported among the Glandelinian armies and every building in the encampments was under water. In every town within foe lines Glandelinians friven from their possessions and positions were camped in huts or tents on higher ground out of reach of the flood. Danger of disease because lf of in sanitary conditions was being fought by Glandelinian doctors and health authorities.

THINK OF THE FIENDS AN EXPLOSION WILL CAUSE.....

The concussion of the great explosion sweeping the large town of Chigano with nearly six million soldiers in possession and also its main esuburbs caused the death of one Glandelingan general injuries probably fatal to two others and minior injuries to thousands of Glandelinian privates astonished all the Glandelinians who witnessed the effects of the shock and made them realize they had some strong christian enemy to contend with t hat was not to be reckoned with if you please.i In this city of Calverinia property damage will b believed by Glandelinian aurthorities

Twenty eight glandelinians were known to have been killed by the exp,explosion of the [illegible] most cigantic mine the christian engineers have ever produced in the whole

to ammount to milions of dollars if they have any with them. houses by great numbers collasped at the shock and viberation and cornices were seen to fall, telegraph and trolly poles were snapped off and the spires of a great number of churches toppled over and crashed either into the streets or into the roofs of the deifices. The glandelinian general who was a wit victim in this grand city of Calverinia was general Boobboonia Jacobsonia who commanded a glandelinian cordland division. He and his orderly were returning to the headquarters for generals selected in thecaptured city from the chase Cathloic cSchool in possession of the beautit beautiful lande inians when the sudden shock of the explosion caused the cornice of a tall building at I920 Garfield Avenue to fall stricking them both on the head. The general was buried beneath the falling br debris and instantly killed. His orderly was struck by a brick and sustained fatal injuries. He was taken to what was before the war called St Elizabeths Hospital but now known as the Fourty First Regimental Hospital oi of Immor-anda.

General Brandewiner anothe r glandelinian officer of very high rank was saved from electrucution when a high voltage trolly wire torn loose by the viberation fell upon him at Wentlworth Avenue and Twenty Second Street if there iw such a street in that city. His body immediately was enveloped in a beautiful blue flame and death seemed certain. Another glandelinian who was a private wearing rubbers and wearing gloves of rubber also which protected him from the current seized the landelinian general and broke his contact-with the wire. General Brando was severely burned and attending physcians of the glandelinian ninth corps said his chance of recovery was slight.

A number of glandelinian soldiers out on the river of St John were reported lost when it was believed the lake was lashed into mountainous waves by the concussion of the explosion and that their boat had be on either swamped or captized. General Joseph Jacober who feared it was so had notified the army river coast guard that these soldiers had failed to return from their trip down the river. He declared that he feared they had been drowned. Signal stations and glandelinian life saving stations along the river front were notified and life boats were dispatched for their rescue but no one was found and neither were there any boats found to have been captized. One great Catholic Church was occupied by two thousand scoffing glandelinians when the shock of the explosion caused its thirty eight foot spire to collaspe. The glandelinian officer who was with them was giving a wicked adress and pretending to be a priest, and the glandelinians had actedas a congregation and had occupied the pews when the disastor occured and from the spire falling on it with great force the whole roof collasped and all the glandelinians were killed under a ton of wreckage. The crash which with it broke however gave the glandelinian officer warning and he managed to leap to safty just as the avalanch of debris fellThough no ore shocks came it was feared nevertbless that the remaining cone of the great steeple might fall. Glandelinian firemen were summoned and others also and scaling the walls threw a barricade of boards about the ruins while work proceeded to get out all those buried under the debris. Fully two thousand were killed or injured by this disaster.

EFFECT OF EXPLOSUION WIDE SPREAD.

The path of the effective shock of the explosion was wide spread and Chicago Calverinia was nearly two hundred miles away from the scene of the ba blast at that get your hat. General George Knappertonia was slightly injured when struck by a skylight which fell from th roof of a half razed hotel. Gol General joseph Flanderton and a number of his followers and a cavarly troop with him was cut by a storming torrent of glass falling from windows of many high buildings when the concussion occured but none of them were seriously injured nevertheless though they did get some patching up. General Bennet whilliamberger and his orderly were also cut by glass from a broken window which gave way before the shock on the second floor of a Great Calverinian Temple. Two other officers probably colonels were



It was also the big ammunition supplies sent for the intended big campaign in the near Eastern Part of Calverinia which was stored in many of the biggest deports and - and large ammunition factories and mills. Following the progress of this war the glandelinians also maintained a big garrison at Chicago. [illegible] who were in this city

injured in the loop section of the calverinian city. General Thomas James whillias near Oak Park was struck by a brick which fell from a building when he was going near I08 south Wenthworth A e Avenue.
Flying glass from a window at 3II West St Peters Street cut a private glandelinian soldier by the name of Peter Angelonini so badly that it was feared he would bleed to death. Glandelinian cavarly were called to I897 La Salle Street to remove a large part of a Cornice loosehed by the viberation. General Angia Giagianna with his troop of Zimmermannian horsemen was bruised when a artillery cassion he was driving just for to showoff was turned over in front of his headquarters by the viberation.

WHERE THE EXPLOSION ACTUALLY OCCURED, AND HOW MANY GLANDELINIANS WERE BLOWN TO PIECES OR KILLED OUTRIGHT BY THE BLAST..::::

The great explosion actually occured within two miles of the enemys lines the Angelinianengineers having actually placed a series of immense mine galleries under a half wrecked town and when the explosion took place thousands of landelinians in the town above the mine were e killed or blown to pieces and thousands of others were buried in the ruins of buildings and barracks which was also destroyed.
It was also positive that II,800 glandelinian soldiers were buriened in the ruins of their barracks the landelinian soldiers at the time being at their morning meals in the barracks when the great explosion occured... even to make matters worse fire started among the ruins and the glandelinians of the stricken area fled in terror. The explosion caused a fire that caught glandelinian war material which resulted in another and smaller explosion. One great rock fragment fell on a large Barracks believed to be the building which six hundred glandelinian soldiers had been buried. Hundreds of railways stations within a hundred miles was destroyed by the concussion and all the barracks of glandelinian soldiers army camps and all other buildings were totally destroyed. The death and injured list were only among glandelinians.

To make matters worse a glandelinian Central News dispatch from glandelinia reported that a score of ammunition dumps belonging to foe armies throughout the whole of southern Calverinia were also exploded by christian raiders causing among many glandelinian armies enormous loss f life. Bondinia is loss ty an than one hundred miles northeast of the scene of the explosion and the shock was also felt there so keenly that everyone foes and christians l alike got the biggest excitement of their lives though no damage was reported in this location. both in this location though it Calverine the Calverinian volcano had br vlown up or broke into eruption thus causing an earthquake. Bondinia threatened by foes was a city of I,I00,000 inhibatants and strongly fortified by christian batteri s on hills and many fortifications and breastworks of fifty feet in height. It is believed to be the most important river port of Calverinia outside of Evangeline St-Clare. Though rivers run through her giving mickey with her two sections of norma Catherine and Julio Cellio was the most fenious seap rt in that world and had the first next to Angelinian Agathis the strongest fortresses in the world.

MORE DETAILS OF GREAT EXPLOSION WHERE THE GLANDELINIAN ARMY. THINGS MUST BE LONG IN DESCRIPTION IF IT WAS TO BE INTERESTING AND THRILLING, DON'T YOU THINK??????

Near the scene of the great explosion disaster four thousand carloads of high explosives shrapnell, bullets and ammunition and dynamite stored near a long railroad station near the point of clap ppana Junction caught fire from a conflargration brought on by the explosion and all this in turn blew up with a great roar killing seventeen hundred more glandelinians and wounding thousands more and virtually destroying all that the first and main explosion occured. This happened a little after the great flood began.

190

Twenty eight Glandelinians were known to have been killed by the exp,explosion of [illegible] the christian engineers have ever produced in the whole



210

Indeed by the greatest of all disasters at this point at lease and by the effects of the dwense flood one half of the vast Glandelinian army under general Isner Hyletz were rendered without ammition, provisions, and shelter..... It had been believed at first that many victims of flood and fire and from ruined houses would have been Calverinian women and children, but later when the enemy had withdrew on account of the disaster and retreated Angolinians who investigated saw that no one among Calverinians had been injured and that most of the total destruction had occured among all cities and towns which had been held by the foe. The victims of the disaster the refore were all Glandelinians and some child slave whome the Glandelinians had within their lines besides the daughters of the Landelinian generals who had been killed by the blast. A number of great Churches in which Landelinians had been forming into certain kind of forts in the town of Antonville had collasped under the force of the detonation while many other barracks IO miles from the scene of the explosion in which many soldiers were still sleeping were either partly wrecked by the concussion or completely destroyed by fire and flood. Always three tings things must happen at once is not that so.?

Immediately after the explosion fire and flood broke out in various parts of the country as already stated and the panic stricken glandelinians had been compelled to floe to nearby hills and mountians within full view of christian enemies and exposed to their batteries from which they watched their barracks and other buildings either burn or become unindated by the flood.All Telegraphic and all kinds of Tepechinic communications from Bondinia to northern Angolinia with the outside world had been cut off. Those beleagured Glandelinian armies had been consisting of Ho-Hollestinians, Zimmermannians, and Omarians.

The first news of the tremendous disaster had reached the town of Belgradior(Calverini where general Isner Hyletz had his headquarte rs with his generals the news having reached him from refugees who managed to reach the safter portion of the still remaining Glandelinian encampments thirty miles to the northwest of Stanck town. Several Glandelinian relief unites were immediately organized by the general and strong forces thrown forward to prevent Angolinian soldiery from interfering with the rescue work which would be stat started as soon as possible. Sixteen Woman doctors of the Glandelinian hospital for wounded ho soldiers at Velertonia left there for the stricken districts as soon as news of the explosion was recieved but they found the region unapproachable on account of big fires and wildly rushing floods. They were headed by general Lovejoy of Glorianna(Glandelinia) and by another officer by the name of Colonel Love Too Much Pleasure. They on ariving expected to negotiate the hundred mile length of bad floods and almost quick sand like roads but this was impossible and to reach the scene with more safty they had to go over the hills and higher grounds and through dense half burning forests and finally reached part of the stricken Glandelinians in the evening after the disaster.General Brewster Whillimstonia who conducted a Landelinian Military Training school in the centre of the stricsk stricken Glandelinian region had not been heard from since the great explosion.

General Lington Alexander had sent a message of sympathy to the ic victims and cursed and blasphemed the christians and general Isner Hyletzes other geners generals were dispatching a large force of Glandelinians for the immediate relief of those without shelter and to restore or o order among the panic stricken. Even from all points of the section not effected red cross sent relief workers.Even nearly a million soldiers and gendar es were engaed in restoring leveos and effecting rescue work. The exact number of Glandelinians killed outright, and then added by those who died in fire and flood may never be known as Isner Hyletze would not mention his losses in any reports whatever and war correspondents of many nations come to see him was turned away with the answer;

"If we give you Foreign War Correspondents information it will probably reach some christian dog of a general and we will doomed. On account of this disaster no reports will be given. But you may take any amount of pictures of the scene you want . but no information about or our condition or the condition of the army will be given."



It was also the big ammunition supplies sent for the intended big campaign in the near Eastern Part of Calverinia which was stored in many of the biggest deports and large ammunition factories and mills. Following the progress of this war the Glandelinians also maintained a big garrison at Chicago [illegible] who were in this



211

The roll call of the Glandelinian soldiers was being made however, however, however, and some of the Glandelinian generals declared that the number of missing troops already amounted to more than 400,000. This was h over six weeks after the disaster and when the foe army had left the region the flood refused to recede but grew worse as all efforts to restore the levees was not only unsuccessful but completely frustrated by christian foes who dyn dynamited other levees to make it more harassing. General Williamsberger Zimmermann who was fully responsible for this flood and disaster was afterwards known by the foe as "The Ruthless" or the "Terrible Wrath of God."

He had ways of making a vast for army retreat without a single battle.

Before the foe lines retreated however many hundreds of thousand Glandelinians had been digging in the ruins of the terrific mine explosion at Bondinia which had laid waste to so large a district of the country of Calverinia and disabled a bigger army than any ever seen killed and injured nearly a million and started big fires still burning by the hundred and making the worse flood the whole world had ever heard about according to dispatches sent all around the world by war correspondences and reporters. Hundreds of child slaves were found by christians after the foe retreated buried in the ruins where the explosion did its worse work. Many soldiers who were in the same building with the children were also killed. The hundreds of children all found to be little girls only were buried in the ruins of a large mill or child "lave building which though probably not completely demolished by the concussion was nevertheless leveled by great slabs of stones found among the ruins and it was also seen that I,800 soldiers were buried in the ruins of their barracks near by which were also demolished by the falling stones and thick masses of earth.

Details of the actual number of children who had been killed were lacking as the Angolinians who came upon the scene could not estimate but it was declared that the death toll among the children was very large. Many of the Glandelinian soldiers having aroused the children at an early hour in the morning were fixing up for the child slave breakfast when their barracks and the child slave place was destroyed by the torrents of rocks and stones and in this place also a large number of Landelinian officers were known to be killed. Within the Glandelinian encampments there were sixteen railway star stations belonging to as many railway lines and all these were demolished fires breaking out in several places the foe survivors fleeing in panic as the main stretch of woods adjoining the scene of the dangerous explosion and out of reach of the flood was endagered by a conflargration.

.....

NOTICE.....( The similarity of a foregoing dispe di dispatch to one from general Hanson Avian on the day after the explosion which reported the blast exactly within the christian lines at Mary Ann in the southern part of Calverinia, when a great mine and ammition dump blew up simultaneously makes it seem possible that both relate to the same disaster. Mary Ann is about eighty miles northeast of the Explosion and whose houses were razed by the concussion but fortunately no Calverinians were killed or injured though rendered homeless.No Flood reached them and rebuilding immediately started the day after.)

During fires produced by the big explosion some ammunition cars also exploded about half a mile from general Isner Hyletz's headquarters killing about two hundred and and fifty Glandelinians and wounding nearly IO,000. The heart of the city in which he, his officers and a part of his army resided was completely destroyed and half of the force completely shelterless. The majority of the victims were mostly officers of different rank besides privates and a slight number of christian prisoners. A headquarters building in which a great number of soldiers had been working collasped under a rain of rocks and car fragments and barracks of buildings near his headquarters in which eight hundred thousand soldiers were at Mess if you please to have some was destroyed and many of these soldiers killed injured, or shocked and buried beneath the wreckage...".

I78



I90

Twenty eight Glandelinians were known to have been killed by the exp,explosion of [illegible] the christian engineers have ever produced in the whole



2I2

The majority of the soldiers not killed were buried alive in the wreckage. Immediately after this third explosion great fires br ke out in various parts of the city. The panic stricken Glandelinians(maybe they were cowards) fled to all the nearby woods and mountians from which they watched the entire city burning. To all parts of the immense Glandelinian encampment all the topographic and other communications was cut off with the outside world and all the Glandelinian signal stations were also destroyed.

The first news of the greatest part of the disaster caused by the explosion, and that was the flood reached general Hanson Vivian Himself from refugee war correspondents who managed to reach his lines after a weary travel through a thirty mile stretch of floods on boats or on horseback and over muddy roads and through a maze of debris and falling wa wires and other conglomeration of wreckage. It was believed that six American soldiers were among the refugee war correspondents who had left from general Hansons lines at the time of the news of the explosion and though they had been expected to reach the stricken regions in the evening they finally came back to general Hansons lines with the statement that the region was a unapproachable although they had gone over fifty miles of bad roads and through partly flooded and burning woods.

Colonel brewster an american who had came to Angelinia from New Your york city and who had been sent to Calverinia to see the actual scenes of the rebellion was scouting in the center of the beleagured Glandelinian army when the great disaster came and has not been heard from by any of the angelinians since the explosion and flood. General Hanson declared that if any one else of the americans who would be so foolish as to go near such regions after the disaster would not reciece recieve any sympathy from him if anything happened and gave strick orders that no one was to leave his lines. The last reports are to the effect that many prisoners among general Izner Hyletze were conepplod also to the rescue work of endangered Glandelinians. At first it was also reported that loss in life among Calverinians and Angelinians way out of the enemy zone had been heavy on account of ruined towns but as far as civilians are consermed no loss of life really occured though there was really a considerable number of homeless and injured reported from northern Angelinia alone.As it was believed the concussion of the explosion affected general Whilliamsberger Zimmermanns army a perfect roll call of the soldiers was being made but it was said however that the number of missing troops only amounted to a little less than three hundred and that little damage anywhere had been found among the christian lines, and that also they were on too high a rise of ground to be r a reached in any wat way by the flood. Was not that good.

Most of the Glandelinian victims of the great explosion were buried beneath the ruins of the scores of devastated towns and small cities of Calverinia and conflicting reports from all sections of Glandelinian army first said the explosion had occured among the christian lij es lines,, but it was not so though r probably the tragedy was the worse kind for the history of the Glandelinians themselves. The millions of soldiers the reports stated were having their mess at breakfast very fast indeed, when the explosion occured. Did it? All were trapped when their barracks collasped from the concussion but not all of them were killed. why weren't they? Hundreds of thousands of other Glandelinians throughout the entire number of ruined towns were also trapped and many of the them killed by falling structures.

One great rock which t rown upward by th explosion of the mine fell on the roof one of one of the headquarters of a Glandelinian general and all in that building were buried in the wreckage but nevertheless none were killed though quite a large numberwere injured..:::: As written before all railway stations within the foe lines were destroyed. Fuller details of the explosion would be beyond my power to write. Nevertheless all of the Glandelinian armies in Calverinia and elsewhere were greatly excited over the disaster caused by the angelinians under general whilliamsberger Zimmermann, which had befallen one of their first biggest armies.

At the outbreak of the war these towns and the whole region had become the base of the Glandelinian armies advance against the Angelinians at Calverine.



2I3

It was also the big ammunition supplies sent for the intended big campaigns in the [illegible] near Eastern Part of Calverinia which was stored in many of the biggest doports and - and large ammunition factories and mills. Following the progress of this war the Glandelinians also maintained a big c garrison at Chicago [illegible] who were in this [illegible]

see page two hundred fourteen.

## CHAPTER NINETEEN.

THE LONG STRUGGLE AT BONDINIA/ BEGINNING ON SEPTEMBER 10TH AND ENDING ON THE 28TH 1912.
HANSONAN VIVIAN ENCOUNTERS WITH CALIANNIA SHOEMANNIA.
THE FIERCE BATTLE FOR THE POSSESSION OF THE VIVIAN CLAN, THAT IS VIOLET, AND HER SISTERS...

CHAPTER TWENTY ONE ;

THE DISCOVERY.

SEE PAGE TWO HUNDRED FORTY THREE.



It was also the big ammunition supplies sent for the intended big campaigns in the near Eastern Part of Calverinia which was stored in many of the biggest deports and large ammunition factories and mills. Following the progress of this war the Glandelinians also maintained a big garrison at Chicago. Many of the soldiers who were in this city were also believed to be killed. The population of this Calverinian city was a little more than New Yorks in America but held at the time of the explosion over five million eight hundred and sixty five thousand soldiers for the rebel cause. It covered the same area as Chicago , New York, and London put together and had an altitude of one thousand feet above the sea level . During successive Glandelinian campaigns in the eastern part of the country because of their situation at the intersection of many roads many of these towns became important centers to the foe. The location of Chicago (Calverinia) caused it to be made the headquarters of many of the highest Glandelinian generals. From the beginning of the child slave Rebellion untill the explosion it was the captical scene of Glandelinians and its importance was as commercial as military and had a greater railroad center than any city known in that world. Since the early part of the war especially with the Glandelinians in possession it increased considerably. On account of the flood however when the Glandelinians were forced to abandon it, it fell into the hands of general Whilliamsberger Zimmermanns army and later it never fell into foe hands again. General Whilliamsberger Zimmermann by this had saved general Hanson and His brother general Robert Irvian from being struck by a bigger Glandelinian army than they ever at th s time intended to contend with. Many consulates for the foe were located inthis city. The volume of commerce during the war before its capture by Zimmermanns christian army was largely due to the export to other foe armies of all kinds of ammunition, dry provisions, grain, flour, cloth for uniforms, hides and bones and all manufacture goods and shoes and every thing of limitless description. At the time of the disasterous explosion within the foe lines, the christian army under Zimmermann was about ten miles northwest of the foe lines, and the similarity of the dispatches from the two immense armies and their proximity led to the belief at first that the explosion had actually occured at Bondinia.

many

slaughtered with the enemy suddenly a cry arose!

"The enemy cries enemy!"

And Angelinians returned to fly however and in the third desperate conflict Glandelinians burst in upon them and cut down four hundred and fifty men, and also came upon a single stockade and with a yell as of a legion of demons, the slaughtered on their line of charge toward the main lines.In their advance they building and fort, the victors taking nearly seven thousands prisoners when to a line of ecoshades at this point and the garrisons were consumed within the and snooping their blood in their hands behind their backs in Geffry also set fire through the pass with yells of victory, stripped and pushed the Glandelinians overwhelmed the garrison at this point, and pushed the Illyians back officer, ' col. colonel and he fell dead, reaping the name of Jesus.'

many had their flesh torn with bullets, a ball pierced the heart of a Israelite

SEE PAGE TWO HUNDRED FORTY THREE.

CHAPTER NINETEEN.
THE LONG STRUGGLE AT BONDINIA/BEGINNING ON
SEPTEMBER 10, AND ENDING ON THE 28TH.1918.
HARSON VIVIANS ENCOUNTER WITH CALMANNIA
SEDMANNIA.
THE FIERCE BATTLE FOR THE POSS ESSION OF THE
VIVIAN GIRLS. The large Calverinian city of Bondina thrust out like a mighty butt ross into the Angeline river which running from the northeast finds its way into the Mid-gollester run river, strange and grim of aspect, for centeries breathing wars from its walls and battlements of heavy stone and iron had been for the beginning of the war besieged by a force of over II,000,000 Glandelinians under general Samuel Augustine, whose besieging armies was defended by strong earthworks, and palasades, conducted of stout trunks of trees set in a triple row in the American Syl style of long ago. The outer and inner ranges incl ned inclined untill they met and crossed near the summit, while the upright row between them aided by transverse braces gave the whole an abundant strength. Within were galleries for the besiegers, rude ladders to mount them, and magasines of small gang-gang-shells to throw down upon the heads of the christians should they make an assault. The christian positions were of the same material, of the same works but stronger still and more extended. The seige had been going on since the beginning of the war and now it was September 9th. The enemy finally became impatient and hearing of ganleys failures to crush the vivians general augustine decided to capture Bondina by storm. However when a hundred thousand of the enemy made the first attack on the besieged city, they found themselves anticipated by the Angelinian defenders who fired on them with cannon and muskstry, one wounding one of their generals Ha Galscois by name, killing four thousand men, and wounding nearly nine thousand in an hour of severe fighting. Then they counter charged these defeated Glandelinian divisions, drove them back to their own works, in a total rout carried a portion of these, and captured all their cannon and fire arms the rebels left behind in their retreat, and even the ammunition and many prisoners.

Yet on the twelvth day of the month a large force of Glandelinians could be seen advancing furiously tward the barricades, and being some two hundred thousand in number, the boldest and fiercest warriors of Glandelinia. They advanced through the forest with a str steadiness which excited the admiration of the Angelinians. The Angelinian sentries growing more anxious called out with loud voices for their comrades and opened their ranks that the main column of defense might pass through. They i did so, and advancing forward, halid and stood revealed to the gaze of the enemy who beholding the war like array in their path stared in mute amazement. When the Angelinians saw them getting ready to charge, they leveled their muskts and aimed straight at the nearest men. The volley brought down thousands, and enraged at this the enemy set up such a yelling that one could not h ave heard the verse thunderclap, and all for the while for hours furious charges were made by the Glandelinians, while shots were delivered in perfect storms on both sides. This struggle raged all th at day and in the last charge the Glandelinians were greatly astonished and confused to see their ranks mowed down so quickly in spite their being under the cover of so m n many thousands of trees. As the Angelinians were increassing their deadly fusellade one of the christian batteries m mowed a wide gap in the enemys ranks which so increas ed their consternation and astonishment that re seeing their comrades lying in heaps where they had fallen they abandoned the assault for the night and fled into the depths of the forest the Angelinians dashing after them. Thousands of the Glandelinians were, i killed and thousands more wounded, and over twenty thousand taken prisoners, cannon, provisions, and baggage wagons were abandoned, many weapons being flung down in the panic which secured during the flight of t he Glandelinians for the ir own works. No first day of the conflict had been complete. The next day the Angelinians in front of Poverty Row which the first line of works were called on account of the horror suffered by rebel prisoners, saw havy smoke rising from the forest about three miles to their right, which indeed gave the appearance of forest fires, or some other serious conflergration. The officers and generals looked at each other in dismay. The enemy, as they feared were burning the woods to drive them out of the advanced positions, and soon though far as it was, flames seemed to be mingled with the smoke. Suddenly a cry arose;

"The enemy. The enemy."

The Angelinians refused to fly however and in the third desperate conflict many had their flesh torn with bullets, a ball pierced the heart of a leading officer, a colo colonel and he fell dead, gasping the name of Jesus.'

The Glandelinians overwhelmed the garrison at this point point, and rushed through the gaps with yells of victory, stripped and gashed the lifeless bodies and scooping their blood in their hands bathed their faces in it. They also set fire to a line of stockades at this point and the garrisons were consumed within the buildings and forts, the visitors taking nearly seven thousands prisoners whom they murdered on their line of charge toward the main lines. In their advance they came upon a single stockade and with a yell as of a legion of daons, the Glandelinians burst in upon them and cut down four hundred and fifty men, and also seven hundred women, and nearly one thousand children refuged there, killing many



many and re reserving the rest for a worst fate. They entered by the weakest side there being no exits on the other side, and not one Angelinian escaped. The whole was the work of a few minutes. The Glandelinians left a at strong force to guard the stockades, and secure the retreat of the main body in case a reverse came, then smearing their faces with blood they rushed in the dim light of the early dawn, tward the other stockades of the main line of christians about a league distant.

Scarcely had the sun risen, when like a troop of tigers, the wicked Glandelinians rushed to the assault. Yell echoed yell, volley answered volley. The Glandelinians brought to bay fought with the utmost desperation, while the Angelinians with cannon, swivel guns, rifles and pistols, killed and wounded thousands of the assailants. Twice the Glandelinians recoiled, and twice renewed the attack with unabated ferocity. They swarmed at the foot of the palasades, and many hacked at them with th eir axes, untill they cut through them at several did different points at once. For a time there was a deadly fight at these breaches, and here were two priests promishing h heaven to those who died for their faith, one giving absolution, after confession, the other Holy Communii Communion.

At length the Glandelinians broke in and captured all the surviving defenders, set the stockade on fire, and the helpless women and children, who were caught in this death trap were consumed in their burning dwellings, excepting twenty chil ren who were captured, the Glandelinians wrecking their prenatural vengeance and fury on the little innocents, beating them savagely with their cu clubbed guns, and several proceeded to torture them, while the rest swept on tward the main line burning the neighboring encampments, and hunting their flying ffugitives. As they continued to advance th ey fell in with a band of Angelinians who were sent out to reconnoitre, set upon them with great fury, killing many, driving th e rest to headlong flight, and as they plunged in headlong terror through the woods, chased them to within sight of the main christian lines, who hearing the firing and the yells rushed to their rescue in great numbers, and attacked so fiercely that the Glandelinians were held at bay, but more and more of the rebels following behind came to their support, and the Angelinians were compelled to run for shelter behind their own works, followed closely by the enemy and now ensued a furious struggle. The christians defending this line, made good use of th eir cannon and muskstry, fighting like devils and driving back the assailants again and again. The houses inside the palasades were set on fire, but t he extensive palasades around them were still standing, through breached and broken, and the Glandelinians rushed in with mad reckless fury. But the desperation and the fierce courage of the Angelinians caused them to recoil again with great loss, and one of their principal officers wh was severely wounded, and nearly a thousand were killed on the spot in a minute. It was the Glandelinian general Frank Orange who was wounded. The struggle soon resumed with redoubled fury, even when the day had closed. Yet the numbers and persistent fury of the Angelinians, prevailed, whole columns on both sides lying dead and wounded around the shattered or inside the shattered palasades, which the Angelinians had so valiantly defended. On the third day the fourteenth of September the enemy before attempting to make another assault and press the advantage they had gained found time for an act of atrocious cruelty and ferocity. They planted stakes on the bark houses of to the unburned captured stockades, and bound to them those of their prisoners whom they meant to slaughter for revenge of their repulse, male to fel female, from old, to age of infancy, husbands, mothers, children, and soldiers side by side. Then as they left they set th e stockades on fire, and laughed with savage glee at the shrieks of anguish that arose from the burning dwellings. They loaded the rest of their prisoners with their bagag baggage and plunder and brained many who refused to march with them. An old woman who escaped out of the midst of them of er one of the burning stockades, made her way to the christian lines where she found seven hundred thousand preparing to advance against the enemy. Seeing her on the march tward the victorious enemy but evidently with no great eagerness to collide with their dangerous enemy too soon soone well armed as they were with long bayonets and pikes, while they had little o besides their short rifles and swordless muskets. They found as they advanced the dead bodies of Angolinian prisoners killed during the night retreat, and others bound fast to trees, and half burned by fagots piled heatily around them. The bloody ground was strewn thickly with the gray coated corpses also, and as they reached the ruined stockades, they saw a spectacle of horror, for among the ashes of the burned houses, and fortifications were scattered in profusion the half consumed bodies of those who had perished i in the flames.

In the meantime a line little girl was led apart and bound to a stake, and despite the her petitous appeals the incensed Glandelinians scourched her from head to foot. Then they cut away her lower lips, and thrust a red hot iron down her throat. Then they tied strips of bark smeared with pitch about her naked body then set fire to the bark that enveloped her. As the flames arose she threw her arms upward with a shriek of supplication to heaven. Also rest they hung around the childs neck, an an iron collar, heated red hot, and boiling water was poured slowly on her head. Then they cut strips of flesh from her limbs, and devoured them before her eyes. After a succession of other revolting tortures, they cut out her tongue when she was nearly dead, then they laid open her body, and the Glandelinians came in a crowd to drink the blood, while one of the officers tore out her heart and devoured it.

In the meantime the old lady came in sight of the enemy, and the Angelinian leaders set their men in ambush, butbthe enemy were too strong in forve, and tgough they were met by a serie series of tremendous volleys, which were fired with a astonishing rapidity and precipitation the surviving Glandelinians came on eager for revenge.The Angelinians barely had time to escape to the main lines when the Glandelinians only made a hasty and desultory attack, but were quickly and disasteriously repulsed with dreadful loss.but they made another attack which was general, the many who did not fire rushing up and piling blazing faggots against the palasades, but so brisk and steady a fire met them, that the whole line recoiled and at last gave way.They came on again and again, and again were driven back, leaving many of their u number on the ground, but covered this time by the fire of their batteries, they re tried it again and continued the assault for two hours but again were beaten back after terrific slaughter.It was maddening to see grand projects thwarted by the Angelinians, but they were forced to digest the affront as best as they could and they might and as they might,and they harassed the Angelinians, with a spattering brisk fire of one hundred thousand muskets hour by hour, and attack, after attack was made, and the many hundreds of thousands of Glandelinians kept up an unceasing uproar of yells, mingling with the incessant roar of musketry and cannons.Again they rushed forward to the attack screeching like demons, and firing, but the Angelinians were still at their post, and every loop hole darted its series of tongues of flame.Besides muskets the Angelinians had heavy musketoons of largecalibre, which scattering scraps of lead among the throngs of Glandelinians op often maimed scores of them at one discharge.The Glandelinians astonished at the persistent vigor of the defense fell back discomfited.The fire of the Angelinians who were themselves completely under cover, had told upon them with deadly effect.Three hours were were away in a series of futile attacks made with little consert or vigor.Yet again the Glandelinians seen advanced to make a general attack, and in spite of the withering fire this time they reached the palasades, and the survivors cru crowding below the line of shot, hu hewed furo furiously with axes ad pikes to cut their way through.The rest followed close swarming like angry hornets along the ten mile palasades, hacking and ta tearing to get in.One of the Angelinian loaders had crammed a large musketoon with powder and plugged up to the muzzle muzzle.Lighting the fuseinserted in it, he tried to throw it over the barrier, to burst like a grenade among the crowds of Glandelinians without, but it struck the ragged tops of the palasades, fell back among the Angelinians, and exploded, killing and wounding two score, and nearly blinding a hundred others with the smoke.In the confusion that followed, the Glandelinians in that portion of the assault succeeded in getting possession of the top lop lop loop holes and in thrusting in their u guns began to fire upon those within.In a moment more they had torn a breach in the palasades, but nerved with the energy of desperation, the Angelinians sprang to defend it.Another breach was made, then another.Six of the officers, and two colonels fell in the midst of a withering fire, but tens of thousands of the surviving Angelinians fiercely kept up the desperate fight at the breaches, storming their assailants with the greatest energy, and throwing themselves against the throngs of Glandelinians, striking and stabbing with the fury of mad men, till the enemy despairing of s taking the stockades in the face of the murderous volleys that mowed them down by the tens of thousands retired, delivering volley after volley, and shooting down large groups of the poor christians.The rebel artillery then opened on the palasades but the gunners were picked off so rapidly they had to desist.
The third day of the struggle was over and a burst of triumphant yells from the Angelinians proclaimed the dearly bought victory.Searching the piles of corpses, the Angelinian field nurses and surgeons found many wounded of both sides, but thousands had scarcely a spark of life and they died while being attended to.

During the dawn of the fourth day, the sixteenth of September and concealed by the murk of a dashing rain during a severe prolonged thunderstorm, nearly one million fifteen h thousand Glandelinians silently posted themselves about the thousands of houses of another point of the advanced christian line, and began the most frightful massacres ever committed before.
The houses were burned, and men women, and children indiscriminately butchered or assassinated.At five o'clock in the morning the troops in the encampment head a cannon shot from one of the stockade forts.They were at once ordered under arms, and soon they saw in the mist of the curing rain a man dashing toward them, the just escaped from the butchery.Then several more fugitives appeared, chased by a small band of Glandelinians who retreated at sight of the soldiers.But pillaged several houses before their very eyes.The stormy day was well advanced, before the main forces of the murderers arrived.
Their leader ordered them to the attack.The raided houses despite the rain, were still u burning, and the bodies of their in inmates were strewn among them, or hanging from trees, where they had been tortured.All the villages near the chr christian encampments were wild with terror.However no general attack was made d either on the stockades, or the main christian lines this day, and such of the fugitives as could reach it were safe, while the besieging Glandelinians held undisputedundisputed possession of the outer works, the open country, burned all the captured encampments over an extent of twenty miles, and large parties roamed for over thirty miles, pillaging and butchering.During that miserable night, st upified and p speechless, groups stood gazing from the stockades, at the lights that gleamed along the distant edge of woods, where their parents, wives, or husbands, or chilfren agonized in the fires of the Glandelinians, and scenes were incited of indescribable and nameless horror indeed.



All through the night the Glandelinians roao roamed in large hordes hr through the woods p spreading universal terror, while the greater part of the prisoners were however reserved to be distributed among their own confederate lions, -and there tortured for the devilishness during these exploits and onsets, the Glandelinians however ha had met with great looses, and that fifty fifty officers of low or high ranks had been killed in the third days attack, and yet all the prisoners who had been captured defided their captors, and fought with such ferocity that it was necessary to shoot them down.Even the troops and inhabtants of the pondinia encamp encampments seemed to have been paralized with great fear.The Glandelinians had carried off more than ninety thousand prisoners on the third day alone alone, besides about two thousad more who had the good fortune to be killed on the spot.At night a reinforcements advanced to the support of the christians from the main lines, but the unfortunate reinforcements were set upon by an overwhelming host of Glandelinians, and cut to pieces in full sight of the christian lines.Many were killed or captured, and the survivors who escaped were placed under shelter by the Angelinians.On the eighteenth of september in the morning, frequent skirmishes took place which lasted an hour.
When two hours later a large force of Glandelinians were seen to be advancing, and the Angelinian leaders realizing the meaning of this movement, sent three hundred and thirty thousand sharpshooters under general Lowell galley to hold them in check, and more troops followed in support.The main body of Glandelinians in the meantime massed their batteries upon thentockades, and prepared to cannonade it but the fiery Angelinian general watched them n and his troops gavethem the first volley.The enemy replied furiously, opening fire with every piece, they could bring to bear, while the christian batteries replied and belched flame and smoke.
All the morning the cannonading and attacks xontinued with unabated fury, and during the rest of the day with redoubled vigor.The precision of the Angelinian gunners, or the q quanity of their ammunition was terrific while the precision of the rebel fire was certainly dev defective, for their fire fell harmlessly within the town, or spent itself fa far in the rear of the christian lines, while the christian gunners hit every mark, doing frightful havoc and killing many Glandelinians, and damaging their cannons by tens of every hour.The enemys guns suffered severely, and the rebels gave over the hopeless conflict until the next day, though during the rest of the evening a desultory fight was kept up, and in the night the enemy again withdrew.On the nineth nineteenth heavy firing was heard in the north along the left wing of the christian christian lins, and now advancing upon the center at pistol shot range were two hundred and fourty thousand Glandelinians, who were firing as they advanced.The women and children in the stockades cried and screamed without ceasing, while all the christian cannon were opened upon the advancing foe, but the Glandelinians rushed forward to dislodge them, and the attack was fierce and the resistance equally so.The Glandelinians like before assailed the gates of the palsad palasades with axes, hatchets, and and pikes, and at last a crowd of Glandelinians burst through the breach, while the Angelinian officers shouted to their soldiers to hold their ground at all hazards, and then with more valor than discretion, drew their own pistols and cocking them, snapped them at the breasts of the foremost Glandelinians, however they missed fire, or the Angelinian officers would surely have killed them on the spot.Amid the screams of the terrified women and children, the Glandelinians literally seized these officers, and bound them fast.
Nevertheless in the firey first fury of their attack, they dragged out and murdered nearly three hundred of the children alone, and several women who were their nurses or maids.They killed them on the outside, while a frightful roar of yelling, shrieks, and gun shots sounded along the extensive palasades, as the Glandelinians burst into most of the houses ,killing all the men whether they made resistance or not, butchered all the women and children found, and seized and bound the surviving soldiers.
Some of the villiages escaped in the confusion, and either fled half dead with wounds toard the main christian lines, or sought refuge in more fortified houses and forts.At d either points along the palasades, the enemy made many attempts to break in, but again and again were driven back with frightful losses.On this the wicked Glandelinians gathered in greater numbers before this position of palasades, showered hundreds of t thousands may millions of bullets u on it, and with cannon and musketry and flaming musketry tried to batter it down or set it on fire.After several hours they were again repulsed with the loss of several thousand killed and ten thousand wounded, including two colonels, one general and a seargent.The assailants then made a re resolute assault to overpower the defenders, while most of the women inside the stockades now behaved with better courage, and helped the men load w or loaded the weapons while the men used it others to fire with.A small stockade and some houses were set on fire, and though the main stockades were soon burning , the gallent defenders still kept their assailants at bay, who had however murdered sixty more children, fifty girls and the rest boys in cold blood.
With great fury the Glandelinians kept up the attack, while several parties killed cattle, hogs, and pigs and sheep found in the captured stockades, and gathering such plunder as they could secure.But rescue seemed to have come for fifty thousand Angelinians prived from the main line, and these rushed upon the enemys flank, and put the Glandelinians toflight recovering a part of the plunder.

The Angolinians drove the flying enemy before them more than three quarters of a mile across the meadows and ran in headlong pursuit, killing a considerable number. Meanwhile the main body of the enemy was advancing, and they rushed to the support of their flying comrades, sweeping upon the persuers and delivering a most galling fire. Hundreds of the Angolinians were shot down, the rest driven back, but there was a no panic the rest of the Angolinians facing about and answering the fire as they slowly retreated. When they reached the palasades they made a final stand, covering by their fure such of their comrades, who had fallen within ran orange of musket shot, and thus saving them from the murderers. The Glandelinians ag again made desperate efforts to dislodge them, but during the fierce fight, nine thousand fell killed, and twelve thousand wounded. The numbers of Angolinians carried off as prisoners by the first assailants, were one hundred and thirty, and the number killed in the struggle was four thousand men, and three hundred children, who were smothered in the air tight cellars of their burning homes. Though the desperate desperate Glandelinians were ag again repulsed, they again swept forward to the attack, and with frightful fury, and yelling and firing as they came on. Two more of of the Angolinian generals recieved mortal wounds, but fired more than ten times at the landelinians as they lay dying. Five colonels, and six lieutenants were also badly hurt, and hun hundreds of men fell but the Angolinians still stuck to the loop holes, and opened such a heavy return fire upon them that the Glandelinians recoiled, demoralized over their heavy losses. The Glandelinians yelled like v wolves , screamd like enraged cougers, and made the woods and battle field reches with their devilish cries, and the firing on both sides was deafening.

The main divisions of the enemy, again attacked the palasades in great force, but the Angolinians maintained such a stubborn defense, that the enemy was again compelled to withdraw and they retired during the night.

The struggle on this day had been more severe, the fields for miles were plowed by the cannon balls, and shells from the batteries of both sides, and the walls of the palasades shattered by the exploding shells, sacked villiages, and blazing houses and surburbs, the lamentations of women, the screaming of children, being murdered, and the fury of the maddened Glandelinian soldiery.

The next morning on the nineteenth, the Angolinian sentinels observed the Glandelinians bounding through the forest, but they sounded the alarm, and the Christians inside the palasd palasades crowded to the defense, and opened a murderous fire upon the head of the Glandelinian column, while the Glandelinians again screeching, and yelling like demons, returned their fire with their batteries with good effect. Yet a random shot from one of the Angolinian gunners struck down one of the best leaders of the Glandelinians, and as he was their chief gene general the courage of the Glandelinians was staggered by his fall. As general Daniel Lodge also fell, general guerren gale, second in command, rallied them again to the attack, and while he with the Glandelinians made a fierce onset, th e Angolinians opened a deadly fire through the lop loopholes on the right and left, , and in a few moments all was in confusion.

The advance guard of the Glandelinians fell back on the main army, and every trace of subordination vanished. The main line of the rebels soon opened fire, and extended along the whole length of the gray lines from front to rear, the forest resounding the volleys and yells of the enemy, and all the loopholes of the ten mile christian palasades and other positions were alive with incessant flashes, the lead flying like a blizzard, and the gray coats went down by many hundreds.

Five horses were shot under the next to the chief leader of the rebels, and five times he mounted afresh, n and again led on his men though they were mowed down like grass. All the Glandelinian officers for the most pa part displayed a most conspicious gallantry, and frightfully the battle raged. The assistant chief leader rode through all the indescribable tumult, calm and undaunted, while his officers at armed and shouted. Two zero horses were killed under him, and four bullets pierced his uniform, but he escaped without a wound. several Glandelinian calm colonels were shot through the body, and general [illegible] ready was also severely wounded. Of eighty six officers of all rank, only twenty remained unhurte

nd of sixty thousand Glandelinians who made this fierce assault more than twelve thousand were killed and over fifteen thousand wounded in two hours. No haves among the Glandelinians was terrible for of their whole number scarcely one fifth left the field alive when th e assault was finally overgone suffered more severely than the one columns who had made the first assault of this day, and now the Glandelinian troops being move mowed down in ranks seemed completely without their senses. They huddled together like flocks of sheep, and happy did the soldier think himself who could wedge h himself in the midst of the crowd and place a barrier of human flesh between his life, and the shot of the Angolinian marsk marksman while many were seen eagerly loading their muskets, and then firing into the air, z and shooting their own men in the insanity of their terror. It was awful indeed. This slaughter lasted three hours when at last the survivors as if impelled by a general impulse rushed tumultiously from a place of carnage and with dis d dastardly precipitation fle fled tward the main line under generao Monogahe he routed troops persued their flight untill they reached the rear of division of general Mongahs army, and even then their senseless terrors did not abate.



This division also caught the infection. Cannon, baggage, provisions, and wagons, were were destroyed, and all fled together, eager to escape the aqful shadows of those frightful ten mile extending stockades of the nationals, whose horrors haunted their imagination. The other Glandelinians had assaulted the stockades in the weakest points the previous days, with one accord, murdering and pilliaging with ruthless fury, and turning the frontier of the vast encircling christian line into one wide scene of havoc, and desolation, so now they had brought the fearful calamities upon themselve s the persuing angol Angelinians had now gained the rear of the retreating foe with a force of about one hundred and fifty thousand, when others came to join them. Those who remained behind, labored with all their energy and of alarm to repair the damage done to their palasades. An hour elasped, when from the distance was heard a sudden explosion of musketry. The excited soldiers suspended their work to listen. A rattling fire succeeded, suspended, and deadened among the woods, but growing louder and nearer, till none could doubt that their comrades', had met a fresh force of the enemy, and were being defeated. This was indeed the cases Marching and rushing on through the thick woods tward the enemys positions the Angelinians had fairly ran into an ambussade, where the retreating Glandelinians had been rallied by their reifercing comrades, and lay in wait for miles to recieve their persuers. From the whole stretch of wo od woods on all sides rose an appalling shout, followed by a storm of bullets. One of the Angolinian generals ob Folwell by name was shot down, another by the name of general James Penn shared his fate, many other officers fell and the ground was strown with dead and wounded soldiers. The surviving Angelinians gave way at once. Some retired in immense bodies along the roads or through the woods, while the grater part spread themselves through the forest, opposing a wide and extensive front to the enemy fighting stubbornly as they retreated, and mowing down their persuers like grass, but the Glandelinians despite their losses, pressed them closely with shrill cries, while the main divisions with steadier advance bore down all before them.

Through the forest far and wide, rang a cyclonic storm of shot and shriek, mingled with the deadlier rattle of countless thousands of guns. Retreating and persuing, the combatants passed northward tward the main christian line, leaving the ground thickly strewn all the way with dead and dying.

A fresh detatchment came to the aid of the Angolinians and soon the persuit was checked. Yet the retreating Angolinians were not the less rejoised, when they could descern through or b between the brown columns of the woods gre gray streams of the enemy in great force, where the blast of their bugles and the deafening roll of hundreds of drums, was heard recalling their scattered men for the probable final assault of the day. During the absense of the routed Angolinians, the main body of the Angolinians had covered the front of their palas des with a breastworks of logs and abatis, behind which the hundreds of thousands of marksmen latflat on their faces shoulder to shoulder in a long line. The preperation was not yet complete, when the defeated troops appeared, issueing through the smoke filled woods. Breatholess and perturbed, they entered the stockade and lay down with the rest, and the army awaited the final attack in a frame of mind which boded ill for the result. Soon the edge of the woods which bordered the extensive open space in front, soon became swarming with the columns of the gray coats, while bayones bayonets glittering among the foliage shining like countless icicles on a January morning. The Glandelinians marched to the edge of the clearing in columns and formed in an extensive line confronting the Angolinians at a distance of a hundred and ninty yards. Their complete order, their gray uniform , and bristling bayonets and pikes, wore a startling sight to the Angolinians who raised but a feeble cheer in answer to the shouts of their fierce enemies. Happily the Glandelinians made no immediate attack, but opened a distant fire of musketry throwing volley after volley volleys miles long in against the christians, who just now not wishing t o waste their ammunition, did not responde. In the rear the Angolinians were prote cted protected by the Main line who were massing their batteries, but on the three remaining sides, they were hedged in by the flash of musketry and the clouds of smoke. The fire of the enemy for the great hand little effect. Therefore the Angolinians recovered from their first surprise, and every moment their confidence rose higher and higher, and their shouts grew louder and louder. Leveling their rifles and muskets at last with cool precision, they returned the fire which thinned the lines of the enemy frightfully and galled them beyond endurance. Fifty cannon were soon brought to bear upon the rebel lines and morasses which sheltered the enemy, and the pieces were served with such skill skill, that the assailants were confused, by the crashing of the shells among the g trunks and branches of the t rees, and some of the their columns gave way at once. Yet the main columns at the vehement efforts of their leaders still persisted in the attacks. From noon, until half past four oclock the firing of many hundreds of thousands of muskets pe minute were scarcely abated, when at last the Angolinians behind the breastworks showed signs of wavering. At this with a general shot the Glandelinians broke from their position, and in a long wave rushed upon their enemies, striking them down with the buttos of their muskets and bayonetting many and driving them panic stricken into the stockades like deer with frightful loss. The Glandelinian columns pressed their sudden and vigorious attack, upon the stockades, but every loophole again showed its flame and smoke, and the foremost of the assailants were forced to withdrew to a s safer distance. All night long the assailants made repeated attacks upon the full line of stockades, and the next following morning was a scene of ceaseless ambuscades, surprises and fierce forest skirmishing and artilleryduels aglaere.

220

And all that night and all that morning the deafening rattle of rifles and countless muskets and the cries of hundreds of thousands of men gave no rest of their echoes. And amid the dreadful carnage both sides toiled all day, digging, setting gabions and dragging up cannons, which opened a new fire at each other as quickly as they were brought and placed into position. All day, grapeshot, shells, and round shot and canister swept the trenches and crashed through the palasades, while the Angelinians returned the fire with the same frightful effect. General Franklinia Hypocrite of the rebes had been cut in two by a cannon shot, while directing his gunners, which demorilised the assailants, but nevertheless they held to the seige and attack all that next night and the next morning, being reinforced by three hundred and thirty thousand men, and now they planted their artillery against h the stockades, and beat down its ramparts and dismounted the christian guns, until the Angelinians after a brave defense were forced to abandon the fortifications, and the Glandelinians rushing in assailed all the women and children, who could not get away and follow the Angelinians, cutting them and the Angelinians down without mercy. At ten oclock the assailants fell in with the other body of the retreating christians and in the bloody conflict tha that ensued, general Abercrombie the favorite of the Glandelinians army was shot sho dead and the Glandelinians account of the loss of their leader, became disconcerted, newer fresh rebels came up the Glandelinians recovered and after reforming prepared to storm the main christian lines, and advancing to the attack, they saw before them a long line of breastworks of uncommon height and thickness and which extended for thirty miles, the christian armies were drawn up behind it, their heads l alone being visible as they leveled their muskets against the assailants, while a hundred yards in front of the works the ground was covered and felled with trees with sharpened branches pointing outward. However the signal for the assault was given, the Glandelinians rushed forward to the assault. A tremendous fire met and smote the whole gray surge from one end to the other with gaps. Thousands fell in one single rush. In vain the gray coats, screaming with rage, howed with their brandsi broadw broadswords, and pikes, among the branches, struggling fiercely to get at the Angelinians. In vain the Glandelinians with their deep tones tossed shorts, rushed on in heavy columns and surging against the works in many hundreds of thousands. A fearful tempest of market balls, grape, shells and canister met them, and two hundred and fifty Angelinian gatkling guns swept the ground for all the length of the line of charge with dreadful carnage. Hundreds of the Glandelinian officers and tens of thousands of men fell but the survivors forced their way through the branches, past the long ma went, climbed the breastworks at all points like a human wave, and leaped among the Angelinians, but they were cut down, bayonetted and shot by many more thousands and thirty thousand were captured and massacred by the Angelinians. The Glandelinians fought for two hours with this determined valor and superhuman desperation, and when this line was repulsed brigade after brigade division after division went against the christian line, only to be reduced to fragments, this Angelinian position being the front of the main line seemed impregnable, and fat length having lost many tens may scores of thousands of their comrades in slain alone, the Glandelinians drew off leaving thousands of their dead scattered scattered on the ground for the very twenty or thirty miles of their most extensive charge in this part of the fire. These fatal lines of the christians did not daunt the enemy however, and receiving more reinforcements made attack after attack, suffering the crushing and mangling of many brigades, or the destruction of whole columns and did not desist untill over ninty thousand of their six hundred and ninty thousand had fallen dead on that disasterious day. Over two hundred thousand of them were wounded.

On the twenty second of September the Glandelinians resumed their assau,t but the christian gunners were inexcassable, and they fairly thore tore the enemys lines through and through with a plunging fire of m uskotry and shells mingled with grape and canisters. As they neared the christian lines anew, the batteries again began to dartsheet after sheet of flame, which extended along the whole christian line, then the main line of works burst out like volcanoes, and the undulating flashes ran like lighting along from every position, and the strong long surging enemy lines ten deep and miles long were shattered by this wither with withering annihilating fire, and the vast very air seemed filled with every manner of combustible, mixed with shells, looking like fireworks, bombs, grenades, while all the christian cannon, swivel guns seemed loaded to the throat, and the effect among the enemys advancing lines was indeed terrific. The Glandelinians at the sudden seemingly eruption of long positions, the din of the thousands of explosions, and the showers of grapeshot and canister and shells that rattled among the tree tops, recoiled in consternation, but the main body however pushed on. The cannon fairly blazed with redoubled fury, the shells hissed and roared like a hurricane, long lines of musketry twenty miles or more in extent, spouted sheets of flashes as long. Yet on moved the insane reckless assailants, and one columns after another rade assault after assault, all that day, carrying a portion of the thundering line of batteries time and again and even forcing the christian line out of their position, but every time they were met by reinforcements, and hundreds of thousands hundreds of thousands of Angelinian sharpshooters attacked them in the rear, and the other batteries not taken showered shot shell and grape upon the rebels driving them back again with the most unendurable loosse.



22I

At night there was a full moon, the storm of shells and round shot and high explosives upon the christian lines, and the next day eighteen hundred dwelling houses in the city itself and six great cathr cathedrals, and nine convents were burned by the exploding shells. At eight oclock the assaults were again resumed, and for a time the christians on the center were driven back with still heavier losses upon the main columns in the rear, who stood their ground and at last repulsed the assailants once more, while the christian batteries played on the left wing of the enemy with an effect extremely annoying. All the mornorning elsewhere there were ceaseless artillary fights, between breastworks, fortifications, and batteries, and during the following night the officers and men watched the cannons flashing and thundering from the heights of the Glandelinian positions on one side, and those of the Angelinians on t he other, and th e shells sailing through the sky in fiery semid semicircles semicircles. Often the gloom was lighted up by the glow of burning houses in Candinia kindled by these dairy shells. One of the Angelinian officers on the twenty fifth of September 19XX very nigh pa paid dearly with his life for spying, while he stood on the top of his first line of works. He was hastily ca, called by one of his under officers, when throwing his eyes about he saw a Glandelinian creeping under the eastern extremities of the breastworks to fire at him.

This obliged the Angelinian to retire as fast as he could our out of the rebels reach, and making up to the officer to thank him for his a attention, he told the officer that the gray coat had snapped his piece twice and the second time that it flashed in the pan at the instant he turned away from the breastworks. Another officer less fortunate had a leg broken by a shot from the opposite cliffs. An hour adter after this the lower town of Candinia was again set on fire by the Glandelinian batteries, and a hundred and sixty houses were burned in a very few hours. In the front of the upper town nearly every building was a ruin. At the generals hostpi hospitals wh which was remote enough to be safe from the bombardments, every barn, shed and garret, and even the convent and churches, were crowded with the wounded christians, and the streets were covere d with dead and wounded women and children. Two Two christian batteries each of two hundred and fifty guns were still massed upon the ensmys lines, sixty more cannon were primed, then a battery of more than four hundred and fourty heavier pieces began a furious cannonade upon the enemys entrenchments, while one hundred thousand Angelinians dashed swiftly forward, and the crisis of the night came. The batteries across the christian lines, the distant batteries of the works covering the christian charge, the cannon along the entire christian line opened together with redoubled fury and violence fairly shaking the earth with the deafening din and uproar. All the Glandelinian batteries rep replied, and amid the deafening roar of more than fully a thousand cannon, large purp purple columns about ten of these, altogether, each about fifty thousand men in number moved swiftly forward to the support of the one hu hundred thousand with utmost precipitation, without order, and without waiting for other reserve columns of ten thousand to come up, and made a rush for the Glandelinians like a long tidal wave with the purpose to attack the redoubts and palasades and force the seige to be broken. The enemy after dissolving two or three of these monsterous columns, were forced to abandon these works, but t he foremost of the assailants had no sooner gained their prize, than the thronged he lights above for miles blazed like volcanoes with musketry and cannon, and a tempest of bullets and shells fe, fell among them mowing them down in thousands. Nothing daunted, they dashed forward, again, reserving their fire, and str struggling like demons to climb the steep a ascent while with yells and shouts of;

"down with all christian dogs, and hurrah for child slavery, and for their deaths and tortures, and to the dogs with the christians" the Glandelinians at the top poured upon them a vortible monsterm of musket balls, buckshot, stones canister, r shell, grapeshot, and even gang gang shells, and rolled down an avama avalanch of big stones, and dead and wounded in multudes together rolled down the slopes bi in mortal agony. On pressed the survivors, many already bleeding from smaller wounds, and at that instant the whole of the enemys main line burst into flame and the baffled Angelinians mowed down in threes of their mos monsterous columns, drew back into the redoubt they had captured, and seeing the madness in persisting in the attack, finally retreated. Yet every hour the christian fire grew hotter, until at last three thousand christian cannon vomited death and destruction upon the main of the enemys lines. The rebels still responded with the most tremendous fury, and within the battle line farm houses and villiages of camps were a laid in ashes, and at the following night the lights of the blazing houses and fields of grain could be seen for many miles. Near a small creek during the night there was a severe skirmish skirmish followed by atrocious cruelties. A stockade at one point had been capd captured by a surprize attack, and here afterwards one thousand bodies of children with their bodies torn open, and with every trace of their entrails gone, were found strewn on the ground with with with eyes cut, and tongues protruding, and throats opened terribly. General Lewises guns being at last in pos position, presently opened fire upon a wall that was not built to bear the brunt of the heavy shot, but th e christian battp batteries almost silenced them, and on the morning of the twenty sixth, his gunners were harassed by repeated and furious attacks, which raged all day yet the gunners held with persistent bravery, untill their ammunition was spent and all the horses killed, and then they withdrew.

The christian lijes was still watched closely by the glandelinians who constantly assailed it with petty attacks.Not long after on the twenty seventh, the Angelinians again advanced upon the enemys lines, when a horrible burst of yells arose in their front, and the glandelinian guns burst in a general discharge.Half of the first few columns were mowed down, and the appalled survivors shrank back aghast.The great confusion even reached the main body,and the whole recoiled toget her, but their leaders raised their voices clear above the din of battle, ad advanced to the front, rallied their men, and led them forward t o the attack.

Again and again the glandelinians poured in their deadly volleys and again the Angelinians hesitated, but their chief leaders shouted from the van and in the madness of mingled range rage and consternation, they charge an charged and ran across the meadows n and up to the heights beyonde.It seemed as if not an enemy was th ere to oppose them.In vain the furious soldiers sought their enemy behind fences and entrenchments.The active glandelinians had fled.Yet still their guns flashed and their cannons further off roared with undiminished clamor.The Angelinians pushed forward amid the dreadful carnage, and for every pause the retiring enemy would regather to re new the attack, firing back hotly upon the front and flan flanks.There was sharp firing on both sides, a greater force of the enemy having appeared but the Angulinians v nevertheless pushed up the hill and drove them from the woods at t he point of the bayonet.There was also a scattered and distant fire along the whole line of the enemy, which again developed into deafening volleys mile m miles longe.A perfect storm of bullets was al again poured upon the christians.Having proceeded in their advance for half a mile, the Angelinians reached a poi point where close upon their front were many barns and outhouses, with many strong picket fences.Behind these and in a newly dug trench close at hand lay a multitude of glandelinian gathling guns manned by their soldiers.The gunners suffered the advanced columns to pass un unmolest unmolested but when the center and right came opposite their ambuscade of artillery, they raised a frightful yell of defiance and poured an annihilating fire among them cutting down nearly three quarters of the two wings of advance.The surviving men had well nigh fallen into a panic.

Breaking their ranks they crowded upon one another in a blind eagerness to escape the furious storm of grape and canister, and but for the presenceof their leaders, the retreat would have been turned into a flight.The enemy marked the chief general Falcon for his extraordinary bravery, and h gave him two severe wounds. Yet his exertions did not slacken for a moment.Some of the soldiers he rebuked, so some he threatened, and some he be beat with the flat of his sabre untill at length order was restored, and the fire returned with great effect.The incessant of flashes of the guns of bot h sides was again incessant and more appalling, while many hundreds of thousands of voices minbl mingled in one terrific yelo among the glandelinians alone and confused the fadu faculties of the men and drowned the shouts of their commanders.

Nearly a thousand of the poor landelinions had taken possession of a large farm house from the windows of which many as possible poured down a hot fire upon the Angelinians who tried to force their way in.Major General gurand with five thousand Angelinians made the attack, some bursting down the doors with axes, and then rushed in massacring the gray coats and setting the house afire.

General Joe Francis was also ordered t o dislodge a large force of rebels from behind some neighboring fences and small barns.He charged them with his division, and himself fell mortally wounded in the attempt.The landelinians gave way however and now the fire of the enemy being much slackened, the retreat was resumed.

No sooner had the Angelinians moved forward anew, than a large number of landelinians threw down their arms and surrendered.At a little distance lay a seargent helplessly wo wounded, raising himself on his hands and gazing with a look of despair after his retreating comrades.The s ight caught t he eye of general Sampis.That gallent soldier in true heroism ran out amid the firing to rescue the wounded man, when three shots s struck him and he fell dead.Few observed his fate, and none durst turn back to recover his body.The Angelinian detatchments pressed on greatly harassing the glangeli landelinians.Their losses would have m been much more severe, had not major general Aurand taken possession of a line of barns and outhouses and the embankments of a railroad and by covering the retreat of the Angelinians.

He entered hem with some thousands of his men, whilemany panic stricken Angelinians broke in after him in their eagerness to gain a temporary shelter.These out outhouses and barns were strong ones, and as the Angelinians soon discovered, many women and children had crowded in the shelter of the cela cellars for refuge.Wi While some of the soldiers looked in blind terror for a place of concealment, others piled packs of furniture and all else within their reach againstthe i windows and doors to serve as a barricade.Panting and breathless, their faces moist with sweat and blackened with gun powder, they thrust their muskets through the openings and fired out at the yelling assailants at intervals, a bullet flying sharply, whizzing t hrough a crevasse strikingdown a man perchance, or ripping harmlessly against the partitions.Major ge eral gurand stood on a trap door to preventthe fright ened soldiers from seeking shelter among the women and children.A bald grazed his head and buried itself in the wall.The screams of thechalf stifled women and children below in the cellar, the quavering yells without, the shouts and sinless curses of the soldiers mingled in a scene of clamor and confusion and it was long beforethe authority of general gurand could restore order.In the mantime general gaulint with his advanced party had moved forward about half a mile where hecfound some orchards and enclosures by means of which he could maintain himself untill the center and rear of his christians could arrive.From this point he detatched all the men he could spare to occupy the houses below and as soon as the soldiers began to come in from the rear



223

rear he was able t o re inforce these detatchment s untill a complete line of communicat ions were esa established with the main line and the retreat effectally secured.Within an hour th e whole force had arived with the exception of general Aurand and his men who were quitenable to come of, being besieged in the houses by over five thousand glandelinians.Fearing for their safty general gaulino proceeded to t he houses wh with a large force, directed by the firing, and where they opened a withering fire which swept the enemys lines and completely scattered the assailants.Aurand and his party now came oiud and marched or retreated down the road keeping up a constant fire upon th the enemy who appeared again, and united with gaulino who resumed his retreat falling back from house to house, joined in succession by the parties sent to garrison each.The glandelinians followed, whooping ,yelling and hot hooting in great numbers.Yet the christian batteries were trained upon them, and whose volleys of shells literally blew all the houses t o pieces, and committed such havoc among the enemys lines that they were compelled to retire.

On the twenty eight came the final attack made by the christians themselves.As they advanced in heavy columns or heavier columns ever seen during the b ttle three batteries plied with them wih orrents of grape and canister, shells and high explosives and five h undred and fift y thousand landelinians fullisiladed them in front, and flanks.Over all the plians, from behind breastworks, and knolls and the edge, on top of hills, puffs of smoke sprang incessantly from the guns of the landelinians.Skirmishers were thrown out before the lines to hold the christian assailants in check, and the soldiers were ordered to lie down on the ground to avoid the shot.The firing was the liveliest on the christian left, where score of thousands of sharpshooters got under the edge of the declivity of the thickets, and behind breastworks whencothey mowed down ranks of the christians.Two hundred field pieces fired upon the c advancing Angelinians, with shells, round shot, and grape and canister, but the survivors camecn, uttering loud shouts and firing as soon as they were within range.

When the Angelinians were within fourty pas paces, the cord word of command rang out and a sharp crash of musketry rang out all along the line.The volleys were delivered with remarkable precision.In the battalions of the center, which had suffered worse ff from the storm of bullets by the landelinians,, the simultaneous explosion was afterwards said by the Angelinian officers to have sounded like hundreds of thousands of big guns in a sudden cannonade.

Several more resounding volleys follow along the whole gray line, and then there was a furious clattering storm of fire that lasted for twenty five minutes.When the smoke rose for a minute a ni miserable s ight was revealed. The ground was paved with t he dead and wounded, the advancing masses of christians having stopped short, and turned into a frantic mob, shouting, cursing, and gesticulating.The order was given to charge.Then over the fields rose the cheers of the glandelinians, moc mowed with the fierce yell of the lower classes.Some of the glandelinians pushed forward with the bayonet, many advanced firing heavily.The clans clansmen drew their sabres and dashed on keen and swift as blood hounds.

At the christian right th eir columns were broken to pieces.A brisk fire was still kept up chiefly by the sharpshooters from the bus hes and cornfields where they h ad lain for an hour or more.both the chief-leaders on both sides had fallen.As the Angelinians retired to th eir works, the glandelinians made a fierce counter assault along the entire twenty miles of the christ ian lines, and their guns opened a counter fire followed by fright ful musketry discharges, and now the whole christian line poured a perfect fire, and soon an army of dead lay upon the ground.Yet the survivors swarmed ove r the works, and thechristians began to give way everywhere, and the glandelinians felt sure that another day would give them the possession of gondinia.

The day whilethe last severe action was going on near glsidinia over the capture of violet and her sisters a battlestorm more violent than ever known before was heard to howl, roar and thunder through the forests of Galverine for many miles shot and shell of every description fairly tearing down the tress for countless masbers.Most forlorn was the flight of thousands of inhibatants in the battle stricken city of gondinia, and when night closed on the fearful sight what dreams of te rror man may not have haunted the helpless women and children who crouched bezeath the cellars.It was the night of the twenty eight of september.Floods of grape and canister fell like drenching rain upon the Angelinians, who labored as they could to push on and as the full night came on the battattle increased in great violence.Despiedes pite the fury of the hurricane of battle general vivians army which defended gondinia having also known of the grave situation at vivian dicky, via garma and gulio Gallio, and knowing that if gondinia would be captured there would be no hope of ever retaking vivian dicky, general Vivian decided to strike a terrible blow by moving his full force of fifty million men around the stubborn besieging eb enemy, by the way of the gic-Thirther un, e go tward the Rio-gallester gun and come upon the rear of the assailants and aid the besieged and save th em before it was too late.And so his own Angelinians continually pushed on in their own fierce attack, now toiling across inundated marshes, formed by recent rainstorms, waist deep in bulrishes and mud, now filing through the open forest to the moan and roar of the distant storm of battle, now hacking their way through palmetto thickets, and now turning from their paths to shun, pools, quagmires cypress swamps, of hammock, matted with impenetrable bushes, brambles, and vines and quicksand.

224

Yet they were closely perupersued, and soon were cut off from escape, surrounded and all of the Glandelinians cut down none recieving any quarter.The little girls were therefore rescued.The loss of the christian side was about one thousand five hundred in killed and wounded out of twenty thousand men, while the rebel loss was about one thousand six hundred none being taken prisoners.Then the Angelinians under a hot fire from the enemys batteries in the distance, retreated to their own lines.Violet and her sisters after relating their experience to general Hanson vivian, went to their own quarters, disguisted because their attempt had been a complete failure and horrified in the results of their capture by the enemys.

General Hanson learning of King vivians advance around Vivian Dickey and tward Galverine sixty miles north, and of his bloody conflict at Landinias Ln Lane near Gondinia, decided to see what was going to take place, for since general Manley was preparing to retreat northward feared the rebl general would do all in his power to intercept his brother Robert vivian, and so he decided to go out and scout and watch Manleys intentions or preparations.He immediately collected a score of general officers and five thousand men and though many other generals tried to per persaude Hanson not to go for it was extremely danverous, he told them to mind their own buisness, and started for the direction of the enemys lines.

"I'll get back all right" He said determinedly, "and I would like to see the Glandelinian Glandelinian skunk I'm afraid of, and I'm going to atr attempt this at any risk so do not try to hinder me or I'm liable to get angry.I'm not in a humor to be monkeying with any one just now, the way the situation of the war is, and I will stand for no interference, not even from my own superiors themselves if they trid to do so and were here.It's my duty to do this and I'm going come what may.So mind your own buisness."

The officers and soldiers who were with him, marveled at general Hansons manners, as he led them tward the bushes out of range of the enemys batteries, and searchlights and conse aled them and h imself from the enemys view. He drove off a herd of cattle and pretending withthe halp of his disguised men to drive them tward the enemys lines, and by this was able to make the insurgents think that he and his own men were some of the Glandelinians returning from a big forage.go they did not open fire with their guns, and he alone all of a sudden came upon a large group of men wearing gray uniforms, and seeing their faces observed that two generals wit were with them, being Calmannia Ghoemannia and Dicknell, and some of the other generals who had befriended Violet and her sisters.Even at that distance what a sight met his eyes.As far as he could see in the moon, moon, moonlight, was nothing but a seemingly el endless city of tents, long lines of breastworks, with hundreds of mounted cannon prepatoray to move to the rear, men working in removing tents, puting out camp fires, lines of batteries on hills moving of, fortifications of every kind burning, and wagon trains already going.He saw that he could go no further for it was exci exceedingly dangerous to go through the enemseenemys lines, espocially in his uniform, for he was not disguised though the men wevere with him, and yet in the far distance he could see long lines of lights glimmering and going out to relight again, and this was believed to be children buring at the stake.Even where he was he could see miserable looking child slaves within the rebel lines, being driven to night work by the Glandelinians, while immense columns or long lines of little girls and boys wereentering or leaving the smoke covered city of tents, guarded by many Glandelinians armed with bayonets, and the sight of this strange preparation for the retreat general Hanson never forgot.The sadness of the children, and th eir pleading wi wi wistful looks could not be described.Yet he saw some of them fairly raise their eyes tward heaven no doubt imploring God to save them from this terrible hell like bondage, and even slaught er.To save himself from detection by the generals who were standing in a group talking in low tones, general Hanson had to hide behind some wide oak trees, and at the conduct of the innocent slaves which he saw through his powerful glasses, he realized that many of these hardly had four hours of sleep at night.No doubt the death lists of th ese innocents amounted to tens of thousands as he heard general Ghoemannia say to one of his officers, and at this Hanson had all he could do to supress his rage.After he had observed these horrors for an hour, general Hanson started to retrace his steps, when s all of a sudden he encountered a group of officers, who stopped him and said;

"Who are you stranger in purple red u j uniform.What are you doing in these lesal localities?I believe you are a spy.and I will have to take you in."

"Do you don't if I can help it." Answred Hanson.and he dashed off. Calmannia Ghoemannia in the other group saw him dash off and cring that he acted suspicious opened fire and upon many of his retreating men bringing down three of the officers.Even now aware of Glandelinian officers and hundreds of men came running up, and seeing Hanson and the soldiers dashing off at full speed started in persuit firing rapidly, and bringing down his officers and men at every shot.Yet though his followers were being destroyed, general Hanson seemd to bear a charmed life, for he escaped and dicappeared among the foliage, some of the Glandelinian batteries opening fire, upon the spot where he had been seen running before, and following him up at g closerange, and four times he was missed by high explosives, which brought down hundreds of his christian followers.Hiding in a large bush Hanson peered out, and saw many Glandelinians searching for him in al all directions.



225

He det ermined to fire or use his strength if the Glandelinians came too near his hiding place, and therefore looked over his pistols to seeif every chamber was loaded.The Glandelinians in the foremost part of the swarm approached nearer, while distance flashlights flashd to aid them sweeping their bliding glare over the spot to give them aid.Yetthey did not even overlook the bush among which general Hanson was hiding, and one of the Glandelinians decided to set it on fire, and did so, and Hanson seeing they were too many t cope with successfully in a burning brush, darted away, but he was sen and there was a general discharge of musketry, and several balls h gave him flesh wounds on the shoulder.Despite his wounds he quickly rushed down the slopes of a low hill, another storm of bullets whistling closeabout him, and observing a perfect swarm of gray coats coming down at breakneck speed tward him, sprang behind a tree with fifty of the surviving men who had still followed him, and all of these from their shelter opened a withering fire bringing down scores of the e persuing Glandelinians at every shot.The Glandelinians in front halted for a moment but those in behind pressed them forward and therefore the rebels continued to descend, some returning the fire just as briskly, and knowing that he and his men would soon be surrounded, general Hanson again ordred ordered the retreat, and they therefore ran down the hill the rest of the way, and though the Glandelinians fired one heavy volley after another ,any of the bullets only went wide, some went through Hansons purple coat, which was as big as an overcoat, and a score more of his men dropped.Still the Glandelinians still the Glandelinians continue to dash down after him, yelling like demons, and shouting to him to st o; stop but Hanson only laughed and cried back;

"Can you stop me, you dirty gray backs, who defile your fingers nadand hands with the blood of innocent children?Don't you know if you will catch me you will catch me in another world and not here, and you will not be able to take me alive either."

He then sped on and seeing the tents of the christian armies in the far distance, ran all the faster, followed by his th irty surviving men, theenemy rushing after him as fast as they could, but not firing any more as he they knew he was out of range.But now one of the batteries was traind u upon theside of the hil from an angular rebl position nar by, and Hanson was confused when several shells exploded above and close to him.Yet he managed to get xo some shelter in a steep ravine, and the screaming shells only swept over him without do n doing any damage.As he soon left the ravine when the shelling stopped he drew nearer to the christian lines, but his persuers were not discouraged, and were gaining fast on him.He fired at them, bringing down six, and continued on his retreat the thirty soldiers following him also firing upon the rebels, the enemy yelling and firing in return and dashing after him still.They persued him up to the very christian lines, and would have succeeded in overcoming him, but a large number of Angelinians dashed up to his rescue, and drove off the rebels after a furious conflict, capturing fifc five officers ad nearlyne nearly thirty men.

"They chased me like bloodhounds." said Hanson with a laugh."I told them they could not catch me, and I have kept my word through the protection of Jesus Christ."

Several of his officers came up w i while he was preparing to move his own army and he said;

"I told you I would get back did I not?But I had a thrilling time of it.If it had not been one for one of the rebels, I would have beenable to get here without trouble of any kind, but he had to show me up as soon as I was starting away from my hiding place.and as I ran Calmannia Ghoemannia saw me and tried to shoot me down see that the soldiers are prepared as quickly as possible for I fear Manley to moving from his position as I have heard from the conversation I overhard that most of Manleys army is going to leave Gondinia, and will to morrow morning be thrown across the Mic-Hollester run On pontoon bridges and will move north ward tward Galverine, and that he may throw his army forward to attaci- my brother Robert vivian who has been reinforced from armies advancing from Dorothy Gale after his defeat at Gondinia, and so we may be called to come to his aid, for he cannot cope with Manley and Lucillie ickson alone, and the enemy is too strong in force.See that all tell their confession to the priests, and recieve their Holy Communion before the morning dawns."

Then saluting he went inside his own tent and the officers went to obey his commands, for even before four -o-lc o-clock in the morning the army may have to start its march, and make preparations for another battle which will decide probably on the fate of the three cities of Gondinia, vivian Dickey and Galverine.Violet and her sisters also had confessed to their own priests, though of course they had hardly any sins to tell and were allowed to recieve Holy Communion every day.They had been disgusted over their recent f failure in their spying trip, and so Violet and her sisters decided to try again before the morning dawned, for the prop prospect of the coming advance they would not get any sleep for some time.This time they did not put on any disguise, for they now realized that disguises were useless, when within sight of such e enemies, as thee these Glandelinians could read them through and through.

226

As they bent before the rainy tempest, the water tricl trickled from their hats, crept clammy and cold betwixt the uniforms and the skins, and when they madetheir wt wretched bivouac their bed was the spongy soil, andthe exhaustless clouds their tents .That morning found the vanguard in a deep forest of oaks and pines, and evergreens less than a mile from the besieging forces at gondinia, and all around was one grat great morass.In pitchy darkness, ddeep in weeds and water, worn with toil and lack of sleep, drenched to the skin, th eir provisions spoiled, their ammunition wet, and their spirits chilled out of them they marched in shivering columns praying all the while t o the blessed Virgin or to God.Groping and stumb ling in the dark among the trees, roots and underbrush, bufft buffeted by wind and rain, and lashed in their faces by the recoiling boughs, which they could not see they soon lost their way, fell into confusion and most of the army came to a stande But soon a glimmer of returning day came t o their aid, and showed them the dusky sky, the dark columns of th e so surrounding trees.General Vivian ordered his officers to order the men under pain of death.They obeyed and presently emerging from the forest, could dimply on the twenty eight of September disce discern long lines of gray not far off, moving on toward Gondinia.Though frequently annoyed on the next day by ten furious counter attacks, the advance of the christians was unchecked, and the enemy though being reinforced every day like the christians, who were always increasing in numbers from other armies moving to their aid, were compelled to resuse their withdrawl withdrawals.King Vivian now advanced on Gondinia and the whole gray linethere poured a stream of fire upon the first wave of assailants.The havoc was indescribable but general Baldoldi whose division was threatened with annihilation was compelled to withdraw, and at the same time general Wolfe attempted to flank the enemy out of the their strongpositions.But that encountered strong forces at these points which attacked these generals most furiously and t though they held their ground for four hours these commanders though having overwhelming numbers, from ignorance of the strength of the enemy, were compelled to retire, and the rebels not satisfied pressed the advantage, attacking general Gendhamsans lines with the most merciless fury and crushing it to fragments in a very few hours with the leader martally wounded.Meanwhile greater christian forces were thrown against these great Clandelinians columns while over three hundred Angelinian guns swept and tore the gray lines to shreds, and the main line until the most terrible carnage of the war at Gondinia especially, for here, though almost unbelieved one undred thousand fell within fifteen minutes. But the main forces of the Clandelinians not realising the greater strength of general Robert Vivians christian army, was soon carrying all before them, and in the frightful carnage fourty eight great christian generals went down mangled and bleeding.Indeed it was for this part, one of the bloodiest battles of the war for really now over nine million four hundred thousand Clandelinians were thrown against the christian lines with sledge hammer force, and also for a time over ten million christians for nearly three hours, cut to pieces and routed for ten miles were in the most greatest confusion.

The cause of this was that the first few days, before King Vivian came within sight of Gondinia, over sixty million Clandelinians under general Gaten and general Colonial Ga Gandebookinia had advanced to reinforce Manley in his endr endeavors to stop Hansons advance on Norma Catherine but wasxsent northward by Manley to help general Gallen to capture Gondinia and therefore had encountered the big christian forces advancing northward.General Vivian did not know of the disaster untill nearly two o-clock when several officers came up to him reporting, that over twelve million, six hundred and seventy eight thousand of his men were already down in killed and wounded, and that another great division of his men were already cut up and routed, and that the battle was lost, unless he could do something to stem the tide of the enemys victorious advance.King Robert Vivian was fen frenzy stricken, and for a time did not know what to do sothere was only one o hope a forlorn hope at that(got your hat) and that wx was to mass his main batteries, and throw his main forces upon the enemy.He also wanted to know the strength of the foe, but no one could never tell, and even officers who came in with reports that were not exaggerating, he knew that over five million were really killed and wounded, but that over twelve million had been taken prisoner by th e enemy. It took him an hour to get his main batteries into action, which soon fussiladed the advancing rebel lines, tearing them to fragments, while ten million men were thrown against them in series upon series of big columns.Yet all was in vain.there seemed no hope of checking the enemys advance, whose covering artillery whererecshelling his lines with thirty five thousand shells per hour.Five thousand christian cannon did their best to hammer back and again tore the enemys lines to pieces, but the advance of the foe was not stopped, and so Vivian within a few hours had thrown his whole remaining force against the advancing foe.The struggle now was fearful, and almost pseternatural but notwithstanding the heavy assaults of many millions of men, the Clandelinians held their formations unbroken, and soon rolled up Kin King Vivians right wing with the most intolerable loss. At night the furious battle still continued at several points, but the Angelinians holding their really superior enemy at bay managed to withdraw, and make a stand at one new point.

On the morning King Vivian was again compelled to retreat, slowly southward, having indeed met a crushing defeat.After fieri fierce fighting from house to house the Clandelinians captured the city of Gondinia the Clandelinians being 56,789,335 strong and indeed the whole city was in terror, but nevertheless though furious fighters as the Clandelinians were they did not dare continue in their horrible massacres and so the remaining helpless non-combatants were not





molested or even deprived of their belongings and without doing any damage of any kind on the twenty ninth of September hearing of theapproachov of a vast christian army under Whilliamsberger Zimmermann the Clandelinians in consternation withdrew from Gondinia and tretreated northward, to th e great relief of ge eral Vivian.

even after general Hanson Vivians repulse at the series of battles of Gondinia and in th e night battle in his efforts to rescue Violet and her sisters, he had intended to make another assault, and had been preai preparing to do so when his chief advisers advisers warned him that the enemys positions was unassailable, and that he only would me with disaster that he would never r ecover from so he withdrew and so more fighting went on thereafwaring however that Manley was withdrawing from Gindinia on account of the near approach of Whilliamsberger Zimmermannians army and of General Vivians advance and fierce attack at Gondinia, Violet and her sisters decided to take the chances of going to Norma Catherine or any portion of Vivian Vickey and see if any more of the people were slain there, not n knowing that no one could ever get there at such a distance it was and in these times so Violet and her sisters waited untill night time before going, for yet the two opposing armies were so close toget her, that it was impossible to get through Manleys lines in the day time, and impossible just now to spy on the enemy at all times.No signal stat ions could be builded here, not even on either side, an on account of the frowning batteries, and sharpshooters behind the long stone walls on Culverinia Hills, and the batteries on Mt Catherine in possession of the christ christians.Even the boyscouts on either side dared not appear within range of the e canj cannon which were belching flame andsmoke.

At pitch dark Violet and her sisters disguised themselves as Clandelinian boyscouts, and set off toward the west.They had difficult work despite the darkness for the flashlights on the enemys positions were flashing back and forth incessantly, and once they came near being struck by the dazzling glare of one of the lights.Every now and then several batteries seemingly in front of the brave litt little girls would flash and roar with ear splitting crashes and detonations, and many times shells and e grape exploded dangerously close to them.Yet they managed toescape the searchlights of the enemy, and their thundering batteries, but in nearing the rebel lines they obe observed a seemingly endless city of tents, loom ing up before them in the darkness, and also s saw many guards walking up and down, and strong sarh searchlights were flashing the whole ground to view, so that no spies orvany hostile person could pas the sun sentinal lines.Seeing it useless Violet and her sisters were about to turn back, when they were at once seized from behind, and found themselves in th e hands of several Clandelinian officers, who at once took the little girls before general John Jadkan Manley.

"These little striplings were spying on us, or trying to get into our lines one thing or another," said one of the generals.

"So they are spies, and in boys clothes eh. Who are they I wonder. Bring them closer so I can see their faces."

The Clandelinians who had charge of them di did so.

"The Vivian girl Princeess of Abbieannia," gasped Manley in consternation. "The daughters of the great Abbieannian King known as general Robert Angelis Vivian. Well this is a very important capture indeed. I have even promished a great reward for them, and even as I have to execute spies without any trials whatever, or even chances to say their last words, or prayers, I will do the same to these. Take about six hundred men outside in the field and see to their executions. I would assassinate them if they were spies or not, for I would give anything to full fill my terrible vow of revenge on general Hanson Vivian my bib bitterest foe so badd bad they are not his daughters, for then I could strike the blow more heavily."

About six hundred men were collected "(for is it take six hundred men to shoot seven unarmed children,) and with these the little girls were led outside the lines. The Clandelinians who commanded the executioners, decided to put them to death by torture, and by fire. The seven little prisoners were bound up to seven trees, all seperately, and the Clandelinians were about to start in with their torture, when a large force of Angelinian cavarly appeared which had been out scouting, and Colonel Costellic w o was ibb inthe lead and seeing what the enemy were up to and who the girls were, charged the rebels, cut them nearly all down, and rescued the little girls, and retreated just as fourteen cannon opens on the spot, where they had been slaughtering the six hundred Clandelinians before. But this was not all. The surviving Clandelinians raised a hue and cry, rousing the Clandelinians back in camp, and over a thousand Clandelinians on horse h orseback went in persuit of the daring abductors, who as they were told outnumbered them a great deal. They met on the edge of the woods, and made a fierce assault upon each other. The struggled raged desperately for nearly an hour and a half and in the close melee some of the Clandelinians succeeded in getting the little girls again, and being worsted retreated, keeping up a furious fussiladge. But another column of mounted christ ians appeared in their way, and soon the Clandelinians were compelled to change th eir course of retreretreat .

228

they succeeded in getting within sight of the tents of the enemys lines a second time and discovered as Manson had thht hasty preparations for a retr retreat was being made, and that artillery,baggage, wagons, and other trains, artillery and gun cassions and large troops of soldiers were moving off tward the north, under the tremendous roll of drums.As they came upon a high rise of ground, they heard some voices below, and though as yet not having any intentions of spying on the enemy, they could not resist the temptation to hear what these men were conversing about, a and so they leand over cautiously and looked down.The moonlight revealed to them several glandelinian generals there-there, and one was general Federal himself, and the other general ohn Manley their probable bib bitterest foe.

They hard geneal Manley say to Federal;

"Thosechristian dogs under general obert Anflic ivian are henming in on the city of alverine by his time, and something must be done, while we at the same time securethe safty of the portions of ivian ickey called orma Catherine and ulio Callic, so that in case of fearful engagement all along the river of ic-Hollester gun, where it is threatenening, the Angelinians would not succeed in regaining possession of any p portion of the city or of alvering for once they doit all w b will be up with ur caue cause, for then the National aurthorities will crush us.If we could only strike ivians main flank and rear, androll u his whole army or capture itand the king, We could accomplish something probably worth while and win a great victory and thewhole war besides.My plan is this;;;;

Crack, crack,of crack, bange

violehad pushed against an old rotten log in her eagerness to catch more plainly what the generals of the landelinians were saying, and from the force of her pressure against it it rolled away from her, breaking large twigs, which made the loud sounds, and whe the landelinian generals turned to seewhat it was, they saw a long log rolling down the slight rise of ground, and dashing headlong for them pell-mell.hey tried frantically to dart out out of the way, but the log was much q quicker than they, and Manley and ederal were sent sprawling, the log rolling over the mathe imprecations of the landelinians was frightful and also the obscene language and blasphemies thky utterede

"onfound those infernal logs or anything."Gissed the main general as he staggered to his feet, much bruised and batterede"It seems as if nature tries t o interfere with our plans."

"It must have been started by o some one, and it came from the top of t hat mounde" said Federal with awiry looke.As he said this he start ed for the rise of ground swift ly, the other generals cursing and swearing like demons.Violet and her sisters saw them coming and knew they were not in any moon to be trifled with, and moved away, and when the glandelinians reached their hidingplace, they saw no one there.

"There has been more than six persons here all right."Muttered Federal."for here are their front pr foot prints and they have gone that way." One of the generals, as the flashlights glared blindly tward the hiding places of the little girls, several little girls were just seen darting into a thicket, and simultaneously fo-simultaneously v burst forth thegear of artillery.

"h They are the ivian girls."exclaimed Manley""nd they must be caught.We must get the little devils dead or alive.Arouse the men in the rear of the camp quick." General Shoemann fired a number of shots and raised a hue and cry, and soon private soldiers came swarming about them.

"Watch those little imps"Said Manley.""hey a re the ivian girls."

The landelinians yelling like demons rushed after them, firing rapidly, and a st orm of bullets passed dangerously close to the little girls, and the distant cannons boomed with renewed fury, the shells bursting around them with bright blue flashes, and their detonations though yeyards away from them were earsplitting.Also aperfect swarm of landelinians now rushed after them as fast as they couldA score of the landelinians out of a column that was moving northward, came rushing in front of the fugitives, but the little girls seeing it was the only way to gregat through brought some of them down with well aimed shots, wounding them severely, and violet dealt theanr nearest who rushed at her a hard blow in the head knocking him head over heels with a l loud yells.Th Yet the landelinians behind were coming on swiftly, the whole column being aroused, and swarming up from three directions, to capture them.Two of the landelinians now overtaking the li little girls, sprang at violet and Jennie with a shout, but they also were shot down with severe wounds in their legs, and three morerushing up, were brought down in a heap.But t he little girls were more in a deadlier peril, for now the landelinians were closing in round the fugitives on every side.Yet they rushed tward the masses accidentally in front of them, muttering some prayers, and firing their pist ols, hammering away and bring down the foolish landelinians in considerable numbers wounding them all.This caug cu caused a small branch to be visible, and the little girls picking up long sticks, rushed through stricking right and left and causing great confusio .Yet as they sped on the furious landelinians recovered, and seeing them escaping co continued tnethe chase with louder yells.A bullet struck Jennie in the side of the neck, glancing off but leaving a pi painful wound, and police received a wound in the hand.The landelinians pressed on after them, and now a detatchment of cavarly appeared su u suddenly from an unexpected quarter, and immdiately captured the little girls, slinging them upon their own horses, and raced off, when there was a blinding flash of musketry, and a score of the cavarly men fell from their horses y and then a large force of winkie Abyssinkilians ap eareds.The landelinians quickly responded, but the Abyssinkilians rushed upon them, and then



229

bot h sides were mingled in a confused hand to hand fight, but the landelinians being worsted, and suffering heavy loss, and seeing that these Abyssinkilians were but the advance guard of a vast army coming up, sped away with the little girls still in their grasp, and the Abyssin, AyAbyssinkilians in hot persuit , the Abbissanian general crying to the greycoats to stop.Yet the landelinians had been reinforced, from another section of the pers uers, and they hastens on with the Abyssinkilians behind thes, and were about to turn and face their persuers , when suddenly along a p intheir path along a cross road, appeared a large division of purple coats, advancing with precision, and most of these seeing the landelinians and seeing who the persuers were, and also the prisoners, at once left the ranks without recieveing any commands, and set upon the landelinians without any commands with terrible violence.The landelinians being placed between two fires, were furious, and fought like demons.They mowed scores, of the christians down, clubbed many more to death, and after desperate fighting managed to make a tremendous gap in the christian lines, through which they retreated, after delivering a withering fire and a tumult of bayonets, which for a moment checked the fury of the Angelinians.But thousands of the Angelinians followed and opened fire againMany of the gray coats dropped, but the survivors continued to retreat. they soon outdistanced their persuers, knowing the dark recesses of the woods, better than the Angelinians, and s no sooner had they reached the opening of the woods, when they came to a glen fairly packed with the advancing christians, and those seeing the landelinians becape became confused for a moment, but the others opened a terrific fire, and then made a rush with fixed bayonets, mingling with the surprised landelinians in a horrible mixup, of pikes, lances, bayonets and sabres and pistols.In the terrific melee, a number of the Angelinians had managed to secure violet and her sisters from the landelinians, but from the rebel lines another force of landelinians had come on at hearing the firing, and rushed to the aid of their comrades, and the fighting grew more fierce and sanguinary , the Angelinians in possession of the little girls, struggling with the fury of desperation and with all their might to prevent violet and her sisters from being re retakene.But now Calmannis Shoemannis appeared with a great force of landelinians, and the new comers seeing their comrades hard pressed by heavy columns of the christians, opened a destructive fire upon them,and then also charged among them, and the panlemonmain of hand to hand fighting in the dim light of the moon was a scene of slaughter never to be forgotten by the ivian girls.Hy sannibals at clost qu quarters in a fierce combat could not make a more scene.

The Angelinians who kept up a galling fire at close range, or fought pistol dules and bayonet fights face to face, mowed the greycoats down in frightful numbers, while the landelinians being impelling in hundreds by bristling rings of bayonets, and sabres, in were in a great confusion of fury and consternation.But soon another detatchment appeared coming down the road, joining the seemingly endless line of christians, and now the landelinians fought like enraged lions, held at bay in a corner, but amid the fearful carnage though even being worsted, sos of the landelinians managed to recapture the little girls, and seeing anotr another force of Angelinians approaching from another direction proceeded to make their escape, their comrades opening a murderous valley, upon the Angelinians behind moving down one thousand in thate that fearful discharge.But general oswell gaster johnston, who was in command of this big force of christians, one eight of which were engaged, was aroused by the tremendous firing and smell of powder smoke, and he rode up in the direction of the conflict , and seeing the little captives and the Angelinians struggling desperately to rescue them, cried the men he commanded and who he brought up to close in, and not let one of the landelinians escape.In the comdist continuesing of the confusion and carnage, which came when the other Angelinians at his appearance burst ranks and charged, the little girls managed to escape o on their own account, and johnston seeing this held the ever increasing force of the enemy in check, untill they were out of their reach, then he managed to bring up other sections of his , line to the scene of the frightful carnage, and these pressed upon the enemy preventing them from breaching the line.For an hour more with the-loss of thousands on both sides the s struggles struggle raged, and the glandelinians despite the odd odds against them, were now slowly driving the Angelinians back. Other forces of the christian lines were also held in check by Calmannis Shoemannis, and here two thousand had fallen in fifteen minutes.At last seeing it useless to continue the fight, and seeing that the prisoners had escaped, the landelinians being so heavily overwhelmed and threatened with destruction, withdrew in confusion, having lost six thousand five hundred men in killed and wounded, and nearly twelve thousand in prisoners.The landelinian force was about fourty thousand strong.The christian loss was about six thousand eight hundred and eighty nine in killed and wounded, and two thousand in prisoners.Though discovered on account of the tell-tale leg, violet and her sisters had not failed this time, having learned that the enemy had planned to give general ivian battle in full force at alverine or on the ic-Hollester gun near Valverine Mills, and so the little girls decided to go back to the christian lines, and notify their uncle before it was too late.General oswell gaster Johnston had now made a furious counter charge with 30,000 men crushing the wicked landelinians who were retreating, and putting the survivors to rout, and capturing two thousand more prisoners.As the conflict raged near a small town called Mary Stanchin the battle soon received that name.

230

Aft er they had escaped, violet and her sisters were surprised to observe that the enemys searchlights were more numerous, and ve reaching out morecfurther with their glare, as they vn ventured into an open meadow.hen a bright dazzling glare of the nearest searchlight, shone fu full upon them.They realized they were in for it again, but also there was a hot time in the lines of the de-camping enemy, when this litt light revealed the little girls.However no w matter where the little girls tried to go to hide the light followed them and now the m booming of several cannon were heard.

"We must save ourselves somehow."spoke violet."I'll try to blot that searchlight outwith a shot from this rifle I captured during the battle.That That is if the range is not too long."

Just as she spo ke the glowing wake of shells, were seen approaching, and from their screeming, violet and her sisters realized they were high explosives, and one of them were coming for them at that.Despite the lights following them the little girls scattered, and just in time, for one of the shells exploded in the very spot where they had been standing a few minutes before, the scene before them resembling the shooting clouds and flame of some great volcanic eruption, and they were almost deafened for a rfew minutes by the loud crash.Yet more big cannon boomed more nearer, and more schlls ofsmaller variety s exploded dangerously near them showeing them with torrents of fine dust and earth.

"We have got to hide somewhere"said voice with alarm."or if we don't we will draw the full fire of the batteries.We have been discovered now as it seems, and there is no chance of reaching the christian lines unless we go where those lights don't shine on us."

Her sisters knew that she was right.Hide somewhere they must, for the thunder of distant cannon was more continuous, and the flashing of the lights incessant. Three sharpnell shells came near hitting them, and more were expleding with ear splitting crashes on all sides.Where to hide they knew not, for not even bue bushes or trees were safe at this moment.

"The best thing to do is to shoot their lights if we cans"said violet"or there is no place within sight to hide.I'll try this rifle as I suggested before."

From behind a tree violet took aim at one of the lights which was shining upon her and her sisters, and fired, but she saw the range was too long, longer than it seemed to her, for the light continued to flash.

"Thelrelightscare not so bad, its their shells."Exclaimed Angelina."And I have never seen a harder enemy to get away from.Maybe if we pretend to flee, or something or of the sort, they will will stop firing."

"Yes we might-as well try it for those shells will kill us if we remain here much longer."answered Jennie.

They all decided to do this, but it was more dangerous than they thought, for the shells exploded more freqnelty, and now the thunderous gallop of horses could be heard, while thefury of the cannon fire increase dIt seemed even much too impossible to get away from the enemy even in spite of the battle fought for them, for the thundering gallop of hundreds of horses , came nearer and nearer, and the clanking of steel scabbards could be heard.

"We must get away."Said Kettie."Or those lancers will capture us or ride us down."

Hearing the soldiers coming tward them still, violet and her sisters crept behind some shrubbery, lying low to escape the screeming shells, which seemed to explode everywhere, some with blue flashes, some with red, white, or green.The advancing party of horsemen soon came within sight and one was heard to say;

"Where could those spies have gone to now?I can swear before Heaven and Earth that I saw them here only a few minutes ago."

"Search all those shrubbery and bushes."snapped the leader."They are in hiding somewhere for those shells never hit them."

The shell firing now stopped.About a score or more soldiers dismounted, and started searching the bushes, watching cautiously for any signs of an outbreak from the girls.Some of the soldiers came near the shrubbery, where violet and her sisters were hiding, and proceeded to search it.The little girls drew their pist ols, and were startled at seeing another troop of Landelinian cavarly hastily approaching.Violet and her sisters knew they were too many to resist, and quist ly and carefully crawled away from their hiding place, and just at this moment there came a terrific down pour of rain, which made such a pall that violet and her sisters were hidden out of sight.The little girls now soaked through, to the skin, continued on their way blindly, untill they came upon some grayscats who w quest ioned them.Yet as they gave satisfactorily answers, they were allowed t o pass and as the fog caused by the falling rain began to abate, the little girls suddenly found themselves confronted by a long row of fortified works.Even here the Landelinians were passing off in massive column, and knowing that they had wandered in the wrong directionthe little girls had to disguise their walk as best as they could, knowing it would bring detection, for their forms alone with their wet clothing tightly about them could not be hardly distinguished in the terrible down pour of rain, which again set in with redoubled fury, with occasional flashes of lighting, and crashes of thunder.They trise tried as much as possible to walk with boyish manners, but away from the works, but some Landelinians at every pace or at every hundred yards questioned them closely, and sometimes their answers brought suspicious looks in the eyes of the rebels.



231

Yet violet and her sisters could not get out.The rebel positions were extensive and they found themselves absolutely lost within the rebel lines.And while they tried to get out they observed all the real horrors, of child slavery and butchery.Thec slavery conditions on the southern part of the Unites States was not nothing compared to the child slaves forced to help the soldiers in their retrs retreat.Their only rewards had been death, or sound thrashing with brutal whips of the most horrible description.Children, down cast, and exhausted from their co continuous labor day and night, were now seen within the encampments, some advancing in long lines guarded by Landelinians armed with guns stood along side, and the way the children moved showed they were already half starved and overworked.Violet and her sisters keeping themselves concealed followed one of the guards to one of the big baggage trains, and saw how the work for the prepar ations of the advance northward progressed.Never before had they witnessed such scenes.Alas all too soon, thedwide blue eyes of violet and her sisters, saw the dull sights, of endless rowsof dangerous artillery, and the sounds of the weeping children slaves as they were made to pull some of the guns from the works or dig them from the battlements, with the almost phantom shadows of the distant trees giving them scares that was heartrending.

"Could their Father with the help of the Abbiesnnian governments which backed him ever end this?"wondered violet to herself."No"she thought"or the progress of the fierce rebellion of Landelinia, was even going sadly against him."

As the little girls watched they observed that n many of the children shivered as they went to work bringing up horses to the gun cassions, and pushing or drawing the guns from the works.Y many of them were scarcely awake as yet, and looked as if they could never remember of having been allowed to sleep one third of the night.Violet and her sisters watched the slow moving of the artillery wheels and the nimble children who fairly flew about their work, while many were pushed about, by the ungentle, overseers, guards , soldiers and even officers.Rude commands were shouted to them, directions, and they were cursed and reviled.The noise of all the preparations of the retiring enemy was wearisome to the unhappy children, and it quite dazed violet and her sisters to look at the scene.Everything seemed black and swimming about them, the crashing, banging lumber, the figures of shouting and cursing soldiers and guards about them, and the black shadows of the distant tritrains of baggage wagons.Sometimes some of the slaves were observed to hold their hands over their ears tightly, but they could not find quiet anywhere.There of the children had already fallen beside a big cannon, and when the overseer ros rushed up to picked them up, and bring them to their senses, they foundthem stone dead.The children were half starved, ragged, and thin, and violet and her sisters saw many of them with bandaged fingers or heads. Every minute some child making a mistake in his or her work either at taking up tents, hitching a horse to the wagons or drawing a gun from the works or so on was beaten and hurled about the ground.Every s child within sight of violet and her sisters had a trace of sadness upon their faces as they worked at the guns and violet and her sisters nothebing able to stand it started to mo mgve away when violet alone bumped into a child slave who was with one of the Landelinian overseers and who had just finished helpo helping the soldiers take down a tent. The collision threw both down on the ground, and violet arising, turned to the child in supposed anger and rage, so as to avoid suspicion n and said to the overseer;

"Hand her over to me mr soldier of fraceful dear old Landelinia and I will take her outside and make her wish that she enever made fools of us."

The overseer saw she too was a girl, a pretty one too beyond his own imagination, but he was not suspicious and therefore thinking she was some rebel generals beautiful daughter, obeyed her, and violet led the weeping child to her own hiding place.It was still raining very hard, and the lightning was more frequent andthe thunder something fierce, while an o ccasional flurry of big hail st ones mingled with the rainshe rejoined her sisters, and then they went on violet scolding the poor child slave in a fury, which therefore kept th her and her sisters vr from being questioned.All of a sudden however they saw general Manley approaching ,and he was on foot this time.He saw them, but he did not recognise them in the dark, and also for the clouds of rain, and becau e because the little girls clothing was covered with dirt and arth thrown at them by the shells, which made them frightfully dirty.But however he was surprised at the strange beauty of their faces, and he therefore detained them for observation, for he knw that no child slaves wiy within his lines never looked like they did, nor did any of his generals have any children within the lines which were their own. However in the dark Manley could not recognise them, and an also observing how roughly Foley treated the child slave believed her and her followers to be either enemies of the Federal government of Angelini a cr against their cause, and therefore changed his mind and allowed the m to go unmolested.As soonas they succeeded in getting out of the city of remaining encampments, and where it was evidently safe, violet suddenly ceased her scolding to the surprise of the little girl and hugging the poor child as if she was a long lost sister, brug brought her to understand that she scolded her just to escape the enemy with her sisters and to bring her out of their clutches.When the poor child realised how suddenly and strangely she had been delivered, she could not give p express to her thanks.Through some reason or other, as the child slave was missed general Manly soon came to realise who the strange and beautiful and covered little girls were, and he was fmuch impressed because it was the first time in his life he had been so cleverly tricked by any one.He declared they were the slipperest spies, he

232

had ever known of before, that they were difficult to catch, more dangerous to persue, than hunting tigers and lions, and seemingly impossible to hold when taken. And there were more horror in the child slavery going on within the vast rebel lines than Violet and her sisters had ever seeb seen, as had been fully discovred by reporters, and spies in perfect disguise. They had during the foes stay at Elsidinia, the lame children, the crippled, and the sick, and the tender aged put to death in the most horrible tortures, because they could not work. Many of the sick, lame and crippled, were more brutally treated than the others, and were put at labors that was within their power to do. Many were always beaten mercelessly, because they stopped working for a moment to rest, and large numbers of crip pled boys and girls had been killed or tortured every day, by cruel whipping, chocking, and other tortures which would take ten thousand books to list. The real horrors Violet and her sisters had never seen. Even Poverty itself was not as bad. The encampments had slave houses or barns erected which was far worse than sweatshops, and even children overcome by the heat, and impure air, were beaten and killed or chocked. The little girls espacially were worked the hardest, and made to work fast at everything possible in camp life of the soldiers and without a moments rest during the day. In cities and places in possession of the enemies in factories and the like which were open all day and night, the children worked harder than they did in the Landelinian camps, got very little sleep, bing routed out of their hard beds at half past ten, after having gone to be for a moments sleep, and even many died from lack of sleep, sickness or overwork. Many guards provided with rawhides, and cat-o-inine-tails tossed on the children with terrible blows, when they reeled. Governer Hanson who had almost preternatural hatred of the Child slave Evil of Landelinia had during the war up to now made all kinds of inquries about it, recieving many reports from successful reporters, or spies, which showed the child slave conditions worse than he had ever seen, and which arcused him to white heat because the Calverinian our Horities did nothing to help the cause and put the horror down for good and all.

"These child slave conditions are worse than any I have seen or heard about during the war." He remarked. "If it did not peril the children I for one would blow up all the cities in possession of the Landelinians if I had to annihilate all the rebels. It is the fault of the Calverinian Governments. Half of their country sides with the wicked rebellion, and their cowardly government even though lot loyal to Angelinia are afraid to do anything. But I will end some of this w evil if I can, and put out of the government seat all the cowards I can lay my hand on. Calverinia is responsible for this and not Landelinia for through her cor cowardice she allows Landelinia to take advantage of everyh thing she can lay her soiled hands on."

Violet and her sisters had reported what he observed in the camps and Hanson decided to rescue as many of t hese slaves as possible by sending a sweeping attack upon Hanleys rear. He ordered general Jack Evans the friend of the Avian girls with one hundred thousand men forward to strike the rebel position while it was in prepartation for the retreat. The Angelinians at first moved forward cautiously, and then with great fury swarmed upon the encampments set fire to all the remaining city of tents and a long baggage train, blew up a train of ammun ition wagons, and burst upon the very scene, where Violet and her sisters had observed the child slaves at work. Thouses of the Angelinians burst into the nearest of the rebel encampments, before the rebels were aware of it. With frightful frightful yells the Angelinians attacked the Landelinians, and there was a general uproar. Sabres clashed, and the sparks flew, men shouted and cursed, wagon trains of covered wagons flared up in long lines of fire,, children screemed and shrieked, guns flashed and roared, and ammunition carriages blew up in every direction, while every where arose from the assailants;

"Down with child slavery" while the Landelinian officers yelled;

"The Angelinians. The Angelinians."

The other po purple coats poured on through thecompany streets, between the tents not yet on fire, pushing forward in torrents of men, driving the Landelinians all bfore them, cutting odown all those who resisted, capturing some of the artillery not yet hauled away, wrecking some of the works, and carrying off the useful material, and comforting the terrified children.

One of the main sections of the abano abandonmen abandoned camps was a scene of the liveliest confusion and carnage. The Angelinians attacking the rebels who had come up from the main body to re repell them carried all before them cutting the Landelinians down one by one. Stones, heavy pieces of lumber, weapons of every description, monkey wrenches, and other things were hurled at the furious Angelinians, weapons were fired point blank and bayonets clashed but though the firing of shots, and the hurled implements brought down scores they stopped not the survivors, while many other implements struck the trunks of trees with resounding crashes. The children in this part were mge calm, and watched the exciting conflict from a more s safer quarter. The Landelinian soldiers increasing in numbers strove with the vury of fury of demons to drive back the Angelinians, both sides clashing sabres together, or using pistols and



233

bayonets. The guards, and officers and overseers joined in the fray, using their rawhides and even cat -o-nine-tq tails upon the Angelinians. Never before was there wu such stirring times in the rear of a already retreating main army of rebels, and as the main army had gone northward and were about three miles away now, there was to hopes of any force of Landelinians coming to their res cue just yetto beat off the christians. Fir' s were fired again and again and men fell by scores on both sides, and only when more and more of the Angelinians entered were the desperate Landelinians subdued. Most of the camp was afire, all the wagon trains not having followed after Manley were blown up or burning and a hundred cannon captured and nw nearly three ch thou thousand child slaves delivered.

Even many persons found in the camp who were not Landelinians but who took their part were arrested, whether they were Calverinians or Angelinians, it mattered not, and being arrested on the charge of aiding the enemys of od, were lined up and shot as traitors. Children were marched out of the encampments by thou -thousands, every place of the big camps being sacked and burnod, and all the Landelinians were taken prisoners all who had not been cut down in the fighting. When the furious Angelinins fina l finally t left the scene, a column of Landelinians on horse back came up to find out what detained the rear guard and their wagon train with the child slaves, and only came up in time, to find thousands of dead and wounded Landelinian soldiers, sixty dead overseers, and the whole line of camps for miles a smouldering furnace, which though now part ily died out still threw a bright glare for some distance, and filling the sky for miles with a cloud of white smoke. It was indeed a great fire scene.

They raced off to repr report to Manley of the occurance and telling him of Hansons swift advance.

General Jack Evans was not the only one which made a raid. While the Angelinians elsewhere in throughout the county had set fire to places of the Landelinian rich who harbored the rebel cause, and also raided child slave factories in many Calverinian cities and towns, the rebel columns or foes had made many daring raids throughout all of western Calverinia. Having set fire to all the oil tanks, especially in the region where the loyal Calverinians had the most expensive oil works in the world, and three hundred million dollars worth of smok oil went up in smoke. The enemy under Manley retreated for three miles and then seing Hanson advancing close upon him halted and prepared to make a stand near Allenore.

Violet and her sisters at this t imewished to take the opportunity and go again into the enemys lines, and learn their intentions before any fighting would commence again, but this time general Hanson observed no op ortunity for them, or no success in the interprize. The enemy under Manly was handicall handicapped seriously by his christian armies, and indeed a child butcher army of rebels to be spied upon now would be worse than a lost r soul in perdition, and he refused despite all their pleads, and entrat entreaties.

"No h" he answered. "And if you realized the terrible danger you would not wish to go or to do so. I have the enemy in an exceedingly tic ticklish position, the armies under Manley are banged out of place, their main commands are widely seperated on account of my blows, and the whole army is jeopordized and had lost three thousand of their well worth child slaves. To spy on those Landelinians is sucide just now, and I cannot allow you to go. Neither would your father. I have promished to do anything for you little girls, and promished to allow you to do almost anything good you c o choose, but do you think I am a fool encugh to send you to your deaths so rashly. Nothing doing. I'll never allow you to spy just now.

You may be able to do something for the cause when another battle rages, if you see an opportunity, but for God's sake do not think of spying on the enemy just now. Of course I'll not force you to take my advice, and as you being the princess of Abbiannia may be even *my own* superiors in a way, I cannot prevent you from going, but if you fail t o listen to reason, do not blame me or even my generals if anything serious occurs. The enemy are wild now, and there is even no hopes for the very Seminian members, and even they are not allowed under pains of discharge from the army or uhder pains of not being rescued by my own command to rashly enter the enemys lines. And so as you little girls are seven Princess, and daughters of Abbiannias main Emporer the Landelinians would go to any measures to capture you or destroy you. go beware."

General Hanson Vivian was right.Spies had entered the enemys lines before had been caught, and not led off to execution but shot down in the headquarters by the Glandelinian generals themselves, a regular murder, an assassination of the unfortunate spies. Manley decided several times to immediately strike Hanson a most severe blow as the christian armies were edging closer and closer, and for three days already since Hanson had started his forward and a advancing concentration upon Mary Ann there had been some of the heaviest artillery firing of the war already, and artillery action which shook the country around for three hundred miles.

Hanson in moving up furt her had placed one part of his strong batteries into a position to shell the city of Calverine; but he learned that the populs population were hemmed in by the foe, made all slaves, and that if the shells were hurled upon the city, there would be loss of lives among christian slaves as well.This situation angered Hanson.

He had make great advances had only suffered small aand slight successes, but now he felt sure that something would go wrong because his main dependable general Whilliamsburger Zimmermann had been unable to advance to his aid and the enemy were getting reinforcements dai ly for the intention of opposing Hanson fierce than before.

Hanson feared that if Manley did pull his army away from Calverine he would be able to a retreat northwestward tward Evangeline Crania, and make a stand there. He had sent a christian army to occupy Osmondon a part of the fortifications surrounding Eva Crania, but he had not heard from this christian general and he felt oppresive of the fact, and did not know whether is was wise to attack the enemy or allow the enemy to attack him.He knew hiaself that spies could not enter the enemys lines, for the fact of his recent trying experience when he attempted to spy on the enemy himself and where he had recieved a wound while on his daring escape.The foe had persued him like wild demons, and he did not think it wise to do so again.

Scouting was even dangerous while the enemy were so seriously handicapped and so he did not know what to really do. General Spooner had been killed with over eighty of his under officers, two others generals when they had scouted with four hundred cavarly men on the enemys rear itx itself, and only fourty of these cavarly men had come back.The Glandelinian sharpshooters had comitted the horrible work.Even sentries had to be placed at a very respectible distance from th the enemys lines, or otherwise sentries would have been shot down by enemy bushwackers as fast as they were placed on their posts.

The Glandelinians when handicapped, and cornered as was Manleys army at this instant was a most dangerous one, and s all spies were retained within the christian lines, and all guards instructed to keep within the inner outskirts of the christian lines, and not to go beyond their limit.

General Vivian all the who while was continueing his advans advance pressing the enemy in his location further and furt her back from the region of Mary Ann, and already severe opposition of the enemy had occure occured, and Manley was compelled to give way a little before Hanson who was starting his advance to be renewed on September 9th so as to press upon the enemy as closely as possible, to hamper his army as much as possible.

While he was advancing Hanson learned that the christians were reinforced by the government(that is the christians besieging Julo Callio and Norma) and that the seige was becoming tights and tighter, and that the enemy were showing very stern resistance, and that despite the close seige the enemy s still continued their horrible autrocities in these two cities.

The other Glandelinians were advancing nearer and nearer to the section of great Mo-Whirther called Evangeline Crania, and this worried Hanson and he immediately warned the Calverinian governments to prepare for a horrible storm that was coming.Hanson, and even Manley knew full well that the war was now going to assume a most dreadful fury. Hanson heard that Zimmermann had defeated the enemy in a tterrlbe battle at St joseph's and was trying to resume his advance but did not fell any hopes of reciev ing his help now as it was too late.If Manley escaped then nothing could prevent it and the war would have to last longer thn than even the world wanted. A big campaign in the meantime had been made up and down the Mo-Whirther Run River, sixteen river ports had been bombarded by christian gunboats and battle ships and captured, and that many armies forced to surrender.

It was evident to the world that the christians were really making the most sweeping successes everywhere, but Hanson felt apprehensive over the situationat Calverine. Manley just now refused to fight a general battle but kp kept on making withdrawels w every time the christian armies made preparations to aattack, and so Hanson had to keep on advancing.But at lat the battle came.

300-301



796.



CHAPTER TWENT Y.

CHAPTER TWENTY.
THE PROGRESS OF THE WAR.
IN PERIL FROM THE CHILD REBELS, AND BESIEGING CHRISTIAN ARMIES, DURING OTHER ENGAGEMENTS AROUND NORMA CATHERINE.
AND MANY THRILLING ESCAPES FROM DANGER.

SEE PAGE TWO HUNDRED AND THIRTY FIVE.....

SPECIAL

SPECIAL.

CHAPTER TWENTY.
THE PROGRESS OF THE WAR IN PERIL FROM CHILD REBELS, AND BESIEGING CHRISTIAN ARMIES, DURING OTHER ENGAGEMENTS AROUND NORMA CATHERINE. AND MANY THRILLING ESCAPES FROM DANGER.

General Hanson Vivian was right. Spies had entered the enemys lines before had been caught, and not led off to execution but shot down in the headquarters by the Glandelinian generals themselves, a regular murder, an assassination of the unfortunate spies. Manley decided several times to immediately strike Hanson a most severe blow as the christian armies were edging closer and closer, and for three days already since Hanson had started his forward and advancing concentration upon Mary Ann there had been some of the heaviest artillery firing of the war already, and artillery action which shook the country around for three hundred miles



796.

## CHAPTER TWENT Y.

THE PROGRESS OF THE WAR.
IN PERIL FROM THE CHILD REBELS, AND BESIEGING CHRISTIAN ARMIES, DURING OTHER ENGAGEMENTS AROUND NORMA CATHERINE.
AND MANY THRILLING ESCAPES FROM DANGER.

At the same time that the great seige of Julo Callio was occuring as well as that of Norma, all the well abled Glandelinian generals had been withdrawn by the King on account of Mc-Hollester Johnstons fall, and were assigned to other points of the bloody fields of war. Manley was ordered to take personal command of the armies in Johnstons place, and to prevent if possible all attempts of the christian armies from moving northward any further as now Galverine was in danger.

At the same time this was occuring two Glandelinian generals named Bob Marcus and Robert Bob had sent many spies out to learn the intention of the christians besieging Norma Catherine many of whom never returned, and so they decided to go and see if they themselves could learn anything of their christian enemy who they learned had escaped from the main section of the city called Galverine.

"I do wish this child slave rebellion was over." Said Jam Sake Marcus. "One never knows when there is going to be another terrible and bloody battle or when we may fall into the hands of our stubborn christian enemies."

Bob and Marcus went ahead intending to go through the Galverinian pass and see if there were any signs of the christians making any more movements and if any of their own scouting parties were about. They soon reached the pass and went out tward the city and so on untill they could see the city of tents beyond beyond the rising ground, but however the tents looked kind of queer to them, being entirely unlike the tents of either the child rebels who had volunteered to help the christians or also unlike the tents of Angelinians a and Galverinians or Abyssinkilians.

"There does not seem to be anything special going on in those kind of tents over there." Observed Bob. "And we cannot tell rightly what they may be, and whose ta tents are they I wonder!"

"No they seem to be very quiet over in their lines must just now, and very unlike any of the christian dogs." Rejoined Marcus. "And I suppose the christians are studying fully how to resume the attack on our lines. They seem to dread that we have more men than they, and the christian christians are not in so much of a hurry to advance. I believe there is going t o be another fight when it comes though."

"Yes there is no doubt of it." Said Bob thoughtfully. "Those tents do look strange but we might as well go further Jake as they may bethe child rebels in new tents. I don't mind many pails as our King is always with us."

"All right Bob." Said Marcus and the two continued their walk keeping their eyes about them as they continued on. They left the Pass on their right, and made their way twx tward the north, seeing strange batteries of cannon, and the ruins of some houses at some distance. They were now more suspicious, for they knew that the child rebels never have artillery used by armies, as the guns are too heavy and dangerous for them to use. There was a stretch of woods beyond where and not far away from the direction of the besiegers were a line of st ockades. As they were passing the woods, in stead of child rebels a squad of Abbiesnnians came suddenly dashing around a sharp bend in the road and were upon the two Glandelinians in a moment. Bob and Marcus had not heard the approach of the Abbiesnnians as the redcoats must have halted, and then gone on suddenly at a full gallop, for the two Glandelinians heard no warning-sound to tell them that the worse kind of an enemy was coming. The two Glandelinians start ed to run hoping to get into the woods and so throw the redcoats off the tracks but suddenly a lot of the red coated Dasiobians came up from behind out of the woods and blocked their way.

They upset half a dozen of the Dondobians, but all this caused delay, and the Abbisannians quickly surrounded the Glandelinians. These Abbisannians could not speak a word in the Glandelinian tongue, but Bob and Marcus understood their questions, and so the two Glandelinians were taken beyond the wooded roar road to the nearest stockade and placed in seperate rooms on the ground floor, the Abbisannian officer fearing to leave them together. The Abbisannian officer presently went to governer general Hanson Vivian the main one commanding the besiegers around Norma Catherine who presently came took a seat and as he could speak the Glandelinian tongue said in a self satisfied air:

"I believe you are onsof the Glandelinians who have always tried to kidnap my neices.I am also told that you and your companion were spying about my camp.What do you mean by it?"

Whether I know anything about the Vivian Girls or whether I do not, is my own affair Sir. We were not spying on your camp, but were intending to spy on the child rebels, and were bound to know how many troops they had helping your besiegers around Norma Catherine. You are only waisting your foul breath in asking me questions."Answered Bob quietly."I shall tell you rascally Angelinians nothing, and your sarcasm has no point, so you might as well give it up."

The great Angelinian general flushed and said angirly;

"You may be made to tell me something you rascally Glandelinian spy. There is a great reward offered for the Glandelinians who ever dare to persecute the Vivian Girls, my neices, proclished by the King of Abbisannia himself and he has given me as many Abbisannian Geminians I want to trail down you rascally fools.You two will be turned over to general Germaine Vivian short ly.He is not so high in rank as I am but more manner. Then we will see f if you will persist in your refusal to answer civil questions when I ask them.And spying on the child rebels is spying on me."

"I have not heard civil questions yet."Growled Bob,

and the Angelinian general colored and left the room. Going to the room where Jake Marcus was a prisoner on the other side of the small stockade, the governer general approached him and tried to make Marcus tell him something about the whereabouts of the Vivian Girls but with no more effect than in Bobs case.Hanson did not know that Violet and her sisters were saftly within his own lines. Moreover Jake Marcus was more impetious than Bob and answered the officer hotly when he attempted to be satirical or to cast any slur on the wicked Glandelinian army, and people, saying at length;

"You will get nothing out of me you fool of a christian dog, and you Abbisannian soldiers are simply waisting your t ime by asking me questions that us Glandelinians never intend at all to answer, and neither threats or abuses will make me do it."

"Well it does not matter much."Repiled the governer general in a rage.

"For you are not of importance anyhow, and we will make your companion tell us Abg Abbisannians all we want to know."

At this declaration, Jake Marcus simply laughed, and the governer general went away greatly disappointed. In the meantime Bob had not been idle. He was plotting to make his escape, even when the governer general had been talking with him.After the Angelinian general had gone, he went to the window and looked out, r seeing redcoats and purple coats all about, but busy building breastworks and trenches.

"They will be too much occupied to notice me."Thought Bi Bob."A

"And though the Abbisannians have placed strick guards around, I'm bound to get away even if I do get shot for my break for freedom.I know however how fierce these christians are and have to be careful. I would like t o know where Jake Marcus is so that we may both get away a thesame time."

Opening the window Bob jumped out, closed it after him, and made his way to the rear of the stockade. The Abbisannians at work did not look up and Bob made his way to the rear, and around to the other side, making the cry of a hawk as a signal to Jake Marcus. Making his way around to the corner Bob looked around ca cautiously and saw five Abbisannians sitting on benches, and many others standing up in front of a platform. The christians at once recognized him, and giving no tought of Jake Marcus the furious Abbisannians made a dash at Bob while Jake Marcus jumped out of the window, and made a rush for the road where there was a number of horses standing. Bob was over a fence in a moment and secured his bundle dodging in and out among the trees as a volley rang ut out.



There were many rotten apples under a tree in a broken barrel, and Bob suddenly began to bombard the redcoats with them. Now from one point and then for another always aiming at their faces. The Abbisannians were covered with Apple pulp and juice, many of the could not see, and all were in a terrible state. Then Bob ran out of the orchard and into the road giving Jake Marcus a signal which he understood. Jake Marcus had secured two horses, and untethered, and driven off the rest, and now came rushing up to Bob, who quickly mounted, and in a moment both were flying along the road at a good speed, the redcoats having discovered Jake Marcus's escape and the loss of their horses.As the Glandelinians rode on they heard a hue and cry behind them, and looking back Bob saw a score of other fierce Abbisannians on fiery steeds in swift persuit of them. Then suddenly the horse Bob was riding went lame very badly and he knew he would not be able to go any distance with the animal.

"My horse is lame Jake."He said."Go ahead, and I will make my escape in some other way."

"You had better take my horse Bob."Urged Jake Marcus at once."It is more important that you escape than me.Take my horse and get away."

"No keep on Jake Marcus.I will get away.I will lead them from you and you can make your escape."

Bobs horse was getting worse and worse, and now he had to stop altoget her for fear of being thrown.

"Go on Jake Marcus."He said.

Jake Marcus had halted, and at that moment a whole regiment of redcoats came in sight on the road they were taking, and set up a shout at the sight of the uniforms of the two Glandelinians, and started firing vigorously. It was strange why the Glandelinians were not hit but Bobs horse was struck and disabled, the Glandelinians being nearly thrown off.

"Well that settles it for both of us Bob."Said Jake Marcus.

"We have got to run now.Come to that barn over yonder Jake."

The two Glandelinians left the captured horses and made a dash for a barn which was at a little distance from the road, going in and closing the doors after them, Bob fastening it with a bar. The Abbisannians set up a furious shout, and came dashing after them.

"I shall have to fool those Abbisannians Jane Marcus."Said Bob as they both had ran up to a hay loft with a window in it, and Jake was looking out cautiously.

"I can't see any of the Abbisannians Bob."Said Jake Marcus.

"Don't let them see you Jake Marcus."Returned Bob in a quiet tone.

"I guess they are trying to surround the place, and are keping quiet about it so that we would not be on our guard.We got to be careful as they are more dangerous than any of the christians."

Kake Marcus kept in the dark and peered out cautiously. Taking off his uniformshirt and coat he stuffed them with s straw, and sticking a pitchfork up one leg, and through the coat up to the hat which he put on the prunds of the fork.

"Go to the rear and look out carefully Jake Marcus"He said.

Jake went to the rear looked out as cautiously as he could, and reported that there was no one in sight.

"The Abbisannians are in hiding, waiting for us to come out."Said Bob."All right I have a good plan to fool the enemy."

Bob then went forward and put the dummy figure before the window as if he were looking out.At once there was a volley, the dummy being riddled with hundreds of bullets.Bob let it fall and said to Jake Marcus in a low tone;

"Quick Jake.They will be coming in to get the body.I'm as good as dead as alive to those Abbisannians since the Vivian girls have been persecuted by us Glandelinians, and they will want the body in order to collect the reward."

The two Glandelinians hurried down to the ground floor, leaving the redcoats thundering at the door, trying to get in.

"This way Jake Marcus."Said Bob breathlessly, and Bob hurried to the rear door, Marcus at his side. The two clever Glandelinians were out with the door closed behind them, as they heard the front door fall with a crash.

"We must get the body of the Glandelinian!"Cried one of the Abbisannians hoarsely."Look out for the other Glandelinian.They were in the loft."

The two Glandelinians hurried around to the front of the barn leaving the redcoats go clattering up the steps, and then hurried to the road, where they found one man guarding the horses. They suddenly leaped upon him knocking him down, bound him securely, and left him in the bushes at the side of the road.

799. After taking his pistols from him they picked out two of the best horses sent the rest galloping back the way they had come, and set off in another direction. Then they ha heard the sudden yell from the barn and knew that Bobs clever trick had been discovered in a moment, seeing the Abbiesannians come flying out. They had gone a considerable distance, when another squad of Abbiesannians appeared from an adjoining road, and seeing the two Glandelinians at once gave persuit. Reaching a bridge that crossd the Norma Run River, Bob and Marcus suddenly leaped from their horses, and dove over the rail of the bridge and into the water. On the instant that they left their horses the Abbiesannians fired, several bullets carry ing away Bobs hat. More Abbiesannians on the other side of the bridge hearing the sound of the volley, and guessing what it meant galloped forward in an instant, and also fired as the two Glandelinians struck the water. ''Go up and down the banks on both sides men.''Said the leader of the Abbiesannians.''The rascally Glandelinians must not escape.''

Sixty Abbiesannians went up on one side, and sixty others down the other. The two Glandelinians presently appeared down strewn.For a moment some of the persuing Abbiesandians fired at them but did not know if they hit the Glandelinians or not as they at once disappeared. Along the banks on both sides rode the Abbiesannians, both divisions up and down, as the Glandelinians might go under and swim up strewn if they all went down, and then they would lose the escaped fugitives.

The Abbiesannian officer went down because the two Glandelinians had been seen in that ddirection, but he was the only one who made the change. After this the two Glandelinians were seen for a moment and the Abbiesannians knew their shots had not proved effecitve, and rode on firing again. Then there was a stretch of swamp land which made it nes necessary for the Abbiesannians to go back from the bank of the river some little distance. Bob with Ja jake Marcus managed to get out of the river, with their weapons unharmed. They reached and crossed a bridge noticing a tumble down hut on the edi edge of a bad and main part of the swamp below the hill here, and went on cautiously. As the two Glandelinians went on they heard a sudden sound behind them, and turning quickly saw two giant Tripoligonlians come out be from behind some leafless bushes.

''Aha we have got you two rascals.''Laughed one of the redcoats.Then he gave a shrill whistle as Bob and Marcus dashed at him with leveled pistols.Bob fired a shot and wounded the redcoat, but in another moment giant redcoats sprang up on all sides, and their retreat was cut off.They had ran right into a trap. Marcus fired a shot at another of the christians, and gave him a scalp wound, but he and Bob were quickly seized and borne away twa tward the dilapidated hut.

''Get these rascals away before the Glandelinians come to their relief.Get away with them quick.''Hissed one of the Tripoligonlians who was an officer, and Marcus and Bob were hurried to the little building on the edge of the horrible swamp, the redcoats keeping a watch outside, but hiding so that they were not seen.

The leader of the Tripolgonlians followed the Glandelinians and their captors into the hut, when suddenly far to their right, there came the sound of furious firing, and the scene th was comical in the confusion that followed. The sound of musketry and artillery seemed now near, and Bob and Mar us was in hopes that the Glandelinians were coming to their aid. If the Glandelinians who in reality had atten attempted to attack the child rebels and encountered the christian line instead really knew that Bob and Marcus was in the hands of the Abbiesannians they would have instead of retreating come down upon the Abbiesannians like a snowslide. The Abbiesannian Abbiesannians rushed out of the hut as the sound of firing not only cont inued but increased, and the two Glandelinians found themselves alone.Bob went tward the only window and peered b out but could see nothing except that rain was beginning to fall as a thunderstorm was approaching. The redcoats had all disappeared, but he knew by the sounds of the guns, that they were not far away perhaps behind the turn of the road, ju just beyond the bridge over the river.

The redcoats were between him and the Glandelinians and held a strong position in defense of the child rebels which he doubted if the number of Glandelinians could forc e, while ot on the other side lay the swamp, a death hole hole of so many esda escaped prisoners, girls boys, and men, which had been caught under its treacherous morasssssss, and suffocated t death under the quicksands. Bob thought quickly and being acustomed to making rapid decisions decided to take to the swamp in escape, if Marcus agreed. He did. So Bob went to the door and looked out and carefully around but saw no one as the Abbiesannians had evidently forgotten him and Marcus in the exciting incident of the sudden attack of the Glandelinians, for they had no idea how many of the Glandelinians were again attackking the christ ian line, and so were going to their help if they needed it.





800. He still had his pistols with him, and so did Marcus, alth ugh they had not been reloaded since they had fired at the christians before they were overpowered, and so after they had gone a short distance they reloaded. They felt rathe anxious regarding the Glandelinian assailants for the two Glandelinians knew that their own comrades had met a larger force and although accustomed to fighting against great odds, they would have been better satisfied if they had been with them to direct operations. If they could work their way around to the Glandelinians and rejoin them from the back it would be the best t hing, but the swamp was impassable in places and the two Glandelinian generals as they really were, were not sure they could accomplish their reckless feat. They went cautiously ahead testing the ground, and finding it even worse than they had thought. In order to rejoin the Glandelinians or get away from the dangerous Abbiesannians they would have to recross the river, and there was no other bridge spanning it for a great distance that would enable them to do so therefore they must find a place they could ford or x swim. The tide was going out now which was in a measure fortunate, for it drained the marshes somewhat, but it might also lowe lower the water in the river too much to enable them to swim across, and not enough for them to wade. Still they were not daj dauin daunted, but went on this way and that, threading in and out ,leaping from hommock when they were stepping as light ly as possible and as quickly so there should be no time for them to be sucked down by the sand.

It was laborous and dangerous traveling, and the two Glandelinia Glandelinians would have been glad of a moment on secure ground, that they might take breath, but the mud was black and heavy, and yet shifted under their feet like quicksand, the suction being so great that Bob and Marcus did not dare rest their feet in an instant on any one spot. The constant drizzle of rain did not help matters for Bob and Marcus, and now it began to rain more insistently, and besides from being in the river they were wet to the skin, adding so much more to the weight.They had to propel across the t reacherous morass. More than once they had been tempted to retrace their steps, but they knew they could not regain the Glandelinians by doing so, and besides the redcoats might be on their t rack. They kept their eyes open for any one being in the vinicity, for they now that parties of Abbiesannians might be encountered at any t ime, but they saw nothing, heard nothing, but the desolate stretches of swamp, and the sucking sucking sound that accompanied their steps through the mud.

''We must not let the coming storm overtake us here in the swamp.''Thought Bob as they gained a slight eminence and the ground being high er it was therefore firmer allowing them a brief rest. They looked about them and saw the river, and as they gazed intently to see the best way to reach it but as they looked their blood froze in their viens for a pall of fog was st ealthily creeping in fromfrom the direction of the distant sea. To be fogbound in that swamp would mean death, and the two Glandelinians did not mean to die yet, feeling that they had first so much to accomplish, unless they met it on the battlefield in defense of their own counte country.

The heavy fog was closing in heavily coming in from the sea, and dropping down like a regular cloud from the heavens, and they knew in a short time they would be fogbound.They could no longer hear the sound of vfiring, so they could not be guided by that, and if the view of the river was shut out, they would have to trust to their senses of direction.

As thy stood there looking about them the fog came ad they found themselves suddenly in a sea of flying snow as it really was despite it being August in Calverinia, v everything shut out of their visio except the ground for a large circle about th eir feet. They shut their lips firmly and went in the direction they had last seen the river If the progress had been slow and diffu difficult and slow before it was doubly so now for they had to feel their way as it were, and they were not sure if they were going tward the river or not on account of the nature of the swamp, they had to make a many deviations that they had lost the point of the compass.

They had walked a long time, it seemed much longer to them than it really was, and they had not come to the river, and they wondered if they were going parallel with it, feeling quite sure they were not going away from it ltogether. They stopped and listened and it seemed to them they could hear the lashing of water despite the swishing of the thick shi sheen of flying snow, but the sound was so faint that they could not be certain. And now it was suddenly grow ing very cold, and the wind was rising to a terrific gale blowing straight from the north.

They were very tired and 1 half frozen and their feet lagged for it had been
nan arduous trip through the swamp in the face of the blinding August snow
storm and they longed to feel their swift steeds beneath them. After walking
a while and fairly tormented by the flying snow and the terrific wind that
that whirling the so snowin a blinding medium was still rising steadily to
almost the force of a hurricane they heard the sound of some childish voices
and drew to one side wishing or within shelter of some thick group of
leafless trees and waited for the owner of the voices to appear.When the
strangers were within one hundred feet of the trees Bob saw that they
were a bunch of girls and boys in yellow uniforms all fourteen years of
age and so remained in concealment untill they passed by there being a
thousand of the rebels who were as they saw a force of general Jack Evans
boy and girl scouts. They had not walked a quarter of a mile further when
again they heard the sound of voices, and ag in they had to draw to the
shelter of some friendly trees and waited to see who the riders might be!
They were also child rebels and scouts and a force of Abbiesannians was with
them.
They discovered Bob and Marcus as they were mas passing and quickly surrounde
surrounded the two Glandelinians. Bob and Marcus tried to escape but the
leader of the Abbiesannian child rebels said;

"Not so fast if you please, you grayback.We require every
Glandelinian in these parts to explain their presence and if you are
spies we'll shoot you here on the spot."

"And who are you that you challenge the Glandelinians in this
fashion?"Exclaimed Bob in fierce indignation.

"You rascally Glandelinian"C Growled the Abbiesannian boy scout who
had dismounted."To ask a foolish question is not answering mine. Give an
account of yourselves the both of you."
The Abbiesannian boyscouts manner was blustering and Bob assumed an
equally offensive as he said;

"This is the best exclamanation I will give to any dirty christian
dog like you."And Bob shot out his fist and struck the Abbiesanian boyscout
officer in the right jaw. Everything was in a great uproar in an instant.
The redcoats themselves sprang from their horses with fierce imprecations
the officers putting their sabres in their scabbards and stared, while
the others crowded forward to see if the child rebel leader was hurt.

"Tie them both up."S outed the Abbiesannian general who had seen
his rebel friend reel reel from the powerful blow admisistered by Bobs
strong right arm.The redcoats their sol shoulders and hats fairly over
loaded with snow closed in around the Glandelinians with fierce scowls
and the two Glandelinians soon saw that it was useless for them to resist,
and stood still scowling in return at the Abbiesannians who were now shaking
the snow from their shoulders and hats. The Abbiesannian boy scout officer
was nursing his jaw but that member of his anatomy was not half as sore
as were his fleelings at thus being publically chatisised.

"Take them at once to the nearest tavern, and I will follow to see
that the place is all right."

As they mounted and galloped through the moving pall of snow a
tavern soon came in sight, and they entered. The two prisoners were
brought in by the two ch child rebels themselves, their leader having
their say over these Abbiesannians who were really only helping them, and
Angelinian Aronburg or Gertrude Angeline who she really was saw to it that
the two Glandelinians were bound hand and foot and then left placing four
guards over them armed with bayonets after she had screamed a good lecture
at them telling them what comes of striking a christian officer.
Bob and Marcus heard the retreating footsteps of their captors and then set
about for some wy to tfree themselves but in vain. They tried to untie
the knots that fastened the rops around their hands and tied so tightly
behind them but so tightly that they could not step through them and thus
bring them around to their front. The cellar despite it being dark outside
wa absolutely darker not a ray of light shining through any chink in the
floor above or under, the door opening on the dirty steps leading below.
The two brave Glandelinians could raise themselves to an upright position
by leaning themselves against a huge cast as that was at their backs, but
this was all tthey could do. An hour passed, just how long Bob and Marcus
did not try to determine, for their thoughts were too busily engaged with
trying to think of some plan to escape but there seemed absolutely none. The
cellar was uncomfortableably warn, but it dried their half frozen uniforms
and saved them from taking cold from their exposure when out in the storm.
They could hear the child rebels and the Abbiesannians moving around over
head, the screaming laughter of the children who the men were playing games
with, but none of the steps seemed to approach the door which they had been
brought to their present position.



They went tward it however and presently saw that the water was spreading
all around them as far as they could see, which was no great distance. T he
dead grass grew less densely and there were spaces where there were none to
be seen at all, and then they could see the movement of the water, a
wavey motions caused by the gale and by and by they saw that they were
really approaching the river.The problem now presented itself og getting
across. At this portion it was not deep enough to swim as they had feared,
yet too deepy and muddy for them to attempt t o wade. They looked about
them and felt almost as desolate as if they had been marooned on a deserted
island. The water was sucking at their feet and as they pulled one s foot
out the other sank in deeper, and they hastily tried to bring that one
out of the mud with the result that the other wat went down.The mud
despite its wetness was getting fairly white with the snow. They could
not jump for there was no purchase for their feet, and they knew that t hey
were sinking deeper every moment. Delay was dangerous, but progress
was nigh impossible. They looked about them for something to seize to draw
themselves up out of the slough that was slowly but surely drawing them
down. There was nothing in sight but water, rising snow drifts and dry
ccurse grass, but as they looked they saw the water recedeover so little
but as it went there was uncovered, a flat bottomed rowboat, that had
got stuck in the mud. They gave a cry of relief, and threw themselves
forward and succeeded in clutching the sc edge of the rowboat, and by its
aid pulled themselves out of the mud that was sucking them down. As the
water receded the boat seomed to be emptying and the two glandalinians soon
saw a a hole in her side where she had been stove in. Aft er tipping the
boat so that they were able to get nearly all the water out, they stopped
the hole with swamp grass which they packed in tightly, hoping that it would
serve the purpose in keeping the water out untill they could reach the
the opposite side of the river where the land might be firmer. There was
no oars but Bob wrenched one of the seats out, and by using this to push
with he managed to get the boat in deeper water. The snow pall was still
dense but smalle flakes now but they had no fear of meeting any craft and
being accidentally run down so b Bob paddled with his bo board board seat tward
the opposite shore, f shore it could be called with its indefinite line
and unstable ground. But suddenly they found that theb boat was filling, for
the grass had not proved so effective as they had hoped it had, and the boat
began to settle, and in a moment or two they found themselves stuck in the
mud from which fact they concluded they had pretty well crossed over to the
opposite side. They were in as bad a predicament as before for they
did not dare to attempt to wade, and they did not know how far away they
were from comparatively safe ground. They could not remain much longer in
the boat for the water was now half way up to their knees, but after a
careful examanation they found they were stuck on a shallow plav place not
far from the shore but water lay betwen not too deep to wade if the ground
were firm but should it be a mud bottom, it would be doubtful if they
would ever reach land. Then they suddenly heard the sound of firing again
and it did not seem very far away. In vain they looked for smoke
as the snow pall had slightly thinned but nevertheless the snow pall
hid everything at the distance of two hundred feet.

II "I wonder if there is another skirmish."Murmured Bob
as the blinding snow whirled into the fast filling boat."I wish some of the
Glandelinians were around to throw me a line for then I think I could manage
to get this crazy boat a little nearer so that I could leap ashore, for it
seems firmer on this side than it does on the other."

But his wishes were in vain, and the boat continued to fill and so
they were determined to try and wade ashore. as they could not remain in a
leaky boat in this growing cold and snowstorm with i the wate now up to
its twarths for a length of time especially as there would be a turn in
the tide before lobg. The water was so thick with slushy snow and mud that
they could not see the bottom anywa anywhere, and they put out one lef
leg very carefully trying to feel the bottom but they found they did not
need the support as their feet did not sink. So abandoning the old row
boat they waded tward the shore in the face of the blinding snow which had
increased heavier again and soon found themselves on comparatively firm
land but sheeted three inches already in snow.

All covered with snow and their clothes frozen stiff to their bodies to
the relief of thir minds and also to their aching limbs the ground was
still higher and still rose so that in a few moments they had passed out
of the swamp districts and could make more rapid progress despite the
deepness of the snow. They could no longer hear any firing but they could
now tell in what direction the glandelinian position lay so they turned
tward that direction.

242 They watched it carefully and listened intently.Then they saw that a light was decending the stairs, and that it was vidently in the hands of some person and in a moment more to their utter amusement and surprise saw that it was a little Calverinian girl for they could see the short skirts by the faint light of what they found to be a small lantern. Then came a cautious whisper;

"Are you there, Bob and Marcus?"

"Who are you?"Whispered Marcus in turn."Have you come to help us two Glandelinians get away.?"

"Yes but do not speak so loud or the Abbiesannians above many hear you." And she came tward where the two Glandelinians were guided by the sounds of Marcus's voice for the rays of the lante lantren did not shine very far.

"Have you a knife to cut the ind infernal rope?"Asked Bob in a very low tone.

"Yes I have a very sharp one."Answered the child with a sweet smile."I was spying on the christians and have learned that they have over 67,600,000 men besieging n Norma and onver one hundred thousand cannon.They have strong works.That is what they say.Besides I could not get down to you any sooner, and I was afraid I couldn't got here at all one time, for they are all about, but I slipped away pretending that I was going home."

The little traitor had found the two Glandelinians by this time and was hacking away at the ropes around Bobs wrists and at last he was able to burst the partially severed strands, and then his hand being free, the rest was easy.The next thing Marcus was freed of his bonds.

"How shall we three get away?"Whispered Bob."We could not pass through the house unseen, there mu must be some secret exit into the open."

"Yes general there is.Come this way.I know where it is and how to open it for they sent me down to fasten the door this very evening before dark." The little girl led t heway by the flickering light of the lantren, and they soon reached the steps, and in a moment the little t raitor had the door open, and they found themselves outside the taven tavern around at the back in snow two feet deep having been in the place all that afternoon. It was also snowing heavier than before, and the wind was blowing a shrieking gale threatening to blow the very trees down, but the fugitives would rather be snowbound, than too long prisoners among the Abbiesannians.The stable could not be seen except from a light shining inside so thick was the falling snow, and besides there was plenty in the house, but none near them, and they thought they would have no trouble in reaching the place where Bob saw two fine horses hitched to a sledge, the tavern door opened and a glare of light streamed out into the snowy night and shone full on the two horses and the sleigh who had moved around to the front of the tree when they heard low whistles of their masters. They were the horses formerly belonging t o Bob and Marcus, and these two Glandelinians had trained the horses to look for their masters if not back within a day. SO these two horses after a long search found out their two masters were prisoners here and had swaited for them to escape the Abbiesannians securing them and having hitched them to a sleigh. There came an exclamanation from an Abbiesannian coming out of a door.

"There is the two famious steeds of those Glandelinian generals."

There was a si stir at once and many Abbiesannians came rushing out heedless of the strong gusts of wind and the flying snow and soon the two steeds were surrounded.

"There is no mistaking these animals."One of the Abbiesannians said"But if they are here their masters cannot be far off."

"I'll wage a years pay that those prisoners of ours own those horses."Said another Abbiesannian officer."Fetch them up this moe moment."

Several Abbiesannians went forward to execute this order ploughing through the deep snow, while the two Glandelinians were hiding in the darkness, trying to keep out of the glare of that revealing light which clouds of snow brightened all the more as it flew and whirled past. Their progress either one way or the other was completely blocked, and they could only hope to escape detection by rema n remaining quiet. Then came the shout that the two prisoners had escaped and that the cellar door was open, showing which way they ha escaped.

"There has been some knavery."Declared the officer of the Abbiesannians."Th "The two Glandelinian officers could not have escaped alone, oc except by the help of that little girl who is called Nellie Joblin.Besides the three Glandelinians cannot be far away for here is two horses hitch to a sleigh belonging to the two Glandelinian soldiers.Have the ground searched at once....."





804. CHAPTER TWENTY ONE.

THE DISCOVERY....

Then lantrens were brought and forms could be seen running hither and thiter the two Glandelinians and the ch child keeping out of the way and working around to a place where Bob and Marcus hoped to get to-their horses.

"At least we have the-two horses of the wicked Glandelinians." Said the major general of the Abbiesannians."And I will assume the responsib lity of the keeping of the one belonging to Bob, and any one of you can have the other."

"Will you?"Was Bobs mentel question well knowing that the two obedient steeds would not permit any one to ride them, without their masters permission. The Abbiesannian general attempted to seize the bridal reign of Bob's fiery steed, but found himself instead sprawling on his back in the deep snow: Bob and Marcus gave their familiar whistle and in an instant both steeds heads went up, their ears thrown forward, and they cantered tward the place whence the call came dragging the sleigh with them irrespoctively of who might be in their path, throwing snow in all directions with their hoofs f fairly pelting the ama amazed Abbiesannians. Bob swung the little girl up onto his own horses back leaping up behind her, and they were off in the darkness, and through thewhirling snow, Marcus quickly leaping int o the sleigh.

"After thethree Glandelinians."Shouted three voices."Bring horses."

And in a moment later , men on horseback were galloping and ploughing through the deep snow slowly after the retreating forms of the Glandelinian stte steeds and the sleigh, Bobs steed carrying double. On dashed Bobs steed unheeding his extra burden, and after them thun dered the persuers their steeds throwing clouds of snow on the road way in their mad ploughing rush, but the three Glandelinians had no longer any fear of being overtaken once on the backs of their faithful steeds. The little girl had no such confidence in the steeds ability to outdistance all persuers through the deep s snow and cried;

"Oh Bob they may catch us, and then what will become of us!"

"Don't be afraid of that Nellie."Said Bob."They cannot overtake our steeds, and if they did I would drop you in a safe place, and continue taking on taking them away from you."

When they left the persueing enemy well behind as Bob knew by the deminishing sounds they slackened their speed for it was hard laborous work for the gallent horses to plough through the deep snow at a-gallop like they had been going.More troops had been left at the city of Norma and they knew it.

"More troops have been added to those besieging Norma Catherine and it is the purpose of general Hanson Davian to move on Calverine too soon."Sed Hennie."And the different forts and batteries are greathly strengthed, and the child rebels are planning to cause the christians to attack the whole Glandelinin force at Norma in overwhelming numbers and force the army to surrender."

" Suddaly an Abbiesannian on horseback rode up to Bob and the other two followed by half a dozen others all coming suddenly through the pall of snow.

"Here we have got you three Glandelinians at last."Cried the leader as he clapped a pistol to Bobs head, and caught him by the throat."Ride on or we will save the executioners a job. Get up."

The three horses dashed ahead and the Abbiesannians suddenly snatched the pistols of the Glandelinians and stuck them in his belt. The Glandelinians tried to escape by riding full speed ahead but tethe christians kept along side of them with their muskets leveled and the leader said;

"Ride as fast as ye please ye Glandelinian fools.My men will keep up with you."

The Glandelinians rode on at full speed the Abbiesannians keeping up with them, but in a few moments the horse Marcus was riding stumbled being unable to keep up such a breakneck speed in such deep snow and threw his rider. Marcus was stunned for a few moments and by that time several of the Abbiesannians were on the ground at his feet the officer saying sharply and in a surly tone;

"Get up Marcus.Your horse had faild you but mine won't."

The Abbiesannian had a pistol at Marcus head and the Glandelinian sprang up.

"Get into the saddle"Said the Abbiesannian fiercely.

244

Marcus obeyed thinking to get away but the Abbiesannian officer was bh behind him in an instant urging the horses on at a good gallop, the others who had halted when Marcus was thrown now following.

"If any of you Glandelinians try to plg any tricks on us we will kill you do you dogs of Glandelinia."Said the office."You two are bound to die as spies anyway, and it will merely be a great difference in themethod. You deserve death anyway for I know you would rather be so cruel as to see the insides of some poor pretty little Angelinian girl anyway."Grimly.

The Abbiesannians seized the hands of the three prisoners, brought them around behind them, tied their wrists together with ropes, and again theleader said;

"Tumble off and break your necks if you like ye Glandelinian butchers.It would not do you any good.You are my prisoners and I do not intend to let the thre thr three of you get away so there.The little girl will be sent to Abbiesannia whereshe will learn what it is to be a christian enemy. So there."

They rodeon at a good speed through the blinding snowstorm being in no danger of meeting any of the Glandelinians now in such a snowstorm but the Abbiesannians ket kept their muskets leveled at the Glandelinians js just the same.Near the pass they were sudde nly confronted by a number of Abbiesannians soldiers who sprang out from behind a group of snow covered bushes, and seized the leading horses..

"Ha have some prisoners have you?"One of them exclaimed."And a child too. Good."

The two prisoners were searcn searched and then placed in a hut and under a strong guard. That very night the wind blew a terrific hurricane attain ing almost the force of a typhoon and soon before any one knew it the hut was torn to pieces, and a tree thrown down by the wind almost caught the two Glandelinians under its branches. as they dashed widly for safty. The wind roared and hoqled howled and thousands of trees twisted and swayed swayed in the breath of the furious wind which tore the very branches off and sent them down with a terrible crash one of the branches catching the chi child by the throat and apparently strangling her. The child died with her tongue protruding before the Glandelinians could save her and yet they had to make their own escape, which they did running and stumbling and dod ging crashing and fa' ling trees. My how the wind did scream and howl and it was now snowing so hard that nothing could be seen dark as it was but a thi k white pall. The Abbiesannians persued them hotly as the windstorm let up considerably but as scores began to get killed by falling trees they gave it up dashing madly for shelter, but several more wre killed or injured before they reached shelter as the storm now again resumed its terrific fury tearing the trees down as thick as grass cut by a lawn now.

By the help of a hurricane the Glandelinians managed to escape the christians and shelte sheltered themselves in some small cave for the night untill the terrific hurricane would let up. The next moment the morning they woke up to find tha that the hurricane had b abated but that the snow was still falling but lightly now. They now walked w away from the direction of the Abbiesannian camps as if involuntarily their steps turned in the directin direction of the Dell-Hell-Pell- Penentaery. Right over the shore of the great Norma Run River on the outskirts of the part of Norma called Calverine in one place some snow covered rocks projected in a sort of shelf not more than twelve feet from the ground. Then went in abruptly and a sort of natural roof was formed. Up and down this ledge they now paced and Bob was absorbed in his own bitt er thoughts and totally und unheed ing t he flight of time. Suddenly he paused. Did his ears decieve him or did he hear voices underneath.His own steps were muffled by the deep snow that covered the place aas he walked to the outer edge and listened intently to the surprise of Marcus. Yes there were voices underneath talk ing in low cautious tones.His heart gave a great trob and he got down on his hands and knees and peered for one instant ove over the cliff the other at his bidding doing the same. Right underneath were twenty of the ugliest Glandelinians they had ever seen and only one of them an officer of low rank was handsome looking. Though Glandelinians themselves they were not as bad as supposed, and not liking the looks of these twenty Glandelinians they saw, and suspicious that there was something wrong in the wind Marcus ad and Bob laid their heads close to the ground so that they could catch at intervals this conversation, for the Glandelinians were spk speaking very plainly.

"Yes those kids called the Vivian Girls who are so cute in beauty are going to be executed for sure for setting fire to the left wing of the penitentiary if they are captured again and even if they t try to escape they will surely die any how as they wio will s be shot down.Won't it







245

be fun when I once more can see the very tongues of little children pro truding when they are chocked, and see their intestines flying through those knives, and falling in the tub at my feet.....?"

"What a mess you made of it a month ago general Deldon letting them get away."Said one of them.

"Well it was not my fault."Growled general neldon."How could help

SEE PAGE TWO HUNDRED FOURTY FIVE.

## CHAPTER TWENTY TWO.

### THE PARTIAL DESTRUCTION OF CALVERINE AND THE SAVING OF THE VIVIAN GIRLS.

officers.

244

Marcus obeyed thinking to get away but the Abbiesannian officer was bh behind him in an instant urging the horses on at a good gallop, the others who had halted when Marcus was thrown now following.

"If any of you Glandelinians try to plg any tricks on us we will kill you do you dogs of Glandelinia."Said the office."You two are bound to die as

they will surely die any how as they will [illegible]





245

be fun when I once more can see the very tongues of little children pro truding when they are chocked, and see their intestines flying through those knives, and falling in the tub at my feet.....?"

"What a mess you made of it a month ago general Deldon letting them get away."Said one of them.

"Well it was not my fault."Growled general peldon."How could I help it when Jennie escaped her execution?Showill show me her intestines this time when she is captured again, and this time she will not escape."

"Serves the little rebels right to be thrown down the slaughter trough confound those christian dogs.This seige of Norma catherine and the great losses our armies have suffered in the big battles already around her in vain comes of trusting those infernal land sharks, on duty on the out-skirts."

## CHAPTER TWENTY TWO.

### THE PARTIAL DESTRUCTION OF CALVERDIE, AND THE SAVING OF THE VIVIAN GIRLS.

"What a beautiful time those child rebels had during the battle yester day w th the christian troops and us, and how the christian losses made themquall. 'Said another with a low chuckle.

"They may make another to morrow and have another great slaughter for their pains even if they do repulse us again."Said still another.

"Well general you say you found out who were guilty of the burning of the prison, but that you do not want to tell the Calveridian magestrates because you say they are so soft heart ed as to let the Vivian girls be cleared of the crime and punish the real culprit?"

"That is true."Said the Glandelinian general."I have him in my own possession and am saving him from the punishment as long as he will try to recaputo therecapture the Vivian Girls for me who are within Hansons besl besieging lines, kill them and tear them open."

The reply t o this was given in so low a tone that Bob and the other could not hear it, and in their intense eagerness they leaned further over to listen but as they did so they lost their balance. In vain they strove to save themselves but over they must go and seeing that there was no help for it they took a flying leap and landed right in the midst lf the astonished apparent Glandelinian office officers. With interjections of surprise and alarm twenty bright sabres blades inst natly flashed in the darkness of the early morning, but ere any violence could be offered to the two Glandelinians the tall stalwart Glandelinian officer in chief interposed between them and Germannia Vivian another son of governer general Vivian st o stood before the two Glandelinians. One of the two others was Jimmie Vivian himself but called himself some other name and silently Jimmie Vivian and Germannia Vivian confronted each other these two bitter enemies brother to brother so long soperated, so strangely encountered now.Did no small voice whisper to each enemy that they were brother to brother and was the voice of nature silent that thethey so should gaze upon each other as only enemies gaze.Yes even so for although the general in chief of the disguised Angelinians started for a moment to see before him his own brother, the emotion passed in a moment, and the strange resemblance was set down to one of those accifdenrtal accidental likeless that so often surprises us and which cannot be accounted for.Jimmie Vivian knew that this daring dark Glandelinian officer who had with the other jumped among his fully disguised Angelinians was his brother but knowing him to be a traitor to both Glandelinia and Angelinia his passing thought had less effect upon him than it had upon the Glandelinian general.They also had in their midst the Glandelinians who had been plotting to kidnap the Vivian Girls having appeared so suddenly that the Glandelinians had been surprised and captured while they were still talking, and just at the very same moment the other two Glandelinians had jumped right into their midst. The fierce looking Abbisannian officers still grapsed their sabres and facing the gale of wind and snow had encircled around the two Glandelinians and were glaring upon them with darkly threatening eyes, and Jimmie Vivian stood boldly erect as he undauntedly confronted the great Glandelinian general.

"Well "Said Jimmie Vivian calmly surveying the two Glandelinians front from head to foot.Who the foul hounds are you you Glandelinian devils that you come tumbling from the snow clouds among us Abbisannians in this fashion?"

"They are spies. Let us pitch them into the river."Said one of the officers.

246Silence sir.''Sdd the general to the officer.''Come you two answer. What is it your buisness here?Spying on your own comrades no doubt and had an accident.Do you know you two Glandelinians could be hanged as trait ors for spying on your fellow Glandelinian soldiers.It's surprising enough to see Glandelinians spying on us, but when they do it on their fellow men it is surely beyond any comprehension.''

There was no answer from the two men and Jimmie cont inued;

''It is also my buisness to have prevented the seizure of my sisters for whom your men have so basely planned to an abduct for murder.If you who is the brother of a born Angelinian governer general are the leader of the main force of butchers besieged at Norma Catherine I demand to be informed what their plans are that you overheard.''

''Whew.''Whistled the prisoner while his compaion set up an insolent laugh.

''For coolness and effrontry that modest demand cannot be beat. And what if we refuse Jimmie Vivian?''

''I will cut d you down like a dog brother though you are.''Answered Jimmie Vivian.''And besides your refusal does not matter much since I have myself heard all before I seized the Glandelinians who were plotting it and then also you were lucky to have met me instead of the child rebels who would have made you meet the doom your wicked actions deserve.''

''And what may that be Jimmie Vivian?''Said the Glandelinian general with a sneer.

''Hanging''Said Jimmie Vivian boldly. ''A fate too good for fiends base enough to help in the wicked plan of forcibly carrying off seven help less girls for the pleasure of slaughtering them.It's fortunate I came upon the scene in time to prevent it being carried out.''

The Glandelinian tried to threaten Jimmie Vivian and with loud passionate cries of rage the Abbisannian officers closed around the two wicked Glandelinians who were captured really for good now and they would have been killed right then and there, but that the christian general a secod second time interfered.

''Back men''Said Jimmie Vivian. authoritatively.''O' let there be no bloodshed to night.These foolhardy prisoners who causing the excitement and brought on the escape o of Deldon are completely in our power and if they were locked in an air tight money safe in a bank my brother then even then can spean speak with impunity. Pray proceed my dedear brother.''

''So hanging is too good for us Glandelinians eh?''Demanded Germannia Vivian.

''Yes.''

''Now what would you recommend be done with us supposing you were our judge?''

''Burning at the stake perhaps.''Sugf suggested Bob''And after that to be hung, drawn, and quartered.''

''This is no time to be fooling you rascally fiend.''Exclaimed Jimmie Vivian impetiously.

''I demand to know what the full prans were concerning Violet and her sisters.''Said Jimmie.

''A demand I am most happy to comply my dear brother.''Said general Germannia.''I always like to oblige any body whether christian dogs or not when I can.''

And he told all all he had heard.''

''This way now you two traitors.''Said Jimmie.''But just keep your eyes on them will you men, and see that they do not give you the slip.We'll turn them over to the christian lines.

''We surely will.''Said Lieutenant Deldon Hanson.''Had not we better bind and blindfold them.?''

''No it will be needless as in all possibility they will never set foot on this shore again.I understand dead men tell no tales.''And Jimmie gave a demoni cal laugh.

As the whole party of Abbisannian officers with their prisoners in their midst started along the br beach after their general facing the frightful blizzard which was resumed again as they trudged along slowly the men kept their bayonets presented. For a mile through the dreadful blizzard they walked along the snow covered river bank and then almost blinded by the whirling snow they suddenly diverged and turning an abrupt angle among the rocks they suddenly came upon a big chain of breastworks, then cont inueing on passed long rows of covered cannons, fortifications, and then came upon a big city of tents, houses and huts where sentinels and guards despite the raging snowstorm were seen.This was a portion of the besieging christian line. General Jimmie Vivian turned to the utterly astonished prisoners with a peculiar snole smile of sarcastic triumph and then fired a shot from his pistol. Instantly a hundred dashy looking Abbisannians and some Abyssinkilians followed by Angelinians came from may huts and stood

in line near Jimmie Vivian.....



''These prisoners my good lads.''Said the Abbisannian general saluting;

''The names of the two men I have not as yet have had the pleasure of hear ing.But this Glandelinian office who lic looks so much like

SEE PAGE ONEVHUNDRED FOURTY SEVEN.

CHAPTER TWENTY THREE.

ANOTHER MASSACRE

dark, but they were afraid of the wicked Glandelinians.I don't see how any one could blame them unless they had no pity, and would rather side with the Glandelinians or if they were some of the wretched low breeded child haters....

807.

246

246 Silence sir.''Sdd the general to the officer.''Come you two answer.
What is it your buisness here?Spying on your own comrades no doubt and had an

despite the raging snowstorm were. Beside[illegible] christian line. General jimmie vivian turned to the utterly astonished prisoners with a peculiar snole smile of sarcastic triumph and then fired a shot from his pistol. Instantly a hundred dashy looking Abbieannians and some Abyssinkilians followed by Angelinians came from nay huts and stood in line near jimmie vivian.....

300-301

8080 247
808.

247

''These prisoners my good lads.''Said the Abbieannian general saluting;
''The names of the two men I have not as yet have had the pleasure of hear ing.But this Glandelinian office who llo looks so much like me is my traitp traitor brother.Seeing under the rocks and being of an inquiring spirit they leaned down among us, and without ceremony presented themselves as they had been spying on their own comrades or at least appeared to have done so or were rather looking out for surprise parties. I persauded them to accompany me here, and have much pleasure of making you acquan acquainted with the spies now.My brother was very urgent to find out what had become of his sisters the vivian girls whom he wished to assassinate, and I could do no less than promish to let them see and console him in his capitivity, and before his exchange.''
This speech was recieved with a cheer and a laugh by a long line of sol diers.Germannia flushed, and irritated turned to the speaker and said passionately;
''I do notwant to seethem brats.And I did not say I did.But where in hell are they just the same?''
''Easy my dear brother---- --easy. Getting excited and fierce never pays in the world. You will see the little girls when whether you desire to do so or not time enough.''
The two prisoners were placed in the rear of the city pf tents but tward ten o-clock that morning the resumanation of the snowstorm grew so fierce that the sentinels had to be called in, which gave the two Glandelinians as it seemed a chance to escape. But no sooner had they gotten away when they were discovered by some of the guards who were on the watch inside the huts.The guards opened fire but could not hit the fugitives who were bound to escape and they ran as fast as they could tward the direction of Calverine two miles and a quarter away. It was laborous traveling through the deep snow and to face the cold gale of wind was terrible.The Abbieannians could not see the fugitives but nevertheless they followed the tracks in the snow which were rapidly being filled up.But they could not overtake the two Glandelinians who got away in the blinding haze of the blizzard which was even then increasing in fury.

## CHAPTER TWENTY T HREE. A ANOTHER MASSACRE??

The execution of many other thousands of children in Norma Catherine was fixed for the first Sunday of september. All the Glandelinians declared that violet and her sisters were guilty of setting fire to the Dell-Hell-Tell-Hell penitentairy and that if they were not retaken then IO,000 children should die in their stead. It surely had been set on fire but violet and her sistns had not done it, and had only by the aid of the boy gotten out of the burning building, by the main entrance. Violet and her sisters at the time were spying on the enemy in the powder wing havig having tried to learn of the enemys intentions and how much powder they had stored there, but they had been accidentally locked in the powder wing where the trough of death extended from, and they saw that it was really an immense building twenty blocks long and fourty hundred feet wide.
Even the room she and her sisters were locked in was filled with danger ous explosives. Also they were on the top floor and in that room where the trough extended from to the horrible opening. The thought of such a death for the child captives in the other buildings made them shudder and they were determained to frsutrate it if they had to go down it themselves. They had certainly heard of cruel powerful wicked men in fairy tales, of wicked dwarfts and fairies, witches and giants, cruel kings and dragons, but there had not been such horror among the iron hearted Glandelinians whom none could dare dispute with or rescue any victims from at times.
The building they were in werealso crowded with children who were even starving to death, and not a had had passed before violet and her sisters came to spy, that some of these children had not been thrown down the trough to their deaths, or burned alive in the furnace on top of the slaughter house, which had instead of a roof a furnace sixteen feet deep. It was a very cruel kind and large gratings were in plae above the roaring coal furnace overloaded with redhot limestones, and on top of this many of the poor children had been thrown stark naked at that. The room which was very large was much darker than the others, being completely without wi windows, and the darkest of the powder wing. Most of the children being trained right by their mothers n were not afraid of the dark, but they were afraid of the wicked Glandelinians.I don't see how any one could blame them unless they had no pity, and would rather side with the Glandelinians or if they were some of the wretched low breeded child haters....

Violet and her sisters brave as they were shuddered and crouched in the darkest corner every time a Glandelinian came as they did not wish to be discovered. They did not dread that awful slaughter trough as they defied the Glandelinians to throw them down, but they dreaded the peril of the children and wished and even begged God to make it fall down so that the Glandelinians could not use it any more. If only they could think of some way of liberating all the children and getting away with them before the Glandelinians discovered their presence. And how they dreaded the coming of that sunday though of course it was far away as yet. They wished and prayed to get away somehow so they could warn the christian generals, but they could not find an exit of escape and they could not find any steel saws or files to saw the iron bars away from the windows with. Oh if they had not been so foolish with their daring and say s tayed away from this dangerous region, then they would have seen happier days. It was really impossible to escape this place excepting by the child rebels causing the Angelinians to capture it, and though it was rumered that the great place was discovered by the besiegers, there were no signal flags of any child rebels in sight as far as they could see. The room was also very chilly there being no heat, for the Glandelinians dreaded to have any heat which was dangerous for the munitions stored in that wing. So the children who had been de deprived of all their clothes suffered much from the cold and hunger, and Violet and her sisters never ceased praying for even an hour for God to cause their quick escape or call the children to heaven, but the prayers did not seem to be answered. Thirsty as they were they could not get any water for there was no drinking plax places at all in that room, excepting an old sink where of course the water did not run. They could not burst the pipes for they had nothing to do it with. It was just as bad as being in a waterless desert. Never before had Violet and her sistes felt such a craving thirst, and jennie was already beginning to chock, and was in danger of strangulation. At last Violet and her sisters resolved to get water at any cost, even at cost of discovery, and they decided to try and burst a water pipe. But the hardest thing was to find something to burst the pipe with as there seemed to nothing in the room, and they certainly did pray hard.

Jennie was getting worse and so were her sisters. Many of the other poor children had been saved from the trough by dying of thirst themselves, but Violet and her sisters were resolved to get water no matter how. They decided to break the p p pipe which was not very wide, and looked easy to break. But it was harder to break than it looked being made of very strong lead. Jennies peril was becoming greater every moment and her tongue was already sticking out. She was already strangling, and another minutes delay might be fatal. No matter what they tried they could not break the pupe which was very strong, but suddenly Jennie loo Joice I mean looked into the sink and noticed an old steel file, and with a cry of joy she quickly took it up and started to work at the water pipe. The file was old and rusty but Joice managed to file the pipe open and the result was that she was soaked to the skin with the water that squirted out at her.

Thirsty as they were they let poor Jennie get a drink first, and when she had all she wanted, the rest got a drink and as much water as they wanted at that. Their thanks to God cannot be described. They also let the children have a drink and then plugged it up so that it would not be discovered. The next day the Glandelinians took off the blinds in that room from the windows, and Violet and her sisters in hiding whse the foe could not see them noticed that a snowstorm was raging. Tward midnight they were again py praying to God and asking him to cause the rescue of the poor children, and after they finih finished they heard some one coming up the steps, and making very little noise about it to.

"Maybe it is the Glandelinians coming to kill more of the poor children now." Said jennie her face white with terror.....

Who ever it was that pson was now rushing through the hall, and tward the door of that room where Violet and her sisters were in hiding.. The door being unlocked the stranger who ever he was dashed up to the door and burst in. All the children in that room were indeed filled with joy for the stranger wore the Abbieannian uniform.... The children thought that the christians had come to rescue them, but they were disappointed. All of the children did not know him but Violet and her sisters did. It was one of their friends having been spying on the enemy and had s taken refuge in the powder wing for he had killed seven Glandelinian officers in a brawl over some plans he had seized. And one of the officers killed was general Deldons superior general Homer. He did not see Violet and her sisters, who in their hiding place were dressed as Glandelinian children. But when he did discover them in rushing for the same hiding place he thought he had never seen such pretty Glandelinian children, and gazing in wonder at the staring prisoners he grabbed one of them by the naked





"Little girl is there any good hiding place in here? I killed seven Glandelinian generals because they would not tell me who the Vivian Girls are as I had seized some plas and wished to take them to theseclittle girls who could saftly convey them through to the christian lines. The Glandelinians are after me hot foot....."

The children were too disappointed to speak but Violet suddenly came up to him and said quiet ly;

"I can find you a real safe plae George if you will trust us. We are spies here but have been accidentally locked in untill now you came and we are the ones whom you were looking for."

The christian soldier in his excitement did not hear Violet's last words but followed them quic,ly quickly where they led him. They led him to a portion of the room where a stairway ran up tward the roof.

"The there is an old attic up there and I'm sure the Glandelinians cannot find you there." Said joice.....

The soldier cli bed up the stairs just as the tramp, tramp of the party of Glandelinians sounded in the hall, and reached the attic none too soon for in burst the Glandelinians just as the little girls reced to their own hiding place, the fiercest loo,i looking men that Violet and her sisters had ever seen before. They were so hedious looking that many of the children shrank from them but Violet and her sisters drew their pistols which they had with them and decided to shoot to kill should they be discovered. Not one of the Glandelinians could speak a tongue in the Angelinian language, and everything they said among themselves Violet and her sisters nevertheless could undertand understand, and as the other children could not answer their tongue en being questioned the leader sent for a soldier who could s e speak the Angelinian tongue, but it was quitethree minuts before one appeared. After saluting each other the lader leader told him what they were in the room for, and then this other Glandelinian turned sharply on violet and her sisters whom they thought were Glandelinian girl scouts who to avoid suspicion had presented themsav presented themselves and demanded with a salute to them also;

"Have you seen any dogs pass through here?"

Violet knowing that the christians were not dogs as the Glandelinians called them, ad knowing that she would not be telling any lie when she said no she answered

"I do not know what you mean by a dog entering our cell room and why don' don't you men knock first when coming in the presence of Glandelinian ladies. But have any one of your bloodhounds gotten away or is he mad?"

"Drat it you------we mean Angelinians little girls. Three Angelinians. And one of them was an Abbieannian captian."

"Yes that is right" Said another Glandelinian to his compaion in his own tongue. Then the officer cont inued. T "Two out of thoese three have escaped. Each one is charged with killing general Homer, and one of them has escaped escaped."

As Violet had only seen one and an Abbieannian at that she knew she could again say no without telling a lie.-

"There were no three Abbieannians or any Angelinians here "She said. "And first you said two esa escaped, and now you say one." Are they rebels?"

"Yes they are rebels." Snapped the Glandelinian shaking his fist int o the air. "They disobey our just l laws, and so they are rebels. Some of these rebels children must have sure y surely hidden those rebel fugitives, and refused to tell where they are."

He turned to some of the other children and said again;

"Now see here if you tell us where they are we will not execute you, but will set you free instead."

"But we did not see any rebels unless they were traitorous Glandelinians." Answered one of the other children.

The Glandelinian now turned to a fierce looking officer and spoke in Glandelinian for a few minutes. What he said was this;

"Those child prisoners will not tell us anything no matter what we do to them. And those girl s scouts must have come in after us And so have not seen the fi fugitive. T he only way to find the fut i fugitives is to seardh every place in this wing. As for those hundreds of little rebel girls we ought to ope them up and----Bang."

The sound of the interrupting shot startled all and they made a dash for the stairs leadding up to the attic. While the Glandelinians had been quest ioning Violet, the Abbieannian officer sneaked into the attic, and in the dim light saw an Abbiea Glandelinian officer fast asleep.

''By gosh I must get his uniform.''Though thought the christian officer. ''It's a nasty gray one of course, but I must have it to escapeagain with the plains through the enemys lines.If I fear I'll be discovered I'll give them up to the Vivian girls.....''

He went up to the sleeping officer and tri tried to take his shining gray coat mingled with designs of skulls and bones off.Gently he tugged at the coat but he awoke the Glandelinian who jumped to his feet in utter amazement.

''My gosh a rebel''He gasped and he attempted to draw a pistol. The christian soldier sprang at him like a tiger and grappled with him. In the fierce scuffle the Glandelinian officer managed to draw his pistol and fire, but the shot flew wide, and the pistol was wrenched from the officers hands.This was the shot that startled the Glandelinians down below who had already started up the steps with heavy tramping as if they were trying to stamp the stairs down. Before the Glandelinians reached the door the christian officer gave the Glandelinian a blow in the temple with the pistol butt killing him instantly. Then quickly taking off his own red uniform he took the gray one from the dead Glandelinian and put it on himself. Then he put the pur red on one on the Glandelinian and just in time too for the Glandelinians threw up the tr trap door and climbed in. -Seeing the dead man in the red uniform they thought he was the escaped Abbioannian, and they saluted to the apparent Glandelinian officer, and quickly dragged the dead Glandelinian down below. At first Violet and her sisters thought t it was the man whom they had helped to hide but when they saw his face they knew that the christian office had tricked them.....

The graycoats dra ged dragged the dead Glandelinian out into the hall and down the series of steps and outside not carrying-him but really dragging him down all the way. After a short while the Angelinian or Abbioannian officer came down wearing the disguise. Several other Glandelinians suddenly appeared and saluted the Angelinian officer as he also appeared thinking that he was their superior officer. He gave orders to them to take the dead man away, and as soon as they disappeared, the Abbioannian officer shook hands with the children and said;

''Though you are Glandelinian girls I'll never forget the service you rendered me and should the child rebels scout on this place and cause its capture or destruction I will not let them make you prisoners.''

As he gazed at them he thought he had seen them somewhere before.

''Are you also prisoners, because you turned rebels?''Asked the Abbioannian officer.

''No we are not prisoners but spies.''Answered Voice Vivian.''And we are not rebels or Glandelinians either.We are Abbioannians, and you are our friend George though you do not know it. The child prisoners here are to die a most cruel death on the second sunday of september and they will be thrown down the slaughter trough..''

'' But the Abbioannin officer answered;

''I'll have Baldwin train his guns on that slaughter house which you indicated an and trough also and blow it to pieces as soon as I reach my lines in safty. I must be going now but never fear I'll prevent that attempted execution.I would like you to follow me but it would not do any good I'm afraid for we would be discovered and then there would be no chance at all.But I'll intrust these plans to you as you can get through their lines easier than I can.''

He embraced and kissed them good bye and then left. Being in the uniform of a Glandelinian as he was he was recognized in several camps and persued as many times but nevertheless managed to reach the christian lines though he had to run and plough through deep snow for two days and was wounded severely the last time he was persued. After a weak of horrible suffering came the day for the horrible execution of a certain number of children the Vivian Girls this time being in Calverine spying on the enemy there and did not see proceedings here any further. The big doors had been swung open and the horrible trough was revealed to many of the poor frightened children.No snow could stay on the trough long as it was for it was quite hot and melted right away, so it was always clear from snow. The trough decended very steeply and nothing could check the speedspeedo fb of the children in they were thrown down, but these fr few hundred were to be thrown down first the remainder being held for the main day to come.The survivors were to be forced to look on the horrible slaughter. In vain during their captivity the Glandelinians had wickedly tried to make the helpless children sin. They had tried every means and four Guardians had pretended to be demons, and dress ed that way, and having grabbed some of the children pretended they were going to take them to hell, knowing that if they pleaded for mercy to the devils that it probably would be sinning.







his had been a very wicked deed and a terrible thing happend and right in the hall of the prison. A terrible black chasm had opened suddenly in the floor underneath the Glandelinians who fell in enveloped in a black tongue of hell fire. Oh the stench and the heat from that little flame that prevaded the air.It was fairly scourching and the stench soffu suffocating.The Glandelinians had dropped the four little girls wan when they fell in with an unearthly screech, but the children did not fall in with them for the floor closed up before they reached the gulf leading to the everlasting fire. The other Glandelinians had soon found out about it and instead of being filled with fear and repentance they decie decided on having revenge on god by making the remaining children see the horrible sights before pitching them down to the most horrible death that had confronted them. Yet every child was undressed and bounced down the slugh.They struggled vehemntly with the Glandelinians but it was in vain and the screaming of those helpless children was appalli g appalling. When the children reached those horrible knives they seemed to fairly turn into blood. After all the three hundred children except the forced onlookers had been cast down the Glandelinians seized the remaining frightened children and despite their pleads and struggles cast them down headlong. Those children were too frightened to utter a sound. Nearer and nearer they approached to that horrible opening, and now they could hear the h grinding noise of those horrible knives. They were almost about to go flying underneath when on top of the slaughter house there was the sound of a deafening explosion, and bricks flew in all directions, and the engine that worked those horrible knives was disabled. The christian batte batteries were shelling shelling the enemys positions again and one of the shells had hit at random and blew down all portions of the slaughter house. The children thus passed under the knives swiftly but the knives not worked by the engine now did not decend and so they fell through something like a shut and went down sliding through the other slough or trough and upon the pile of flesh one after another, from the children who had first passed through and got cut all to pieces.

Blazing emebers had been scattered all ove over and most of it fell on the roof of the powder wing setting it afire. The roof being covered with thick easily burning tar became a roaring furnace and fire depaet departements were hustled out on the double quick to put the blaze out. But before they were within a block of the powder wing the burning roof crashed in with a roar, quickly spreading blazing materinl all over the dreadful powder on the top floor.

BOOM.

There was a din like the exploding of a thrilling thrillion cannon, a blinding flash, and an acrh ac arch of spitting fire shot up for fully five hundred feet while the spongy columns of black smoke rose to over two thousand feet. The explosion was like that of a gigantic volcanic eruption and more louder. Thousands of houses around the powder wing were shattered to fragments by the force of the great explosion and every building for one quarter of the city of Calverine toppled into ruins, and not a house in the whole city had a window pane remaining.Norma Catherine and Julo Callio wawere also badly shaken with considerable damage being done. Of the one million inhibatants in the scores of thousands of houses that had been shattered most were Glandelinian soldiers, and only three hundred of them were left beneath the blazing debris.Horrible indeed is the disaster of war war especially to an enemy of God. The whole slaughter house had been swept away, the trough being blown to nothing, and where the prison and the houses around it stood before there was now a large deep hole. The whole Glandelinian army was thrown into confusion, and they had almost fled, but their generals managed to stem the panic and delivered a sweeping assault of six hours duration upon the christian line to prevent them from rushing the panic stricken fugitives who could not be rallied in time to avery avert a second disaster. It was the first most horrible disaster of the war and the crash of the explosion was heard for one thousand miles.

A great conflargration was now starting in every direction in the region of the explosion and advanced in one general direction tward the south east despite the heavy fall of snow. Violet and her sisters had been close in the region when theblast occured but by the powe and mercy f God had escaped being killed or injured but they had been sent rolling to the bottom of the hole afterwards by the windblast that for a few seconds followed the great xcrash. This hole was slowly filling with water from the bursted water pipes.

252Had not after all the vivian girls been seriously injured by their falling in the pit they would have had the chance of escaping alone immediately and would not have to face the fearful ordeal that was awaiting them. The smoke from the burning fire a mile away thickened every moment untill ten o-clock the smoke grew so thick that it became like night over this part of the city. The smoke blew on the wings of a light breeze which at first seemed like the pproach of some great storm. Then the wind stiffa si stiffened and though it was appearing to be a very cold day the morning air was not cool now it was hotter than any that blows over the great Sahara.

And it was heavy laden with pungent biting smoke. Within the last hour the wk sky had become covered as though with the blackest hurricane or typhoon clouds, while the wind itself had increased to a hurricane. The distant roar sounded like the dks distant unbroken warning cry from ten thousand throats.

''I'm afraid the whole city is burning.''Said joice.

''Then why are we standing here for ?''Demanded violet.''We are hurt pretty badly but we can at least escape the advancing storm of fire.''

''Because we have half a mile of clearing around us and are within reach of water.''

''And you expect us to stay here and be roasted alive?''Cried Angeline.

''This hole is the best chance.''Answered Teddy Rourklin as he cae came down into the deep hole.

''With the road out there?' Shriekd Shrieked Jennie. She called tovher sister violet who had already followed her to the top, staggered forward. Thy were half blind with smoke. She took jennie by the arm and dragged her tward the road.Joice followed but Teddy Rourklin ran after them, the other little girls having remained wisely in the hole.

''You sha ll not go and I deman it.''He cried.''Do as I say or I shall compell you. It only means death.Your only chance is the hole.A fire sea is storming its way from the north west tward us and coming like the wind itself.Are you little girls crazy?''

Still violet stumbled on in the frenzy of a single idea. She and her sisters must get away from this thick suffocating smoke and the fire which came leaping on at the rate of ten miles an o hour.

Teddy found Jennie first, and grasped her arm tightly while he bent his lips to her ear.

''You must not go.''He shouted.''I can't and will not let you go to your deaths out there in these blazing streets.The fire is already starting to burn furiously here.''

Jennie did not struggle.She was bewildered, but the feaing of his strong army gave her new coura courage.

''I know''She said as the smoke began to chock her.''But violet and joice.''

''Follow me.''He broke in.''Keep hold of my arm.''

She seized his sleeve and he with his other hand grasped violet by the arm and forced her to follow him to the center of the great hole. Then he dropped violet who was strangling and turning to all seven of the little girls placed his hand on Jennies shoulder.

''I must go for water.''He said.''You all promish to wait here for me?''

''Yes''Answered joice.

''Lie down then little angels. Keep your mouths close to the ground. The air is fresher there.''

Violet and her sisters sank to their knees, and he disappeared. It seemed to the little girls an eternity before he returned. He had two buckets of fresh cold water.They knew nothing of his stumbling fight to the pool of water formed by the bursted pipes and back through the blinding smoke to them. But one of the little girls heard his heavy breathing before they saw him and sank from a kneeling posture flat to the ground for relief. He stopped beside them.

''I'm going to throw this water over you little girls.''He said panting.

''So do not be frightened.''

''A drink.''Shouted Joice.''Please give me a drink.''

She scrambld on her hands ad knees to the two buckets. But the boy gently brushed her back.

''I'll have to wet you first.''He said.

Very gently he poured the water over their hair and face, then drenched their clothes. It refreshed them like a cool breeze from heaven. He then motioned their handkerchiefs and bade them to keep them over their nose and mouths. Then he rose and started off again.Uncon Unconsciously Violet reached out for him.



''You are not going again?''She pleaded.

''More water while I can.''He answered.

It took him twice as long to makethe second trip. He again doused h them and

SEE PAGE TWO HUNDRED FIFTY FOUR

## CHAPTER TWENTY FOUR.
## THE BATTLE OF LUCILLIE NICKSON.

[illegible] up and down and into various of his headquarters despite the cold and flying snow had his own vision of the sad affair....

252Had not after all the Vivian girls been seriously injured by their falling in the pit they would have had the chance of escaping alone immediately

and mouths. Then he rose and started off again.Uncon Unconsciously Violet reached out for him.



''You are not going again!''She pleaded.
''More water while I can.''He answered.
It took him twice as long to makothe second trip. He again douced h them and gave them each a long deep drink. Then once more he started for water.
Violet rose to her knees.
''Don't go.''She chocked.''It's dangerous. ''
She clutched his trousers leg.
''There is not much time.''He panted. He could not move with her little hand detaining him. The tug of her gentle fingers at his ankle went to his head like wine. For a second he lost conscious ness of overeverything else but the one past that this supreme moment she and her beautiful little sisters wished him by their side. He could have faced death quite cheerfully so. But death was not for them. They must live if the whole universe perish. Very gel gently he tried to loosen her pure white littlevfingers. But she tightened her grip.
''No, don't go.''She sobbed. You will surely perish.''
The boy knelt beside her.
''I must go.''He said.''But I'll come bak back. ''
He grasped her hand. She curled her fingers about his uncinsciously as a little child would do when finding a hand in the dark.
''I'd fight my way through hell if I could get back.''He said as he broke away and plunged again into the dense smoke fog.The tidal wave of flam flamec swept on. Leaping streets of any size in width singing hundreds of bul buildinfs with its breath, it roared on whistling tremendously overhead and shrieking and booming in an orgry of devastation. The black clouds overhead flashed at times in ghastly luridness, pierced by zipping tongues of flame as sharp as lightning flashes.It seemed as if the elements had gone mad n and were staking the world as though it were again a molten planit. When the little boy staggered back from his third trip a burning tree fell at his heels as he cleared the edge of the city. Je nnie was burrowing her hot face into the sod with whin pering cries, joice was facing the heat with lips drawn back trying as much as possible to sheild violet behind her who was on her knees.
''Lie down all of you.''The boy commanded.
He threw a handful of the precious water in jennies face. Then falling prone himself he splashed the hair of the rest.Then he removed his outside shirt and sa soaking it covered joices head with it.Then he removed his under shirt and did the same to violet. The heat struck his naked skin wi with a sting that felt like the cut of a hundred leathern lashes. The hot air pierced their lungs like acid fumes. On three sides now about the holes edge houses crashed in fairly gug gutted in a single meni minute, the wind speeding the sparks like white hot steel bullets. Above the hole now a man could not have breathed and lived.As it was all eight thought that their end had come.Teddy moved closer to violet and without lifiting his head he found the bucket with a grouping hand. The water was lukewarm but he poured more of it over her. But despite the water their tongues were beginning to swell and each word was at the cost of a biting inhalition of burning air. Their heads fell. They pressed their nostrils into the ground. T eddy motioned their handkerchiefs ad the little girls nearly com completely suffocating placed it against their mouths. Over their heads the hot winds blew against their backs pressing something like a million hot needles.The sky was lurid with hedious flames, and buildings in all directions became like inf inf infernoes. The roaring hurricane of fire and hot scourching air swapt over and beyond, across the road it sprang , and down the road and on.The tempetuious howl subsided into a crackling chatter. Then came bobrief puss puffs of cool wind, not many, just a single breath or two.
But in a few minutes another came and blew off the lower gases. The blazing houses were still all around them but the flames now went straight up making a scene worse than the burning of Rome.yBut the waves of flame soon swept tward the southeast, and the boy and violet and her sisters ran out of the hole and tward the open ground.It took about three hours to leave the burning city whose heat had caused thesnow to turn into water all around, and then all night long they traveled fast through rain and snow and then again through the same raging snowstorm where it was too far from the city to be warm enough to rain, and even when morning camen party of Glandelinians discovered them and gave case chase. They could not however catch the children for suddenly Hundreds of Abbieannians cme into view, through the snow pall and interceded for them, and in a few more hours general general general Hanson once more saw his loving little nieces. The great governer general pacing up and down the vera veranda of his headquarters despite the cold and flying snow had his own vision of the sad affair....

254

The gl[illegible]glaring injust ice of the chastisement delivered to hundreds of thousands of the poor child slaves and prisoners st ung him more than any kind of disgrace could. His imortal nature was throughoutly aroused, passion passions of rage and desires for vengeance on the Glandelinians struck him in alternate fury. An angry strength surged through his tall stalwart frame.

Here thousands upon thousands of helpless children being captured and cruelly tortured by human demon savages, who did this because they hated children of the christians. He had seen hundreds of children strangled, their faces black their eyes bl bulging their t un t ongues protruding. He saw countless numbers with their throats cut from ear to ear, their faces set in a terrible grin of death.Many he had seen with sliced bodies with their intestines mingled with the dead bodies, and to think of all this filled him with horror and terror. Why is it that he with his immense christian armies besieging Norma catherine could not put a stop o t o it.! Would a general move on the pat of the christian armies rise Glandelinia to fight-a more desperate battle than ever before? What was the matter with his aid governer James Gannon of Abbieannia the Kings assistant? Could he not do something to quell this horrible deed of Glandelinia? What is to come next I wonder? So were the thoughts that passed through his head hor hour after hour.

## CHAPTER TWENTY FOUR.

### THE BATTLE OF LUCILLE RICKSON.

Two days after another regular typhoon of battle came which was worse than the ones gone before. Hanson had massed all his batteries to storm the enemy enemys positions wity with the greatest artillery fire known in actual war fare and after the-cannonading had continued for about three hours without intermission the Glandelinians suddenly came upon his lines with the fury of a sweeping tidal wave. The battle known as Lucille Rickson raged for a whole day in general fury and for up to this time of the war was the most titanic struggle ever seen. For fully sisteen hours fifteen charges were made by fifteen million Glandelinians each time and their lines were torn and shattered for every repulse and for every charge the christ ian fire roared like a million cannon.

To make matters worse the main christian batteries of a hun dred thousand cannon thundered in horro horrifying salvoes and hundreds of houses in Calverine itself was torn to pieces by the storm of explod ing shells, and thousands of others unroofed and more fires set among the unburned portion of the city of Norma Catherine. At one time one of the Glandelinian onslaughts was something terrible and though they met a terrific tearing fire they were like the sea swamping the lowlands, the whole christian line was driven back in confusion and only by the efforts of general Hansion and other commanders were the reserves thrown in the others rallied, and the Glandelinians finally swept back with the loss of two million in killed and woundd wounded. Hanson and the rest of the generals who directed operations made report after report to each other declar ing that the battle was the worse ever seen before in the war and the battle line extended for fully fourty miles.

During the next day when it resumed it raged with redoubled fury, and Hanson was compelled to flee his headquarters on account of the near approach of battle and why his headquarters were not literally blown down by shells was a mystery. Tward the afternoon of thatvday it reached its highest fury the foe making in all fourty seven great on-slaughts in quick succession, but their same number of waves were torn and mangled badly. The battle really raged for fully fourty eight hours without ceasing an hour excepting during the night. All of the Glandelinian columns were fairly smashed down and two thirds of the whole Glandelinian army at this section was completely destroyed during the terrific battle.

Near Hansons headquarters big trees were blown down as if a tornado swept through by the explosions of shells, and barns where he kept horses, wooden barracks for soldiers, sheds, captured f, flower hourses, fences telegraph poles and wires were disabled and terrific havoc was wrought. It was just as if a terrific cyclone had struck the region for that length of distance and when the battle was finally over as a draw with no preactical practa no advantage of any kind on both sides the extent of the damage could not be readily found out, and such a snowstorm followd the battle the next day that it was believed by the besieged themselves that the Calverinian

300-301



255

country was about to turn into a north pole. The losses on both sides were too severe t o be related. But some time after the conflict the christians had about ten million wounded within their possession whom the soldiers and red cross cummmes had picked up on the field of the bloody battle. And these wounded were all Glandelinians. A day later after the wind died away and the snow ceased to fall it got very calm and cold the cold wave com ing on like a frogid zone and many wounded of both sides were frozen to death before they could be picked up? The dead lay in vast fields for miles and were half buried in the deep snow. This battle had been indeed the torture of an earthly hell. It had raged with a greater violence than any known in battle before and the Angelinians estimated that about four hundred battle flags were soaked in blood. Despite the great coldness some of the Angelinians decided to make a trip into a stretch of woods beyond with good arms and see if the enemy were going to make any other movements as the great artillery storm occasionally recommenced. Never did they dream of the thrilling adventure they were going to have. They all mounted their horses and ponies and set off at a good clip tward the woods and when th they reahed it violet and her sisters who were also wit h these scouts saw a beaut iful thing in the form of a butterflys wings and yearned to have a looked and see what it really was.The soldiers could not very well trust the little girls alone for these woods as reported swarmed with wild beasts, and these wild beast were men wearing gray uniforms.' AND SO THE MEN DECIDED TO GO WITH THEM AND WATCH THAT NO HARM CAME TO THEM.

Violet was the first among the rgion and suddenly discovered something lying stil and coiled up on the ground that looked very much like a sort of snake, and st op stooping saw the naked form of a child with its body gashed open and the interior cleaned out. Horrified beyond describing they shrank back and suddenly they saw men in gray advancing and got out of the way in time tel ing the officer of the men what they had seen. In examining the woods with his field glasses the good soldiers saw that for some reason they were completely surrounded by Glandelinians, then dashed ahead just as several of the squads of Glandelinians started rushing forward, the foe hav ing crouched among the many fallen trees thrown down by the recent shell storm of the past b battle. The children were forced to mount their ponies quickly and just in time for more Glandelinians were advancing from another direction.The leader of the escorting christian soldiers drawing his guns fired six shots at the advancing Glandelinians then again dashed ahead just as several of the nearest Glandelinians d darted their bayn bayonets at him. He avoided the deadly thrusts and pierced one of his assailants through the heart with his sabre. But now they found themselves persued by hundreds of the desperate Glandelinian Gurdes. The officer decide decided to make a desperate escape if he could for he wished to avoid a battle with such uneven numbers of fierce Glandelinians but there was something the matter with his horse, and this caused delay. Violet and her sisters saw to the right a swarm of Zimmermannians who were preparing to make a charge upon them, but the soldiers drew their pistols and discharged them among the Glandelinians.Many were killed by the sudden blaze of fire but the rest who had scattered soon came back and made a fierce attack upon the party of christians. Many of the Glandelinians were killed in this hand to hand s conflict with the christian soldiers, and one of the men who had a grenade bombed the-Glandelinians blowing several of them to pieces.

Several of the Glandelinians had surrounded violet's pony and was trying to drag he from it.The Angelinians discharged another volley among the Glandelinians who were making cries like real demons..... The christian soldiers handled their guns like clubs striking right and left, and it was not long before violet's assailants were driven off, but they had had quite a time with the other gurdes, and the rest of the wicked Glandelinians.The more they killed or wounded the more seemed to be coming, keeping up such a yelling that it would be heard far into the woods.

"Gracious but those Glandelinians are fierce."Thought violet violet with a shudder.

Having made a breach the little girls with the soldiers decided to make a sudden dash.... So seeing the advatage, they started with some sudden speed that it at once scattered the Glandelinians sending quite a number sprawling like logs.On and on they galloped persued by the Glandelinians who raised a hue and cry.The party of christians however were outdistancing the Glandelinians rapidly.....

"Golly."Said one of the troopers."I did not know that there were such fierce looking Glandelinians in those woods."

"I did not know that there were any Glandelinians in these parts at all."Said one of the men."It did certainly surprise me alright ."

''Well then you found out.''Laughed the leadgr.''The whole of galverinia seemed to be covered with these dirty hearted glandelinians.But we had better hurry up for they aregaining on us again, and as I was saying;

''What in the nameof common sense is the matter with the ground?''''Interrupted one of the men as the earth under him began to sink in slowly.

''Goodness gracious.''Gasped the leader as they all drew their horses backwards.A large part of the ground caved in revealing a dark opening as dark as erebus. ..... Right after they found themselves going down slowly and before they knew it more of the ground caved in under them with a roar letting them down int o a dark cavern with a thud.

''Now where are we?''''Gasped the soldiers in amazement.

''Well what next I wonder!''Said the la leader.''First we run into a pack of glandelinians and now we go riding down as to say into a great cavern.''

''How can we get out?''Asked violet.''This cavern seems to have many labyrinthian passages....''

''I know it''Said the leader of the Angelinians looking through one of the passages. What he saw made him gasp in wonder and amazement. The passage was filled with an unearthly glow which made violet and her sisters fell sort of creepy as they saw it though no hot scourching blasts came from beyond. Sometimes it would suddenly grow brighter then fade to a dull glow. The Angelinian officer dshing to discover the way out and also to discover the meaning of this uncanny glow decided to explore it anyway, thinking that if there was a passage way he could have a gigant ic mine placed in it and blow up the enemys entire works as the cavern seemed to be directly underneath the enemys advanced position and to calling the others to follow he went through the curved opening..... Violet and her sisters at first being somewhat frightened had to be coaxed before they would follow for they dreaded that it was some trap probably set by the enemy or that it was a den of glandelinians.

For quite a while they went on violet and her sisters hesitating hesitating once in a while, and though the queer glow increased in brightness it was no warmer. Once in a while the glow would sudde nly became dazzling, then disappear altogether for a minute, then repa reappear again.Violet and her sisters could not help from being scared now and it even scared the wits out of them when the light became suddenly dazzling.

''This is certainly strange.''Uttered the Angelinian leader.''This glow seems to get more brighter, dies out, comes again with dazzling brightness as we go on but we cannot feel any heat whatever or see the source of the whole myster mystery whatever. I wonder what causes it?''

''You have got me sure.''Answered one of his lieutenants.

''It looks like fire down beyond but no heat can be felt, and neither is there any steam or sulphurious gases.''Said one of the privates.

On and on they went through the labyrinthian a passage the glow getting redder and redder but still no heat could be felt nor could they see any steam of smell the burning stench of sulphurious gases. There was no noise like the roaring of fire or the hissing of lava and this mystery did certdnly puzzle them all.Besides instead of going downwards our or upwards the path led straight ahead like a road. Only once in a while did they come to u an up or down grade, but it did not descent very much.

At last they came to the end of the passage and found themselves in a large cavern which was also filled with the uncanny glow but which was more brighter than it had been in the passage way. This of course astonished them all the more.

''This is a strange mystery.''Said the Angelinian leader.''It als looks quite uncanny over there inside that grotto.It's a darker red over there.''

''Shal we go in there?''Asked one of the privates thinking that his superior dreaded to.

''We might as well''Said the captian.''The sooner we solve the wonderful mystery the better.''

They went near enough to the dark red opening of the cavern and no sooner had they glanced into it they saw that instead of a floor it was an abyss of unfathomable depth and was indeed quite dark down below, while a strange thundering sound occasionally seemed to come from below. They turned away from this dreaded opening and after walking quite a distance through the very large cavern they noticed a wreath of peculiar yellowish greenish bluish and red vapor resting g against the ceiling and inside the cavern there was a peculiar sweet smell. But this immense cavern was no warmer or cooler than the passage way.

300-301





## THE LOYALTY IN THE MINDS OF A WELL INFORMED CHRISTIAN GENERAL.

I the writer author of the story of the Realms of the Unreal if you please will relate this incident not as if the Rev Henry had ever received a special honor from having been prayed by a celebrated christian general; on the contrary, this Serious general, did in fact every christian soldier and officer in the Abbessinian and Angelinian armies though they had attained the highest degree on hon our or spir itual favors from god during the rebellion must down to the greatest dignity, the most unreserved servility and grace to even be permitted at any time to say ignorant and unlearned and inferior people , and imagine that it is prayed only by the simple and most ignorant.

After having been wounded at the battle of Crowley general Phillimenberger Simonmin had nevertheless retained his command despite all difficulties and despite the agony he suffered from his bullet torn knee. He remained untill general Menon then preparing for the advance on Jeanie Wren grew had sent general Hamilitor paterion to relieve him and take his place. General Simonmin however did not retire from active service as many had supposed he would but remained quiet and in the generals hospital untill he was able to get are nd again.

Then he took command of a series of christian armies in the western part of Galverinia and started operations against the w foe. It was his army which had been the one sixty million strong to have crushed and defeated the big foe army a hundred and thirty million strong. As that went on, though for a time he fought no further battles and sacrifice general Semonmin Arenburg had nevertheless, by his vigorious campaigns, and by his tremendous raids, and defeating scarons of fee armies without a b battle by surprising and capturing them had o thus reason throughout the whole of the Galverinian and Angelinian countries, as the most skilfull and best christian general. Princely and royal personages were numbered among his friendly visitors, correspondents came to his army and took pictures of him on the sly, and his opinion and advice concerning the movements of other christian armies in the efforts to overthrow the rebellion was sought for at the most momentous moments in the efforts to overthrow the rebellion was sought for at the most momentous moments in the efforts to overthrow the rebellion was sought for at the most momentous war consultations. At the most serious operations against the army in keeping slave of Abbessinian armies all of Northwestern Galverinia, and keeping the enemy from moving on Adrian victory to crush Russians reign general Phillimenberger Semonmin was not only called upon to attend but he offended with such great accuracy that the whole world the astonished and believed that in the time he would himself capture Adrian victory, and the Do Inexplicamerican Islands even if other generals could not do it. All Abbessinia was aware of this and that general Phillimenberger Simonmin was a true venerator of the Blessed Mother of God and a zealous rooter of the Holy Rosary Rosary, no one, not even any of his friends of or any christian general our his whole army exercised. Accidentally however his devotion to the holy rosary was brought to light.

On June 1918. Simonmin had heard of the capture of Julio Gallio and had them within 24 hours of the camp. He made no advances however but met such fierce opposition that a months time organized an immense army and prepared to make a movement to help Russian besieged Adrian victory fortifications and capture the city and the whole force of the enemy. He made no advances however but met such fierce opposition that it was months before he ever arrived to the scene and determined to besiged Jeanie Yvette as soon as possible. At this time having heard of general Simonmin failure at the battle of Galverina Hills he determined to go and see him and re bringing his army closer and leaving it under the command of general I pemble my pastoral he reached Simonmin broken armies on the Thirteenth of October. General Simonmin had with him on this occasion a priest, a worthy priest who had obtained and required ruperies for any soldier or officer who had brought them to him. Even now during most his leasure hours the priest had applied himself to this work, even at the rear of the lines during battles. One day after general Simonmin had reprimanded himself with the condition of general Simmon army and having done all he could to restore it by sparing some of his own troops and provisions and artillery, and having found it finally most satisfactorily he said smilingly to the priest, ''Reverend Father you are to undertake the operation----will you?''?!''

''Really general I do not quite understand you.....''Replied the Angelinian priest.''''''

''What do you mean general Arenburg?''Asked Semmon putting an arm around his soldier friend.

''There that's doing fine for general Simmons army now ain't it. Now I must call upon your assistance my honored fd friend. I have a patient that no doctor and help. It is indeed a rather grave case a most serious fracture. Now Rev

Thereupon General Consentinus, Arenburg took a beautiful lace bedecked rosary from his pocket and held it up with the words:"

"See this is the rosary, and this is the cross fracture; this is what I wish you to operate on for me. Will you?!!!!"

Did the great christian general pull!!!!---pull!!!!----my reluctant of unmentionable out of his pocket and displayed it before the priest and his great friend, and many other officers and even the women girls who happened to p be present as well as Mistress Angelina they would not have looked more amazed than they did at the sight.. of the broken pi rosary that phenomenon held up before them. Holding this the great general cried laughing!!!!!

"Oh the Cross you all make over you beautiful children. Are you all fastend so surprised to see and learn that I carry a rosary with me? Why yes all ought to know I am as good a christian as any of you Anglician generals ever so open little Virgin Christ how then can I but highly esteem this prayer? If I am weary about the condition of my cruzier, he or then a feather, can cause a disorder threatening me, and if my efforts did not produce the most desired effects!!!!---I turn to him this fortold as "Queen of the girls" and I pray the Queen my. Unfortunately my extensive pre occupations, my work, and so on leaves me little open space time to recite this excellent prayer as I would wish. I must so, to say, steal from my duties the time to my heart can desire, there the decalogue!!!!---is seen as I am seated at my home, in the carriage, or in a coach, my hand glides into my pocket and I pray the Rosary as well as circumstances will also allow!!!!---!!!!!

Thirteen General Commendations, Arenberg took a beautiful but broken penny from his pocket and held it up with the words"

"This this is the patient, and this is the five fractures; this is what I wish you to





They attempted to make the best of an unpromising & and tragic situation. But a single break that could be forced by the ghandelinians was left unrecorded, not even the historian, the Catholic professors, Chervins and allschools. The ghandelinians made the possession of even or of books and images which had been freely sold in public a pretext for imprisonments and conviction.. Calverinian soldiers or men who at the entrance of yiddish ghetto had been captured and then forced into the ghandelinian army were disarmed and sent to labor battalions and forced to work in the fort fortifications under fire from christian batteries at gunboats Groot and numerous armoured cars taken to squeeze every ounce out of the helpless Calverinian people, and many soldiers who had been taken prisoners during the Julio Gallio Battle were massacred pitilessly.....

In the meantime running northwest from the city portion of Yaoun Gatherine, and not far from Evangelinia ground, and along the banks of the brantiful Yaoun yun river was the Abbreviate, gendinia, ni Calverina Railroad, and it was toward this that the march of a large platoon of our correspondents were directing their steps. Of course they were not soldier, neither spies, or anything like that ,in fact they had no intentions of ever entering the war on one side or the other, being right saving americans, mostly Irish and Germans but nevertheless knowing that they would meet with an account of the war they were nevertheless prepared, and would not allow themselves to be surprised by the enemy in case they encountered any of the Angelinian rebels. They were fully armed like soldiers but dressed as civilians or like ,workmen, and some of them had small flags with them of the deer old Star and Stripes. Though they claimed they had nothing to do with the war, they nevertheless were fully on the side of the Angelinians, and did not favor the Angelinian rebels at all. They were hoping toward Julio Gallio without purpose of trying to make a picture of the great camps which was progressing, and if they could but only reach the city not only would their trip be shortened, but they would probably find themselves back of the big forces of Angelinian and Abyssinitilian troops and even Calverinians who were fighting the foe and whose batteries of artillery were in action day after day and night after night., and then be out of the danger zone, so the y did not care to get too close to the camps for shell and shrapnell no doubt was dropping everywhere like a hailstorm..!!!.!!

Then on by while looking out for foes who had been following them,and while seeking provisions, and learning of the route they were to take they heard far ahead of them but many miles away that sounded like the rolling of many thunder storms at one time, but one of the guerinans who was a German and whose ears were keener knew insisted that it was the report of thousands of besieging christian guns, and probably the added thunder of the fort artillery. Later they were to learn that the ghandelinians had at one part of the besieged region made a desperate attack which had been so successful as to advance a portion of the ghandelinian army to a certain distance, and then being counter attacked by an overwhelming force of Calverinians the Angelinian rebels had been forced to take possession of five small towns at the outskirts of Julio Gallio called Arambolos and were using i them as a series of strongholds, and that they had repulsed desperately many christinte efforts to drive them out and that a small battery of advanced christian artillery had been placed upon a hill,called Mt Hurcullin Rebelin two miles away from the villages and were shelling these ghandelinians with great regularity and the noise sounded like thousands of small fire crackers on the fourth of July the reports are continuous so continue & but nevertheless are louder than any thunder clap ever heard.

This large party of guerinan war correspondents were getting closer and closer t to the sound of firing and they began to rightly surmise that they were behind the besieging Angelinian positions and encampments, and that to keep on would pitch them right into a hornets nest for on telling if any ghandelinian army moving to Julio Gallio help might not take it in mind to strike a portion of the christian besieging line in the rear and create a knib battle. that would not be pleasant for the guerinan themselves, and they did not wish to get into any connection with the rebels.

300-301





## CHAPTER TWENTY FIVE.





So they changed their course to circle to the south, intending to go a distance away from the actual continual battle itself and even into contact with an isolated part of the lines if possible. So they came to the edge of a sort of large plain and took a position on a bare hill devoid of any high trees and which had on its top a peculiar bowl like depression, which for any amount of soldiers would be a n n natural place to use as a fortress or to use as a sniknk. Of course these war correspondents had no idea that they were in any danger particularly, for to their belief there was no ghandelinians within fourty miles of them, and the only enemies that met be near were Angelinians, but might was coming on, and they were very tired from their long hike during that awfully hot day..!!!

It was somewhere along toward morning in that very dark hour that precedes the break of of day that a number of shots rang out, and the Americans jumped up to find their continual struggling in the dark with even one who was cursing, swearing, and shouting something loudly in Latin. Then two other dark figures were charging over the rim of the peculiar hill. But the fight did not last long, four of the Irishmen had gone to the aid of the Irish sentinel, and the three attackers were herded down the hill. A few minutes later a wild shot chorus of yells broke loose from the jungle below the war correspondents.

"Get your weapons ready and the damn where you can command the approach to the hill." Ordered the american who was the leader.He himself was the re, seemingly everywhere at once seeing that his friends were in position to present a united front. They did not know who the three assailants were or whether they had been Angelinians who mistook the them for ghandelinians, neither did they know the the main body yelling so fiercely were but never nevertheless they were going to take no chances. It was the fr opinion that they would not allow themselves to be attacked. If Angelinians came they would shoot to them in Latin and if they were foes and the answer would not be satisfactorily they would fight to the last. Soon in the sky they could see a very ominous dull red reflection that glowed sharply, then sank away then glowed again.

"Something burning was the comment among them but they did not know then that the Angelinians had stalking "ll all on a fierce surprise attack had set the many small towns used by the enemy as spot strongholds on fire, virtually razed many buildings with a barrot of artillery,and that the ghandelinians there having managed to fight their way through the besieging lines were fleeing northward. The platoon of guerinan war correspondents and photographers and newspaper men lay right in the path of their desperate flight, as it happened, and three of their scouts climbing the hill had run into the americans sentinel and believed that soldiers held the position.

"The Angelinian rebels are coming "here our said, and straining their eyes in the intense darkness the guerinans could see a large mass of dark forms clambering slowly up the slope to attack them. Then their leader gave a loud shout in Latin just to find out who they were"Down with the ghandelinian Grenzers."

There was a tremendous yell of fury from the approaching men and a volley of great intensity crashed out, and bullets spattered among the guerinans but they lay so low that not one was hit. Then as the leader gave the order the war correspondents crashed away with their own rifles and pistols firing point blank into there or sprawling shapes not fifty yar yards away. On and on they came and still on, until they reached the very edge of the position, and then before the fierce resistance of the guerinans the attack of the rebels crumbled right there, and the survivors went back down the hill firing as they slowly re treated. Over two hundred and fir fifty ghandelinians had been shot down, and ten of the guerinans were injured but none killed. There was only a few minutes lull then the rebels were coming on again with redoubled fury. There were the two hundred americans and heavy with their firearms were increasingly this time than before. To one side of them they could hear the regular crack of a small caliber weapon and in the hill between a valleys, they discovered it was some fifteen old youngester a Calverinian who had made a long dangerous trip to follow the brave guerinans. And it was just at that moment that down y near the foot of the hill a brighter flash of fire flamed up and they got their own

because [illegible] across our way."

Jennie was thirsty and begged the men to get the water someway.

European General Concentration, Arensburg took a beautiful but broken greasy from his pocket and held it up with the words:"

"See this is the publicity and this is the [illegible] structure; this is what I wish [illegible]





and only look at old captain Antonio Swanderbomb in his peculiar robes of grey, and heard his stentorian voice bellowing out to the Ghandelainians under his command. After the first the second attack also broke up with two hundred more glandelainians killed or wounded and before it got to the top of the hill, and this time no one was even injured among the guerrisons. F F For the third time the same glandelainians assembled at the foot and charged up just as down again. But half way up just as the Zoorlaurs poured into them another storm of volleys, they turned and fled for good.

Then upon their rare there burst the sound of a thousand cavalry forces, and the sound of an immense volume of shots, the sigh of horses, yells of men, the ring of cutrus and the call of bugles and a square a plain of a gulley came an endless stream of horsemen in purple, red and grey a, closely intermingled in a long fighting line. The guerrisons then stood up and then charged ignoring the hail-wrain of bullets that whistled around them them as the glandelainians flee fled through the jungle. But one of the guerrisons three men and Burgon Commodore felt a thump against his chest and a spent ball went through a note ball and made a ragged hole in its middle.

Then a large party of guerrisons themselves had a little battle all to themselves with the enemy and the Angelainians did not know a single thing about it, for the war correspondents kept it all to themselves!.....

One of the saddest things that probably have ever occured during this war and so early also, and which caused a most terrific disaster beyond conceiving to the c ristian cause itself was brought on by a large number of traitors, traitors through ambition and nothing else. Maybe it may be hard to believe it seems strange to write this, but I must mention to say that the traitors were nothing else but fifty nuns and their fathe r Superior not far from the outskirts of Julio Gallio. These nuns had never used the most necessary genius of God to overcome their blindness and so when the critical time came for their total they fell almost as the evil spirits themselves had fallen in their rebellion in heaven. Of course the Nuns did not have no malice against any one, nor neither were they traitors to their own Religious life, it was nothing but cowardice that brought them to do what they did and which is mentioned here. About six weeks after the enemy had fully completed their capture of the whole of trina victory, embracing Julio Gallio and the green Catherine Sections, a large force of the enemy under general Burger Stanek had approached the location where the nuns had their convents and the priest being ordered the same gave as much information as possible to the enemy concerning the nearest christian armies, of the strength of the armies then advancing under general Hamlyn to besiege Trina victory, of al of Hampton plans to raise Armageddon St. glare and of also the strength of any other christian or army that might be there.

This of course saved three sisters from the fate that it was expected the enemy would have caused to them. The enemy did not raid or ransack the place nor nor neither were the nuns molested or abused, and as soon as possible the enemy left the region without doing anything to the sisters or their property. This information however was very valuable to general Burger since the had been near this place and recieving it he advanced great armies up to the location mentioned by the sisters and in a fortnight without even a single battle a whole christian army under general Hamman was captured a force of nearly a million men, all the towns in their possession w had been blown up or set on fire, great stretches of forests were laid in waste by incendiary fires, all streams of water in that location were poisoned, or filled with mud and a the whole region was surrounding with the enemy. Later on the enemy captured Juanio Martin destroying the christian force the garrisons there and blew up all the ammunition factories that were at that place. At another town c alled Clarinda the enemy captured and slaughtered another christian force and many millions of children, and committed all the vilest enormities that could ever be thought of. It soon ended in a t rrible disaster however and for the christian cause at that, within two weeks time before the arrival of Hamilton army the enemy were in possession of over a hundred miles of territory, and had received immense troops and reinforcements, huge parks of batteries, plenty of ammunition and were preparing their themselves to resist any fierce seige that could ever be made. The advanced fierce of guardian troops coming up to the region were immediately surrounded and forced to surrender, and one of the divisions who were several another point fell into an ambuscade, and to my amazement, the surrender being ruthlessly butchered, although the half million confidence in God that Edmund Hotter found it despite all this reverse [illegible] possible to reach Julio Gallio at the time







## CHAPTER TWENTY FIVE.



on account of the dangerous character of the enemy and he almost felt sure from this time forward no matter how faithfully they are said are not sure not accursed. Thus the reason that later on he had to fight his war to Julio Gallio, through his Comparate conflict at Angelina Ham, Barnes springs, and other important points written in the enstersyt. Nevertheless though at first he was terribly disappointed and discouraged, and though he almost lost faith in prayer, he did repent of his sin of doubt and obtained to invest the regions around Rambo victim, but at that day was sadly and badly injured in the cupl e explosion of a mine set off by the enemy and over a hundred thousand of his men were dar troyed or restored shell shock and deaf after the din of the blast, and terrible damage was done for twenty miles by the commotion.

It did look indeed that as wicked as the glandelainians were they were really getting the better of the christians for hours this time, but despite the seriously wounding of general Hamilton and the loss of so many of his men and officers by the awful mine explosion the main army nevertheless was not demorlli and nothing disheartened, and they pressed upon the whole region until Hamilton half recovering from his wound finally fought the bloody battle of Angelina Ham.

But this was not the main disaster I am to write of. It happened elsewhere. And this was to general Concentration Arensburgs army while he was visiting general Hamman and had that little encounter with the Enemy. Being without their main leader they were not able to withstand the onsense of a mighty host of glandelainians under general Burgess Stanley, and when they did stand and resist the e fe they whole army was smashed, and forced to fall back, with their leader slain and with half their number down in killed and wounded. The enemy almost routed the whole force and drove many divisions helter s e skelter in every direction capturing large parts of his guns, many battle flags, and r great provisions. While at Hamans headquarters and welcome to his general disarmament army was badly walloped but fortunately through the means of telegraph while he was on his way again general Concentration Arensburg heard of the disaster sweeping not only his army but everywhere, of the disabling of Hamilton and of the destruction to forty towns and whole forces out of words and forests, and the spreading of the enemy over territory for the distance of three hundred miles within the space of two months. General Concentration was then very apprehensive, but nevertheless as many men from towns flocked to his and enlisted into his army and so many more troops came from seemingly nowhere, he hastened to the rescue of the force which was defeated and which still fought for six days but could never stand before the advancing Hamleys. He reached the scene in time however and send the new forces upon the rear of the victorious army of the enemy. It took two more days of desperate fighting over a space of country extending twenty miles but nevertheless the battle was finally won, but unfortunately general Concentration received a re wound in the shoulder and thigh, as a whole section of his army in making a terrific charge met a terrific withering fire that wiped out whole divisions before the charge was won. The thunder of artillery, the roar of explosions, and the noise of shooting and firing all the length of that terrific battle was exceedingly severe and shook the whole country like an earthquake. This was afterwards known as the battle of Kingdom Calverdale and lasted fully nine days. The foe lost was not stated as severe it was but Concentration declared he lost 15,000,000 in killed and wounded but make a statement however that he could not confirm it as many of his officers afterwards in stating their losses declared it to be over eighteen million instead of ten but for that time it was a terrific battle indeed and shocked the world on account of its violence so early in the war.

Nevertheless this horror and disaster caused by the arms were not left unless at all. Finding out the real enemy, a portion of Concentrations scouts reaching the region after fighting the way through for sixty days of battles, raids, and devastating artillery storms, managed to drive many foe forces from the region with wicked slaughter, and these scouts were in double time now captured and brought before general Concentration Arensburg. It was a sad day for him but now nevertheless this was his verdict when the sisters were Courtmartialled.

"You are traitors and the fate of a traitor you shall suffer in this case. You still to discharged from your Religious State in disgrace and within fifteen months from that time face the firing squad. Get with you to the prisons."

[illegible] extremely too dangerous to drink from but we cannot pass it because it is directly across our way."

Jennie was thirsty and begged the men to get the water someway.

Thereupon General Commandino, Arnsburg took a beautiful but broken scenery from his [illegible]





To the soldiers of general Zimmermanns command it did indeed seem very strange that he had even commanded the condemnation of Fifty Four priests sisters to die before the firing squad for Treason and Cowardice.Some generals finally approached general Commandino Arnsburg and said-

"Your Excellency. We cannot believe it possible that these Fifty nuns are really guilty of such a misdemeanor. They may have been falsely suspected and thus are really victims of the enemy. It would really a be impossible for any given number of Holy sisters who embrace a Religious Lifelife to become Great Cowards on the charge of the Loss of the Grace of God, and betray the Sacred Heart and the Angelinian Cause to the enemy."

Zimmermanns answer r answer was more prompt than ever expected.

"I knew it absolutely" He said fiercely. "I have looked into the whole matter, during the trial and found evidence against them which fu lly proves they are really traitors of the worse kind in the world and Cowards without doubt before Heaven and Hart h. And besides there's another thing which I and the whole Council and Court Marshall discovered which you or the others knew nothing about. And That I also looked into and this proves that you or no one could have any chance of accusing me or of committing any vile crime against all Religious persons of the Good old Catholic. Catholic Faithalso there was no nuns really in that convent and no one elsethere in the region but the enemy. I have papers and documents that really prove these condemned prisoners are really no more nuns than you or I. They are really traitors of course— Calvarinians by birth, but Cowards and sneaks as green as grass. They are men disguised as nuns with the hope of fooling us Angelinians and with the hope that they can make a fool out of ME. But no one has tricked me yet and neither have the courtmarshall been tricked yet. Any person whether woman or man or even a fourteen or fifteen year old child boy or girl they pay a penny as a man or priest for the reason of betray betraying us or spy on us whether Glandelinian or Angelinian, or even an American deserves to shot or hung like dogs. These fifty traitors were Impostors and had no business to wear the garms of the Nuns and also may have stolen the h habit or took them off dead nuns who may have been massacred by Glandelinians. So to morrow without question those imposing scoundrels face the firing squad and I would like to see the one would would frustrate my order too."

There were many good reasons why the christians could not be fooled fooled on these fifty traitors and the evidence against them had manifested itself against them during the trials when cross examined the defendants would not say a word. So it was evident to the Angelinians that the cowardly scoundrels did not wish to betray their male voices. They were nevertheless found guilty and condemned. On the following morning instead of fifty nuns being led off to execution there were fifty blind folded men. Not long after there was a hoarse command from some officer the clattering rear of a rifle volley and the traitors were dead. The Angelinians in some cases would not shoot a real Glandelinian spy to death no matter what he did in depredations or what damage or dis dismal disaster he caused as long as he did not murder a sentry or any one else. They of course were looked upon as enemies but though enemies they were men who did their duty at their commanders orders. Spies though when taken prisoner are held, and only treated with due respect, and only remain a pr s prisoner during the length of the war and sometimes five months later. But traitors and spies are shot on short notice after the shortest trail possible, if the latter were responsible for the death of an officer, soldier, or any children. Very few Glandelinian spies we re ever captured however as they were very dangerous to persue being always secretly guarded at unknown places by squadrons of Glandelinian cavarly, or infantry, or by machine guns hidden in ambush very close th to the christian lineess.







CHAPTER TWENTY FIVE.

SEE PAGE TWO HUNDRED SIXTY FOUR.

CHAPTER TWENTY FIVE.

A THRILLING ADVENTURE IN THE CALVERN WITH THE STRANGE ELENGIGLOMENEAN CREATURES.

Captain: "It's not only too dangerous to drink from but we cannot pass it because it is directly across our way."

Jennie was thirsty and beggod the men to get the water someway.

256

257

300-301

818. 264

264

CHAPTER TWENTY FIVE.
A THRILLING ADVENTURE IN THE CAVERN,WITH THE STRANGE BLEMIGLOWEHEAN CREATURES.

''If this isn't the limit.''Exclaimed the Angelinian captian.''There is no change in this glow and though we see vapor of four colors up there, the cavern seems cooler than the lavyrinth.I'm dumbfounded.''

They could not turn back for the mystery held to them and they wanted wanted to solve it out at any cost.The floor of the cavern was immense the whole cavern seeming to be a mile in extent but having no outlet except ing that floorless grotto but tward the center the floor had a sort of decent, and in the middle of the floor yawned a huge black opening,which on viewing again made violet and her sisters fell sort of creepy.

''I don't believe this is a gulf at all black as the opening is.''Said the leader as he lit a torch and peered down.I''It has a long unsteed decent under the floor.And it seems like a sort of tubluar tunnel way.'''

''It's good we brought torches with us.''Said oneof the privates.

He lit one also and going as near to the black opening as he dared flourished it around as far as he could reach inside.As far as the light penetrated the tunnelway seemed to have a long floor and they decided to explore it before they did anything else. The leader went down carefully and walking along slowly now flourished two bright flaming t orches.As d f far as he went it had a floor and so he called to the rest to come on and if it did not prove safe in the end they would go back as it ran only one direction and did not change into other passageways. A,ll the men went in first but the children being a little timid hesitated before climbing down into the passage way. But as they were not cowards they finn finally went in the soldiers waiting untill they all came to where they stood. Each an now carried a torch and the light from so many torches surely showed them a wonderful sight. They had emerged into another cavern under the floor of the first which had many small grottoes with no outlet large avenues, domes, impassable lakes of unknown extent, and fearful av abysses like the Mammoth v cave of Kent ucky. Also it had diamond chambers and was indescribably rich in crystal beauty. But after a full exmamation with the g torch lights the leader dreaded that it was very dangerous to proceed any further on account of the horrible avysses, star stating also that the lakes seemed to have strange creatures swimming in them looking like dragonic monsters, but as the men insisted on going on along the banks of one of the lakes he agreed. One of the men decided to enter one of the large grott oes but he saw it had on the left side a frightfully deep a abysso of great width and length. It also had smaller ones all over in the floor.

''This is ce rtainly a dangerous grotto with al of the abysses.''Said the leader.

They could not proceed on their way here through the dangerous grotto, and so they went back and decided to explore one of the avenues. They started through finding that it decended a abruptly.

''I wonder where it leads t o!''Asked Violet filled with suspicion.

''That I cannot tell till we find out by exploring it.''Answered the captian.

They walked on as fast as they could and soon came upon a part where it curved.Rounding the curve they proceeded on, and found that the avenue was getting broader and broader every minute. The further they went the broader the avenue became and soon they entered another large section of the great cavern and right here they were confronted by a large deep lake of sr strong lime water. They were becoming very thirsty but they could not drink such water. So they proceeded on across the part where there was no water and came to a roaring river. It fell in rapids, cataracts, and other kinds of falls, and was seemingly impossible to be crossed. Many great whirlpools were in the river which were very dangerous. But the water was a s pure as rainwater and they decided to get a drink at any risk. But the ris river was so furious that it was exceedingly dangerous to go very near.They were dumbfounded indeed and at first did not know what to do.

''We will have to get the water somehow.''Said the Angolinian Captian.I''It's not only too dangerous to drink from but we cannot pass it because it is directly across our way.''

Jennie was thirsty and beggod the men to get the water someway.

However as they followed its course for a while they soon came to a part where it was comparatively calm, and all managed to have a drink. Then they decided to swim across this part. It took a desperate struggle for them all to get across for calm as it seemed it had a powerful undertow, and three of the men and the children had to be helped across the rest of the way.And my but the water was cold. No sooner had they crossed when the captain saw a strange monsterous head arising from the distant lake within their view. Jenn Jennie gave a cry of indescribable terror and ran into the arms of one of the soldiers. The head of the monster I must say was very huge, but not a bit ugly, th its eyes glowing like automobile headlights were as large as plates and the grinning mouth partly open showed rows of teeth exactly in the form of the teeth of a man only that on the upper jaw on each side two teeth seemed longer and pointed and red foamy substance issued from those two peculiar teeth. Violet and her sisters not knowing what it was as they only saw the head looked at the creature in terror, while the Captian exclaimed;

"We are in for exciting times.For herec comes an swarm of dirty glandelinians.How in the hell did they get in here. We will have to fig fight for our lives."

They had indeed entered a cave where there lived stranger monsterous creatures than any dragons known especially for their size and shape.It was more huge than any dragon ever read of but no more ugly than a harmless butterfly. It was too beautiful in color to be imagined though of course its body now revealed was covered with numberless tarlons venemous as the posion of a thousand cobras, and also its two fangs was equally as posionous. The creature however was not a dangerous wild beast but one of the good child loving plengiglomenean creatures so much heard of in Angelinia and it had been attracted by the arival of the glandelinians who were were charging for the christians.The glandelinians themselves were in great peril for the creature giving forth a sudden deafening roar fixed its dazzling eyes on them and prepared to make an attack. The smell of that strange sweetness came directly from the creature who flourished gigant ic wings of all dazzling bright hues and all at once from the creatures body there extended a peculiar beautiful green light which grew brighter and brighter, and now the moster advanced tward the christians flapping its huge butterfly like wings furiously making an uncanny din and moving in a way to confront the approaching glandelinians.

The color of the creature no artist could picture. Its wings were of thousands of indescribably bright colors with ivory black and crome yellow tarlons.Its belly was of sap green, its scales of pure gold, while the tarlons on its body were of madder rose color and also its tongue and lips were pure crimson.The teeth were milky white and its ears and long protruding tuskorhorian horns of Indigo.It's eyes glowing were of ver million green and so was the beautiful light coming from its entire body. It was indeed one of the well known plengiglomenean creatures and they had no more fear whatever.The nearest glandelinians seeing what they w had come upon and that it arived to the defense of the christians prepared to use their bayonets against the advancing creature which roared so terribly that the very cavern shook as if there was an earthquake. Oh my how the creatures eyes did roll after a volley was fired at it by the foolhardy goandelinians who thought it was a dragon trained by the christians After the christians had a good look at the creature they recognized it instantly.

"It's one of the beautiful plengiglomenean creatures called a Crimsoian Gazook and it's one of the most fierce creatures when its domains is invaded by glandelinians."Said the captian."Of course I know this cavern is not its home for I kind of feel it was here to protect us in case we got attacked as I thought I saw it before in that same lake. It's otherwise harmless, but when glandelinian invaders come in to attack christians with the intention of murdering children whom the creatures love more dearly than children love flowers it will surely makean attack in defense of those it intends to protect."

"But why should they attack us now."Asked one of the soldiers."They are in a trap now.And they will yet follishly fight to the death, for the place is swarming with his baby ones.If the fools would surrender it would allow them to go out the way they came in but guard us just the same."

"It is useless for those fools to fight such a strong creature." Said the captian."For instead of hurting him they might only anger him and th then there will be the dickens to pay. An angered plengiglomenean creature is a dreadful thing to encounter."



Seeing the creature advancing now silently, the Glandelinians foolishly waited untill they could give him a good dose of their musket muskets at close range, and when close enough the glandelinians all let go in one simultaneous discharge and from the series of reports from the threehundred muskets the cave bellowed above the angry roar of the gazook.The christian soldiers also fired to the amazement of the creature himself and down went a number of glandelinians sprawling. From the effects of the shots from the Glandelinians the creature was only surprised for it had not expected resistance and looking with an inquiring glance at especially violet and her sisters the creature edged away from its enemies, and making a sort of motion for the soldiers with violet and her sisters to follow him.

This the glandelinians wanted to prevent and they boldly rushed forward at a terrific charge yelling loudly. After backing quite a distance the fugitives following him closely, and followed by its young ones the creature reclined against the floor coiling its horrible iron spiked tail to deliver a blow at the glandelinians should they come too near the christian figu fugitives. The glandelinians were not undaunted by this threatening attitude as the creatures look of fury seemed all gone-and a docile look overspreads its beautiful face, but before any of the Glandelinians knew what the creature intended to do it gave a peculiar grin and suddenly swung its coiled tail into the air with a crashing roar of smashed rocks dr darting it at the glandelinians like a flash of lightning.Fortunately for the Glandelinians it missed them but it was apparent that the creature meant this as only a warning for the aim was purposely untrue but nevertheless the tip of the tail landed against a huge bowlder sending it spinning through the ranks of the fleeing glandelinians toppling many of them on their faces, and spinning for eighteen hundred feet afterwards and rolling into the river with a great spas splash. Allin the cavern were sent sprawling by the shock.

The glandelinians rallied however and advanced again s lowly fired for several minutes without ceasing and the fugitives had to hide behind rocks to avoid from being hit though the christian soldiers shot down some of the glandelinians. Then with another indescribable roar and flapping its huge wings the creature next rose into the air and darted headlong at the glandelinians just a several squads of them regained their feet and fired another volley, while some of the other soldiers who did not fall dodged dodged out of the way of the uncoming creature. The volley of shots struck the creature in the abdomen but only slightly wounded it which this time enraged it. It had not evidently expected any resistance from the Glandelinians and was indeed astonished at their recl recklessness. It however made a repeated rush at the swarm of glandelinians and before most of the men had time to reload struck the wall another blow with its tail sending another big rock spinning tward the big river.Again the retreating Glandelinians discharged their muskets full in the creatures face. Violet and her sisters were excited beyond doubt. The shots had struck the creature in the face and now it was throughoutly angered.But for a few minutes it ceased its attack and kept up an incessant peculiar roaring, until untill another head otn of the same kind appeared from the lake in the same manner. Then two more. Then two more still. Then five. The wicked Glandelinians were surrounded by the most greatest and beautiful creatures they had ever seen, and there was no escape for them now.

"Can they talk like the plengiglomenean creatures we have seen!" Asked Jennie."If they can we can tell them that we would like to find our way back to the christian lines outside of the cavern and that we do not tthink now that the glandelinians can harm any of us."

"No indeed."Answered the captian.

All the exits of the cavern the creatures blocked and set up such a chorus of roaring that it sounded like the explosions of a erupting volcano. Then after a final roar the creatures charged slowly tward the Glandelinians swinging their tails ready to deliver a blow at the muskets that the graycoated men held in their hands to prevent their discharge discharging them. But simultaneously all the soldiers fired their muskets filling the cavern with smoke and slightly wounding two of the creatures. They now hastily reloaded their muskets while the christian again reloaded their own weapons and decided to fire in general them this time themselves from their hiding place to prevent the glandelinians from again firing upon the creatures. Despite their injuries the creatures only enraged, flung their tails at the glandelinian soldiers, but most of the soldiers managed to dodge the terrific swing in time their tails striking the walls of the cavern bringing down a shower of rocks. This failure to down the brutes had the creatures only amazed and flapping their huge wings they darted at the soldiers like a tornado hovered ho above them for a moment, then bore a hundred of them to the ground in one rush badly mangled and crushed.

It was a terrible scene and, simultaneously one of the baby ones landed beside o some of the other Glandelinians determined to coil its tail around some of them. But a discharge of musketry fairly hurled him backwards some what wounded but another creature almost immediately landed on the other side striking fifty of the men with its tail sending them spinning headlong tward the other creatures dead from innumerable wounds in their bodies. They would get to monkeying with the Blengiglomenean creatures and now they paid dearly f with their lives. For enraged over the injury of three of its comrades and one baby creature one after another of the Blengiglomeneans rushed furiously at the remaining Glandelinian soldiers , and now there was a lively time as the creatures gave no pase and now two hundred Glandelinians were lying dead. The surviving Glandelinians taking shelter in a grott o recieved two terrific onslaughts and were several times times almost struck by those horrible tails which if they had hit would have j killed them like the other men were. It was however utterly utterless useless to fight such monsterous creatures for they were so fierce and strong and now the Glandelinians were also running our o out of ammunition in the bargian. Violet and her sisters dreaded that these wicked Glandelinians would escape in the grott oes but one of the little girls suddenly thought of a way to cool down these rascally Glandelinians, for they ha h had heard of an experience like this before with Glandelinians and the same , kind of Blengiglomenean creatures, and knew how to make the Glandelinians surrender and give themselves up and avoid further horrible scenes as this. For if they gave up the creatures would cease their attacks.

"Have you men any-ham some kind of meat anyway!" Asked Angeline. "If you have throw it to the Glandelinians who will if they are wise will throw it to the creatures, for I have heard that it is a token of peace. As soon as they see the meant they will stop attacking and go slowly away. And then we can seize the remainder of the Glandelinians and make them our prisoners."
"The ledder said he had some meat with him and produced it right away. Angeline took it nd threw it tward the nearest Glandelinian soldiers who were already holding up a flag of truce and waving it for the christians to see. The Glandelinian who recieved it threw it at one of the advancing creatures who was puffing like an engine. As soon as the meat touched the floor the advancing creature halted and looked st eadily at it with rolling eyes. Then it crawled up to the small bag of ham sniffed at it for quite a wh while then recoiling with its eyes fixed on the Glandelinian soldiers whose guns were at order.

"You rest of the Glandelinians lower your guns and don't fire any more now." Shrieked Angeline to the men further away. "For Gods sake don' don't fire any more and they will leave. But if you fire even only one shot it will mean more fight and they will surely continued the attack. And after they are gone surrender t o us as prisoners of war."

The Glandelinians dropped their guns. Violet and her sisters watched to see if any of the creatures would la leave. The creature who hd first sniffed at the meat remained near the surviving hundred Glandelinians keeping its eyes on the men as they came out and surrenderd to the christians giving up their weapons, the others slowly crawing t ward the direction of the various exits two crawling tward the meant, the last one throwing it aside, and then crawled back tward the remining exit.

"I wonder what they mean by throwing the meat aside?" Askd Jennie. "I thought thy they would eat it."
"They never eat flesh, and neither would they eat anything else like meat." Said the captian. "They only eat fish. But there is no danger of their continueing their att ack as we have the Glandelinians as our prisoners now and they will leave but we must leave this cavern also, for we cannot explore any further with these prisoners on our hands."
"It is a good thing we had some meat." Said Angeline. "Otherwise the Glandelinians would have all been annihilated. But I wonder why that one stays.?"
"It wishes to remain to see that the Glandelinians are not fooling." Said the captian. "If any of their guns had gone off I'd be sorry."
Fearing to discharge the guns accidentally the Glandelinians had unloaded them and stacked them on the floor their pistols being turned over to the three hundred Angelinian soldiers. Jennie happened to trip on one of the muskets which happened to be loaded and it pulled the trigger. The gun was pointed directly at the creature but it went off with fearful results just the same the bullet going through one of the Glandelinian soldiers and killing him instantly. Two of the bigger creatures dragged away the wounded monster making a queer sound with their throat. When all except the one on guard had disappeared, this one advanced tward the meat, picked it up with its left forleg and threw it back tward Angeline. It then advanced tward her still keeping its eyes on the Glandelinians.



"Shall I approach them?" Asked one of the Glandelinians.
"If you do you will wish you did not." Answered the Angelinian captian. "It It's very fangs are posionous and it is lon likely to fang you if you do and you would die in indescriable angonagony. Wait untill it makes a whin then it will be safe for only Angeline Vivian to approach him. It will not have a Glandelinian soldier come near it as it does not trust you men after the reputation you have made for yourselves on the work of massacring children . But Angeline be careful of those tarlons, for they are posionous through and through and so are the calws."
The green light was already at its brightest and vapors of all colors prevaded the cavern like a thick mist hiding the very walls out of sight. The creature now made a whin which sounded so musical that they thought it came from a harp. At the sound Angeline slowly approached him and as soon as they were near she was near enough the creature tossed something like a roll of paper at her and then crawled tward the exit with the look of anger and suspicion gone. As the creature disappeared Angeline picks picked up the roll of paper and opening it spread it out, but he only saw the word peace on it and rolled it up not seeing the colo column of words on the other side and handing it back to Angeline. So now they decided to retrace their steps and get out of the cavern as quickly as possible, especially as they dreaded that the Glandelinians would try to escape now since the creatures were gone and so off they went. What surprised them was that there was no vapor at the time of the appearance of the monsters in this undercave and neither was it smoke from the powder of the guns it really being some kind of peculiar vapor. It was a v cavern of unsolved mystery.

"There are more Blengiglomenean creatures beyond." Said one of the Angelinian soldiers. "We can go through this passage way as we came and which will enable us to continue on our way without any more encounters with Gazooks. Or they may kill our prisoners."

"It's the best way." Said one of the lieutenants. "For the further we go the more vapor we might run into and maybe we will see more of them. It is all right to come across them but strange ones may not be pleasa pleasant with these prisoners. Let's hurry out of here as quickly as we can."
They now started on their way but taking their time to watch that the prisons prisoners did not care to make any breaks. They soon neared the lake whe where the creatures had come from and looked looked across which was very far beyond but could see no signs of any more Blengiglomenean creatures.

"They are all gone." Said the Angelinian captian.
"And may we never see them again." Said the leader of the Glandelinians.
"Maybe some of your other comrades will invade this place and meet some o ther great creatures." Said Jennie.
"They looked like dragons." Said one of the Angelinian soldiers.
"They are not dragons though." Said Jennie. "Why they are Blengiglomenean creat ures."
"Well how should I know who or what they are " Said the soldier. "I thought they were dragons because they looked so much like one."
"They do not even look like dragons if you see them right." Said Violet. "But they are even worse than dragons to wicked men who persecure little children, and when aroused, and have more power and strength."

Our soldier friends with their prisoners had now passed beyond the lake and nering the tunnel again they saw athin yellowish vapor rising steadily, a breath of sweet smelling air was rushing out of a hole in the flo floor of the cavern while a peculiar blue light proceeded from it.

"This must really be the one of these strange creatures." Said the Angelinian captian. "I wondered where all all th the sweet smelling came from."
They now went near the brink of the peculiar hole and looked down but they could see nothing but the bluish light, and it seemed beautiful to look upon.
"There is something peculiar in this go hole." Said the Cptian of the Angelinians. "And also we are surely in the caverns belonging to the Blengigo,menean serpents. The Glandelinian prisoners we have are in great pe peril for if more of these creatures appear and it is so far before we will find out exit that we could not get out by going the way the Glandelinians had came in. So we will have to continue our way way untill we find an exit of escape as we could not escape the way we came in either as it is too hard to climb."

The captin again took the lead and they passed through a hedious grotto of all shining cold stones and olf pumice rock.

823.

269

They c soon came to a passage that deconded very steeply and was all hard st one for a floor.

''This is surely a passage for some Blengiglomonoan creatures.''Thought the captian.''To decond in a full run may mean fatal results.''

He decided to try the decent and go very slowly for if he ran full speed he would not be able to stop himself and he would go to his ruin. He was a fool to start going down this decent for he and the others soon went down as a at a crashing speed sending clouds of dust in all directions. Down down they went with a swish and a roar, and the longer they continued to decend the faster they went on their backs. It was an exciting moment. In vain the men who were in the lead tried to stop their downward progress but they could not. They must have went down for several minutes when they came to a pa part where it was less steep which checked their most tremendous speed for sve several minutes untill they came to a still steeper grade.Then they did surely go spinning. A stream of rocks, dirt, and pumice stones broken loose by the fir force of their swp swift slide followed after them with the roar of an avalanch. The more they decended now the faster they went.What they dreaded most was that they might go down into the bowls of the earth, and all did not cease praying once, though the soldiers and children worked hard in an attempt to chock their frightful downward rush. But it was useless for the downward grad e grew still steeper which made them decend so fast that they went from side to side. Then all of a sudden something like a gulf yawned before them and in they went to the bott om but to their surprise found it was only two feet deep and then down they went sliding again, but as the new grade was not so steep they did not go so fast and soon darted into what appeared to be another cavern, but of immense size, and which seemed to have no end.

''Whew but that was a narrow escape.''Said the christian officer.''Suppose we would have plunged into one of those deep lakes.Then we would be goners.''

Violet and her sisters were looking at the captian with wide open eyes in their amazement, and they at first looked so flabbergasted and excited, that the captian and even the soldiers could not help from smiling. But Violet and her sisters recovered from their excitement and smile themselves, untill Jennie burst out laughing. They then all laughed heartily as it did after all seem to be a funny occurance.And after all this not a single prisoner did they lose. They now followed a small passage way leading into another grott o on the left wall of the cavern which showed some kind of a light and before they knew it they found themselves within view of a maze of gray tents and batteries of cannon with high sailents on all sides and could see purple and red coats moving about. They could even see the moon and stars overhead and after a good survey they found to their surprise that they had walked right from the cavern into the heart of the christian , lines.

''This looks like good luck all around and I bet we are not missed yet either as we said we were not going to be back untill nighttime.''Said the captian. They never dreamed however they were going to have another thrilling experience. They indeed heard loud rumbling sounds which was constant like the noise heard under the floor of a volcanic crater during a threatening outburst and clouds of smoke of what appeared smoke hung over the enemys position inthe far distance but along this part of the christian line everything just now was very still and as calm as it was in the cavern they had just left.The prisoners were turned over tothe guards and the christian soldiers with the little girls proceeded to their own points. As it was night and as it was far from where the city was they decided to let the spying trip go untill some other time.Just as soon as the little girls had retired into general hansons headquarters, suddenly something like the hissing of steam was heard, there was a loud thunderous crash that was deafening the air became provaded with strong sulphurious gases their for the moment becoming strong and noxious and then---

Suddenly , spr surprisingly they were all startled by the violent shaking of the ground which made the house sway accompanied by a series of hundreds of deafening detonations, the crashing of undergrowth followed, there was a wild hissing roar and two hundred detonations suddenly broke out apparently along the christian line simultaneously the noise being earsplitting.

Norma Catherine was being bombarded bombarded again. There was a queer circular movement like the shaking of many corn poppers over a fire back and forth many times, which increased so intensely that the little girls rushed out of the house, tree were groaning and snapping for a moment in every direction and there then reverbrated a crash that sounded like a million cannon. The christians had blasted a gigantic mine for the little girls saw in the direction of the enemys lines a gigantic cloud of smoke rise a thousand feet in the air followed by a red flash.



270

There was suddenly another horrible explosive roar elsewhere to the left, and a pe perfect torrent of earth decended in a thick sheen all over their view. The si ht of the two gigantic explosions made the onlookers almost sick.

S Wishing to witness the scene more closely the little girls not realizing the danger they were running into rushed down a sloping portion of the christian position and saw a series of clouds spouting into the air in the direction of the enemys lines like s fountians.

Just as they watched something like a dark mass seemed to be slowly surged forward, the sight of this startling violet and her sisters, for they realized that the enemy was trying to move forward under cover of the darkness and take a portion of the christian line by surprise as it was the purpose of the glandelinian generals to stop the christian artillery storm at all costs. After a few minutes they succeeded in approaching a little nearer to the terror and amazement of the little girls and soon came tearing forward through the snow at a furious pace, and suddenly their yells added to the heavy detonation of mine explosions, the general dis charge of artillery, the bewildering storm of shell explosions, and the general uproar of the enemys own batteries.

''We must get out of their way.''Gasped violet.''The christians will soon open up with their musketry and we'll be between two fires .''

''The same kind of peril as usual.''Said joice.''We must look for safty before it is too late. We seem to like excitement that we always run into this kind of experiences.''

Their first thoughts concerned their own safty and they hurried toward a gently sloping part of the hills where lay the christian positions.It looked to them, that this time the enemy was o advancing in overwhelming force. Huge explosions were still tearing up the very earth in the direction of the enemys positions shattering the world as it seemed from the din of their crashes, and the sky itself over the enemys lines was fairly cove covered with flashes from exploding shells, and from one section of the christian batteries smoke was flooding the air mingled with incessant flashes like lightning.Far to that section a force of gray was moving over the snow in the darkness, and settling forward as if to skirmish with the christians instead of attacking in general. Suddenly there was a loud prolonged roar as if from some great avalanch, and a furious stream of flashes miles long suddenly tore along the distant christian parapets to the left of the fugitives dodging in and out among the ever thickening smoke clouds.In the night it looked more like the outburst of a volnaci eruption. The imperiled ones hurried on tward the cleared part of the walls of christian sailents.Suddenly along another portion of the battle line there came a new crash of musketry and the litit little girls suddenly noticed that the white slopes were covered with dark bodies, and the shattered woods on the slopes became packed apparently with moving gray figures, their formation seeming to be shattered but from every front man flashes of flame proceeded as they had opened suddenly their own return fire.

Quickly thewhite slopes became more thickly litt ered with fallen drak figures and yawning chasans had opened suddenly in their thick massive lines.

''We are in great peril.''Gasped Catherine.''Our chances of escape seems to be cut off for out only passage tward thechristian lines seemes now barred by a flood of troops decending downward to counter charge the advancing enemy.''

''Oh pleaseDear God, please do not leave us to meet this awful disaster.'' Cried poor Jennie.''Oh please help us to get out somehow for the attackers are coming nearer and nearer. Oh please Dear God take us out.....''

''Don't lose hear, he will not leave us in this peril hopelessly.''Said joice. ''If I or my dearest sisters cannot escape the danger of the christian fire neither can the foremost of the advancing enemy.See the torrents of men is already pouring down from thetop of the hills at every point.I believe the enemy instead of attacking is really re retiring.We will hve to get to that slope somehow for it is w evident that the counter charging christian soldiers may open fire at any moment now. ''

The , little girls decided to make for themselves a sort of round high breastworks with a pile of rocks but they could not even lift many of the big ones which they needed most for they were fearfully heavy. The shaking of the ground from the severe cannonade was continueing frightfully. They managed however to go behind a high pile of rocks where they were out of danger from the enemys firing but they stood in deadly terror of a repetition of the experiences they had at other battles they had seen..

271

¶ Again and again the earth shook and trembled there came a volley of loud reverbrating detonations in the direction of the enemys lines and a yawning chasm a mile long seemed to appear where there had been a , line of the strong Glandelinian fortification and where floods of earth in six hundred po places simultaneously followed by clouds of smoke shot hundreds of feet into the dr air, the clouds spreading over the entire sky in the direction of the enemy's lines and now the skaiing and detonations along the enemys lines increased in such u fury untill in desperation violet and her sisters were fos forced to grab on to some stone ledges to keep their feet.The vibrations from the crash of high explosives and mines added to their horror.

''Ain't there no chance of escape at all!!?!''Mosned poor Violet.

Fierce as it was, it was a grand and awful sight. The Glandelinian columns was threatening to engulf a portion of the christian line and the firing was so heavy that in the direction of the christian lines everything seemed to become as bright as day. One column after another of drak figures appe ared to rush against thechristian lines only to melt away before the devour ing cannon and musketry fire along the christian front and the crash of the musketry made long echoes through the valleys. While on the sloping part of the hill behind that ledge of rocks hid the endangered vivian Girls still untouched as the enemy along that point had halted, a large portion of the christian right seemed engulfed in a rushing mass of humanity, and gradually everything became flash and smoke and nothing else could be seen while the uproar was something terrific.

The heavens in that direction seemed on fire from flaming musketry the sky was filled with bursting shrapnell which flashed like lightning a hundred times a second and their detonations was more terrific than the musket musketry fire. The enemy it was evident was making awful progress, and it was believed by violet and her sistes that they were winning the conflict.

The s y was to their left a gl glorious red into which the white hg heavy clouds of smoke floated and merged from the thundering christian batteries.Ever and anone above the posit ions of the enemy e here and t here rose aimmense columns of smoke.

It was evident that the battle was growing in force and they were also startled by what was the worse earthquake caused by cannonding they had ever experienced although they narrowly escaped death twice when the enemy far to their front fired, and the christians answered in return with a murderous crash of musket ry and now these Glandelinians who had at first halted started forward at a headlong rush and this was not all.A sav salvoes of explosions sounded far above violet andher sisters, and to their surprise where there had been dense dark masses before appeared whitened gaps with men lying confused ly about.Simultaneously there was a series upon series of detonations like the exploding of a million tons of gunto guncottom and the whole space before the little girls and literally tearing the enemys lines to pieces became dominated by shell explosions but the survivors advanced to within five hundred feet of the position where violet and her sisters were concealed, and the little girls now looked at each other with eyes which told how near they were to eritnity.On every side soldiers in gray were falling, and rolling back down the slope by numbers which the little girls could not make out and cannon balls from the christian parapets went crashing down the hillside among the Glandelinians plowing furrows in their ranks.The enemy still advanced however and then there was again a series of detonations and a roar of a general musketry discharge, bullets spattered the refuge of violet and her sisters like raindrops in a thunderstorm and the whole Glandelinian columns before their horrified gaze seemed to burst asunder, and disolve away into a storm of smoke and flashes.

This indeed torrified violet and her sisters for they felt sure they were now goners but from the summit of the hills a great overflow of humanity at once occured blazing with flashes and den descended quickly tward the now retiring enemy and the Glandelinians were overwhelmed as if by a frightful avalanch.All thr the way down the hillside they went at a fearful speed and quickly following was another avalanch of humanity. T he enemy was repulsed a and violet and her sisters were glad of their thrill ing escape. It had been a thrilling night for them ,and they had been caught between te fires and had escaped unharmed. The little girls as soon as the christia wave passed down scrambled up the rest of the way n on hands and knees among the 's swarms of wounded and dead untill they reached the summit all t ired out.The batt e cont inued on for two hours already but the little girls did not pay any attention to it as they had ws seen enough and did not wish for any more such sights. Violet and her sisters had hoped that they would not be caught by the Glandelinians a again not being able to forget their experiences among the enemies of God which was too sad and horrible to be put in pictures, and yet they had almost faced this very danger on that hillside during the enemys onslaught.



272

But still they were not cowards and besides this would horrify the bravest heroes to witness such slaughters and cruelt ies. The Glandelinians were were worse than the w most cruel turks or any cruel nat ion known. They remembered of their sufferings in their or earliest lives at Bandons asylum, the point of Norma called Poverty now, and even in child slave stricken Calverinia. And this was two years before the outbreak of the war now raging. They remembered how a little girl called Francis Jennie had been so c ruelly deprived of her reason by suffering, and how they had narrow escapes from dangerous fires, of all of which they had been blamed for by the wicked wicked Glandelinians. They also remembered Daisy's and Catherines experience caused by the otruel Glandelinians, and they pitied their two sisters who had really suffered the most, and felt sorry for all the poor children who had been so cruelly massacred, and had prayed for them every day, knowing that they were innocent and happy forever in heso heaven. Thea they thought of the poor children who were still captives among the cruel and wicked Glandelinians those whom they had in their minds all the time, and the thought of their misery had sometimes made violet and her sisters cry....

¶ They remembered when Germannia vivian, their wicked and traitor brother cursed God and though of course he was a real born Glandelinian he had never reponted of his sins and violet and her sisters had suffered much longer and more terribly than any of the other children who had been slain so cur cruelly. A another day after their exciting experience that night during the battle known as Snowdown, violet and her sisters had went to bed feeling quite happy of over the fact that they had made themselves real heroines having not slept at all that night , and the great christian generals knowing how innocent the little girls were, and how willingly they obeyed God in all things, knew that violet and her sisters always did their best to make others happy. An hour after several of the generals had went into their bedrooms and were nearly overcome with awe and love when they saw how happy the little children were. They were also asleep and smiling happin happily, the poor little things and no wonder, their uncle had embraced them also py children and kissed them good night though it was day time instead. How lovely violet and her sisters did look in their sleep. Violet had cruf crucifix pressed to her heart, ad and were her Rosa Rosary and scapulars with two medals. Jennie had a Rosary in her hands, while the others were all their religious articles. Violet and Jennie seemed the happiest of them all and the christian generals left the room. Violet and her sisters were not afraid to be alone being afraid of only sin, and no doubt their guardian angels were watching over them for they seemed to be more happier w every minute. It would have touched a tenderheat tenderhearted person to see their happiness .

A bottle of Holy Water stood on small marble shelves over the bedsteads, and wet spots on their pillows showed that the happy children ha sprinkiled them with Holy Water after blessing themselves and saying their prayers before going to bed. Violet and her sisters were so swet and sweet and innocent, and kind, that the meanest boy could not have the heart to tease them. An hour after when all of the little girls were sound asleep one of the officers went in determined to have a last look atbthe happy child ren before going on his duty. It had taken w quite a while for him to find their bedroom in the dark hallway but soon he entered, turned on the light, and went over to Violet's bed.

One of his slippers came off but he did not notice it, kissed and kissed each happy child, and blessed them with the Holy Water.Then he went out forgetting to turn out the light. Five minutes after the officer went on duty general Hanson Vivian himself while doing his own work on inspecting the artillery duel or bombardement of the enemys positions ar at Norma which was still going on was tornt tormented by a craving thirst, and so he retraced his steps to his headquarters. The drinking place happened to be t in Re bedroom of the Vivian Girls, and general Hanson seeing the lig light lit, and knowing that one of his generals hax had turned it out, became suspicious that some Glandelinians had been around, and immediately gave the alarm himself and soon the building was being combed for the apparent culprit. Hanson had drawn his own two revlo revolvers and also searched everywhere even under the beds but no suspicios suspicious person could be found. The officer had still forgotten his own slipper having p t his shoes on before he left, and Hanson seeing it by Violet's bed picked it up, and when he took only one look at it his sus picion vanished.

''No Glandelinian was here.''He called to the searchers.''

He laughed and put his guns away and after leaving turned out the light the soldiers following.He brought the slippers into the officers bedroom where he left it.

The next morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general Violet and her sisters had proposed that they have a recitation of their Catechism. In a graceful hop or two Violet and her sisters were joined together and violet was so locted to ask ask as teacher, and so she with her usual smile in her good natured face proceeded to do so.

"Tell me dear Jennie" She began placing an arm around her. "Who made you, I, your sisters, our uncle, papa, and mama, and also Aunty."

"God made them all." Answered Jennie smiling happily a her other sisters who were also awaiting their turn for the little play they were having probably playing school.

"Who is God Angeline Dear?"

"God is our Father who is really in Heaven." She answered. "He is a pure spirit. He knows all things, will reward all the good by taking them all to heaven, and will punish those that die in mortal sin by putting them in the bad place to suffer forever."

"How many Gods are there, one of seven?" She then asked Joice.

"There are only on ersatures in Heaven and only one god and not any more." Answered Joice making the st sa sentence long.

"Do all of my sisters still know how to make the sign of the Cross?" She asked.

"Why of course we do." Answered the little girls together. "Papa told us how to make it when----------Oh ever so long ago."

"Do you know what it means?"

"It means that we firmly believe that there are Three Devine persons in the Blessed TRINITY and that the Second Person became man, and died on the Cross for our sins, to make us all happy fo with him in heaven forever. And never see sorrow again.."

"Tell me my dear sisters is our Lord on earth now, or not????"

"Yes violet." He is in out Church on the Altor in t he Sacred Host."

"Who is Our Blessed Lord, and why is he there?"

"He is there to be the food for our souls."

"How is he there?"

"As a spirit."

"How does he become t he food of our s ouls.?"

"He becomes the food our o of our Souls in Holy Communion, when he enters o r our heart to take possession of the, and makes us good and strong Christians."

"And like himself." Added K Jennie.

"But I thought there was Bread in the Host." Said violet s miling at her.

"No you din didn't violet dear." There indeed was bread beforeOur Lord came but after he came there is only the appearance in bread. There is no bread there any more. The Sacred Host is our Lord."

"Do you mean to tell me that the Second Person in the Blessed Trinity enters into our hearts at Holy Communion?" Asked violet.

"Yes, the Second Person is in us when we recisve."

"What is necessary to go to Holy Communion?" Asked violet.

"Tne be in the state of grace, to wish to please Our Lord, nd to be more like him."

"How will you prepare?" Asked violet.

"I must ask the Blessed Virgin and my guardian angel and my Patron Saint to help me, and I must go to Confession if I sin."

With that one of the soldiss who had stood by listening put a gentle head hand on Violet's shoulder or beautiful golden head and making the sign of the Cross on her forehead took her upon his lap and while the other little girls crowded around him told how god's captured poor were crying for bread in Calverine and other places of Calverinia, and men, women, and children were shivering in cold attics, and cells of their prisons where the biting winds blow through the st uffed windows. This was indeed sad and they were filled with compasion p compassion and wondered how long this was going to last. Vioe Violet and her sisters themselves had been among the cruel wicked Glandelinians so long themselves in their earlies days that they had hardly remembered how the big city of Calverine looked since they had been in it last, but as they were free now they were quite happy and did their best to make others happy. They decided to bring this sorrow to an end no matter how.





Knowing the results of the disaster caused by the fifty traitors in gens Gortes general Whilliamsberger & zimmerman was indeed alarmed, frightened and even desperate and to prevent any further disaster which to his idea might really turn out frightfully fatal and even bring about complete victory for the Angelinian rebels he decided to ma make a cap campaign and clear out the whole region of that d extensive territory from al Glandelinians and open a way for his own armies toward Salis Gallia, and thus give general Hansen a good chance to move his armies upon the region of Sandcom Creek and Evangelinia Grande a as soon as possible. How many armies there were in the location sent by general Forgeterian Whilliamsber gimmermann did not know but he nevertheless decided to move forward with irrestible force where ever he went, and not to allow anything no matter what it was to stop his advance once it got well under way. Zimmermann felt also confident because many armies were under his command, and also he had still great confidence in his gen Rosary and in the Blessed virgin, and also in the Sacred Heart of Jesus..... The first Glandelinian army he encountered in his headlong advance was under general Vivian Pettern.

General Vivian Pettern did not with to fight general Zimmermann because he heard of the dreadful fury of his army, but nevertheless he was caught in a trap as Zimmermann had made a cyclonic advance upon him and so was forced to eng a five days battle at Jeshmin. In some fashion by sheer desperation in the fighting, and by inflicting heavy losses the Glandelinian army did succeed in holding its own, and fighting its way out of the trap, but nevertheless it was not able under any conditions to stop general Arenburgs drives and advance, and many of the few divisions were beaten every day despite raging the battle in terrible violence, losing more than nine hundred and eighty seven thousand men in killed and wounded, five hundred and fifty thousand of which were captured the total loss being nearly two millions. Four great Glandelinian generals lost their lives in this titanic conflict and five so re wounded one of which was mortally hurt by being shot twice in the right lung. The remainder of the Glandelinian army was then compelled to retreat and having lost so disgracefully general Vivian Pettern being discouraged resigned his command and general Gonsentinin Maximin was compelled by general Stanley himself to take the command. This army then retreated as far as Jumin gustus( Calverinia. Here the Glandelinian army made a desperate stand and raged a wild horror of battle for four days and two hours but was again beaten as every detail with the remainder of the army crushed and forced to retreat in the worse confusion. Losses on both both sides was dreadful but neither general would predict. In some ways all would have went well with the enemy at other points but Zimmermann continually received heavy reinforcements from troops further off and though there was slight action at Thoughtfare gap(Calverinia) zimmermann was still able to continue his advance and it seemed possible that Zimmermann was going to succeed in his cyclonic advance.

All this I had learned from July 7th to XIth 7Xth. and Zimmermann had made an advancement of over sixty miles already and was now confronted by another Glandelinian army at the town of Herold Town. Zimmermann however determined to press through as if nothing was there but on the XIth of July was fiercely attacked by Corgle Gargl Corgelius and Zimmermanian forces under an unknown Glandelinian general.

The conflict raged for about four y eight hours and on the second day became quite sanguinary but nevertheless the christian side lost fewer than the enemy. The enemy however was repulsed but not driven from the town and Zimmermann felt sure he would have to make a seige. The enemy losses was three hundred and eighty nine thousand in killed and wounded, but more have been reported to have fallen between the beginning and the criniet of the battle which had been very severe during its extreme violence the christians having given the fee fierce opposition all along the line entirely. After a two days seige however the enemy finally gave way from Herold Town and fell back to the town of Lowvell about ten miles further south. Here they gave a part of Zimmermanns army severe action but general Zimmermann hurled a big onslaught which carried all before it, and caused the capture of this town. The enemy suffered unknown losses as well as two generals who were killed. Their names were withheld. During this same action a large section of general Zimmermann army under general Antonio by was imperiled by forces of Glandelinians under general Kristle At Station No. 9.He also showed the enemy stern and most furious resistance slaying and wounding many scores of thousands of wildly attacking Glandelinians but nevertheless would have been forced to yield if general

went for his help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them with dismay and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Zimmermans place, and ride to his headquarters.

The next morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general

275



Simmerman had sent send his reinforcements and stamps in the nick of time which soon turned the tide after a five hours conflict and forced the main division of the enemy to fall b c back t on its own supports. On the next day another part of the christian army under general Simmerman won a most decided advantage at the battle of 6 rivers Run but not wishing to engage the enemy under general Hamilcator Simmerman Stamek another day without Simmerman orders retired northward toward Simmerman main army under cover of the darkness and a rain and in thunderstorm. The losses at this battle for the for v side was two hundred and fifty thousand in killed and wounded and nine generals were killed and twenty wounded.

In another fierce advance general Simmerman forced this west glandelinian army to surrender and Simmerman capts captured nearly five million prisoners. Still it was still the month of July July 20th. 1918.

After a nine days lull the advance of Simmerman great armies was continued with even redoubled force. A sharp and bloody action occured at Fullbrook between enemy forces under general Fullbrook and a part of Simmerman s army which had been forced to halt but it ended as a severe glandelinian repulse. Four hundred thousand glandelinians were therefore reported to have been killed and nearly one million nine hundred thousand were wounded making a total of more than a million altogether. The loss neared two millions. Four sixteen glandelinian generals fell either killed or wounded. Only one of these survived. On the christian side general Simmerman withheld his own losses but reported that on this occasion he did not lose any generals. This battle though only one day in duration raging on August 12th 1918 was only a days duration but was severe and stubbornly fought by both sides the enemy in reality suffered suffering the most heavy losses. It was Simmermans first most terrible battle of the war and for that section of the christian army it was very fortunate the christians were victorious or a great disaster would have occured.

The remainder of his advance was fully unopposed and by the end of the month of August Simmerman had succeeded in his interprise and had the whole region in his own possession. However he had now to leave these armies at this point, under a new commander and to collect another with which to begun a expel campaign on Germ Catherine. This was soon to be accomplished at that.

THE LIST OF ATROCITIES OF GREAT DEEDS MADE BY BOTH SIDES AS AS

MANY PLAGUES BURNED THE SPACE OF THREE MONTHS, BEGINNING MAY AND ENDING JULY. 1918. I( A.I.II.III.IIL.IIII.IIIII.IIIIII.

Abyssinikilian raid on enemy provisions car Cecelia plains.
Abbissanian raid on glandelinian army at yivinia plains, resulting in disaster for foe and causing retreat without a battle...!!!!
Glandelinian raid near St Michalels plains.
Christian raid at St Albans.
Abyssinikilian raid at Holy Castellio causing the rescue of ten thousand child slaves, and the capture of fourty thousand glandelinian k child slave masters, capture of 5h three million glandelinian soldiers, farms, and buildings and the seizure of many plantations.
Christians defeated in attempted raid at Castellio Palaces.
Christians defeated in raid at Somerset but secure immense part provisions and two generals and a great corps of horses and plenty of ammunition.
Raid of Angelinians at Regum Carlmin near yivinia Wharf. Capture of $10,000,000 dollars worth of glandelinian property, 15,000 prisoners and a whole supply of tents and ammunition.
Christians make raid near Rm St Clare but are defeated and forse to retreat during hot skirmish.
Abbissanian raid at Malcomin causing glandelinian army there to become demoralized and retreat in knots without offering fight.
Glandelinians defeated in attempting to stop Abbissanian raid at Calvon.
Christians defeated at Gallimain in attempting to frustrate glandelinian raid.
Great christian raid at White Rose town causing the capture of important papers, two glandelinian generals, ten thousand of pieces of artillery ten 3 million tents, a million horses, great stores of provisions ammunition and immense quantities of ammunition...!!!!!!







Christian raid at Rivers mouth over yivinia gunboats, fifty thousand glandelinian ships captured and burned down river, two great ammunition (illegible) and planks blown up. Great number of glandelinians taken prisoners. Sixof them generals. Fifty million tents captured, six thousand cannon, cannon $2,000,000 machine, and three million flats and pistols without a single battle including two warships, and the liberating of nearly sixty thousand little child slaves.

Great christian raid at glandelinian Rm glandelburg Rome. Two immense fortifications set on fire by raiders. A whole army supply captured, and immense stores not able to be carried away destroyed by fire.

General raid of Abbissanians at Thermal Creek causing the capture of sixteen generals, a whole army of supplies, sixty six storehouses of ammunition, twenty thousand cannon, immense stores of food and other provisions, a whole fleet of battle ships, and other war crafts, and the seizure for good of one of the nearest Bathing Colonie time almost para l paralizing the glandelinian army at Rome Catherine.

Great christian raid at Angeline Rom. Property seized not mentioned.

Abbissanians raid glandelinian stores at Galenia which results in hot skirmish.

Another christian raid at Rivers mouth, which results in great surrounding.

Abyssinikilians raid fee lines near Sacred Heart Convent near Salic Gallia.

Abbissanians make raid near Lucillia pickmen fortifications not far from Rome Catherine. Losses to foe in par provisions not given.

Christians under general Asch wins defeated in raid upon Salic Gallic Fort.

Christian raid driven back at Generalism Creek.

Great christian made inside of Rome Catherine. Causes two weeks street to street fight.

Abbissanian raid at Viola Hall.

Christian raid at Abbissans.

Christian raid on enemy provisions at Hydrania Ford.

Christian raid at Empire Crossroads causing the capture of a whole glandelinian army and all its supplies besides the seizure of a whole town full of grow slaves.

Christian raid at Carthaginia.

Christian raid at Ho-Calls Rom.

Glandelinian raid near Steadmans Rom. Results of raid make very fierce fires and destruction to property. City of Violet Penlania entered by foe and taken possession of. Source of other cities reported to be raided and sacked and many buildings burned. Great blasts of strange explosions which were heard for one hundred and thirty miles.

General Wallibamsburger Simmerman makes tremendous raid upon a portion of general Hamilcar Khaleys army. Raid lasting two days. Losses to the enemy in provisions very great, there being over twenty one million rounds, rifles and pistols seized, a great field of tents, many cannon and large stores. The effects of this raid really caused an explosion of exceedingly great violence but it was doubted if this explosion exceeded the violence of the one at Jennie yivinia. One of the worse effects of this explosion was the complete annihilation of a glandelinian army under general yivinia Hamerain of Simmermans command and which was under the main command of general Malcomin Hannonin Wiseacres. and Rome. Hannon command was near the scene of the explosion and one half of it was rendered helpless from the deadly action of the blast.

This raid may have been severe enough to make losses exceed that of the others listed as the first part it being is being too severe to make any real estimation of the main hose. In this disaster thirty three christian generals were killed by the explosion, twenty seven were mortally wounded and eighteen severely wounded, thirty forty disabled or roads red deaf, or blind, one painfully wounded in the arm, two dangerously wounded and one other wounded in four places making a total of one hundred and fourteen generals the results of the explosion made by the enemy which.

that for his help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not
a single person was in sight anywhere.This filled them withdis dismay ad
and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line
running to Kinderninos place, and ride to his headquarters.

827. 273

The next morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general

277

On June 24th there occured a great raid made by christians at Kirchmark. It resulted in the capture of thirty Glandelinian officers who were surprised in a tavern within view of the glandelinian encampments, in twenty three other officers were killed when they resisted the raiders and seven were mortally wounded, as they fought fiercely in the tavern to escape the Angelinians. The raid terminated into a grand christian success. This raid was one of the best ones effected by the Angelinians in this location of Calverinia thirty miles south of Randinia.

The raid was continued for four days at different portions near the foe lines under general Kiser with inconceivable success to the christians in obtaining everything they went for no matter what it was. At one point the raid continued for an hour without intermission until it drove far into the foe lines, and then in a hot skirmish the christian raiders being worsted retreated with large provisions and many prisoners in their possession. Thousands of tons were set o fire by the raiders, and scores of thousands of officers who commanded the west glandelinian army became alarmed and started to retreat with their commands. Some of the generals who had been captured in the first day raid at the Tavern were some of the highest officers! One glandelinian officer was stunned by a rock thrown by one of the raiders. This was a raid that surprised the Angelinian rebels indeed.

Christian-made raid of great success near Hanan Gatherine. The raiders severely wound two glandelinian officers, capture ten thousand prisoners, two stores of provisions, an ammunition train. And a train of baggage and provision wagons. During enemy pursuit four other glandelinian officers are wounded during skirmish and one killed. Glandelinian pursuers routed with heavy loss.

...

June 31th 1912... Glandelinian raid near Angelinia Agathis.

...

June 5th 1912... Glandelinian raid a second time.

July fourth 1912. Glandelinians make third raid near Angelinia Agathis but meet disaster and the loss of two generals and 20,000 men.

Christian raid on enemy camp near edge of burning woods. 20,000 tents captured and a store of ammunition.

Frightful raid made by christians under strange commander near the region of the Arenburgs Ranfully lasting twenty hours in one series of raids and depredations.

Here near Arenburgs Ran staged one of the fiercest of a series of raids made by christ ians in the first year of the war. No raids yet had surpassed it and so frightful was the loss in provisions and stores of ammunition to the enemy and so many tents burned down on them and so many seized and taken prisoners by the Abyssinkilians that it cannot be depicted in too long an account. General Raymond Kimberlines Federals glandelinians appearing in this location suffered from these raids.

The raiders on one of the raids annihilated all the tents of general Virginia Saunders right wing of Germanianans leaving them without shelter, and one of the raiding soldiers shot to death one of the glandelinian generals called Masconia Catt. The cause of the raid was believed to be on account of Kimbermines intention to supply his own army of very much needed pri provisions, whose army was then advancing Grand Julian Wickey with the intention of reinforcing the besiegers then fighting fiercely to break through to one of the foe fortifications. During of one of the dynamite depredations general Kimberlines engineers caused a great explosion among the foes lines which made a terrific din and was heard for a many hundreds of miles, and though it committed incapable damage however no one was killed by this blast.

328

278

Some of the marvelous events of the raids occured near the Mc-Hollester Run also . A part of Engli Angilline Run was also torn up by a great explosion caused by the raiders and when the raids were over it was observed by the terrified Glandelinian generals that the region for one hundred and fifty miles was fairly swarming with dangerous christian armies, mj mostly Calverinians and without fighting a battle Federal began a hasty retreat. General Virginia then pursued Federal southward, and it was he who advanced his best divisions forward so rapidly that Federals army seem was on a perfect stampede. The enemy tried ovo povery effort to t stay that rolling tide of christian advance by obstructions of all kinds, by making raids of their own, by making small scaffiats, by making many mine explosions, by blowing up bridges, damming rivers, making floods and fires, but by the pressure of the christin christian pursuit their armies under Federal were seen scattered far apart, some crushed to frugments. Other Abbissinnian and Calvo inian armies under general Francis Calahnan was believed also to be fully responsible for the disaster to the retreating Glandelinians although it was not proved until 1 general Calahnn stated so himself.....It is he told of it long after the advance had reached one of itsmost swiftest route. At that time Federal had an immense army of over five hundred million men, commanded in many divisions by seven or eight thousand generals and these had been scattered by the advance of Phillimberger Zimmerman and his many generals so far that they were seen nothing but eight thousand smaller armies seperated many miles apart from each other and not one of these divisions had dared to oppose these great sei series of armies led in person by that "Terrible Terrible Conscentinian Arenburg called "The Terrl Terrible Wrath of God."

This great tornado like advance was believed to have been started atwabout two thirty in the morning after thelast raid had driven thevfoe into panic though Hanconia army a part of Zimmermanns command had started the advance first ahead of ne all the others. It is not stated when the raiders annihilated so many tents of the enemy by fire but however it was late on the first day of the raid when it happened. One of the fiercest scenes of the headlong advance of the series of christian armies was when over ten million Calverinian soldiers moving upon Federal forced one of his armies to take refuge in a large town. The enemy here faced for days a terrific drum drum fire of christian artillery, their whole army was crushed to fragments, the town bat badly battered and set on fire, and the remainder forces to surrender. Another ten million Calverinians elsewhere led by Zero had also rushed forward and had surrounded another glandelinian army and without a battle forced it to surrender with all its provocions and arms. Another foe division had rallied at Cedertimer and made one desperate assault upon Kimberlains but was frightfully de f dev cimated and driven back in wildest confusion, them pursued so wildly that it was rapidly surrounded and also forced to surrender. Another glandelinian force at Kander had also rallied and rushed to the storming, but were repulsed withterrific loss, and the christian rishing forward captured three hundred thousand cannon, a vast encampment ten miles in extent a whole force of glandelinians and literally blew into the air a sox section of fortresses ten miles long which the foe had ref refugeed themselves in to an make a stand. A desperate charge was made then by the beleaguered foe and though this foe attack got within close quarters of the christian line it could not stay the advance of the Calverinians and the hundreds of thousands of survivors withdrew in panic and a pandemonium of confusion leaving their dead and wounded and immense stores of provocions behind them.

But these scenes of advances, bloody raids, and minor conflicts were not the worse. Bloodier ones occured elsewhere especially where Federal himself tried to make a stand near Arenburgs Run where general Virginia army was moving on. The enemy strove here by obstructing everything to stop the christian advance and thus failing made a series of desperate attacks six in all lasting six hours. A terrific commanding and musketry fire was opened upon the enemy every time they charged and the din of this six hour conflict seemed to fairly blast the air. In fact this battle on the Arenburgs Run was a literal massacre of glandelinians, as many divisions, brigades, and cor s corps had been crushed to fragments or wiped out by oeerce. shell bursts

won for an help h but they were too far from the christian lines and not
a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them withdis dismay and
and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line
running to Kimbermines place, and ride to his headquarters.

The next morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general



279

tore up gaps in the foe lines per thousand, there were thousands of ear splitting explosions per minute, and frightful scenes of blood shed that occured. during a last raid when the immense Glandelinian army finally escaped the fiercely advancing christians and fairly ran for life seventy six glandelinian generals had been killed, during this frightful next month of horror, twenty one had been mortally wounded, fourteen seriously wounded, fourty eight disabled, thirteen captured cowfullies though it was not predicted what happened to him and three surrendered making a total of one hundred seventy seven, the greatest toll of glandelinian generals in the war yet and all caused by the terrific Whillimsberger Zimmermann.
within that month gimmermann had defeated in raids and battles the most vast glandelinian army ever mobilized and which never was mobolised again for a very long time. This was Federals first encounter with christian armies in the war and he encountered this time not christian or Angelinians but the Calverinians themselves who were the fiercest of all the Nationalis. they knew how to rout the Angelinian army or of praitors. glandelinian rebels the rebel enemies Angelinia tries to end the wicked horror of child slavery.

Great christian raid near Bands visita ,ama. General Jacob Baldwin christians make the raid. During raid he and general Child have his companion are severely wounded but nevertheless raid is completely successful lasting two hours and causes the capture of three mill on five hundred thousand glandelinian tents vast stores of provencions and ammunition a thousand cannon on the enemy under Kamagusto, and also capture a number of prisoners. Also seize from foe headquarters for generals over five million glandelinian dollars hidden away in a cellar safe. Great haul indeed. what do you think dear reader..??.?

Christian raiders suffer severe defeat in attempting raid near Hill Patricks. During rout after skirmish two christian officers are killed, three were mortally wounded and one wounded.

Christians in raid on perum River sink fourty seven glandelinian gun boats by efforts of a daring exploit under fire. Many hundreds of thousands of raiders reported swarming everywhere. Small glandelinian attack upon raiders a failure.

Christian raiders sent by general Whillimsberger Zimmermann make great raid upon enemy in possession of town of Saunders on Morgallester Run. The raiders in entering foe lines ruthelessly ruthlessly shoot to death fifty three generals, dangerously wound thirty eight eight mortally wound twenty five and capture f fourty others, and wound w four others three times making a total of one hundred and sixty two altogether. C r christians destroy destroy ten million glandelinian tents, blew up enemy ammunition set wagons n on fire, destroy long freight trains loaded with provisions rip up tracks, and destroy bridges. Foe in this location thus fearing Zimmermann on account of this raid retreat as fast as possible wihe without fighting a single battle.

Glandelinians make d daring raid upon christian army under general Marmon Glease at town of Lockwich. In fierce skirmish within christian lines two thousand soldiers are killed and wounded and six generals were shot down one severely wounded, two mortally and three killed. Enemy dumbos 29,000 in , killed and wounded and raid unsuccessful on unsuccessful.....





280

Big Glandelinian raid on near the stream called Mc-Gairtner Run. One of bloodiest raides in this region of the war which causes disaster to foe side. Christians in persueing and recovering stolen property kill five gl ndelinian generals wound one severely and capture two,.

Christians raid enemy lines near glandorlens. Raid very serious in results though successful in costing the wounding of two christian officers and the death of one...!!! Many killed and wounded in hot skirmish.....

Christians mostly engineers made raid near Graham endcalco near Gretchen but suffer a slight repulse...!!!!

After his grandiosoness over the immense glandelinian armies an er general Raymond Richardson Federal general Whillimsberger Zimmermann,, still pressed on with his fierce hordes with the intention of raiding every poi t still in possession of the enemy and slay the way before Julio Gallic as he had intended. On the second day after the hasty disappearance of general Raymond Richardson Federalle army a new force of glandelinians having arived near the towns of Jennie Yenis and Angeline Richie swept forward in all their array to stop Zimmermanns advance but on account of great mine explosions, and by the imposing appearance of the fierce Calverinians this ,andelinian army did not give Zimmermann battle but nevertheless were not like others and would not yeild an inch of ground. Fearing something mighty dangerous these glandelinian commanders seperated the army into five sections and occupied the towns and villages all open forward fixing up obstructions in great masses and seeming to care no more for the appearance of the Calverinians than if they had been the helpless child slaves themselves. Zimmermann knowing that the enemy was up to some foreward his army upset columns of horsemen to seize everything on the outskirts of the enemys lines which was in their possession, while gimmermanns artillery was immediately massed and opened fire moving down immense swaths of houses and starting great fires. The glandelinians being raided too frequen ly and nothing wishing to combat the christians without their commanders orders reformated from some of the towns and a cry went up among the glandelinians that their main commander general John Jackson Manley was wounded.
But later that day he came up with the rest of the army of glandelinians and rode all along the line encouraging his men not to give way any further but to show resistance in case a raid was made anywhere by the Calverinians.
Soon another raid was made by a force of Calverinian cavarly upon one of the towns toward midnight but it happened to be at the moment that a strong force of Sargulian cavarly had been stationed there and the raid at this point was a failure though fortunately no blood was shed as the christians avoided encounters with the cavarly and escaped even though hotly persued.....
Knowing that the main body of Manleys army remained firm heedless of the enemy strength of his army general Commentialan Arenburg decided to mass all his artillery ops upon every town in the possession of the enemy, and mass a fierce attack at the same time, but he was at the time advised t not to make any unwise useless movements as it did look as if Manley himself was forming an immense body with the purpose to start a most furious onslaught, and soon hundreds of thousands of Calverinians got ready to meet it, forming their line as solid as a line of rocks but to their surprise no attack was a launched by the enemy.
On the morning the sun rose high and still the two great armies confronted each other. For that whole day they remained like two dr g dragons glowering at each other and in the red sunset and in the white moonlight of the following night,, they still remained quiet.
Finally Zimmermann became impatient and decided to launch an assault. So twenty



sent for ha help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere.This filled them withdis dismay ad and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kindermines place, and ride to his headquarters.

827. 273

273

The next morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general

281

281

brigades of V Galverinians, whose lines before e in other battles had flashed fiery flames of machinery,,, was sent forward to seize some of the towns in possession of the enemy by assault. The enemy in seeing such an army of Galverinians and not wishing to risk an encounter with them without Manley knowing of the approaching attack only gave feeble resistance and retreated but set the towns on fire as they went. The christians only suffered a slight loss in privates but one of general Zimmermanns main generals recieved a mortal wound and dropped near the town.
In the other towns the glandelinians did not give way so easily and there was a fierce raging storm of house to house fighting, and from street to street, and it took all night long before these towns were in the possession of the christians.
Then before the advance of the twenty divisions of Galverinians half of the glandelinian army broke and fled leavig leaving much provisions and artillery and ammunition behind them...!!!!
The whole christian army then started an advance anew and the day would have been won, had not some one blundered..... This blunder caused the delay one of one of the main christian divisions, on the right of the main army and the glandelinians recovering from their scare gave Zimmermanns advance stormer resistance and though they did not recapture the towns the y broke'a part of Zimmermanns line to fragments, and then retreated to better cover.!!!!
Zimmermann finding i himself checked started a great seige.
During the beginning of the si seig seige it happened that general James Galbraither and his big portion of a Turmermanian army trying to make an assault with the purpose of raising the seige,, fell into a trap. A part of the trapped army gave battle to the besiegers and frightfully infiladed by th christian artillery and rifle fire nevertheless fought its way out and retreated to the main line.
Being rigoriously besieged and as only one opening was open for the foe the glandelinian generals began to complain to Manley of the danger of standing against the "Terrible Wrath of God" and only when they threatened to resign th did Manley finally break through the gap and reinrat, though one of the glandelinian generals was forced to surrender with his division. It is true that had not the blunder occured the christians under general Zimmermann would have been able to besiege this glandelinian completely and captured it and a l the generals, but consequent of this blunder the glandelinian army under general Manley made its escape without fighting even a general battle.. /

Christians make big raid on gumma Kwa River near virima victory. Two thousand wooden ships were captured and towed away by three christian raiders who used tugboats and gun boats for the purpose and in the raid they also destroyed two glandelinian, Marrimans captured a million prisoner s, immense st ores of provisions put out of commission a shore battery, and captured two battleships you bet.....

Christians make raid at Awwandocallic. Results very decisive.

Also raid at Awwandobondin. Results of raid not predicted but great explosion occurs.

Christians successful in making a red near the town of Allwaminchero. In being resisted Anglinian raiders killfour Glandelinian generals wound one, and force another to surrender. Capture over nine million tents and carry them off besides a large number of arms and great quantities of ammunition. So remainder of glandelinian encampments on fire. Simultaneously great christian raid near Bombus Kwa if you please. Destroy three million five hundred thousand Glandelinian tents by fire, besides burning a city of army barracks, and secure immense stores of ammunition and provisions and capture thousands of prisoners and rout the remainder of the glandelinian army without a battle...!!!!



328

282

282

Christian raiders seize provisions near Jumbo Mammoll destroying five million tents, two hundred barracks, destroy a whole town and capture a million prisoners. This raid as at this quarter was beyond anything known in raids resulting in the destruction of immense stores of the enemy, burning down all their encampments causing the capture of fifteen thousand pieces of artillery, two thousand ships, a river fortress, and half of the Glandelinian army who could not withstand the rush of the millions of raiders. This was a bloody raid however as fierce fighting had occured and both sides claimed the loss of two million killed and wounded and a number of generals also.

Christian raiders seize provisions at Fort Henry and capture nine hundred thousand glandelinians as prisoners and free nearly as many child slaves and regain their own generals, and set fortifications on fire. Raid happens ten miles south of Julio Gallic on the Norman Gun .

Raid near Marcocallic upon christians by glandelinians. Fierce skirmish ensued which resulted as a draw. Christians lose eight hundred thousand tents which were destroyed by the glandelinians during the battle.

glandelinians make raid upon christian army pr paring to force the seige of Grandebondin. The raid results in gigantic explosion which destroys one million glandelinians for life, and shocks many to death. Raised noise of blast heard for nearly a thousand smiles. Christians suffer the loss of one million five hundred thousand tents, two hundred men are shocked by some explosion and many of their barracks were destroyed but the enemy raiders were repulsed with heavy loss and not d did not succeed in obtaining anything of what they were after though they did a second succeed in capturing a number of christians as prisoners!.....
Glandelinians severely gets beaten in attempting raid upon besieging christians at the seige of Fort Andamocallic. simultaneously. No results in losses given.

Christian army besieging Bombus suffers from a gigantic raid which almost almost destroys whole christian encampment. yoe raiders however repulsed with great loss.

christians make second raid upon enemy at Arrundobondin but are defeated in their purpose though they set three hundred thousand glandelinian tents on fire and got away with three million of them and large supplies.. Simultaneously great raid at Guttenins. Christians capture one hundred and twelve thousands enemy t nts here and secure a number of prisoners.....

Christians make raid upon an army under one of the Manleys concentrated and inactive near town of Bollic. Raid results in a long line of simultaneous and terrific explosions resulting in gigantic fires. Raid repulsed with the loss of one million one hundred thousand men in prisoners.

Great christian raid at Jumbo Richee or glarimin near virima victory. This raid was successful but results not given. A great number of enemy cannon were captured.

During seige of Anna Arenburg foe makes raid upon portion of christian line but fails to obtain any provisions as raiders are fired upon and repulsed with heavy loss..!!!!

[illegible] Forces. Hopkins
want for an help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not
a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them with dis may and
and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line
running to Kindermines place, and ride to his headquarters.

827. 273

273

The next morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general

233

283

Christians one day later a greater raide upon the enemy at Aroma Aroadburg. Blew up one great fortress and make a hundred and fifty six thousand big fires within a radii radius of ten miles to a hundred in some day and capture a long line of provision trains,great loss of life among glandelinians are inflicted and large stores of supplies and ammunition not able to be carried away it set afire or destroyed and glandelinians driven from other p fortresses which are also set on fire. 190,000 oh child slaves are rescued. Scenes of f horror for the wicked Angelinian rebels.!!!((('&&&_[illegible]

Christians raid enemy lines at Ambrosia and pair gaps forcing glandelinians at both places to fear the approach of glimmermans mighty host and forwith flee for their very lives if you please.

Angelinians during bombardment,, of Evangeline St glare which goes on for many months since it began rocket seige guns of enemy and raid fee at many places thus paralising glandelinian armies and in making a number of desperate forages capture one glandelinian general, and forces enemy to raise seige. Heavy loss among under tannic non-combatants..!!

Big raid near violet Manchuria. Five million glandelinian tents reported captured. Glandelinians fairly routed with the loss of all provisions and guns.

Christians under Hamilton probably-a fire fleres burnt of Calverinians raid enemy possession near Irvine vickey on Heron gun Banks not far from Lucillia Dickson Fortifications. Part of raiders under disguise as glandelinians set fire to enemy buildings inside of glide Gallic and Heron Gutteridge. Set fires also to forests in surrounding regions. Losses to fee side not given.

On another day glandelinians repulse four fleres Calverinian raides raids north of Irvine Vickey but suffer loss in men and provisions.

Christians under unknown leader make raid upon advancing foe ar foe armies near city of Pietermaritzburg in the Natal & Osborne woods. Results great for the christian side, but under orders generals did not predict on what their successes were.

Christians raid on enemy near Madge Downs. Destroy five million three hundred thousand glandelinian tents, and capture over nine teen million arms, tents, a great number of guns and a large scores of prisoners. Seven generals were captured, one who was wounded. Great is it not.!....

Raid also secures with christian success at Cybelin Run and at Natrin. Results not yet[illegible]christians also make raid at Agathia gun and capture a large number of glandelinians as prisoners and got away with a hundred thousand heroes and twenty big cannons and a long train of cars f filled with prove provisions.....

Christians also make raid at Pietermaritz gun forcing the surrender of sixty four glandelinian generals and their sixty four glandelinian armies. No battles have reported however.



283

284

284

Christians under general who is not to be named here for certain good reasons make a great raid upon enemy forces stationed at region of Pietermaritzburg gun near town of Winchester(Calverinia) and make enemy of christians by besieging until glandelinian armies forces the surrender of glandelinian forces and their two main generals. No losses in fallen on christian side stated. Great indeed is it not! christians also make a successful raid upon new forms of glandelinians marching on to Grand Founder Transvaal. During raid Baldrian glandelinians try to strike raiders a blow but is ambushed by christian cavalry and to avoid losses or annihilation the glandelinian general paladin is forced to surrender. A part of general Phillimontanger Zimmermans army a also came up and though violently assaulted,for three hours by the main glandelinian army holds his ground and forces the glandelinians to fly like a flock of frightened sheep..... Christian raid a also centre at town of Big Pietermaritzburg Royal where foe army is reported to be concentrating. One action but losses not very severe any wah w anyway. Simultaneously christian troops make a great raid near Parkbook gun thirty miles northeast of city of Calverina and another force by making a tremendous raid prevents a new enemy army from advancing successfully on Egypt Lamsha. guns engagement occurs with raiders and foe however in which ensues the foe side the loss of forty thousand in killed and three hundred and fifty thousand in wounded and prisoners.!! !!

Christian raid also at Germiston or Pietermaritzburg gun, and another raid also near Big Bethel two miles north of Irvine Vickey. A raid also occurs at Weeping Willow Run, one at Aroadburg in which a number of glandelinian ships are captured, one occurs at Irvine vickey, and christians also make a successful raid near town of Maxwell Run forcing the surrender of a glandelinian general . This latter r i raid was a

greater success than ever for the christian cause, and never before in any other war had the glandelinians ever suffered such loss on account of fleres raiders. The enemy lost have of their provisions and ammunition on account of these raids. Christian hostages also belonging to a portion of Maximum big besieging christian army made a fleres raid upon enemy near Spencer Hill, and another simultaneously upon the foe at Spencer Run, capturing immense stores of provisions, forcing a glandelinian general to surrender and making big fires seen for miles. So many skirmishes skirmishes occur during these raids that losses on both sides are frightful but not predicted. R ids are successful but christians convert close repulsed.

General Irvine army which was concentrating strongly near Abbiemain Run in the march on Calverine raids and bombards the fortifications of Irvinemain but raids and bombardments terrifying foe side the Abbiemain town and enables general Irvine to capture three hundred thousand big cannons, and all the stores of ammunitions, arms, and all provisions and baggage trains. In retreating army set off long prepared mines whic whose explosions make a world splitting din. Explosions surprisingly great as they were failed however to do any damage to christian line, though shock of concussion ruined the city of Abbiemain to the ground and ten others near by. Three divisions of glandelinian soldiers however are shocked to helplessness by din of explosions and two million glandelinians were made deaf for ten days, while eight hundred and eighty eight thousand were reported to have all their nerves killed by shock of blasts. Explosions were one of the most terrific ever occuring along this portion of Calverinia and a made a din heard plainly for countless numbers of miles.

During time of this horrible disaster to the glandelinians at Abbiemain Run christians under general Edmuntion made a fleres advance near Pentown to besiege the town them in the hands of the foe and in surprising the foe by attacks, raids, and swift charges in the darkness of night capture two million tents, immense stores of provisions and ammunition and also arms and take 4,888,888 glandelinians as prisoners and six of their highest generals. Remainder of glandelinian army crossed after to fight battle but at orders of government surrendered general Edmuntions oldes army and refuses to capture the overwhelming force of this glandelinian army under general Hamlet.!!!!!

went for his help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not
a single person was in sight anywhere.This filled them withdis dismay and
and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line
running to Winderemere place, and ride to his headquarters.

273

The next morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general



285

A fy later near the beautiful town of Cy Clytemnra christian armies under general ginsimin were seen advancing with the purpose of concentration in the region tebloki other armies of the foe from advancing to the rescue of yvian wicksy, and for a small army of glandelinians stationed there. The christians at once rushed the town with the purpose to capture the Glandelinians but the foe retreated into the shelter of the houses and streets, and offered resistance of the most stubborn nature. This street to street conflict and house to house fighting lasted many weeks, the christians despite their losses pressing the advantage with a thousand furies, capturing house after house, using houses they captured as forts, and firing from rooftops, and all telegraph wires and poles, and using windows and chimneys as outposts. Finally as christian attackers are repulsed on the seventh week, the foes Concentician troops opened a spasmodic artillery fire upon the beleaguered town which brought upon them a desperate glandelinian assault of four hours duration, but the assault was met with bloody failure and seeing their armies could not escape the overwhelming christian army of besiegers sadsuffering from horrible losses, and as their shelter of the town was crumbling into ruin and all on fire from the heavy christian shell fire, the glandelinian earthartiles raised a white flag and on the following morning surrendered with the three million glandelinian troops left to which had been an army of five millions men. It is not stated however how many christians fell but it may be possible that their losses was much greater than the time of trying to take the town by assault affected them to be frightfully exposed o for seven weeks. The battle raged seven weeks and three days.!!!!!

During the time of this terrific conflict another christian army under general Child ,ever was moving immense armies toard Radcliffe with the purpose of making a campaign into Eastern Calvornia and ending the horrible Kinkergarten Massacres there-rafter. As his armies neared Radcliffe they suddenly found out that a large army of glandelinians had taken the town, and before the glandelinians were aware of it the immense christian army had invested the city. There were about seventy million glandelinians at this town and a part of their army was stationed along the banks of a small stream known as Resurrection Run. The enemy also had a strong position and artillery along a railroad line but nevertheless the foe assessed by the strongest christian armies they had ever faced and fully cut off from their main base of sp supplies, and suffering continually for weeks from dashing raids here and there, and from severe artillery duels finally consented to offer to surrender the city and all it contained besides their ammunition.

However only fourty thousand of these glandelinians managed to get away, and the remainder surrendered. The force that managed to slip away was however pursued so closely and so hard pressed that three days later they finally surrendered also, another great christian victory without bloodshed to boost the cause for Angelinia. A bloody christian raid also occured near the small town of Bonnie Mary near the region of Anne Boris and Dynamic Atlanta two hundred miles southwest of Calverina but thirty miles south of Vivian Wickey. In the hot series of skirmishes that covered five glandelinian generals were killed, two wounded one mortally, and one captured with immense stores of provisions, a whole encampment of tents, and its provisions and a great store of arms and ammunition and artillery by the wholesale was also captured. Eight million two hundred thousand glandelinians were also captured from a glandelinian army of thirty five million men, and the remainder of the foe army was so paralized by its losses that that it was not able to advance to the aid of Calverina. A christian raid also occured near goberts Creek where another foe army was stationed, causing the capture of nine million glandelinians, two great generals, two hundred and fifty wooden forts fortresses, 20,000 ships full of provisions, a large battery of cannon, all the railroad yards then in possession of the foe, two towns, two big steam and concrete fortresses, and one thousand big seige guns. All this, think of it, without a battle. Besiegers at Vivian wickey also make a raid upon enemy lines near Fort Twiggs but fail to obtain anything of importance though enemy receive great excitement nevertheless, when The enemy suffer losses however during skirmish that is not very pleasant.



286

During the meanwhile the christians belonging to still another army which was then encroached on a portion of the Erminic Greek banks found that wine whole region on account of general Vivians defeat a little before was fairly swarming with the enemy under many various Commanders, and so the christian generals decided upon making a grand and glorious raid. The raid was proposed to be at night and when night time came it was carried out in splendid style the christian raiders setting many fires and before the fires were put out the enemy suffered the loss in eighteen million, seven hundred thousand eight hundred sixty tgree three in burned tents, and many barracks, and large stores of provisions and in fierce skirmishing that occured t fifteen glandelinian generals who made great efforts to surpri suppress this most gigantic and destructive raid over fourteen were severely wounded, two mortally, and two others were killed, and five of them either surrendered or were captured. It is undoubtedly peculiar to see such a raid last of such length of time. Nevertheless though they secured great quantities of stores, destroyed so many enemy tents and cost the loss of so many glandelinian generals the christian raiders were finally repulsed but got away with everything they secured and started other fires to unerve the enemy still more.

In the meantime general Chilliamberger Chamberman still pressed his strong and irresti ble advance. His armies were now moving up the banks of the stream of Mc-Vermer toard the city of Lee Gee Lee Beck.As he advances he encounters a large body of glandelinians encamped nine miles north of said town and prepares to besiege the town with the purpose of capture it and the glandelinian army. His glandelinian w gun were then placed in readiness with the purpose of shelling everything before him but as the enemy guns are not in numbers sufficient to answer such an artillery storm threatening them, and as four of their generals were killed recently by an explosion, five wounded and a number were sick, and the main leader was going homeon from hardships of war this force of four million glandelinians not being able to escape this seventeen million christian besiegers, the advanced part of Chamberman army the surviving generals surrender without a battle. another bloodless victory for general Concentician Arenburg. Ain't that fine. Won't he get credit bye and bye.!!!!!

Glandelinians raid christian trenches thirty miles north of town called Marshallee and Marshallow but christians repulse raiders with great loss forcing strong body of raiders to recoil with the loss of seven gener ls generals and thirteen officers who were wounded in the hot skirmish. skirmish was severe and bloody and each the glandelinians a loss of twenty eight thousand-men in , killed and wounded.... christians also repulse an attempted raid by glandelinians and Turnerantines near town of Vandalia. General Graham Stanley Stanchia was the glandelinian commander and at the approach of the stronger body of christian armies this glandelinian army soon left the region entirely and allowed the christians to advance northward without hinderance..

Christians attempt to invade and raid glandelinian fortifications of Mc-Shirther by river and land side. Causes great explosion which sounds like ten million five hundred thousand cannon going off in one simultaneous volley. Scene of explosion as if a volcano is in eruption. Great loss in glandelinian ships, two forts blasted into ruins and millions of glandelinians killed and wounded in the wylam avalanches of wreckage caused by the blast. shock of explosion sweeps tidal wave on river which sweeps glandelinian encampments for thirteen miles.. he results of the explosion enabled the christians to make a series of great raids and depredations but however being fiercely resisted at every point it turned out a complete fai failure. This proves that the three sections of vivian Wickey and all her fortifications are one of the strongest eminent extensive fortifications of the whole world now in the possession of the Angelinian rebels. A Many days hence for a time without stopping christians had tried the same foolhardy attempts to raid the enemy lines here and had met with

-408-

[illegible] out their across. Angeline
sent for hi help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not
a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them withdia dismay as
and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line
running to Mindenvines place, and ride to his headquarters.

273

The next morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general

287

287

a crushing failure and heavy losses in men. They managed however to destroy many ships and set fortresses on fire but did not succeed in getting any supplies or provisions though one of the generals who led one of the raids did succeed in getting some important papers from general purgatorians headquarters which one was of very great valuable for the Christians under generalissimo Probably this Quarter of the Galverinians now in the hands of the wicked Angelinian rebels will never fall. Nevertheless who can tell? And who could bring it about. Well lets see for dear readers. Christian boelevere also sent raiders in large numbers who succeed in blowing up two of the great Mariechuccenic fortifications. One Glandelinian general is killed by being buried in wreckage caused by explosion one mortally wounded, and fifteen disabled making nineteen altogether. Eight million one hundred and sixty four thousand four ms hundred and fourty four Glandelinians had been rendered without shelter and twenty thousand had been killed and wounded and in a rush of christian troops seven millions other Glandelinians were charged upon and after a terrific hand to hand conflict encounter were made prisoners especially of those who survived the close struggle. This disaster to the enemy was more severe than that at Mareschiccio ending into two serious disasters for the Glandelinians in encounment and of the most horrible description. Terrible indeed had been the forces of these two on pleviens, but most of the damages had been done only to the two big stone fore fortresses.

Christians were also successful in making a tremendous raid upon enemy lines near the fortifications of Mareschiccio but in the bloody skirmish that occured eight christian generals were killed when the raiders encountered a withering fire from the main line of the Angelinian rebels one general was severely wounded, and another later was shot in the heart recieving also a mortal wound in the mark the raid costing the christians mint nineteen generals altogether. The raid however was so successful as to set the raiders a great haul of two hundred and thirty four g thou n thousand six hundred and sixty six Glandelinians as p: nsoners. Their own losses however in killed and wounded during raid is severe but nevertheless not stated. This raid however ended as a most fortunate christian victory and which if the raid had been repulsed would have caused a serious disaster to a part of the main besieging M n Mansionian line. The Glandelinians after that kept on the perfect lookout all the many following days in this region and though the christians did not endeavor to raid them again their generals however one of the days launched a fierce assault with the purpose of crushing down the glandelinian opposition but all the accounts were in vain the foe crushing back the christian attack every time, but nevertheless it was all the worse for them for the attacks dealth them terrific disasters and many fires for twenty miles were raging beyond control and threatened the whole glandelinian position with disinbleishment. Angelinians also made a raid upon glandelinians on ye Island on Island Mo. Twenty five by attacking by means of gun go gunboats. Wound three Glandelinian generals one mortally, capture six and set a whole line of fortifications on fire, and got away with a large amount of supplies. Christians also make a most daring raid ever known in which under cover of darkness and in the face of fierce gun fire from Fort Gadernine and Lucellis division that they with gunboats and Mauritanes and battle ships and cruisers tow away a whole fleet of Glandelinian battleships, and capture every one on board after fierce hand to hand fighting and gun fire. In another raid a conflict one ensues in which a fleet of glandelinian ships about a thousand in number is annihilated. Christians at Vivian Gisheyalso make raid near Fort Mareschino and though repulsed capture one hundred thousand glandelinians as prisoners and six of their generals who will say the christians are not hard at work? Christians also make a raid again near M Mareschillio fortifications setting forest fires, destroying one million eight hundred and ninty six thousand eight hundred and eighty eight Glandelinian tents, all their barracks, two wooden fortresses by fire, blew a great line of trenches in the air, destroy a number of their so r secret tunnels, and capture two hundred and thirty four thousand, six hundred and sixty six glandelinians as prisoners. Yiesta series of raids continued stubbornly for a whole day at many vapos unexpected point of the foe lines and during skirmishes brought by the raids Glandelinians and Angelinians fire at each other like command disagreeable command ing went on during the these raids being more severe than them usual as there were so many guns in action.



328

288

288

Christians suffered however disaster and tragedy in attempt to raid the foe lines concentrating on front of the fortresses of Alexandrea, Stanchinia, Scissorille, Marshall, Lem Lamanania, Marshall Fields, an and Mc-Kharge belonging to the Julio Gallic Stretch of pacific picknecessa. Three christian generals were wounded and two were killed and the raid was repulsed with heavy loss and routed like the f French at Waterloo. This raid was the only disasterious if of its kind. General Johnnie Abbieanniana concentrating not far from Cadiz lay in the way of general Hadleys advancing ant moving toward Galverins and make a bloody raid upon him as he lies in camp at night. Severe skirmish ensues but no generals fell on both sides though losses on both sides are considered heavy. However christian raid a success and they obtain an unheard of amount of stores tents and provisions and give general John Manley the excitement of his life. Johnnie however later in the night knowing Hanleys immense army too much for his own ships away and Manley wishing to destroy the army finds it has flown away like a bird. My how he was enraged at being outwitted and by a raid. General Then pressing on northward andokeepig a keeping his distance from general Manley encounters another intrenched army of Angelinians much smaller than his own and within three days enslaved the Glandelinians army at Frumish and after making a series of frightful raids, and assaults, and bombarding the town with heavy cannons cause the enemy under general Parcelahan to finally surrender. This seige though only a weeks duration was very cruel the christians at times having made such sledge hammer assaults that the foe lines were demolished, and not being able to recieve rescue or provision the foe here had to surrender for resistance against the besieging Nationals was in vain. (Pain).

Christians also were victorious durig a great raid upon enemy positions and up and down the river of Geren gun up to its very mouth near the sea capturing a number of large provision and transport ships, and setting two wooden palaces on fire. Surprisingly also to say(May) the christians in a p capturing two fortresses take eleven million one hundred and twenty three thousand, one hundred and ninty nine, Glandelinians as prisoners. General Hellen Bolsestudy is killed general Persphianna and Mandinda on the foe side were mortally wounded. Also christians attempted to force enemy from one of Mc-Gairthian fortifications. Glandelinian division was however forced to surrender one of the fortifications when surrounded. Many Glandelinian ships were sunk by raiders but no losses of Glandelinian generals was reported in killed or wounded though one was captured with the surrender of the division. Christian raids re ulsed with some loss in privates in Killed and wounded.!!!!!

In the meantim general Raymond Richardson Federal whose armies had been so terribly crushed by the fierce christian Glandelinianians had regathered as much as possible and general Federal then to take revenge for his most disasterous defeat so early in the war marched to besiege the beautiful city of Evangeline St Claire, but when his fragmentary armies got there he found it so strongly fortified, and such an immense christian army situated there and two others close at hand under general Mary Vivianana and also Vivianana that he found all hopes of making a seige impossible. Nevertheless it was his ambition to do what he could for he did not make so important an advance for nothing, and so he decided to gather about two million three hundred thousand men and making a tremendous raid into the whole christian encampments and secure as much provisions as possible.
He did not succeed by this raid to cause these immense cy ristian armies to be routed but nevertheless he could show the Nationals that he was not afraid to accomplish anything when he wished to do so and so he decided to rush the raid as quickly as possible, and then before the christian armies recovered to make a hasty get away before the armies captured his own divisions. He first had reported the condition of his armies to general Hanley who was advancing toward Galverins o to repoll the two christian armies under the Vivians but Hanley in a telegraph advised

[illegible] Angeline
went for help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not
a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them with dismay and
and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line
running to Kindernines place, and ride to his headquarters.

The next morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general





him to be careful as the christians under the yivianus yivianuses were dangerous
qhen aroused being all Abbisamians and Calverinians.Federal however had told general
H Hanley of his purpose and the result was the sweep of an immense curve of
troops within the christian encampments at night. Hendelinians whole christian line
of encampments extending for ten miles was pillaged and a fearful conflict
with rifles and bayonets, all the tents were set on fire, and the entire amount of
provisions of all kinds either annihilated or secured by this section of the raiders
before they broke away from the christian counter attack and retreated.
Hansens camp was also struck by a part of the raid but the raiders here had been
driven out of the lines with frightful loss. The Hendelinians after pillaging
and making fires to their hearts content, and repelling attackers here and
there with gun fire and throwing of flaming torches, and steers managed to capture
a whole line of christian artillery but could not hold them long and were forced to
abandon them or suffer dromiful annihilation. Then later in the night when the
whole christian encampment under general Hare was not yet aware that another section
of the army had been struck such a blow the main line of the foe raiders came
rushing into their company streets, setting fire to barracks, tents, shooting down
officers and men and destroying tents and capturing horses, prisoners and getting
off with wagons and pieces of artillery and blowing up ammunition stores and powder
dumps making a scene of the wildest confusion. The result of this raid was that
three quarter of the number of tents and christian barracks was fairly dissolved into
a sea of roaring flames, and explosions occured everywhere, the remnants of the remain
ing tents and barracks rapidly catching fire from the treemendous heat and the whole
encampment of millions of christians was in frightful confusion, many striving to
save their provisions, others fighting the raiders fiercely, and many trying to
drag their artillery and ammunition out of the danger zone. There was the wild
tramping of horses everywhere, a dreadful tumult of shots, yells, cries, curses,
frantic commands, and a din of explosions and shooting flames, while smoke hung over
the whole region making an inferno of the whole country and lighting up the sky
so brightly that the conflagration was seen for a hundred to two hundred miles.
Despite the utmost confusion of the wildest scenes on record, christian
reinforcements were hurried to the scene with the purpose of driving out the destruc-
tive raiders,-and making a fierce attack the Calverinians surged amid the conflagration
ion upon the Hendelinian raiders, but in the bloody hand to hand encounter the
surging Calverinian forces was cut to pieces and was forced to recoil the raid extend
ing within three miles into the christian lines. The Calverinians however were not
discouraged but rushed the foe again making another onslaught more violent than the
first but it resulted with the mangling and cutting up of the whole of the surge of
assault and again the Calverinians recoiled the fierce Hendelinians pursuing and
capturing many as prisoners. There were no christian generals killed or even wounded during
this gigantic raid but losses in privates were heavy amounting to thousands in
killed and wounded though real loss was not stated though the enemy lost fourty
thousand in killed.At another section of Sylvanuss army the enemy raid was a still
bloodier result but finally ended as a rebuke though the foe secured enormous
quantities of provisions. It was indeed the greatest Hendelinian raid in the history of
this Hendelinian campaign and even resulting in the recovery of seven Hendelinian
generals and 200,000 Hendelinian soldiers who had been held as prisoners by the
Abbisamians..!!!This Hendelinian raid is considered as the greatest raid that ever
occured in the vicinity of Evangelina St Clair and lasted in its complete duration
about four hours. Only when the whole christian army moved forward to give the enemy
complete battle did the raiders led by Hastings beat it from the christian lines and
retire with what they had secured to the main lines. General Harold Johnston,
was the Hendelinian general who committed the most damage during the tremendous
raid.Just into morning general Federal having secured as much provisions as he wished,
retreated with his main armies in haste, and was swiftly pursued by a large section
of Sylvanuss army. General Federal wished to retreat southward but the swift pursuit
of fierce Sylvanuss forced him to go northward untill hard pressed he encountered
one of Maiden Sylvius army moving upon the town of Gaddesthorpe which had been intend
ing to rescue a large number of child slaves there. Caught between two christian
armies, Federal halted at night and started some more of his fierce raids but on
the following morning after success in his raids, he fought his first real battle in







in the war but was severely defeated with the loss of over thirty one million men
in killed and wounded to that of the christians only ten millions. Federal lost one
hundred and two Hendelinian generals in killed and wounded and over nineteen million
prisoners and was himself wounded severely in the h shoulder and his army without
a head fled like a flock of frightened sheep and their retreat was so swift that the
christian persuers could not keep up with their rate and had to abandon the pursuit
from sheer exhaustion. Ten,000 children were rescued an and the town fell into the
possession of the christian soldiers. Hansens army went on its march northward without
persuing the enemy but Sylvanuss went as far north as Angelinia corner and then
unable to keep up with the foe retreat halted its terrific advance and allowed the
torn up enmy to escape.The christian side in this battle lost sixty seven officers
in killed and wounded to thirty two were stunned to unconsciousness by the din of
firing, thirty two others were mortally wounded, and general Hindermiss, and
Russell Hunter Johnston of gunners command lost their most valuable horses which
had been shot during the fray. It was however a disaster at the worse to the foe

and Federal did not show himself in this region any more I'll tell you fair and square.
It was the first time that general Federals army had been in such a bloody clash
and had suffered a more serious disaster than Enigus Sumners army at Bantonin, and
after the battle no Hendelinian army yet for a long time had been driven in to such
frightful confusion, and cut up so many times with such frightful losses in privates
and general officers. Over two hundred unnamed christian generals had been fairly
stunned by the racket of the firing along the christian lines, and all the men in
action had to stuff cloth and other things in their ears to prevent themselves from
going deaf and so fierce was the viberation of cannon volleys, and the explosions of
shells that the soldiers hardly could keep their feet the ground shook so. One
hundred fourty six other christian generals had been maimed by falls from horses
which we re thrown by the concussion of the heavy firing a d two hundred others
not maimed were killed and wounded. One of the greatest tragedies of the early part
of the war occurred to Federals army at this battle of Gaddesthorpe during the
highest fury of the struggle when the christians were making one of their worse
onslaughts that one of Federals main generals whom he could depend upon more than
any one else called general Ehrtrude Hendelina was dangerously wounded and his
three divisions annihilated.
This tragedy startled the officers and surviving generals of the whole engaging
Hendelinian army and at first it had been believed that both he and Federal had
been mortally wounded but Federal was not injured so bad as that was able to re-
tain command long enough to prevent his beaten army from being deeper demoralized.
Him and hayseeds of both sides continually kept at work on the highest signal
stations and great loss was also among these. One signal station was blown up by a
explosive shell. The battle raged twelve hours and twenty minutes. Many of the
injured or killed Hendelinian generals were badly mangled. The battle of Gaddes
borry was one of exceeding violence at that time being equally as fierce as the
Calverins successes breaking out later and the firing had been so fierce that it
spread so much smoke as to make the scene resemble a smouldering forest fire and
hundreds of thousands of fallen Hendelinians caught between the lines under a
terrific fire of rifles and machine guns, perished in the storm of canister and
bullets without that there being any hope of rescued at all from their comrades
who had been forced to retreat before the fierce attacks of the Abbisamians. One
of the greatest misfortunes and disasters of the whole battle was the capture and
surrender of two Hendelinian divisions under general Frans Francis Archibalds. This
command had been mainly under general Haggard but he was not u on duty there at
the time having been recalled to another part of Federals command. Baldwin was
another chief commander and also was absent absent.
The Irish girls who were with Hansons army at the time were near
enough to witnesse witness the terrific battlestorm and they were blamed by the
Anglinian ran rebel leaders for the whole tragedies and it was only from general
Haggards fierce stand elsewhere that saved Federals whole army from being either
captured or totally destroyed.

went for hh help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not
a single person was in sight anywhere.This filled them withdis dismay ad
and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a' trolly line
running to Hindermiss place, and ride to his headquarters.

The main forces of both armies breakfast while the bombardment was still in general

292 291

The main losses of the christians during this great battle was not estimated by the christian generals who kept it all to themselves, and if they did report it to the authorities general Ewan Vivian ordered the authorities not to mention the number of men who had fallen at all. But two of the main Glandelinian generals was wounded one mortally, Shannon Franklin another very superior Glandelinian general was killed, and even general Vivian Ewanonia pioneer the chief in command next to general Federal was severely wounded, but retained his command despite the serious condition of his wounds untill Federal forced him to leave and go to the rear with his shattered division. The killed and wounded among christian generals however was greater than among the foe side and nearly thirty three of them were captured and also millions of prisoners were taken by the enemy. The battle field was over fourty miles in extent and three miles wide. General Coyyler and Stanek was also wounded and the concussion of the battle shook the country for over a hundred miles for the concussion of seventy thousand cannon and the din of explosions could be heard for hundreds of miles. All of the onslaughts had been made by the Abbicanbians, Angolinians, and Galverinians, the foe remaining on the defensive the main foe lines having been cut up scores of times and driven into confusion, but it is probable that never

theless, the Glandelinians could have been victorious victorious and cut swept the two whole christian armies from the battle field right and left had not so many chief generals fallen and Federal disabled himself, and also unfortunately foe for the foe the attacking christian lines had overlapped in a way to cause the swift withdrawal of general Federals main left and right grand division thus enabling general Vivianmen to make a great turning movement which rolled back the long wedge of desperate defenders with frightful loss, thus enabling him to successfully cover his reformation which finally also swept forward and drove the foe back to the last line and forcing the Glandelinians to finally retreat in goods time ending one of the first most terrific battles ever raged in southern Galverinia.

During the time this desperate battle was raging christian armies moving in the vicinity of Gabbdle Down but yet nevertheless many miles away made a severe raid, on an encampment of a glandelinian army that for the enemy side had very conspicuous results, and was serious in its consequences. On seeing the approach of raiders the Glandelinians made strick preparations to frustrate the foraging parties, but though they kept the christians busy fighting they nevertheless could not stop the effects of the raid and the christian raiders penetrated far into the enemys lines capturing a number of glandelinian cannon tearing down many tents, and carrying all before them in their work of sacking and pillfaging. I believe it is probable though I myself do not remember it any more that the Glandelinians aroused to the utmost attacked furiously but nevertheless when the raiders thought they had secured enough they finally stopped their raid and fought their way out of the foe encampment and retreated toard the main christian lines.

It was no doubt however that the raid had a very severe and serious effects upon the enemy the raid being of long duration lasting nearly all night untill daylight and the raiders had penetrated two miles into the foe lines near Gabbdale Town but nevertheless no matter how hard they tried they could not capture the regular number of cannon they wished and had to give it up though they did prove themselves victorious nevertheless. Though there was a series of sirep skirmishes during the raid slight losses only were inflicted by both sides.

Christians also made severe raid upon enemy fortresses called Phalen held by Glandelinians under general Grantlinia and Pemberton. Christians raiders however failed on account of gun fire from fortress to secure any provisions or ammunition but they did succeed in obtaining one hundred and seventy thousand Glandelinians as prisoners and caused the destruction of eighty thousand others by the effects of a gigantic mine explosion.



Christians also make raid upon enemy lines near Galvanian portuguese. In a fierce skirmish caused by raid christian sharpshooters wound one Glandelinian general mortally wound three others severely if you please kill three, diffuse two and capture ten. Main christian army later captures foreto-fortress with eight million eight hundred thousand and sixty three thousand other Glandelinians from a smaller fortress near by.

great christian raid at Galverine Down. Christians capture thirteen million Glandelinians and a whole enemy encampment and two forts and a whole navy of ships and war cruisers.

Glandelinian raid near Doppo upon christian armyThey destroy during raid seven million eight hundred fifty six thousand two hundred twenty two tents and escape with some provisions.

Christian raids at Tamerline and penillion capturing one million eight hundred thousand prisoners, and an immense store of ammunition and provisions two trains, a large number of army wagons, and three hundred guns.

Christian raid also successful near Angoline which causes small Glandelinian army to retreat in a flying rout.....

Christian troops moving forward with the intention of making a seige started

furious raids upon immense enemy armies concentrated near the city of Phalentenburg in the Marie Osborne Woods. Two christian generals Hansen and Vivianen Pemberton who led the raids at one part suffered fe rful losses during a number of hot skirmishes and was driven out. Glandelinian armies under general Shannonan, McWhirther, Thomas McPollester Federal Heymond Richardson and many other various commanders were also situated near Phalentenburg besides Bentrude Hindermians which annihilated an attempted ra d near the Rhoda and Graham Junction in the Marie Osborne woods and routed the two main forces of raiders cutting their ranks to pieces. Double Day Federals christian army later came e up and on the next day threatened to start a battle but no general action came though he also caused the foe to suffer from disastrous raids. General McTown was also there who later on causes blunders at Galverine and Phalentenburg the latter of which brought him to lose his command. Nevertheless it was again the greatest series of raids ever witnessed and Double Day Federals raids were the worst. Fourty five Glandelinian generals were wounded during a hundred hot skirmishes within a two weeks series of raids one was mortally wounded and twenty nine were killed. Two of the twenty nine Glandelinian generalskilled had been captured during one of the raids but they had refused to surrender and fought a death struggle with their captors. Four others stilli were captured without resistance and another one of the generals had fallen but what happened to him no one among the Glandelinians knew. Total losses in officers killed wounded prisoners one missing and so on was eighty three. The total losses in in privates during the skirmishes was not predicted but early Carington of the raids the enemy losses were believed to be more than ten thousand in killed and wounded. The first of the great raids started near Mt Plaster in presence ion of foe encampments trenches and batteries, then came raids within the foe lines in the Bergin Lines where it practically resulted in the destruction of Fifty,000,000 Glandelinian tents and a hundred,thousand here barracks.

During one of the raids general Vivianin made the fatal mistake through some one blunder in putting an immense force of raiders through the McPollester section of the Marie Osborne woods called McPollester forest or woods near the Rhoda and Grahams Run, and on the Graham and Rhoda Junction!

went for hi help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them withdin dismay and and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kinderniaes place, and ride to his headquarters.

The rank escaping either breakfast while the bombardment was still in general



293

One of the raids general gamble Jay Federals men made caused to the enmay a most serious disaster. The entire Mandelinian position, the whole city of Malastem burg and the whole country around for a hundred and sixty miles was violently shaken by a tremendous explosion of a long line of ammunition stores set on fire by the sea ses of burning 2,400,000 tents and 250,000 barracks and the concussion of the explosion threw both the entire infantry lines and a large number of batteries of cannon down the sides of the hill, under in a rolling avalanch of men horses and cannon the vibrantion of which tore p a portion of the nearest woods to pieces, and causing the most frightful loss ever committed by an explosion and rasing many bui buildings in the city, smashing out all the windows and doing similar damage to towns and villages fifty miles away. Edward Zimmerm and Mandelinian commanmants a good distance away and those under Federal johnston who felt the effects of the explosion saw the terrific avalanch of human beings and artillery and horses sliding and rolling down the side of the hill and saw also the immense cloud of smoke that shot high into the air by the effects of the great blast Whereas whole army of Mandelinians as well as Herdrudiens was crushed to fragments by the numbers killed and injured or disabled and made deaf or blind by the explosion, and as these two generals were injured the remainder of the Mandelinians for the moment were thrown into frightful confusion and the generals with the help of cavarly had to make an overwhelming scrunk with a tumult of fixed bayonets to compell them to rally and stop the retreat which was changing into a total rout. General Julian Lavate Mandelinians had also been scared into a retreat by the explosion and though for a time it seemed as if their panic could not be subdued a finally effort of cavarly and officers broke up the re treat and rout brought them to a rally and finally resisting the panic of the others brought the whole rout to a standstill stunned 11 and advanced them back to their former works and intrenchments. The explosion almost threatening the Mandelinian army with apparent destruction from the fires that resulted saved a the christian army from a general engagement, the enemy having been placed in a seriously jeo jeopardized condition. Had not this explosion occured-general Zimmermann probably could have made a terrific onslaught untill the other Mandelinian armies being raided so frequently could have recovered from the excitement rallied their whole commands and probably swept the christian armies entirely from the region. But while a good part of the Mandelinian encampments was being torn shattered, set afire, and raided at many points and the Mandelinians driven into the wildest confusion by the conflagration among their city of tents and bar barracks, the explosion occured just as one of the generals fell mounted trying to rally the panic stricken soldiers and so that portion of the whole Mandelinian encampment was fa fairly blown to pieces pieces, and then there was a vain effort to overcome that terrific crushing tidal wave of panic stricken Mandelinians who rushed through the other encampments with the irresistible force and fury of a tornado dev does upon a town spreading the panic and d wildest confusion, and the encampments that were not blown down or to stone by the explosion were rushed like sheep by the panic of their millions of comrades and forced to retreat without any hope of further reorganization untill the desperate efforts of officers generals, and cavarly finally stemmed the terrible disaster. go went the disaster to the enemy at Marie Osborne, one of the most terrific disasters and explosions probably of the war to the enemy side. It was not known to many of the enemy generals of the reason of the main surge of confused Mandelinians upon their encampments though they did hear the crash of the blast, but the panic stricken Mandelinians had come upon their encampments like waves in a storm the rumors in rear of the explosion, have having created, and hanged like a thrillion cannon going off like one shot at once, and the great rocks thrown up by the blast when falling into the river which also ran through here made great geysers of water thirty feet high, and the smoke of the explosion, and the fires, and the sun of flames creeping a cry where made a scene like Dantes Inferno. From the countless echoes of the terrific explosion which was heard and felt for two thousand miles ridges of hills all around reverberating the di din a thousand times for a whi whole hlarie second from the noise to be titanic volcanoes in eruption and the very heavens seemed split from the din of the very echoes which rolled and thundered from valley to valley in a incessant clash of tumult.









294

The Mandelinians who had not been driven into the panic by the noise and horror of the explosion indeed fought bravely to stem the panic of their comrades keeping up their efforts by commands, promises threats, and by bayonet pricks and even fighting them back with the most stubbornness and spem checking the rout. Indeed if this terrific explosion had not occured this disaster would not have brought such a panic and probably by a battle would not have been averted. In the whole panic the general called Edward Zimmermann did not of all the efforts to stop the panic and by his gallantry succeeded. On account of the dis disaster the foe cruder finally broke what was left of their encampments and securing all th tgat that was left of their artillery provisions and a everything else reinvented as hastily as possible.

Christians suffer de defeat in attempt to make raid upon besieged Mandelinians near the town of Pose on mountain ten miles west of Palis Gallis (the had a fellow). Nothing was secured by t'these soldiers and they s ffored some loss in a skirmish which was of very long duration.....

Great christian raid occurs during seige of Grumley which was started after the battle there and the raid resulted in the capture of 234, 999 Mandelinians as prisoners of them eighty nine thousand were Zimmermannians. Thirteen Mandelinian generals w r were captured, thirteen were killed in a fierce battle following the raid three mortally wounded and seven generals disabled. On account of a disaster during second battle of Grumley main Mandelinian general was wound ed and the Mandelinian army was practically without a main leader but nevertheless they still continue to withstand the great assign..!!of

Christians were also successful in raid upon besieged enemy near Commodorus and during surrender of Mandelinian army later on christians capture eighty million nine hundred sixty seven thousand one hundred twenty seven Mandelinians as prisoners as well as main leaders twenty seven of them were killed during a single charge. Great christian victory indeed I'll say. Maybe there cannot be another one like it.

Mandelinian fleets of battle ships their number not stated repulsed and captured in attack on one of captured fortifications of Northirther in hands of Salvarinians. Fierce and daring raid of christian besiegers near Bogying Islands during terrific hurricane and substerene. Great success of shipping captured and forests on three islands and encampments set on fire, and two batteries captured and two garisons.'' This shows that if they want to do so the christians can do won ders...!!..

Christians besieging enemy forces near town called Journallwaka furious and bloody raid upon the centre of Mandelinian encampments Hinterwaters Mandelinian army during raids suddenly surrounded by a strong force of raiding christian cavarly and mounted mounted infantry which results in the capture of four million one hundred and fifty nine thousand nine-hundred and ninety three Mandelinians as prisoners of war without a battle. Fifteen Mandelinian generals who sought to escape by various means received

wounds inflicted by christians, and three trying to fight their captors are killed killed I mean.....This great raid at Jonir Journall fortunately had such an effect upon the besieged Mandelinians that it finally ended as a great christian victory afterwards resulting in the capture of the city, and the entire Mandelinian army with all their arms and army provisions. And the Mandelinians refused to surrender the Angelina Angelinian generals would have started a battle that would have caused the wicked Mandelinians they to be cut ll all to pieces and annihil ted probably with great slaughter!..!)(



went for hh help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not
a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them withdis dismay ad
and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line
running to Kimmernines place, and ride to his headquarters.

The ... next morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general
... would that they have a recitation of their



295

It was the wise actions and movements of the gabristian generals that caused the heavy aid to come to the besieging christian-armies, and helped to prevent any attacks that may have come otherwise from the glandelinians. The main outcome of earlier seige at Sal Soshistanis though ended was not mentioned by the christian general but nevertheless it may have been a christian account so that so far as it went if it is pleased to mentioned i t to the readers...!!!!

One of the most peculiar raids was during the seige of the town of Bandinin ... by a large christian army, this town a good deal flanking the big city of ...vica Vickey. ...here had been some hard fighting at this place in which the christians had been beaten every time but nevertheless it did not break the seige. This seige had started the same date the battle of Enter Starring had raged in Angelinia and was greater in its consequences than Alexander had ever made in his time in the year of 357 B.C. during some of the wildest battles and on account of the bombardment of nearly ninety thousand unseen two glandelinian generals had fallen being general ...ttwell Roberts, and Faisonin Penner and another officer a general who was killed during a sortie was captured though his name was not mentioned as he refused to reveal it.
This seige was of very long duration lasting nearly a half year and besides many severe raids causing freak captures and freak disasters, and freak explosions and fires there was fighting fighting on both sides which raged with great christenticy. Many brave christian officers fell in both the conflicts, and fierce raids which at certain times terminated in great massacres of glandelinian troops brought on by desthstruggles and fearful onslaughts and terrific bombardments, and also in the destruction of fortifications burned or blown up.
It was believed to be a seige nearly as bad as the seige of ...ancillio ...ickson or Julio Cellio but was not quite as long in duration for the glandelinians after many hundreds of thousands fell, and after the city was battered and fired and the fortresses and walls around the city demolished-g final y surrendered. ...e strength of the enemy had appeared to give the glandelinian armies a fair chance against the christians and they had at first taken heart from the fact that the whole world had declayed it would take only a host of angels to capture these two towns but the christians captured it without the help of angels by only prayer and hard fighting, and it was the only kind of seige which resulted so disasterously at so ... short a time for the enemy amid incessant bombardments, battles and fierce and dreadful raids.!!!!!!!

Christians armies under other christian commanders making great seige of the town of Mary Ellen on the Enter Starring where Mason ...drian got defeated during battle before suffer great defeat in making raid on foe lines but nevertheless despi e repulse capture three millions five hundred thousand prisoners and secure some provisions.
Later in another raid they capture sixty seven thousand eight hundred sixty eight more Glandelinians and capture six hundred and seven officers and a number of artillery and tanks.

Christians also make raid at beginning beginning of seige of Saint Fair.
During seige of ...drian Wickey continuing christian besiegers sent out raiders which capture supplies and provisions at ...manincomdia and capture four hundred and eighty two thousand two hundred twenty six glandelinians as prisoners.

During seige of ...otinia also starting at this date christians in raids and sorties and battles capture ...millian seven hundred and eighty nine thousand, six hundred sixty six glandelinians including two ...landelinian generals and one fortress and a whole Glandelinian encampment. This raid ... and seige was caused by the wicked





302

302

296

296

298

glandelinians trying to massacre and maltreat thousands of women and children in the immediate vicinity of ...otinia, the christian armies rushing to the rescue in time to take the children and besiege the foe and during progress of seige which lasts two weeks finally ... Capture whole ...landelinian army. It was the work of many christian spies that the cruelty to the children and the enemys intentions were discovered.
The spies entered the town disguised as glandelinian officers and finding out informa information betrayed the ...landelinians in the i nic; nick of time.

Christians are slightly defeated in raid near the town of ...ernor Bristle/Foe(Salverinia but nevertho ... nevertheless during four months seige they finally become successful in starving out foe forces and causing the surrender of three millies four hundred eighty eight thousand nine hundred and ninety nin nine. ...hey capture thirty four glandelinian generals and kill and wound twelve making a toll of sixty officers altogether if you please to mention...

Great scenes of raids and conflicts and explosions and fierce bombardments, also occured during the gigantic three months seige of the city of Glancfrminic on the Ma...allester run River banks. In one raid and fierce engagement the christians secure nine hundred and twelve thousand eight hundred and four y eight glandelinians as prisoners and in another conflict and bombardment in which a thousand one sixteen mils s charge was made capture one millian nine hundred ninety seven thousand nine hundred and sixty three more glandelinians as prisoners, while they also capture and kill and wounded three hundred general officers including fourty two others, in a third battle, and capturing twenty nine more afterwards during a counter charge made by glandelinians in a desperate attempt to make the so called "christian Dogs "raise the seige. The seige had a very frightful consequences nearly all of the christian officers themselves who exposed themselves during th terrific artillery duels and attacks, and bombardments, being killed or wounded where the fiercest part of the scenes of raids and battles and bloody sorties and skirmishes occured. A sad incident of this frightful seige occured on the right ...ireling wing of the christian line while the scenes of battles were at a lull. The main supreme christi n general by the name of Keplannie fell riddled by canister shot by enemy snipers while out scouting with a party of officers, and several other officers who had attempted to save him from the fire of the enemy machine gun also fell riddled by by bullets. Their daring deed was a failure, for all of them had been killed instantly in the face of the enemys storming withering fire. The loss of the town o however to the enemy was caused by the frightful raids and slaughter during twenty battles on the right wing and especially among the main leaders two twenty eight more of which fell, the main glandelinian commander of that wing himself being severely wounded. The enemy however did not surrender a but had managed to get the christian line enough to be able to slip away and abandon the town to the christians. Had the christian army dared to follow up the great advantage they had gained the whole glandelinian army would have been crushed in pieces without dispute and probably put out of commission for all the time.
...here after. The wicked glandelinians did all in their power to hold the city against the christian besiegers exerting all their strength, massing all their strongest guns in all the battles and cutting the christian columns down in frightful numbers but they may as well have tried to stop an advancing cyclone despite the fact the main christian general had been killed, and a new one taking his place. ...nthe last of the battles the christians fought their way through the foe lines successfully and though not succeeding in capturing the whole ...landelinian army nevertheless forced it to retreat in a disgraceful rout capturing large stores of ammunition ammunition half of the foe provisions and artillery many battleflags, and

... and so did Jackie of Daisy as her right mane is, and ... Angeline
went for hA help b but they were too far from the christian lines ... and not
a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them with dis dismay ad
and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line
running to Kindermines place, and ride to his headquarters.

827. 273

273

295

295

297

297

making the fee army in a demorilized e condition. The seiges and conflicts, raids and other activities were very sanguinary lasting for so long without hardly an abatement, and the lands landscapes had been made desolate for scores of miles from the power of the horrible shell fire which made a racket heard for a hundred miles. Would you believe it? If not well don't...."

At also the greater seige of Rosalie christians were badly beaten during great raid, and enraged by the repulse of the raid the main christian commander ruthlessly bombarded the town blowing all to pieces and committing such horrible havoc among the enemy lines that it resulted in a massacre of troops and even animals. The christians then made three tremendious drives each lasting four hours long killing and wounding wounding six hundred thousand glandelinians more and capturing seven million glandelinians as prisoners and causing the surrender of the glandelinian general Teordore Nicholoma. Seven hundred and their thirty three glandelinian officer s all generals and six of them Princes and High Lords, Counts, and Barons were killed in this dreadful drama. The capture of this town however did not come untill after three weeks desperate fighting through street after street, from house to house, and then through the city to the glens and fields and parks outside and into the war woods a perfect maelstrom of carnage. Losses f of both sides however was not given though the battle did result in terrific losses of even men women and children who foolishly would not leave the frontal portion of the beisegeing christian lines, and stayed where they even pleased while whole line was under heavy fire of shells, and high powered explosives. A part of this seige extended near the German gun section and during one part of the seige a portion of the christian line before the seige was raised had been forced to retreat. The christian line s also extended toard Maxwell and on toard the stream called Amtroan Run and Poppo River a seige forty eight miles in circumferences... ..
The seige of Rosalie or Risolie lasted for over five months and twenty four days and the raids and conflicts that raged were very heavy. The Glandelinians had indeed immense armies and during some of the series of conflicts had fought against the attacking christian beseigers with the fury of fiends, hurling back every effort to scale the ramparts and crushing the christian divisions as fast as their own very were being crushed. One of the main battles of the seige just before the t downfall of the town lasted fully twenty four hours,, the glandelinians and christians together never ceasing in their fearful onslaughts. In one battle fourty three christian divisions had been crushed so fe fearful had been their losses,, but as others had been sent black back in flying fragments more only had been hurled against the ramparts anew and mingling with the Angelinian rebels in terrific fighting at close quarters. One explosion during the last battle of the seige and which brought the fall of the city was so loud as to make a volcano of fire and dis.
er the glandelinian army which was very vastly superior to the six sise of the beseigers became so dismasterously and shamefully defeated can not be stated without much surprise from the fact that it was brought on by the persistent attacks, and demonstrations and heavy concentration of batteries, and troops, and by mighty mine explosions tearing gaps of great s size in the ramparts, and thus the enemy were beaten and beaten shamfully at that. It was one of the most shameful crushing glandelinian defeats in the first year of the war which showed for a time that no matter how eg strong it is can ever win a war if the christians once set upon winning it themselves. Four glandelinians generals were killed during this seige five were mortally wounded and eleven were disabled or captured. In the last battle of the seige was the most severe, the wicked glandelinians being driven frenzied by their desperate conditions storming with the fury of their attacks, at times almost shattering the christian lines, and sweeping them with their own cannon fire the full length. despite all the fury of the glandelinian onslaughts however and of their losses, the christians were enabled by the clever

328

328.

302

302

298

298

management of their generals and other officers to repulse every charge of their assailants and then force their way through the town fighting street to street and house to house finally capturing the city and the whole fee army and their surviving generals and all the emplacements and army equipments and provisions to boot and fourty million pairs of glandelinian uniforms and costly jewles and prisely garments. The christians lost seven generals in wounded, their losses were about nine hundred thousand in wounded and killed and prisoners which were recovered, and five christian generals were slain. Fourty other christian generals had been slightly injured or disabled. The main losses of the glandelinians however was not stated but believed also not to be-e known but it was probable that over one quarter of the whole army of 28,000,000 glandelinians were killed wounded or taken prisoners during the seige before the fall of the town at least and but nevertheless the main loss of killed and wounded shall have to remain a mystery as the surviving glandelinian generals from shame of their defeat, and not di wishing the government of glandelinia to know their losses would not reveal them though of course to the idea of the victorious christian generals their real losses may have been nearyl six million in killed and wounded alone the outcome of the whole seige.

Simultaneously to this was the horrible effects of the great seige of Capid Glorinia on the Aronburgs Run ten miles southeast of Vivian Wishby the seige of which horrible as it was only lasted one hundred days,paring the first violent struggle and bloody sorties and raids of the seige eighteen glandelinian generals were killed, and twenty three were wounded four of which suffered mortalit mortal mortal and inj internal injuries. The very outstart of the seige to the very end was nothing but raids, depredation, great mine explosions, terrific bombardments shaking the very country and artillery duels accompanying infantry and cavalry battles. All through the seige the bombardments and artillery duels, and mine explosions was like a continual thundering of a terrific warfare of immense titans of the Infernal Regions the crash of artillery on one occasion during a great battle with infantry and cavarly activities resrinqlike immense roar of great volcanoes in eruption. During the whole seige the artillery duel never slackened. At the near point of the closing of the seige general Frantzkiler of the foe side nervious over the conduct of the christians launched a fierce storming attack of cavarly and infantry supported by artillery against the whole besieging christian line under general James Vivian robert Vivians gun and though the assault was repulsed it was soon resumed, and then after wavering back anon on again, and again, and then again, and still again, others then came, on, there was the mingling of many columns, the roar of guns grew wilder and wilder, the whole seige seemed to turn into smoke, and though these devilish assaults following one after another in endless successies, and causing the acrominest and wildest conflicts continued for eight successive days general James Vivian finally forced the glandelinians to fall back, and retreat from perron a portion of the town and finally forced them from the town altogether, and soon received from the glandelinian commander a note stating that he wished to entitled the quarrel and surrender and have it over with. Then general Jamie Vivian himself accepted the surrender of over sixty million glandelinian soldiers, and the biggest quantity of military stores any general ever captured yet in that locationthe christian besigers had lost in killed and wounded more than the enemy did during the whole seige being four hundred and eighty nine thousand in killed and six million in wounded but their general officers were less being only five al and all only wounded.
This glandelinian general had wrote to the glandelinian king not long before that he would rout the son of a christian dog Christian, but he had failed to do so and had his utmost stubbornness continued much longer than it did and had he foolishly persisted in his sledge ham er onslaughts he himself would have suffered a more greater disaster still. The onslaughts that had been made by his forces were many and exceedingly violent, every one of the onslaughts however meeting at each time a bloody and crushing repulse...!!!!

[illegible] brain to rather than to them
went to help, and so did Jackie of paisy as her right name is, and Catherine
went for hi help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not
a single person was in sight anywhere.This filled them withdis dismay ad
and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line
running to Kindernines place, and ride to his headquarters.

827. 273

273

299

299

The battles of this seige made great havoc to the fields and woods, and hundreds of bridge in streams, over roadways and in rivers running through the city were broken down houses were wrecked and burning and trees by the millions were shattered by the hailstorm of shells and explosives, and completely riddled with bullets and grape and canister untill they resembled hickory brooms. Thousands of cannons were in action on both sides during the seige and series of conflicts and many were the losses in common wagons, trains of cars, railroad yards, of coaches and freight, and gun carriages, and terrific was the destruction of the ramparts held by the enemy. One big fire extended for twenty miles and light the sky as bright as day and at night was seen for three hundred miles ova. The din of the commanding and nine explosions was heard for ninty miles, and shook the ground sensibly for the dista distances of five hundred miles with strength enough to commit consid considerable damage to towns and villages. Over Angelinia Felt the shocks slightly.

During great raid upon enemy lines situated near the region of the Norma's bridge one of the christian generals were wounded, but they nevertheless captured three Glandelinian generals, two of whom were wounded. Hansonia Stephen another christian commander belonging to general Salisbury's command also advances a terrific succession of raids upon enemy lines near Norma's Bridge and wins by securing immense provisions and making great fires but at the cost of more than one thousand men in killed and wounded and missing, but nevertheless capture five glandelinian officers who are believed to be generals one who is seriously wounded.

During seige of Winchester cama countless glandelinian who raid and assault christian lines of besiegers suffer annihilation a regular massacre. During assaults Glandelinians appear to go blood mad with fury but nevertheless do not accomplish anything by their desperate attempts. Many christian generals however send their divisions are endangered for twenty hours during the conflict and then to withdraw their divisions out of the danger zone. Siege soon ended however with the foe giving u up their arms. During second seige of Jennie Turner christian armies under general Remingtonia start big forcest fires, and fierce artillery bombardments, that haves cit sitt cities and towns and country side by din and storms of explosions. The seecond seige of Jennie Turner lasting fourty days was another of the bloodiest seiges of the war the glandelinian army being nint nineteen million four hundred fifty six thousand six hundred and sixty six strong. The bombardments or artillery duels during this seige mak made a clamor heard for many hundreds of miles, the volleys of christian cannon pounding the many glandelinian ramparts and fortresses and even whole trench full of troops to pieces and during the bombardments the battle fields looked as if the mouths of Hades had opened and was changing places with the surface of the earth. The bombardments was like more than murder, such a slaughter in and destruction committed by cannons but nevertheless the besieging christians under general Germania Vivian another of general Vivians brothers won the terrible seige and long contest final y compelling the glandelinian army there who had resisted Hansen Vivians army so successfully more earlier in the war to surrender unconditionally. It will not be written how long the main bombardment raged in duration as there is no necessary space here but nevertheless the christian besiegers crushed their enemy fortresses and ramparts smashing down whole-lines of forts, making gigantic fires, and scattering whole columns of panic stricken glandelinians like chaff.

328

328

302

302

300

300

Sim ultaneously to this was going on for me a nearly two weeks a regiourous seige of a town of called Here in northern Calverinia. Christians were repulsed in many bloody attacks with the loss of two millions in six days but nevertheless captured ancequal number of Glandelinians as prisoners and secured fourty six Glandelinian generals also as prisoners. The seige however was seen a failure on account of a blunder made by an officer who promptly lost his command.....

During the month of July also secured the seige of the immense city of fortresses called Goodghild. In one battle right wing of besieged Glandelinians was nearly annihilated and here the Glandelinians suffered the loss in pr prisoners and killed and wounded nearly three hundred and ninit five thousand. On the second day the battle was resumed and the enemy was again repulsed with the loss of four hundred and ninty thousand in killed and wounded. On the third day the enemy strove again to drive back the christian besiegers by resuming the conflict, but was beaten back again with the horrible loss of three millions nine hundred and fi fty five thousand in killed and wounded alone and the loss of a million men as prisoners and ninty seven glandelinian officers were killed and sixteen generals wounded. It was not stated however how the d three days desperate attle turned out but the results was finally known by the outcome of the seige a little afterwards. The battle was one of the severest in this location of Calverinia but most of the heaviest loss was on the enemy side.
After this tremendous conflict the christians bombarded with heavy cannons and machine guns and with high explosives and fire bombs, and even with liquid fire the fortifications of the city of Good Child and though losing fiv fifty thousand men on account of the return artiler artillery storm of the besieged and though thirty four generals were killed and one hundred wounded on the christian side, the immense christian army under general Edmonton nevertheless soon began to win the conflict on the glandelinians under general Julian Stiff. The big town within the great fortresses which were ruined by the bombardment,, were set on fire by the shell explosions and frightful destruction from the flames and considerable loss of life and property made the enemy cease for a time their fierce efforts to break through the besieging christian lines but they did not at this time have any idea of giving up altogether. This bombardment brought on a great conflagration about as severe as that of Fullaway w c which burned up nearly the whole town, but nevertheless the enemy were more responsible as the Glandelinians made no efforts to stop the conflagration and save the town but only paid more attention to repairing the damage done to the fortresses, and even made other fires of their own in order to defy the christians to come ahead and do their worst. Later on a desperate assault was made followed by raids by the christians but they for the time failed to carry the enemy redoubts. Another strong artillery duel of a days duration then resulted, and this time the incessant explosions of shells and shrapnells and high explosives, fairly pierced the air with scores of thousands of thunderous crashes per minute for the whole time making an earth quaking din.....

On the fourteenth day of this great seige after a lull of four days the Angelinians made a fierce attempt to secure a portion of the fortresses by desperate assault, but the days assaults was repulsed with the loss of six christian generals in killed and wounded. The christian losses was not admitted by the main christian general. The next day the assaults upon the fortresses was resu, resumed with redoubled force and this time the christians were victorious capturing these fortresses and driving back the foe with great loss an but suffer losses among themselves amounting to six hundred thousand in killed and wounded and one general whose name was not mentioned here.

went to help, and so did Jackie of daisy as her right name is, and Catherine went for hi help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them withdis dismay and and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kimberainos place, and ride to his headquarters.

The next morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general





Six days later christians made a fierce attempt to secure some other fortresses but received a slight repulse. A day later they resumed the storming under cover of a big gun fire, attacking for a all day with the most frightful fury, the generals sending forward one division after another,, but the sicked wicked glandelinians continually met them with the most tenac ious resistance and poured a decimating fire every time the christians charged which tore the whole attacking lines to fragments and hurled the christians back pell mell. After this storm there was another lull for four days more. Then came the final results.:::((
The main action of this seige broke with titan fury between the two main armies and for many hours both sides raged a mighty battle also the christian besiegers making some of the fiercest onslaughts ever seen in the rebellion up to this time, and it may have been possible that scores of fi divisik divisions of glandelinians were torn to pieces by the annihilating christian fire when they counter charged and their mangled columns were then swept back and scores of more christian columns then rossed their own attacks never allowing the unfortunate glandelinian armies any respite hammering hammering away with the force of an avalanch of human beings, and crushing the massive glandelinian columns again and again. The battle indeed raged fiercely for many days without respite day and night,, the glandelinians themselves taking turns at the grand show of storming the christian besieging lines with the most greatest violence and at times throwing a portion of the christian lines into the utmost confusion and carrying portions of the works, but the angelinians would rally and counter attack with frightful fo fury and retake all they lost and finally the glandelinians were routed from all their trenches and driven into the city itself all the fortresses either on fire, dese lished or taken, the glandelinians now suffering such great loss that they were terrified. They however for six weeks longer kept up a terrific house to house and stret to street fighting and would not have given up until asms annihilated but the glandelinian authorities of Calverinia not wis wishing them to go through this horrible ordeal ordered them to either leave the city and or surrender which the case might be rather than face annihilation when escape was ute utterly impossible. The glandelinians during this battle along all that line had lost over nine million five hundred thousand men in killed and wounded half the number of the houses of the town were on fire, the streets were cumbled in wreckage also smouldering and the whole city and its ruins was a regular inferno and morgue at the same time. Finally the glandelinian commander being reduced to the last stages of desperate made an engagement with general germa ine vivian to meet him at a given point on the second day of September in his own way with the understanding that he and the whole glandelinian army was now willing to st settle the case without further conflict. Germaine vivian had too immense a force to be overcome and believe me the glandelinians though they were wise but they were not after all going to get the better of them.

general Germaine vivian met the glandelinian general alone in a glen accom panied by a few officers and his orderly and said to the foe leader after a salute;

"I'm here in the intere st of my two armies and am prepared to offer you an honin conditional surrender with the understanding that you return all prisoners captured by your armies during the seige and conflicts, the artillery and surrender to me the whole town and all its surroundings and your whole army to boot. Now the offer is final--If you're not prepared to accept it so'll fight this thing out untill your whole army is annihilated."
The glandelinian general then said;
"Give me about a walk to see if my men decide to your propositions. If so I'll comply with your demands."
"All right" "Answered general Germaine vivian. Meet me within my lines and alone on the day assigned."











After the week passed there being a cessation of hostilities the glandelinian general came as he promished with a hundred of his remaining generals and sixteen flag bearers and the assemblance of christina officers having been made they were all prepared to meet general Leader of the glandelinian army.

"I've talked the whole matter off with my whole army and all my officers." Said the foe general. "They are willing to accept your offer, but we cannot return the fortresses to you as they were when taken by my armies as they are now in ruins on account of your own gun fire. But we willsurrender anything else you have requested besides the army all provesions, the town and all flags providing that within three months hence I'm allowed my freedom and to go back to my home and kids."

"Well said Germaine vivian sitting down and preparing a sheet of paper" I'm not too big a man to stand in the way of a small thing like that." Just slip me your army, and all provesions and the town and all its contains and what remains in the fortifications and all your arms and flags and pay me a fine of fifty thousand dollars in full and sign this slip of paper----and we are through--then for us the show is over."
The glandelinian general did so ordered and soon general Germaine had accomplished the surrender of another glandelinian general and his army, and his uncle and father who were then marching on Calverina and heard the news were indeed dumfounded and flabbergasted. nothing was defeating their two sons and nope anymore.
So goes the fall of Sockphilo.

By other christian armies seiges secured at town of grove gayle and one desperate raid during seige which combled raiders to carry all before them in their pillage and burning capturing eight hundred thousand glandelinians as prisoners of war within a weeks time. In a battle here also during the last part of the seige through the misunderstanding of one of the glandelinian generals who was one of the main leaders but whose withheld two forces of the enemy thinking a attacking party of Calverinians were a forces of their own enemies did not resist them and so were closed upon by the Britannia before they realized their mistake and either vanquished with great slaughter and many taken prisoners all before the mistake was discovered. At first general Germain and Germain vivian who were the foe commanders thought this glandelinian general made an act of treachery though what came of the suspicion cannot be predicted as it would not be worthy to write it. The losses of the christians was not stated but it finally the seige turned out in favor of the foe as the christian army had to raise it and retreat abandoning the region to the enemy. It was Germania i lans second battle and his second victory. He stood against christin christi n christian besiegers for two weeks.

At the same time there occured a great christian victory at after the three weeks seig seige of the city and fortresses of Fairbanks....This seige occured in the south-western part of Calverinia ten miles south eg of pandinia and was one of mike most fiercely contested seiges of the war especially for one of such a short duration. During the entire three weeks seige and battle, the enemy lost in killed and wounded before the retreat three million three hundred and ninty nine thousand, nine hundred and ninty nie nine. Fourty two glandelinian generals had been killed,, and about six hundred officers of all other ranks had been wounded.

went to help, and so did Jackie of paisy as her right name is, and Catherine a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them withdis dismay and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kinlocrinas place, and ride to his headquarters.

827. 273

273

The men morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general

303

303

In this long seige and struggle, full of disasters, raids, and fires and explosions, and series of loud earthsplitting bombardments, the Glandelinian assaults every day and even every night were general but for every assault the Glandelinians faced a fierce fire of artillery and musketry from the besieging christians, which for every assault torn down their surging columns like the tornado does the corn.

Division after division, brigade after brigade and army after army of the Angelinian rebels had been torn and mangled for every assault, but fo despite all their losses it seemed for a time, as if all these series of Glandelinian onslaughts could not be stopped. Even many times each day the fierce attacking Glandelinians fari fairly reached the christian works, which seemed as if they had turned into terrific rivers of smoke and flashing fire... but so often were the many attacking Glandelinian columns scared and galled, torn and shattered, and crushed to fragments, that they were only too glad to retreat, and finally give up the dangerous struggle, and finding an avenue of escape abandon the town and fortresses to the christians. The battle and seige had been indeed very bloody, raging with a cruel fury too long for any cowards to endure here, and ten to thirt y times the main line of Glandelinian assailants had been swept to pieces and driven into hopeless confusion by the merciless christian fire, which carried all before it. A good number of Glandelinian officers also fell.

General Jimmie Vivian in his frightful five weeks seige and battles and raids at Kinoyanna was believed to have fal failed to stop the advance of a Glandelinian army coming to the rescue of the besige besieged besieged and that he was beaten in a terrific conflict and he was also believed to have lost more than nine hundred and eighty seven thousand men in killed and wounded and prisoners and also two Miolian in prisoners and four generals killed and five mortally, when in reality he gave a report to the Galverinian governments and also to the governments of Angelinia that he had captured the town without even bloodshed and the whole foe army before any other Glandelinian army ever came within view. He, of course did clash with that new Glandelinian army at Fairs Centre and driving this Glandelinian army back to Saloss Run made it make a stand there and then finally retreat for good. This was the real story about Jimmie Vivians doing. is army advancing onward also raid important gaps and places and mcintian resp resorts of rebels capturing three hundred and eighty nine thousand prisoners and great stores of provisions. Hos advance and outcome of seiges and battles was very swift the Glandelinians having at times gave his christians very serious opposition but to no avail. He also drove onward with express like speed having a severe action with a foe army under general Cnion near Fairfield city capturing it and causing the defenders to suffer severe and unknown losses as well as two generals who was killed and another two on who was wounded. Then learning of general Kindernines christian army that was besieged by foe forces at Evangeline st glare Railroad Station he made a swift advance to that point surprising and capturing whole army of besieging Glandelinians without a battle and forcing another Glandelinian army to yeild to surrender after a five days battle. Hearing in his swift advance a small point called Angelines Bluff on the Angeline Run he won a decided advantage at the battle of Winchester on general Fuller Prunes Glandelinian army and they coming immediately upon another Glandelinian army under general Mc-gollow ter Chantsonitea forced him after a one days conflict to retire northward but under cover of the darkness he his army surrounded the Glandelinian foe and finally induced it also to surrender. Christian losses in this conflict was not given but they suffered a greater loss than believed. Continueing his advancing campaign general Jimmie Vivian suffered a

828. 328

306

306

Abyssinhilians. the enemy finding themselves surround so swiftly that no further hope

304

304

slight repulse at Benedist by the Glandelinians under general Winfred but he nevertheless captured from his army four hundred thousand Glandelinians as prisoners and killing and wounding nine hundred thousand making for the foe one million three hundred thousand as a total loss. Over fifteen to sixteen Glandelinian generals had fallen in this battle of Blander but out of them all only one survivied the entire fifteen others dying of wounds. This battle though short in duration was stubbornly fought by both sides the christians also suffering the most heavy losses it being a terrible battle a cruel one and unfortunate it was that Jimmie Vivians christians were vorsted, but nevertheless it was the foe who who retreated and Jimmie Vivians army was able to continue its advance unhindered.

During the height of general Germanian Vivians advance manh Glandelinian armys too many to mention the names of their generals strove every in every way possible to stop his advance but they were vanquished every time.

Finally general Ger Jimmie Vivian laid seige to the c town of Angelonia was wh was in the possesion of a vast Glandelinian army. This town was situated near the boundary line of Galverinia and Abyssinhilo and immediately after he had started a rigorous bombardment, the Landelinian armies instead of replying with their artillery started hostile actions and surged heavily again t the solid unbroken christian lines in a series of charges for three days and nights. General galemander was the foe leader who held against this seige and though the christian cannons and musketry fire mowed his attacking Glandelinians down in the most frightful numbers he nevertheless managed to fight his way through the trap and on another night which was unusually dark and storming he and his whole Glandelinian army managed to escape and though the chr christians did succeed in capturing the town the enemy had flown.

One of the Landelinian armies however which had been retreating hadbeen caught in a trap and threatened with annihilation was compelled to surrender surrender...?? to general Schumacher one of Jimmie Vivians christian generals who with ten million nine hundred thousand Abbinowians, Galverinians, and Angelinians was really responsible for the capture of the town. However this terrible blow did not daunt the main Glandelinian forces who retreated onward untill they came to a thicky wooded and hilly country twenty miles south of the town and here they again made a desperate stand. The christian armies confronted the foe for three days without any signs of hostility and then general Jimmie Vivian sent forward a large feree of Landelinians to capture the heights. The Landelinians during the fray closed upon the attacking christian troops but by the pressure of heavy numbers were compelled to retreat to the shelter of the wooded heights above, and from there poured an annihilating fire upon the christians forcing them to recoil. Then with end loud yells of "Freedom forver Forever, down with the christian Tryants the Glandelinians countered charged like an avalanch going down the sides of the ridges and routing the attackers pursued them all the way to the main christian positions, destroying a great number of regiments and capturing a greater number of prisoners and one gunnels. This was known as the battle of Sag-dag- Heights or Glain Chisholmes pursuits.

After this day of bloody repulse for general Jimmie Vivian he soon resolved upon another another tack. On the follo in following day he massed heavy attacks covered by artillery at every point of the enemy lines, aided by cavarly, and terrific fire of high explosions and shrapnell, and on this day with the fire along the rebel line being terrific the battle made a terrible clamor heard probably for fifty miles n and as the mighty christian forces swept up to the summits of the ridges they met a terrific fire that decimated their whole line. However pressed on by their generals and officers they closed with the whole line of the foe capturing one hill and position after position forcing the enemy at many points to retreat untill only one hill was still in possession of a portion of the Glandelinian army, and here the Glandelinian rifle and machine gun fire, and the result of m bayonets during fighting at close quarters slaug slaughtered so many columns of christians, that the survivors red ciled at this point in confusion.

[illegible] than to them
went to help, and so did Jackie of daisy as her right name is, and Catherine
a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them withdin dismay ad
and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line
running to Kindernines place, and ride to his headquarters.

827. 273

273

305

305

The conflict ended with the enemy retaining this small portion of the heights but at the following night the whole Glandelinian army was on its retreat once more, and the whole christian army in full persuit once more. Though I will not predict the losses for the wicked Glandelinians it was however still heavier than the christian side for the two days engagement was very frequently fought at close quarters, with bayonets pikes and weapons of all descriptions. The christian victory at Chishaldee Junction was one of the most brilliant ever won in northern Western Calverinia. In this struggle many Glandelinian generals fell killed or wounded. This Glandelinian army continued to retreat untill hard pressed by Jimmie Vivians swift advance n and then it made another stand at the town of Mc-pcolester Junction. The enemy were forced by the christians in advancing to overlap to fight another battle and in the struggle though it was not mentioned how many Glandelinians fell it nevertheless happened that over thirty million Glandelinians were taken prisoners. For a time during the four days battle the Glandelinians fighting most desperately brushed down the three hundred fierce onslaughts of the christian armies and made the fiercest havoc among their surging lines especially in the wooded parts of the country where most of the worse part of the conflict ensued there one part of the Glandelinian army outnumbered a force of christians. The entire duration of the battle as stated before was only four days but it was on the fourth day of the struggle that the most bloodiest actions occured, and which on that fourth day raged for ever nineteen hours. fifty six Glandelinian generals were killed, twenty seven were wounded and two dangerously wounded, and eight captured. On the christian side four generals were killed, fourteen severely wounded one disabled and fourteen mortally injured the entire combined losses in generals and other officers being one hundred and nine generals. The Glandelinians in continueing their retreat made a stand further southward moving in the direction of Calverine, but they were thrown out of their position without a battle by the clever clever movements of the christian generals, who in making a series of dashing raids mortally wounded twenty Glandelinian officers of low rank, killed twenty four, disabled nineteen, and captured three making a total of sixty three officers. Six generals were injured on this occasion. Jimmie Vivians army in halting at another point to reform their armies made a raid near the town of Airandericville and another near Aurendebenile capturing immense stores of provisions and rescuing many child slaves and retaking many comrades who had been held as prisoners by the enemy.

One of the most horrible sciges of the northern part of Calverinia happened during the time general Jimmie Vivian was making his cmp campaign against the Glandelinians appearing his advance. The A Calverinian armies under general Hero Comportenda had advanced his armies without the purpose of opening the terrible bleeding of the Calverinian and Abyssinkilian boundary line had nevertheless laid seige to the Abyssinkilian town of Prushen to which he had driven the Glandelinian army pursued by him under general Peerlessentington, the Glandelinian army however was famous at and at their inroast invasion, their forced invasion into Abyssinkilian they were also besieged by an Abyssinkilian army that poured down upon them like a rushing sea of red ants. This seige lasting only a week, was however the most bloody in northern Calverinia especially for the sizes of the armies engaged in the actual fraye and it was the bloodiest seige of all in Abyssinkila. As soon as the seige was well in progress the Glandelinian army through the brisks of some general managed to slip through the besieging lines by means of many underground tunnels, a week after it began and the christian army discovered they were besieging a city without an army there and did not know what to make of it. They were outwitted and no doubt to that. Nevertheless the Abyssinkilian commander knowing which way the Glandelinian army had flown pursued southward and the big Calverinian army followed speedily and gained a little in the race with the

328

328.

306

306

Abyssinkilians. The enemy finding themselves pursued so swiftly that no further hope of escaping actain battle was in r prospect the foe leaders made a stand at Marillia and hurled monterous waves of troops in a succession of assaults for all day raging a battle which turned that whole region into a volcano of flame and din. Then after the battle the Glandelinian general again slipped away, but the christian army caught up with the foe at Pilan Untrebrook and compelled them to fight in a long wooded stretch of country. The enemy then finding himself trapped made a series of assaults for full y four days without avail during which the firing on both sides roared most incessantly. Finally a christian assault was made, one so forcible that the whole Glandelinian army was soon forced from their works, and when only annihilated and outflanked did the few survivors of another part of the army retreat horrified at the dreadful massacre. The timely arrival of Glandelinian reinforcements on the afternoon of the fourth day finally checked the Calverinian storm and then the battle raged with terrible violence for the rest of the day, the new forces of Glandelinians holding their ground. Along general Vivians Schleedere lines of Mc-Allestinians the christians toward evening finally resulted with such tremendous fury th that the main Glandelinian commander had to concentrate all his available guns in an effort to stop the undaunted lumbering onslaught. Thousands of guns of every make was concentrated upon the assaulting christian columns and such a havoc was never witnessed before as now followed. Whole portions of the main assaulting line of Calverinians was fairly torn to fragments, but another monterous line was n hurled forward and though it received the same horrible galling fire they finally forced back the Glandelinians and finally won the battle but oh at what a frightful cost. After this great horror accompanying the seige and battle general Comportenda continued his campaign. The conq Glandelinian army after a six days retreat made a halt h near the town of Rainy Burgo on the Evangeline St C a glare railroad and took up strong positions there. However it did look bad at first for general Comportenda for the enemy had in their retreat covered a very strong position that was almost unassailable but nevertheless by a well executed plan he did succeed in closing in catche Glandelinian army from three sides, and sweep the whole army out of the position without a battle just by making a very threatening movement. The Glandelinians then continued the retreat still further south untill they reached a section of the north Bend of the Perma pan River. Here they took up another position near the Great Vivianmere yard. The christian advance had been so swift on this occasion that general Ramsonias army of A Calverinians had went far ahead of general Comptonias army and thinking to take advantage of it the Glandelinian general decided to make some very violent assaults upon Ramsonias army while he was so far separated from the main army but not one of these assaults was made as Ramsonia had discovered their plans, and so wishing to avoid uns unnecessary desimation of his army the Calverinian commander moved northward to a selected position of his own. The duration of this christian retreat is not stated here but nevertheless general Comptoni waited untill the arival of the main christian army, and then a day later the whole of Ramsonias army made its appearance to the sudden sup surprise of the enemy and made a sweeping assault u upon the whole rebel position. It resulted in another great christian victory, and think of the results when the wicked Glandelinians got their good drubbing in this terrible battle of Vivianmere Yard. A total of five million three hundred thousand Glandelinians were taken prisoners, their losses were horrible in killed and wounded and the remainder of the glands in Glandelinian army reeled under the blow. This battle was in some stages a very severe contest last lasting a day a h battle of the most savage character, the charges of the christians having followed one after another in endless succession, whole brigades of the Glandelinians having been practically swept out of existance, millions upon millions of christians having con concentrated upon the whole foe works and encampments,, encampments,, throwing themselves furiously against the solid rebel line and hurling them back with the most stupendous loss despite the fact they held an unassailable position. It was only however when they saw they could not hold the works against the Ramsonias assaults did the Glandelinians re retreat...

went to help, and so did Nickie of paisy as her right name is, and Catherine a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them with dismay and and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kinderninos place, and ride to his headquarters.

The ... morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general ... recommend that they have a recitation of their



During the ensuing retreat a large force of Glandelinians Landelinians made a movement movement around the advancing christian armies, and tried to make a fierce flank attack, but met with a bloody failure in the battle of Jamesat Sappehan the Landelinian army being hard pressed made another stand but lost five generals in killed and ten in wounded, and a great loss which was not estimated by the foe generals though it has some slight success for the foe and stopped the christian advance for a while...!!!!

During this time general Gabash Nzvanna with a big Abyssinkilian army was besieging the Galvorinian town of Garado with the intention of capturing the Glandelinian army which was situated there in strong forces fortresses and works. The seige was however a grand success one great fleet of Glandelinian ships in the harbor being sunk by the christian gun fire of batteries on shore, and in land actions and assaults which the christians made the city was in less than a week after the seige began captured with the whole Landelinian army s there and all the provisions and all army supplies...the loss in fallen was not estimated here. This was a sign to the enemy however that it was another movement and drive for the Bay ing Islands though how severe the engagement was the generals would not report. There however was a lot of land forces in the actions, the christians having made ten attempts to capture the fortresses of this town before they succeeded, but nevertheless their troops met frightful decimations for their victory....!! It was followed and said by other nations that the christian besiegers would never take, the great Vivian Wiskey stronghold holds now in the possession of the Angelinian rebels, for this was probably the seventh time that christian troops made drives for Ne-Ghirther Zanet, and though they mi met slight success h elsewhere never had accomplished success in the main attacks on Vivian Wiskey, and not long ago two great battles north of Vivian Wiskey had been frustrated with christian defeats.
But will the Landelinians win against this bloodiest and longest of all seiges? Who quit, we willl see...!!

Christians were reported to be frustrated in a fierce raid near Big Betty Rose. No reports of losses however o ...owever near Ne-...allester gun by the town of Girlaine the enemy making a raid o upon a besieging christian divisions at Ne-Ghirthern Zanet received a disasterious repulse, and suffered fearful loss in the conflict that ensued ted with a loss of thirty nine generals killed, sixty five severely wounded, fourty four mortally, thirty three wounded, and blinded and rendered deaf from the din of commanding and great explosions and rear ofmusketry and fourty seven were captured whole sixteen million Landelinians were routed from their encampments and trenches with the loss of all their provisions artillery camp sull supplies and thirty six thousand pre prisoners. General Rose Hess was the christian commander who thus beat a portion of Purgaterians command like this thus advancing a portion of the christian line still nearer ...orma Catherine, and for this he recieved a higher promition and great praise from the whole christian nation and the whole world marveled.???....

Glandelinians belonging to main army under unknown general worsted in attempting to raid a large number of small towns and vi llages near the beautiful Ne-Ghirther Zanet in a number of frays with even the non-combatants, eight Glandelinian generals were wounded but none were killed which was fortunately for them at that, get your hat and tell them that.

Simultaneously a force of foraging Glandelinian parties led by generals and other officers raid christians near Fair Oaks taking advantage of the fact that no christian armies are located there. Raids however are repulsed. Losses not reported.

Again near the town of Manis





Again near the town of Monnicanna on the Mc-Galls run Glandelinians belong to an advancing army further off made a raid and pillaged and sacked and burned most of the town of to the ground acting with the fury of hell hounds indeed and terr terrorising the whole neighborhood. Quite a number of non-combatants and children were killed by Glandelinian rifle fire, but losses were not reported.

In the meanwhile while a force of Angelinians under general Mandel was besieging the city of Bridge Evans and extending armies further beyond to prevent other foe armies from advancing to the rescue of general Purgatorian at Vivian Wiskey the Landelinian leader of the besieged called general Merriamee attempted to make a series of frightful frightful raids and continued all this for over three days and nights, but the Christians themselves furiously frustrated all the raids, and in one dash of over one third the number of the besiegers, captured seventeen million five hundred thousand Glandelinians as prisoners besides eleven generals and other officers one of who was mortally wounded,and five others who were disabled. The seige in later days however end to my ma a failure as the Landelinians repulsed the seige and broke away from the christian armies.

A great raid also committee by Glandelinians Landelinians occured near Pendine Pan where a number of large towns and villages were collected. This raid was one of a very violent character but nevertheless though it terminated as a sort of Landelinian success in securing provinions it nevertheless cost the Glandelinians severe loss as through all the raid they were continually fired upon by snipers...!!..

Glandelinians also attempted to raid towns and villages near the big city of Bradine but the snipers among non-combatants managed to kill four Landelinian officers severely wound six, and mortally wound one and from frustrate the raid in the bargain. Knowing the peril of hated Glandelinians on account of recent co massacres of little children committed the non-combatants either women or men always took up arms at the approach of the rebels.

Glandelinians however made a raid near the vinicity of a town called Conventional villages on account of recent conventions made there.
Glandelinians

Glandelinians also made a raid upon a portion of the besieging christian line near Julio Gullio.

Glandelinians were frustrated in raid near Coronicaina Creek.

Glandelinians made also a raid near the region of the town of Ideis Hall, but are sadly frustrated with heavy loss.

Christian besiegers in breaking through a portion of the Glandelinian army near ...orma Catherine induce fierce fighting through thirteen hundred streets within two weeks and though worsted in conflicts secure much provisions rescued over a hundred thousand prisoners mostly women and children and retreat safely through the foe lines back to their own positions and inflict dreadful slaughter upon their persuers and repulse thirteen desperate assaults upon their lines with a continual murderous annihilating fire with cannons and mi musketry. The Landelinians certainly know by this time I'm sure what the Angelinians can do when they intend to do so.

... went to help, and so did Jackie of daisy as her right name is, and Catherine went for hA help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them with dismay and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kimberlines place, and ride to his headquarters.

309

Glandelinians also confident of their success they gained at the past battle of Abbiasmo on the Mac Mc-Gallester gun make an attempted raid near the town of Poverty now, but raiders are ambushed by non-combatants and annihilated...!!!!

Glandelinians also attempted to make a raid upon towns and villages in the vinicity of Jacksonia Ferric and receive a reception as if all hell and its legions were let loose loose upon them. Said frustrated with massacres of troops by non-combatants.

Glandelinians however victorious in making ten great raids at Empire Crossroads towns and villages burning them all to the ground, making other great fires, somti mmmitting outrages and carrying off al propr property and pilliage they had secured.

Glandelinian armys as also make raids at many points of the Mc-Gallester Mac r Secure immense shipping and destroying a hundred christian gun boats and capture two battle ships but suffer for their successes ove r two hundred and fifty thousand in killed and wounded. Thse These raids lasted fully twoweeks.

Glandelinians also make raid near Garronnes upon many other towns and villages but seven thousand of them are shot down by snipers and the remainder sent flying in panic and confusion to their own armies and not daring to approach these forebod ing towns ence more. Hee, hee, hee is that not a joke on them. Hee, hee, hee, hee.

Glandelinians were also defeated in attempting a series of raids for a week near the region of San Reo gun where there were mustled a w whole line of pretty towns and villages. Here the non-combatants were on the alert also and three glandelinian generals were killed by snipers and one wounded, and after this no more glandelinians ever approached these towns under the same command.

Glandelinians attempt to raid christian lines besieging port Massacry but their raid leads to the capture of fortress and a force of six hundred thousand glandelinians as prisoners.

Glandelinians from the big fortress of Marseeillio also make a series of dashing raids upon a portion of general Mansions besieging armies at vivian vimvyy. This enables to arouse the christian armies and in a couple of raids of their own in return they manage to capture nine hundred eighty eight thousand, eight hundred and ninty nine glandelinians as prisoners.....

Simultaneously glandelinians from the big fortress of Marseeillio attempt to raid christian lines and though they succeedein burning down ten million tents they fail to secure any provisions of any kind and the raids are finally repulsed.

Glandelinians are however successful in raid upon the town of Heaven but that they secured no one says. Maybe it was only a bale of hay.

At Annandebennia Glandelinians succeed in making a tremendous raid capturing a million christian soldiers as prisoners during a succession of conflicts and destroy ten million christian tents in this location and a whole city of barracks two miles in extent making a great fire indeed. Who is in need?



310

Glandelinians raided town of Attaine capturing a hundred thousand pounds worth of provesions and pillaging and burning many houses and other property. Results not stated.

Glandelinians also made raid ne north of Vivian Vimby upon portion of besieging christian line but fail to obtain anything of valuable proportions.

Glandelinians north of Vivian Vimby slightly victorious in repelling great assaults of besieging christians. Violence of battle not stated.

Glandelinians also succeeded in obtaining much valuable prepo provisions and other property during raids around towns in vinicity of big city of Jamie Maxwell.

On the great German gun General Manu Mansion shows himself responsible for a great water raid as over-servation thousand,se called "Christian dogs58 capturing things on the so called "Glandelinian Pussy Kittens"""". Six sixty seven Glandelinian pre- vicious, sixteen transport ships were sunk, four hundred were disabl disabled, thirty four thousand Glandelinians were captured, a whole extensive docks loaded with all kinds of provisions set making a $100,000,000,000 fire, and other great damage done by pillinges before they were repulsed. This was a demonstration in a sort of way which made the general purgatorians much afraid mansion was going to make a main attempt to capture German fortresses and his land batteries by storm and all was placed in readiness for a general battle.
This This raid was more exceedingly surprisingly great than any other around any portion of Vivian Vimby as yet, for thousands upon thousands of guns on board the seized vessels had been captured. It was also made that land operations in raid and pillinge form occurred but this portion did not very well come out as christians successes, fo but for the enemy however resulted in the most frightful loss for repulsing the raiders. The raiders also caused near the region of the ten mile burning docks a great explosion heard no for nearly a thousand smiles and which for the second put all the Germany and Glengiglemmen Islands all of Vivian Vimby and the whole Calvornian sea ods coast line in earthquake throes, that alarmed not only the Glandelinians in the city, and on the islands but all the po people people in the towns along the coast beyond description, and made many gleegigglemmens Creatures come flying out of their abodes to see what in the world had happened.
This raid consisting in three sections lasted four hours but the losses in ships, the burning ten miles of docks, and the destruction caused by the explosion for a hundred miles placed the Glandelinian besieged in a very apprehensive condition and general Purgatorian was continually on the lookout for the approach of a general engagement but general mansion did not make any main assaults though at times he did start considerable artillery duels and try to make more fires and raids.

In the region of Casallianum the Glandelinians also made some very bad raids but were met upon by scattered troops of soldiers and home guards and all that secured in their raids taken from them, and suffering the loss of six officers in killed, seven severely wounded, three disabled, and one captured. Not far away was a whole Glandelinian army of X,000,000 men all Glandelinians but they did not revenge the disaster to the comrades who were repulsed in the raid. This was con exceedingly violent outcome for the unfortunate raiders and so disheartened were they over it that three Glandelinian generals resigned.

Glandelinians were at this time making attempts to raid the town of Little Carl-Wood near the city of big Carlwood but though the attempts were tried for weeks, the inhabitants of both sides such abused such frightful fury that the Glandelinians were fimally forced to give it up.

[illegible] T It [illegible] and they were tired out when across. Angeline went to help, and so did Jackie of paisy as her right name is, and Catherine went for hA help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them withdis dismay and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kimberleiss place, and ride to his headquarters.

During the meanwhile the Glandelinians under general Hogglecster Chester was besieging the large fortified Calverdinian town of Glandilnia held by the Calverinians under general Jakwell Aginnis.This seige lasted fully a month with n continual hem oring of seige guns and many other batteries of cannons night and day without a single pause which committed incapable damage, but just in time a reasuming force of Calverinians came up and defeatting the Glandelinians in a battle that made the Glandelinian commander himself surrender with his whole army and capturing all his army equp q equp equipment and tanks and all the military stores.

Christians were reported to be making raids near Crevley Run (Angelinia) but were nevertheless unsuccessful.

Glandelinians were also making raids near the Erminie Run but were repulsed. Losses were not given.

Again Glandelinians also maid made a raid near Geminin Andersia but were repulsed without obtaining anything.

Glandelinians were also repulsed in making a thousand seried raids near the towns and villiages er in them at Thandilliam. One general and a force of two thousand Glandelinian raiders entering one of the towns with the purpose of making a raid caught in ambush and to save his troops from destruction was forced to surrender.....

Glandelinians also make a great number of raids upon a hundred small villiages near a stream called Avian Run but two Glandelinian officers with their commands are also trapped at those points and forced to surrender. This was a splendid victory for the non-combatants. Thinking of forcing two great Glandilinian generals into a surrender, which all the Glandelinians had fiercely vowed that they would never surrender to the ''christian dogs'' no matter what happens.....

Glandelinians in the vinicity of towns near Robert's Creek made attempts to capture many children during raids with the purpose of making a slaves of them but the whole force of daring raiders with their general was surrounded by a large force of Calverinian cavarly and forced to surrender within sight of main Glandelinian army of nine million men only a quarter of a mile away. Later on main christian army made a movement upon this Glandelinian army forcing it to retreat without a battle and capturing the whole abandoned encampment a great number of Glandelinian ships on the River and two fortresses near Saunser creek. This Glandelinian army finally

retreated toward a large line of fortifications held by other armies called port Riggs and Twiggers and here Glandelinians bravely raged a furio furious conflict of four days duration but notwithstanding all the seemingly impregnable conditions of the two fortresses and the positions of the rebel Angelinians the christians finally v win the victory capture the fortresses and works and drive foe armies back with frightful losses and made them continue the retreat with a great deal of speed this time...''







Four Glandeli ian generals were forced to surrender from the results of a fierce christian raid nov near Gurner Hill. Losses in provisions and ammunition stress for foe side very heavy indeed. The Glandelinians then aroused counter attacked the raiders and drove them back to their own lines but just at the moment all seemed well Abvissanian guns let loose and crush Glandelinian attacking surges to fragments. Total losses among the Glandelinians werewithheld in the fallen, the Abbicannians having taken sixteen guns of heavy make and sixteen hundred smaller ones, six thousand field pieces, and many hundreds of thousands of prisoners following repulse of Glandelinian assault.

Glandelinian armies were also worsted while besieging the city of Pandora Andersenn with the loss of three million four hundred thousand in prisoners and killed and wounded. The greater loss was among those taken prisoners. The whole city was battered and fired but the seige was repulsed nevertheless by the bei besieged.

During all this a large force of Glandelinians invading for a month some part of southern Angelinia made a second attempt to capture the Angelinian city of Jennie Wren-Cove but the Glandelinian army was trapped and forced to surrender.

Near Cannon Run the Glandelinians succeeded in defeating a christian raid after considerable fighting but not without severe loss in killed wounded and prisoners, and military stores and provisions and a number of emcampments and cannons. This engagement was so violent as to make the world appear in a smoky fierce conflagration so dreadful was the firing of artillery and rifles. This was considered as one of the bloodiest conflicts ever waged in the extreme southeastern part of Calverinia. Fourteen generals were killed on the foe side, eighteen were wounded six severely, four captured and thirteen forced to surrender to the victorious christians making a total of sixty one officers. One great charge was made by the enemy in which the attacking columns was fully nine hundred seventy eight thousand fivehundred seventy eight in str n strength and this line of charge was fourty miles in extent. This immense column was finally torn and shot to pieces and repulsed and it had been said the attack lasted five hours without ceasing. Two hours later after a lull -four millions, four hundred fourty one thousand four hundred eighty nine Glandelinians re rushed to the storming in a line of attack the same extent but in double column and were repulsed after three hours horrible carnage with the loss of the one million two hundred and twenty nine thousand is killed and wounded and prisoners, and seven hundred thousand more were shot down or taken prisoners before the counter attacking christians captured the foe tr3 trenches.Thus the christian raid in being repulsed had brought on this severe engagement in which the foe side lost 7,255,167, in killed wounded and prisoners. They repulsed the raid but lost the general battle and was forced to retreat as hastily as a retreat could be made. This was later known as the battle ofJesrussia.In Pronounciation the name is Jest-rooster-cur.

The Glandelinians also made great raids upon six large towns within the region of the big river of Erminie Run in Middle Galverinia. The raids though successful results in series of street to street conflicts with non-combatants and Glandelinian soldiers, the soldiers who are even fired upon from door ways, windows, trees, and house tops losing twenty six officers who are wounded, besides twelve others who were mortally wounded another seriously, and nineteen killed making a total of fifty six. None however were any generals but officers of under rank. Losses of Glandelinians in killed wounded andmissing about seven thousand. This series of raids indeed resulted as a severe holocaust of terrible desc description for the Glandelinian raiders and ended up as a frightful defeat. The Glandelinians lost the heaviest number of officers and men ever inflicted by non-combatants in this location of Galverinia.

[illegible] went to help, and so did Jackie of paisy as her right name is, and catherine went for hA help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere.This filled them withdis dismay ad and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kindermines place, and ride to his headquarters.

Glandelinians in attempting to secure immense stores of provisions and in efforts to obtain ammunition make raid within christian lines stationed near the town of Yenf Vandalia on the Mc-Pollester Run and capture eight christian generals, wounding eight others and killing one but christians repell raiders with great success and persue with such white that generals are recovered and a number of Glandelinians taken prisoners forcing ten Glandelinian officers of lower ranks them generals to surrender and also their commands. Glandelinian total losses in the bloody skirmish however was not given. The Glandelinian army situated here under general Ramsee was seven million seven hundred sixty two thousand two hundred and fourty five strong, but on account of the disasterous effects of the raid, and fearing the christian army which was ID,000,000 sg strong the foe army finally retreated leaving all their encampment in the hands of the christians in their hasty pliz flight besides seven thousand two hunsr two hundred and fourty five cannon, twenty two thousand two hundred twenty eight regimental standards, and vast quantities of horses, wagons, and railway consines and two great fortresses.

Glandelinians were seen during the month of August making raids upon christian towns near Radcliffe capturing fourty one million dollars worth of provisions, and nine hundred thousand pounds of ammitions. No one were reported to have fallen during this raid.

.....

During the month of August IVII..... Christian foraging partiels in disguise as gargelians and numbering about nearly one million two hundred thousand made raids into a portion of the fortifications of Mc-Whirther Janet near Fort Catherine seen starting perfect seas of fire, destroying many ships on the waves, and starting the greatest ordinance ever heard by the efects of a thousand explosions. It was the greatest raid ever made upon any portion of vivian vishay yet, and at this point the raid was effected in the face of five hundred thousand cannon in the possession of the Glandelinians. The Glandelinians on account of this fearful raid suffered great loss in ships and provisions.

The seige of Peebins starting June IVI2, and ending August 16th IVI2 was the most noiset seige on record for Southern Eastern Calvarizia. It was be sieged by the Glandelinians and the christians were the ones to raise the seige..... The Angelinians who were besieged though all provisions were cut off and they and the inhibatants were threatened with famine and all the other horrors of the seige kept up a terrific resistance against even a most terrific bombardment which was very continuous which included the roar of a hundred thousand guns, and during desperate battle the besieged Angelinians cut down the Glandelinian waves of assaults making them suffer the loss of four million six hundred seventy seven thousand in killed and wounded. Fortun fortunately with the arival of two new christian armies in the nock of time this seige terminated in a christian victory and the besieging Glandelinian army was finally defeated with more terrific slaughter. This was one of the best christ ian victories yet during the bloody war the Glandelinian besiegers having been crushed and demolished beyond endurance and the war rivers forced to surrender with all the army contained. A great victory indeed.

The Glandelinians under general Gauterier were also worsted in the two weeks seige of the town of Gallaland with the loss of seven offisers in killed, three mortally wounded and nine disabled but none were killed however. Losses in men were not stated but the most prominent generals of the foe side who were slightly wounded were general Jones Legree, and Gauter.One general was killed on the christian side and two severely wounded but the losses in privates was not counted. The foe were forces e forces forces forced nor v nevertheless to raise the seige and retreat.









At the seige of the fortresses of Coos Cosmopolitan the wicked Glandelinians under general Renee Legree shelled the main christian lines, the positions and fortresses and even hurled a storm of shrapnelll and high explosives and even fire banbs into the very city for over three weeks,, and a half in an endeavor to force the besieged to either retreat or surrender, of if the christians would not do that to blow their lines and the city to pieces.The christian guns were soon so badly damaged however that the christian generals hadno more to bring up to answer the terrific and ruthless rebel gun fire so the main general who was Ramsolburg decided to wreak through the boelsi besieging lines and defeat the foes of our lord at any cost whatever. So finding no guns useful any more and mostly all ammunition for artillery exhausted and the city on fire and the unfortunate inhibatants gi hiding in the basements and cellars of their homes or even in tunnels and subways the christian general barbe his infantry forward to attack the besiegers and for thirty more days and night a pan panarama of terrific horrir horror pr prevailed all along the two encircled hostle lines. The heaviest consentration of the Glandelinian troops and all their worse artillery fire failed to check and even cease the christian onslaught despite the dreadful losses, and finally to make matters worse the rebel batteries were soon carried. Still the whole Glandelinian army being finally driven back cot woods around town on fire in order to drive back the christians into the town and force them to fight from street to street where they could get them trapped but christians fought enemy back in the very burning woods with the fury and frenzy of desperation, and though their lines were torn and mangled by counter charges of foe it did not check h christian attacks, and finally during hall christian engineers set a line of ID,000 gigantic mines which when set off made e earthread earthrending and earsplitting explosions which tore enemy lines to pieces and shook a good portion of the woods down with the commotion. Finally suffering three times more loe losses than the christians the Glandelinians began to recoil and soon abandoned the terrific and bloody seige and leaving everything they had even possessed in the hands of the patriots. The Glandelinian losses were not stated in killed and counted though the foe carried had been over fourty million strong during the seige. The Glandelinian general had fallen either though one had been captured by the name of Federal Phantomia but he later escapes from the christians and got back to his ranks. The Glandelinians made a great mistake and blunder however in besieging and shelling this strong town guarded by mighty fortresses and stronger christian armies for instead of driving the christians from the town or capturing their armies as they had supposed they easily would, they only suffered a disasterious defeatt.

Glandelinians raid towns and villages near Cotillionton. Two towns burned. Cattle sent off and horses captured. Great amount of provisions taken.

Glandelinians make successful raid near Provincetown Plaine.

Glandelinians make raid near St Michaels Run capturing and p il laging many towns and villages and massacring and raping women and children.

.. ..

Glandelinians raid and pillage towns and villages around St Albun.....

Glandelinians also make raids and depredations and pillage, burn and massacre old men and women and even children near Melby Castellio and take possession of the whole region.

just took. T It [illegible] and they were tired out when across. Angeline went to help, and so did Jackie of paisy as her right name is, and Catherine went for hi help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere.This filled them withdis dismay ad and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kissernines place, and ride to his headquarters.

3I5

Glandelinians make raids and burn and pillage and destroy shipping in river port towns near Mc-Callester Run River close to the big town of Castellio.

Glandelinians also make raids at Somerset,, Fagan Corinth,, Fort St Clair,, Baldwin Calvion, and Gallianin.

Christians however o s e elsewhere defeat Glandelinian raids, at Rivers Smith, Blankenburg Run, Thermal Grove, Angeline Run River, Colonia, and three other raids near Rivers mouth saving much provisions and many towns from pillage and rape by the rebels.."..

On fifteen of August fierce Glandelinian hordes make great attempts to raid christian christian lines near the fortifications of Marseaton and Mirandville but in fierce and bloody skirmishes and christian suction and other troubles lose fourty five under officers in killed five mortally wounded, and fifteen wounded two of which are severely and one forced to surrender when he failed to get out of the christian lines. The losses caused by the raids, and series of small but bloody conflicts were not estimated. The Glandelinians h o however had suffered the loss of over four million to five million five hundred thousand in prosi prisoners.....
Glandelinians were also repulsed in steep attempting to make raids near the Arenburg fortifications, near Mc-Whirther and Atteria but lose one general and after frustrated with dimesterious loss.

Glandelinians victorious in making raids near the christian lines confronting the fortifications of Marischoschanzie. Their raids however though they obtain great amounts of provisions and artillery and even ammunition nevertheless cost the Glandelinians heavy losses. seven generals are killed and one is badly wounded. The christians enraged over the victorious raids made by the enemy had n made such desperate dashes upon the foe lines and such fierce surprise attacks that without bloodshed(think of it) the Glandelinians had captured ove eleven million six hundred and fourty two thousand Glandelinians as prisoners. This great drive and surprise attack made by the christians well fit the losses for the enemy. It was one surprise attack with three times the speed of any other surprise attack, and probably at this stime causing the enemy one of the greatest losses by the wholesale. Tens of millions of christian troops had for all this time anyway encircled the fortifications of Marischoschanzie crushing to pieces every attack the foe had in other times dared to make, and retaining bombardments which had continued a long time with inconcievable violence and fury.
The christian cannon in firing upon the besieged Glandelinians at this portion of the Lucillia Dickson portresses g had continually made a tremendous universal clamor heard a far and wide and which had at times stopped the Glandelinian cannonading with horrible damage and slaughterr. It was the first time in the war during this tremendous seige that the Glandelinians tried such a desperate movement against the christians as making this tremendous seige and for their re rashness they really deserved the mortification they received. It was probable that during the fierce skirmishes resulting from the seiges both sides lost heavily in killed and wounded, but it was probable that the christian losses exceeded that of the enemy but in fact only Glandelinian generals and other officers fell and no cohristian officers. In one skirmish over twenty three thousand Glandelinians had fallen.









3I6

The Glandelinians in the seige of Ballic Low were put at a disadvantage with the loss of ten generals who were captured with half of the foe army, the rest having escaped through secret underground passages ways.

During the seige of Maryatten near the town of Clybourne the Glandelinians were worsted in over sixty five severe engagements within three weeks,, with the loss of one million in captured though their members in killed and wounded were not en estimated. This seige and series of battles had at times a cannonading salvoes of explosions heard for hundreds of miles and in one long engagement on line of Christian troops charged the Glandelinian front extending for two miles with all their might and main, committing incapable damage smashing the resisting Glandelinian forces into tatters and driving all before them. The fire all along the whole rebel line at this p occasion had been es exceedingly terrific indeed, but the onslaught of the christians however could not be stopped and thus the wicked Glandelinians were driven into great confusion and had at last been forced to give way before the onslaught and their whole gray line being rolled up the Glandelinians retired into the city prepared to fight fo from house to house but the christian generals not wishing an unnecessary loss of lives did not press the attack but allowed the enemy to remain in the city and continued the seige storming the whole town night : and day with heavy shell fire.
The Glandelinian generals who were in command here were those known as Richard Tamerline and Federal johnston. In one of the conflicts during the seige general Tamerlines right wing of Germanninns had been annihilated with the wounding of generals Walter John Harrison, Tamerline Richardsonia, Shermannia Pioneer and the severely injuring of general Sanderlin Sander and Hagstone. The Glandelinians under general Shermannia this misus had made the great onslaught against the whole besieging christian line during the first week of the seige, but had been severely defeated. General Walter John Harrison however was partially victorious during the first of the second week of the seige in a titanic assault upon the christian forces holding th three fortresses and captured them despite all the attempts of the christians to retain them. The Glandelinian assailants numbered one million. On the next day following the christians countered charged and defeated the same Glandelinians in another great battle for the fortresses driving them out and recapturing all the ground they had lost. This series of battles and seige had been believed to have been fought in her honor of the Annie Arenburg child who had been slain early before the war and unfortunately however at some points during the seige the enemy had been victorious as usual being too successful to be thought of but nevertheless could not and did not hold the advantage they had gained.
Later after the Glandelinians had been driven into the city by the furious christians there was a lull and the seige continued on for another week without any engagement a at all not even one cannon being fired. When general Walter John Harrison wishing to break through the besieging christian lines had asked general Richard Tamerline to open the way for him. Richard Tamerline tried to do so but failed in a three days roaring conflict no meeting a crushing defeat. Three d days making series of most desperate assaults in endless succession on the main christian lines the enemy met an annihilating fire which for every attack tore their main line of assaults to pieces and threatened them with destruction. Three Glandelinian generals were on these conflicts wounded and thirteen were killed. This conflict had lasted fully seventy four hours but despite all their tried the Glandelinians could not win the struggles their christian enemies carrying all before them. The main fury of this seething contest however raged on the evening of the third day when a n large force of the christians made a terrific counter charge carrying the entire front line of Glandelinian redoubts and smashing the whole of the Glandelinian army out of the works and driving the whole force some o more into the recesses of the large city.
On those th three days over eleven million one hundred twenty three thousand nine hundred and ninty nine Glandelinians had been engaged. General Hangergarrese of the foe side had been forced to surrender his whole army before it could retreat safely to the protection of the city. The total number of christians engaged in the

just now. T It was a heavy load and they were tired out when across. Angeline went for hi help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them with dis dismay and and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kinderninos place, and ride to his headquarters.

827. 273

[illegible] breakfast while the bombardment was still in general

317

three days last contact was twenty million, one hundred twenty four thousand, one hundred and twenty eight, of which nine million more had been held in reserve with one hundred and twenty nine-thousand seventy nine. Some parts of this conflict also raged on the river between glandelinian fleets and christian fleets followed by sanguinary engagements on the shores of the river. The whole scramble seem however ended with the escape of the main besieged glandelinian army and the christian armies were in no condition to follow the beaten foe. The main christian general who had been in command of the besiegers was general Francis Jacques.

In the meantime the glandelinians were still successfully resisting fierce bombardments and dreadful hand attacks against them at many quarters of Vivian Wiskey per day and night. Terrible losses on both sides was being inflicted in numerous fleets of ships, ammunitions troops, and war materials, besides prisoners and officers. In some of these engagements the christians had captured over twenty glandelinian generals h and had cost the death of two. Simultaneous to this severe fierce naval engagements on Wiskey Bay and some near the Bloogiglemenan and Bay ging Ba Lands. The christian fleet of warships and gunboats were annihilated with almost every fighter on board drowned and the loss of 7 ships belonging to the christian navy besieging the foe by the seaboard was frightful also. This was the beginning of many of the series of desperate fights for the possession of the Bay Ping and Bloogiglemenan Islands, and those most of the christian fleet had been victorious on the enemy capturing foe fleets and silencing some of the Glandelinian shore batteries and disabling a number of fortresses on ten islands they did not however follow up the advantage just then to attack the fortifications of Ba Shirther near the mouth of the Homm gun river. How long will it be before they is make the attempt. And will they succeed in the enterprise. When will the great christian Gibralter now in the hands of the wicked Angelinian rebels be retaken by the christians, and cause all the horrible war to be ended and all the misery torn child slaves to be set free. who can answer?

Another account was of the capture of the fortifications of Bel Ballis by the christians at another section of Vivian Wiskey near the Julio Gallic and Herm's Bridge. The glandelinians in order to retain these fortresses fought most desperately but lost one million nine hundred thousand in prisoners and their losses in killed and wounded was unaccountable. This horror of Julio Gallic seige had one of the first most terrific battles of the great seige, the christians having during the seige of the fortresses made a series of violent onslaughts, every divisions and brigade pouring across shell swept glens and plains, and over lanes and through woods and over streams and over farms and fields a battle line ten miles long, and though whole columns here and there seemed to be shot to pieces, other brigades continued the frightful onslaughts finally smashing up the whole rebel line in this portion, and driving the surviving glandelinians into terror and confusion. Ten times the desperate glandelinians rallied to the defense of the works driving back the christians with the most frightful losses in men and officers but then the christian generals in command only sent forward new brigades which ag attacked with all their violence, putting the rebel line up once more, and again driving them into confusion. Still again the glandelinians had rallied, and drove b back their desperate christian assailants but on an on and on came more divisions and brigades and again the glandelinians had been compelled to flee in the utmost confusion. Many officers fell f on the christian and even enemy side combined their numbers counting up to many scores. This was another of the beginning of the series of christian victories in the seige of Vivian Wiskey, which had been won causing the capture of the fortresses and which again and again proves without a doubt that the Angelinians are a strong national force beyond measure and that it takes more than they and even the very devils to beat them twice on the same grounds.



828.

318

In the meantime only ten miles away from the besieged city of Vivian Wiskey a force of Glandelinians had started a seige of the town of Agithia gun and after keeping up a continual bombardment for several weeks had been forced to give it up and retreat, without having either wrecked the christian cruise, or capturing anything important. The glandelinians however in retreating were pursued by another christian army under general Swertesto Swerestio Tres and forced to fight at general Owl Creek but were again versted and forcedto continue the retreat..... There's a lot of retreats being made lately.....

The Glandelinians under some unknown general the I don't care to mention though his name can be revealed was also defeated in their seige of Beppo Lamaramania losing three hundred and sixty five thousand in prisoners and over twenty seven thousand in killed and wounded. This seige was not quite so severe as others however but nevertheless it had a fortunate ending for the besieged christians as the christians here under general Waterlemania were were victorious, and because the glandelinians a good lesson a lesson of not to attack them on such ground as they did then, and without good supports.

The v first probable greatest disaster of the war as it is to be statedoccured near the gunna Gun and near the gunna's Bridge and caused damage and scenes of horror for an area of fifty miles in width width and nearly a hundred and fifty miles in length. It was a disaster beyond a ll comprehension, causing a scene of horror twice as fierce as any number of cyclonic storms put together, and the real estimated number of killed was never estimated. It was never for a long time dopot depected by authorities what the effects of the great explosion was which resulted in a series of other disasters, such as wrecking of towns and villiages from the concussion, great floods from walls of dams being shaken down, avalanches from mountian sides, the stripping of branches from trees by the air waves and other complications, but though it was a portion of general Gangis Khan's Mongolians besieging lines that suffered in the first stage, the attempt nevertheless of the enemy to break the seige by causing this explosion by setting secret secret mines under a p portion of the christian works was a crushing defeat and caused the surrender of several of general Francis Baldwins transmountian divisions under general Archibaldertamus. The main army of Baldwins however recoiled from the stricken region, and other portion of the foe line had to move further back or suffer a great disaster to themselves. It can never be described, the unaccountable violence of the explosion which seemed to h ve have forces enough to tear a bottomless pit in the ground, emitting flames with smoke and fume fissures from the volcanism, setting forest fires that burned down two small towns and one fortress within the besieging christian lines and wiping out many other towns..Immediately after the effects of the explosion had been known it was believed that it had been accidental through some misplacing of explosives, but investigation soon proved that a mine of great size and strength had been secretly placed under the christian works but the enemy had failed nevertheless in their main purpose though they had succeeded in committing incalculable damage. Despite the frightful battles of the war up to this time no disaster had equalled the violence of this expl explosion where one hundred and fourty nine men armed or unarmed officers and thousands of christian soldiers had been killed and scores of thousands of injured in that one moment and a hundred thousand either disabled by the concussion, blinded by the debris and rendered unconscious by the shock. The roaring thunder of the explosion also had such volcanic volcanism as to cause a severe earthquake shock which threw down many towns, being a greater horror than usually caused by natural earthquake and volcanic eruptive eruptions. Immediately after the explosions great forces of Glandelinians made some of the most violent assaults upon the blast torn christian lines the most fiercest charges ever seen in the war up to this time and then h the whole assaulting line of rebels in a four hours terrific conflict was cut to pieces and rolled back in the most frightful confusion, other fierce yet terrific attacks were launched upon the same position that had been torn in half by the explosion those Glandelinian columns

just now. I It was a mercy that they were tired out when across. Amelia went to help, and so did Jackie of daisy as her right name is, and Catherine went for hi help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them with dismay and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kimberninas place, and ride to his headquarters.

827. 273

319

...while the Confederacy was still in general
...have a semblance of unity

319

...owing against the christian lines like a series of monstrous tidal waves of human only to be shot to pieces and thrown back like spume of a wave against a so solid breakwater. One of the main tragedies of this battle of gunsmoke Hamlet was the wounding of general Forgetherian Brandi, grandis Magnificoes main assistant glandelinian commander who had charge of Fells Gabble and green Gatherins, and who had led some of those terrific onslaughts himself. It was a great rejoicing for the christians however but how he was wounded and what followed afterwards no one could learn as to approach the glandelinian encampments and fortresses and over the great spectacle of the city at this time was impossible without sure death or capture. To Ten glandelinian generals during the six hours conflict had fallen mortally wounded five others were severely wounded during a charge near the great white water, and fifty other generals fell wounded within the very christian lines when one of the onslaughts almost carried a redoubt, nine more were dangerously wounded during a severe repulse of 12,000,000 glandelinians who made the most extensive and without onslaught ever commanded, and fifty one others were killed outright during the same onslaught in which over three millions glandelinians fell.

The entire battle of Gunsmoke Meadow continuing on later in the day lasted fully over nineteen hours beginning at five o-clock in the morning two hours after the great explosion and lasting till twelve o-clock at night though that time of the battle was a good deal less violent than during the day. The terrific storm of chillfire of both sides, the effects of the explosion and the concussion shattered long stretches of woods as neatly as the extensive tornado would have done, and the windrows of wreckage wreckage of ruined towns was intermingled with the dead and wounded of soldiers and non-combatants, and all had reason to be in danger of being left to the mercy of the thousands of raging conflagrations that followed, and also to the mercy of the terrific floods.

Let us all hope dear readers, and Myself also, through the Mercy of god that th this great explosion and disaster will be a lession to the christians, to keep them more on their guard, that the results of the enemys heinous heinous onslaughts being repulsed so savagely will always in a inspire more love and respect for hundreds of thousands of children crowding orphan asylums,, for this great war is fought for the protection and the coming freedom of millions of helpless little child-slaves and other christians enslaved by the Angelinian rebels in Galverinia, and to free the children,in the Bay ring and Longislemenen Islands, to cause the speedy capture of mighty Vivian Vickey, and to put down all the cowering massacres of all Religious Persons, the wicked causes of the insurrection, the useless and cruel assassinations of countless numbers of innocent little children, which even before and now during the war the wicked glandelinians have committed, and who are doing all they can to make life as miserable as possible for the Darlings of the Angelinian nation''called the Vivian girls, the Daughters of general Robert Vivian, who are called by I ''Violet and her sisters...''

During the meanwhile a still another seige was going on and it was a seige being made by the christians, call'd the seige of the city of Fredericksburg. This seige however only lasted three months from March 1863. to the first day of June, but nevertheless the enemy kept up incessant fighting raging many battles but they might as well have tried to prevail against the Gates of Heaven itself. The glandelinians were worsted in every conflict whether the foe fought night or day losing nine million eight hundred & sixty five thousand five hundred and fifty five. Three to six glandelinian generals were wounded, and fourteen were killed,. The whole city was shelled and burned making as great a fire as coon at Galverins, General Gatherins, Andrean or Chaltenay if you please to mention.? The glandelinians also during this seige strove to break the whole christian line but nevertheless failed and finally the thirteen millions of the remainder of the foe army with their generals gave up and surrendered the city and all their arms and counted themselves out of the war. were not they wise!!!!!!

828. 320

320

Simultaneously to this there was another seige being made by the christians the com completely surrounded the town of Sunny the seige ending in favor of the christians and resulting in the capture of over five million glandelinians, besides five hundred and sixty four thousand more who were wond wounded during the battled around the town and fortresses which had been set on fire by the christian bombardments.....This seige lasted only six months however.

Again at another town called Daffodils ji junction from the month of January 1863 to the month of August of same year if you please the christians made a great and in lengthy seige of nearly thirty million glandelinians, and here the glandelinians being confident in their strength because they overwhelmed the christian armies three to one and believing that nothing could prevent them from thrashing their seemingly rash besiegers the glandelinians fought obstinately every day and night through out the whole seige but were losses within that time vorsted with the loss of sixteen million six hundred thousand in killed and wounded. One glandelinian general was killed and the main commander who was general Thomas Phellinin was severely injured. This was another of those long seething storms of war both sides for every day of the seige having mingled in titan throes without ceasing, but more horrible for the foe side was the losses in killed and wounded, and through some default in the movements of the christian commanders the main glandelinian general in command who had been wounded and carried by a party of glandelinian horsemen but nevertheless the army itself with all provisions and artillery being leaderless sustib substituted a new leader for themselves and thus under his command a grand surrender of the whole glandelinian army was made. Another grand and glorious christian victory though it took a very long time indeed ti to accomplish it it.

Still in Western Galverinia there was another seige almost as glorious in ending though not quite so long in duration. It happened at Liddo Downie, the christian army was under general Hamlet Mac-Forrester and the foe general was general Joseph Great - Heart. The Glandelinians against the christian besiegers fought with the same horrible obstinacy the long battle being cruel and sanguinary the foe side losing three million in killed and wounded and prisoners-within the three months seige. In these series of night and day battles the wicked glandelinian soldiers attacked with the frenzy fromsy of great vehemence and violence,, and attacking at all points of the christian lines with the most savage fury trying to crush down every opposition in their path of on onslaughts but for every day during the series of battles the severity of the murderous christian fire simply carried all before it in destruction sweeping to death whole plains and meadows full of glandilinians at a certain time,.and finally counter charges of irrestible force and vehemence drove the remaining glandelinians into a wild panic and finally the foe retreated into the recesses of the towns. In this battle it was probable that the christian losses was not very heavy their main strength being39,444,446The glandelinian army surrendered but on this occasion it happened the same with the foe general escaping through being rescued by soldiers and officers.

The most terrific seige of the whole first year of the war outside of Crowley or Lucillia Pickson and which lasted also six months and ten days was the bloody invest ment of the great fortified city of Frankhurst by the Abbicamians themselves. This seige had for the Abbicamians a most terrific disaster which cost woeful numbers of lives but nevertheless did not break the seige in the least . This seige however ended the career of general Zimmermann Edwardsonia who was the first known glandelinian commander who had as bad a reputation as general Forgatorian and gunlay themselves.

just now. T It was a heavy load and they were tired out when across. Angeline went for hi help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere.This filled them withdis dismay and and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kindernines place, and ride to his headquarters.

321

Through some mistake of general Mac Pora during the height of the seige, which was known as his first serious blunder general Vivianin who commanded the great besieging christian armies rushed great th forces of troops through the works of the besieged enemy and into the city itself where the whole attw cking force was fiercely ambuscaded from every house and street. P art of the force was annihilated and the remainder put to absolute flight by fifty six million two hundred and thirty four thousand, five hundred and sixty seven glandelinians who were mostly guarians and Zimmermannians. This had been sent to the rescued of the hard pressed glandelinians by general Stansk Hansen who drove all before them and in assaulting the main christian line nearly broke it asunder.

On account of the blunder general Vivianins line was sagged and to the glandelinians felling feeling sure now f success did all they could in their power to redouble the series of fierce attacks on the besieging Angelinians which they insued with all the violence they could. The main glandelinian general seeing the huge gap in the christian line threw forward Ixamnes troops under general Joseph Finlan, which met the greatest resistance and was compelled to make charge after charge. Its losses were become so horrible that they were never pred c predicted, but in the heat of the bloody conflict he suffered the annihilation of three of his best divisions, the flower of his main command, and in trying to rally the persisthat were in con fusion and cut to pieces by the curtain of christian artillery and musketry fire along a line of battle ten miles in extent his horse was killed, he lost thirty six of his best officers in killed and wounded and he had to withdraw narrowling escaping being taken prisoner by his fierce persuers.

The Angelinians then with a tumult of yell s from hundreds of thousands of throats counter charged with a terrific rush and only through the help of general Thompson Thomas Mc-gallester and Hoshuan Mc-Whirther who brought up heavy reinforcements from one of the strong fortresses was the army of defeated Zimmermannians saved from rout and annelition but for a long time they could not stop the thunderous counter charges of the attacks untill general Federal johnston came up with his brigades and the then fighting stubbornly all day on their own ground and repelling charge after charge amid dreadful losses the glandelinians finally won the day, though the two Bitter generals were severely and dangerously wounded.

The rest of the time passed without hostilities, but two weeks later the christian besiegers started other battles with ferocity to horrible to relate in detail, but finally it resulted with-one of the greatest victories victories the christians had ever won yet. The whole glandelinian army was first routed with the loss of one q uum quarter of the commands from their works and driven into the fortresses in which they took their stand, and from here after metting ten attacks the rebels were soon ousted and then into the town the pzais stricken glandelinians fled and after driving back their assailants at last with dreadful losses in the nights hill an made preparations for a final stand. Then before attacking f finally the christian besiegers closed closed tightly on the whole cir city and hurled shot and shell upon it from the guns of the captured redoubts and fortresses and from their own batteries further on making a terrible din heard for a hundred miles and committ ing such horrible destruction that the glandelinians grw grew desperate but as yet would not give in though many of their best generals fearing a terrible disaster seeing co q cowardly deserted their armies and sneakingly slipped through the christian lines unseen. Only Hoshuan Mc-Whirther, Thomas Finlan and Joseph Finlan stayed with the armies and urged them to fight to the lastst fierce attack was soon made by the christian besiegers but they were first repulsed and driven to the outskirts of the city where they made a desperate stand fighting the counter assailing rebels, but was beaten severely in one detail, with the army cut to pieces and totally routed to the works and fortifications they had captured. Then the attack was pressed no further for the foe retired back to the shelter of the ruins of the city fighting every attempt of snipers and others to mow them down and repelling the shell fire with resistance unheard of in war before with their own cannons taken to house tops after labor laborious work unknown to any one before. And how in the world did they do it. ? It was indeed a surprise to the christian besiegers.





322

Had it not been for general Doubleday Federal of the christian armies who made a finaly stand against the attack of the besieged the whole besieging christian army would would have been jeopardized and crippled so as to be so useless as to be unable t e continue the seg seige, and had this seige been lost then general Vivians advance on Salver as Gulverine then going on would have been blocked with great success by the other foo armies under general Shenmandia and Manley. General Double Day Federal

had repelled the counter attack with a force of one million one hundred and eighteen thousand five hundred and fifty three, Angelinians against the two million two hundred and twenty three thousand four hundred and thirty two glandelinians. The total losses of both sides however were not predicted though thirty glandelinian generals were wounded, twelve others were mortally wounded, and fourty five were killed making ninty three officers in all killed and wounded. The fury of the battles around and within this besieged city was very destructive causing more havoc than any battle field of the war yet or any desolate battle field of Europe. The christians however had won a sweeping victory finally toard the end of the s seige carrying all before them, and even changing the glandelinian retreat from the town into a most total rout. The predicted strength of the glandelinian army may have been over eleven million men but their total losses of the whole seige and conflicts was not to be mentioned though hundreds of generals of all ranks named or unnamed were killed and wounded. Being thus driven from the town and still encircled by the christians general Hoshuan Mc-Whirther decided to make a most desperate effort to break through the christian lines and secure a sw escape for the glandelinian army when he now took personal command of www.....

After being driven from the town which they had defended so fiercely and gallantly the glandelinian army torn and ragged already took defense near the grounds of Angelenin. They during a lull in the fierce conflicts managed to trap a small force of christians under general Lindermain surrounded him and his force and expected to force him to surrender whose capture would be the means of breaking the seige somewhat but a fierce assault of a christian brigade drove the glandelinian back and saved the christian division from capture and annalitions. The glandelinians who had made this seige within seige were about five million one hundred ninty five thousand two hundred ninty nine strong. no officers however had fallen though this engagement had been unexceptionally severe this battle being a frenzy in its fury, the losses on both sides being exceedingly heavy. It was probably the most violent battle of the seige and lasted fully a whole day.

During this contest both sides were in titan throes for hours. The foe were the main assailants on this occasion but the christians had began the struggle by attacking the foe who were besieging the division of christian troops, the wicked Glandelinians being severely worsted after all their most stubborn fighting. This conflict was so supremely severe that the glandelinians were glad to desist the noise of cannon fire having been heard for fifty miles. both sides had fairly cut their armies to pieces, but the christians had finally won. The battle lines in this desperate conflict was very extensive and the whole scene from so much smoke of firing of all weapons and from explosions and bombshell and shells resembled a mighty forest fire. In this last battle of the seige the glandelinians showed the utmost bravery fighting most fiercely and persistently against the most heavy odds, and repulsing charge after charge and crushing to pieces whole christian divisions. The christians however were still braver fighters than the the enemy always returning to the charge and repulsing charges made against them and crushing whole glandelinian divisions to pieces as fast as their own were crushed and mangled, and torn. The following night however through some blunder of some christian officer, general Hoshuan Mc-Whirther managed to find a gap gap through the besieging christian line, and thus on the following morning the christians found the enemy had escaped leaving little behind, taking with them mostly everything. They had been finally outwitted but nevertheless had gave the glandelinians a good thrashing during the seige.

Just now. T It was a heavy load and they were tired out when across. Angeline went to help, and so did Jackie of paisy as her right name is, and Catherine went for hA help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them withdis dismay and and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kindermines place, and ride to his headquarters.

the next morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general



323

In the meantime there was more scenery of war around the beleaguered garrisons of haughty haughty Vivian Vickey. Three hundred thousand glandelinians strove to break a christian line near Spreesmine but were beaten in the very severe battle. The Glandelinians had tried hard to win but failed. The glandelinian armies were also worsted at the battle of St Greola and the main glandelinian general was Grobman Spreesmin. The Glandelinian christian losses combined were not estimated but were said to be very severe nevertheless.

At the two weeks seige of Greta ten miles south of the great Mc-Chirther Run River and six miles west of Greteknn the glandelinians who made it suffered very severe losses in attempting to force the christian army there to surrender. The battle and seige raged for two weeks and was all that time a very conflagration of horror. Tens of millions of enraged Glandelinians day and night for the two weeks had crushed themselves against the wild-wildly storming christian fire of rifle and machinery and machine gun fire. The glandelinian losses were horrible but they finally became victorious capturing half of the christian army, taking the town and compelling the remainder of the christian army to make a slow retreat. During the whole two weeks however there was no intermission in the storm of carnage at all. The fiercest part of it all was when the glandelinians made a sweeping onslaught, at which midst the dreadful carnage they succeeded in cutting the christian line to pieces and capturing the one half and defeating the other half. Nevertheless the victory was incomplete because the Glandelinian commander general Attala St Clair had wished to capture the whole christian army and had not done so.

During the same time the wicked Glandelinians were also worsted during the ten weeks seige of Espanin 1 near Zappo. The fierce fighting between both sides however was spasmodic. The strength of the besieging Glandelinian army was about two mil lion three hundred fourty five thousand seven hundred and eighty nine men. During the seige it was said the Glandelinians lost one hundred and sixteen glandelinian officers and generals who were killed and wounded besides two others who had been captured. The seige was a failure as the glandelinian army on account of the near approach of ten christian armies had to raise the seige and retreat as fast as a retreat could be made.

Simultaneously to this was another seige of the town of Cranburg the besieging christian army in that part of northern Calverinia being eleven million eight hundred and eight y thousand, nine hundred and nity seven strong against a glandelinian army of 10,000,000. The Glandelinians were worsted however during the series of intolerable battles and bombardments, because they could not hold out against the besiegers and escaping they abandoned the town to the Calverinians under general Manzonia Turner. The Glandelinian general was Manzonia Tibbnia.

Even to this another drama broke out during the progress of the great seige of Vivian Vickey. Big forces of glandelinians issued out from one of the Summelmondis fortifications about four hundred and thirty three thousand one hundred and fourty o e ons in that single line of charge. This terrific contest was short in duration however only lasting a little over four hours but nevertheless it had intolerable fee ferocity, the Glandelinians in having crushed against the christian lines facing these fortifications in the most horny l manner. Many brigades of glandelinians were wiped out among that glandelinian surge during the terrific struggle and it was only the thickly wooded conditions of the country wherein the battle raged that prevents preventing the christian fire from annihilating the whole Glandelinian attack gh which was disasteriously repulsed...!!!!







324

In the meantime great raids and struggles of the most savage description occured near the big town of Finkin in southern Calverinia and though the wicked glandelinians were not victorious their losses were not estimated. Fifthy thousand Glandelinians had however been taken prisoners and one hundred and seventy two thousand others during one of the battles. The Glandelinian general who led this terrific raid and fought these series of battles was known as James Pemberton.
Other raids which had little effect upon the poor christians was at the towns of Elsie, Holden Arenburg, one near Fort Marcelleille (Vivian Vickey) Little Evangeline, Angeline Holden, Jennie Tanner, Josephine , another great raid near the fortresses of Vivian Vickey, Dandinia Andersonn, Gallilé grandburg, Andreon Mead, Acela, Angeline Crossing, Vivian Hills, Vivian Vickey, once again, a raid on the banks of the gunboat Creek,, and another at Vivian Vicke near the Aurandocallie fortifications, where the property damage to the christians amounted up to the hundreds of t housands of dollars, and other places along the stream called Mc-gallester Run. Though the foe did at many points secure provisions their raids however did not meet very much success.
General

General Lalo s Power in the meantime with his glandelinian armies had secured possession of the town of Atlanta and was besieged by a large christian army under general Henry Burgin. The strength of the glandelinian army was about one millicon, seven hundred and eighty nine thousand six hundred sixty sid six. The other generals under him were Harry Legion, Genievieve Whitemer, and Halie. The seige however through a blunder of some christian general was withdrawn without any actual fighting and the enemy were for the time being left in possession of the town. Other glandelinian armies not far away from here however were literally crushed to fragments in ten desperate battles, many thousands of child slaves were rescued, the child slave places were captured by the christian hosts, and these glandelinian armies in their retreat toward the town of Atlanta left vast fields of dead and wounded behind them them, besides many thousands of prisoners.....

Another fierce and sanguinary seige was the investment of the Calverinian town of Andanina by the Calvo Calverinian armies under general Whilliam Gehloeder..... It was probably another one of the bloos bloodiest seige of the war but again the entire losses were not given. During the series of conflictd many glandelinian generals had fallen br besides some christian generals also the main glandelinian generals in command being Samuel Augustine, Manzonia Orange(maybehe was an orange) with another called Nye Kennedy(Maybe he cures sore eyes) and still another called Daniel Ledger ( maybe he keeps ledger books). The main glandelinian general in chief of the whole besieged Glandelinian army was general Albrecrombie. Still other generals who had armies holding against the tremendous seige was Chev terlollie, Chambersburg, Chimny Spreader, Double Dan Spider(Maybe he is a spider), Malone, Morton Pemberinia, Convention-Maybe he was a convention), Carmack Bicknell, Henry Bernard,, and Minie Bicknell. The many battles during this seige were short and spasmodic and exceedingly severe but the generals would not reveal their own losses. The glandelinians fought the most desperate battle t near the river called Maxwell Run, and here for three day five hundred thsucand glandelinians fought desperately. Through out the whole seige however the glandelinians were being severely beaten and many generals had fallen. One of the latter battles ended with a decided advantage with the enemy the enemy having repelled scores of bloody and most desperate assaults suffering frightful losses in the meanwhile. The christians however in otherconflicts managed always to hold their own to the last, and the seige was like a regular tug of war. Whether many generals really fell on the christian side the main christian commander would not state.....
This seige was one of the first and most important seiges of the war in southern Calverinia. This seige had started first with a severe artillery duel lasting three weeks,, the artillery duel being of great intensity, an artillery scrim which made more noise than it would be worth while mentioning. It was a commanding that

just now. T It was a heavy load and they were tired out when across. Angeline went to help, and so did Jackie of paisy as her right name is, and Catherine went for hi help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them withdia dismay ad and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kinderninos place, and ride to his headquarters.

the very heavens, made the whole city and country for hundreds of ms miles tremble as if there was a most severe erry earthquake, and all around the inhabitants of many towns and even the Pope who had his residence in the city of Angelinda Agathi since the outbreak of the war thought an earthquake disaster had occurred, or that some big explosion brake loose like others did. In the fourth week of the seige in some very severe engagements over one hundred and twenty six glandelinian generals and other officers were killed or wounded or captured. In many battles over four hundred thousand glandelinians would be engaged, while over one hundred and seven y generals would take command of the glandelinian firing line, though being killed and wounded one per hour. sometimes the glandelinians would repulse a attack and sometime they won some of their own. All the battles of the seige were very fierce in the extreme and one both sides charges and followed one another in quick succession, resulting in the most heavy losses all the time. The many battles every time they raged made a scene like a great conflagration, everything being enshrouded in smoke from a musketry and general artillery activity, the last artillery duel of the seige being tremendous the din seeming to split the heavens. This artillery duel lasted three days and three hours, and was soon followed by general onslaughts on the part of the christian besiegers themselves.

After the effects of some great explosion a j number of christian officers near the city of vivian Vickey were captured while out scouting but managed to make good their escape and shut down many glandelinian pw rewards besides two officers, then pursued by a cavarly force and followed for two weeks are captured again and placed into some glandelinian prison only to manage to escape again.

glandelinaeously general galvanmai Shermannia who was at the time advancing large forces northward to seize hilly ground near Galverine near the Mc-gallester gun and fortify it clashes with christian forces under general gervais who got there first, but Shermannia recedes however without a severe battle and awaits the arrival of his main army. He left however hundreds of thousands of barrels of oil and flour and two hundred and fifty big guns. Two weeks later general Shermannia moved forward again being supported by his main army and crashes into the christian army still stationed in his path but during the frightful four days battle is wrested with a great loss of killed and wounded numbers withheld, and with the extra loss of ninty seven thousand seven hundred and eighty nine in prisoners. On the same day that this battle guardanna Luna which means Lovely Moon in English was raging a terrific explosion occured near the town town of Seramata destroying a good part of it by the effects of the concussio} concussion and making for the enmy side a par property loss of $56,777,000 and killing and wounding one hundred and eighty four thousand, seven hundred and eighty nine glandelinian soldiers out of an army of two million. stationed thereo.

During this time also a marching force of glandelinians suddenly captured and pillaged the town of Lamad gstate and massacred thousands of the inhabitants because of the fact that they were embushed by many women and men and even threatened the Galverinian Aurthorities with destruction because they did not control the non-com batants. So many christian children and old men and women had been killed here, that it would be too shocking to relate in long detail. However it beat the horrors of the furious massacres seen in paris Catherine, Pallamy or even in the real "Reign of Terror in the "French Revolution" and the scenes that prevailed here were worse than any in the time of the Roman "Devil" Nero. children were literally cut up like calves or cows in the butcher s shop already to be sent to market, and the blood ran like water. women and children were even made to go through a mock Passion in the manner our Lord did and were evi crucified and the Precious Articles of all Churches were discrowned and robbed. This massacre had a long duration of four weeks and just at this time there had been no christian armies near to put a stop to it. However fortunately some christian spies had been in the town at the time and even some American war correspondents and though they had trouble in getting away they nevertheless succeeded in escaping the glandelinians and reaching the









nearest christian army gave them word of what was going on.They told the Angelinian generals how they had succeeded in escaping, by means of a tunnel and after being pursued vig vigoriously by many hordes of glandelinians, they had succeeded after shooting down many to get across two wide streams by swimming even under fire, then got u on a train running half speed, and having flag and break ons ruin the trucks behind the train so the persuers could not follow, then leaving the train ten miles further on gotaboard a christian gun boat is loaded with Galverinians, and got away after exciting and terrible times. In the engagement with the gunboat and the glandelinian batteries on shore the P boat happened to run agroumd, and general james Pickwell of the glandelinians leading a new persuecing party tried to capture it but was frustrated with the loss of twenty of his followers by a volley of shrapnell and rifle fire. However the gun boat being set on fire the fugitives had to leave it with the Angelinians and after having been persued for ten more miles were captured by a horde of glandelinians who yelled like an army of fiends only to have the occupants of the still burning gunboat who had bravely remained on board open fire upon the foe while the fugitives succeeded in breaking away and af or being persued still more until night fall reached a christian army and finally gave all the information needed.

During this same time the main christian army of the general of this army recieved a letter from the Galverinian government notifying him that the glandelinians were threatening all the inhabitants of the town of Lamad Estate with destruction and begged him to march his army immediately besieged the enemy and if forcing the glandelinians to a surrender not to give them any quarter, and he sent back an answer to the Government authorities that he was already on the march having received the news from spies and war correspondents who had gotten away from the endangered town. On the night of the twenty ninth of August IVIX his army reached the town and quickly invested it with his mighty forces and started a fierce bombardment and sent a warning to the enmy commander that he could not escape and that he must surrender immediately and that if he did not stop his men from committing the outrages among the women and children further the whole glandelinian army would but butchered,the bombardment continued unremittingly for two weeks, without success the glandelinians on account of the artillery fire having lost 44,436 in killed and wounded and the christian side suffered the great (great indeed) loss of 4,576. in killed and wounded and prisoners. After holding out for two weeks however the enmy forces ran out of ammunition and no other glandelinian army coming to their aid they finally surrendered and were taken charge of not as prisoners of war but as criminals and murderers and assassins.

During the meanwhile the christians were victorious in repulsing enmy attacks and raids near the Vivian Vickey Fortifications of gare l y marcoola garoocellie. No generals on both sides were killed or wounded but the loss of men were worse on the christian side than on the foe side. The number of glandelinians engaged in the conflicts around this section was about two million three hundred and fourty five thousand seven hundred and seventy eight. Five million glandelinians had been held in reserve but did not be ordered forward to attack thus the engaged christians did have over seven million facing them during the conflict three hundred and fourty five thousand of the glandelinians who had been attacking for two hours that day. Now the glandelinian forces charged one after the other and raging the battle in total throes cannot be well stated here but the glandelinians did all of the most violent attacking launching assault after assault. But their many desperate assails were in vain for the christians managed to beat them back every time, crushing their columns to pieces, and routing the survivors every time with the most frightful loss.

At the battle of santa Lucia on the Brucale Creek the glandelinians under general Kamalla gerucca had a fierce time with christians under general Phillipsenberger

the escaping train to rather than to them just now. T It was a heavy load and they were tired out when across. Angeline went to help, and so did Jackie of paisy as her right name is, and Catherine went for hi help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere.This filled them withdis dismay and they desperately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kindernines place, and ride to his headquarters.

273



Zimmermann who was still pressing his northerly campaign but were beaten and driven for thirty miles and cornered near the mouth of the Kruchis Greek close to the entrance to the narrow gap with the loss of fifteen thousand men ex-prisoners and many guns and provisions and thirteen generals who were captured. This glandelinian army confined between the two rivers was unable to escape the hard besieging christians under Concentinian Aronburg and it surrendered, thus enabling Zimmermann to press on At Twentalla Zimmermann encountered another glandelinian army of vast size under general Lord Gemeon. This glanddlinian army fought Concentinian Aronburg fiercely and drove his army after thirteen hours fighting back for ten miles to the Hrminis Greek and toard afternoon of the next day after a lull resumed the battle by attacking him once more in in his newly intrenched position launching forward sixteen times a fresh force of three hundred fourty five thousand six hundred and seventy seven men against Concentinian Aronburgs redoubts. The glandelinians however on this occasion recieved a bloody repulse and was crushed to pieces by Zimmermanns sudden and headlong counter charge and routed for sixty miles untill finally forced also to seek to the hills and mountainous country to escape his horrible Abbicommians and Calverinians. It did not seem pe possible that any glandelinian general were able to beat this general knew known as something more than the "Terrible pa Wrath of God".

At the seigge of Pimpinella the christians also won a great victory but at great cost though not so severe as the enmy one million having been killed and wounded in fourteen days battle, and eighty two officers in general command were killed and wounded all the wounded being mortally. Zimmermann on the christian side was also wounded seriously. This had again been a glorious christian victory this battle being more severe than any others yet ever fought in southern Calverinia. This proves or seems to prove that the glandelinians are not making much progress in their Child slave Rebellion as the Angelinians and Calverinians are winning so many great seigge victories and battles. It will be feared by the glandelinian kingdom that if the christians keep on winning so many victorious victories like this the glandelinians will have no show at all.....

At the same time in Western Calverinia occured the three months seige and battles of the fortified city of Mammalsbevesspe with a great advantage to the christians also and this was the fiercest conflict and seige ever seen before the seige of Vivian Wicksy began. The glandelinians made one assault on a gunday Afternoon in June 1918 which lasted only two hours and cost them the loss of two hundred and thirty six thousand nine hundred and ninty nine in killed and wounded only. About

thirteen generals had fallen during the assault and seven out of this number were killed during this time a great christian general called a Posey Penning whose brigade had been wiped out by a glandelinian ambushade was pursued by glandelinians looking very much like gargoliams but got away and caused an action between two forces o in which over eighty thousand eight hundred fell on the side of the glandelinians and over fourteen on the side of the christians that is fourteen thousand I mean in killed and wounded. The enemy lost eight thousand in prisoners and the christians lost six thousand. One christian general was wounded in the last cent ent but his name was withheld. During the same time another christian general had been captured by general Hannis Rhoesmann glandelinians after an engagement and threatened with death and charged with being a famious christian spy. He however slipped away from the glandelinian camp and taking advantage of an approaching surge of christians succeeded in regaining his comrades. The seige ended with the surrender of the city and the glandelinian army whose main commander was not given here.

SEE PAGE 328

chapter

CHAPTER TWENTY SIX.

THE ACCIDENT, AND THE TWO TYPHOONS OF WAR,
A GREAT FIRE, OTHER THINGS AND THEN SOME.
CAUGHT IN TORRENT OF HUMAN BEINGS.
ATTACKED BY GLANDELINIAN MAD BLOOD HOUNDS.

they payed more attentio to the escaping train to rather than to them just now. T It was a heavy load and they were tired out when across. Angelina went to help, and so did Jackie of paisy as her right name is, and Catherine went for hi help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere. This filled them withdis dismay ad and they desperately desided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kindernines place, and ride to his headquarters.

273

The next morning after breakfast while the bombardment was still in general



408-11

## CHAPTER TWENTY SIX
## THE ACCIDENT, AND THE TWO TYPHOONS OF WAR. A GREAT FIRE, OTHER THINGS AND THEN SOME.

The next morning Violet and her sisters were sent with an escort of some soldiers to go to general Buntes lines with the command that the enemys positions at Norma Catherine were to be cannonaded in general, preparatory to a great attack that was planned upon the enemys whole line. They therefore dressing themselves warm started on their way to Buntes lines followed by the squad of soldiers. Joice and Angeline were far ahead and for Violet and her other sisters had hung back a little to view things around. It was snowing a little again but the weather was warm enough to thaw whatw was on the ground considerably, and the coulds that were seen in the sky over a portion of Norma Catherine itself werew growing so fast and seemed so purplish in hue and various other colors that one of the soldiers said with suspicion;

"I bet one of you fourty six pense that before the day is over there will be a big battle raging a, along Buntes lines.That fire in the city in just opposite his position and the enemy will attack him for revenge."

The other soldiers and even the little girls felt like believing them all right for the clouds though really from a great fire had the appearance of the storm clouds seen in ap approaching typhoons, and they hoped in their hearts that the fire would not strike the heart of the city of Calverine for then there would be terrible loss of life and destruction to property. They soon reached the main headquarters of general Kindernines ar y and as the soldiers went in to report to him what they observed in the city, Violet and her sisters remained outside in the snow for a while, for they liked to watch the snow fall and so they went tward the railroad tracks, but nevertheless they kept a sharp lookout for the rascally foe for there was no telling when and where they may meet the prowlers. The little girls had gone quite a ways y up the tracks when the little girls were surprised to see a swarm of Glandelinians rushing forward in great numbers , and also a fast train loaded with refugr regu refugees was approaching, and not even within five hundred rods of their reach. Violet was too horrified to move and the train was approaching very slowly, the Glandelinians already opeing fire at the train, their many muskets making a great roar, the soldiers in the train responding to their lively firing. Jennie saw her sisters per l, and her own horror was indescriable. But Jennie was no coward, and would not let her poor sister and dearest friend be killed by either the trad train or by the foe within her very eyes. Her sisters could not do anything for they were too far away, but they saw Violet's peril the same time little Jennie did. On and on came the train, and still on came the attackers, the train now being within seventy feet of poor Violet, when with a scream of terror Jennie darted forward, shot down two of the Glandelinians who were trying to shoot Violet, reached the track, just as the train was dangerously near and shoved Violet off, but a shot hit her from one of the wicked foes and she fell on the tra k track herself, and lay across utterly helpless.

Her sisters would have rushed to her aid but some swarms of Glandelinians got between them and the tracks and the cowcatcher of the train struck Jennie, sending her sprawling a feet feet in midair and back int o the middle of the tracks she fell, where she lay prostrate, with arms outstretched and bleeding. The Glandelinians set up a roar of laughter at this but as the train passed over where she lay with a roar, her sisters who had stood p spellbound with indescriable horror fired so fast and fouriously that the Glandelinians were held in check. Violet who was slight ly dazed by the fall was helpled to her feet by Jackie and Catherine as the train escaping the enemy passed around a curve and out of sight just as the other little girls ran to whee where poor Jennie lay quickly followed by Violet, Daisy, and Cá Catherine.

"Let's take her to the nearest generals headquarters quickly." Said Violet."Oh, oh and to think she saved me. Oh I do wish I had been in her place."

Violet and Joice without thinking to call some men to their aid lifted Jennie up and carried her slowly across the tracks the foe being gone as they payed more attentio to the escaping train to rather than to them just now. T It was a heavy load and they were tired out when across. Angeline went to help, and so did Jackie of Daisy as her right name is, and Catherine went for hA help b but they were too far from the christian lines and not a single person was in sight anywhere.This filled them withdis dismay ad and they desparately decided to carry her all the way to a trolly line running to Kindernines place, and ride to his headquarters.

8320
329
To walk to this trolly line was a tiresome trip mut they reached it soon, and gently laying Jennie down waited for a car. There was not a single soul in sight, the snow was falling harder now, and many cars that passed to their surprise and horror were full of Glandelinian soldiers who however did not stop the cars for them. Violet and her sisters wondered what it meant.Were they within the enemys lines or dangerously near to it?

"We have not got a cent."Said Violet."We forgot to take our purses with us, and so how are we going to get on a car, when it comes?"

"I would get some christian soldiers to aid us if only we could see some of them."Said Joice looking down anxiously at poor Jennie."But probably when we tell the conductor our distress I believe he will leave us on if he is not a Glandelinian. Glandelinians may leave us on too but as prisoners and we don't wish to see their lines just now."

Another car soon appeared and Violet motioned for the motar man to stop. When the car was along side of them it stopped and Joice told the conductor of their distress, and begged him to let them get on. The conductor sullenly ask them if they had any fare .They answered"No" to which the conductor hesitated, and looked inside the car.

"Can't let you on without carfare."He said."Besides there are ambul ences.This is no plae for the dead or hurt.And besides we know from your dress and voice you are Angelinians. If you don't want to be prisoners do not get on this car.I cannot help it or I would let you on. This care car is full of bloodthirsty Glandelinians."

"But we don't want to have her pun put in an old ambulance."Said Violet her eyes briming with twars."This shows that you are not an Angelinian, for real Angelinians would not refuse to aid the injured. Oh please let us get on.Oh please do."

"Can't help it."Growled the conductor. ringing the go-ahead bell. And the car passed on ahed ahead leaving the distrressed ones behind.

"Oh if this ain't terrible?"Moaned poor Violet with a stamp of her foot."Do we have to walk all the way?"

Another car was spedin speedily approaching and the poor chiodren decided to get on it if they could, but this car was full of Glandelinians and so was another car following and ty they had to keep themselves hidden.

"I'm afraid we will have to walk."Moaned poor Violet."I don't believe that cranky looking Glan conductor was an Agelinian for an Angelinian would not be so cruel to us.And I'm to sp going to speak to uncle about this carline.It looks suspicious."

Another car which had still more than the recent one passed by, then came an empty one. They managed to stop the car and and got on though it was som some work to carry Jennie up to the platform. They managed to skip the conduc tor who for the moment was in the front platform, there being for some reason a blocakde of cars. The reason was this.Angelinians out scouting had seen the cars loaded with Glandelinians h and had made a haul of prisoners. The con ductor soon came back when the halted star cars started on in the possess ion of Angelinians and saw the children weeping piteously. Looking with compassion a at poor little Jennie he kindly asked the poor little girls for their carfare.

"We haven't got a cent."Said Jennie looking with a pleading look on her fair face."Oh please let us ride for our destination is a mile away."

After a moments hesitation the conductor said;

"I'm very sorrowful about it but you will have to get off this car for it don't go where you wish as I recognize you little girls right away.The enemy in secret are using this trolly line right under the very noses of the christians and if you ride this car you will go into the enemys lines instead. But I'll give you a dollar of my own money so that you can take the next car coming which is operated by an Angelinian lad going to Kinderninos headquarters.And I will carry your injured sister down for you."

The cond uctor did as he said, telling them what car to take, a after hearing where they wanted to go, and at last they got on the next car. After recieving their fare and giving them the chm change the conduc tor of this car asked some men to get up for the poor little girls. They obeyed willingly one of them placing Jennie on the seat.

"How did it happen?"Asked one of the men.

"It would have been worse for me if it had not been for her."Answered Violet with a sob."She saved my life.I was nearly struck by a train when she pushd pushed me off the tracks but as a Glandelinian shot her she got run over herself.Oh I hope she is not dead."And Violet burst out weeping.

Joice between her sobs told the conductor where they were going, and he said that he would st op at the main crossing of the Angeline Railroad.



330. 330

"But be careful of the trains when you cross."He said."It will be a short ride to the crossings and there will be a number of trains due a at ten o-clock."

All the passengers had pity on poor Violet and her sisters, and mostly on poor Jennie whose hair was full of blood. All the other children on the car all sweet little things tried to cheer poor Violet and her sisters as a woman on the car bandaged Jennies wounds, and at last when a soldier entered and who was an officer of considerably gih rank, Violet told him of the conductor on the first car, and of thsir suspicion of him.

"General Vivian has charge of all railroad and car lines going through his lines."A nswered the colonel looking at poor Jennie with pity."You ought to tell him ad and he will fix that conductor who as you say must be some femious spy of the Glandelinians.

"General Hanson Vivian?"Gasped Violet drying her tearstained eyes."Why he is my uncle."

A ll the passengers looked at Violet and her sisters in indescriable amazement.

"Your uncle?""Exclaimed the colonel staggered a this surprising answer that Violet gave him as he did not know he had been talk ing to the Vivian girls."Well then you a are ceartianly great nephews of a very great man and soldier. Who is your father, general Robert Vivian governor general of Angelinia and same in rank as Hanson your uncle?"

"Yes."Answered Joice.

The colonel was too filled with amazement to s peak but when he recovered from his overwhelming astonishment he placed his hand on Violet's golden head.

"As his armies are besiging Calverine and Norma Catherine, he also has charge of the rd railroads and cars going through his section of the ground on which his positions are, and surely can punish the Glandelinian who poses as a conductor. I'll go in persuit of that rascal now-but just now I cannot get to the other cars which have been seised by the Angelinians when full of Glandelinians who dared to ride through our lines in dosrision.But if you let general Hanson Vivian know all about it he will publish a 50,000 dollar reward for that capture of that Glandelinian in no time."

Violet and her sisters decided to do this and kindly thanked the colonel, and threw their arms around his neck kissing him many times. Then they kissed and embraced the loving children that were trying to make them happy. In reality Jennie was only injured, and not severely either for the wheels of the fugitive train had not touched her for she had been thrown by the cow-catcher into the middle of the tracks out of the way of de& death. Only her head was badly brusied and cut, and though bleeding badly from a gash in the throat where a butt bullet had hit her there was no danger of her beedling to death, as Violet and her sisters had feared. The colonel had wrapped a bandage around jennies neck while Violet and her sistes prayed for her recover recovery, and longed to see he her open her eyes once more. From a distance over the besieged city they could see something like large clouds of purple and black smoke spreading in a thick wreath like storm clouds, and though h they suspected it to be from the same thrilling fire they had observed before they thought more of Jennie than of leaving her behind to see that fire.The car was soon approaching the main crossing and when the car stopped the kind conductor carried Jennie down for Violet and her sisters, and then a soldier volunteered to carry her to where they were going. They waited until untill the car passed and then proceeded to carry Jennie across the dangerous tracks while those clouds were already extending half way over the distant city making that part of the sky above the city look like the opening of a dark cavern. The ten o-clock train was already approaching and to their utter dismay they had to wait untill it had passed. More and more extended that swift y increasing wall of clouds which the child did not pay any attention to, while nearer and nearer came the train with a roar puffing its very insides out as it seemed. They knw it was dangerous to cross for this t train was appr approaching at its greatest speed and it was another train full of christin christian refugees and coming at the rate of sixty six miles an hour. It passed by with a great roar having eleven long yellow coaches, ei h eight of them with with christian soldiers going to somewhere else. It apparently was reinforcements for general Hanson Vivian.

They were about to cross when they saw three more coming two passengers pulling out from a wayside station, and a freight filled with provisions coming in, the three trains moving slow. As the trains were still far off they hurriedly started across.

They reachd reached the tracks on which the frieght train was coming and to their horror saw that it was nearly upon them. Without dropping jennie the man carrying her kept right on the little girls following and got asross this track only to be in the way of a loudly passenger train which was also nearly upon them.

331



They managd to get acrcss just as the two trains passed ea each other and hw hearthily thanked god for their narrow escape. The soldier then set Jennie down to rest then took her up again ad started slowly tward the christian line only to be startled by the sound of many voices screaming ad and yelling most horribly ad ad and looking back s aw a whole wave of glandelinians far to their left advancing a the double quick. Then they were startled by something that resembled a flash of lightning it being dark on account of the smoke clouds overspreading the sky.

"Gracious we are in another peril."Said Joice."There is a battle about to begin, and even the smoke clouds are way over us."

"Let's run."Begged violet as it began to get dark quickly."Oh let's run please."

They started to run paying no attention to the noise like a loud thu nder crash but now a fearful booming roar was heard which told that a line of christian guns to their left wa was opening fire the gunners having seen the rapid approach of the glandelinian columns. There was now a serie series of blinding flashes hundreds of them far overhead, and suddenly the ground wa was made to tremble by the series of immense peals of thunderous crashes.Fille filled with terror and desperation they ran as fast as they could, the man keeping a good grip on poor jennie and reached a large grove of tall pine trees which boarded a deep ravine.

"To the ravine quick.It's our only chance."Cried the soldier who was carrying Jennie."The wild landelinian surge will come forward like a wave of water driven forward by a wild spirial typhoon and we cannot reach the christian lines before the battle breaks and the enemy are too near now for us to get out of their path.Horrors .Look at the immense wave of men will. you.See how they are rushing forward will you!"

They all looked. It was true.The landelinians had formed a long wave extending for miles and a portion shaping exactly like a funnel reversed was heading for where the little girls were running. From this sight they knew that they could not saftly reah the christian lines before the firing started in general no matter if they had taken the fastest train or automobile, and so they dived into the ravine. They reached it just as the whole world seemed to be brightened up by countless seemingly lightning flashes, and the series of thunderous crashes that immediately followed was like the bursting of the heavens. The booming of the battle along their own left far in the distance grew louder sounding like the roar of a million lions in a dep deep cavern. All of a sudden far above them they saw a line in darker f color form, and then there was seei seemingly a regular cloudburst of noise and then up came the landelinians and a battle worse than any that had ever caught them at a disav disadvantage now raged. Thedeafening thunderous crashes of the cannons and explosions of shells was drowned out by the still louder roar of the glandelinian "Devil Yell" and as a barrage torn among the trees violet ad and her sisters down in the ravine were bombarded suddenly by a snowstorm of flying branches, rocks and graven which made them suffer intensele intensely. The enemy in their progress forward had increased the fury of their attack and in the deafening fury of the conflict violet and her sisters were so terrified that they begged God as pleadingly as they could to prevent the trees from falling into the ravine as a pe part of it was already roofted in trees. By the force of one great explosion the torn up trees were flung against each other, and sent off in all directions like straws.

The great uproar of the battle had already lasted for ten minutes but nevertheless it had increased in fury during that short time to a redoubl redoubled fury the flashes of explosions, cannons and musketry becoming incess ant, but the thunder of the cannons and explosions could not be heard as the woods were in a continuous uproar from the yelling of the assailants. It was aful awful a and though it had been growing darker as the enemy had first approached the clouds underneath the horizon over the x city seemed red as blood, appearing redder as the battle g hd made its sudden increase in fury ag after the ten minutes duration. The fury of the enemys return firs co cont inued without a pause and soon one of the giant trees swirled abocveabove the ravine by the explosion of a shell fell with a crash into it narrowling missing poor violet and her sisters. The tree had fallen into the ravine followed by others, and in the contact with each other from such a fling every one of the branches were broken, the crash of the falling trees and explos ions being terrible. During the sudden increase in the number of exploding shells branches of trees had fallen in torrents into the ravine, while cloudso of wet snow blown from the ground was hurled into the ravine fairly drench ing the poor children who were praying as hard as they knew how! All the time they prayed the incessant firing outside of the ravine showed thatthe enemy had halted and was firing back at the christians in general fury.The little girls had never witness ed such a battle so close and they felt surely that h they would sooner be among the cruel glandelinians than be caught between to





332



withering fires again , the enemys yell making such a din that it wa like the demons roar, and the firing like the booming of all hedious noises beyond imagination. Indeed over the city the frightful aspects of the clouds looked like the skies of hell itself. There was now a sudden lull in the storm of war but only for ten minutes and then on came the enemy again in redoubled violence of their attacked, the center of their lines had passed, and reached the christian parapet the roaring of musket ry being horrible and at last two of the trees in the ravine were struck by cannon balls, and then a rolling volley of exploding shells hundreds in number followed the repulse roup repulse of the enemy the crashes making the earth tremble as if there was an earthquake. The renewed cloudburst of firing was something awful.

Even the cais ter began to sweep int o the ravine the flash of shells in exploding penetrating through the thick grove, and violet and her sisters sawt that the wet snow was washing Jennie's blood away clean as if they had washed it themselves. Violet and her sisters before the storm of battle had st struck having dreaded that the trees would fall, and that jennie would be killed had lain on top of her, and in this condition they were sure that in case any trees would fall into the ravine though could not hit poor jennie, and they prayed more g fervently. At the sudden second lull in the typhoon of battle a tree had fallen over them but on account of the branches stick ing into the ground, the trunk did not strike them. In a many a typhoon the little girls had been caught in during their earlier days but to this this was worse than any tychppn they had ever seen. The shock of the scare had stunned them and for a moment they were almost dazed.

The fury of the battle was something terrible and before the storm of firing let o up during the second lull another tree being torn up by a shell explosion fell on top of them breaking the branches at a snap, and laying across the children in a crushing pressure for a time rendering them almost unscious. By the time they recovered, the onrush of the glandelinian waves had passed but the firing still raged furiously far off, the enemy screaming and howling their battle cries. Joice was able to get out from under the tree which she did. She worked at the two trees untill her two sisters got free, then they al got o the trees out of the way and saving the rest thanking god once more for saving them thus far, and in such a wonderful way.Jennie was by this time recovering, and she sat up.

"Where am I?"She asked staring around in the darkness, and horrified at the din of the raging battlestorm, the thunder of shells and their flashes, and of the yelling which mingled t ogether.

"Oh where are my sisters?"

"I We are right here jennie Dear."Said violet rejoicing at her recovery."I li love you al all the more for saving my life.We did our best to save you in return. We are outside mong these fallen trees caught gain between two fires as a battle is raging, but we are in a ravine this time."

Jennie looked bewildered.

"Does your throat and oke cheek hury y hurt you?"Asked joice as a deafening crash filled their ears.

"Quite bad, but I do not mind the pain as long as I have succeeded in saving Violet.How long have we been here?"

"Quite twenty minutes maybe."Answered joice."And though the attack of the enemy had ceased the thunder of cannons and exploding shells seems to be getting worse all the time.I hope it will soon cease for we must get to general Kindernines headquarters ahd b have your neck and head dressed more properly than now."

"My head or neck must have bled a lot."Exclaimed jennie her eyes opened in horror as she saw the bl blood soaked bandaged around her neck in the bright gleam of a shell flash."Did I get run over?"

"No"Answered violet."Your head and cheek got hurt and cut when the cowcatcher hit you."Your neck was cut by a bullet.I hope you can walk, and will not turn out to be a cripple....."

"We can do no walking now that's one thing."Said catherine."The way the battle is raging.The enemy is strong enough in force to resume the attack at any time, and the battle may get worse again."

The thunder of exploding shells, and the lightning flashes from them was indeed indeed dreadful. The darkness had remaind the same and the enemy was moving forward again with the intention of resuming the assault of which they had been repulsed, and their own shells from their batteries was p pouring among the christian positions like a cloudburst from hell mingled with shrapnel ad immense chain shot. White clouds from hundreds of burst ing shells were floating in the smoke blackened sky making a g ghostly sight among the thick ink shroud.The broken down trees roar roared frightfully as thw a rising gale of wind lashed them, and though the new attack of the enemy was not yet started the firing of the christian batteries still retained its force.How the children did long for it to cease.

The only warning violet and her sisters had recieved of the start of the conflict was of the sudden appearance of the enemys columns far to their rear, and by the sudden flash of lightning from the burst of bursting shell, and the thunderroll like explosion that followed.As the enemy was beginning the attack now the storm of firing was beginning to increase again in awful fury, and three more of the giant trees fell making a n another narrow escape for the poor children. A branch a very large one struck poor violet bearing her to the ground.The same branch caught Angeline in a stan strangle grip by the back of the throat pressing her down violently holding her fast des pite her struggles, and she would have did died from the horrible strangulat ion had not Joice and Daisy come to her rescue. Catherine rescued violet as Angeline kept on coughing and gasping for air. She soon recovered from the chocking and kept on breathing heavily while now a shell struck another tree near by its flash partially setting it on fire and if the snow had not been falling at the time al of those trees would have started up a regular bonfire and place Violet and her sisters in the jaws of death. The children felt the shock from that shell explosion tremendously as the projectile struck the tree but they were not killed. They wondered what their uncle and the other christian generals were now thin king why they did not return from their mission when in fact they had not the chance to go and see Bunte.Violet and her sisters knew that they would not have been caught within the zone of battle if that accident with the train had not happened, and then the delau delay in the cars was faulty too. But then they could not have carried Jennie all that distance without overtiring themselves. Anothet big tree was torn asunder by the blast of a shell explosion one part narrowly missing Joices head and she was fairly buried under the branches. After some ha hard work Violá and her other sisters managed to get her out but she was badly bruised by the ha heavy branches and scratched very severely.

"We e are in a dangerous place as long as the battle continues to go on."Said Joice.

"But if we got outside in the open the canister and muskstry minniesfrom both sides will completely swep us away."Said violet."The neck of a bottle could not exist ahore this ravine just now.The firing may lession less lessen in force after a while and then probably it will be safe for us to go outside."

"But not now."Said Angeline.

The fury of the firing was still increasing, and the rattling crash above near the christian summit showed that the attackers ha closed with the christ ian line again.They now listened appalled to the yell of the glandelinians as it grew more furiously, the glandelinians in their as assault tearing at the christian lines like a million wild beast.For many moments they still remained there harkening to the screeching gusts of yells, then they were startled by an immense peal of thunder which seemed to tear the earth, foll owed by a flash.Then there was the sound of falling substance and they realized it was the dangerous shrapnell.If any exploded above the ravine they would be goners.

"This battle must be making a scene like the end of the world."Said Daisy."And we are caught between the battle lines and cannot get to general Kindermines headquarters.I believe that I have never heard such a noise.And I believe that it is kindermines position that the enemy are attacking."

Everywhere far to their right the tempest of glandelinian yells rose fright fully like the very outburst of screams during a cyclone and now again came the appalling resonance of shell explosions thunder of cannons in increased volume, and a sound of firing elsewhere that was indescriable.

"Look's like we must go to heaven now."Said violet as a tree she was lying close to was wrenched from the ground by the force of a cannon ball that struck it, and swiftly hurled down with a swu swish and bang. A gust of snow simultaneously dashed upon them by the bucket full as a shell explod ed right on the edge of the ravine and in the play of the sudden dazzling blue flash they saw wet leaves, l large twigs and fence rails whirled high above the lowest trees like flights of sparrows.Then they heard a clatter of rolling logs as another group of trees not far away gave way before the hurricane of shells. Simultaneously a new sound came up mingled with the terrible gusts of yelling rending the distant forest with din and con fusion, and every moment a crashing and splintering of many masses of trees as they went down gave warning that the christian cannon w fire was being extended, for the seemingly irrestible attack of the enemy was increasing so furiously that the christians were compelled to bring up more cannon to be massed upon them and so all trees sheltering the children from flying bullets and canister were breaking off like pipestems every time a shel/ of a solid shot hit them.



From over the valley or a across the glandelinian columns were now sweeping forward in greater force, as reinforcements was approaching to the id aid of the attackers and had kept the battle a-going with unceasing fury. With every fresh impulse of the terrific gale of assaults which had already raged two hours a stupendous uproar of destruction raged. The crashing of shells in their reverbrations boomed as though the whole earth were hollow as a drum by wild fighting hands. Then as abruptly many other trees sheltering Violet and her sisters were flung down by more explosions with a deafening crash, the glare of shell explosions was becoming more blinding and the roar ing of the battle was fearful getting more furious every minute. Such an increase of the battle was now appalling, and the din of firing was so general that the children could not hear each other speak, and by the other sounds they heard violet and her sisters felt sure a portion of the christian line had yilded not being able to stand the terrific strain.The little girls crouchin crouched on the ground in the ravine ; together listening to the varied sounds of the battle, the bewildering sounds of many bugles, the canisters deafening trumpeting, the roar if cannon and musketry in to two distinct sounds, the booming and bag banging of shells, and the yells of the combatants, and other sounds indicating the falling of f bodies.

## CAUGHT IN TORRENTS OF HUMAN BEINGS.

In the worse of this charge a part of the christian line had been reached by waves of men in gray which rushed forward many hundreds, of feet, stopped to fire and continued on again.The waves of grayscats were surging all the way up to the christian lines past the ravines concealing the little girls with their soldier guardian and moving forward line long serpentine billows of gray flame through the smoke and seemingly to be churned to clouds of foam as the smoke of shells hide portions from view, and finally they came and hurled themselves against the christian barrier under kindermine and his generals. Fiercer and fiercer raged the storm, and the heavy sea of men seemed to pour their full strength just t as the fury of the struggle again seemed to ra reach its highest fury. The fiercest lunge of that awful human storm was wave fairly hurled back large portions of the christian line there was a mighty confusion of bayonets against bayonets, firing at point blank and a earsplitting yell of both sides, and at last while the enemy were striving with might and main to push on the christian generals were awakened to a realisation of a world of horrible chaoes, to terrifying blows from savage glandelinian ho hordes, that their own lines were like immense trees which had stood before many other storms only to be torn away now and which had as to say crouched to the beatings of many seas, and the lash of the storm itself breaking away the worlds population.

By dintof courage nand vigorous quickness new divisions were hurled upon the portions which had been forced, and fr for a time in this location the fury of the glandelinian assault made the issue of the struggle for a time very uncertain.The glandelinian wave however payed dearly for the success it had gained being like a tidal wave running up a large beach which being one hundred feet high at the strat/ loses its height from fourty to twenty while rushing over that steep land.Many glandelinian columns gasping for breath in the outporing of new christian forces upon them, hurled back against this nd and that of their columns by the force of the counter charge were carried back far beyond the point they had gaind gained and they were even pressed all the way to their starting point, the cold flying snow whipping up their aching fle fle flesh and the multitudinous wild screaming yells of the victorous christians, and the goblin laugh of the sullen enemy as they retired teard their next oncoming wave of men and the fa fantastic i illumination of the shell blasts, and the glow of the fire in the distant city was indescriable.

Battered and bleeding, hit by flying branches, and shell fragments the many thousands of survivors recoiled panic stricken and only by the effort of the oncoming second line were they rallied and the advancing christians checked in their headlong rush.Working by intermitted flashes of shell explosions or by their searchlights the survivors of the stragglers managed to get away from the wave of oncoming christians. This was the peculiar noise that the little girls hiding in the ravine had heard.

As the repulse of the enemy had occured the cannonading still cont inued the shells in exploding man making a horrible racket with the fallen trees, and yet again and again all that afternoon the battle raged at its g highest fury the surging waves in gray sweeping in quick and endless succession against against the christian lines only to meet a dreadful searching fire, that mowed men and branches down-like a cloudburst of rain. Never before had the little girls heard the glandelinians scream their battle cries like they did and the crackling and snapping of falling trees had now become incessant and the beautiful fancy wooden fences a around the yards near the ravine had been torn away by shell fireand scores of thousands of big trees and telephone poles along the right of way of the Angeline Railrod railroad had be been blown down by the christian shell fire.Despite all the firing the christ christians kept up it seemed a wonder that they were able to withstand the seried onrushes of the enemy. Hundreds of sheds big and small and all the tall and small wooden houses had also been used as defenses by the advanced forces of christian soldiers but they had been b, blown to pieces by the shell fire of the glandelinian batteries.

Tward the lat part of the afternoon to the relief of violet and her sisters the storm of humanity began to abate somewhat. Violet and her sisters dreaded that they would be seen by the waves of glandelinians if they w emerged from their hiding place, and also dreaded that they would be swept away f by the christian fire should the enemy resume the fierce attack again for the enemys' columns was still strong enough to continue the battle without intermission. So dreading the consequenues they remained in the ravine for a longer time la i laying on the ground and under the wide trees to sheild themselves from flying shrapnell fragments which may fall in case a shell burst over the ravine the battle seeming to have raged all around the ravine which though so very furious before did not seem to be so bad as before and to the little girls it seemed evidently to be a pause or a longer lull. When the firing had finally abated considerably, though still heard heavily elsewhere, the little girls climbed from under their sheltering trees and were soon off, making what headway they could, the sol dier going with them and leading the way, the wholeparty saying a prayer for further deliverance.

The ground to their horror wad for as far as they could see st rewn with bodies under fallen branches and trees here and there, and as the shel ing still continued all the sky resounded like millions of titan wargongs. The worse thunderstorm could never have made so much noise as the bursting of shells. The smoke of powder like a currant of fluid blackness cut the breath from their nostrils, and almost suffocated them. The fury of the snow falling more thickly was driven into their faces by the gale then blowing, and lifted and wavered up and down all around them in sheeted squ squalls. For a long time they feared that each step would be their last for the wild insane hammering of the exploding shell thunders increased eveing even if the attack had abated, while even far to their right and even left the swell ing uproar of cannons and even musketry and yelling seemed to increase in redoubled fury. But they nevertheless won each foot of ground by a most desperá desperate effort, though they slipped on muddy boards, fell sprawling over logs and prostrate bodies of dead or wounded graycoats, the wounded surising them, stumbling over muskets, and broken foliage, iron o pipes, and upse upsconding roads straddling high where the path had been only an hour before.The damage caused by the christian fire had been worse than that wrought by a spirial typhoon passing through a forest. Through it all they toiled painfully dreading that the battle might get worse again every moment as the enemys cannon fire itself did not let up.It was also a wonder that none of the glandelinian wounded did not attempt to shoot the fugitives.

Violet and her sisters as they toiled onward wondered if wondered if they would ever live to see their father mother, and the others again, or would they really be killed by falling shrapnäl fraglents, and would their lovely remains be found among the clouds of wreckage, and ow carried to their point of goal soaked with water and blood. They knew that before the battle broke in its first fury that they had managed to reach the ravine, and only was left without its protection, when the great wave of firing swept the trees away. Oh how they *now* prayed to God to protect them on their way to general Kindernines headquarters.

''We are still in great danger.''Said violet.''For as I see behind us the a enemy seem to be gathering for another onset, and the christian s not see ing us and opening fire upon the enemy may sweep us away to eternity yet.''

''But maybe if we crwl the rest of the way in ca ease the firing continues we may be safe.''Said Joice trusting in the protection of their own se serunity.''But it seems to be abating steadily.''



They decicded to risk it anyway desi despite the verse;

Those who love the sword,
Shall perish by the sword.

The wind of the snowstorm itself blew furiously at them waving their hair wildly, tearing off their very ribbons, and even threatening to tear the very clothes from their bodies but they still continued on.Jennie could walk all right despite her injuries though the wind pulling at her hair caused her intense suffering, and to make matters worse Violet and Catherine were beginning to seve suffer from a severe toothache of the greatest in tensi intensity. They were carried off their feet many times by the con cussion of the cannonading going on and already their dresses despite their being wet and half frozen by the wind were whitened by snow.The falling tree limbs had torn large holes in their stockings, the swishing braches had ripped their dresses badly, and it was hard to hold their half ruined hats which was soon wr enched from them. It was fairly tormenting as they staggered along in the face of the gale, and now they wished they had stayed by those trees in the ravine for they saw on looking back that the enemy enemy was advancing again, and they were only three quarters the distance to the christian lines and still in front of the christian firing line. The flying snow dashed int o their faces, they were fairly pelted by large flan flakes but fortunately it was not snowing hard enough to obscure any thing at a great distance as yet, but the shell flashes almost blinded them, and they prayed some more, and resolved to reach Kindernines headquarters or perish like dogs in the pit. The wind nearly suffocated them for they could hardly breathe, and it was even hard to find their way as the thick maze of bodies bewildered them, and how they did say their prayers, when they feared that they would never reach their destination before the battle resumed again. But the more they suffered the more they prayed. But as they covered some distance and felt as if they could go no further and were feeling faint and weak to their relief they came to some sort of extensive bluff which sheltered them from the wind somewhat, and soon they saw they were half way to thd their goal and that the enemy had not advanced any further probably thinking it prudent not to attack the christia line again in thd blinding snowstorm now breaking forth. It however was still dark from the smoke of conflagrations but not so bad as before, but still the shells flashes flashed and their thunders roared in an appalling manner, and there were no signs of the inky black skies over the burning city break ing up despits the gale blowing, and besides though it was getting colder agad again it began to snow more furiously, the cold wind making them shiver.

## ATTACKED BY GLANDELINIAN MAD BLOODHOUNDS.

Violet and he her sisters fa feared that they would take cold for the wind was becoming freezing cold.But they soon reached general Kindernines headquar ters and after taking a hot bath and putting on dry clothing, violet redresse redressed Ja Jennie's sore cheek and neck and also her ha head, and then all went in search of general Kindernine and the rest. They found them direct ing the manning of the batteries the infantry ha having fallen back again since the enemy refrained from attacking any more and offering thanks to G od for sa saving their lives, the little girls walked gracefully up to where the great general was standing and reported to the message to be forwarded to Bunte asking Kindernine if it could not be sent by either telegraph or wireless.He was surprised to see violet and her sisters for he had not expected any visit from them, an but w was dismayed to see Jennies head in bandages. Violet told how Jennie got hurt so badly, aboutbthe condue tor refusing them the car, of the cars being used by the enemy right under his very nose, about the kind conductors, and colonel and also of the kind ness of the passengers. Then they told of their narrow escape from other trains, or their being caught between the firing lins lines, and where they took shelter.They also related the thrilling experiences they had during the battlestorm in the ravine. All the generals who heard it were amazed by their story having thought the little girls had been saftly within Hansons lines as there had been no battle raging there at all, though his own batteries had thundered that morning a good deal.

When they recovered from their amusement all thanked god that the little girls cams through it alive.

"It was more than a thrilling experience."Said general Kindernine."AAnd only by the mercy of god you came through it alive. General Hansons lines except his artillery was considerably quiet as he did not recieve any trouble, but my lines recieved actually fifteen great assaults in quick succession, and despite it all you little girls were no doubt surprised to see everything around here in good shape."

"Yes we were indeed."Said Jennie."Not a tree down here, and I know if the enemys batteries would have found the range here as which thy they fortunately did not your headquarters would have been a pile of ruins."

At the strange occurance all went to view the scene where the little girls had said the christian fire had committed such inconceivable havoc, and as it was lighter now though snowing more heavily they found themselves walking among the fallen trees trying to count them. Most of the soldiers were at some distance behind the little girls when soon they heard a series of childish screams, and gazing up saw a at a short distance violet and her sisters, Joice of whom had protectingly thrown her arms around her younger sisters, and stood the picture of indescribable terror while they uttered screams. Looking around in amazement to discover the cause of their fright the soldiers saw a swarm of Glandelinians approaching at a run and far ahead of the enemy soldiers was a large Glandelinian blood-hound that the Glandelinians use to run down prisoners with, running tward the little girls at a trot, howling and whinning in an unearthly manner. It's bloodshot eyes were bulging and its tongue was hanging out as if it were chocking, and there was a white sticky ropy substance hanging from its lower and upper jaws. Before the battle the soldiers had seen this dog before, noticed that it contun continually acted strange, and that its master had ordered it to be chan chained up, but it was avident that it had broken its powerful fastenings, for it was dragging a piece of chain some seva seven feet long behind it. It flashed across their minds at once that this once favorite animal was suffering from rabies, and that the wicked Glande linian persuers had drove it forward purposely tward the terrified little girls and without an instant hesitation most of the soldiers fired upon the Glandelinian, and mother not being able to fire upon the dog without hitting the little girls also dashed off at full speed and threw himself in front of the terrified children, who he knew could not tackle that dog, no matter how brave they were, before the dog reached them. Snatching off his overcoat for he had to t no time to draw his pistol to fire and then fall ing upon his left knee he cautiously awa awaited the animals attack. W Without deviating from its course the hound sprang at him with a short snarling howl. The soldier immediately threw his thick overcoat over its head, and then grasped it around the neck. In vain the furious hound tried to free itself as its impetious spring knocked the brave man over sprawling, and they rolled together on the ground the animal struggling furiously, but the soldier desperately retained his grasp around its neck. In vain the hound tried to free itself from its blinding encumbrance, or to bite his assailant through it, and struggle to shake off his hold with its legs or claws. The soldier desperately maintained his grasp tightly around its neck with his head pressed closely against one of its ears, while many times they rolled over and over. At last the soldier made a desperate effort that was amazing, and when he was indeed uppermost, and by his constant prayers, managed to kat his strong knees upon the mad animals belly,and then desperately desperately digging the toes of his shoes in the soft ground, pressed with all his weight upon it. There was the sound of breaking of bones, and soon the struggles of the huge dog ceased and his head fell over, and the soldier utterly exhausted rose to his feet by theside of the dead dog, just as the other soldiers who had cleared the woods of the Glandelinians with their bayonets ready for buisness ran up to the spot, while an officer sabre in hand arived from a strip of the ruined woods.

Suddenly ten yards ahead a tall slim soldier a armed with a sabre stepped out from behind a tree and directly in the way of another mad bloodhound.He gave an exclamanation of alarm and surprise as he saw the huge mad-dog and raised his sabre to defend himself. Without a moment's hesitation the mad animal sprang upon him and hurled him to the ground fixing its horrible teeth in his throat.There was a few minutes struggle then the huge dog left its lifeless victim and growling fiercely endeavored to spring tward another of the soldiers. The soldier who had killed the other mad-dog jumped aside so sharply that he fell sprawling, the shock being a severe one, and before he could rise to his feet the mad hound was almost upon hisof friend. He tried as he rose to draw his revolver, but before he could do so mother of the soldiers who saw the



situation and the soldier fall threw himself before them and del dealt the mad-dog a savage blow on the head with his sabre. Furious with pain and rage the hound sprang upon him and seized him by the shoulder bearing him to the ground. The soldier broke his d sabre as he strove to strike a second blow ad and was forced to drop it but drawing his dagger he struck at the dog furiously with his left arm while at the same time still another of the soldiers pierced it through the body with his bayonet butso strong and tenacious of life was the mad animal that the blows and bayonet thrusts had to be reperspeated a number of times before it loosened its hold on the man's shoulder and fell dead .

"Are you huryGeorge."'Was the soldiers first exclamanation.

"No indeed."Answered the soldier."The dog dog fortunately could not bite through my thick overcoat.It's lucky I had it on."

Violet and he sisters too paralized with fear had stood close by while the horrible struggles had been going on. Walter Jennigs was standing in front of violet and her sisters ready to be the next victim of the mad-dogs had they overpowered the other two soldiers. Less accustomed to swift running than his comrades, and for a moment rooted to the ground with horror at the childrens terrible danger, he had not arived at the spot untill the desperate struggle with thesoldier and the first hound was nearly over, and had then seen no way of rendering assistance, but that the mad-dog was to be the victor, he had placed himself before the helpless terrifid terrified children to bear the brunt of the next attack. Seeing at a glance that the Vivian Girls were untouched general Kindernine who had run up at the time followed by some of his officers came up to the brave soldier who had killed the two dogs and threw his arms around him exclaiming;

"My dear brave soldier you have indeed n saved my trusted friends from a horrible death by your devotion and courage. How can I ever thank you.I from my headquarters saw it all, the speed of which you sprang to their assistance, the quickness of thought with which you stripped off your coat and threw it over its head. After that I could see nothing except your rolling over and over in a confused mass.I hope you are not hurt."'

"Not a bit your excellency."Answered the soldier blushing.

"So you have killled it and the other one so save the little girls!" Said Kindernine."Wonderful indeed.You will certainly get a commission of high rank when their father or uncle hears of it."

"There is nothing in that my dear general.I have learned that any man could kill the biggest dog if he could only get it down on its back and knell on its belly. So when I once managed to get my knees on it I felt it was all right.But your excellancy this was not an accident or that the dogs ran loose of their own accord.The Glandelinians siced them on the little girls for I saw them do it."

There was an exclamanation from the other officers at this.

"Ah it is very well for you dear Bob to speech us as if it were nothing." Said general Kindernine."There are Angelinians only who would throw themselves in the way of a couple of mad bloodhounds the most powerful dogs of all esl especial/y of such a formidable brutes as those. You have behaved with courage also Walter Jennigs and I saw you ready to give up your life for your poor frightened girl friends, but it is too bad you had not the quickness of your powerful friend here, and would have been too late.I'll to make it better for you two lads and the others who vulunteered to help save the children, to report this to general Jack Evans of general Vivians command. He is the highest general of all the christian armies as appointed by the government now and will see that you all get a commission as major general."

"It is true U'Said Walter Jennigs in a tone of great humility."I would have been too la late for the mad dog would have torn me down in a moment and then fallen upon poor violet and he her sisters.When I saw that mad dog and the other one approaching and driva tward the little girls by the foe I felt utterly powerless for I had not my sabre with me nor ay overcoat, but Bob rushed up to the fight without a moments hesitation trusting in his strength and the help of god.Yes yes your costums have indeed made a man of Bob while I may say that I'm a little boy still. "

General Kindernine had put his hand approvingly upon violet whose sisters had sunk fainting to the ground when they saw that the danger was over. Jennie and Angeline had also thrown themselves down and was cry ing bitterly and loudly, while joice and violet stood pale and quiet beside them. Bob directed one of the men to run up to the house and bring some water, then lifted poor Jennie up and tried to sooth her while he stretched out his other hand to poor Jaclis and Catherine, and the other little girls went to him sobbing.

839.

"You are shaken my dear children." He said tenderly. "But you have borne the trial well. I did not hear you cry out though some of your sisters screamed loudly enough."

"I was frightened enough sir." Said joice simply. "But of course I was not going to cry out seeing it u useless, but it was very terrible, and oh how nobly and brave you and your companions we were."

Violet hid her face against his coat sobbing violently and he could feel that she was trembling from head to foot espe especially as she still saw the dead dog with the purple coat still over it's head! The scene of thankfulness and loving caresses that followed could never be described.

Indeed during t he , long months of cruel seibe seige and of cruel suffering among the crcruel Glandelinians who had defiantly committed countless dre de depredations, stolen a great number of horses within the christian line, and carried off and massacred a good many helpless children. It had been reported that a great army of Abbiesannians was advanving upon the Glandelinians from the south and there seemed a prospects of another invasion int o Glandelinia for the Glandäinian w submarines had sunk a good many Abbiesannian and Mormomian ships, and refusing to give an account for it, and had aroused the Abbiesannian nation to greater hatred, and that the great war was now surely growing in fury every month.

"I'm sure that the Abbiesannians are going t o make an invasion into Glandelinia." Said general Germaine Vivian. "And I could tell you fellow generals the real cause."

"What is causing it?" Asked general Walter Jennings as the Vivian Girls crowded around excited by the reports they heard also heard from outside and wishing to tell themsalso.

"The banishment to the island prisons of thousands of Mormomian and Abbiesannian children, and the sinking of many of the ships loaded with child refugees." Exclaimed general Germaine Vivian. "Mostly all the fierce Abbiesanians and Abyssinkilians ae friends of mine and one day when I escaped on account of a shipwreck, from t he Glandelinians, I had joined their militia for a while and I was the cause to make them invade Calverinia from the north and free many children there in spite of the fury of the Glandelinians in that location but this was before I and my followers became Abbiesannian pirates and robbed the Glandelinians of their po pro perty and child slaves. Procile is a bitter enemy of mine and when the Abbiesannians advanced into Calverinia five hundred and sixty seven thousand strong I was attacked by the Glandelinians and child slave masters and hired hands but I succeeded in obtaining as many child slaves as I wished and got away. Afterwards I was attacked by Procile and his gat gang. In that case I was able to rescue my sisters in that cavern from the Glandelinians and so strick were these Abbiesannians in their disguise as pirates that some of them had to pretend to be enemies of my sisters, but they were not, and could not have fought old Procile and his gang in that cave for their safty if they had been enemies of Violet and her sisters. When I recovered from my wounds recieved in the engagement with p oProcils gang I was sent to Beppo Calverinia where some Glandelinians managed to capture me but so many thousands of child rebels were my friends that one day the leader called Angelinia Aronburg with her aid Virginia S zimmermann advanced with a force of rebels stormed my prison and liberated j e and got away before the enemy could aid the defenders with militia."

In the meantime general Jack Evans had arived with his army to also join in the seige of Norma Catherine and immediately attacked the enemy in the vinisty of Norma Talmedge and in the frightful car a carnage that ensued the Goandelinians were driven back and a hundred thousand children were res cued with their mothers, and fathers, and also all property was redivered and the enemy driven clear away from the town. The Glandelinians w ere only however repulsed and an hour afterwards came on headlong t o the charge and axportion of Evans w army was swept from its position, but a force of Abbiesannians and Mormomians came to their aid and the Go andelinians who at this point were under the generalship of Germannia Vivian gave the christ ians the fiercest resistance ever seen and over ten thousand of the very Mormomians were mowed down within an hour by the Glandelinian cannon, but a big force of a pot portion of Evans Abbiesannians who were then advanc ing through a passabe swamp heard the row and came to the rescue defeating the Glandelinians t hough general Jimmie Vivian who led the counter charge was slightly wounded several times, but escaped from being dangerously wounded AS WE'L WELL



The battle raging in the midst of a frightful snowstorm had /a lasted for six hours, six hours of horrible suffering and death but the end had soon come and the Glandelinians were defeated with the loss of one hundred and fourt y thousand in killed and wounded all this loss being inflicted by the Abbiesannians and Mormomians alone. Thousands of child rebels took part in this fray. It was called the battle of the child slave rebellion. Kindernines great action was known as the battle of Estrabrook Saunders. Violet and her s sisters felt sure that all their sorrow and suffering seemed to be over now but never dreamed that the Glandelo-Angelinian war would never get time to lull now for there was coming soon a greater section of the field of war that would be something more serious. They were happy however when they heard that Jimmie was now a great g-shristian general and that he had done all in his powe power to defeat the Glandelinians. The ammount of money spent by Angelinia t o put down the child slave horror was up to the amount of $ 23,487,699 and this had done no good, and it it had not been for the protest of the Pope the Angelinians would have warred on the Glandelinian nation way before this. Over the celebration that occured ove the news of the great seige of Norma Catherine especially a fter the battle of Estrabrook in which flags were seen hanging from windows, and where many women and children with flowers encircling their heads and even with flowers in their hands and strewn in the streets of other cities and towns was observed, and over this celebration the Glandelinians were furious, and as a great Calverinian rebellion was o already threatening they appealed to the King of Glandelinia to send larger armies to surpress the rebellion before it was too late and to overcome the christian armies besieging the two cities also. Many masses were offered for thothe vict victory but sad to say many wives, mothers of children, never saw their husbands, or fathers again, or sons or brothers many of them having fallen in the battle of Estranrook. And it was so fortunate t hat Violet and her sisters still had their own parents. In the entire mot month during the seige of Norma the entire number of butchered children amounted up to over 500,000 including the captives and child rebel prisoners. If it had not been for the gi victory of general Jack Evans, or Kindernines also the enemy would have managed orpbably to have broken the christian line, and it would also have been probable that violet and her sisters would have been captured again, and their sufferings would have raged longer than before. Since the terror of the maddog recently related no further fighting with the enemy had been reported.

However on account of the Glandelinians they had another experience with one and which had been a pet dog of the general of the christians known as Nero Antonios. The dog had been very loving with Violet and her sisters, but secretly some Glandelinians had doped the dog with the rabis posion which had been extracted out of a dead dog which had been suffering also from rabiss, and the Glandelinians were bound to destroy the Vivian Girls no matter how vile their purpose. This dog had soon became surly and general Hanson Vivian hearing of it had suggested that the general c take some precautions for his own safty, and for the safty of the Vivian Girls. As the dog had not been in the way of infection no one could understand how it contracted rabiss.

"If your dog has not been bitten by any mad dog or especially the m mad hound you had better nevertheless chain him up in your box stall ot or some plac where you can watch him, and feed him without the necessity of coming in contact with him." Said general Hanson. "If all those dogs which seem to already swarm the christian lines without reason come from God only knows where are known to be mad-dogs, they we will ha have to be captured or destroyed before they cause any havoc. Every strange dog must be watched. Our period of observations are almost five weeks, and this catches most of the cases. One persent dod do not always devolp infect ion within twenty four hours, while those as I have heard were turned loose in the city of Calverine from the rabies pound by the Glandelinians upon the defensless inhibatants for cruel wicked sport, have already figured that one per cent did not show the disease of Hydrophobia for four months or long er after the pocion was injected by the Glandelinians. As to say" Added the Governer general "The homeless dogs are exposed to all this and furnish three fourts of the rabies cases. Therefore all men should watch and if poss ible rid our lines of these strange curs coming without reason."

General Walter Jennings who came from Abbiesannia where there were hardly any mad dogs was completely surprised when he heard that general Nero had chained up his dog on account of showing signs of rabies mysteriously and was also startled by the numerous recent reports of men women and children refugees within the christian lines being bitten by stray dogs which appeared to be mad.....

841. 341

Evn in the t owns of of Marcucian and Bondinia there seemed to be a general epidemic of hydrophobia or of alleged hydrophobia all on account of the Glandelinians themselves. To general Walter Jennings this was entirely deplorable, and nobody loved a good dog better than he did. It also nearly broke the Governer generals heart when he knew that this splinded great Dane of one of his generals was soon going to have this horrible disease and finding that it had not been in contact of any other dog, and as from investigations it was discovered that the posion had been injected as the Glandelinians had forgotten to bring the instruments with them al effort was made to discover the fools even by sending the Geminis within the enemys lines and so all porpose was made to capture the scoundrels. Jennih g g General Jennings himself said there ought to be a crusade against t all the homeless curs running about the christian lines so suddenly that may carry the infection, and that the pet dogs in all the houses and homes or on lease would never have rabies were it not for the many bruts turned loose by the glandelinians who bite them.There were always in galverinia a period in the course of the disease on account of the large number of mad-dogs thatnow ran through nearly every town and city of Galverinia and it was reported that the epic epidemic was spreading fast. Those in or exsept in rare cases do not go out of their way to persue or bite any one.But they snap, snap, snap, at bricks, men women and children, trees, anything that comes wih within ra reach.

''I'm indeed afraid I'll have to keep my dog chained up for weeks, but also I'm afraid surely that he'll break loose.''Said Nero:.

''You ought to have protested your dog and not allowed him to get in the way of the glandelinians.''Hanson answered.

''But how should I know when it has been done?''Said the general.

'That's the other thing.You do not know-always when your dogs may have been even scratched by the posion pin of the glandelinian who injected the dope. Therefore I would advise you to use a little restraint in your conduct tward your bitten''Said General Jennings.''Also be careful that the dog does not lick your hands or face with his tongue, and see that violet and her sisters do not put their hands in his mouth or go near him in case they go to feed the dog themselves as it is dangerous. Neither do not let them kiss him on the nose.When the chance that your dog is going to have rabies as small as there is that chance so look out for him. The forse sort of bite is the face. And the next worse is the hnads. These places particular the former are near the brain and ne nerve centers.Also the tooth might be wiped clean of the silvia wha when in passing through the clothing as its salvia is the posion that makes the deadly infection. But our faces and hands do not have v even this slight protection and the salvia itself if it touches a cut or abrasion may cause infection which leads its victims to the disease. Ernormous is the popular idea of the mad-dogs. They are pictured as canine demons dashing about with foaming froth as the mouth in persuit of those he may devour. A s a matter of fact the poor dog shows its loving disposition in no way so much when they are dying with hydrophobia.The reason why hundreds are not bitten by mad-dogs in places of a few, is due in part to the love of the poor dogs for those around them, and for their masters and mist resses and a poor dog may sicken and die, and never bite any of those around them.

Many of the poe people did not know that their dogs were mad, and many thought that he had something in his throat pshaps. They handled him and led him to a veterinarain. Only in fits when he would snap blindly and without any knowledge of what he was doing he would bite his masters hand. All strangers of course are in danger but yet even these were more safer than would be supposed. It was not a an uncommon experience for the very veterinarain to be called in to see a sick dog of some person, and to find fixed upon him the spreading eyes of a rabid and mad-dog. But those who knew how to handle him s seldon had any trouble or danger of being bitten. Besides the poor suffering dog only bites in the nature of self defense. The poor dog being in indescribable agony associates in a drunken crazed way with his pain, when anything approaches or touches him. I have discussed with a number of dog specialests the typical ''MAD DOG'' whidh people told him rushes through the streets causing unaccountable panics. But in the first place this that all agreed that most such dogs were not mad at all but probably surly and vicious.But at the same time most of them through fear, insanity, epl epilepsy, excitement, agony of some sickness, rage of whatever else causes it they are likely to do worse than biting as the termed ''Mad dogs''. The specialists all agreed that one safe thing to do was to get out of the way and not run like fools.





842. 342

Also some of these professionals men went so far as to say that mad-dogs will never turn our out of their path to biteany one and that to unex perienced persons the dog would not appear rabid at all.Others said there was an occasional exception when a mad-dog may be encountered who would persue and it would probably be the fault of the person at that as he did probably try to tease the dog. It was also agreed that in almost every case all one has to do is to cross the street, step inside a shop cdoor, jump on a fence or other handy perch and be perfectly safe. Flight will attract th the persuit of a normal ugly dog but with a mad-dog this does not always occur at least according to most authorities.I also learned from a chief specialist that the mad-dog or the epiletid dog is maybe like a drunken man. Of persueing any one he has no idea, but one who meanaces him looms through the seeming haze as an enemy, and he snaps. Any one who sees a mad-dg mad-dog of any size should get out of the way without any necessary or un necessary precipitation, and leave the police to his destruction. There are however many times when a man would find himself confronted with the nessessity of being a hero. Few men of our country of Angelinia relish the situation but every one accept it.Suppose one of the men here see a dog either crazy, in a rage, or mad from some other cause come dashing along the street. He b himself could surely step through a door way and be safe. But suppose he saw several little children frightened, and too frightened to get out of the way, what would he doLook on and leave them? This is a question I my self have asked of a number of veterinarians and others who are expeienced in handling all dogs. Many methods of capturing dogs or disabling them with the minimum of danger to the captor have been suggested. But one mans suggestion was not always approved by others. First if the hero had time to get a gun he could shoot the dog and save the children. Bird shot would do, and the head would be the softest mark though a bullet anywhere in the body however would bring him down. Next if he had any time to prepare it a pole with a slip-nkot on it the end such as the dogcatchers use is good. The rope is fastened to the end of the pole making the noose, and then comes along the handle through some fastener that lets it slip to the hand. The noose can be slipped or thrust over the dogs head and pulled tight so that he could not get away or reach the capt or, or hero. It is also suggested that a dog could be knocked out temporailry by a blow on the nose. A man would ofte often find a piece of plank or heavy stick where he can grab it. Some Angelinian aurthorit ies perfered that a blow straight down across the top of the nose between the eyes and the nostrils. Others always suggested thi that a man could slip off his coat and throw it between a child and the dog in a way a bull fighter uses his cloak. It is contended that a dog will bite whatever touches him first. But the practicallity of this is doubted by some.

Those in the favor of the coat, or the heavy cloth, if the dogs teeth pass through it will wipe clean most of the deadly mucus. With a small dog it would be possible to grab him up by the hind leg and throw him over a fence or even hold him in the air and away from your body. All dog-catchers maybe use this method, but it takes you to be an alert strong man.

According to the dog-catchers the best way to hold a dog saftly is to catch him in the side of the neck and get his body between your knees, but as you grab its neck do not take the collar for it will turn, and if you are successful kepp him untill some one comes to help you.Be careful for your hands are near the dreaded salvia and even a little fleck of it on a chapped knucle knuckle might mean infection.

The way the rabies starts on a dog is that after a month from being bitten he becomes melancholic. It is marked by several symptons which gives sufficient warning to those who understand them. There comes in the fi rst stage a general change in the disposit disposition that is action or conduct. He becomes very irritable, and barks or howls almost constantly night and day without any one being near to disturb him when everything is even very quiet all around, and the barking seems quite uncanny too and has a sort of roar to it. This he would only keep up for a week, then he becomes very q quiet.The master who goes to feed him by throwing the food to him finds the dog looking out miserably from some dark corner where he would not ordinarily be. He never expects him to froth at the mouth for he knows that all is nonsen nonsense, neither is he afraid of water then or later. But gradually some of the symptons will disappear and he will have normal inter- vals, followed by the return of the qu queer conduct, which of course would alarm his ma master very much.

He will be frickled minded or capricious, always doing this, and somet hing else, then excitement follows by fretfulness. Tward the end of this first stage which lasts three days he will begin to refuse food even sweet stuff and what he likes best, and he will be discovered at work knawing and lick- ing boards and such things, and later will tear up and eat rugs laid on the

843. 343

floor of the dog house and ' even his own bedding and other substances made in foreign countriss. A little later there will come in his hind legs a weakness, and uncer tainity at times, in the gait also, and in his voice which was a loud one will show a very peculiar change, and this is due to the beginning of paralysis in the throat. The second stage is marked by high fever for exercise that takes him running all over the place for hours and even trying to get out and run in the streets. All day without pause he runs about the place and finally becomes exhausted, but still showing no s ig sign the uniformed would regard as madness though there would be a peculiar spreading of the eyes.The last stage of the horrible disease gives paralysis first of one muscil muscle and then another. At this stage the dogs mouth will be open and his lower jaw will be paralized.His tongue will be darkened and covered with dirt, and this is a sure sign of his madness now. Thick ropy salvia deadly in its nature runs from his open jaws. T His eyes will be still more spreading and will be bloodshot and covered with a slight flim. The dog is also quiet then. The pupils of one eye will be larger than the other on which side the dog was bitten. He also becomes wholy paralyzed. T In these stages he is not able to hurt anybody unless any one comes near him. I know of one little girl who had been bitten by a dog whose stage of rabies had been at its height, and had a bad bite in the face at that.

In feeding the dog he had suddenly mad a snap at her and caught with a good hold her cheek biting her severely before she was rescued. But his salvia was deadly and with his hands covered with thick gloves the specialist trid trisd to drench it out of the wound with all kinds of powerful disinfactants but he was quite unsuccessful.
But twenty four hours decided the fate of the child and though it was a cruel thing the doctor had to slice the wound which of course made the child strug gle and scream. Tro T Through this means he had sliced the wound and all the salvia with it and that the child was pronounced safe from catching the deaded disease. But this had been almost a miracle this prevating preventing the disease, and though the child had a very sore cheek and was unable to get out of bed for weeks she was very thankful to the doctors. It took two months for the wound to heal and the poor sweet child was able to be around again, but a scar was left on her cheek, but which did not show very plainly. The dog which had bitten the child was soon captured and shot and was a regular bulldog but queerly bigger than ordinary ones and very hedious looking. Its salvia ran out of its mouth in streams. Quite a number of other children, and even women and two men had been bitten by the dog before it had been rounded up by policemen, but three of these poor victims died from hydrophobia despite the efforts of the doctors to save them.After that there had been policemen, soldiers, and dogcatchers sent out to seize every dog running the stroes streets and those supposing to be rabid, and when this is accomplished Calverini a will be free from the dreaded mad-dogs in spik spite of the glandelinians. ''''''

Later on general Hanson had surrounded a part of the glandelinian force which had been by a move of his own cut off from the main army besieged at Norma Catherine and to avoid further bloodshed the main leader Frank Manley saw that he must surrender. Violet and her sisters wwr were with their uncle when the glandelinian general Stanck surrendered to Hanson after being attacked for two days anf and fighting with the desperately christians with the aid of Frank Manley who had also ben surrounded, and the little girls witnessed the most magnificent sight in their lives.A good portion of this section of the christian line was drawn up in formation, with the child rebels in front with their little n banners wa waving, while the wicked glandelinian division was drawn up on the opposite side in the same manner, the glandelinian officer advancing with his sabre drawn. Goverber Governer general Hanson Vivian recieved it suolenly, while the child rebel leader remarked;
''Be careful that he does not do any tricks.''
The glandelinian leader then growled;
''Your exf excellency you are wibn winning the war on me and do seem to conquer us but please undert understand if you Angelinians meddle much more into our affairs you will wish you had not started this war with us.And you will have to spare us from humiliation no matter what the cost.Savy.''?
''I'll see the agreement of my officers about that first.''Shot back governer general Hanson vivian refusing to return the sabre but breaking it and throwing it in the stream.''By rights us Angäinians ought to refuse to give you any quarter as it is for your massacres of children. Calverinia is during this war suffering wanton destruction in property not only in property, houses, and small towns but among hundreds of thousands of children and the religious also, and so whatever my officers wish so shall



844.

it be.And you and your men shall remain as prisoners untill I see fit to release you....''
And he walked away the glandelinian general following under guard to Hansons headquarters to sign his surrender. He was led into governer vivians headquarters and when all of the officers arived that could release themselves from duy duty Stanck was brought before them to sign his surrender to the christians and also to the Child rebels who also came especially their leaders, and every christian general, and even the governer frowned when the glandelinian general entered.....'
''Remove your hat.''Was the order.
Then they allodemanded.:
''Where is general Frank Manley.Did he hide or run away and sent you to surrender?''
Another cried.''We refuse you accept your writrtn signature.We take it from the Manleys olny.Your's is wortless.Get out.Get out, for heavens sake get out.''
''He has escaped and is fleeing tward Norma.''Answered Stanck.
''We have been baffled, tricked.''Shouted all the generals in a rage while the child rebels looked at each other.
''The coward.''Muttered governer general Hanson with a curse.''Those damn glandelinian chieftians will massacre children, desolate coo countries ruthlessly, but flee when conquered. He must be caught or given up or Glandelinia will pay the price with your army wiped out, slaughtered general Stanck do you hear.We do not stand trickery or treachery.''
Stanck could not write his signature as all the generals, even the child slave generals and child rebel officers, and even general Jack Evans who was present violently refused his signature it being the hott est scene -over the conq conwuered over witnessed before, and Stanck though a high glandelinian general was literally kicked out the building by general Baldwin who cursed roudly at him. It was a day after the whole region was scoured by hundreds of thousands of Geminian officers and members before Frank Manley was captured near the outskirts of Norma called Bethsaidia and brought before governar general vivian in a mis miserable plight. He handed over his sword to Governs governeger general vivian who took it and threw it over in the corner.
''Y ou are not a prisoner of war you are a prisoner on the charge od desertion and treachery.''Said general Hanson fiercely with a villianous expression of face. Where is your brother general John Manley doing, and how strong are his armies?''Demanded the christian general.
''We have got to get him als if we have to assassinate him the dog.''Hissed Leonia Meldon Bicknell sneering at Frank Manley.''He must be captured or got out of the way so we can capture Norma.''
He at once dispatch a dispatched a soldier who had another wicked look ing Gcandelinian pris prince or general brought into the room.He soon return ed with still another glandelinian prisener.
''So the three of you glandelinian generals thought you could escape eh!''Said governer General vivian with a sarcastic grin.''Well you found our your escape was a failure.''
Neither of the three prisoners answered but looked sullent and disconted, and scowled as if they would like to tear somebody to pieces.
''Where are your superiors now and what are they doing for your wicked cause John and Huebaun Manley.''Demanded Hanson.''You will tell me where they are the three of you prisoners or I'll see to it that there will be as ruthless a war as you wage against the helpless Calverinians.Do you hear you rascals?''
''A scampocalled Colonel Jacksonia Evas tried to shoot and morta,lly wound him.''Said Frank Manley hotly.''You have got me a prisoner you damn christian dog but I'll swear that I'll never surrender to you christian centepedes. I'll never turn my sword over to you.S Come and take it if you value it so highly. You won the battle on me and captured my divisions and you ought to be satisfi ed and not persecute us glandelinian generals.''
''Anybody that answers in the fashion as you have done.''Deserves to pay the price''Answered governer general Hanson hotly stung by general Frank Manleys sarcestic answer.''All the children that died at the hands of the glandelinians, the unjust suffering of my saintly neices, and the desolation of the hon homes of the city of Calverine or Norma Catherine, you whole three are responsible for as well as your superiors. And you general Frank Manley what in the hell did they do to you that your governments persecuted the vivian Girls as they have done, and lured my trat traitor ous nephew Germannia vivian to try and assassinate the little girls, and mine the city of Calverine two days ago to break my seige by the force of the ex losion and destruction it caused.''?

845. 345

"And all that is laid to you."Said general kindernine himself. "You fellows literally follow in the footsteps of the fouledemons."
"All that I did and the reason is my own affairs you dirty christian Skunks of heaven."Answered Frank Manley sullaly."I never give sat isfaction to mine enemies."
"So be it then that I am a skunk of heaven."Said governer general vivian with a grin. "But if you are not in a quick hurry to die Frank Manley you will turn your sword over to me ar once sir.Once we recognize each other. And once in younger days we had been good and staunch friends. But as you acknowledge that we shall retain our enemity so be it. But I'll give you three seconds to turn your sword over to me, or I'll shoot you down where you stand.One,two,three."
Manley obeyed.
"You are more wiser than I thought you were."Sais the great christian general."And besides the other prisoners with you all this while had showed better behavior than you did, and so I will be a good deal leinent with them. So your brother Husbaum Manley was almost shot by Colonel Jacksonda Evans? Humph. I don't believe a word of it or even what you do say. Johnston Frank Manley speak the truth as for a lie I'll shoot also."
"I'm sure it's the truth your excellency."Said the colonel."For during the battle of Eastrabrook I tried to shoot him in the chest or at least between the lungs w but did not succeed. At any rate I know I shot and slightly slightly wounded the general as he charged me when the shooting occured. I would have loathed to have shot such a great general otherwise not for his sake but that it might bring more trouble than we are having now with that wicked nation ."
"All right it is believed."Said governer general vivian putting away his revolver."But I have a question ato ask among my own generals. General Stancklin first surrendering the army which this Frank Manley cowardly deserted, requested me to allow the city of Hanglandeinian to go without being desolated as I intend to leave the besiegers in the command of vivianda and with my other generals take command of a great way and oppose the Manleys who have orginiated a new army and are moving along the Mc-Hollester Run to crush me and end the seige. If I can crush u him I will be able to prevent the seige from being broken.And as you all know how large a part of the Calverinian property was devastated and how many children were assassinated in Norma Catherine during the "Reign of Terror" I had made up my mind to have your decision on the matter. I had refused----but whatever your decision is on this matter--------it shall be.Give at once."
"The Glandelinian property of Hangiandelinian shall be given over to us and Glandelinia shall pay the price."They all shouted."Other wise Glandelinia also shall be desolated when we open the way for the invasion but we will spare the women and children and all Galverinians . No towns of villiages not held by Glandelinians shall be ruined, but the cities and forests held by the enemy shall have to be ground to earth."
"So shall it be."Answered governer general vivian."Hangelandeinian shall be seized by my troops which will soon advance for the Mc-Hollester Run, and the people of Calverinia to avoid danger from Glandelinia will I am sure aid me in my price.Glandelinia in Calverinia itself shall pay the full price of $500,000,000 within two weeks. Otherwise I'll seize all the Glandelinian property possible and the war will be carried on to the very last end. For the past massacres of children in and around Julo Callio, and also in Norma I'll have no mercy. If the fine and the other things are not atoned for there shall be thrilling times I'll tell you."
Governer general Hanson vivians intentions was to place Manley and the other prisoners in the Angelinian internment camps but the supretendant general Jack Evans the main head at that time proposed that they be sent to the island prisons for a length of time or untill the war was closed, and as general Evans had the main say, this was set about to be done. Violet and her sisters however protested against the desolation of the Glandelinian priperty in the city of Hanglandelinia as they admitted thebeauty of this wrongly seized Galverinian city was too good to be destroyed.Ha son would have relented but they could not turn the intentions of Evans or any of the other christian generals for the havoc was to begin as soon as possible by the government troops which were already moving up the Mc-Hollester Run and awaiting the arival of Hanson and his main commanders.This plan of Hansons was indeed wise and if he had not done so would have enabled the foe to sweep on and break the seige at one entirely.
The Glandelinian governments protors protested furiously against the destruction already beginning saying that as long as governer general Hanson won already for the child slaves their rebellion, he ought to be satisfied at that, and that further devastation of all Glandelinian property by his troops would incite the Glandelinian nurthorities to arouse the Loyal Galverinians to make an uprising against the christians .



846. 346

overner general Hanson vivian and his brother toget her declared that any uprising of the disloyal Galverinians would doom the offenders as r traitors of God, and that to rebel would mean certain death by burning at the stake, and that they Glandelinians who are respo res ponsible for the wantom destruction of Galverinian property during thechild slave rebellion, and a so during the war shall pay further if causing an uprising with the destruction of their generals who are prisoners within the christian possession, and the extra price would be that no Glandelinian army if captured would recieve any quarter. Hanson had withdrawn some of his ablest generals from the army besiging Norma Catherine, but he had done so wisely for he had to have generals to help him command the new army that was to oppose the advance of the Glandelinian army moving down along the Mc-Hollester Run.
The city of Hang a Hanglande? nian recently abandoned by the Galverinians & at the approach of the enemy was by some mysterious reason destroyed however by the Galverinians themselves themselves so that the city was then saved from fu further harm, though report s came that many who were caught by the Glandelinians were shot down in cold blood for causing the fires.
Also Bristle-Toe (Galverinia) was laid in ruins by the re treating Galverinian armies, and even Pepper-Neck-Lace,, Onion City, and Vanity Fair also builded by t he Glandelinians in Galverinia and so named by them were also burned by the christians haafter being sacked by the Galverinians who abandoning the Glandelinian provinces of Glandelinia were pe pers ued by the Mc-Hollestinians who in their desperate efforts to run down the armies of fugitives as reported set miles of beautiful Galverinian forests on fire, loothing the public bui buildings of the main cities and causing terror and consternation, and carried all before them massacring thousands of helpless chl children despite the recent threats of the Angelinian aurthorities. All kinds of government railroad yards with frieght and passenger coaches were raided by the Glandelinians in the city of Sandfords one of the most beautiful cities of Galverinia, but though quite a lot of loothing was done general Robert vivian advanc ing army to join Hansons fortunately camsto the rescue driving the raiders away after spirited fighting and placed some large armies in the vinicity and also set thousands of guards at in every street, a d at every bridge and Government buildings, and allowing no Glandelinian citizens even to cross in those locations.
No women and children were fortunatel harmed in this city as was expex expected by the Angelinian governments general vivian having sent aid too quick and neither were any of the churches loothe looted. The Glandelinians had progress ed in thwir their devastations as far as this city having made a regular orgy of devastation, and so many weeks forests and jungles were burning so furiously that the country despite the desperate efforts of the firefighters becamelike a vast inferno. By these great depredations ever 96,777,654 persons were rendered homeless and even refused food by the Glandelinian raiders and they were compelled to appeal to the Angelinian and Calverinian governments for food and shelter.Many did recieved food and shelter from the Glandelinians on the fact that they were Calverinians loyal to the Glandelinian cause. The rish were not the only ones raided by the Glandelinians, but the poorest were treated the worse and the very intestines torn out of their children, and those who had fled at the approach of the raiders were overtaken. All Moving Picture Shows were destroyed, all Movie actors no matter who they were ,were seized, their property and belongings taken from them or destroyed, and forwith made prisoners in on the charge of slandering the Glandelinian governments by acting for picture pictures about them.This was true in many cases but the Glandelinians had deserved it. This move of course angered the Angelinian governments to white heat, and they demanded that it seize or othr otherwise they would exert their utmost to put it down, and that i "In the name of heaven" it would be the last-and final warning.
As a defiant answer was sat sent in governer general Robert vivian forwith sent to the city where the Glandelinian government was an overwhelming Abyssinkilian army and besieged the city cannonading it f furiously and incessantly for over ten days, and then made one des perate attack that raged a battle for a whole day w and which drove the defenders with great loss into the barr acks of the city. The streets of the city was then shelled furiously and finally the Angelinians rushed in with their Abyssinkilian allies and slew about three hundred thousand Glandelinians without giving them quarter before the main force after desperate fighting drove the assailants back. On the tenth of September the ma main Glandelinian forces there were drawn up in general battle formation, and one of the most stubborn battles ever seen raged then for three more days amid a regular warfare of titans of the batteries of both s ides.

347

The christian artillery fire-itself was simply terrific and committed s uch incapable damage among the Glandelinian positions and even in the city, and among-the fortifications, and made the region a dreadful earthly hell that the Glandelinians finally withdrew from their sixteen hundred storming attacks suffering the loss of IO,899,765 in killed and wounded in the long battle to that of the christians only 6,789,000 in killed wound ed and-disabled. After the frightful battle so many white flags were seen tha that Governeer general Vivian inquired by wireless the intention of the Glandelinian government, and the meaning of so many white flags. Two days later a messenger came in response to the great christian general with many vagueing reports, but finally one cameinto his main ten tent with a large roll of white paper and read aloud to general Vivian who sat at the table;

''His Excellency the President of the Glandelinian Government in Calverinia, seeing the cocumns of the immense Abyss inkilia armies surr surrounding the city and attacking and being attacked, and bombarding the city and Glande linian positions night and day has nevertheless decided to refuse to allow the city to suffer any further punishment, but degreed that under no con dition whatever would the Glandelinian army besieged there be allowed to surrender unconditionally, that a conditional surrender only would be accepted, but that nevertheless that if the city is attacked again and that if the bombardment does not s cease within another hour the full Freedom of the Calverinians will be seized by the Glandelinian King, and the Freedom of the country taken away, and also that if Governer Robert Vivian does not at once withdraw his army from the city of Gertrude ga S parring it will be considered as an act of worse conditions of war and opposition will be given to the last.''

King Procile Glandlin.''

General Vivian wrote in answer to the government of the Glandelinians certain things that was most difficult to fullfil or carried out on the conditions placed. It was as follows;

''To the government of Glandelinia;
''There are ten conditions which will save the nation from further war on account of the Glandelinian uprising and threat that you established;
I The entire nation of Glandelinia will have to atone for the crimes and sins committed by the Glandelinian Child slave Boss es under the leaderp ship of their vanquished chisfitians;
2 To turn over to the Angelinian Government over I5,000,000 child slaves still in the possession of Glandelinia in Calverinia, and the I7,000,000 Stolen from Abbiennia and other nations and allow all the child slaves to go free.
3 To Pay Angelinia $ 500,000,000 within two weeks.
4 .To Atone for the persecutions and abuses of the poor Vivian Girls, especially from the abusive Glandelinian generals and rulers .
5 .To furnish men and materials to rebuild the ruined houses in the city of Calverine and Norma Catherine.
6.. To pay for the countless millions of insults committed on our Holy Churches, and priests.
7 .To atone for the insults of the Glandelinian Generals to Governer Hanson Vivian, and to give up the rascal general Raymond Richardson Federal, who is accused of murdering Annie Aronburg sister of Gertrude Angeline.
8 ..To come to my tent with your namesigned to this last of requests as I don't think you are good enough for me to come out and meet you.
9 .To reveal the real guilty murderer of the Aronburg Child Rebel leader.
IO .To give up the child slave trades and never renew it.

A ll these must be applied with if you wish a conditional surrender and if not I will not withdraw my army from this city of Gertrude sparring and will only continue the cruel devastation and ruin the city and exile the prisoner Manley in the i Island prisons for life. And only for three hours will I discontinue the bombardment, and must recievec an answer to this degree of your surrender before that time.

Governsg Governer general Vivian.



348

The Glandelinian government leaders got this note and wrote to Governeger general Vivian asking him to give untill July 30th I9I3 to decide. Governer General Vivian heldca council about this and then sent by telegram;

''Your deciding will have to be the date I set and no lohnger unds under any conditions whatever. If that day comes and you have not decided I8ll totally annihilate your army and property in this city and destroy any other army that dares t o come and defend it and lead the survivors into exile. To wait untill Julo 30th I'll never do as it is folly and I don't intend to, and the sok sooner you decide the better it will be for you, and Glandelinia.''

T

That evening was still and calm. Violet and her sisters were upon the summit of a high hill where they could see the whole government forces concentrated in front of the city.

''I wonder what the intentions of the wicked Glandelinians are!''Asked Violet of her sisters.....
''I wish they would give in and have it over with.''Said Joice.''But I8m afraid not.''
''Maybe they will.''Said general Evans who had an arm around her t ightly.
''It i If not and the Glandelinian forces start more trouble it will end very sadly for Glandelinia. We are ten to one of those Glandelinians and general Vivian will threaten a massacre if the Glandelinians will not decide before a week.Goverger and his aids also will not wait. And Governor general Vivian knows how to carry out threats when planned....''

''And they got poor Evangeline st'' Clare again.''Sobbed Jennie. ''We may never seethe poor little girl again.....''

In the meantime the heads of the Glandelinian governments were thinking very hard. They knew they could apply with a ll of general Vivian's demanded but one, but when and where, and how will they raise the five hundred million dollars, when sixty nine thrillion dollats was refused them by the main Governments and by the King in Glandelinia, and when it was also feared that all t he Angelinia Angelinian raiders would raid all the Glandelinian banks in the Calverinian cities held by Glandelinian aurthorities, and carry off millions of dollars, and when there was hardly a friendly nation that would or could loan the Glandelinian governments in Calverinia that much. The heads of the Glandelinian governments in Calverinia thr thought of borrowing money from the christian nations which she which Glandelinia was not warring but it had been found out before that they would de refuse to denote the sume and even if thgy did they could not give the right ammount, and that also the Glandelinian Governments in Calverinia would be unable to repay the loans they did recieve. The main governments in Glandelinia itself refused all payments to Angelinia, and even threatened to wage the war to the very doors of Angelinia if the Angelinian governments tried to force the prices and the fines.

Poor Violet and her sisters were impatient for the week to come to an end. Oh how they hoped that the Glandelinia governments in Calverinia would comply to their demands or their fathers demands and not suffer Glandelinia to be dragged further into this terrible war over the dhild slave question. Or suffer the government forces of the besieged city to be annihilated for the foolhardness of theit their government. Evans knew full well the yearning of their hearts. What joy would be there if the main heads of the Glandelinian governments agreed.But alas he feared the same. Where were the head men of the Glandelinian governments in Calverinia going to get the five hundred million dollars when they could not recieve it from haughty Glandelinia.I& they even gave the little money left just now it would not do. Probably Governer General Vivian was a little too hard after all.....

''Violet''He said I ''I believe your father is a little too hard in demanding that sum after all the havoc the Angelinians themselves did to Glandelinian property. Couldn't you little girls soften his heart and have him withdraw it and only leave the other nine!!!!!!!''

''No we could not do it.''Answered Violet saidly.''We tried already with pleads and entraties to persauds him but he would not relent and got angry with us.He is angry clean through about the past butcheries of children in Norma Catherine and elsewhere and that is the reason he demands the sum....''

''And he is not too hard Evans Dear.....''Said Voice vigorously.''The governments in Calverinia that are Glandelinian aurthorities do not have to pay it all at once but in advanse. To pay all the sum within two weeks. What I and my sisters are worrying about, will they decide or refuse.?''''

Evans made no reply to this but did some deep thinking.The main reason that governer general Vivian demanded the sum was not only because the war up to now cost his own beloved home in Angelinia eight million eight hundred thousand dollars to pay, feed and clothe the children rescued, and the causility of one hundred thousand homes, but that the ruthless federalism caused the total loss of I,000,000,000,000 dollars in the wide spread destruc tion of hundreds of large towns, thousands of villiages and scores of cit ies including one hundred to one thousand miles of forests and jungles and ruthless loss of thousands of passenger ships from their submarines in the past year of I9IO all Calverinian property.No wonder Calverinia was almost bankrp bankrupot. There was no way out for Glandelinia. Glandelinia must pay the price withig two weeks otherwise all her kinsmen would be driven by force out of- Landelinia and all Glandelinian property seized and ruined. And indeed governer general Vivian though justified in all his demands would have been still more justified and would have overthrown Glandelinia more easier if he had started to drive in at once at the besieged city instead of waiting for an answer in his demands and seized the great fortifications of Vivian Wickey before the foe got it but it was now too lA late and it seemed so them now to resume the war would indeed be to the utter dissillusion of Glandelinia.

General Vivian however was no fool and he felt sure that he would not recieve an answer to his demands at all and never intended to stop his main army from advancing to support Hanson his brother for he was bound to crush Glandelinia and make her atone for the past cruelties during the long ten years child slave rebellion.-In fact the Glandelinian governments in Calverinia realized that the governments of Angolinia were in real earnest however and finally before the first week was up the Glandelinian forces were withdrawn into the city and the headmen of the governments came to sign the papers and to his surprise governer general Vivian recieved this;

''Sorry can't apply with your demands.Send demands to main aurthorities to Glandelinia proper. They alone have the ammount to pay.
Government of Hanglandelinia.''

W ithin a week after it was reported that over seseven million two hundred and seventeen thousand children who were slaves had been seized by the Angelinians from the child slave places in the city which had been forced after another terrific struggle and these children happy over their sudden freedom were loaded on trains bound for Angelinia and Abbisannia unde under the guardianship of Angelinian soldiers and even now more Angelinian armies were marching o into Calverinia from the south. They were due northward. Violet and her sisters were with Evans during the long march for the Mc-Hollester Run and indeed showed their feelings that were caused by the decisions of the wicked Glandelinian governments in Calverlnia which they fa feared would soon cause more frightful bloodshed than ever, and also the whole world was apprehensive and it was reported that two nat ions were preparing to sent two men to mid try to ask Angelinia to make a mediation over the situation. Hns cheered however, yelled and shouted in rage, muskets were fired in salutes and there was a great scene of fury indeed. The rebellion of the child slaves was still cont inueing but danger of their losing was now over but little did general Vivian or his bort her realize how much it was goinbg to take to reduce wicked Glandelinia and force her upon her knees. Town after twon was passed by the new christian armies besieged Norma being left far behind, some armies were marching, others taking trains, and still others ships up the Mc-Hollester Run, and within another day all the christian armies were within twenty miles of the ridges known as ''The Calverinian hills'' governerg governer general Vivian halting his army near Abbisann for a grand review. Violet and her sisters decided to make a trip around the town of Abbie98 Abbie-Ann where the first battle along t he Mc-Hollester Run had raged, with Evans and did so with their fathers consent and with the consent of Evans also who had the main say.....





They saw the newfortifications recently erected by the Angelinians.In the meantime Violet and her sisters passed through the city of Abbie-Ann and were indeed an attraction to all who observed them. But the little girls hardly paid any attention to the flattering remarks about their celestial appearance from passerbys, and when some soldiers stopped to talk to them the little girls answered readily enough gaining staunch friends by the whole sale, especially when theu their true charoter was known. It was believed that it was they who was the cause of the speedy success of the rebellion and so the little girls were held in high esteem. Chn Children of all kinds and nationalities gazed in friendlieness at them.Little bashful boys summoned up courage to talk to them, and many a child got a dime or two from Violet and her sisters who told the children all about the seige of Norma and how Manley was coming with an army to raise the seige and how their fathers and uncles armies were going t o st op Manleys advance at the Mc-Hollester Run. A whole day and night was spent in Abbie-Ann by general Jack Evans and the little girls and then late in the morning the return for the christ ian lines began.....

''I believe I smell sulphurious fumes.''Said General Evans suspiciously. ''I wonder where it is coming from.There is a luminious cloud in that direc tion on top of that mountian.I think it is from a volcano.''

The little girls saw the mountian but realized it was many scores of miles away and from further information from many soldiers and people Evans and the little girls learned that it was a forest fire set by Manleys army who had made it to delay the advance of the mighty christian armies. They soon reached the christian lines and two days later on September I4th general Vivian seeing that it was all quit quiet along other parts of the great drama of war decided to move northward further with a small portion of the army and take possession of Calverine Hills and to leave his immense army under general Aronburg near Abbisann and the others under Flanders near Jennie-Wren-Town (Calvsinia) and to send forward the other under general Roswell Buster Johnston to make a great barrier so that Manley could not advanse any further, and gave them instructions to report to him by wireless or telegraph if any trouble should start. Thus the two great armies were gre getting ready for the great storm that was about to burst.

It was general Vivians intations to take his little daughters away for a while from the dismal scenes left by the outbreak along the Calverinian border and at Norma Catherine and Julo Callio, and to mass his armies upon the main hill of the Calverinian ridge called Abbisannia, and stay untill any further outbreaks came about. General Evans proposed to masx mass his own armies in the way of Shoemannias own armies and advise advised genoral Vivian to be caut ious of his seizure of the Calverinian Hills and then told the little girls of governer General Vivians intentions a and they were filled with rapture.....

''Oh won't that be just wonderful.?''Said Jennie.''We have always wished to see the beautiful Hill called Abbisannia and it is said its valley is a Fairy Land of forests and villiages.''

''Yes it's a beautiful country all right.''Said. Evans.''But pretty warm also in the summer and vol cold now. Though I'm sure you little girls are used to the weather so well known in Calverinia.''

''Yes we are.And winter seems quite early too as it usually only begins in September. Yes that valley is a hot place but easy to get used to.''

''And it is a land of wonders, free from dangerous swamps, bogs and quicksands and full of Blengiglomenean Serpents.''

''Well I'm game and where ever general Vivian goes Is my orders.''Said Evans.''This part of Calverinda my mother and father came to live in when I was only three years old. At that age my father inlisted in the Concentinian army and w when this Glandelinian storm threatened, and so I have had much experinc experience with both the Abbisannian, Calverinian and Angelinian climate.Winter has no terrors for me in fact I'd rather see it than summer.''

''We have had much experience also.''Said Catherine.''Summer hes here is sometimes very long and lasts eight months and from experience I do believe you know how hot a Calverinian summer is.It's a trifle warmer some winters and exceedingly cold in others.''

''Well I'm resigned''Said general Evans Evans.''If I stood the heatwaves elsewhere I can stand the heat and cold waves in Calverinia.But Calverinian summers are not always hot without a cool wave.''

''No''Said Hettie.''But all summes the hot waves are very long and frequw nt many lasting over three wea weeks while the cool days only last a day or two.....''

t They were soon on their way tward the Calverino Hills but when they reached the town of Pallaway there was no stop there the marching armies tramping along the Abbieannia-Bondinia and Calverinia railroad lines for the hill called Abbieannia the other section of the advancing army having tal taken for a short cut the Pandora and Evangeline St Clare running from Calverino.All the while during the forced marching scenes changed itself. All was se scenes of beauty apparent peace and the like all the while and I indeed could almost cry to think of the hell and damanation to occur at these beautiful places soon. They soon reached a town called Bondinia a short stop was made when the scenes of desolation was again exposed to their view. Sometimes the little girls riding with the wagon trains or on horseback watched the desolated fields, ruins of houses and the like and tears would fill the eyes of the little girls as it would bring to their memory the past scenes of horror and misery and they realized worse was yet to come. After reaching the boundary of the Calverinian Hills some armies stopped to change formation and as the Mc-Hollester and Pandora Lines ran alone side the Mc-Hollester Run the most of the army took that right of way some of the armies waiting at the stations to watch for trains loaded probably with Glandelinians but none came. As the advance was soon resumed and continued for a day scenes of desolation began to change bac, to the natural kind as before the snow covered ground b making the scene more beautiful and finally two hours later the scene resembled a thing of the past.

In the morning just before daybreak without the little girls knowing it their wagon train one wagon of which they had slep in pulled into the first station of the Mc-Hollester and Pandora Railroad in the Valley where the army made a two hours stop before resuming the mardh march as it had a long ways to go yet and the other armies were readily catching up. Then daybteak daybreak came and all were aware now of a real wints winter de edal edan. The air however was sweet scented with flowers coming from no one knew where.Some of the generals asked Evans how far they were from the Hill called Abbieannia, and he answered that they were within sight of the ridge already.

"I thought so on account of the climate."Said one of the generals."And the country all around is like a winter paradize.I never saw such scenery of woods before.I only hope we can get possession of those hills before the enemy does."

Evans wondered how far he would have to go yet and he on ,looking over the situation realized the point would be reached in the afternoon. However the armies had been marf hing so fast that their destination was reached at twelve o-clock sharp and soldiers soon occupied the summits of the ridges and work at placing artillery in position was bgun begun. Everything around however resembled the regions for all kinds of Winter sports only the weather that day was quite cold but not near zero. However the sky was becoming overcast tward that time, not much only enough to hide the sun at inv intervals.It was the brightest and most beautiful country general Evans had ever seen in his life and he felt sad to think that a tremendous battle would have to be found here. The buildings of towns and villiages far off were similar to those of Angelinia or Abbieannia the people however were the same and the language also. Though al in that twon as the Vivian Girls passed through had b never seen the little girls before, nevertheless by their beauty the people knew who they were, and were glad to see the great Angelinian generals and the vivian Girls. To Evans to be in this part of Calverinia was a delight for now an he and the little girls were far away from the scenes of the horrible seige of Norma Catherine, and he believed this would soon make the little girls foe forget what they had gone through in the past.He believed that they would enjoy to witness a common battle but not the scenes at Norma again. But to tell the truth gentle readers poor violet and her sisters were to see more horror and sorrow and though some of the ruins would probably be in the course of rebuilding, and the regions where forests had been burned would be probably turned into farms, all these would soon be a reminder of what had been, when the great war progresses onward with reredoubled fury.

General Evans by his friends General Vivian and Hanson had been appointed to be the guardian of the vivian girls.The town of sacremento was quite large being almost a city instead of a town and the little girls decided to remain here for some time untill they would had to leave when the enemy came within view. Then the o people of the towns would have to flee to the christian lines. So their abode was appiunyed by the great general for the time being. Evans and the little girls took their choise of rooms.Des ite the coldness of the day it was delightfully warm inside inside the manison or government building, and inside the flowerhouse belong ing to the place many kinds of flowers were blooming in all their glory.





Evans made wreaths of some of the pretty flowers and crowned the heads of Violet and her sisters with them. Then they went into the main parlor and remained there to watch proceedings.

"General Evans."Said violet suddenly"How do you like it out here?"

"It is just grand and you little girls make it more beautirful."Answered the general as the little girls clung closer to him."It is not even so cold outside as I feared it would be.But let it get as cold as it wants.I'm prepared to meet it."

"It will be colder soon than this."Said Daisy."And in summer you will be sweating when some day you will find it is one hundred and twenty in the shade."

"Goodness does it get as bad as that ?"Exclaimed Evans."Why I b never thought Calverinia got that warm in summer."

"Well not always."Said violet."But in winter sometimes we have sixty eight below Zero in the coldest seasons and so much snow that we hardly could go anywhere in the cities. And here in winter and summers storms are very frequent and terribly severe. Wait untill you see some of the real Calverinian blizzards or snowstorms."

"I have heard of those terrible snowstorms but never witnessd witnessed any yet that I can remember."Said Evans . "But let them come. If"It will be harder for theenemy than us.And I don't care as long as the enemy do not start trouble on the coldest days."

"I do not believe Manleys armies will come at this part of the christian line."Said joice."Not right away anyhow."W

"We seem too far."Said Daisy.

"Indeed you are mistaken for they will indeed."Said Evans."That is what brought us here to oppose their advan ce when they appear.We are in their way.This part will probably get the worse of the battle that may rage and their attacks may sweep upon the entire christian na line."

"Oh yes we remember it is true."Said joice again."I forgot about it.I was thinking about Norma."

"But we fear them not."Said Jennie."I even say let the Glandelinians com come."

"I thought you little girls were afraid of those Glandelinians who are worse in their depreа depredations than the worse tornadoes of wide extent."Said general Evans.

"We thought we were but experienced different."Said Hettie."But just the same we don't like them."

"I don't believe they will come for a while though."Said Angeline.

"No maybe they may not yet."Said Evans."But they will come as soon as possible.But us christian generals have been teached a lessi lesson by the last two disasters in the war and I doubt if we will be surprised by the enemy again.The christian line will have in another day a long line of lookout stat ions on all parts of these hills and positions and along the river banks.And as I have learned we are to set up other stations as well including signal stations whose watchers can easily fortell the approach of that big gray scoura scourge before their approach is seen by ys. Every christian generals have guns enough to hold all the occupants of the house."

'I've heard of some of those great guns and seen some of the m."Said violet ."But I have seen only a few minutes ago somet hing like a tunnel proceeding from a cinderal tube inside the house like a firescape and I am wondering if it has been made so that refugees can escape that by from the enemy in case of being too hard pressed or in case of being entombed by wreckage above them caused by exploding shells.In big buildings people reach the cellars by means of escape pipes just like those firescapes in front of big school buildings only their sliding provisions are more steeper."

T "They probably use those on the upper floors is case thebuilding is a tall one."Said Hettie."There is one of those cellars under this house I'm sure."

"Yes I believe there is."Said General Evans."Come let's investigate anyway."I have a handy flashlight and can find the way."

However they searched a long while before finding anything untill entering a large room they behind right in the middle a cubelar room where opening the iron door they saw what appeared to be a circular slide.

"It's one of those escapes."Said Evans."It leads no doubt from the top of the manision.Come we can slide down to the cellar."

They all hastened swiftly up one flight of steps aft er another reaching the fourth floor of the building which was four st ories high.They had trouble here as also in finding the escape and Evans said;

"If this house was filled with tenants and they had the same length of time finding it as we have there would be a good chance of the enemy coming upon them before they could find it."

Finally however they entered a roco room and right there it was a door of great width being on the side but it was shut and bolted. Evans opened it and peeked in.

"It would do for a convei convinent fire and typhoon escape also." He muttered. "You little girls had better wait here untill I try it out myself. I'll slide down alone and in case the door is locked in the side a all of us won't be caught in the trap without any one around to do any thing for us. If all is well I'll come back, but If I go no further than the first floor I'll call to you not to slide down untill I force the door open."

With this Evans let himself go and this was the fastest descent he ever made in his life going down fasters than the cars on the Royal Gorge Railr Railway at Riverwi ew Park. only that he turned five times landing on something soft and in utter darkness.

"Gosh" He exclaimed." I fairly flew down and no mistake at that. But everything is all right."

He called and recieving an answer shouted;

"Everything is clear but do not come down all of you at once or otherwise I'll be dressing some brusises on you. Come one at a time. The descent is as swift as lightning."

"I'll go first." Said violet and down she went the rest following one by one untill all were down, every one of the little girls having the most exciting downward ride in their lives.

"My but that is worse than dropping down into empty space." Laughed Violet. "At first I thought I was really falling and sno sn snd not slid ing at all."

"So did I" Said Evans. "You cannot imagine how I came down being heavier that three of you little girls toget her."

"I was down here before I counted three." Said Hettie.

"I counted ten.." "Sdd said Jennie.

"I counted seven." Said Catherine." And you would not believe it Evans but I was going down head first. I slipped as I went in."

"I counted twenty before- I got down." Said Voice.. "But I was a trifle scad scared at first. I thought I was falling.."

"I di did not cound as I was too excid excited excited." Said Daisy. "But I know I was down before I could think of the end of my supposed fall."

"I counted five." Said violet

"I too "Said Angeline." And my wreath of flowers came down after me besides one of my shoes which came off my shoestring being loose."

"Well it was some excitement." Said General Evans. "Shall we try it again for the fun of it?"

"Not unless we have to because of a typhoon or the enemy." Said Voice.

"For the present we have had enough. Le t's see what the cellar looks like and find the tunnle tunnel."

Evans produced his flashlight and saw that it was only a large room with the floor covered deep with straw for a floor. On one side there was a door and general Evans pulled it open. It was a tunnel.

"Let's see where it leads t o." Said Voice. "I hope it won't give us another Royal Gorge Slide."

"No it slants upwa upward slightly." Answered Evans. "But it appears to be of great length."

They followed it and walked for quite a distance upward before coming to the a exit and ermej ermerging from the opening they found themselves in the main Conversatory of the manision which was filled with thousands of biggest, most beautiful and sweetest Roses, and other kind of flowers, that any mortal ever saw or smelt and and the little girls after ermerging from the tunnel into the flower house spent whole minutes in gazing at them and inhaling their perfume. All of the ten thousand roses were in full bloom as well as the thousands of other flowers, with lovely bus buds and other bloss oms whose delicate blush was one of the fairest sights in the world, so gentle so modest and so full of sweet tranq- uillity did these roses seem t o be and so very dw delicious wa their fragrance that Violet cried;

"Oh Evans is not all these flowers just too beautiful for anything.? If the beautis of flowers are like these what must heaven be like?"

"Pooh, pooh." Said Evans. "You little girls beat those flowers all to pieces. None of them are as pretty in features and sould as you children are."

"That is all we hear about ourselves." Answered violet. "We aretoo beau tiful to our liking. I'm afraid some will w some one will take us some day and kidnap us for thir own....."



"That is if they can." Thought Evans to himself. "I'm too slick for that at las least...."

Hearing general Vivian calling them Violet and her sisters hastened into the house with general Evans and thus ends the interview with Evans and the little girls for a while, Evans wishing to see a little more of the Calverinian town and so took a stroll out alone meeting many people who spoke to him and soldiers who saluted him, a and finally he came to a street that was wider than usual. Here there was a lot of people and children assembled, all men wi women and children, and joining the crowd he saw that it was only some of those religious people that generally sings in the streets on Sunday and he left wondering who they were. It was late in the w evening when he returned to his headquarters and he related to general Hanson, his brother and theothers what he had seen.

"It happens very frequently." Said General Hanson. "And is nothing unusual. I've seen hundreds of those occurances during my childhood. They are of the Cathelic Religion and do this to get as many people as they can to go to church on sundays. As you know the whole of Calverinia outside of the Glandelinians are Catholics."

Early the next morning general Evans was the first one to be awake and he knocked at the door of the room where the little girls were in and recieving no answer opened the door and entered. He saw that they were still sound asleep and so did not bother them but went out in the main garden where beautiful flowers had grown during the warmer weather. The day promished to be bright as there were no clouds and also to be a zi sizzler in coldness. He then went to the Conversatory and paused before the surge of beautiful roses and looked them over carefully, and then picked a handfull, and returning into the house by the way of the s o snow covered garden entered the room where t he little girls lay, and put them into one of the flower vases. As they were still asleep, he did not wish to dis- turb them then, and went back into the conversatory seating himself as comfortably into one of the garden benches wi which he had carried in proceeded to read one of the maps of Calverinia which he had secured to look over the situation of the country and find where it was best to a engage the advance of general Hanley when he arived. It proved to be a very ine i nteresting map and so intertaining also that general Evans was so engrossed that when the sun was rising he was not aware that he was surrounded by seven beautiful little human flowers. Finally as he continued to study the map violet dropped one of the roses she had picked upon the map which he had laid on the table examining the position of the Calverine Hills. The falling rose made him start..

"Oh its the little Fairies." He exclaimed. "I thought you we were asleep yet."

"Papa woke us." Said Violet. "And somebody gave us a nice vase of beautiful roses, and it was you."

"These beautiful sights we have already observed makes us feel happer than usual." Said Jennie. "Our brothers whom we thought were left behind are with us in the camps and even some of our best friends whom we thought were lost were not killed after all, and here for a while we have a real home with a house garden of the most beautiful flowers." And I'm glad that we are far away from the horrible scenes at Norma Catherine..."

"Yes and when battle after battle I saw those poor mangled creatures among the fields thicker than grains of sand, having lost their arms, thousands their legs, or heads, and when I heard how many were killed, oh wasn't that dreadeful dreadful, and oh a great many other things, we have felt we would be glad to live in Abbisannia itself and go away from all the past misery. We yearn to go to Abbisannia and hope that some day we will get out wish. We have hard that a battle occured at Fi illmann Glorinn but that the enemy got worsted." And the little child ernestly laid her little hand in his.

Evans certainly looked at poor violet and her sisters with the greatest awe and he wiped his eyes many timew as he looked at them. He could plainly see that the recent disasters of the Norma Catherine seige and horror especially the recent sufferings of the, litto e girls, and the sights they had witnessed, had caused them overpowering sorrow, and now they deserved all the happiness they could get as los long as it will last and now while on the Calverine Hills they were beginning to forget the past, forget their sufferings, the false reports about the deaths of their brothers which had given them more sorrow than any other, all their misfortunes recently stated, and now they laughed and played again, and Evans as they surrounded him felt as if he was in the presence of child angels.

355

Now many things had spoken in their souls oao calmly and clearling that all miseries were not as yet a thing of the past, for they frequently heard about the frightful progress of the war, as of raids, wanton havoc still going on and the general mobliising of armies, and of fugitivies of other nations attempting to flee the war zone in vain. The rays of the rising sun formed the same kind of strange glory about them he had seen befo before, in their snowy white dresses, with their glossy golden hair, glowing cheeks, eyes unnaturally bright and abnormally beautiful. The appearance of the little girls impressed Evans suddenly and as painfully as many times before, their beauty always seeming so intense, yet so fragile that he could hardly bear to look at them. He drew them gently to him and suddenly folding two of the litt,e girls in his arms held them fast. Finally there was a call for breakfast, and during the breakfast they found all the generals very much elated. The Glandelinian governments were not complying with any of general Vivian's demands and had sent in a report that to send him the five hundred million dollars was like in sulting a fragile person, and that it was-under any conditions impossible to do so. They had even notified Governer General Vivian that if he made the fine smaller they would then refuse to pay and that all the prisoners captured by his armis armies already and also by the rebels should be instantly releas ed or otherwise another great massacre of ch children would be committed. Never would they pay such a fine.
All were surprised over the news and all wondered what Governervgeneral Vivian would do.
"I'm going to see that papa will not yeild to their deman ds or uncle either."Said Violet indignantly."It's just the same as handing back to the children to the Glandelinians, after having set them free."
After breakfast Evans went into the conversatory waiting for the little girls to appear after finishing their interview with tha their father and uncle. And hour passed and still they did not come. Finally he waited for another hour and was about to go in and see what was kp keeping them when they suddenly appeared.
"How did you make out?"Asked Evans.
"He believes just as we do, tha there is a trick in it."Said Violet.
"We are sorry that we pleaded over the nonsense and won't do it again. We ourselves agreed that papa must by all means get the full fine under any conditions or make the Glandelinian government give up the whole Calverinian country to Angelinia, one or the other."
"I believe they-are u just trying to get out of it."Said Jennie very seriously."The Glandelinian government as we believe are trying to talk papa into being afraid of them, or take him for an easy mark.But they will soon find out that they cant and we have begged him to make the Glandelinian government give up little Eva or take from them the whole stretch of the Blengiglomonean Islands."
"He ought to take possession of those islands anyway and force them to give up little Eva."Said general Evans."And besides in it is a trick all right .And besides they got Bloolinia to back them up, and if they can hold onto their money the Glandelinian government will try to start an uprising among the disloyal Calverinians."
"That is just the very thing."Said Joice."And I said it to papa too.And he won't relent which shows that papa is too sly a fox to be caught napping."
"Glandelinia has to pay or yeild the country of Calverinia to the Angelinian aurthorities."Said Hettie."For papawill notify them on this for the last time, and he said so too."
"How far is the Blengiglomenean Islands."?Asked Evans.
"I do not know but papa does."Said Hettie.
"Yes "Said Violet and in the main path of the enemys fleets of war ships at that.I would not mind being there for it is full of adventures throughout the entire trip but we would just now be killed altogether. There are great wonders there though. And some of the generals are going down the river to morrow to see the lay of the land.It is papas intent ions to find out so that he can form new positions.Hanleys armies are only three days away now and the battle we expect may soon commence."
"I would like the trip myself"Said Evans."And so I think I'll go to direct them in their work."
"Papa intends going but he did not say if he would."Said Angeline. "But when he says he is going, it is s oon all right for he ha has to for the fact that delay with the near approach of the enemy is very dan gerous and-----"
And he is going when the others go."Interupted a voice behind them..



356

At the intteruption they gave a start and beheld Governeger general Hanson Vivian standing behind them."I heard everything and to morrow we start. He continued."Those islands doe do not belong to Glandelinia at all but to Abbiesannia and Glandelinia is only in possession and has fortified them to hold off fleets from coming too close to the Mc-Whirthian fortificat ions. Thise islands are st olen property.But as to your intended trip we will accompany you with an army of men."
"Oh Uncle we did not know you were here."Said Violet."We never heard you coming."
"I came out int o this flowerhouse as soon as general Evans did and was out here all the time looking over the flowers."Answered Hanson."And you would like to make the trip with us would you? Well we will all go for there on the Calverine Hills my intended position is to be.On the trip I suppose we'll go and pick up some adventure.Us highest generals will go on a fleet of Abbiesannian and Angelinian batt leships so that in case werun into enemy shore batteries we'll have some real excitement worth while.What do you say?"
"That will be just grand."Said Joice.."How long is the trip.?"
"Only about twonty miles."Said Hanson."I guess we could make it in less than a day if the weather is not bad and the river is not frozen much. Anyway it is a safer trip than to the Blengiglomenean islands which is a couple of hundred miles from here and which is a six days trip on the fastest ship in this freezing weather.."
"But how far t o do wshave to move onward before he find a real selected position for your army?"Asked Evans seriously."We may be outwitted by the enemy if we make this move don't you think. You are already occupying the Calverinian hills.Why not say here?"
"I intend t o."Answered Hanson"You don't understand that is all for I- mean to make an advanced position to decieve the enemy. You see the Glandelinian army coming upo upon us have swelled so from reinforce ments that their strength is equalvto our own."
"I understand now."Said Evans. "And that is good.But when do we start?"
"To morrow we will be nearing the selected ground.We are to start that portion of the army on the advance this morning and the people of the towns have been advised to move for the christian , lines before the enemy are approaching.Gneral Vivian is already preparing the force to move."
"So soon? Why I thought you said we were going to morrow."
"Yes we do on taking up the position."Said general Hanson.
At this moment they went in and in a quarter of an hour more the whole force selected were already on their way to the river. They reached a railroad station and while the army halted for the arrival of the transports ships Hanson asked the agent to retire and tha the Angelinians who were coming were going to tear up the railroad so the enemy could not use it.
Hanson then asked when the last trains were due.
"There is no other train due untill elevel thirty."Answered the agent politely saluting. "The nine oc, o clock train has passed full of fugitives going nort h.Your clock or watch must have stopped.It's quarter to ten now."
Hanson ,looking at his watch saw that it was so. He hoped that the Angelinian government special would not come on this road and so warned then by wireless to send no more trains either south bound or north telling the reason and so on.The agent was a very jolly and ples pleasant fellow and though knowing general Hanson and his brother well and even Evans he never saw the little girls before.
"I suppose those pretty little girls are your children?"
He said to Evans seriously."Will you give me one general? You have seven and I have none."
"Evans laughed for he himself was very good natured in a way though serious and grim in the duty of war."They are general Robert Vivians daughters the daughters of my aiding chief and best friend-I have beisdes my second Lieutenant Hanson.They aare known as the Vivian Girls."
"You don't say !"Exclaimed the agent more seriously.
"I have heard of them very much as much as I have heard the clock click but never saw them before. And you are gonna general Jack Evans the chief commander of the christian armies?"
"Yes."Answered general Evans."And we have seen lots the last four months of war and strife and had hoped to see no more espe especially for them, but I know worse is to come."

857. 357

The march was cont imued and soon they were viewing more of the beautiful country the little girls enjoying the ride once more in the generals company on horseback watching the straight outlines woods the snow dov covered fields and plains snow covered hills, and mountians in the distance and they cried wit h excitement and gleed glee when soon they were marching along what appeared to the little girls to be the sea but which was really the great Mc-Hollst Mc-Hollester Run River and waved to every farmer and everybody within sight of the, theme. Socn they noticed the river was moving at a tremendous speed, and they wondered what made it move so fast.

Tward evening the first point of the stopping place was reached and for the first times in their lives violet and her sisterx were close to the shores of the mighty Mc-Hollester Run River and saw its br beaches which was just like the beaches of the Mc-Whirthian seas. At the beach which they spent the latter part of the evening thy also felt the cold winds coming in front from the west the river appearing rough and all warnings had come that a blizzard storm was approaching.The beach front was crowded withpitched tents and soldiers the surf of the ri ver rolling far inslad with a tremendous thunderous roar.

Violet and her sisters liked to watch the rolling surf and it reminded them of the great sea, and so stayed there for a while watching the foaming surges more than anything else. The very eveni ng was getting very hazy on account no doubt of the approaching blizzard storm which was supposed to be due on the morrow. Evans asked the little girls if they wushed to bathe in the surf and show the soldiers somet hing as the little girls seemed immune from cold and could stand water that would be too cold for the strongest stoa stomach to take. He knew that also there was no one in the crowds of soldiers were they able to stand the cold water who could sw swim any furt her than the little girls could and that they could &so swim better than any one else. Nevertheless the little girls did not have the inclination to bathe in thesurf just then, as the water they feared was not cold enough yet to satisfy them. However as Evans coaxed them finally the little girls decided to go in, and so securing some heavy underwear that would cover their whole person as they did not want to appear in their own underwa underwear they dived in to the surprise of the soldiers. The little girls were soom hav ing lots of fun at the expense of the flabbergasted soldiers, swimming the roughest breakers like swift horses, and attracting unconsciously nearly the whole army and many of the christian generals.Many soldiers feared that the little girls would freeze to death but Evans quieted them and so did Hanson and his brother who laughed at the sprur surprise and fear of the soldiers and other officers.

Violet and her sisters however were unsciouness of the atreatt raction of the crowd untill some officer came riding up on horse-back and shouted;

"T he enemy is moving forward from the nort hwestern quarters of the Mc-Hollester Run grounds and advancing tward the main town called Lucillis Jorden.Everybody fall in line quick."

Evans had also heard the warnings of the signal men and warning the /littles by shouts and gesutres they all swam back to the beach and were soon soon dressed and ready to resume the advance with the army.General Evans went to a high hill with the little girls to watch the enemys pproah, but saw nothing in that direction to indi cate the coming storm, but he did see the people of Luli Lucille Jorden flseing and the t own was in flames and miles of forests in its vinicity.

If it had not been for the fleeing fugitives he would have believed that it was a false alarm.He did not know eithor whether the enemy set the town on fire or the fi fugitives themselves who were streaming for the christian lines. He went to one of the signal stations which was only ten feet away and requested if the officer was mistaken.

The man being surprised used his powerful glasses and then said;

"No indeed.The main wave of the foe may miss this section to day but nevertheless the Glandelinian army is six miles away to the north west.The foe advance can be seen from the top of this signal station."

Evans Evans mounted to the top the little girls coming with him notis ing that the fugitives were indeed fleeing that other towns were burning and that explosions indicated that bridges were being blown up across a creek. They also saw what appeared to be a thick culumius clouds of peculiar colors far in the valley that appeared ominious nd which spreading in the sky had a parabolic curve at its upper portion and which seemed to have a peculi ar motion upward and rolling fast.This indicated the forest fires set no doubt by the fugitives themselves to harass the foes progress. From its formation and the di rection it seemed to be moving



858. 358

Evans had doubts wheher the fire would really stop the enemys advance, but had hopes that it would for the present as he did not like the idea of a tremendous battle so soon for to him that very fire had some kind of a solume warning that the battle to come was going to be really simply terrifying.He decended to the be beach again and remained with the little girls watching the soldiers taking down their tents and quickly p making preparations for the advance. Though the darkness of evening was slowly gathering nothing as usual happened though the fugitives were coming in. Evans again went to the top of the signal station but the cloud had spread thicker ad he could not discover anything else anywhere. Hanson apparing on horseback when Evans ret urned and when Hanson asked the reason why the soldiers were hurriedly preparing for the march Evans explained the reason of his orders and Hanson went to the top of the signal station himself as he knew Hanleys army as well as he knew the A.B.And C's.

It wa was sometime before general Hanson returned and Evans inquired if he had discovered anything.

"Nothing in sight as far as I can see and I've used my glasses."H He answered saluting."But there are big fires raging, and si xteen small towns are going. There are explosions, and people are fleeing to my lines in a hurry."

"It is best to be cautious."Said general Evans."As all the signal stations on the hills as I have o bserved are indicating all kinds of warnings and their flags are waving incessantly.The enemy are coming but too far to be seen as yet. As long as they keep signalling no fugitives will be safe without fleeing for our lines.The first branch of the enemy may have been too far off to be seen yet.We will have to remain here as we cannot advance any further. The men w are preparing to march it is ture but I'm only concentrating them into position."

However it soon began to grow dark and as nothing further happened, violet and her sisters were soon viewing the town of Hansel going tward the docks of the river of the warf.Every body in the streets looked a at the little girls as their beauty att racted them and especially the little boys gazed after them wonderi ng who they were. One young lad thought he recognized one of the litt e little girls for he remembered about fifteen months ago while sitting on a curbstone in the streets of this very city during a hot night watching the lightning of an approach ing thunderstorm a littlegirl looking very much like Violet came up to him, sat down alongside of him and held a long conversation with him. He had been awed at her presence but nw nevert heless spoke to her as freely as she spoke to him and when about to leave when the storm was about to break she had promished to visit him again, telling who she was, but somehow or other she had failed to appear and he had not seen her since. As the party approached to where he was standing he eyed them closely especially Violet, and believed surely she was the same little girl. He was not at all shy or bashful now and decided to find out about this under any circumstances and when they were near enough he doffed his hat as the party of the little girls g halted and said to Violet pio politely;

"Wasn't you the little girl, that sat with me on the curb stone so long ago during the approaching thunderstorm?"

She looked at him closely and said;

"I don't remember anything about it My friend.It may have been some other little girl or one of my sisters."

"Well she said her name was Jennie Vivian."Said the boy looking at another resembling the same little girl."And she looked a little like you."

Jennie looked closely at him and said;

"I believe you are right as I recogni ze you instantly though it has been so long ago.It was me.These are my sisters."

The lad looked at her closely and said as henoticed a mark on her neck which he at once recognized;

"You aare the little girl.And my you can't imagine how bashful I felt in your presence. If you little girls don't object I would like to accompay accompany you a little distance."

"Oh we don't mind at all as long as Jennie knows you."Said no joice."We are friends of everybody we meet whether we know them or not unless they are Glandelinians.Ain't that right Jennie?"

"Yes indeed."Answered Janie."I took to this boy that ve very evening the moment I saw him.I was coming home from Benediction that sunday eveing and saw him sitting on a curbstone across the street watching the lightning in the distance and some strong impulse compelled me to speak to him and he is a good boy."

359

"I think you had better come with us lad for good and be my trusted orderlie as I need one."Said General Hans Hanson who was with the little girls."But first tell me where you live."

"I live no place."Answered the boy."I work in a hotel where I get my wages, and eat and sleep as well.All my parents and relatives are dead having been killed by Glandelinians.I'm an escaped child slave. I fled from the child slave houses when I was six years old."

"When you can come with us."Declared general Hanson "You look like a trifty good lad and as you are of the age of the eldest of my little neices here.I would like you to keep us company. The hotel can give you up. At least it will have to."

"I'll have to resign my job."Said the lad."I can tell----"

"Poof"Said Governer Vivian."I and my brother are the governer generals of Angelinia and if we wish you to come with us there is no one in this country or in the world can hold you. They can get some one else to take your place and if you are with us you are not running away. And you will see advat adventure."

At this moment the manager of the hotel came out looking for the boy, and seeing him with the governer general and the others walked over saluting polite ly and saying;

"Your excellency this is a fine good boy I'll tell you, goes to Holy Communion every morning, sings while at work, and does everything to please us.Does he know you two governer generals."?

"No"Answered Governer general Hanson"But he knows one of the little girls , ad as we ourselves have taken a liking to him we asked him to go along with us. He wished to see you or his emplor employer first. You I suppose cannot spare him."

"Well he is a good worker for us."Said the man"And got good pay from us despite being only a young lad."But if he wants to go along with you and the little girls here I'm willing to give up up him up to the army.It would be best for him to be with these little saints as it would do him good."

He then turned to the lad and said;

"O I only owe you a weeks wages as you have been payed last month, but I'll make it four months and put a twenty dollar tip to it as well."

And he handed the lad sixty hundred and fifty dollars, and a twenty dollar dollar bill besides."Good bye my boy, serve your new friends well, and as well as you have done me. And you will never never regret it."

"The lad bid him good by and said he would return after the war and soon they were off toward the docks with a number of generals and soon reached it. There were many ships lying at anchor all gunboats but Hanson and the little girls headed for a large battle ship all painted gray and were soon on it, the admiral of the ship and the marines greeting them all like long lost friends.

"My but we are glad to see you all again."They said."We got your od order this morning and the ship is ready to go out when ever you like."

"We will start to morrow morning."Said Hanson."The enemy is advancing close close now and I expect the storm before long, and not knowing how strong the Glandelinian army is U do not care to encounter it on the shores with only a few ships if possible."

In the meantime violet and her sisters had been kissed and embraced by every sailor on the ship by the rear admiral also as they were well known by all.

"So you little girls escaped the Glandelinian scourge in Norma Catherine after all you went through!"Asked the Admiral."Well how fortunate.We feard feared that they would get you."

"We are safe."Said Jennie who was still folded in his arms."And one of our guardians did it all.If it was not for him we would have perished."

The lad was by them all this time and when the admiral left to attend to his work he was alongside of Jennie who with her sisters were looking over the railing into the water be, below.For the first time in their lives they were going to ride on the big Mc-Hollester Run river. At this moment Evans approached having been on the ship first and he himself had a long hearty talk with the lad as he knew him for ya years.

Two hours after boarding the ship the start northward was made and tward midnight one of the northern shore portions of the Mc-Hollester Run was reached and even there it was seen that the distant shores was in the possession of the foe who had halted and their campfires could be distinctly visible. The ships went from island to inland seeing nothing but the recent havoc of some great storm of fury done by the enemy already and Hanson wondered what the reason was.



360

They had intended to put in at the docks of a small village on one of the River islands called Aronburg Francoe but was unable to land there as the small bay or inlet was mysteriously crammed with wreckage and the quays were over,loaded with wreckage of trees.Manly Glandelinian fortresses were exposed to view, fires in the distance from camp fires were burning and all was as silent as death. One island later called the island of death where so many child slaves had been killed by their cruel masters, was a spectular scene indeed.Landing by boat on its shores was impossible though pontoon bridges were seen, the waters of the sea river riverport of Greenburg being impassable on account of wreckage, and all approaches was guarded by strong fort resses, and the distant shore appeared a desolate waste. All the child slaves on these islands of terror as general Hanson Vivian and the others knew had been massacred by the Glandelinians daily, and every river island they passed was worse that the island of St Martinque after the disasterous eruption of the Volcanoes on it. Glandelinia as it is seen will be compelled some day to pay a great great priceafor their cruelty on these islands, and Hanson decided to have floating fort resses to destroy everything on these islans islands which they knew just now they would not be able to land upon without disaster on account of the threatening fortresses flying the flags of haughty Glandelinia.Hanson decided to bring on the whole fleet in the River and force a passage through or know the reason why.

"I've seen the havoc on the Plengiglomenean Islands after the great typhoon that swept Abbisannia when the waves hurling themselves upon the rocky shores roared like a thrillion cannon."Declared Hanson."But never such havoc to christian property as exposed to view here. I'm going to revenge it.I'm going through here if I have to blow my way through hell to do so. And now on account of these darn Glandelinian fort resses it is impossible to get within eight hundred yards of the shore without their fafiring on us without warning."

"But there is no use then in making the trip further north without force forcing our way through."Said Evans."And the other islands may be in the same condition."

"I'm going to try it."Said Hanson."We'll make it if we encounter t heir storming fire or not."

The ships then halted and Hanson signaled for the main fleet to come on and then waited for morrow before the trip would be reco recommenced. The weather was the calmest ever experienced.Violet and her sisters enjoyed the scenery, w enjoyed the calm weather despite the heavy snow that was falling and continually hoped that the blizzard would cont inue so that the conflict would not come.Seven hours of preparations had been spent during the night before the weather being almost intolerably cold, the river rought rough and wild and soon the wind did began to blow furiously the snow coming down more heavily and general Evans continually wished that he could go to the tropics and no body dared to poke fun at him either for they all suffered knowing it to be one of the well known Calverinian blizzard storms. Tward night fall the weather calmed down a bit the winds becoming more quiet and the river becoming still. Yet nevertheless it was cold enough to cause for many a sleepless night on the ship and so they did the best they could do to keep comfor table wishing that some warm winds would come to drive away the frigid air which they feared would be worse on the morrow.Fortunately the river waters moved so swift that littlefrezing could be accomplished. The next morning broke bright and sunny but still uncomfortably cold. However agai threatening storm clouds were approaching in the far southwest, and Hanson studying them closely gave the alarm that another snowstorm was coming. However though the alarm was general nobody believed that the storm was of any severe character but nevertheless all on board were ordered below. Some had to be shouted at before they payed any attention but finally every one even the Vivian Girls with general Evans went below. Hanson surveyed the approaching snowstorm with serious misgivings as he knew the elements was frustrating his plans of forcing his way past the fortresses on the islands.He asked the admiral if the storm would be moderate or severe and shaking his head the admiral said;

"We will be delayed for another day I fear."It is an approaching blizzard storm of the worse kind."

"Good god"Gasped Hanson."You don't say.We will be delayed after all the trouble we have had in covering this distance. It's just bad luck that is all."

"We can't dodge it that is all."Said the Captian.himself."I'm figuring that if we can reach one of the islands not in possession of the foe before the snowstorm breaks upon us we will be all right untill the weather clears. Then probably we could make our attempt to pull through the barrior but of course we don't like this delay."

361

"How far is that island from here?" Asked Governer General Hanson."

"About two miles."Answered the captian."We could make it in less than an hour I'm sure.But then there is a minature atoll about one mile to th the east also and if we could get there in time we could arrage for the preparations of making the passage in the storm.The enemy would not see us and we could manuever untill we have all those fortified islands surrounded as in a eclipse.Then we could rain a storm of shells until we force their surrender."

"Head for it then and put on a full steam."Said Governer General Vivian.

The captian disappeared into the main cabin to give the orders and soon the ship was again heading northward with the fleet following all guns ready for the duel expected to follow and soon the islands heaved in sight once more a weird gray darkness gathering rapidly and it was already beginning to snow heavily.

"We are in just in time."Said Hanson."We will get ahed of the storm for once."

They had just neared one of the islands when the snow pall got thicker than the most impre impentrable fog.Still as all was as sicent a as death Hanson wondered why the enemy did not open fire or manifest themselves by hailing and he believed it was possible that the christian flert fleets were not seen. No a sound of a gun proceeded from anywhere and finally the snow pall began to slacken up a little again and also it began to grow lighter to the surprise of them all. They wondered what it meant and inw inquiring the captian declared that it may be a local snowstom storm and that the snow pall may be so heavy that they were not seen. Fifteen minutes it grew perfectly light again the sky being only gray in color but now a staff stiff gale was blowing from the northeast, and the river was getting very rough. The captian stated that probablt they were too far from the islands to be seen by the enemy and declared that they would be unlucky anyhow as the snowstorm would soon be over but two hours passed and inst ead of abating the gale became a scream ing tempest of terrific violence all the t rees on the islands within dim view writhing like snakes before the lashing of the wind and now the snow came down in such a thick sheet that nothing could be seen not even the nearest of the following ships.The captian and all on board now reäl realized what was raging.

"We i are indeed in the main path of a gigantic blizzard storm." The admiral said."It is a mercy of God that the main portion did come upon us for it hides our movements and when we who know the lay of the islands and can find their positions in spik spite of the snow shroud gets every island encircled all the fortifications will not shelter the enemy in possession and will prove a death trap ins ted instead if they dare offer us resistance.If we capture these islands Hanleys main line of advance will be broken before the battle is actually begun and which advance no doubt is delayed by the storm. We may however be stalling as it seems also to the enemy but thanks be to God that the blizzard has come.The fortifications are weak and none of them can resist the guns of our ships.They would be annihilated sure."

The river was now furious the waves pounding the shores of the nearest islands in a perfect bombardment the roaring and thundering surges many hundreds of feet long bombarding the beach as incessantly as battering rams .Governer general Vivian was feeling anxious for he had no believe that the manuever could really be accomplished as Evans proposed, and though three hours passed the wind still blew furiously the snow still poured thicker than ever and the river was becoming as rough as the sea would itself. The enemy however could not see the slow manuever of the christian ships in such a pall of snow and only tward night time did the snow fall let up a little, and now the plan was prepared for the bombardment. The enemy indeed realized their peril and forwith surrendered the prisoners being loaded on the empty transport ships following the fleet . It was not however untill morning when the blizzard abated somewhat did the ships effect boats to make a landing to see how one of the islands appeared. At the southwest coast was a large city seen easily in the distance and into the dock the captian ran the boats. The only ruins observed t was thewreckage of the smallest wooden houses. And to their relief it had stopped snowing and though still overcoast with slowly moving black clouds everything seemed to be favorable.The quays were crowded with child slaves the small bay being a mass of clandelinian shipping which had been surrendered, and as all the christian soldiers landed all the nearest crowds of child slaves now set free cheered Governor General Vivian and the other heroes and heriones as well.







They had landed at the Kauffmann warfe on the island called St Ann and one of the islands where the children had not been massacred as yet.This island though in the wide river had high snow capped mountians .Nevertheless from this lan island to they returnd back to the main land having accomplished as much as they wished.They reached the main land in no time giving the soldiers l all sound pleasant news and telling the fugitives what their plans were. Afterwards they made a trip through the valley bordering the great Calverine Hills which they surely observed had beautiful paradize like jungles especially in summer where trees of all descriptions grew, and here Hanson was told that in summer the valley itself was a maze of all kinds of flowers and also being alive with all kids of prteeily colored b birds, timid animals and insects. The orderly told them also that the u jungle was alwys always alive with snakes and wolc wolves but that these animals were different than others and never harmed any human beings unless persecuted and hunted down. When left alone they are harmless as little kittens but if molested by hunters these fellows had better be armed to the teeth or otherwise they will be reported among the missing. After traveling through these jungles they finally came to a large open plan plain at the base of a steep depression which on all sides far beyond was boardd boarded by high rocky wals walls walls of tremendous height. Where thy they stood there was an abrupt decent and the appearance of the plain was like somewindless lake covering a width of a mile across & at its widest. It was a wide space of absolutely cold lave floe which presented a most curious appearance the naked surface being a sort of indeterminqte white dust color. General Hanson with his inquiring mind would have stopped to investigate this curious surface unlike anything he or the others had seen before. However they had no time to waste and the gude leading the way across the baked and barren wastesniffed curiously as they went at a strange smell, pungent but not unples unpleasant which steamed up from the dry appsently hot surface all about them . The first peculai pu peculiarity that they noticed was a strange springiness in the surface upon which they trod. Then they were struck by the fact that the white covered sura surface was seamed and criss-crossed in many places by small cracks, like those in sun scourched mud excel except that the cracks though very deep and broad were deep blood red in colar and also that an unusual heat proceeded upward while despite the coldness of the winds their feet began to feel very warm. Yet these things caused them no misgivings.But presently to their consta consternation they all detected a slight but amazing undulatien and an immensely long slow wave rolling across the dry surfae aurface before them, while suddenly in the distance a large cone of fiery matter rose and burst with a deafening explosion.They could hardly believe their eyes for assuredly nothing could look more like good solid ground than that stretch of barren plain. Hanson stopped rubbing his eyes in wonder while the little girls huddled around Evans staring at the unstaple surface and the distant storm of fiery cones in horror.

"What is it?"Whispered Violet to Evans.

Before he cl could reply the surface of the plains all along the edge of the shore with a crashing detonation had given way beneath the weight of some red glowing sticky substance which made a frantic snorting and awful groaning sound. And the whole surface which looked like a dense fiery ooze glowed like a lake of white hot matter and bubbled and roared in a series of explosions all at once. The slow torrent decending from a high elevation was hidden in tumultous roling clouds of black, white, green and yellow and was being forced forward into this queer plain and it was the pressure of this furious battling mass that was creating the horrible bulging undulating on the mysterous plain and now Hanson's quick intell igeance86o took in the situation of the whole thing at an instant. The naked white surface beneath his feet and those of his follows followerd followers was nothing more than a thin crust overlaying a lake of molten lave. His first impulse was to turn back and Violet and her sistes sisters with wide eyes of terror were already praying frantically. But to turn back was utterly impossible That was led to the long strip of fis fierce y steaming roaring bubling lava swallowing up as it seemed the new f flow pouring into it. There was only one way of possible escape left open and that was straight ahead.

But would the thin cooler crust continue to uphold them! Already under the wi weight of the whole bunch pressing together it was b beginning to sag hediously, and amazed, and quaking with awe the general and the others extended themselves like a fan over a front of thirty four feet and then seeing that the perilous sagging of the crust was at once relieved Hanson ordered them all to advance cautiously but quickly keeping the same wide open formation while he n himself brought up the rear.

863.
But in a few minutes every one came to a halt irrestibly in order to watch the monstr monsterous drama und unfolding behind them. For nearly half a mile on either side of their rear between the still and unbroken surface of the beds of dust like expanse expended the edge of the fiery and fiarcely burning forest stretched a sort of canal perhaps twenty yards wide of white hot molton matter beaten up with thrashing bursting bubbles that whistled and roared and threw baloons of vapor for every outburst. The mall of matter still flowed from a far distant steep rise some parts seeming to battle madly to force its way over projections thrusting more and more down into the glowing pitch and the scene was one of the wildest confusion. After they had gotten out of this region of horror they realized that most of this surface was nothing much but a large Calverinian volcano with three immense craters and that where this appsent wide plain was a very deep gulg gulf which had filled up with molten lava from the depths below. Nearly two days was spent by them all at the edge of the main seven mile crater which was boiling into awful oceans of lava varying n in a wide range of beautiful colors and in heat which reached nearly twenty thousand degrees. While the hot lava boiled in awful masses underfoot and the fumes and vapors of sulh sulphur rose over the entire region they all encamped themselves on the ld ledge of hardened lava at the edge of the active crater. All the while they were on the ledge of the crater they constantly took their lives in their hands and at the end of their last day which is the one of thousands which are always in a process of disintenration, the lava below became umusually active. Cones forming on the lava spouted in sheafs hundreds of feet high and the next morning while they were away from the edge and but a few hours since th the party had walked over the scene of their dangerous work a sudden cracking of the lava bed and a shifting of the mass of matter precipitated the entire ledge into the boiling caldron of death. That afternoon when they returned, to the spot not a sign of their location was visible, everything there g having joined the awful mass of molten matter below.

"I never had life like visions of Dantes Inferno of o or of the real hell."Declared Governer Hanson who watched the ruins of the destroyed spot."But this horrible crater seems a good resemblance of both, and I never prayed so fervently as I did when I realized how near to a horrible death we all had been. When I think now how all of us risked sudden death for hours on the edge of this terrible pit working out plans on its edges with the cold breezes back of us and with the lava twenty thousand degrees hot ne beneath us I'm exceedingly thankful that the lava slide occured when it did and not two hours before."

Several days after leaving the cater on September 28th they proceeded to return to the spot a of the concentration of the armies and Hanson inquired if the enemy had appeared as yet.

They answered that the enemy was within sight but had been quiet since they ca came.It wa also found tha the frightful blizzard did not cause much havoc in the region of the concentration christian lines and being satisfied that the islands in The river were the only ones that held child slaves the party decided to form the christian lines and get them ready for action before more reinforcements came for the enemy.

All through this time they encountered thesame kind of bad weather.The weather was still unpleasantly cold though it was still September the cold intolerablecad especially tortured the Glandelinians miserably. All those days even while they had been i specting the volcano for a good position for the christian army not a warm day was encountered, the atmospehere was bright and intolerably transparent and general again had feared the approach of a snowstorm which he feared no doubt was coming their way. Not long after the christian armies were in full concentration it now being the twenty eight of September the soldiers of the signal staions saw something like a long roll of white smoke along the plains to the northwest. I t was the color of sulphurious vapor having the appearance as any sailor had noticed when approaching a distant submarine volcanic erupt io n.Yet the smoke seemed to hang long and suspiciously, and yet inst ead of being stationary was seeming to roll forward at a slow speed and increase in volume.The signal men had observed this before any one else and attracted the attention of general Hanson to it by f violent telegraphing. The problem was "How in the world can the enemy set forest fires when there was already so much snow on the ground.Or was it a forest fire?" Hanson looked in the direction and was suspicious also. Hanson and some of his generals notifying Evans decended to the outside of their headquarters ordering all the soldiers to be at their pos t positions as they believed the st orm was about to break.







Even before all the soldiers could do as ordered an awe inspiring shroud of snow began to hover over the distant lands.The approaching shroud as it really was approaching became thicker as it advanced then the wind began to blow while in the distance a dull roaring as of long lines of cannon were in incessant action came from the direction of the line of smoke formly seen but now hidden by smoke or snow I mean and how long the suspense of the terrified fi fugitives coming from other towns held from a panic can never be told. It indeed was-an attack of the enemy the Glandelinians coming headlong upon general Kindernines position in the plains and amid the frightful din of the battle tempest the crashing of hundreds of thousands of muskets all at once Kindernine threw forward all his reserves and over his works poured the surges in gray driving back his men amid the yelling of fury like millions of demons.The sky splitting thunder of shells tore the air in convulsions the crashes coming every three se seconds and amid the snow storm the two lines tossed back and forth the cannons of the christian batteries swelling to the din and crashing and banging with an earsplitting racket all along the line. From the left of Kindernines post position the enemy poured like every sweep of a storm wave and terrific battles were fought against the enemy in endeavors to shut t the gaps in Kindernines army.Little children far to the rear of the sudden battle line screamed in terror, cried and wept, and indeed it seemed as if the enemys storming attack would never abate. General Hanson who was far from the scene himself despite the snow with the help of his glasses got a glimpse of the battle raging and declared that it was a worse sight than any he had ever seen before and the slaughter itself was some thing terrible. He wondered if the terrible Glandelinian wave of assault was very extasive and moving tward his own positions also. If it was what a scene would meet his eyes when the battle extended.But all that awful hour the christian line stood against the wildest waves of Glandelinians that was ever believed to be in existance and two hours later the battle had increased so furiously along Kindernines line that all began to fear that he would be actually be forced and all aid possible was sent to him.

But tward four oclock that afternoon the enemy began t ovrecede.Despite the abatement of the desperate assaul t t the firing on both sides was still perfet ly severe and general Hanson had to take precautions less his lines be attacked next. However it was found out that this attack was a demonstration on the part of the enemy for the enmy enemy did not continue it any more.The next day was the twenty night ninth and after another interview with their father Violet and her sis e sisters listening to the noise of confliot along Kindernines front and feeling hungry secured for themselves a few slices of bread with butter on it and rejoined Evans who was inp inspecting the trenches.

"I wonder what has become of the wicked Tamerlines tha have butcher ed so many children during the child slave rebellion?"Asked Violet as she offered Evans one of her slices of bread."They disappeared very suddenly, mysteriously as they were not heard of since the outbreak of this war."

"I don't know. 'Answered Evans.''They may as I believe after the horrible disaster to the Glandelinian child slavemasters grew discouraged and know i ing the rebellion itself lost to Glandelinia probably resigned their respecitive commands to avoid being forced to surrender to thechristians. That is my opinion."

"I believe that too."Said Joice."I hope they don't try to s start further trouble."

"I don't believe the they will as trouble is after them."Said general Evans.Governer General Vivian since the war broke out has sent large numbers of men to scour the whole world for these rascals as they are wanted for the murder of so many children."

"And who is really responsible for the murder of the little girl called Annie Aronburg?"Asked Jennie.

"The Aronburg child murder?"Said Evans."I have never heard of any one by that name.Oh yes I have too------I understand----- I see what you mean now. The assassination in cold blood or the Aronburg child. Phellinia Tamerlins the real guilty one is the man wanted for it."

"And I doubt if they will ever get the men."Said Jennie.

"Governer general Hanson Vivian wanted the Gemini to go in sea searcho f of the rascals but they declined just for the present saying it was of no use. Other wise they would have went. They could not get away from the Gemini I'll bet."

365

865.

''Why don't you do it yourself?''Asked Angelina.''And we could hlp help you as we know them and could betray them!''

''Nothing doing.''Said Evans.''You little girls wat went through a enough trouble already.The government officials are as slick as the slickest detectives and if they are unable to run down theassassins then the devi devil can escape holl too/. No criminal has ever yet escaped the government officials and neither can they.''

B''But then the murderers are slick themselves .''Said Hettie.''And they had a good start and may have escaped already by sea or taken refuge on some unknown island.''

''I'mpossible surely.''Said Daisy.''Papa has all the seaports strickly guarded so that nobody not oven Angelinians can board a ship just now and men no matter w what nationalty are stopped and examined closely before being allowed to board ship and all part s-of the shore line are as also guarded. So they must be somewhere in Calverinia.''

''They will get caught never fear.''Said Catherine.''And Daisy is right at that. There is no way for those rascals to keep themselves hidden long for the searchers scour the very mountians all the rivers and lakes all woods and every plan place known caves and the like for them, even with tb the help of blod bloodhounds. They may possibly remain free for a couple of months or so but not , longer.The only wy they can possibly escape is to rejoin the Glandelinian army and which they may have done .No one ko knows''-

''Just at that moment Governer General Robert vivian approached and said ''Evans my boy those rascals have escaped down the Norma Ru Mc-Hollester Run River in disguise despite the villia gence of all the coast guards. Federal Bernardson told me so, And also Hanson.I'm going to send some of the Gemini after them mu myself and they will have to go wi whether they refuse or not. And- I'm sorry to say this, but it is too dangeous a monkey buisness for the Gemini to refuse to comply with orders, and my daughters knowing the rascals will be the chief trailers. This will have to be done as soon as opportinity presents itself.

In the meantime Geminian members had boarded ships and the search for the rascals had begun long before this. From the ship agents they had learned what ship the fugitives had boarded and so the search for that very ship had been started.

''I bet we are going to have exciting times.''Said General Evans to the little girls who were on some high hill viwing the Mc-Hollester Run River watching the great foaming surges in glee. Those fugitives no doubt may try anything they can think of to halt the persuit of the government officials but they won't succeed.''

''I should say not.''Declared violet.''Papa is bound to have the rascals captured and he will.''

It waw was evening at this time the evening of September the twenty ninth and after talking with the little girls for some ho r hours they all went into the general headquarters dropping into their beds for a much needed rest. It was sometime in the night when general Evans was awakened by a frightful crashing sound something like thousands of violent ex plosions going off in bewildering reports at once. A column of Glande linians tremendious in size had struck suddenly big waves of Glandelinians sweeping against the christian lines from end to end while ral rattling peals of thunder from exploding shells seemed to rive the skies, and the frequent flashes of the x shells filled the room of his headquarters with a dazzling light.In the blaze of the lightning of the shell explosions though happily the attack was far from his own lines Evans sasaw mounting a monsterous surge on the river a peculiar almost globular object approaching a ship at anchor in the river the object having a row of glass nodules like thick electric light bulbs bulging around its top. At first he thought it was a peculiar kind of fish but examining it more closely with the help of his glasses the flash of some flame near by on the shore revealed a truth- that may made Evans cry aloud;;

''Good God .A mine.And its heading tward the ship.''

It was true. Each nodule held a thin flask of sulphuric acid, and the breaking of any of these flasks, would bring the acid into contact with zinco and copper and cause anc an electric spark that would explode fulminate of mercury which in turn would se set off a charge of guncotton which would donate four hundred pounds of wet gun cotton and if the shi ship lying at anchor was hit by this mine it would be a watery grave for all on board as no small life boat would ride such waves lashed by the gale then raging. Back to his headquarters rushed Evans arousing the other generals and then calling for Hanson and the others.



366

366

86 6

''Nobody knows how long that mine has been floating in the water.''Said general Hanson surveying it with his glasses.''You know as well as I do what it will do to this dreadnaught it i if it hits it.The ship cannot steam out of its way in time and so all we can do if have one or two men rope it and explode it before it reaches the ship.''He stopped und then went on quickly in a voice that was high and shaky. to one of the soldiers coming up;

''Frak Frank secure a rope as quick as you can.There is even no time t o tow it away.''We got to explode it and though the river is becoming calmer now it won't do to put a boat too near for this sea on might heave her on the mine.One bulb smashed and the soldiers in the boat would go to kingdom come in a hurry.''

''I can jump into the river and take a rope to it.''Said one of the soldiers.

''All right.''Said general Hanson.''Take the end of this rope.''He directe directed quickly.''Tie it close to the ring bolt close to the lantren on it and make a clove hitch round the base of one of the bulbs.Then we can explode it while it is still at a safe distance.''

The soldier seizing the rope rushed for the beach first waded in and th then a few hundred strokes brought him to the mine.

''Steady now.''J Hanson continued.''Not too fast. S Don't let the sea heave you against it.''

Very cautiously the soldier thrust out his hand and grap grasped the ring bolt to which the lantren was fastened. He felt the blunt flaskes press against his breas t and the thought of the four hundred pounds of gun con cotton that were directly under him made him feel as if he was doing a task that required a man of great nerve more greater than his own, but still he did not falter. Treading the end of the line through the iron eye he made it fast. Then he carefully tied a clove hitch and dropped it over a bulb.

''Easy there,easy. Don't pull it too tight.''Hanson warned him from the shore.

The soldier drew the noose around the glass neck just close enough so that it would not be tossed off by the motion of the waves of the river. Then he pushed himself quickly away from the mine and was soon on the shore again.

''Now c''Cried Hanson w to all who were present.''Down.

''He saw one of the other soldiers give a quick hard jerk and the rope tightened at the same instant all within sight threw themselves flat on their faces on the snow covred ground near the beach. There came a thunderous roar, and a volcanic w eruption of water arose from the river. A storm of whistling iron fragments screeched over the soldiers as they lay prone and even over the decks of the battle ship itself in the river which rocked and reeled in the mighty seas that followed. Nobody however was disturbed on the ship thinking it wa only one of the shells going off in the direction of the eg engaged christian lines and no one on board that ship knew of the danger except generals Hanson, Evans and the soldiers who had witnessed the explosion.

- A few minutes after this occurance some soldiers had persued some Glandelinians who had been caught spying within the christian lines and they were seen going into an orphan asylum.Soon the persuers were upon th e building and pounding on the doors to gain admittance. Most of the inma i inmates were children all girls of all ag es.H The soldier in the lead told the matron the reason of his disturbance and a search was made but no suspicious persons were found within the building. Suddenly the captian realized that there had been a mistake in the undertaking for he was sure his men had shot down the spies and tolf it to his officer expecting a reporach for what he believed was a wild goose chace.

''No they were not.''Said the colonel sullenly.Though we cannot find the murdering spies they are nevertheless hiding in some my sterious recesses of this building and so the place will be surrounded untill they are found. And they were some of those Glandelinians who caused most of the cruelties during the child slave rebellion and we will find them if we turn the whole building ins ide out to do so.''

The building was therefore guarded Hanson reassuring the inmates and the matron that they would be transfered to safty and to the christian lines untill the enemy was driven from the region of the Mc-Hollest er Run.The cleaning of the building of its inmates was quickly begun the christian officers watching every hired man closely and suddenly one of the soldiers stepped in front of a woman, or what appeared to be a woman, and pulled off her hat and hair which proved to be a wig, and to their utter astonishment a disguised man stood before them.

367

He was bout to make a break when three of the soldiers threatened to pierce him with their bayonets while two others grabbed him, and halting the rest of the workers there the other soldiers scanned them curiously and as the matron pointed out some that seemed strange women to her several more were then discovered in dus disguise and the Angelinians forwith made them prisoners. All of them about five spies had worn different disguises but they were all officers who had been persued by the Angelinians but the ps personal spies it was evident had escaped. Thus it was seen that in most cases no fugitives were safe or able to escape the persue ing christians and Glandelinia already having lost thousands of her best child slave trai ders that had been operating in Calverinia was declared to be already on her knees to Abbisannia and Angelinia but in fact this was not so though of course the christian government was relentless and showed showed no mercy to the wicked who were hunted down like rabid dogs. All through the war from the beginning arrests had been occuring every day at many important Calverinian cities and a Glandelinian chieftian called Calmania Shumania who had been a fugitives for two months was arrested on a Sunday afternoon but the proofs of his kind actions and of his sheilding the Vivian girls and favoring the rebellion of the child slaves, and also the Angelinian cause, and of doing much for the Vivian girls and others whon in trouble, and of his favoring the priests and religious and of hiding them when persecuted, caused him to be released in quick time. During the rebellion itself there had been 14 11,678 Glandelinian child slave masters captured. It had been a great Child slave rebellion but more stirring things were occuring and were to occur during the war itself.....?

During the late part of September 29th general Vivians army started immediately to advance against the Glandelinian armies and bring on a general battle. By this he could exactly threaten the city of Calverine from the nort h. According to the plans of the generals it was thus;

"In case the enemy would be successful in the battle the whole christian army was to draw to the higher hills beyond and form a position that could not be assailed. T hus the enemys victory if won would be of no avail. General Vivians advance had been planned for the morning of the Th 30th of September but according to some mistake it had been commenced the day before.

The enemy on account of the capture of the fortifications in the rivw ri ver was in a thicklish position and he the leaders saw also a vastly superior christian force opposing the advance of the main Glandelinian army to the aid of Norma Catherine. If the Glandelinian army could not be successful in br breaking up the mighty christian army opposed to them the city of Norma and even Julo Callio could not be rescued and it would be then apparent that Glandelinia would be xr crushed right there and then. The enemy could not cross the river to pass the christian army because all bridges had been destroyed and all attempts to make pontoon bridges had been completely frustrated by christian batteris since the day the enemy first arived in sight. The enemy army confronting the christian army was 78,999,000 strong. The christian army was 200,000,000 strong and another big army was ready to give aid. To stand against such a host seemed a maddening thing to do but the Glandelinian leaders decided to strike at leleast and win a passage if possible, ad and in unsuccessful to retreat.

Chapter Tqenty Eight

SEE PAGE THREE HUNDRED SIXTY EIGHT.

Chapter 27

TWO WEEKS AFTER THE SEIGE OF CALVERINIA WAS RAISED? ELSEWHERE IN WESTERN CALVERINIA. THE BIG SEIGE OF CALVERINIA RUSTICANNIA..... HOW THE ENEMY CAPTURED VIVIAN WICKEY.?

[illegible] on insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town d wn upon their trail.

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED



368

THE WHERE AFTER THE SEIGE OF CALVERINE WAS RAISED

BLOODSHED IN THROUGH CALVERINIA? .....
THE BIG SEIGE OF CAVALIERIA- RUSTINANA.....

Chapter 27

This was one of the most bloodiest seiges of the first year of the war entirely. In the first conflict during the seige when it did seem that the christians were pressing them heard the Glandelinians were victorious. From three hundred thousand to four hundred thousand Glandelinians during the afternoon of this day made a series of assaults and sorties that lasted fully four hours and ending as a considerable success for the enemy, and prevented the christians from breaking their lines. This first battle of the seige forced by the christians was a most frightful one, for so early a part of the war being nearly as violent as Calverine Hills and surprising to all the nations of the world indeed that it came out as a gl: Glandelinian victory and prevented the christians from immediately raising the seige. The christian troops in being assaulted so many times fought in the most hardest manner, counter charging again and again and still again but to no avail. They toied all that brave men could do charging and repulsing charges in turn but numbers and losses told fearfully on the divisions engaged with the Glandelinians and so the wisest thing to do was to abandon the battle, and retreat back to their proper works, trenches, and fortresses as quickly as possible.....

The conflict was fiercest in the vinicity of Germania Wreek, where so many of the Glandelinians fell in those few hours., a loss that seemed too incredibe to be real, a less that at first the Glandelinian survivers were appalled, and would have been thrown into confusion had it not been for the bravery of their surviving officers, who again and again, and still again rallied them. D r paring the battle in one charge the Glandelinians had hurled against the christian line over two million men supported by six hundred and fifty six thousand eight hundred and eighty nine cavalry men and 29,000 pieces of artillery. Thirteen Glandelinian generals were killed, and twenty seven wounded, five mortally making a total of fourty altogether. The names of these generals were withheld, though general Richard Hagan was the main Glandelinian commander. The two main christian generals who commanded the beisging armies were Hedda Zimmermann, and Jaia Ywreede.

At the time of this battle the seige had only been four months old old the seige before that having been only active so far as raids, artillery duels, and demonstrat ions and sorties. How the christians started making new fortresses and within a week after the first battle of the seige started in operations north of the beisged city when suddenly the Glandelinians under general Angelis and galsted struck a heavy blow against the-se contrating line of christians near Rhebeth. Hecres of hundreds of thousands of Glandelinians all day long continually charged furiously against the christians who counter charged and minbled with the foe in titan tug of war as the two opposing lines clashed but the attackers finally cut the christian forces all to pieces and drove them back upon their own works stopping the consentration completely. After this tremendous engagement in which the Glandelinians were also victorious in checking the consentration there was throughout the whole night great explos; explosions by the thousands seeming to rent the air and tear the earth asunder and as the christian and Glandelinian cannon continued to hammer at each other throughout the hours of darkness in drum drum salvoes, and the skies and plains and the outskirts of the city were almost cheated in darting flashes and clouds of smoke. This action was more severe than the first battle so severe that weeks later the losses of the Glandelinians were not as yet reported though many hundreds of thousands had fallen in that one single day and that thundering night of horror. It was indeed a horrible twenty four hours struggle and though the Glandelinian assaults during the day had ended as a sort of Glandelinian victory and stopped the christian consentration the christian artillery however during the night had kept the foe from making any other assaults so far, and so the ensueing mor ing came without any further hostilities. In this desperate struggle nineteen Glandelinian generals had fallen killled and wounded and a second time no generals fell on the christian side. Their losses in privates was heavy nevertheless.

369

A day later however the glandelinians desiring to force the christians to raise the seige strike the whole beisgeing christian line a terrific blow starting indeed the most fiery westhing contest of the seige. It was indeed a battle this time that made a most terrible clamor-and one to test the bravety and co courage of the beisgeing christian troops. The glandelinian general gaisard pegan sent his largest and mightiest forces forward to storm the christian lines but were repulsed, and then the christians rushed forward to storm the heights in possession of the enemy, and though these heights seemed for a whole day to be long ranges of volcanoes in eruption from the din the christian cahnons supported by a-shoot of cannon fire pouring a vertible storm of destruction that tore all the glandelinian divisions to pieces on the summit forced them to giveaway and the assaulting christians carried the heights in the face of seeming impossibilites. Three or fours times many hundreds of thousands of brave and courageous glandelinians led by their generals assaulted these captured heights in their desperate attempts to retake them, assault ing with all their courage and fur fury, but the christians themselves fought with the stubbornness of angels the christian fire sweeping all before it in avalanches of roaring, screaming, destruction,, and again the shattered glandelinian armies had to recede with all their biggest columns cut to pieces and routed in disorder. several times during these assaults the glandelinians by sheer desperateion did manage to reach the top of the heights but in the hand to hand slashes suffered intolerable losses and were compelled to retreat to the shelter of the city. General pegan began to realize indeed that it was impossible to win these heights, and fearing a disaster to his forces should the main christian army beyond the heights counter charge en mass, he retreated into the main sections of the city leaving behind many cannons and lots of ammunition in the hands of the christians who advanced and took possession of the works and fortresses I stand abandoned by the rebels. During the lull in the activities while the christians prepared now to force the enemy out of the city christian cavarly continually harassed the foe on all sides by swift and unexpected sorties and causing the glandelinians lot of trouble, and hardly giving the glandelinians a chance to rally. The number of the entire army of besieged glandelinians was about 2,000,000 against thirteen million christians. In this contest the foe lost over eight hundred thousand in killed wounded and prisoners losing also four generals more in killed and seven in wounded. During one of the sotti sorties made by cavarly the glandelinians suffered the loss of one hundred thousand which had been taken as prizeners and already over one million christians who had cautiously and secretly advanced into the town were in possession of many houses and awaiting the moment when the main christian army should ar start to strike the final blows upon the besieged. The The other portion of the christian army being chiefly under general Constantinian Arenburg who was the whole main commander had now arived to join in the seige and a part of Arenburgs army met serious resistance at the Fair Grounds and Riverview Park but were driven back into the city with serious loss. The christians themselve themselves however did not lost many in killed or wounded. One division of glandelinians who had been almost trapped in River View Park played a clever prank on some christian general and his command and by that managed to get away and then rallying struck this christian division a blow and defeated it with great loss but failed to follow up their victory having lost in five days over five hundred thousand in killed and wounded. Later the same christian divisions made a rally and toard evening engaged the same force of glandelinians once more with redoubled fury the christians being fun finally successful in their prolonged attacks on the rebels repulsing-counter attacks of the foe with sanguinary losses. During the evening t however the glandelinians managed to hold their ground with a great stubbornness and-finally broke away from the christians and retreated into the city. This the glandelinians had been victorious and then vanted in two battles in a day with losses incredible. The christians had now captured the last seven strong fortifications one after another in quick succession and during the night advanced toard the inner portion of the city itself where now within the streets a four hours fight of the most savage description occured in which four hundred thousand gangelinians fell. Another scene similar to that of the resent battle of Eristle geo Station. the christians however won this



SEVENTY EIGHTBIG VILLIAGES AND THREE CITIES AND OVER 900,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX



3A 370

four hours contest but t at fearful losses in men and officers. On the morrow the christian generals then threw heavier forces against the thousands upon thousands of fortified houses within the city with the purpose of pressing foward further, while artillery of small size was brought i t into the houses and placed in windows and after a fearful bloody engagement of a whole day, in e which one house took a whole hour to capture the christians slowly progressed onward untill one thousand half-ruined houses were now in their possession t though at fearful loss again. The glandelinians held these houses as gallently as if they had been fortresses, fighting very stubbornly as stubbornly as men can stand their ground against charges and attacks of the most feroic ferocious character but in vain, and so within the approach of another day the christians were already within o possession of two thousand houses and many streets foraly holdby the enmey the foe being driven further and further into the city, the christians capturing every breastwork and other obstruction in the hard con contested streets, and capturing many thousands of prisoners and setting many houses on fire. This conflict was now very stubborn and substantate, and extremely desperate near nearly as bad as Inzilla Nielsen, but was slowly but surely turning out as a christian success though at heavy cost to the christian troops assaulting these places. Their losses were great deal heavier than the losses suffered by the rebels, which were not so exposed as the christian attackers were. This thunderous battle raging from street to street and from house to house continued the next day without intermission becoming indeed a battle which raged with the most frightful fury. The christians launched many times the most violent onslaughts against street after street, and driving the foe from houses by the score, but in moving the enemys main positions in other streets crushed

themselves against long lines of blasting artillery fire. The christian forces however in recovering their formation made the hardest onslaughts but which ever way the battle raged now the foe could not be ousted out of their other positions and house fortresses fortresses the glandelinians showing great heroism during this fourth fearful part of the battle cutting down every hour scores of thousands of the christian assailants every time they made the onslaughts, and sending them back through the streets flying with their many columns in tatters. And all this in one morning. Losses in officers on both sides this time was very great but nevertheless being heavily exposed the a christians suffered more heavier in total losses of men in leading general officers, besides lots of ammunition, guns and prisoners. During that one morning the christian generals had been hemmed five million six hundred and seventy seven thousand nine hundred and eighty eight men against the foe positions and scores of thousands of houses at one time but in this one morning the christians had lost one third that number and thirty four generals, nine of them were killed, and twenty five of them were wounded. In the nearest streets and houses the foe had been numbered about two million nine hundred and fifteen thousand, this small force under general Preoile vivian holding out so successfully against them he so

mighty host of christians. Two main glandelinian generals had been mortally wounded, and one was killed a small loss ac accordingly to the christian side in officers. Such resistance did the foe suffer the christians to meet, and worse to come other forces were approaching that the christians had to abandon the siege and leave the enemy to themselves.

Simultaneously to this great a t activities of the christian forces began anew at vivian Yickey and became a regular storm of battle. Some of the attempts of the christians under general mansion were made upon the great line of St Emmanicus fortifications to the front of Lucillia Dickson but two christian generals were mortally wounded and one killed and the whole christian force man making the operations were driven toard the region of gunbourn Creek. Losses among the christians in killed and wounded were not reported by by the christian generals but for this part the glandelinians had won a crushing victory nevertheless. This struggle was generally called the battle of Everette True on the gunbourn Creek where it had raged.

vandals or Ineans men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

The glandelinians then having whipped the christians in this fashion fearing the retreating forces would fight their way through gunboats junction struck a terrific blow at the sadly stricken christian army. In their defeat at the other battle the christian army had been put into a more terrible condition so to say than a person who would have been crucified on the Cross and burned at the stake at the same time if it could have been done, but nevertheless they licked the glandelinians during the attack at every inch giving the glandelinians such heavy losses in generals and officers of all ranks and such whole sale losses in privates and so on that the glandelinians fell back staggered, and confused and horrified. When general mansion seeing seeing the danger rushes fresh troops after the demoralised glandelinians and drove them back in another fearful charge tward the fortifications of grandesallis with more fiercer losses and the christian force that raged the battle that afterno on was over 1,,649,444 strong. The glandelinians retreated over the grounds of Chapelin un tward the fortresses of St Emmanuel and here made a stand but were worsted again with the loss of six hundred thousand in killed and wounded in a three moment of only twenty minutes and two hundred and fifty officers all generals killed, and with the loss of ten million prisoners, and thousands of guns, and ammunition.

Horrible in deed was this terrific disaster and the foe at this point preparing to defend the portifications of St Emmanuel requested through their leaders that if help did not come to them from Purgatorian they would immediately surrender the fortresses without further resistance.

"These christians are not fighting like human beings." Said one of the generals. "We call them dogs. Well so they are, dogs of hell, while we are little puppy cats from out of the Voombeguring the fights hell however general Purgatorian sent reinforcements and after more terrific fighting of the most savage description the enemy were successful in repelling assaults by the hundreds near the St Emmanuel portifications. The christian attack on this occasion was extremely violent, a damnation of horror, and a n hundred thousand cannon along a twenty mile front, mingled with the roar of hundreds of thousand explosions shook vivian Vicky and the surrounding country like a disasterous earthquake and in that one day thousands of big and destructioure conflagrations broke out. Amid all the terrific violence of the christian assaults which seemed at first to tear all before it the glandelinians were successful in repelling the attack hurling back the christian attackers for the distance of ten miles and following up the success by a terrific counter charge of many millions of men. Terrific as this hell of battle was no landelinian officers were reported to have fallen but this battle of of quradq was one of the fiercest ever fought yet, and after it the ground was torn in hundreds of thousands of horrible shell craters. Simultaneously other christian forces ten miles east of here made some attempts to drive forces of the foe from the base of the Hills of Evangelinia Grainia hurling for a whole day tens of millions of men against the fortresses of Lucillia Unknown but were repulsed with disaster and suffered inhuman losses beyond incredible. Two glandelinian generals however at this point were mortally wounded and ten were killed.

Another horror he ppeared at the same time. Great attacks by a dozen christian fleets were made on the portifications of Ne-Thirther Janet once more and lasted fourty days and nights without ceasing. The attempt of other fleets also was made on the Glengiglamsnean and Boy ring Islands. It resp resulted in a repulse and great losses in christian ships. It was indeed one of the most marvelious and most violent battles on water and land at the same time the large christian fleets consisting consisting of some score s of thousands of strong battle ships, crusiers, and some submarines, making a violent assault on all the fortresses facing the bay and river and against all the fortifications on the islands keeping up a most tremendous commanding the world ever heard of, to which for all that time without respite the glandelinians had given a fierce response. The christian fleets were opposed by glandelinian ships also great u in numbers and bigger and stronger, the foe ships having better advantage, and better cannon and were quick fir fires and the landelinians showed such stern resistance that to take these fortresses by sea or land seemed utterly impossible. and the christian fleets had to withdre withdrew to their own seige line and resume the investment of the fortresses.



During the artillery scter storm that shook the world a large glandelinian fleet of snow wi white ships also took part in this thunderous battle having swelled the world shaking bombardment to a deafening warfare of millions of titans, inflicting the most cruel haves among the christian fleets, sinking many, and causing many of the fleets to perish beneath the war shaken waves. AAll of the island portifications were bombarded simultaneously this bombardment also being so fierce that most of the fishes in the bay were killed by the shock, and the very glengiglamsman creatures in those islands living in cleffs and forests of the islands retreated to the higher hills not because of fear but just to view the real cause of the racket and to watch with interest and did not even know what to make of it all. Many times the firing of the chrim tianofleets found their marks, and literally blew glengiglamsman creatue creatures out of their caverns by acco accident. The men monsters t ough they could stand the din of the noise were nevertheless nevertheless somewhat frightened by it all and as the noise shook o al all of the islands like earthquakes and lashed the sea into waves the creatures thought the whole world of humanity had gone literally made. (Maybe glandelinia, and gone made and herself,,,'.....)))))

On the same day the glandelini ns were victorious near the region of Fort Protest in, the Glandelinians repulsing sixteen christian assaults and finally carrying all before them. Their own losses however was nearly eight hundred thousand in killed and wounded and twenty of their generals were killed and wounded. This battle was also as very severe one the Glandelinians winning a good and complete o victory sweeping all before them, cutting and sweeping down all attacks and opposition and taking many kristian cannon but failing to capture any christian soldiers however or any battleflags. The Glandelinian divisions at this point commanded by general -Archibaldins fought very stubbornly thu though at one time two parties of glandelinian glandelinians mistaking a force of Attacking Calverinians as their own co r comrades were almost annihilated. They nevertheless saved Fort Protestia from capture.?..?? Several days bee before this great events, the glandelinians also had a bloody action near port Hoik but nevertheless held their ground against all the hammering onslaughts of the christian soldiers hurling one million two hundred thousand K ginnermannians against the christian line in a fierce and horrible counter charge. This assault turned out victorious and caused a withdr awel of the christians from the assault but the glandelinians lost fifty two Officers in killed, while ninty four were wounded, thirty one more of which were mortally wounded. The battle caused for both sides an equaleless as what occured at the battle of Bristle poe Station only lasting shorter in duration however.

Simultaneously general geoardine Stanok had a serious and bloody action with general gannon Kaes man at gorm Catherine Proper near the gorm bridge but failed to make any impression on the solid christian lines. During this severe action which raged all day and night without a moments pause, both sides lost two hundred and twenty five thousand in killed and woune wounded which was increased to thirty five thousand more before general Gannon arived on the scene and saved the day. During a fierce flank attack which also failed fourteen glandelinian generals were killed. During the main action with general gannon howeb however fifty more Glandelinian generals were killed and wounded, while nearly a thousand and one generals and officers of all ranks also fell or were taken prisoners. During the worse of the engagement genera general Stanok almost annihilated general Graoms right wing. This battle also raged near port Hoik. The main glandelinian losses in privates was not totally predic ted. There was then a lull and with the arival of general Francis Baldwin on the christian side, being sent by general Mansion, the glandelinian generals sent against the whole christian line a force of ten million glandelinians and after an assault of four hours duration they were disasteriously repulsed with the loss of two hundred and eighty thousand more glandelinians in which two hundred and fourty six were taken prisoners. Seventy six more glandelinian generals were killed in this bloody action of the battle and unknown numbers wounded. Whole loss of glandelinians in the bloody battle of Madame was 3,989,986. in slain, and three million nine hundred and ninty five thousand wounded and two more million as prisoners. This conflict lasted for two days October 9, and 10th.



vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED THREE



373

on the following mor ing the christian artille y artillery were then massed and started bombarding the fortresses in this location but nevertheless the glandelinians managed to hold their ground amid terrific slaughter. On account of the bombardment the glandelinians lost fifty six thousand more men, and six hundred and sixty seven guns. It was believed that this severe bombardment of a full day made great conflagrations that laid a part of the es eastern se tion of Julio Cailio in smould rg asouldering ruins but it did not daunt the glandelinians in the least. However3eless Nevertheless nevertheless thirty five thousand houses were burned and razed by the christian shell fire. On the morning on of the fourth day the fierce glandelinians wishing to break the besieging lines under gansion decided to crush a part of the christian line under general Bernard gansom. For three hours during this reexamination of the bloody battle immense waves of glandelinians advanced and attacked like a storming hurricane facing the deadliest and most annihilating christian fire as if it was nothing at a all. This battle made the whole region resemble some great conflagration and as fast as the glandelinians were checked or thrown back b new forces were sent to the attack, but only crushed themselves ruthlessly against the solid christian lines. The battle raged fiercely all day long and in the afternoon the glandelinians for a while did seem to be on the point of gaining the d day and over sweep the whole christian line back. Had they done so they would have made a bad gap in Hansom main line of seige, be he had felt sure of this great attackimpending and hast in time he sent heavy reinforcements and a great park of artillery and a squadron of great guns, and soon meeting this terrific resistance the apperently victorious glandelinians were finally checked with great slaughter but not even then driven back and they only returned as heavy a musketry fire as they received thinning the christian like fearfully.
Nevertheless the thousands of christian guns were making fearful havoc among the glandelinian forces exposed to it, cutting immense swaths in every part of the foe line from end to end, tearing whole lines down, and deforming the main columns which was preparing to stand its ground and remain on the defense defensive.
An hour later one christian general after another had his own forces to the assault to break down the glandelinian defense but their divisions only met wit the most frightful deschimtions. For every assault however the christian line of batteries opened a veritibe volcano of flame and din, and succeeding assaults soon shattered and broke up the defensive glandelinian columns which were finally com polled to recoil from their natural positions, and as they retreated toard their own works the glandelinians swept the advancing christian line with a searching fire. The battle now became more severe and raged with the utmost steadiness as christian forces were sent forward to assault the foe main line and their redoubts. So violent was these christian assaults that it seemed incredible the inferior force of glandelinians were at all able to stand their ground as they did, but never theless they held out tothe end tearing up the christian columns one after another, sweeping whole regiments out of existence, and finally routing the main assailants altogether. The christian columns who were routed were however reformed under cover of the fire from the christian batteries, and their generals assuming the command once more rallied the remainder and then receiving reinforcements pushed ahead once more to the storming, but it was in vain to carry the glandelinian redoubts. The glandelinian positions manned by strongly placed trench batteries and strong lines of infantry and receiving fresh troops themselves and even more artillery and known communition was impossible to be carried by more assault, and the christians a t after five hours of this kind of savage fighting fighting finally gave it up, and commenced a general retreat back to their own trenches and fortgeneone hundred and thirty glandelinian officers had been killed and wounded. Ge o general Jack Brooks army in the evening rushed to assault the christians slow but was brushed to pieces in-mast meeting an annihil ting fire. During the late evening many new columns of glandelinians continued the onslaughts and at one time hurled forward two million , five hundred and twenty thousand, nine hundred and fifty four men. In all ranks about five hundred officers wereckilled or wounded.
The glandelinian losses on this occasion were over two o were over twenty one twenty one million in killed wounded and prisonerscfon of the most noted points of



374

this most bloody battle was a ten mile death dealing stone wall similar like at Galverine Mills, where hundreds of thousands of glandelinians fell in one terrific charge. They had however succeeded in driving the christians away from this stone wall position but not without serious loss, and about one quarter the number of officers who led this charge fell fell in that bloody fray. Had the christians been totally victorious the city of vivian Wiskey would have been completely recaptured by the Angelinians, and then the glandelinian Child slave Rebellion in another couple of months would have been crushed crushed and overthrown , and Glandelinia would have been forced to beg for peace. But through some blunder the christian troops defending the stone walls were were unable to hold their ground, and the whole line was swept back and turned, the glandelinians carrying all before them until checked by the main christian batteries which poured a hell storm of shell fire upon the frenzy striking mobs of glandelinian soldiers.
During the first year of the war the total number of divisions of various glandelinian armies consisting of the fiercer Amazonanians, Gunnerians, Guarina guards, Gargalians, Wuuuuuuians, Gentlemenians, Amazonoians, Angelian guards, Gentlemen Ians, Mex allestinians and the Protaganians numbered about fifty two, cavalry forces, and Ninty two infantry divisions. They were in possession of five hundred batteries of great cannons, an undecided amount of ammunition, and one hundred and sixty six fortresses. During the seige of vivian Wiskey so far there had been one thousand three hundred and eighty glandelinian generals in service, of which three hundred and eighty had been mortally wounded during the conflicts already, and eighty four killed, and six hundred and eighty one severely dangerously or slightly wounded. The christians had three thousand four hundred thirty four generals in service of which one third were killed or wounded, and were expecting fifty thousand other officers of all ranks and immense armies at any moment to help push the great seige to a success. It was probable that the whole glandelinian strength just now was believed to be four hundred millions, seven hundred eight thousand, four hundred sixty six. The strength of the besieging christian armies was seven hundred millions. The main points the christians had in their possession which helped them to hold to the seige despite all check sales was glorinia Gun gun and the main stretches of gunboom Creek. There was only one hope however for the besiegers and that was of Hanson capturing Galverine. It was also still in the possession the enemy the christians under Hanson having failed to capture it on account of g being defeated at Galverine Mills. From this city of Galverine, to vivian wiskey under ground ran a long railway tunnel and though the christians knew the location of this the tunnel was strongly guarded and no one could have a chance to destroy it because all points even above from Galverine to vivian Wiskey were too strongly guarded. Being cut off by sea and land elsewhere the glandelinians at vivian Wiskey got their supplies from Galverine and elsewhere through this two hundred mile tunnels by speedy underground trains.
Once Galverine fell then all would be cut off from vivian Wiskey and it would also soon fall or the foe would suffer starvation and loss of ammunition and then resist ance would be in vain.
On the seventeenth of October general ganson decided to start operations and force his seige more closer. His slow concentration started along his left wing under general Glacklin, where general federal Richardson, and Raymond Hammonia put forward their combined forces in a move extended line from Jeanie vivian toard Evangelinia grania, throwing forward also great forces toard gunboom Creek. Though no battle occured it was probable however that a serious disaster would have occured to the enemy had not Purgaterian been notified of this movement by Mc-allister Stanek the commander at vivian wi k wiskey proper, and so general Purgaterian also started the same kind of movements and put general Hansonia Franklins army into position in full strength which barred all Concentration of christians in that direction and not wishing a general engagement with so strong a force at once general ganson withdrew the concentration.
General Stanleyatt however had delivered to general Stanley federal fourteen divisions of Abbieanians which were sent to concentrate along the christian center, and Shermania Boppe put forward troops and batteries to the right,

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

massing his big columns into the positions recently abandoned by the end enmy during the recent engagements. The movements of troops of the christians was general all day long and all the entire week but the movements and placing of troops and batteries into newly advanced positions by Emanuels grenadiers and Federal was the greatest and this kept gener l general Forgatorius continually on the watch. The christian left was also being advanced into positions formly forced, but h through a disaster caused by a treacherous mine explosion the column c was thrown into a conglomeration of confusion, and while hundreds of generals exhausted themselves in trying to rally the disordered lines general Emanuels and some of his cavalry arrived to the rescues and after efforts which continued steadily for severalhours managed to rally them and placing positions around the mine crater the divisions were reformed once more and put back into their responsiblepositions as designed by Lieutenant General Federal on the christian side had been dangerously wounded by the explosion and many soldiers had been killed or wounded a whole division having been shattered and a whole district of barracks and two towns levelled by the concussion. A line of redoubts a mile fa cathest had been shattered to atoms by the blast. Federals command with the loss of their general officer had been the one driven into confusion and after this generals always had the ground top ed and examined for more treacherious glandelinian mines before placing their divisions there. The noise of the explosion had been extremely severe in effects, and heard for a hundred and sixty miles and shook the whole left of the christian line like an earthquake and within a second had spread waves devastation over a space of ten to twenty miles than the worse tornado could have done. Whole forests were stripped of branches, and thousands of houses were fairly laid low by the mixed waves of debris descending upon them which had been thrown up by the explosion, and it was predicted that the din had been heard throughout the whole country around yivian Yiskey and even in Calverian town and in Calverian itself, though the explosion was fifty miles away from the fortifications of Mc&Arthur Scott at the northwest of yivian Yiskey. The second day of the work of strengthing their positions was still more general. It was the christian forces that could not be thrashed by any enemy mines and they went to their work with all the officers they could muster. The great christian concentration was being pressed forward steadily at many points during the early morning and all the available guns of the christian batteries were also being advanced forward except the big long range guns which remained where they were.

Already during the night the bigger guns had committed incredible damage and they could not place be placed too near as the range then would be too short. During the work another explosion happened in the evening which fairly tore divisions of christians into flying fragments, threw off their feet by the concussion whole armies, and tore the main line through and through with a storm of flying and falling debris and broken trees and stones and men and guns and also clay. The outcome of the explosion caused the demoralizing lines to be healed and healed back and one part of the line was thrown into confusion by the noise of the blast, but speedy nevertheless general Emanuel had the outcome investigated and many engineers said that abandoned gun positions had galleries of mines under them and that as soon as christian troops took possession glandelinian electrical engineers in hiding near by set off the mines by electric electric batteries, and so spies and even the Gandals were sent everywhere around the location of abandoned works still occupied by christians with the purpose of d finding suspicious characters and by their capture prevent any further disasters like thiese three.. The lines became christian line on account of the smashing up of general Emanuels Jackson christian divisions by the expl explosion had been withdrawn a considerable distance, but the other portion however was held held to the point they had been advanced to in order to cover the retreat of the main line. The withdrawal was being made for fear of other mines that may be set off at any moment for at other points generals continually reported terrific explosions of equal force by the three score within an hour. The right and left were the first to be withdrawn, but did not recall in confusion.





The rest of the line then had to give way at the the orders of their many generals then general Emanuelyette gackson came up with his forces and artillery and took possession of an occupied hill and placed his strong batteries on its summit with the purpose if possible of dropping shells into the foe lines when another order for a bombardment came. One of his own generals had recently been killed in one of the great mine explosions but nevertheless his thirteen divisions were well pro tected from further mines in this location and at this position if the enemy ever dared to assault they would surely meeting a meeting storm of carnage that would add desolation. within sixteen hours sixteen million christians had been placed on this ridge and this movement was so near that a portion of the foe line feeling unable gave way and taking their artillery with them retreated slowly under cover of the night toard their further and inner positions.

All that day at many points the uproar of many big explosions had been something terrible making scenes of similiar to volcanic eruptions with such flashes and shooting rolling clouds of debris and smoke, and the Calverian country around yivian Yiskey reverberated with the din and concussion with serious effects at many points. Even after this past day and after these serious of great explosions, general ganaion was not discouraged and so many troops did he have that he did not seem to have enough positions for them and so no matter how he had to outreach them if he had to force the enemy from some. All night the christian armies that time had lain encamped without any activity except at some points a spasmodic artillery duel, and with the first dawn dw dawn of day they armies again to start in more work. There in the faint light where the still solid christian , lines, long stretches of hills and wooded country behind them, and all t alleng the point still and silent as the dead clustered the whi whole besieging christian armies..On far opposite landscape and high hills anne also and along river banks and further distant stretching as far as eye could see where the foe lines and the works of great yivian Yiskey, fortifications and the many stretches of glandelinian batteries and also christian batteries in the possession of the foe.

About nine o-clock in the morning the Angelinian forces were at work once more. The Angelinians despite the riving fury of the explosions which pouded veverything to pieces before were not daunted and worked in great masses placing batteries in many abandoned positions caring no more for the showers of bullets from glandelinian snipers and bushwhackers in hiding as if they came not at all. In stupendous strength the christians mustered themselves forward to every point assigned to them each general taking charge of his own command concentrating here and there by thousands per second. A fort called Gustonius was ere cted and guns placed on its parapets which would sweep any attacking glandelinian force to pieces should they dare rush to the storming, and other fortresses were also erected during three weeks time by hundreds of thousands of men called forts Boadicea, Catus, Caul, and Anflesay. Even during the whole seige b from the beginni g beginning a whole column of fortifications and redoubts had grown up by the work of soldiers and engineers and cont contractors and had cannons of such vast numbers that afterwards hills, and vast stones were also erected i on top for works to place cannons from forts too crowded with artillery. Fort Scott was also erected where recently a Glandelinian assault had been vanquished with great slaughter. Fort Agricolia and Caradocall were also erected while Caledonia and Severus were only half finished. Millions of horsemen during the work raced here and there watching every man movement of enemy forces noticing also the new placing of glandelinian cannon and knew that if assaults were ever made against these men would be easily mowed down in immense windrows and notified the christian generals. At some points on account of the advance of the christians further in for two miles s ce rtain sections of the Glandelinian armies began to give way only a little removing encampments, and artillery and all ammunition and provisions and destroying everything that was not movabal moveable so the christians could not take possession.



SEVENTY EIGHTHIG VILLIAGES AND THREE CITIES AND OVER 900,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TH

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not unti ll the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

During the last of this great concentrating work a most terrific explosion occured a exp o explosion so fierce that terrible night that the very heavens in the direction of the blast appeared to burstvinto a sea of flame for several mov moments and the din was horrible. A storm of death and destruction several moments later descended upon the christians in the location from the seemingly blazing firmament, the very atmosphere had seemed to turn into flashing fire and sparks the hill tops and valleys were hidden in smoke, the valleys seemed to become channels of l flame for a moment the living garments of the earth seemed to immediately whither and fly off in the fiery blast of the explosion, and so terrific was the thundering crash that scores of thousands of the soldiers went deaf from it. Despite the force and horror of the explosion however none of the christian forces however gave way and the Angelinians reinforced by other positions and otherportions of troops and also by the main body made an immense and strong position out of the very mine crater and during the progressive advance of the ch istians in forming the stronger position a large party of scouting Glandelinian cavarly was reported to have approached too near the christian line and being surr suddenly surrounded they fought desperately but they finally surrendered and great information was forced from them. The main body of the Glandelinian armies however remained firm in their former positions headless of the threatening concentration of the main christian armies feeling sure in case they attacked their own cannon cuould sur down multitudes of troops. General Vivania Sanders also putting in his own troops into positions closed up all approaches to his lines and his position was such that in case the Glandelinian generals would-hurl forward an onslaught of any sort his Abbisannian troops could fall upon the Glandelinians and commit great slaughter. General Tamerline Bicknell was placed in supreme command of general gansions northern section of the besieging lines. Then seeing that all his forces were now well advanced general Mansion ordered a general halt in the work which had been full in full sway that last day. Fourteen last divisions held in reserve were put into the last open positions and some others for whome there was no place for were compelled to withdraw and to be held in reserve. Thus went the great advanced work of the besieging christian armies for fully three weeks. All the christian generals were busy now seeing to it that every plan work swell, and during all the time war correspondents and photographers could see the e operations, the countless number of men working like immense swarms of blue and purple and red ants, and miles upon miles on of long batteries, and villiages and towns in possession of christians and also turned into fortresses. Thus they made their pos tions as secure as the enemy had theirs, so that if they could not force the enemy from vivian vickey, it would also be utterly impossible for the enemy, or any army coming to their aid to force the Angelinians from their own. The total number of battles already fought around Vivian Wickey and Julie Gallic named or not from the beginning of the seige, was about one hundred and w tenty three indeed a grand totale. ginteen of the battles were decided, the rest christian victories.

During the series of gigantic mine explosions during the operations of the christian armies the velocity of the air waves and earthquake waves caused by dia and concussion was never known r or estimated but some Abbisannian general declared that he believed the air wave and earth quake wave of the last great explosion was about a mile and a fraction a second or five thousand two h n two hundred and eighty miles and hour and shook the whole country of Calverinia and Angolinia combined. The greatest strength and fury of the shock was a hundred miles from the blast where everything in towns and forests were leveled.



SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY-SIX.



In the meantime during the month of September, on the thirtieth day of 1918., during the same day of the great battle of New Calverine Hills near Calverine on the banks of the Mc-Gallester Man manuscripts and important papers, and many important letters and maps disappeared in s a most mysterious manner from general gansions headquarters. He discovered his loss after the electric lights in his building, and even the gas failed to burn and all Kerosine lamps were emptied. An investigation had been made but anything important failed to return. One of the manuscripts was something important of the accounts of the seige of Julie Gallic which go ernl general Mansion had intended to send to general Hanson Vivian or the Abbisannian government . The loss of the manuscripe, the letters, plans and maps had caused him to fly into both sorrow and terrible anger and rage, brought him to chill and revile the Angolinian rev rebels and even the Calverinian government made him acknowledge hatred of the Glandelinianin general wild desire to have revenge on them and so far he warned all officers who resided in his o headquarters that he would see to it that the Glandelinians would never win their stand during the seige no matter what happened and he also declared that under any conditions whatever the three articles must be returned or their likeness and the spies captured.

1th . The return of the important men manuscripts and the letters and maps.

Seconde -. the return of the important papers.

Third.- The necessary means to have the spies hanged.

Since july the seige has already continued for three years and already this mis fortune happened. It seemed as if the seige would have many more months to continue and he felt sure that if the christians besieging the city were to win the seige the three necessary articles under any conditions must be restored before six weeks are up. There was only the likeness of the plans that would be submitted, and the manuscripe must come as it went , the same manuscrip and no substitute. General gansion was so angry that he declared that he would not stand the less under any conditi n conditions n t not even if it was the will of the Calverinian and Angolinian authorities and Mansion had acknowledged that the spies had indeed dealth very bitterly with him and would pay the severe penalty if caught. From now on untill the articles are returned or the spies captured before they can accomplish anything mansion determined to throw horror among the Glandelinians and help ruin the besieged if he had to blow the whole country and vivian Wisbey to perdition. It was also true that he had great love and si sympathy for violet and her sisters known as the "vivian girls and in this case on account of the wrong which he felt this misfortune also may have caused them who had come to see him before 5h that time he repeated that as far as any losses are concerned he will have his wild revenge on the Glandelinians, and put to death all spies and pr preclers that come within the lines, whether they are guilty of spying or not, no matter how innocent of spi spying they are unless the other spies were captured and the lost articles returned.

On the fourteenth of Aug October however he learned through the Gemini that what he was looking for had been destroyed by the Glandelinian spies who found it impossible to get out of the christian lines and so general gansion almost blinded by rage declared that the spies will suffer the effects of the misfortune caused him, and he would show too that no amount of the wicked enemies of God could feel with him if he has his way about it, gosh darn it. is character had changed since the three heavy losses. He was then strong for the christian cause, bitter enemy of wicked Glandelinian Glandelinia and even then when the articles i were in his possession the seige was not as horrible as they be a come after the loss. When he was in possession of the important papers plans and letters and the manuscript and many other thing he had with him in his own possession, everything was all right he was more lisment, but now with his loss he was not only angry but greatly scared, and fearing the enemy had possession of the important things he started fierce operations immediately.

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

379

When he really began his operations no one could believe he could make the effects of the seige become so inconceivably severe as it did. From the month of July to September at least the seige had continued to retain a moderate ferocity, and now the important articles were gone and it looked like the army of christians though having a position as secure and as strong as the enemy's was in great danger though having a position as secure and as strong as the enemy's was in great danger and gloominess struck and struck like hell as to say in expression and showed the enemy that all hel ll and its infernal creatures combined with earthly power and that of angels themselves could not stop him when he was intending to suppress the rebellion for the sake of the Sacred Heart of Jesus. Soon came the frightful onslaughts upon the foe at Fort Protestia with the christian assault however on account of some ones blunder badly and shamefully bungled. The a activity slackened from then untill the last day of October untill further attacks were delivered at the same point and thirteen days battle raged with exhausted ferocity and in ernest still furiously on the enemy still continued their defenses and became so terrible untill many numbers of soldiers had fallen. And that was the cause of the series of repulses of the christian attackers. The loss of christian generals the siege of the glandelinian armies. The strength of the fortress of the stubbornness of the hungry glandelinian generals!

The second and third weeks of the struggle was extremely bloody and galvanism, Athanasia,, Angelinia, glandelinia, and even Protestantia felt the shock of some of the most terrific explosions and artillery duels of the war as hundreds of thousands of big guns were thundering incessantly and the whole region seemed bathed in oceans of blood from attacks and counter attacks of most frightful fury. The attacks of the third week of the battle was one of the worse scenes of the whole conflict. Simultaneously a nine days struggle raged not far from the Heights of Evangelinia grounds, and there followed the first mightiest conflicts the world had ever seen at that time, around many points of Julio Gallic and Roman Gathering and waves of all the fierce conflict not far from Arnhem Creek where the losses of the Glandelinians along was so severe that they could never be accurately estimated. The frightful massacres, of private, Religious of all sorts, may even the women and children who had been gutted, torn from limb to limb by the war crazed glandelinians had now ceased to be strangers. General Mansion also knowing the reason of the enemy being able to stand so long against his seige decided to devastate or have devastated every section of Calverinia country from Vivian Vickey to Calverina, everything to be devasted from northeast to north east to the distance of two hundred miles and to have the tunnels from Calverina to Vivian Vickey destroyed and other points of vantage for enemy tr transportation to Vivian Vickey also put out of commission so the enemy could receive no reinforcements, provisions or ammunition. He decided to have hundreds of thousands of acres of forests to be laid low, and decided to have crushe taina possession of many towns and villages in the region so no enemy army could advance to the aid of Vivian Vickey from any dir direction whatever. He decided to cross cross the seige as tightly as possible and all this was laid to the dismal success of his manuscripts, plans and maps and important letters. He did not however pray for their return because he believed it useless when he had received truthful reports that they were too trayed and that it could be a treasure one fever if God did grant it. But he did not lack faith in god however. He just did not expect unnatural forces. In the meantime during the latter part of the month of October the treasonous Julio Gallic horror lulled slightly.. What was the meaning.——— two days hill calm——. Then that fearful All saints day 1918 was again celebrated in blood and fire and treasonous racket double fold and even wholesale devastations towns and cities were wrecked by the score sixty miles away from Vivian Vickey or totally destroyed from the effects of the concussion of three hundred gigantic explosions at one time. Then came a direct and sanguinary assault of the enemy from the direction of Glavinia not far from the Aronburgo Gun. Three hundred glandelinian onslaughts in three days were made with terrific violence beating seemingly even in mightiness the surging tide of the ocean hurricane lashed. Zat first the desperate attack of the enemy on the third day seemed to have noted success. The enemy won points of great advantage from Harriettat Function



380

along the Vorma Gun overwhelming general Vivians right wing, and the torrent of grayscated soldiers also almost practically wiped out general Stanck Smiths lines. Other troops of christians then coming to the rescue were for a time disalisuened general Ma sonia Vivianis the main christian com ander at this point was killed, two other christian generals were mortally wounded and a hundred other christian generals were killed or wounded. General Mc-Whirther Handon was the christian general who was mortally wounded. General mansion at that time had one part of his inactive line fairly overcrowded with troops eager to get into battle, and they were so impatient to go on hearing the noise of clafict that general mansion ordered them to do all that was possible. This Glandelinian assault was led by general Federal Johnston and by the time the christian reis reinforcements arived he had advanced and drove the christians back five miles from their former positions. These Angelinians led by general Gallilis crushed this Glandelinian assault after fierce fighting all the rest of the day. Seventeen times during the following night hundreds of thousandsof Glandelinians crushed themselves against the christian lins with the resu t of a terrible number of men down and fearful repulses. The battle on the following morning raged at other points of the christian line there mighty waves of glandelinian assailants seemed to try and charge into a sea of death and destruction but they were soon repulsed with the most frightful losses. A good part of the battle was resumed on another day near Forts Chamberlane, and Ophelia, and also at Fort Sacramentio resulting in the capture of them by the christians who pressed on successfully to the Carnation redoubts near Eva Crania where one of the worse scenes of the battle raged which after the christians captured it, after two terrific onslaughts lasting an hour each, the Angelinian rebels tried with might and main to recapture them. General Vivania Saundersburg with his armies at that time had come on the scene of terrific conflict, and hurling his forces forward under cover of an annihilating fire of artillery captured two small ridges close to the be besieged fortifications. It was general Mansions coolness in directing operations that enabled the christian generals to make this tremendous success against great odds, untill he was able to send heavy supports. For the first year of the war it was one of Vivian Wickys grontest land battles just now at least. The battle raged for three weeks entirely ending as a draw on the first two weeks and as a complete victory in the end. During this time it seemed now as if the christians were having here success but mansion knew nevertheless that Vivian Wickey could not be captured untill Calverine first fell. It was only to him a lull before the storm of defeat that should come to the enemy in general. There was left only a few years more for them and if thnin things don't go well then well,——or

We will arive now at what has come to be during the Lucillic Ickson seige and regarded by the militar y aurthorities of Gao Calverinia as probably the firs first turning point probably of the whole seige itself. Already the first three and four months of the very seige of Vivian Wickey had been disasterious to the Glandelinian armies. General Purgatorian was the main commander of the whole Glandelinian army, Purrogtarotian was second and Mc-Allister Stanck was third. Already the fierce christian assault known as the offensive of Damnation had simply carried all before it untill the very depths of its own penetration into a large number of the foe works had stopped its own impetus, and the second grand disasterous assault to the enemy on October and thoughout the whole month itself already menanced the very coal supplies, of the glandelinians, all the Channel, and Vivian Wickay ports and all other approaches to Lucillic Ickson and also the tunnel way toard Vivian Wickey from Calverine. Immense Glandelinian reserves had to be continually diverted as far north as Aronburg and Federal two other section of Vivian Wickey to help stem the tide and then it did little good for the christians were fairly crushing their way onward like a irrestible stew steamroller. During the early part of November beginning All Saint's and All Souls day 1918 -the soldiers and Friends of God yelling their fierce battle cry "Onward Christian Soldiers" fairly smashed their way through another large portion of the strong Glandelinian front , and carrying all before them once more and capturing a long redoubt and salient ten miles long swept over the Erminis Creek and Angeline Gun regions and thence marched almost unapposed as far as the distant fortifications



SEVENTY EIGHTHIC VILLIAGES AND THREE CITIES AND OVER 900,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since t- the great flood receded but it was not until 11 the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

SEVENTY EIGHTBIG VILLIAGES AND THREE CITTRS AND OVER 900,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.



of gilverbell, vivian, Goldilocks and Gedernine on the Gorma Run. In these fierce and titan engagements the glandelinian losses became so extremely heavy and officers had fallen so much by the whole sale that their very reserves sank to the vanishing po point entirely. To make matters worse the be-beseging christian forces under general Mansion were now much more closer to Vivian Wickey and her other sections they were flushed with tremendous world surprising victory, and the glandelinian morale was correspondingly low indeed. The fortifications of Lucillie Dickson and Mc-Whirther had never seemed in such peril, and near these points the glandelinian soldiers had fled from their redoubts and sailents by hundreds of thousands. Another fierce Angelinian attack led by American troops and sightseers from plain excitement and enthusiasm but on a larger scale was launched on November ninth. It gained the christians under general Manginia nine miles and then through some blunder or mistake was brought to a standstill by a series of fierce counter assaults of fifteen glandelinian divisions under general Maybody. This glandelinian counter attack which caused a firing so loud to be heard for hundreds of miles in cannons and rifles stood out as one of their most heroic feats of the blo dy Lucillie Dickson seige, the glandelinian losses in officers, and men and flags and standards were simply appalling and beyond measure but for a time they stopped the so called "christian dogs". Up to all that point the fighting methods of the sanguinary glandelinians was on the defensive only and nothing else. If they could check the onrushing christians they were fully satisfied. To them the power of the christian attack loomed as irrest ble as the attack of Angels on gaten and his hosts, it even became a obsession. The glandelinian infantry strong as it was and supported by more artillery and prov sions and ammunition than even the christians had were discouraged by disasterious failures orvruinious partial successes here and there in July and August worn out by the most savage christian onslaughts in overwhelm ing numbers in July in particular had no longer the heart and bravery to attack the christians or make any further efforts to compell the Nationals to raise the swige seige. Some units had however there were troops among the gizmermannians and Burmermannians and even Mc-gollastinians which would have kept on fighting the fierce Nationals untill doomsday, but the bulk of the main glandelinian armies of the five sections of Vivian Wickey had spirit only for defensive warfare.

Up to this time the glandelinian units had been put in here and there as speedily as moving waves of the sea itself in a storm and at critical points of the battle lines as ormenger emergency troops to try and stop the terrific christian advance. In every trial whether completely on the defensive or defensive these glandelinian tro troops in every way had proved themselves equal to any troops of all glandelinia. A final great christian offensive was expected now at any moment on account of a general artillery duel of great intensity which had been going on with terrible and obscene fury for a week all points of Vivian Wickys sea and river coast concluded and on account of the terrific hurricane of bursting shells and shrapnell filling the sky full of smoke and shaking the air in a hell and heaven defying racket and making too much damage and setting so many tremendous fires and shaking the very waters of the river and bay into wild waves from the concussion and razing glass in windows every day by the thousand and making it impossible for troops to keep their feet and killing fishes an and other marines creatures by the hundred thousand and blowing up redoubt after redoubt and driving so many divisions into dreadful confis dreadful confusion that indeed now the outlook did look very desperate for the glandelinians. The Angolinian soldiers had been assured by their leaders and even priests and surtheritios of the governments that this attack would probably conclude the seige with a triumphant Abbiennian victory and they were proportionately eager. The Angelinian plans leaked out however. Indeed they were known to the rebels in such detail that they were able to check the hellish attack in a more hellish fray after comparatively insignificant gains.



Among these gains was some ground east of Gedernine fortifications where the Abbiennians and Angelinians aided by brave Americans failed to hold and the wicked of the Angelinians reported;

"Although the counter rush of the glandelinian troops overwhelmed some of the front line positions, redoubts formly in our hands cahs causing out our machine gun and infaltry forces to suffer in some cases a fifty per cent loss of their Bridge except as a prisoner of war and by noon on the following day November the sixteenth 1912 there were no glandelinians in the foreground of the third division of Angelinians as except the sea of dead. The horrible squabble preventh prevented the glandelinian counter assailatans in thar raging inferno from crossing at certain points on its main front while on either flank the glandelinians who had gained considerable footing pressed forward like a tidal wave of screaming demons just out of the infernal regions bent on destroying humanity. The immense christian forces firing heavily in three directions with big guns, artillery of small size, machine guns, and rifles met the glandelinian attacks with great annilation and then with greater counter attacks at critical points and in the fray which grew extremely wild so wild as to even astound the contestants themselves they succeeded in throwing a whole division of Turmoramnians after hard fighting in the face of great odds into complete confusion and panic.

After this scene the Angelinians decided to resume the offensive with redoubled fury. There were more than one million two hundred thousand in this part of the seige from with the Angelinians with any sort of training at all was made ready with the Angelinians was made ready for further resumanation of the stubborn battle. The first division had been in the region of Gedernine for a couple of weeks enduring exceptionally heavily sustained artillery fire all the wh ile from Lucillie Dickson and Annie Aronburg. Their losses had been too large to mention, they had captured redoubt afte r red and redoubt, and they had gone through several punishing counter attacks, they had had no rest whatever. As on the divisions being assembled near the small teams of fortresses in hands of christians after its relief by other christian troops it was ordered toard the Passion glandelinian front near Evangelinia Grandia and had to do the dh distances by forced marches under shell and high explosive storm.

During the terrible battle storm the enemy had let loose floods by bursting dams and the christian troops who had marched to the attacks the moving troops had toiled forward along splintered forest roads, chocked with wagon trains artillery and at times several car au tomobiles. Though the deep water of the flood, and through three feet of mud and the blackness of night glared into unrouted brightness by the light lightning flashes of shell explosions with bleeding feet, hungry, aching, so utt utterly exhausted that all instant death would have been a sudden joy, as bringing relief, they tramped toard Evangelinia Grandia. Countless men groaned and whimpered with intolerable pain, but they kept on. When the columns halted many thousands of soldiers slept standing up. Every now and then would come the crash and clatter of a rifle on the ground, another soldier had passed out. Still the columns would continue on. And when at long last they reached their destination those battered b wearied Angelinian troops, brave and sturdy Soldiers of Christ jumped off without a rest. All other divisions went through similar experiences. And they had had been badly mauled in their memorable victories of the present month, they had re e repolled a long series of glandelinian counter attacks, they had just been relieved by the twenty sixth and twenty seventh divisions, but now they headed across great stretches of country for more bloody fighting. However the Angelinians would always go a very long way to get a good fight. To the tenth

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

Glandelinian a -Angelinian armies were allotted these most critical operations against the enemies of God. It had fifteen corps in line and general general massions attack orders made the many troops of the eighteenth corps a pivot of manever on the Norma Run west of Lucillie Rickson. To the south the first, second and third corps, which was designe designated to seize and hold - plateaus south of the immense fortresses commanding the approaches to Jonnie's and Norma's Bridges. The many troops of the Twenty sixth and Thirtieth corps was to cross the Angeline run and attack in the direction of Norma Catherine itself. Next came the Eleventh corps of Abbiesmiansbto conform to the movements of the thirtieth and connect with the main sixth Abbiesunian army.The twentieth corps do drew the toughest job and on its success hinged the whole attack. It was to drive a wedge in the main Glandelinian front clearing the plateau northwest of Lucillie Rickson and holding the southern outlet of the Norma Run River valley. To The twentieth corps was made up of four main divisions, tho crack, first Abbiesmnian, the first and Second Angelinian divisions and the Calverinian division. Owing to the greater size of the christian division angelinian troops thus made up four fifths of the Twentieths corps which was the main s o spearhead of the attack. The troops were assembled under cover of the forests of Ma-gallester Runs The country over which they had to fight their way toard Evangelista granda was exceptionally difficult and hazardous, a bare high plateau plateau sloping g gradually up from the Ma-Hellester forest toard the Eva Cranis Heights on which was situated fortresses of Cedarshas and Marcusian, and then abruptly dropping off into the Norma Run river valley, a country cut up by numerous deep ravines each one protected by villages of smaller fortresses in the form of farm buildings and held also by the enemy as skirmish advanced guards.

On its eastern edge where it fell off into the valley were the southern strongholds of Fort Avina and Silverbell the finally defenses of the valley.. As the villages like fortresses were m mostly of stone and concrete they afforded excellant cover to the rebels and also there were numerous quarries. And and all the open spaces were covered with standing grain.
Crowded into the salient to the south of the Twentieth corps were more than twenty immense Glandelinian divisions of the army of the Glandelinian Crown Prin Prince--the Glandelinian high command had suspected a deeper penetration than they achieved in their own attacks of July 15th— 18 and this congestion of divisions was to provide for a wide expansion of front, which never came. Without the usual artillery preparation, but preceded by a terrific barrage nevertheless, the immense wave of blue coated and purple and red coated troops jumped off to the attack at four o-clock on the morning of movement the eighteenth. Great parks of artillery accompanied them and their onrush rapidly overcame the enemys first resistance along a ten mile front. The rebel line soon stiffened however and although all objectives for the initial day were rapidly attained the fighting extending now for twenty miles became extremely severe. The first Abbiesmnian division had barely got into position for the attack when it was time to go. They went at it hard, with such vigor that the One hundred and fifty third Abbiesmnian division on their left, failed to keep abreast. The Calverinians on the right, kept in close touch—there were no finer assault troops anywhere—but the absence of support on their left exposed the first Abbiesmnian division to a heavy flank fire, but nevertheless they captured their objectives. The Second division had a most harassing experience—their last units did not arive until five minutes before the zero hour. Yet utterly weary as they were, the Second attacked with such speed, vigor, and savagery and with power that they gained their own points before nightfall. This deep-penetration at their most sensitive point precipitated a general withdrawl of the Glandelinian Crown Prin Princes army from this long and bloody gailent.
On November the nineteenth the fiercer Glandelinian resistance proved much stronger as the result of their reserves coming into line but by evening the line ran from just north of Lucillie Rickson, south through Vanderlust, and Cassels. In this days fighting the First Abbiesmnian division re v repeated its experience of the previous



morning and the Second division progre progressed beyond the main troops both to left and right including the Calverinian division. Consequently they went through a literall hell of fire and storm to hold their advanced positions, and the losses of the Second division totalled more than four hundred thousand men, but they had captured three hundred thousand prisoners, and sixty six thousand pieces of small artillery from the redoubts they had taken. This torn and shattered division was relieved after the second day. A wedge of horror was then directed against the main line on November the Twentieth and the first Abbiesmnian division formed the apex of its.
This section of the enemys line was in a stronger position dominating the surrounding country and had originally lain in the territory assigned to the One hundred and fifty Third Abbiesmnian division, but that division facing an annihilating fire could not made make the grade no matter how fiercely they tried/ and its failure to advance resulted in this object being allotted to the First. Once again the First and the Calverinians went forward together through an inferno to substantial g-i gains but the troops on the left of the first were repulsed with the most greatest slaughter, leaving that flank entirely open. In this situation the One Hundred and fifty Third Abbiesmnian division was relieved the night of the Tweni Twentieth and a new attack of great viocence was launched on the twenty first of November and by nine o-clock the final position in this section were carried the most advanced being the Cha Chateau of Antonio, x captured by a regiment of the First Abbiesmnian division. Heavier fighting took place with redoubled violence the next day, but there was no advance, and that night a crack Consentinian division relieved the First. The First division then emerged from the battle of Bs Benligan torn and bleeding but covered with glory..It had suffered eight hundred thousand in losses including sixty per cent of its infantry officers but it had advanced eleven and miles, captured three hundred and fifty thousand prisoners, and sixty eight pieces of artillery. Among the prisoners were represent ives from seven Glandelinian divisions. Other Abbiesmnian units had also taken part o in this general action the infantry of the Fourth division which entered the desperate fighting on the right wing of the Twentieth Calverinian army which attacked near Lucillie RicksenAside from the Twentieth corps the Tenth Calverinian army made practically no advance whatever. The only real penetration was made by the Twentieth corps composed of Angelinians, and the first and Second Abbiesmnians.
n Seldom in war in one days fighting had the effect which the offensive of ovement the eighteenth produced. The minds of the remaining inhabatans of "the great city had been filled with fear the christians would meet disasterous repulses, nowvthe Glandelinians were withdrawing from the christian front, the threat to the besiegers was removed, instantly the r thought leaped to pushing the advantage. The change in morale simply cannot be measured in words! In a few hours the christ ians passed from darkness and dark forebodings to confident exultation. The finest shock troops of the Glandelinian army under Purgatorian had been overrun and captured in hundreds of thousands, the same christian divisions which had been battering their way to Julio Gallic with minds aflame with victory was now making the enemy fight doggedly rearguard actions at many points as they withdrew closer to Lucillie Rickson and the tremendous reserves the Crown Prince had gathered in the Immense sxilent to exploit a des decisive success were being hurried t ward Lucillie Rickson to stave off a general collaspe a catastrophe which would have made the French disasters as Liepiz and Sedan a mere trifle by comparison.-
This was the story of the beginning of the worse seige of the war but Ameri can troops had participated.
The tide had seemed to turn at last. The brave soldiers of Christ had see seen trifle defeats staring them in the face with all that defeat would entail from an implacable foe, and suddenly victory flashedinto view as a reasonable certainity. From the depths of Despair and impatience their morals soared to the highest fighting pitch.



SEVENTY EIGHTBIG VILLIAGES AND THREE CITIES AND OVER 900,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

SEVENTY EIGHTBIG VILLIAGES AND THREE CITYES AND OVER 900,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.



385

A private who was an American who had inlested in the Abbisannian army and who was in the sixteenth infantry saw a heavy shell hit a chow line near Julio Gallio one d day in the Sunbeam Greek Sextor and kill and rend seventeen of his comrades and wound over fifty. It had been hot work up there w for his comma companies during the de dreadful month of August and inferno of shell lightning and heaviest firing for every day and terrific explosions and the rending of whole stretches of trees to the grounds. Open fightinghad just given place again to stabilized warefare and the besieging trenches and christian cannons of al make mace made the whole region a roaring inferno for days and nights. Ge saw more of his comrades all Angelinians and Abbisannians go west right beside him during the afternoon of the first day of August 1912 and while moving saw the whole christian line bent double by the force of an enemy counter attack and a glandelinian machine gun dusted him for a painful hundred yards. In the blackest hours of early morning he and others of an Angelinian par patrol encountered a small patrol of the Angelinian rebels who flung some dangerous potato masher gronades, and everybody in the region began to shoot untill a million shots were roaring incessantly like torrents of rain on a large tin roof. This sort of firing, attacking, and counter attac,ing, and artillery activity, and hurricanes of explosions went on day and night taking heavy toll in dead and wounded. go a month after when his division was relieved from the inferno of Julio Gallio and the chance came the American doughboy serving the Angelinians in their Holy Cause for God sat down in his tent within the besieging lines to write home and family and friends all about the hell he had been through.

Afterwards he came across an official communication of happenings about the month of August around Julio Gallio and his bulging eyes read this in laten;

"All quiet on our front. Enemy afraid to attack."

Some how or other he lost faith in official communications no matter who wrote them. He said "They don't tell nothing."

Maybe I the very wti writer am inclinsed inclined to agree with him. A study of general Mansions final reports revealed many carefully worded references to the scenes witnessed at Julio Gallio and his report to general Hanson Vivian was;

"The statements of Dantes Inferno or Exdus is a mere trifle compered to the scenes going on here around Julio Gallio and her other sections. I think for one that the whole world is coming to an end there is continually so much noise and fighting."

In the meantime elsewhere along the encircling line of seige preparations had been made for an assault upon some of the fortresses on islands near Vivian Wickey on the Norma Run River. The salient on this St Peters Island was of immense value to the Angelinian rebels. Its possession interripted interrupted all christian communications in any direction to all the main Galverinian Railroad lines even, and at the same time threatened the entire region between Nancy Creek and Erminie junction, and Sunbeam Creek and near St Saminsan. From the defensive standpoint it covered the St Saminsan fortifications and all the stretches west of Sunbeam Creek, all of them vital to the enemys. Moreover most extensive operations between the region of the Sunbeam Creek and the Aro: Argonnis were rendered ver very hazardous so long as the fortresses of the Island of St Peter remained in the possession of the Glandelinians. The Glandelinians had captured the redoubts and fortresses here from the Angelibians defending Julio Gallio in June 1912 andcheld it successfully untill the fierce Abbisannian assaults just about to be described. two attempts in the month of July had been made by the Galverinians and Angelinians to regain the Norma Run Islands but both met with disastrous failure. These took place on July 4th to seventh, and again on July 21Th and 31Th 1912. one against the west side by warships and landed troops and against the south face of the island fortresses and salient and their not results were limited to some slight local successes but nevertheless the Glandelinians held on to St Peters. The position was very strong in natural positions and also in the fortresses, its rigged heights making attacks very difficult and at the same time adfording excellant observation stations.



386

Often when the First Abbisannian division was near this Sector the Americans who were with the Angelinians used to gaze up at the heights of Mount Blander and wondered if the Glandelinians would still be there in 2999. However despie despite its natural defenses, the island of St Peter would seem to possess some weakness in the eyes of strategists, as "In that it might be attacked by three flanks and pinched out. Consequently the rebels had throughout two months strengthened it by a great mass and variety of artificial works the main features was an elaborate system of e wiring. This wiring was not only found in the front lines but was encountered to a depth f of ten to twelve miles, the island being fourty miles wide and much longer as here the river blended into a sort of lake known as Lake Norma.

General Mansions plan therefore was to pinch out the salient. In his orders for attacks occured this sentence from him;

"The general conception of the operation is thus the convergin g of envelpp enveloping forces in such a way as to call cauge the fall of the whole fortress and salinet, and the capture of all the glandelin glandelinians on the island at the same time."

Many other generals had declared that no one could force the enemy from this island, but that is precisily what did happen and quicker than expected and what made general gamsion become famous. The depth of the fierce St Peter operation having been limited by Marshall Stanck to the line near Sunbeam junction, the number of Angelinian and Abbisannian divisions to be used was reduced from the original estimates. General petainer commanded the First Abbisannian division inthis battle. Its strength totaled over 1,500,000, of whome two hundred and seventy thousand were galverinians. The usual artillery preparation,, began at One o-clock in the beauty of the morning of August 12th. with more than twenty two thousand nine hundred guns. This great assembly of artillery completely dominated the glandelinian batteries on the lands and there was hardly any hostile fire when the infantry waves jumped off toward the south face of the salient at five o-clock in the morning rushing across a large number of pontoon bridges and in boats. Owning to lack of gunboats for this fray and other ships of destruction the barb wired entanglements remained completely intact over all the areas. There was only one way of getting there ----the Abbisannians, and Galverinians fairly walked over on top of the densely woven masses. On the western face of the Island sailent and fortresses the artillery fire of destruction continued untill eight o-clock at which hour another great infantry assault was launched. The whole operation moved with clock like precision. Just after day break next day August the thirteenth 1912 elements of the main First and second and Twenty sixth divisions of Abbisannians, Angelinians, Galverinians, and Abyssinkilians with Dondobians and Triploigonlians made a junction near the region of Norma Bridge and that point was n eighteen miles north of St Peters Island. The islan sailent and fortresses had been fairlypinched out and by the afternoon all objectives had been gained and the positions were being consolidated. The First Abbisannian Division captured sixteen thousand Glandelinian prisoners and four hundred and fourty four guns, with comparatively light losses. The losses during the actual period of advance were less than 17,000.

Though the Angelinians were very complimentary, what chei chiefly impressed them was the fashion in which the American doughboys in their ranks wither war correspondents or not who took part in the fighting crossed the barbwire. They marvled that any soldiers could get over dense masses of wire that had not been cut by artillery or wire clippers. The Angelinian High Commission not far from general Mansions headquarters sent an order to the commanding generals of three of their armies in which the following appear;

"It is desirable for the Angelinian and Galverinian Authorities, generals, and non-commissioned officers and vi and soldiers to visit the region so that they can fully

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

387

understand the manner in which those three thousand americanos have been able to overcome all obstacles encountered during the attacks and not destroyed by artillery or mines and high explosives. he merican unites have themselves cut a passage with wire cutters through the thick bands of wire or they have either walked over these wire entanglements with much adress rapidity and decision. It is very interesting that our very infantry soldiers and officers should see for for themselves the matre of the diffu diffis diff difficulties overcome and that they should persaude themselves that they are also as capable of doing as much on occasion."
Then instructions were issued for egan organising visits of sel selected men and officers and experts to study the obstacles encountered and how they were so easily overcome by the Americanoos.

Not the least remarkable feature of the efforts of the brave Abbicannians was the suddenness with which it became effective after weary months of delays. Early in July during the time of the Reign of Terror inside of gorma the Angelinian and Abbicannian besiegers were still an insignificant factor in the fierce fighting, its value potential indeed. At the end of July 2832 the christians were furnishing the punch for the worlds blows. nd from then on indeed the mighty military machine the Angelinians had builded up around vivian vickey and her sections gathered impetus like an extensive cyclone, it began to drive ahead against the Angelinian rebels with the most irrestible power. Once the Abbicannian and Angelinian forces were concentrated as a christian army of besiegers emply employing their own methods, the results indeed surpassed all expectations. general Mannions faith ca was indeed justified, his tenacity of purpose, his stern a patience under every form of pressure and aggravation and political manuver were fully rewarded. In my own opintion there was no military Angelinian general or leader in the war who upheld the dignity and interests of his great Catholic Country with braver devotion except concentinian Aronburg. He surely indeed did need patience and lot of it too. Watching in early June the slow growth of his armies n he and not even a few american observers and war correspondents and photographers and newspaper reporters and sightseers began to desi despair of Angelinian aid becoming effective for the besiegers in time. here were through blunders, the efforts of other enemy armies, and states affairs, and through squabbles and so on such endless and maddening dely delays in the approach of provsions and reinforcements and artillery. Even the available shipping fell pitially short of any needs, Hanson being hard up on account of the furious activity of the rebellion could not muster and sent men to Vivian Vickey fast enough to reinforce general Hansion let alone supplies for them and all kinds of equipments for divisions and river ports, and camps, and railroads and lines of communication. The first two months of the seige of vivian Vickey would have probably brought despair to even the Angels in heaven themselves over the slow mass of operations. he first time the besiegers after forcing their way by might and main across the Angeline gun and driving back hellish Glandelinian onslaughts near Norma's Bridge saw trails of dead horses for miles and miles alo along many roads all having been killed by shells and shrapnell and rifle fire or by the effects of high explosives and mines. Many other animals had simply dropped in the road from exce exhaustion and died there because they were so literally worn out and at the beginning of the seige general Hansion was forced to literally clothe his soldiers partly in the very Glandelinian uniforms so great in need of clothing they were. and the Angelinians and even American doughboys who were with them on many occasions did some of their most punishing attacks upon the rebels in shoes made in Glandelinia, which may be a ll right for Angelinian feet but never seemed to fit. In fact the Angelinian purchasing departements had ablebodied men combing every corner of captured portions of foe lines for supplies of all kinds and animals. Back in Angelinia was plently of everything they needed for the army but they could not get the ships to enter the enemy submarine infested sections of the Norma and Krainia un Rivers to bring it. The enemy seemed at the time of this war to not only command all River highways but the ocean coasts of Galverinia and Angelinia and seemed to dominate the whole world with horror.

388

It seemed indeed a very puny effort for so great a Catholic Nation, a Dearer friend of God than the Jewish ation ever had been and had before that time three years memmas of embrr embroilment staring it in the face. However I the writer will mention these early discouragements simply to show the amz amazing speed with which the ZAngelinian armies gathered around vivian Vickey once the seige really got started for faire. At the firt part of July the christian armies were near vivian Vickey but were not investing it as should have been. But at the end of July the Angelinians already held over a hundred miles of front and though the fighting frew very severe as already predicted during that month the decisive blows of the seige were being struck and the immense american forces and Abbicannian forces with Angelinians had progressed forward for nearly thirty miles with equp equipment and supplies of all kinds to sustain them which had been transported through three thousand miles of submarine infested rivers, ports and towns and camps and railroads had been built near vivian Vickey which had not been in the region before and the most immense army the world had ever seen taking up positions the enemy could not oust them from had been all done in about four months time ttt through the efforts of general Hanson vivian and the Angelinian overnment. It was one of the mostcolossal achievements in any imagination and no history could declare such an occurance in so short a time.

During the very month of October for difficulties to be overcome, numbers of men engaged and importance of results, the battle of Gillette ranks as the first greatest conflicts in the story of the Lucillis Dickson seige. The front on which these bloody series of operations took place had remained practi cally unchanged however since it became fully stabilized in June 2832. There had indeed been somewhat a few minor fluctuations during the enemy attacks on Leadenis and the Angelinian counter battles elsewhere during that same month but the only real result of these activities was the development of a remarkable defense system by the wicked Angelinian rebels.
In the face of Lucillis Dickson fortification itself the Glandelinians had a depth of twenty miles of encampments and continuous defn defenses of the most strong est kind and to help out this elaborate system there was a zone of devastation an attacking army would have to cross in any movement against the rebels. The job here entrusted to the christian troops of all sections was to break through the successive for tified zones of the Glandelinian Free Masonic Line, having done that they were to press toward Marcocellio and bring about the fall of the Masonic Line along the main Sunbeam Creek in the vinicity of Lighburg Landing and Taterin in front of the Abbicannian fifth corps. This fifth corps was to attack to the west of a part of the Mc-Wollester Fortes Forests.
It was as all generals could realize a most hadardious and seemingly impossible undertaking more tremendous it seemed than for soulds to try and escape from the infernal regions, but success would precipitate the crumbling of all the rebels armies within reach of belsagured vivian Vickey and cause the capture of all the Mc-Thirthian fortresses. This region of vivian Vickey was vital to the enemy, hence the convergence of successive defensive positions which rendered all that country he held a dense mass of fortified points hence the steady flow of so many of his divisions to this point from other sectors of Julio Gallio.
The reason of this desperate defense were indeed plain enough, the Glandelinian armies in this northern section of beautiful Galverinia depended upon two great railway systems in their possession in this location, one passing through vivian Vickey known as the Galverinia Central, and the other the Mc-Wollester and Pandora having its vital sector the line going through Julio Gallio to Galverina and other big towns held in possession by the Glandelinian authorities in Galverinia. No other important railroads were available and the Glandelinians had to rely on these two for the main strategical movements of troops and other war deportations. If the enemy could not withdraw his forces through the narrow neck between Evangelinia grania, and the frontier of gorma Catherina before this line was cut, his ruin would

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

389 389 3889

be absolute and the seige would be pressed to advantage by the christians and end in horro horrible disaster for the Angelinian rebels. A moderate penetration of this front meant much more than a deep one on n any other to the christian besiegers. If the immense Angelinian armies could only smash through for a gain of eighteen miles, it would be certain that a penetration of sixty five miles could be made further west, and as for the effect on the Angelinian rebels such an advance would be infinitely more menacing. That the enemy realised his vulner ability here had been evidenced in July and August by his most herculean efforts to p p improve his positions through the reduction of portions of the christian lines, and by the tremendous labors he ho had put forth since then in adding up to other defensive positions outside of the portifications of Lucillia Nicksen and Gedernine.
If here were driven back here by the Nationals the jig was up for the whole army and seven sections of the big city and he knew it. A great Terrian also aided the rebels as the re were great natural barriors to an anyo advance the Evangelinia Grania heights east of the Sunbeam Creeks north Bend afford afforded the enemy excellant artillery positions for oblique fire on the western banks of Sunbeam Creek, and his right flank was covered by strong batteries a le located in the almost impassable Mo-pollester port woreste, Midway botwesn this gigantic two thousandmile forest and the beautiful Sunbean Crock were the main frowning heights of Evangelinia grania which also had been strongly fortified w by one third of the whole Landelinian army. Densely wooded fastnesses and other naturally difficult places offered ideal positions for strong machine gun and rifle and grenade ambushes. And the rebel Angelinians certainly utilised them. So complete had been the success of the St Peters Island operations that on the second day of that attack reserve d visions of christians and artillery unites were withdrawn and directed toard the vivian Wickey Section of the battle line for the Evangelinia grania. Things were speeding up everywhere and a wild artillery battle was raging along a sixty mile front. The movement of the immens number of troops and the amounts of ammunition involved in this battle of Gallitte over fields and dales and over meadows and lanes, and over few roads available and confined entirely to the hours of darkness amid an inferno of lightning flashes from a storm of bursting shells in the sky or elsewhere and their pounding heart she shaking thunder was one of the most difficult and delicate problems of the war. he congestion under heavy fire of shells was terrific beyond comprehension. yet they ever evolved order out of the chaos of moving and marching and double timing troops under fire and trucks and wagons, and artillery that streched three roads fields and meadows and lanes and glens over all morning day and in the blackness of night, in rain, and in the flash of shell bursts and in dead and with hundreds being killed or wounded per day was a marvel. ut they got the tan los straightened out somehow, the artillery reached their positions selected for them by the main generals, the infantry arived at their own places, and supplies came along for them.
he most big gigantic christian attack the Gianchilinians had twenty seconds divisions in line and more than twice the number in reserve. All signs pointed to an expectation on their part that the Angelinians would enlarge the St Peters operation, into an advance on Fort Silverbell and successful ruses were carried out to encourage the enemy in this belief.
A most violent artillery fire along a fourty mile battle line, an artillery fire of preparation opened at three thirty o'clock in the morning of October the twenty sixth, then to the surprise the fortifications in these locations opened fire up upon the christians to prevent assaults if possible and an inferno of shell explosions seemed to tear all before it and the sky was whitened by smoke as if a sea of clouds enveloped it and the enemy smoke hung over the land like a dense fog. Three hours later after the great artillery storm had commenced the christian infantry finally rushed off, accompanied by artillery. -he nine divisions which led the attack consisted of Abbicanians, Comentinians, Agelinians, Alverinians, Wyanhillians Deathfeam, Wipenligans, -ipaligualians, and other forces.



394 394

390 390 2 389

There were six other divisions in reserve and the first army had 27,000 guns, one hundred and eighty nine armoured coaches of steel, and eight hundred and twenty one airplanes. and americans thereof we manned one hundred and fourty two of these armoured cars and some of the airp, airplanes for escorting. he Angelinians encountered a most critical problem at the very outset of this tremendous battle, the restrictions of communications across the land only fourteen roads were available and during the bib bitter fighting earlier in the battle the artillery fire assumed such tremendous force and activity that they v virtually destroyedall the roads. he soil was spongy and the attackers lacked materials but the Angelinian engineers were a hard breed to stump, they found up communications somehow, and made possible the movement of troops, artillery and supplies.
he fighting over a distance of thirty miles entirely was fierce beyond description and very dogged. n each side it seemed to be felt that the end was near and each army put all it had into the main efforts, straining for a n knockout. For the whole distance of the roaring inferno of battle outlocks could see the long lines of artillery in action, the long surges of smoke from mine and shell explosions, and the sea of smoke from machinery and smaller guns and also from aei artillery.
he uproar from the distance of sixty miles from the battle was terrific in the extreme and the sky reddened from the storm of bursting shells so bitterly was every foot of ground contested that in many cases no quarter was ste even asked for or given. en fought most desperately untill they dropped, without thought of surrender. he ground over which the Angelinians advanced under a screaming tempest of shell, shrapnell, and canister, and a curtain of machinery and machine gun fire was exceptionally rugged, and difficult, on steep heights, dense woods, farmlands interseoted by rivulets and streams with many fortified villages of fortresses, commanding approaches all the approaches to fairly ruined destruction, and for all the three days of the battle there was a heavy fog of smoke, but the fighting christian troops doggedly struggled through the thick mud, and the bleakness of night against terrific seemingly annihilating machine gun fire, and a crashing inferno of shells that roared like a billion thunderbolts. hey moved in large but torn and shattered waves up the slopes of plateaus whose ridges were living seas sea of flame and smoke of enemy rifle and cannon fire, and stormed the positions. hey charged thousands of machine gun nests and bayonetted the gunners. ith rifle fire and hand grenades and the cold steel they cleared the Landelinians out of farm houses and small wooded woodon fortresses and out of sailents and villages. nd all the while the world reeked and quivered under the thunderous clamor of scores of thousands of mighty big guns, red hot from the furious speed.
Loop was indeed something to be snatched when a man could get it en grew so utterly weary and sick at heart from hear, and hunger and a lack of rest that death in all its shocking hor r horrors had no terrors for them. they would ignore bursting shells to take a nap. Yet ashing, worn , cut, hungry and desperate as they were they fought their way forward and never thought of quitting. Human fortitude can rise to wonderous heights. ontinuous fighting was maintained along the entire front with especial successes on the extreme left, where the capture of the greater part of the sailents was completed but not one section of the two main railroad lines were captured. he enemy here contested every foot of the ground and after the struggle the forces of christians at these points had to make more rapid retreats farther west and withdraw their forces back to the line of seige before the interruption of their own communications through Alverinia was cut off.
Mixed in thi this long conflict the greatest combative force was assembled every ever seen under the anner of the fire wounds t sometimes became necessary tovrelieve some of the h exhausted divisions preliminary to another general and desperate assault n an attack along the whole front of still greater violence launched on October the twenty second the strong hold on Laris ann was captured but a counter assault of the foe partially broke the christian line of

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

SEVENTY EIGHTBIG VILLIAGES AND THREE GITIES AND OVER 900,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.





391

general attack. Their points were also retaken by the enemy and a counter attack was made north of Ypr "Frenchie" machine regain since the Mandelinian offensive counter attacked was seventeen miles and this time the Christians had been compelled to throw into the fight fifteen large reserve divisions. "a local but severe operations during the remainder of the bloody month the first corps under general Siebmann regain advanced through ypres, the fifth corps under Emmerstein re-captured the redoubts, the Third corps superintended by general Mc-Allister accomplished the extremely difficult reoccupation of some of the lost ten main heights, and the seventeenth armenmedian corps drove the Angelinians a good distance from the main ridge south of Passchendaele. By the end ofOctober the whole Christian line of offensive had been entirely broken, the Mc-Hollester forest was again in the hands of the Mandelinians, and an advance of twenty one miles had been made, one hundred and eighteen thousand six hundred prisoners, seventeenmund three hundred and seventy cannon, 70,000 machine guns and a great mass of material had been captured from the repulsed Angelinians and the Mandelinians had increased the number of their divisions on this front from twenty to sixty one.

The vital railway story through Ypres to Calverian which had been imperiled was safe.

The demands of incessant battle which had been maintained day and day and night after night for more than a month had compelled the repulsed christian divisions to fight fiercely to the k limit of their capacity. Combat troops in immense numbers were held in line and pushed to the attack until drained beyondthe of further efforts because of loss losses or exhaustion, artillery once occupied was never withdrawn and many batteries fought untill practically all horses were slain and the guns had to be towed out of line by men themselves. In the Angelinian ranks the Germans themselves had shown unrivaled fortitude in this continuous fighting during most inclement weather and under many many disadvantages of position. Yet while the high pressure of the dogged counter attacks of the foe was a great strain on the divisions it did not appear calamitious to the Angelinians, though in being repulsed their divisions had been thrown into confusion by the furious assaults. Once a christian division was engaged in the fight it became practically impossible to bring it relief and their morale had been reduced untill their will to resist had well might reached the breaking point. In this month the christians suffered the loss of [illegible] killed and wounded. 4 captured two hundred and twenty six thousand prisoners, three thousand eight hundred fourty seven cannon, thirty three thousand machine guns/ and large quantities of war material





392

Indeed upon no one in this most bloody Mandelinian war called the child Slave rebellion has the toric ferocity of this long terrific and hellsgigantic tug of war imposed a most heavier burden than upon the little children of Abyssinitie, Angelinia and Calverinia? Millions probably already had been made ep orphans, or starved, and thousands in the path of advancing enemy armies had been either massacred or thrown into slavery, and even forced to witness scenes of horror, and battles, and violent explosions and such great fires and other horrors of devastations that would try the nerves of many an older person of great bravery even. Those who had been seized and captured were oft enslaved mutilated, and indeed the lot of the little ones in the war infested regions had been a very hard one indeed.

Many a Red Cross conv convoy even made up of Germans as well as Angelinians and the Abbicannians were were saving spled splendidly for the children and old men and women sent to safer localities and back from the invaded countries of horror and war torn Calverinia, feeding and clothing them untill such a time as they can untilll they can be returned to either their scattered relatives or adopted by those who would have compassion upon them, even then all persons were ruled on the fact that they had to adopt them under conditions of being suspected as alien enemies and be deported immediately. Mainly all this was the responsibility of the attention of the Germans Calverinian city of Ypres vicinity. And dear readers, why was it this that this immense city so strongly fortified as to be able to stop all nations of the world fell so easily into the hands of the wicked Angelinian rebels the Mandelinians, and so early during the child slave rebellion June 7th 1928 the guns of the Boar Sword Hurrah?

Was it because the Authorities of the Calverinian governments did not believe that the Mandelinians could ever capture the city and its fortresses even if the garrison was moderately small?

Or was there something like treason in the whole situation?

The city is so le large that many estimates may say that it could hold 850,000,000 inhabitants or probably more and still have room time a million factories fo factories stores and so on. The city has five large sections the two main ones being German Catherine and Julie Cullio. One part of the city the sections called Julie Cullie and German Catherine is divided by the German River running through it and the rivers big delta divides the other sections called Arumburg Federal, Amsie Arumburg, Ho-Thirther Hunst and has an extension of nearly a hundred and fifty miles in length and a hundred miles broad. the largest section is Ho-Thirther Hunst. The next largest is Julie Cullie and German Catherine is Third. Each section is strongly fortified, but the fortresses of the sea board are the strongest, consisting of those of the Ho-Thirthian fortifications of Ho-Hollister glandher and of those of the Boy ring and Mangiglemoman islands. Julie Cullie section is fortified by a literal sea of great fortresses builded by Abbicannian, Angelinian, and Calverinian engineers. These forts were called by the names of every saint in the List of saints by the Abbicannians, but the Angelinians withdrew these names completely on account of their horror during the war of 1928? with Mandelinia and Calverinia and were first called the fortresses of Damnation.

These fortresses before the capture by the Mandelinians during this interesse strife were called Marmeshan and silverbell and Michael Bellian fortifications. The main ones are called fort Stanlien of Lucillis Richson extension No. one, Fort Catherine, fort Andrew, fort Gang, fort Sch,color, Fort Goldilocks, fort Child Love, fort Collyer Collyer and Stemak, fort Vivian No, One and Two, fort Angeline, and fort St Andrew. March are on the highest rocks and hills facing the great beaches of the German river and also the Vivian Vichey Bay and each fortress was armed with over ninty thousand cannon each. The Names of these were forts Gertrude Angeline and fort Genesee. German Catherine is guarded by the Canadian and Lucillis Richson fortification Fortifications, the most strongest and most largest, the highest, and the most massive fortresses in the world. The Ho-Hollester fortifications are the strongest of the whole bunch and fort Coderick comes second.

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

SEVENTY EIGHTBIG VILLIAGES AND THREE CITIES AND OVER 900,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.



393

Ne-Ghirther Junt and the other 22 sections of the city are fortified by the heights of Bwangelinia Grania, and other fortresses and the batteries of Battery Line river, and all shore and river batteries. Fort Gadernine 32 guns and a hundred other forts besides fort St Andrew and St Phillip these latter having retained their original names. A Part of the Lucillie Johnson fortifications especially that of Gadernine also guards Ga ia Aremburg and Aremburg Federal. Ordinary cannon balls would have been as good as hurling a rubber ball against a brick wall as these walls of the fortresses. How small the garrison was when the big fortresses fell into the possession of the Glandelinians was not estimated but nevertheless the enemy had to fight hard at all sections of at least nine Gallic near all sections of the Vivian Section garrisons fighting a hundred battles for the whole month of July and till the middle of July before they finally took it and suffered a greater loss than any Glandelinian army ever suffered before and many generals also.

After the capture general Furgeterian who was directed by general Ne-Gallister Stanek themain commander was there in possession of Gallic Gallic and Gaura Catherine, and general Francis Morel later struck off after driving his way through all sections of the city in street to street fighting of the most savage close character for two weeks during June finally took possession of the other sections of Vivian Vickay, and at the request of King Glandelin of Glandelinia then residing in the city of Vanity Fair took full command.

A month after the fox captured the city of Vivian Vickay the christian army under general Phillian Gubloster Gaurian came up with his army and after fighting his way through to Gaura was started to besiege Vivian Vickay and her other sections. Even at this time the size of the besieging armies was enormous beyond but as this story relates it, it took over two years fighting and metal hammering before the city and all the fortifications was recaptured.

As soon as the Ne-Ghirther and all the other fortifications of Vivian Vickay fell into the possession of the fox its capture caused a most tremendous sensation not only throughout Calverinia, Abyssinikiv and Abbinannia but throughout the whole world. To them it seemed to be something very unusual indeed. They did not even understand how it could ever possibly be that enemies of all children, of god, and all Christianity could capture a stronghold so powerful and so famous as to in modern times step fleets and in some armies of all the nations in the world when during a great war of 1918 with other nations ever were misunderstanding. It was even believed that if all Hell would have been arrayed against it, and especially these great Ne-Ghirthian fortifications they would not have been able to prevail against them. Yet a very small Glandelinian army captured it by the seaside, and a larger army by the landside.

On September 1918, the enemy to a strengthen their captured prey established a vast navy in the many sections of the bays and rivers, the rivers especially which ran through the city and also a large naval base in the beautiful Bay of Vivian Vickay, and also in Lake Bwangelinster and Lake Angelina. Close to this famous city in the bay of Vivian Vickay were two long strings of Volcanic Islands large enough to place England in and yet have eight of each. The largest of these groups were the Bhangiloonsan Islands. The other group whose islands though not so numerous were nevertheless larger were called the Bay ging Islands. Thus the fox/en swarm after they had secured the city and the fortifications discovered the importance of these 22 islands. Spies informed general Furgeterian that these islands too were also strongly fortified by immense millards, Augusts and fortresses and high rampart like breastworks and very mountainous, and all these fortresses were called by all the names of the saints but differently from those around Vivian Vickay. These however had been strongly garrisoned. General Furgeterian found this evidently to be a fact but to take them himself was utterly impossible. He therefore pleaded to general Stanek and also notified the Glandelinian government of his import at important capture and wrote this to the Glandelinian "Eng!!!



394

"If I can maintain the possession of the fortresses of this famous Calverinian city your many royal armies will be able to press the Confederation against the Abbissannian Confederation for the maintenance of the Child slavery. But this I cannot do unless the fortified Islands near by are also taken. I cannot spare any men to make the effort and neither can my superior Ne-Gallister Stanek, and advise you to effect their capture by the sea."

It did not take long before his advanse advice was listened to and soon they also were in the possession of the west rebel armies and the gallant christian defenders either put to flight, captured, or forced to surrender.

Vivia fortresses were then built and general Furgeterian assuming the main command of Gallic Gallic and Gaura Catherine themselves felt well protected from further attacks by his enemies the Angelinian nationals. He also fortified the heights of Bwangelinia Grania and Karma Rossana and taking possession of Gaturia and Liegsburg landing stationed great sea armies and strong fortresses there, besides reinforcing the strength of the other two fortresses by additional work and also place a towering chain of batteries along the banks of the Anfeline river in that location which they called the Battery Line river. General Ne-Gallister Stanek ordered general Furgeterian also to fortify the whole stretch of the Bunbean Creek, but fortunately for the christian authorities the A g Angelinian armies then approaching were too quick and when they started the seige they fiercely fought their way across.

This description gives a good idea of the capture of Avian Vickay. Now the most important thing of all on the subject is the were really responsible.

It was blamed on the governments of Calverinia by general Gaston Olvier, the Abbissannian and Angelinian and Abyssinikilian governments, and also by many other christian generals and the whole armies, all who charged them with careless neglect, and presumptious less full foolishness in not having the fortresses strongly garrisoned as they should have been.

But the authorities of the Calverinian governments denied that they had anything to do with the cause of this frightful misfortune and disaster and that the cause was more to the neglect of the commander at Ne-Ghirther Junt himself. They declared when notified they ordered the fortresses to be completely filled to their fullest, with soldiers and ammunition and if all this did not reach Vivian Vickay they cannot and did not understand why they did not be accepted. On this general Hansen Avian had ordered an investigation to be started and to be started immediately. He suspected three things; Carelessness,, Cowardice, and Treason. Another suspicion not fully assured was double crossing. But he could not confirm any of these suspicions. But he was determined not to let an any of these go unpunished as it had caused to him and the whole Abbissannian nation the greatest of all disasters. It even renewed the whole war and threatened to win the war in the favor of the foe. And as long as the foe remained in possession of this important stronghold the longer the enemy would be able to retain the rebellions. The Angelinian general who had been in command of the small garrison at Ne-Ghirther Junt was not to blame however and all cross examinations and two trials showed him completely innocent. And neither was he or his small force captured. When he saw that it was impossible to hold the fortresses against such vast numbers of the wicked enemy he first notified the Calverinian governments that if support did not come immediately he would there y withdraw his command from the forts rather/than allow them to be captured in so disgraceful a manner. No support came and so he therefore was forced to withdraw. On account of this tragedy General Hansen did not allow the poor generals name to be put/ published broadcast. The situation of the Fortifications of Ne-Ghirther were peculiar indeed. In the middle of the broad Karma Ban River was a broad island called St Gertrudes River Isle.

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not unti ll the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

It was two miles long and five hundred yards broad. On this was the great two mile part of St Phillip. It stood only thirty feet high but was of reinforced concrete mixed with cross pieces of iron rods and heavy planks and stones and palmetto logs. Its walls were twenty feet thick and armed with ten thousand great c quick shot shield guns and 1,050 extra great calibre, and another thousand great c quick nine inch firing ba krupp and other big guns. Around the fortresses were an extra encirclement of great concrete walls and great blockhouses with high granite towers and protected by the first section of the glandelinian navy. It was able to hold a garrison of over two million one hundred thousand men. It also had a section of small former fortifications, and some stone stockades, and surrounded by high walled rocks and lava slabs.

On the opposite side on the west shore a mile and a half across stood stood the ramparts within rings ramparts of St Andrew. This immense fortress was sixty feet high, and thirteen miles long. There were also other fortresses on the east side of the river and three gun squadrons of cities big fleets could have to run a tremendous gauntlet of guns. Glandelinian warships of many other guarded a great length of the river and they also had scores of immense rafts and barges loaded down with an oil soaked bales of cotton and other inflammable materials to be used against attacking fleets as fire rafts. Near the Gellyer and Mimmit section of vivian Wighby was the north branch of the Great Gobernius fortifications, Lafillies, Johnson Mg. Comp.

This line of fortifications stretched for the distance of ten miles. The main sections of these fortifications was about twenty four miles long. They were also built of reinforced concrete and iron and steel and had a number of inner forts. The walls of these fortifications were fourteen yards thick and interlocked thickly with big one hundred pound slabs, large pebbles, fragments of iron and steel, and immense granite and lava stones. This line of fortifications was considered to be the strongest of all of them.

The height of the great Gobernius fortifications was about fourty feet and manned with one hundred thousand cannon of contmeter, mort meter and krupp guns. It also was armed with large swivil and a parks of gigantic nine inch machine guns. For Mc-Hollester north of the Gobernius guarded all sections of Liegsburg landing and Mercer Hill and Mercer Mine also at Liegsburg Landing were the great fortresses of Edmundine , vivian and Silverbell. These fortresses were not so large but built of thick iron and steel. These fortresses each were two miles long and three hundred and sixty five feet high. Each manned great Contmeter guns about ten thousand for every fortresses. There were also quite a number of other great fortresses and the entire length of the river in the possession of the foe was line with the strongest shore batteries placed on thirty foot emilacks and breastworks and other ramparts. Far in advance of these were the the Mario Stanek wooden fortifications made of great logs and two hundred pound timbers and though of wood were able to resist nearly as fierce as the other fortresses by the number of guns they had.

strings upon strings of heavy wire and iron chains were stretched across from fort to fort across both the gunboat Brook and Mc Gowan Gun River in a perfect maze as a river barricade the enemy having placed these themselves with the purpose of preventing hostile fleets from passing the forts during an attack. No fortresses however had no formation whatever of houses and forts in the European or American countries nor either were they in the form of stockades or block houses. They were the most peculiar fortresses ever seen. The highest ones like port Vivian Silb Silverbell and Mercurian looked like gigantic prisons of penitentiaries pents staring all of a gray painted color but with sides similar to t he gun turrents of battleships. The towers which were longer were of a more peculiar type. They were in the form of highly builded palts platforms or very broad walls within walls with great balconies above to protect the great guns. The interior sections were more in the form of prisons also which were to house the garrison during the time there was any inactivity. These enclosed the portions called the Mc-Shirthian for tifications.



SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.





At a distance they looked like a big city of rem. ts within ramparts. No other great fortresses known as Mc-Shirther Manot guarded the main river fronts of porem Catherine. They were like the others but assumed a different name. Later they were nicknamed the fortifications of gunmantics. They were divided into ten sections.

All mostly known as Victoria, Emery, Auroncaillie, Fon Grenis, port Victoria, pottery line River, the Galabalian fortifications on the Victoria Heights, port Goldielocks, port Mary Ann, and the Fortresses of Follins on Weeping Willow lane. These received the most fiercest attacks during the first and early part of the Second year of the great war. One of the other fortific fortified positions of the foe massed by four p ramparts and chains of batteries was the heights of Evangeline Granis and the Great Turner Hill near Margarete Ferde. A certain section of ground a little beyond garbadn Creek was also fortified by sallents and fortresses and also a little beyond Jamie Avina and which stretched from Auroncaillie to the flanking town of Florimin. Of all portions of vivian Wisby Seven Catherine was really the most strongly fortified. Here circuited the Signatia gunboats, Latrova, Transportaplain, Vattruba, Brigman and Lucillia Gibson fortifications equal in strength to the main Gobernius fortifications. These were near the smaller sections of the Mc-Shirther and Aronburge Gun Rivers. They stood seventy feet high and were so strong that it was believed that no strong host of fiends themselves could carry them. They extended for over thirty five miles. Far in advance they were guarded by long lines of batteries of small and big guns, rifle pits, dugouts and fortified trenches of every des r description. They were the most advanced fortresses of all. To build all these fortresses it cost Abbiesmin two hundred thrillion dollars and took from the year of eighteen fourty one till till 1938 to finish them despite the fact that there were millions of men at the work.

So indeed does render what a capture the enemy had made because the garrison was too small to resist them. At the foes approach the people of the vivian Wisby section of Northwest Gobverinia escaped but those residing in the other sections were warned too late.

## HOW THE ENEMY CAPTURED VIVIAN WISBY.

The capture of Vivian Wisby was first effected at the investment of Julie Gallie and Seven Catherine after fighting of most savage description that lasted fully fourty days. The Julie Gallie section alone was the one strongly defended and garrisoned, and thus it took the enemy over a month to capture it and force the christians and their armies to retreat in haste. It is not mentioned here who the christian general in command was but all the desperate efforts of the enemy to capture him and his army failed most disgracefully. No foe army and navy that capture Julie Gallie came up the Mc-Gallester and Gorma Gun River in many battleships and transports. The Glandelinian army was indeed immense in size and under the leadership of three generals Lucious Purvagtorian, Frank Purgatorian and Francis Mc-Allister Stanek. At the time of the capture of Julie Gallie there had not been a strong christian army within the distance of fifty miles. As soon as he had secured Julie Gallie, general Purgatorian found despite his losses in the months battle that his army which survived of the stubborn conflict was to vast to have all take possession of the fortresses around Julie Gallie, and so the remainder was sent to gorma Catherine. A little later another vast Glandelinian army came up which had been sent by general Mc-Aldi allister Stanek and fighting his way through seized the Mc-Shirthian Fortifications and thus had gold of the strongest possession in the world.

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

General Hanson Vivian had been enraged when he had learned of this, and suspecting the authorities of one of the Calverinian governments blamed them for it, and threatened to discharge everybody and indict them all. The first thing he wanted to know why was the city of Vivian Wiskey or any of her fortresses so weakly garrisoned?

Why wasnot the approach of the enemy notified to the Calverinian governments so something could be done.?

And why was it that the Julie Gallic section resisted so pugnaciously and it took a month and fifteen days to capute capture it, while Queen Catherine, and the other sections fell so easily?

Why was it that the nearest christian army was fifty miniles away?

Why was it that knowing the danger of so small a garrison, a larger army was not sent to Vivian Wiskey immidiately?!?!?!?

If the governments of Calverinia was not responsible for the out rageous then where does the main responsible responsibility lay?!?!?!

Was it double crossing of some generals who were enmies of his and who wished to see a disaster?

Or was it from Cowardice, the action of some generals or men who wished so to save their own skin rather than save Angolinia from this disgrace?!?!?!?

Or was it carelessness? Or was any one bribed, or bribed by the enemy?!?!?. These were the questions that General Hanson Vivian had asked many of his advisors and generals over and over again. He was indeed bound to find out the cause, and on whom to fix the res ponsibleand if any one was guilty of misdemeanor, dastardly cowardice, carelessness or treason they would be punished according to the misdemeanor.

Indeed the capture of all the fortifications around Vivian Wiskey and those of the Bay King, and Phosphoricsonian palaces, had dumfounded the whole world, so that general Hanson had become utterly speechless. He felt the same about it as if Satan and his wicked host and all his followers out of Edden had won the rebellin rebellion in heaven instead of being cast out. ch the capture of this most important stronghold the very omellant to the enemy for to them it would enable the se use of strong navies and all the means to retain the rebellion, and a positive hope and expectation of winning the great struggle. General Hanson Vivian said in one of his statements to the Angolinian governments;

"It is most astonishing to be and the whole world let alone all of Abbissania how it is the fortifications of Vivian Wiskey and her other big sections including Julie Gallic and Queen Catherine was so easily captured by the se most wicked insurgents, the whol world has ever known. Ar according to the reports I have heard Julie Gallic herself was properly protected but nevertheless could not withstand the strength of the rebel Angolinians. The defenders gave the most desperate resistance for a whole month and a half but the enemy finally gained the victory.

At the other two sections however the foe fairly walked in as if it were their own residencies and gained possession of the most strongly constructed fortifications in the world. Following this came the horrifying "Reign of Terror" in Queen which continued for a month untill stopped by the coming of Vivian Wiskey by the Abbissanian armies under general Hanson. Previous to the outbreak of the rebellion I and my brother, even other general, your Excellencies, Abyssinikians, and Abbissanian governments had warned the authorities of Calverinia to see to it that the entire stretch of the Mc-Whirther fortifications were strongly garrisoned. When the misfortune occured Angolinia and Abbissania blamed the Calverinians for it but in my investigation I have found out that the Calverinian governments had immidiately complied with my request and cannot understand why the big armies that had been sent did not reach Mc-Whirther Fortifications. There is indeed a most tremendous mystery









here and I will surely make a strict investigation and if it is cowardice, treason, or Cowardice, or even carelessness it shall be punished as far as the law of God permits. I h v Have spoken.

General Hanson Vivian indeed had made efforts to learn who the generals were that commanded the armies sent by the governments of Calverinia to Mc-Whirther and having located them had through his orders other generals put in their stead and thus had issued orders for them to present themselves before him as soon as they could conceit the same time he had sent for them or sent them the notice a few weeks after general Hanson started his seige. That was july 27th 1912. And it was not untill after the battle of Calverins on the Mc-Whitester Run before these generals recieved the issued notice that their commands were taken from them and given to some one else by the Abbissanian governments. I tell you dear reader general Hanson stands for no nonsense. He when he suspects any one guilty only asks questions, say no more, and sooner or later the same persons recieve their punishment before they least expect it. Hanson acts quick.

There were ten of the generals who had lost their respective commands on account of the disaster and they were generals Ben Gump, Andrew Jack Gump, Frank Chester Jiggs Gump, George Sixty Hoerlein, Sixty Hoero, Jerem Francis Moriathy, Napoleon Schleoter, Sandiford, Burgerenna, Jessin Hogan and Logan Zac Rac.

A week after they had been sent for to be sent courtmarshalled one of the generals who was the one who thought he could be witness was questioned. And this happened at the Court marshalls.

"Did these ten generals recieve orders from any certain court of Calverinia to move armies to reinforce Vivian Wiskey? the answers were so complete that at last

Ben Gump was questioned first of the defendants.

"Did you recieve orders by the Calverinian governments to garrison Vivian Wiskey?" asked general Hanson asking as the questioner.

"Yes your excellency I did."Answered general Gump.

"Did you recieve any further orders?"Asked general Hanson.

"No sir."Answered general Gump.

"Did you start with your army immediately!!!!"

"Yes sir."

"Why did you not reach Vivian Wiskey!"

"I recieve a message from a courier on horseback that stated the fortifications of Mc-Whirther was strongly fortified b bby the enemy already and impossible to regain. I then thought it thought it unwise to march for the place."

"You did a cowardly and careless thing."said Hanson seriously. "It was your duty them to march your army to besiege the place. And when did you recieve the message to garrison Mc-Whirther?"

"On the twenty ninth of July!!!!!!"

"What!"Gasped Hanson.

"On the twenty ninth of July."Repeated the generals

"On what date was the message written?"

"On the fourteenth of April. I was surprised but thought it may have been delayed through some some blunder."

"Have you still got the written order?"

"Yes sir."I presented it to the authorities and they were skeptical that something was wrong and notifies notified you."

"They surely did not notify me at all said general Hanson as he took the paper handed to him.

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

TWENTY EIGHTBIG VILLIAGES AND THREE CITTOS AND OVER 900,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.



''It's more strons'strongh than indeed..."gald general Gamp''Because I saw it writte written and sent off immediately."

''The mystery deepens still more ''Declared general Manson as he looked at the date of the messan message. He finally handed it back t o general Den Gamp and then questioned general Ad Andrew Gamp on the subject. Andrew had als almost the same report but he l also stated that the letter he received from the government appeared to have been tampered with. This report appeared to amaze general Manson who was more deeply mystified on examinging the telegramm and finding symptoms of them having gone into peculiar hands before they reached him.

The other generals as they stated had received their orders by telegraph but afterwards received orders from other quarters that the advance was not to be made. It was now evident to general Manson that this had been the work of some crafty Gharbilinian secret service agents, detectives or spies. In one had double crosse crossed or blundered or turned traitor as it had been at first feared but nevertheless there was carelessness in the whole thing just the same. After he had interviwed these e generals and sent them back to their respective commands general Manson decided to have the spies captured or located at least. But this was something extremely difficult when th the whereabouts of the successful spies could not be known.

None of the officers had seen any spies around their encampments, and though the spies had nevertheless been frustrated in their attempts to reinforce the garrison at Vivian Vickey.

In one way general Manson could not understand how these generals could have been so easily trisked by the enemy spies. Nevertheless it did happen and the greatest strongholdin the world builded by the Abbiesminns and costing them hundreds of thrillions of dollars in materials al so and a hundred million dollars in labour was now in the possession of the vilest rebels ever lived if they did live.

General Manson Vivian however was determined to regain these fortifications of Vivian Vickey at any cost. Yet he h never realised the cost his attempt would rea lly cause. At first he had to make up his plan. He l knew that general Mansion was already investing the many sections of Vivian Vickey with immense Abbiesminn armies united with the bigfest armies Angelinia ever mobolised yet and had massed the strongest batteries of artillery ever brought to bear during a seige.

The main thing that general Manson Vivian had done at the very start was to immediately tie up all railroads running to and from Julio Gallio to Vivian Vickey passport and, allstrain roads from Calverino to Vivian Vickey and h d sh had ordered army engineers to destroy all bridges on all roads approaching Vivian Vickey and also to tear up all tracks of the ro railroads and to destroy all wire communications.

Blockades were also started. Manson had done this to prevent any otherarmies of the foe frc from going to the rescue and support ofgeneral Mc-Allister Stanck from north, south west, or east. General Manson Vivian had through the efforts of his communications with other christian generals ans their armies made attempts to blockade the gre great Mc-Collester and other great rivers, even the great Norma Run and Erminie Run Rivers by battleships and mines and by causing a mass of wreckage and debris to be floating in their waters. He was successful in blockading apart of the Mc-Collester and Erminie Run but the foe were in possession of the whole length of the Norma Run and other rivers and the whole Vivian Vickey bay. Genera General Manson had also through the help of his authorities mobolized many standing armies to prevent movements of the foe troops in any direction tw ard Vivian Vickey Vickey. General Manson indeed took great pains with his plans before he started any general advance of his own armies tward Calverino. He decided to make Calverino his first goal. He studied his Geography carefully examining every map of the country around Vivian Vickey so as to know where to strike the enemy there the first fatal blow.



His first plan was after he captured Calverino was to move an immense army against Natalia and Lisghburg Landing as soon as possible. Manson while in the execution of his many plots containing Vivian Vickey, had recieved news that gave him the surprise of his whole life. This news also gave him confiddence in the armies of Our Lord undergenera general Mansion. And it also gave him confidence in the success of the well laid plans to prevent the enemy armies from being rushed to the rescue of general Purgatorians and Mc-Allisters army of Glandelinians.

According to what is related in the real History of the World modern science blames the mosquetioes for the fall of empires and to it attributes changes in the c ur ocurse of his tory. Herodiotus the Greek Historian says it plagued all the Fh arcahs. Dr L.O Howard Chief United States government entomologist and foremost living misquito expert had written that one one occasion, Saper ing of Persia was forced to abandon the seige of Nicibus and retreat in haste before gigantic gigantic swarms of the pest came out of the marshes and stung both soldiers and animals into frenzy. So many of Sapors beasts of burden ran away i under stinging assault s, that captive women and men were harnessed to the wagons. At another time Says Dr. Howard Julian the Apostate was forced to flee with his armies for a similar cause.

So general Purgatorian who read a good dea od of history remembered this, and before his advance on Vivian Vickey had through the work of experts secured thrillions upon thrillions of mosquitoes and raised them and their young, and so had held them in air chambered boxes filled with weeds untill the time came when general Mansions army bec began the seige of Julio Gallio. When agents managed to smuggle these pests within the christian lines whence they were let loose. Million f men and anim animals within the christian lines were bitten untill they were driven to frenzy officers and generals also, but big conflargrations were hastily originated that finally vanquished these pests. Mar Malaria smote heavily upon nearly one third of Mansions army but nevertheless all this did hot daunt the besiegers or cause them to retreat a foot. They held on to the seige all the tighter.

After this repulse the enemy tried, fires, gigantic floods, mighty explosions and the letting loose of pl agues, liquid fire and even gas attacks but failed to dislodge the sturdy besiegers though their desperate attempts inflicted woeful losses upon Mansions army, military materials and provisions. The working of general Mansions army h gave general Manson great confidence.

He planned to support Mansion with provisions and armies under any cinditions and i the face of any risk and n t a not to allow any foe armies to get near him. After making out these plans he decided upon some others. He was determined to apprehend the spies who had caused the fortifications around Vivian Vickey to be so easily captured by the rebels under general Francis Mc-Allister Stanck. And the main thing to be looked into was how did the spies get the information, that the garrison of the Mc-Whirthian fortifications was so small when even then gu 4 guards guards were so numerous and so strict that no spy could ever enter any of the fa fortifications and escape capture. General Manson believe that surely no matter what the excuse was some one must have surely double-crossed or tricked these christian generals and even the Calverinian governments.

He felt sure of this because he could not understand how the spies could have secured the necessary information and means to outwit the governments and the ten generals of their own efforts alone. This was indeed indeed the strangest case that general Manson Vivian ever had. Many other generals who have been known to have been ordered to strengthen Mc-Whirther Janet were also questioned and even cross examined but with the same result with as the other ten generals being tricked in the most mysterious way. General Manson however was positively sure that some one had doube cor crossed because he could not understand o how any of the strange spies could have secured the information of the strength of the garrison without outside help and from some Angelinian or Calverinian who may have d u double crossed for some revengeful method, or turned traitor or yeilded to the ferocity of the spies, through cor cowardice.

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

Nevertheless no matter how they may have been tricked general Manson had os declared nevertheless that any of thoss generals had been tricked through nothing else but carelessness. Many protested to his judgement but Manson said to even his lw own wife who protested to his verdict;

"I cannot help it my dear Wify. This was the most terrific disaster that the christian nation has suffered, a disaster that has made the very world may the very Heavens itself look down on us and the Angelinian nation in general as the fool of all fools, whi a who are threatened with defeat by the enemys of God himself. Come what may I will not tolerate it at any case. IInnocent or not any one I suspect shall pay for it. As soon as I can pass the degree those ten generals shall bs relieved of their commands. It is enough. no one not even the vivian girls or my own brother or the angels in heaven can make me change my mind..As for those who may have been re traitors or cowards shall shall they shall not be shot or hanged. They shall be slowly burned at the stake like the dogs they are. And I'll tolerate no interference or shall have no dispute. go There."

During the time that he had been preparing for his advance on Calverine general Manson vivian had recieved the visit of the poor general who had been forced to abandon the Mc-Whirthian fortifications. He felt very much depressed over the affair, and very much downcast, almost feeling lack of faith in go d himself, but general Manson did his best to cheer him telling him not to worry, and not to despair in God.

"If any body is at fault he shall pay dealy dearly and heavily for the trouble he has caused you."Said general Manson assuming as much composure as possible."And I'll do my level best to have the city and its fortifications retaken as soon as possible. General Mrs Mansion is already besieging the city, and that will give me a good lead. It will take time to regain the lost fortresses but with the help of God and his blessed mother and a storm of prayers as well as assaults and battles it will be accomplished."

The general however felt it possible that something at must be done or should be done because the capture of the fortresses of Vivian Wiskey put the christian cause in serious danger. Through the capture of Vivian Wickey, the rivers, and the Boy ring and Blongy Blongiglozensan Islands the enemy would have means to maintian the rebellion and probably even win it at that. The city of Vivian Wickey being both a river and sea port and being captured by the enemy was used by them for army provisions, materials, ammunition, food and men. Calverine in the possession of the main rebel government was Vivian Wickeys main support and only through the fall of Calverine could Vivian Wickey be captured. They were already succeeding in doing this, and even during the beginning of the siege since the capture of the city the enemy had unknown to the christian generals and their armies even unknown to Mansion dug many secret tunnels and pathways subways and tunnels leading tward other sections not surrounded by the christian besiegers, and another thing unknown

to Mansion the foe engineers were making mine galleries under the very christian lines at some portions. Thanks og to God later these were discovered and the disaster prevented.These tunnels had been made during the birth of the seige or even before it by hundreds of thousands of Glandelinian enginsers and even masons and contractors. It was nearly a year and a half before these secret under passage ways were discovered first by the Gemini Leader and then notified to christian spies and war correspondents and the information telegraphed to general Mansion.

At the start after the capture of Julio Callio general Furgatorian at Mc-Allisters orders had kept absolutely secret the strength of his army, the amount of his ammunition, the strength of his batteries and the main supply of his batteries. and provisions of all kinds. His army was in possession of two hundred trains of train supplies. All the railroad yards in vivian Wickey and outside of it were in his possession and all unused cars of any kind were used for defense against attack.He never theless had an ormormous army to his credit and under his command over a hundred and fifty generals. Mc-Allistor Stanek had the remainder and so did him other generals such at Furragatorian Bandeee and Mc-Whirther Osborne.





SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.



General John Manley then under the command of Mc-Allister he u brought the Mobbotnite armies and the Furmaramians that captured the Norma Catherine Sections, and general Francis Mc-Allister stanek brought a still more immense army that occupied Mc-Whirther Junct and the sections of Arenburg and Federal and Gertrude Angeline. Manley knew before the reign of terror began in Julio Callio and Norma catherine that the christian armies would besiege all thoxsections on short notice, and to avoid being enclosed-in with the others and especially at the demands of Mc-Allister Stanek and the Glandelinian governments left the main command in care of Furgatorian and went elsewhere to bring new armies as hastily as possible to strike the christian besiegers a blow.

Did he strike the blowYes in this way he did. At the time of Mansons fierce advance for Norma Run as we see later in the proseeding chapyers he smashed armies and fought furiously at Evangelinia Crania and other places and prevented the place from being captured though he was driven from Sunbeam Creek and Glorinia, by Manson and his assailaning forces. It was a horrible time those awful months od of December and January and beginning the worse conflicts the world had ever seen.

But the main subject is on the capture of Vivian Wickey and who was really responsible. In as short a time as possible he had through the efforts of Abbicannia and Angelinia and even Abyssinkile all parts of the whole world it itself combed by Gemini detectives and disguised expert christian spies and s secret service men in the hope that the suspected traitors, cowards, or revengeful rascals and the Glandelinian spies would be qu quickly captured.Through agents he had all towns and cities and country property not occupied by the foe to be on the look out for the spies and the traitor. This order had beenccarried out immediately after two weeks contrary to the fall of Vivian Wickey and the n ones they were searching for were not found nor could they be found for who knew they were safely within the enemy lines at Norma Catherine. Many thousands of suspicious persons had been arrested within a weeks time but as no evidence could be placed against them they had been released.

During the beginning of the seige the enemybdoubly strengthened the fortresses of Fort Laugh, Keith, Hickmadee, Foward , Hickadee Powad, Garagustoplolis, Westruba, Latruva, Heikningburg, and also Hali and Protestia which they had erected themselves. They erected some other forts afterwards called the Forts of Glandelinia, copying the make of these builded by the Abgiennians and making them equally as strong. They also strengthened the heights of Turner Hill, and Evangelinia Crania, and erected great fortresses along both banks of the beautiful little Jonnie Vivian Creek, and also fortified the banks of the still more beautiful stream called Sunbeam Creek.

These two places beside the fortresses along Sunbeam Creek and Jonnie Vivian creek were the first to fall because of Hansons insane attacks of December Fourteenth to Four January (the from 1912 to 1913. That time was a literally hell of horror and losses of both sides was never estimated and these battles covered an extent of ground sixty miles long and ten to twenty wide and the region afterward was called "No Mans Land" because of the terrific desolation and annihilation of nature and her vegetation.

The enemy had also taken possession of the fortifications along a certain section of the Norma gun river called Fort Hoik and Laugh No. Two by the rebels and Fort Bennin. A half mile from these fortresses ran the small stream of Bi Bendinia gun, which ran into the Norma Run. The enemy later being reinforced had taken possession of Beauties Lane which was northwest of Julio Callio. Also other places the enemy had secured to strengthen their lines and these were Fort Hamagustogel Ha Hamagustogelis Hadula, And Fort Andon. Chrillio was another line of fortresses close to Norma's Bridge, besides Fort Glances, Glandelinia, Hcolliburg, Google, Arch Vaguh Kreckhellio, Evangeline Schello, Gatens Lanes, abd and Beelzebubs Creek. All this strong line of series of fortifications stretched for twenty three miles and were over two hundred and fifty feet high. There was also a line of fortifications so gloomy and forbeding looking that by the Angelinians were wer e called Poverty Row. Their Original name giving by the Glandelinians was "The Fortifications of Vincentian um. On the north of Gasteria Ridge the left flank of the Evangelinia

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.



Crania Heights was a fortified hill which at a great height above it looked to those like the shape of a mans longest fingre. It was called Finger Mountian and was one thousand five hundred and sixty five feet high. The enemy was also in possession of this hill. Along near the hill ran a small river or stream called Jellie Creek. Near here stood the great Red Hanson Fortifications. This also the enemy had secured and fortified both sides of the creek with breastworks twenty feet high, and immense batteries. Three other fortifications during the seige were builded here by the enemy. A mile northeast of Julie Gallie was the great Melkinghurg Fortifications which stretched for two miles in an unbroken line of walls, embbags, battlements, great one hundred foot towers six hundred feet long, immense lines of unknown numbers of cannons, spires, mounds of sand, moats, abatis, and barbed wire fences to the height of a hundred feet.

This was considered the strongest line of fortifiedtions outwid outside of Julie Gallie. This point Hanson vivian assaulted the fiercest during the battle of Gedernine in the third year of the war. In the centre of the gorman gun was a small fortified island called Landing Island. On this stood Fort Hero also in the possession of the enemy. It took took two years and three months desperate fighting and hammering to even invest this little island which was never captured by the besiegers. On account of the shore batteries, and the positions of Fort vivian, Marie, Stanek, Gell or, Mc Melkinghurg, Gallie Hickson and Mc-Hollester the little island was well protected.

On opposite sides of this river on an even line with immense chains stretching from one to the other in a perdect network across the river, also protecting the island, and covering all approaches to Lieghb rg Landing, were the immense fortresses called Fort Ignorance by the enemy, Chillie, Gollen, Gerryconn and Salrison and reinforced in size by the rebels though before they were ten miles long. Further to the east, stood Beaulie, and the great fortress of Tripanoncia. At Norma Proper Stood Fort Emly Fortenn, Fowad Antonia, Gandanlonia, Gandanlinia, And Gallo. Near here was the mouth of the Angeline River where the foe had great thirty mile fortified works and positions. Here stood the gorman fortification and the Gandan sailent. The stream called the Salvoe Run was also fortified on its banks by the foe. Here stood the Galverinian fortification of Mouthlenburg besides the great fortified plantations where there were kept six million stolen children as slaves. Nick Richerston, Richerton, FowadIII, Godma, Angelinia Stanck, Calmarinia Jermatonia, and Westruba from Latruva were also great fortifications in the possession of the enemy. The last section occupied by the foe was a line of fortifications on the bank of a stream called Jennie Richee Run. The fortresses here recieved the same name as the river. Thus it can be declared indeed that the enemy had easily secured a most strongly fortified city, a perfect Verdun of the world. After having learned through the slick efforts of his best spies the full strength of general Purgatorians army alon e general Hanson had notified general Hanson vivian who then decided to work out his plans immediately. He having been through all sections of vivian Wickey many times when even a little boy, and having lived there for four four r years general Hanson knew all parts of vivian Wickey as much as his ow own name. He on recieving Hansions note immediately halted his great armies at the small town of Fris Prince Albert, and taking possession of one of the buildings as his own headquarters summoned all his high generals and held a general Convention over vivian Wickey.

To recapture vivian Wickey immediately he knew was utterly impossible, so his pur ose was to capture Galverine vivian Wickeys main source of provisions; rush past Galverins after leaving an army there, cut his way past Jennie Turner where he had failed before, move on toward Madge Evans, orginase immense armies, and force these through the region of Sunbeam Creek to general Hansions assistance.

After the Convention was over a soldier ushered a handsome looking general nito Hansons presence, a general who claimed he knew all about the cause of the capture of vivian Wickey, and who by his im infpr information could help Hanson in his plans.



He claimed he also couldhelp general Hanson in his scene to reinforce general Hansion and atorm the gigantic fortresses of vivian Wickey. On being questioned the general answered all questions with a clear firm voice,---showing no four--malase- or anything to make him susp dious to others. He proved himself to be a good witness to the whole scene. General Hanson first asked the general!!!!!!

"What is your name sir????"

He. "He; Benjamine Gumpline."

"What a marny do you command?"

"I commanded a part of the garrison that was forced to abandon the Mc-Whirthian Fortifications."

"General Gumpline, how long has the fortifications been having so small a hagarrison before their capture by the Angelinian rebels."

"About two years before the outbreak of the Child Slave Rebellion."

"Then" Hanson said "I am handing t you a letter under date of October 25th 19II------did you rei recieve this letter?"

"I did "Answered the general.

"From whom?"

"A mysterious stranger garbed as a woman but who proved to be a man in disguise".

"How did you recieve it?"

"By mail."

"Where?"

"When I was on an e inspection of one of the fortresses of the RoyKing Islands."

"Then" said general Hanson "I will present this letter as evidence that Vivian Wickey was even in danger of seizure before the outbreak of the war of the rebellion and wil will read it before the whole assembly.!!!!!!

" Your Excellency general Bimbo Gumpine;
Roy King Islands; Vivian Wickey,
19II.
Dear sir:

I thought of the situation of Vivian Wickey and the condition of the garrison there. Thereis all signs of Glandelinia mobolizing for war against Angelinia and her countries, because the Glandelinians cannot uphold child slavery, and I would warn that the Glandelinian aurthorities plot to seize all the fortresses of Vivian Wickey on December 10th 19I2 19I3. I myself went into Glandelinia as a spy to learn the real cause of the approaching storm and saw one of the generals who was called by his people "The Conquerior of Christian Dogs". I could not help but connect the threatening rebellion with the enemys intentions to capture Vivian Vi Wickey though which the Glandelinian country could obtain all she needs to carry on the war. However Vivian Wickey and her immense fortresses, remind me of some hundreds of huge rocks in the sea towering above all else, the Gibrals Giberaltar Gibraltar of Heaven against which hell cannot prevail, Gibraltar of fortresses and shore and river batteries which the spirit waves of all the infernal regions, competition, and ambition, wind swept, and hell mad, strike only to be beaten back, like a wave of water into bubbles and foam.

I sincerely wt write to you to warn the main commander to notify the main Galverinian government to have Vivian Wickey strongly garrisoned, for if it is not done, and the rebels seize it, the whole world will suffer on account of the war.

With the fortresses strongly garrisoned, the foe will never be able to capture it. At first during my spying trips into Glandelinia, I wondered if this wicked Country was sincere in her intentions, and found it so without any doubts. Do you remember the night at Fort St John on one of the Blangiglossean Islands, at general Bill Bowys Camp when some mysterious person cauh caught snooping around was captured with maps of all the isnad islands and city fortifications in his possessions, and pictures also. And on one of the peitures was inscribed; "To King Procile. Mellan Palace. City of Vanity Fair?" No matter what the fug future may bring

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been native since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

405

forth that night will be one of the most exciting memories of my life; and do you remember"(I'll bet you don't) when you scolded your own superior for allowing a suspecious person to escape his camp. You know the general made believe he was hurt, but he liked the thought that you might be ever suspicious——you great big wonderful man of destiny—— and I am wondering if way down deep in your heart you are really sincere in your trust of the Mc-Whirthian Garrison, or whether you are only there to view the scenery of the great fortresses. Any way I'm going to sign myself;

"Your Loving Friend.
Colonel Requiem..."

Then General Hanson folded the letter carefu lly and saif said;

"After Vivian Vickey was captured by the enemy under general Mc-Allister Stanek, and Purgatorian the custed general who had been ch in chagre of Mc-Whirther Janet, came to me and testified to me as well as ten other generals that the government of Calverinia did sent ten armies to garrison the fortresses and that none of them heard f of the misfortune untill bef shortly before the battles of Norma Bridge some time in July. This long letter was written long before that time was it not?"

"It was written about two years before the war broke out."

"You and s your superior had every honerable intention of having the fortresses strongly garrisoned had you not???"

"Yes sir." m answered the general.

"What caused the reinforcements to fail to come to your aid?"

"I found that ten generals sent with their armies to my rescue had been tricked by foe spies and traitors?... "

"What was the proof?"

"I found a dairy lost by one of the hidden spies."

"What became of this dairy?"

"I mailed it to the aurthoritiee of Calverinia."

"Why did you mail it to them instead of me?"

"I mailed it with a letter explaining the reason of our failure to hold the Mc-Whirthian fortifications and of the misfortune that happened to Julio Gallio on the date of the capture of Vivian Vickey after that one month and a half battles of Plestinia-Pesch, around Julio Gallio and the Norma Reign of terror going on at the same time. I did not think of sending it to you\at the same?.."

"Was there anything in this dairy pertaining to Vivian Vickey?"

"There were some very uncomplimentary thi things."

"What y do you mean by Uncomplimentary?"

"Well things written therein proved to me conclusively that the foe spies were making every effort to prevent reinforcements reaching the small garrison at Vivian Vickey."

After the general couted varin various passages from the dairy he had found, general Hanson dism dismissed him and again turned his attention to his plans.

General Hanson in looking over the map noticed the sea board of Vivian Vickey, and decided to have the fortresses of the city fiercely attacked by sea as often and as obstinately as possible, while he would invest Evangelinia Crania, Lieghburg Landing, and forde his way through all opposition, secure positions to place strong armies so general Hanson could maintain the seige to good advantage untill plans could be carried out which would bring about the capture of the city and the fortresses themselves.The first main sections he wished to secure was the Heights of Evangelinia Crania, and the Great Cedernine Fortifications. His first plans were to march toard Calverina the enemys main base of supplies, capture it, marsh then s thence toard Lucillia Jordan and on toard Julio Gallio.



TWENTY EIGHTBIG VILLIAGES AND THREE CITIES AND OVER 500,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.

406

Little did he dream of how he was going to be fiercely p opposed, and even frustrated.From Julio Gallio Calverina was fully two hundred miles away, and southwest of her. And that would be a long distance for an army to be traveling on foot, and to meet fierce oppositions. And the saddest part of the whole situation was the unloyalty of certain number of Calverinians who had claimed to be Glandelinians born in Calverinia when they were were not such persons at all but plain Angelinians who wickedly opposed the christian cause and were traitors in secret. At the beginning they had appeared to be on the side of the Angelinians and the Abbicarmians, but in secret had leagued with the enemy of God, and were the main reo possibility for the capture of the portresses and the city of Vivian Vickey. General Hanson Vivian though he seldom showed it, felt broken hearted over the whole affair, and several times he had felt like throwing the whole thing down and quit the war and leave the enemy win the war to punish the unloyal Calverinians and the careless governments, When he suspected the outbreak of the rebelion rebellion he had hopes to mobilize immense armies and crush the rebels in a few months but with the seizure of Vivian Vickoy and all her strongest fortifications, and the flooding of Calverinia with great Glandelinian armies, he had found his hopes crushed. He felt worse than a man who loses his wife or child in death. The moment he had recieved the fatal ew news, who sent it he knew not, general Hanson had felt absolutely like giving up the supression of the intercene strife and leave it to the aurthorities of Calverinia to settle with the insurrectiees as they saw fit. And Hanson and his bo brother had left home, and all they had, and had sacrified all their immense fortunes in the effort to break up the wicknd rebellion of the Glandelinians, and this was all the good they got for it. This is the gratitude they recieved.

Snobbed by their own would be friends. General Hanson was also disappointed over the disaster to the disaster to his army at Exter Starring and of the disaster one invading ending of the invasion of Northern Glandelinia. And all the credit he got was only from rescued child slaves. In southern and Northern Angelinia, general Hansons many armies under his generals had grilled the invading Glandelinian hordes to a finish, but to drive his own christian armies through Hal Calverinia, just now seemed incredibly dangerous and even next to impossible. His brother had already met terrible disaster at the battle of Abbicarm, and Erminie Creek, and it seemed most likely that immense Glandelinian armies would rush into his way to either prevent or hurl back his advance on Calverina and Lucillia Jordan. Twice already general Hanson had halted his immense armies and though a foe army eventually confronted him it would not battle him, and every time he halted his advance it would halt and encamp, and every time he would resume his advance the enemy would break camp and continue on its retreat. And this Glandelinian army was under general Isaac Mylette and Gingersnap ,and Ebenum Mc-Whirther. It was mainly under the supreme command of Gen Calmannia Shoemannia, and though it acted so queerly general Hanson nevertheless knew he must look out and be on his guard for this was a Glandelinian army of dangerous cha character and may strike like a rattlesnake when least expected to do so.

General Hanson Vivian Knew the meaning of tgi this . Shoemannia was retreating toard Calverina with the purpose of joining general Manleys army also moving toard Calverina with an army of Hobbenites. But general Shoemannia and his other generals were moving northwest, and Manleyans moving southeastward from the direction of Norma Catherine. Indeed general Hanson was apprehensive over this, and was anxious to engage Shoemannia before Manley could make a junction with him. Hanson felt sure if general Manley and his armies got ahead of him and joined Shoemannia, his christian army would be beaten.

General Hanson felt sa d over this but more sorrowful because of the capture of Vivian Vickey through spies, traitors, and the dosietfulness of the disloyal Calverinians , who claimed to be born Glandelinians. General Hanson felt like a man who had been on the stand for years facing a griling from half a dos n e dozen attorneys. Sad as he was however he was meeting with some good luck during the fourth day of his advance on reaching the Mc-Hollester Rum Region.

without bloodshed he had captured Forts Romeo, Juliet, Shylock, Gumpy Xantor, Lothaire, Gougor, and Mangnums bluff. During his fourth halt in his advance general Hanson had sat alone in his own selected headquarters a in the town of Purdue

vandals or insane men what ever, they may be had been active since th the great fluod receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

TWENTY EIGHTBIG VILLAGES AND THREE CITTIS AND OVER 900,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDIED TWENTY SIX.



407

breeding over the disaster and the unfaithfulness of the wicked Galverinians when he had done so much for before the war. And this was the reply he got.1,000,000 of the Galverinians had turned against him and God. General Manson had said sadly to himself over and over again;|

"I can't even yet believe that there are millions Galverinians would be disel disloyal to their own country and deceitful to me and the Abbisannian government. I think even now if I had gone to yivian with a large army myself and strongly garrisoned the Fortifisations Luck would have come after,and one of the generals who was quow tionde. He asked me if any one of the members of the Galverinian government was going to be punished on account of the disaste r. He said:"Your Excellency, did you ever take a good look into the real cause, the real carelessness of the situation. When you shouldn't question that persons who know nothing about the disaster should be held responsible for it. I guess he was right. And darn this rebellion. I never knew so much misery could come upon me and my whole nation, and every one else. I never even knew so much misery could come into a man sans life. I'd give every penney of my most humane fortune for happiness and the ending of this dastard rebellion. Even the whole world over the fa fall of yivian Wiskey seems to me sad.I caught the eyes of millions of children------there were tears glistening in them------they seemed to say----oh general Manson how could you let the enemy do this------I wonder if the whole of heaven itself, too is unhappy over this affair. If I thought so and was sure of any sin I may have committed that brought this disaster upon me, I would go right now before the Sacred Heart of Jesus and on bended knee ask for forgiveness...."

Poor general Manson. If he could only see the vast Glandelinian army now intrenching for serious business and throwing up strong positions it would not be hard to change his feelings from sorrow to excitement.No matter how much he felt disappointed, general Manson yivian soldier ever flew into a rage. Of course when he did, he was moredangerous than a roaring dragon. He mostly felt miserable, but was not discouraged. He was determined to force his way on to success, and overthrow the child slave rebellion if it cost him his own life. He knew also that his brother was advancing with a larger armyto help him seize the battlements of Galverina and if this could be done, a goodway would be opened for a directi direct advance on v yivian Wiskey.

During the night, the whole night general Manson remained awake thinking over plan after plan and studying his geography, looking at important letters and maps and yet feeling like crying like a baby girl all the time. Then he would say again;|

"I simply can't believe it yet. Maybe some one told wile lies to those Glandelinian Galverinians about the Angelinian nation and me. Maybe it was there spies, or traitors. one of whom had already been captured and were those name was Jack Curless. But it looks to me as if it is treason treason alright, and no one but the Galverinians and the Angelinians knew the strength of the garrison at yivian Vivian Wiskey. But perhaps if I had seen to it that a strong garrison was put there personally this disaster would no not have happened. Maybe I could have brought the rebellion to an end two months ago. Oh poor Sacred Heart Of Jesus. Oh Sacred Heart of Jesus. If I were only sure of itvall. If I was only the age of one of my youngest nelces. If I could turn back time to my child hood days and be a i kid again.

To have fun and have loving children all about me, and not to have to go through this horrible ordeal. I never knew this nation would have to go through all this horrible grilling. If I did break Glandelinian's heart th through my interference with child a lavery it could never be mended with a bloody dirty rebellion. Of course the he art will break, yet breaking live on. the rebellion shall be crushed or I'll die. I feel as if I myself was being sued for breach of promish and having my Sacred Love letters read in a crowded courtoom courtroom. who ever was respon responsible for the capture of yivian Wiskey and the Mc-Whirthian fortifications shall pay dearly. Angelinia shall be avenged.I',,ll carry the war to the very doors of Glandelinia if it takes z a century...."

408



In his trouble and sorrow general Manson always went for the advice of general Henry Joseph Barger the great Geminian Leader and so in his troubles now he summoned the general before him once more.General Barger suspected that the e very enemy had made a go h goosey @ a gander of general Manson and believed that through his own foal fokness this misfortune had come upon Galverinia and Angolinia. When he came in to see general Manson yivian he was sitting in a big chair with both hands on the sids of his head and he looked dejected and miserable. He regarded his cuper ior and friend with with great caution but at the same time some disgust over his hay babyishness and said;

"Well for heavens sake general Manson is this the way you are carrying on like a cry baby over the capture of yivian Wiskey------f Standup general Manson Be a man. Act like the great soldier you are------stop your foolish mourning. That won't help you any. Halt your advance on Galverina for a while and organize an big an army as you can. Calll the great standing army of Abbisaniniana under general Edward Phillimon to your assistance or the Abyssinhilian army under Marshall Fred Govey. the Angolinians under general Allie, Gabath, or Ben Backrook, or Mintoe, Rosenbaum, you willneed a flock of good armies. Your hope of success and of capturing yu/le Julio Callio depends upon your ability and your prayers to God and the Blessed Virgin. And you will have to hurry as the enemy under Manley who is now advancing will reach Galverina before September the tw n twenty eight and it is already October 7th. When the glandelinians come marching into Galverina, if you whip them you can make them appear like an army of Little Eyas, and your armies will be like millions of Gelion Legrees. But if you don't hurry as I advise, the enemy will win the race, and when they prevent you from taking Galverina into your possession and the main Glandelinian generals start to concentrate their armies and artillery you and your whole army will look like the cheapest thing in a five and ten cent store.

Now, I think in one way the responsibility for the capture of yivian Wiskey really lies with the Galverinian governments. If they had acted promptly when you ordered the Mc-Whirthian fortifications to be strongly garrisoned you might have had the chance to overthrow the rebellion three months ago."

General Barger seated himself on a lounge some distance away from general Manson and after a brief pau...Pause and liting lighting a cigarette continued;

"""""When the enemy first came marching into Julie Callie as I saw them, they were to my idea dressed up in uniforms and other finery fit to kill a king.Many of the Glandelinians were even dressed up like little Eva in Uncle Toms Cabin and later the besieging Angolinians under general Manson made me think Dantes Inferno had broken loose loose with the fire of their big lines of machine guns, smoke of fires, and explosions the roar of thousands of big guns, the yell of combatants, and the fearful scenes of the in once fields of fallen soldiers-as thick as growing grain, and when the enemy leader who lo looked to me like Simon Legree roping his head out of Eadne secured the Lucillia Richson fortifications and the bunch of plans , maps, and important letters, found in the beaten christian generals hea headquarters, which he abandoned in his haste and general Purgatorians officers started to make use of them all indeed seems seemed best.'."

There was a few moments pause, then general Barger again stood in front of general Manson who had his right hand on his jaw and continued;

"IThis nation if it does not recapture yivian Wiskey in a hurry is going to make itself look like a cheap skate. As I said before if the Galverinian governments had acted immediately you might have had a full chance. But all was lost. And now we all see the point. The Galverinian governments to my idea are the ones responsible.'

There was now a few minutes of quiet and being restless Manson got up from his chair and walked slowly about the room, with his two hands behind his back. Then reseating himself in the chair relighting his cigarette and puffing away general-Barger continued;|

'There is one thing about that city of yivian Wiskey and her fortifications, he is going to make the whole war world suffer as long as this war continues and probably long afterwards.When we get through this wild storm successfully we will have a hard

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.



time showing any matieual profits, and I would not be surprised you Dear old Saint of Angelinia that we will need Abbicannians ?! full assistance, and again I say I wouldn't be surprised if Abb will do more fighting than your armies can ever do. And if you realized general I know only one general that may be able to capture yivina yiskey. Should you fail to pass through Calverina, or even if failing them and yet invent Evangelinia cranin, call upon that man they called the "Sword of God."I'll bet any amount of money the whole city and all its fortresses will not hold out against him...."

Barger then drew the big chair to the other side of the window, and Hanson still looking dejected took another seat in a another chair. Then Barger said;

"Well the Calverinian governments by foolish delays made a whole mess of the situation and I would advise you to can all and put better men in their places. My witness can say that, and prove that too, and any jury would go out after that, stall grilling and defeat your poor brother received at Abbicann and Ironside Greek. The glandelinian leaders and higher merchantities might as well have sent their generals to the Calverinian governments and ask them if they could not-lean armies, and a couple of hundreds of thrillion dollars. Well as you say the governments admitted they did not understand your orders about the garrison of yivina yiskey at first---but you got their attention anyway, and finally after yivian Yiskey was captured by the enemy-----and it was said the wicked rebels cannot resist Angelinia----but never mind you dear uncle of the dearest little girls on earth---- you will soon get the foe on his knees, I'll take time---but you will get em."

There was another moments pause in which Hanson seated himself by a table as Barger stood by a window and holding his knee with his right hand. They were quiet for a few minutes then general Hanson himself said callmly;

"I guess you are right. some section of the Calverinian governments did go and double cross us. And I have within my very country one million disloyal Calverinians whom I suspect for treason also and I'm going to destroy all their belonging and deport them as soon as I can issue the order. All the are disloyal to us shall keep as property that belongs to Angelinia. Many say I also did wrong in not seeing to it myself that it was promptly done. But I did see to it and failed.I'll make every traitor pay as dearly as possible for it."

General Barger then drew the chair up to the table near Hanson and said;

"If it was not for your armies fighting onward to christmately you would not have gotten close enough to Calverina to place your batteries of cannon, within range of the foe lines. No one is at fault but the Calverinian government and those who try to blame you for the disaster blame Abbicannia for it too and are also traitors who w ought to be burned at the stake"He added piercely."There are a great number of Calverinians who are traitors and not one of those who claim to be are really born Cal glandelinians but feign as glandelinians and are doublecrossing you because they w are enemies of god secret enemies of god, treacherious and as vile as the adder. So the general who found the spies dairy sent it to the Calverinian governments because it had uncomplementary remarks about us Angelinians and the city, and caused us so much misery. Well if that glandelinian dog of a Purgatorian hands that damn traitor of an Angelinian general a flock of dough and a sweet good kiss and a good hug it will patch up that old faked cracked heart of his andAnd did I laugh when he said how much he had learned about the capture of Julio Gallio, and then I took a peek o at you while you were questioning him, and you were crying---- that little cry you had al all by yourself, that's going to cost manley at least thirty or fourty man t million men. And when your assistant general gets through with Manley, he will-be sore because his wing was not there to fight with him.."

Then standing in front of general Hanson he continued;

"Well I think some of the Calverinian governments did make mistakes when they delayed the advance of the armies under those ten o generals. They seemed to be so t soft soks for the glandelinians. That one general who had cross examined with all that string of black hair on top of his head looked to me like an anarchist. Let me tell you Uncle. I'm not saying anything rash but just the same I don't like the looks of any of these ten generals. They looked suspicious to me.. They should be to my idea be relieved from their commands or courtmarshalled. I'm sure these ten generals



are not really christian officers of any rank but either disguised spies or traitors. There are many things observed about them that makes me feel sure that they hate our cause, and hate you and your noices. Nothing would suit traitors better than to see Abbicannia and her states crushed and whipped, to see the Angelinian rebels win this war. The spies or traiters are half the battle. What you want general Hanson is to lead your armies are really truthful, faithful and good men who have suffered less on account of the enemy, new their wives or children assassinated by the glandelinians, men that suffered untold woes, and sorrows, on account of the enemy, men for generals that can make the quickest of mobolizations, not do their own will, but your with all their heart, do all the fighting you want them to do, then when they start at the enemy they will hurl the glandelinian armies out of the middle of the country, hurl their armies back and forth all over the Calverinian countries in the most frightful confusion, a knock and kick t he glandelinian hosts all about like footballs, make all the damage they can to the enemy, men who through their losses and sorrow have no regard whatever for the rebels--- that's that you want..""

General Hanson listened to all d general Barger had said, and believed it al all. He had all the time been suspicious of the ten generals for to him they had acted so strangely, when questioned, and had seemed to be in a hurry to get away. A few days after the adven e had begun anew and was well on the way again and then once more halted a certain Angelinian soldier who also knew all about the affair at yivina Yiskey, being a war correspondent, photographher and spy, having seen, and heard all general Hanson was informed of it, and as the man was brought before him the great christian general asked;

"Did any one warn you to be careful of all you did during that terrible time?"

"Yes"Replied the witness.

"Did you tell any other christian general?"

"About what?"

"About anything you have seen?"

"No sir."

"But you admit that you seen and heard all the truth?????"

"Yes sir."

A quiver of excitement thrilled among the crowd of fo officers and generals. Fashionably uniformed generals and officers made up nine tenths of the army audience. Every eye was on the informer as Hansen emotional and apprehensive cleared his throat.

"Private galenio is it a fact that you have witnessed all you are about to tel l me is it not??"""

"Yes"""Answered the soldier.

"""""How many others in your set know of this????"

The soldier hesitated. All the officers were leaning forward attentively. Some of them blushed, others paled.

"Hard to remember?"Asked Hanson.

"Yes"""Agreed the soldier, while some of the officers smile a smk snickered.....

"Was Julio Gallio the first series of yivian yiskey to be captured on that occasion?????"

In the tense silence the answer of the soldier was very audible.!!!!!

"Yes"He answered. General Purgatorians rebels came so quick the christian army there was taken by surprise."

"Did the christian armiesmake the enemy suffer losses indescriminately?!""""

""""Yes ""Answeredthe soldier.

"Were the enemy leaders drunk or sober when they seized the section called Kerma Catherine in the same manner.???"

""They were sober."

"Did you felt suspicious of some great danger approaching????"

"""""Yes sir."

The soldier was then asked about the strength of the foe armies at Julio Gallio and Kerma Catherine which he must-have found out while spying on the enemy at that most critical time. Many of the glandelinian generals were Purgeramians and he admitted this, saying also that other generals were Gamriens and Glamerenmians.

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

"Those generals" said the spy always met and consulted over plans beginning in the evening and lasting untill midnight. The strength of the foe army there is now nearly ninty nine millioj, and the main commander had been general johnston Jashan Manley who brought the army there with john Manley and Mc-Allister Stanek the latter who is now the main commander. When some of the generals could not attend the important meetings general Purgatorian and his Cronies had a substitute list. or every foe general there was a strong body guard. some times they made plans, and studied maps, or made maps of their own, and and consul communicated let letters, looked through all kinds of Geographies, histories and other books, and mapped all regions of Vivian Wiskey; sometimes they even tore out important maps of Geographires and spent a whole night studying them. Once general Purgatorian rode to the porma bridge to a fashionably old road house where a mysterious council was in progress, o proceeded by cocktails and by consultations, and plots, which he found impossible to discover."

"didn't you make any attempts to go into the house?" Demanded general Hanson.....

"It was impossible" answered the soldier. "there were too m ny watchful guards."

He waved at Hansons insistence other Glandelinian generals who he said attended the meetings, general Sutton, Stanley, Manley Johnston three brothers, and another by the name of Morrill. As each name fell from the soldiers lips an els t electric curr current seemed to galvanize the informer r or listners I mean, for it seemed as if the informer was going over the index of generals. Then general Hanson continued:

"Private Salonie How long have you known the situation of Vivian Wiskey, the Mc-Whirthian fortifications, and the general with his garrison there?"

"About a u year and a half."

"Did any of your best friends ever give you any important warning about the threatening danger to vivian Wiskey before the outbreak of the war?"

"Only oneof them did?."

"Who was it?"

"A man."

"A What?"

"A fugitive Man from Vivian Wiskey who had escaped the Region of Terror at the time it had been going on."

"You don't mean to say a sister spied on the enemy do you?"

"No sir. I said she was a fugitive, but nevertheless gave me the warning while she was there before the war broke."

"Well what was the warning??"

"I was warned to notify the general in command at Vivian Wiskey that the garrison there was too small to resist successfully the capture of Vivian Wiskey, and that he should report to the Calverinian Governments and demand that he be strongly gar garrisoned and supported."

"After that did the general himself give you any valuable information?"

"He did."

"What was the inof information?"

"Oh about the number of the fortresses around Vivian Wiskey, a list of their names, the number of their guns, their positions, their sizes, the number of men each fortress held and the extent of each, and the strength of the fortresses of the Bay King and Longiglomenean Islands. I wrote all this down and brought the information to the government Authorities."

"You never made such an important trip anywhere before did you?"

"no sir."

"And he thought you how to accomplish it with out extravangence to us did he not?"

"Yes sir." Was the answere

At this moment general Hovey came in and said;;;

"Your Excellency this man is wanted for important buisness as soon as possible you can relieve him."

"Tell general Gindernine that I'm questioning the Geminian Spy and will have to retain him a long time...." Answered general Hanson.



"....The general will object your excellency. The delay will be l eading to....."

"Tell your general that I'm detaining him" Answered general Hanson more seriously. Hanson then repeated his question.

"AS I said you never made such an important trip in your life before did you Comrade?" And to save us great loss of time he gave you good information how to accomplish the trip is he not so?"

"He did sosir.."

"And salomo did the aurthir aurthorities of Calverinia recieve a Dairy while you was there on your mission.?"

"They did sir."

"What did the members do with the dairy?"

"They reqrote it and held it with the purpose of sending it to you with the purpose to e examine."

"Why is it I did not recieve it?"

"Some Glandelinian spies seized the messenger and destroyed the book?."

"Why did they destroy it?"

"If it got into your hands it would have frustrated the rebellion immediately."

"Did the aurthorites of the goe government retain the copy they made?"

"Yes sir."

"And do you know what resulted.?"

"Yes sir the capture of Vivi Vivian Wiskey."

"Why did not the coped manuscript be sent to me if the book failed to come?"

"They thought you got the book and the blunder caused Abbicannia and the whole world all the unhappiness that has happened."

"In the Dairy did the writing make any mention of the situation of the Mc-Whirthian Certifications??????"

"It did sir."

"Some very uncomplimentary things?"

"Yes sir it did..It also told of the strength of the garrison. The dairy had been taken from a captured spy."

"You did not expect the disaster to come so quickly at that time?"

"No sir I did not."

"When did you find out the danger was most great?"

"Shortly before the battle of Ester Starring."

"What brought you to this conclusion."???"

"The persistent battles around Julio Callio. The enemy showered the city with heavey shell fire and drove all before them."

"Did you return to the Mc-Whirthian Fortifications at the time?"

"No, but I was willing to."

"Why did you not do so?"

"I was warning in a telegram by general Consentinian Aromburg to keep away for the sake of my wife and children."

"You heard nothing else of the writings in the dairy after you became certain of the capture of the fortresses that was uncomplimentary to the Angelinian cause?"

"I did not, and Oh and I was so apprehensive about the six suspicious actions of these ten generals."

"Private Salome, you say a spy was captured before Vivian Wiskey was seized and his capt d captors found the dairy in his possession?"

"I did."

"Was any one sure the dairy belongee to the spy?"

"They were quite sure."

"That all the entries therein were in his handwriting?"

"I am quite sure."

"Then it wouldn't have been possible that some one else would have secretly stuck this book into his pocket?"

"Hardly possible."

"Private Salome you are a very brave man are n you not?"

"Yes sir, I'll have to admit it sir."

"Isn't it true comrade that you were interested in a spying proposition some months ago which duped a hundred Glandelinian armies out of their life yearned for sue cesse?"



vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

5I8

''I must admit it is so sir. How do you know sir?''
''I was informed by many reports and have seen your pictures. What is your age, private Galvez?''
''fifty seven years!''
''You were never married or engaged since your first wife died!''
''No sir.''
''When you heard of the sea seizure of Julio Gallio what did you think it was?''
''The most serious misfortune the whole world ever heard of, and the greatest victory the enemy ever won.''
''What do to you think of the Julio Gallio disaster when you had your first sight of it!''
.!'' ''I don't remember what I thought at the time.''
''What did you think the enemy seized the ikn immense city and its fortresses for their beauty!??!''
''No,they did it n knowing they would obtain means to maintain the rebellion and even win it. And I was foolish enough to go tward Julio Gallio until general Concentinian Aronburgo telegram came to me.''
''Then you are sure he knew it was extremely dangerous!''
''If I felt like going on and did it des ite his warning I wouldn't be here now. I was wanted for my spying exploits and the enemy are even now coming all parts of the country in their possession in the h hope hopes of finding me.''
''The enemy went to some expense preparing extra things to the fortresses after their capture did he not?!?!!''
''Their government offered to pay generals McAllister and Purgaterian all that.''
''When did the government aurthorities of Glandelinia make this tremendous offer!!?''''
''They sent couriers to vivian Wickey on July twenty sixth when instructions to offer each general immense stores of ammunition, provisions, big armies, and fife hundred and fifty million dollars.''
''Did you think five hundred and fifty million dollars would cover all the expenses for those two Glandelinian armies!?!!''
''I do indeed. For at least a year anyway.''
''Would you if you were in my place standing the stand the humiliation of seeing the most important fortresses in the world captured by the enemy, and of being left flat by unloyal Calverinians for one hundred and ten million dollars!''
''No sir I would not stand for it!''
''When you first inlested into the army you had occasion to serve us in spite of the fact you are an American had you not!?!!''
''Yes sir.''
''And you felt sure that every a American in the world could love the Sacred flag of my nation''the Banner of the Five Wounds'' even if it was sticking on a mere pauper!''
''Yes sir''
''The remainder of Hansons quar quest ioning was relentless and merciless. He asked many more questions which tended to discredit the unfaithful Calverinian Aurthorities and while it was ruled out it was believed they had considerable weight with the other christian generals. When Hansons last question was;
''And you are sure these ten generals were really spies in disgus disguise, and aided by some unknown traitor!''
''Yes sir.''
From all the information recieved from this American serving in the Angelinian army, general Hanson felt sure without doubt that he and the whole nation had been double-crossed by these supposed ten generals. He was sorry he did not at the time have them held for investigation. Though it seemed to late he nevertheless ordered by telegraph all towns and commanders to watch for the ten galerns generals and place them under arrest as soon as they were seen. Then he started his armies forward at a faster gate with the purpose of reaching the vicinity of Calverins before general Stanleys army came to mak make a junction with Shoesmannia near Calverinio Hills. Hanson did not know how close to Calverins the other in ense christian army under his brother was, but though communication was cut off from him by the enemy Hanson nevertheless/



TWENTY EIGHTBIG VILLIAGES AND THREE CITIES AND OVER 900,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.

5I4

felt sure general Robert Vivian would reach Calverins at the same time he did. He had no intention as yet to invest Calverins, or assail the fortresses guarding the city. He resolved mainly to defeat Stanley and Shoesmannia Shoesmannia seperately if possible. He wished to crush with Shoesmannia,and expected his brother to have a meeting with Stanley. If this worked and the two glandelinian armies were beaten, Hanson would then lay seige to Calverins, and await the arival of another army. When the combined were to assault the fortresses with such vehemence that it would be impossible for the defenders to hold out and then making the city untenable for the Angelinian rebels drive them out, close in on them and the city at the same time. His army was now about thirty miles from Calverins and this was already the twentieth of August 1918. He learned that Stanley was fourty miles from Calverins and thus Hanson hoped to win the race.How strong general Stanleys army was he did not know, but so anxious was he to reach Calverins first that he did not now make any long halts, but continued the advance at certain parts of the night, stormy weather or not, hat or eagle. Hans Hanson had an army of ninty five million men, ninty five thousand cannons, thirty thousand of which were big siege guns, the rest big field pieces, or machine and other guns. He had also ten million cavarly men. His brother had a force equal to his own, the same number of cannon but twenty million cavarly men. The total strength of the cavarly was therefore thirty million horsemen. The strength of the armies moving on Calverins was one hundred and ninty million men, and one hundred and ninty five thousand cannon. This army therefore certainly had a large supply of tents to shelter all these soldiers. The extended line of advance was about fourty miles and divided into five immense columns. One column was moving for Abbieana, the other for the city of Poverty now two miles east of Calverins, the third for Mc-Allester Town, the fourth for Calverins, and the fifth for the Calverins Hills. These Calverins was surrounded by the lexlargest army ever yet mustered. As another day had passed and Hanson was again again on the advance he recieved a message near a railroad station.

''I wonder if my brothers army has reached Calverins!!!!!''''He said to himself as he proceeded to open the note. ''I stayed the advance and rested my army as long as I could last night. I only kept one army going on the march all night. And general Purger promished to come and see me as soon as I reached Calverins.''

He then proceeded to read the note.

''Sunset Commander Quivering Jelly. The Blessed Mother of God have mercy upon us.What bunch of devils, traitors, rebels, heart breakers, The ruin of a nation. Attack and capture from my brothers army 1,000,000 and a thousand guns, thirty six battleflags, his entire equipment of tents, much ammunition and provisions and killed and wound six million two hundred of his men. Capture one million one hundred thousand soldiers..I'm the baby that is losing all those men, artillery and provisions Stanley will tighten up on me now. All-I'll I got is good day and everything else called Hell when I get to Calverins. Such a disaster. Oh my Good God. My Blessed Mother. And the Saints in Heavon. What next.? What in the world is my brother doing?!?'''

It did appear to general Hanson Vivian that his brothers armyno not a terrible misv misfortune of some kind during his advance toard Calverins, according to the shocking details of the message. Hanson almost felt like flying off into a frenzy. He even now began to feel sure that his own advance on Calverins would be a failure. The Angelinian rebels were too hot upon the movements of his own and his brothers armies and he felt certain he would have to look out for himself, and not allow himself to be surprised in the same way. According to the message no general Robert Vivian had halted his army near Rigmeyten with the purpose of making a short ti stop in his advance. He really was in his advance fifteen miles ahead of his brother general Robert Vivian Hanson Vivian I mean and was already very close to Calverins too close to be comfortable for the enemy. A new enemy force near by under a general called Leonia McAlenin Mcnoll must have known that he was more dangerous than his brother guesses, and their scouts having learned that Hansons army was also too close to be comfortable and not only beginning to win the race on general Stanley but making Shoesmannia and his army hard pressed and in grave danger determined to strike some sort of a blow to cause delay in general Robert Vivians swift advance.

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until ll the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

This Clandelinian army under general [illegible] all flocks [illegible] marching onwards moving forward from the northeast to [illegible] general [illegible], but had been blocked by the terrvterrent of christian troops under general Robert vivian. very thing for general Robert vivian and his army that evening went very well but it the approachof midnight night two hours before the time set for the advance to be resumed general vivian found by reports that his main left wing at Pyne Pyrenent was set upon by a series of waves of [illegible] making a desperate surprise attack. He had heard before he recieved thevreports reports a tremendous noise in that direction like firing but did not know what was really up untill the disaster happened. The battle raged fully all night long, heavy enemy attacks gradually extending all along the whole of general vivians line, and the first most tremendous battle he had ever fought yet ragee all that day the enemy making succession s of assaults, under heavy artillery fire. During the day when the battle raged at its wildest it did seem several times as if the enemy were really going to win the victory entirely as they had drovenimense bodies of christian troops from the trenches and carried all before them, but the seiers of attacks tward evening fortunately by a heavy concentration of troops, cavarly, and artillery was repulsed with dreadful loss in men and generals but though vanten, and beaten badly, the enemy had secured a million prisoners never nevertheless, a thousand guns, thirty six battle flags and drew off all the equipment of his right wing in ammunition and probi provisions and secured from other parts of the christian line a lot of tents, had disabled many guns, set great fires within the christian lines, vflooded the landscape by bursting the river dam of Mc-Gallester Run and also set fire to thousands of army barracks and made the whole christian army devoid of tents by firing them all making fires of such great fery that nothing and no efforts could put it under control. The enemy loss in that nineteen hour battle was thirteen million in killed and wounded. It was dreaded by the threatening attitude of the enemy armies that another attack would be made later on and preparations were made to me meet it, but outside of a few little squabble squabbles, there was no further trouble. However on account of the disaster general vivians advance was completely delayed, his army being practically crippled despite its immense size and he was unable to advance untill provisions could be secured, and to shelter themselves the soldiers had to erect huts and buildings madd made of branches of trees or logs or sleep under the trees on the ground. The first attack which had the been the surprise assault had lasted about two hours, and in particular the enemy suffered heavy loss in killed and wounded. After the rebels retreated that fatal evening after the last assault had been repulsed, they took defense behind trees, and behind n millions of trees at once and continually spurted the flash of rifle fire untill the fierce counter attack of the christians had cleared the woods of all the rebels. The battle occured mainly near the town of Maria Pyrenette twelve miles from Calverine and southeast of her. The noise of the conflict was heard for twenty miles. The woods in the region was like an inferno during the whole conflict.

However general Hanson vivian himself felt the blow that his brother suffered more heavily and keenly, because by it he began to see his plans would be frustrated, for the enemy was on his guard and can can concentrating to prevent the attack on Calverine. Manley who was still advancing on Calverine was jubulent over the blow the glandelinians under general Ticknell struck general vii vivian. Even, general Calmannia Shoemannia was fairly happy over the affair and when general Icknells army in its own swift retreat before the enraged vivian Army reached Shoemannias army Shoemannia summoned the general before him.

"Well—" began Ticknell when Shoemannia interrupted with "I congratuoate you general Lecnin Meldonin picken Ticknell on your good success of smashing general vivians army as you did even if you had to retreat so swiftly for it. I think you did very e well in paralising his advance and capturing so many christian dogs as prisoners."

"Oh I don't know about that" said general Ticknell modestly. I expected to capture more than one million one hundred thousand prisoners, and after you get yours out of those two vivian pegs I'm afraid I won't be able to get credit from Manley on the Interest."



SEVENTY EIGHTBIG VILLIAGES AND THREE CITIES AND OVER 800,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.

SPECIAL



"I think myself its a mighty liberal capture you made anyway" said general Shoemannia standing slantwise with his back against the table and smoking a cigarette. "nd if general vivian kept awake at night as I keep my army he might have given you a good trouncing and you may not have been able to escape him at all. There is no general on our own side yet who accumulated that many prisoners yet since the war started. Of course if you had not been so fond of delaying—you could have done what you pleased with the old christian dog if you had waged a real desperate and general battle the day after and kept all your plans to yourself. the next time you get a chance to surprise a large christian army and strike a blow you had better break it all to pieces. That small blow you struck general vivians army just cost you the difference between one million one hundred thousand prisoners, and all the dirty christian armies in Calverinia, and general Ticknell Ticknell I'll tell you something else. Don't make any rash movements upon an superior army, untill you are absolutely sure you can make success—at least don't make attacks with the anticipation of rash victories to strike the christian dogs a blow with. And just remember that general vivian is a va wise old owl after all and that if every one of his guards had not been sleepy heads and knew as much as you did that night of the coming attack you wouldn't get a single national as a prisoner. You listen to good Council. the christians are dangerous now now since we are pressing the rebellion, and they cannot be trifled with."

In the meantime general Hanson vivian felt that he would give anything to have a chance to meet his brother and give him good advise. He wondered if he could find some means to locate his brother. If he could he would halt the advance of his army, place it in command of general Charles Brown and go and see him in person. However fortunately for Hanson general Robert vivian his brother knew where his army was through the means of airship scouts, and Ieab leaving his command in personal charge of general Jacob Baldwin whom the enemy dreaded he came himself to see general Hanson vivian and explain the matter to him. He came on the twenty seventh of August 1912 and general Hanson was delighted to see him. General Hanson asked his brother how the disaster happened and he got the information needed.

Poor heartbroken general Hanson had then asked general vivian his brother to come to his headquarters so that his brother could explain everything to him.

As soon as they had entered and general Hanson prepared a chair for his brother general Robert vivian himself asked;

"What's the matter with you Hans. You look terrible. What's wrong?"

"The disaster to your army has upset me." Answered Hanson How did it happen?"

"The night before the conflict I found out through spies who had made some terrible references about me when captured by me my men that a number of the sentries had been asleep on guard duty and this had caused the disaster. Of cou course I repulsed the charges but was licked nevertheless—at least I feel so. I am broken hearted also. I did not sleep at six night since then. I made every preparation for a grand march on Calverine when I had got so near to her, eve even had a portion of the army started on the march when the terrible battle came.

After the disaster and at the last minute I had seen great columns of my men driven far from their works and I had to go everywhere and almost overwork myself in my efforts to rally them. I did not return to my own headquarters long after three days. I haven't had a wink of sleep since or a mouthful of food since either. I am broken hearted."

"Now don't start to cry brother" said Hanson as he saw tears in Roberts Eyes.

"Everything will come out all right—it-'s all for the best." It was not such a terrible disaster anyway and does not hinder the advance altogether. At least I always thought t so. Come over to my lines for a while. My army has nothing to give you but our shelter and love."

As they both went through the building general Robert vivian said again;

"It was through one hundred and fifty six men placed on guard dy duty. Through the r their sleeping on duty they recieved the penalty of ten years in prison and a disv disgraceful discharge from the army afterwards.")—And general vivian then

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.



explained in fu ll detail of the foe attacks and its results. Then he finished with saying:

"Well gues I don't feel very bad about it especially the disaster, its the mortifie action it caused, and I have replaced the one million one hundred thousand men I had lost and the number of cannon and provisions also and to morrow I must go back to my fo comrades. I was able to replace that loss in a day fold."

"Why don't you ask for a new army, leave that one intrenched there, and move with the new army to Galverins?" Asked Hamson.

"I wouldn't go through it again for all the armies in the world." Answered Robert Vivian with folded arms, while Hamson seated himself on a table. "The humiliation. The Mortification. The way that little Bicknell Devil and his Angelinian rebels picked me to pieces"—

"Now listen"——interrupted Hamson getting down from the table and standing in from front of his brother who stood beside it both smoking cigars. "If you do as I advise leave the crippled army there under some good general untill it can reform and recover from the staggering shock, and bring forward a new one to junction with it, you'll get a cheap settlement out of nothing. nd let me handle this situation for you from now on. All you have to do is to have two new armies to make a junction with me. If you don't get two armies don't advance or you'll go to supreme disaster. I have learned through scouts that the enemy needs troops so bad, you could make a sweel swell deal with bagging Galverins right now. If you think you can spare another one million one hundred thousand men like you did before don't give them to the Angelinian rebels. Give them to me.. nd give me what I can save out of them. Thats good advise from a brother now and you must heed it for your safty and mine. don't let the enemy surprise you again."

The two great christian generals now took their seats in two chairs facing each other and Hamson holding aloft his cigar continued;

"One time you had pegged or had me pegged for a rob. Maybe I'm not the smartest guy in the world, but I know more about the Angelinian rebels, and their generals than you do——They are the fiercest soldiers to encounter in the world, strong in will, determination, their pugnacious character, wonderf wonderful with their fury of desperation fierce in their hatred of us christians, and incedious——but when they start to make a sucker out of a guy, like they did you they don't miss a thing. They do a good job. hey make the finish on a piano look like the bark of a hickory tree. he enemy are wicked to be sure, but they cannot be trifled with. hey are waging a bloody rebellion, that wicked as its cause is they are bound to win no matter how far they go in their attempts..go we must be careful."

General Robert Angelis ivian believed everything that his brother said. What gave him more hope was the recent victory he won over a smaller Glandelinian army under general Federal at the bloody battle of Sandersberry where many child slaves were rescued and in which so many soldiers fell and so many of the Glandelinian soldiers were taken prisoners. As soon as general Vivian went back to his own command and knowing that there were other christian armies not far away, he ordered th these to follow him and made all preparations to follow his brothers advise. ithin another week everything was completed and general Robert ivian had a more immense army than before and general isknell was compelled to withdraw further away for fear that general Vivian would strike a him a terrible blow also for revenge before he was prepared for it. so swift was general ivians advance now because he wished to make up time on account of his long delay that even Shoesmannia became apprehensive and begged general John Manley by telegraph to increase the speed of his own advance and reach Galverins before the armies under the two ivians ever got there.

The worse thing of alll for general Shoesmannia was that isknells generals apprehensive over the rate of the furious forced march of the two christian armies had withdrawn to a certain distance and he threatened to abandon Galverins to the Angelinians if Manley delayed in coming another day.



On the following night general Robert Vivian was the race on his brother. reached Galverins twelve hours ahead of him and immediately started concentrating his large ar i armies and securing the main Galverinian hills which at his advance the enemy under general isknell had abandoned. On the right of the hills was a long stone wall. While the concentration was going on a portion of general Vivians army made a grand dash and during a furious conflict raging six hours secured one hundred thousand Glandelinians as prisoners, recovered their comrades every one of them and forced - Shoesmannia and Bicknell within the shelter of their own works and held them there. During the highest part of the fray which shows how dangerous the christian are when aroused the Angelinians in a precipitate dash more like a stampeded general Bicknells headquarters surrounded and it was only by a complete mir miracle that he escaped though he lost his horse, his important plans, and all his clothing having been compelled to flee in his night shirt having having nothing else left for him.

This was a grand sight for those who had witnessed it. He was was persued for a mile by Angelinian cavarly, but he rapidly outdistanced his persuers though one of them fired and wounded him slightly in the shoulder. Then on the following morning on the twenty ninth of August made preparations to besiege the enemy just as general Hamsons army began to arive. and to Shoesmannai and isk e Bicknell there was yet no signs of Manley and his army. General Bicknell then held council. He made motion that Shoesmannia should attack the christian besiegers drive them back, break through their lines and escape.

In his argument before his generals he declared there was nothing in the evidence to warrant the slowness of general Manleys advance and that they should break away from the christian besiegers and abandon the city to the Angelinians. Bicknell then approached the su subject to Shoesmannia who without hesitation refused to make the attack saying that in his opinion without Manleys advise an attack would cause excessive losses in men and provisions and also a terrific disaster from which the Glandelinian army could not recover.

"I think it is terrible" Said general Bicknell disgusted over the whole affiar. "A po r general and his army has no chance because it is overwhelmed. A mio o million one hundred thousand prisoners. General Vivian would not miss them all, and I need ammunition and provisions so badly. Now I suppose I'll have to go through all this again and I may not get a thing. I wish I had smashed that darn christian army instead of just cutting a small slice out of it, and yet allow myself to be so mortified to be made to flee that night in only a night shirt, and having been forced to borrow a uniform of a private as mine and all my clothing was captured."

"h Well why din't you" Thundered Shoesmannia. "I advised both you and general Josipine Jemsin to smash general Vivians army or demolish it so it cannot advance. But you were not satisfied with a few hundred thousand prisoners. Thought you'd get all the armies general Vivian had w t without a battle. I told you general Vivian and all the christian soldiers were too dangerous and serious to be trifled with and you would not listen to reason.."

"We'll fight this rebellion to the bitter end." Cried general Josipine Jemsin in a bitter rage and shaking his fist into the air and making an ugly scowl. WE "e'll carry to the war to the highest and most glrious capitol of Angelinia. If that christian dog of a general Robert Vivian and thinks he or his simpleton of a brother can break up our armies and get away with it my name is not Jos ipine Jemsin."

"ow while the foe generals were angry over being so badly outwitted general Manleys armies were arriving from an opp osite direction and concentrated on August 26th but was watched closely by general Hamson Vivian. As soon as he had his own armies concentrated, general Hamson rushed off to see his brother once more, leaving t the main command in the charge of general h harles Brown. It took him five hours ti dind general Robert Vivian...s headquarters, and three hours to reach his lines. General Hamsons wife was also with u him and with them both again was general Harper.

"See what did r tell you" Cried Hamson danding w dancing with joy flourhsing his hat in his left hand and shaking his brothers hand with his right.

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

"""""ow you can make the enemy write your own ticket. I'd rather take a chance with one man with brains and judgement who knows the laws of war, and how to manage the armies than with twelve fellows who knew nothing about the management of armies, military laws and know how to outwit a wicked enemy who thinks a christian ought to give up because he is a christian."

There was great joy indeed, joy reigning supreme, and general Hansons wife clapping general Vivian on the shoulder said; joyfully;

"I congratulate you my dear brother in law. You beat general Hansons army by twelve hours despite the delays you received."

"It is simply wonderful.Right is might."Said general Parger. He listened good to general Hansons advise followed it out and profitted good by doing so. So has the enemy tightened in n a net before his brothers army got here."

It certainly was a great reunion and a day after the two Vivians started a genera general seige of Galverine.It lasted from August the twenty eighth till over the month of October IVEe e all knew well the history of Leander Alexander the Great, but general Hansen and his brother made a greater seige, than Alexander did of Tyre and in a more remarkably short time. In Galverine he indeed saw the key to the west city of Vivian Wickey and her immense fortresses. If Galverine and Vivian Wickey were recaptured the rebellion could be overthrown in a short time. Against other enemies in former wars its fortresses and walls had like Tyre itself had withstood the battering of centuries. Galverine and the fortresses of Galerine Mc-pollester guarding the city of Angelinia Agathia ranked second in strength to Vivian Wickey A part of the city of Galverine exactly like Tyre was solidly entrench ed on a wide island and Fwn Fen. half a mile from the shore of the Galverinian seas and was heavily guarded by sixteen fleets of Glandelinian warships, while general Hansen and his brother only had at the time immense land armies. They had at their command vast fleets but these were helping in the blockade and seige of Vivian Wickey. They also had other fleets at large but they were slow in coming. General Vivian and his brother had e im ediately called to gether their army engineers to build piers and pontoon bridges tw ward the water side of Galverine while the armies started to settle down to such a terrific seige as never was on land or sea in Galverinia outside of Vivian Wickey, and kept the besieging artillery batteries in an unceasing bombardment in an effort to demolish the fortresses and silence or ruin the many Glandelinian batteries. The artillery duel was ten times as terrific as the one witnessed during the seige of Jennie wren Town. Under a most incessant bombardment from the besieged city in return and also snipers fire from foe l ines the two Vivians calmly proceeded to build the great piers and pontoons straight across the oceans floor ward that one section of Galverine.

Three weeks of incredible toil br bridged the gulf and all was then being prepared for the struggle dissolition of the city. Hanson determined to hammer his way into Galverine, and yet never thought how desperately the armies under Manley, Shoemannia, and Picknell we were going to fight against him. The city of Galverine was very large being able to embrace three Cities of Chig Chicago easily.

This made the encircling besieging christian armies about one hundred miles in circumference, and they fortunately were in size enough to encir circle the big city and the battlements and the bottled up Glandelinian armies and make a seige almost as extensive as the Pacillis Picksen seige.

However general Robert Vivian had trouble within his lines on account of treasonable persons and spies , desperate spe spies. These traitors and spies.

"These traitors and spies"Said general Vivian bitterly,"are ingrates and renegades.All the good I did for them. All the friendliness I showed them. succored them through perils and all misfortunes, and all the money I paid them---and then turn turn against me, my armies and their country in our hour of need, and betray my strength and my intentions and methods. nd they testified to the aurthorities that I said I wouldn't try to capture Galverine if my refusal to do duty would cause the fall of all the christian empires. When they were captured and tried, the Court - Marshall made them admit they were paid by the spies to say lies about me, and betray my real intentions to the rebels. nd two other traitors who were lieutenants. he Court Marshall showed them up too. He made them admit that the spies paid them the sum of $100,000 in Glandelinian money ti to reveal a certain sub tunnel under my lines



EIGHTBIG VILLIAGES AND THREE CITTES AND OVER 900,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX. SPECIAL



where nine gallions could be placed to blow up a portion of mylines. They were all sentenced to hange. I would not allow any of my men to waist was waste bullets on those ta traitors. The spies were captured also, and I'll keep them in their place. I have had that tunnel way destroyed in case the spies had already gave the information to the Angelinian rebel generals."

"Seewhat you get now."Declared Hansons adviser and army teacher to general Robert Vivian."Tell you will learn not to trust persons who pretend to be your friends and cannot keep things to themselves. Pay for a few hundred thousand dirty dollars, h those trai traitors give spies information and tell them everything. They are like some persons if they talk to you about everybody else, they will surely talk to someone else about you. The fastest ways in the world to spread news, and army information and so on, is four;Telograph, Telephone, Raido, and traitors to spies. These are the main things you got to watch out for if you want success."

This advise to general Robert vivian sunk in and after this he never trusted anyone who were absolure strangers. About a half of the month of September was alrea already gone, and the seige of Galverine was tightening more, and more. the wicked Glandelinian army was very strong and were in possession of very extensive works and ramparts. The enemy spies through spies and war corre correspondents knew all of the nt intentions of general Hanson vivian and his brother. o knew why the seige was made and of Hansons hurry tp to press it throu through to a finish. Shoemannia and Picknell however had better hopes as Manleys army having arived when the seige began was the only one which was not besieged. they however at first did not know how to warn general Manley of general Hansons and his brothers intentions, but nevertheless they did succeed in gettingspies through the besieging lines to general Manley.

When he learned of this Manley was very apprehensive, because he realis relai e realised the city of Vivian Wickey was be in danger of being attacked by se e of the most dreaded christian armies ever mobilized..... Manley was therefore determined to frustrate e general Hansons intentions at all costs. Manley was unable to besiege the two christian armies under the two Vivians as their positions could not be in vested on account of their situation, their rear being guarded by high precipitous hills and ravines, but he nevertheless decided to strike a sudden blow and with as much whomomse and force he could muster. As the attempt to mine a tunnel under general Robert Vivians lines w s was discovered too soon, he resolved on something else which would force Shoemannia to fo fight his way through and break the seige. Shoemannia and Picknell had become threatening. Long lines of me artillery was being placed into position, troops were being placed in and behind all the main ramparts and all the symptoms of a violent and bloody battle was beyond impending.....

"Well" Said general Robert Vivian when he came to see his brother once more, standing h in front of him as he sat smoking a cigar and reading an important note"

"It has has been becoming pretty tough for us Angelinians lately. I was indeed surprised to day when the enemy pulled that fake demonstr ation. I noticed their generals came to however when my lines of cannons were going to hurl a storm of shot and shell upon them, and they ordered the demonstration to cease. It would be just like me wetting a rubbing a wet sponge on a calcimined wall."

"But mark my words"Said general Hanson getting up and standing under a picture, confroting his brother with folded arms."The enemy is surely going to attack sooner or later for we have them in a stranglehold. It's my opinion to beat Shoemannia to it."

General Robert Vivian stood with one foot on the chair.

"Yes I think we should."He answered"That demonstration though a real fake was mighty suspicious. At the scene many of my generals came to watch it carefully all smiled, felt the pulsation of millions of tramping feet, walked or rode up to me and smiled at the thought they would have to hold out omdivisions from rushing down to wreck the demonstration."

Hanson still stood like a statue with his arms folded.

"The foe never made a demonstration in my view yet during the whole time."said Hanson seriously."That demonstration you saw is probably a warning

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

for you to be ext careful and look out that ten don't be attacked unawares like you was once..Along my own lines however I never saw a suspicious movement about us all through thesesige. I did not even see a demonstration, though the enemy are concentrating unusually..I'll admit that the foe will fight us desperately. he glandelinians when they threaten are truthful in their threats alright. you can say what you like about the Angelinian rebels,but they dod not lie."

"Yes they are truthful----"said general ivian seating himself and lighting a now cigar while general Hanson stood near a low mantle shelf with his left hand resting on his chin. hey were truthful when they demonstrated before my lines before the battle of Abbiaann and then struck a blow that almost paralized my army. hat demonstration turned out to be a violent onslaught . nd that was after you were engaged at Ester Starrings. hen glandelinians flattened us out like pancakes under a steamroller, and the rebels called us"Old Wall flowers". I suppose the rebels were telling the truth then, wasn wasn't they? For us losing a battle is just like losing a four pound rainbow trout after you almost have it in the basket--never mind old kid, don't be dejected. If the Good Lord does not give us any victories at this seige, we'll throw out another seige elsewhere just as effective, and we will take Calverine yet."

At this moment general harlestown charles Brown entered and saluting said;;;

"Many friends of the Sacred Heard HeadHeart and his Blessed mother. I just could not resist the temptation of calling on you generals and extending my sympathy."

"C m come in charles."said Hanson shaving him to a chair."we need some one to cheer us up at this time."

"I heard of the bad news this morning at general obert ivians lines" charles continued."I see the glandelinian Rock of Gibralq ator got up a threatening demonstration. I hardly could resist the temptation of wrecking it. hat demonstration means that we are all going to go through a scene of excitement before very much time is past and its no strawberry festival. I'll tell you that. Well Dear Captians of God, I'm sorry for you---this war business is indeed bad.. the wicked glandelinian generals have already concentrated a lot of armies and they already think they are winning the seige,, and that us christian generals are officers with a lot of hot air with holes and wheels in our heads for machinery. It might be true at that . We are full of hot air, but which the enemy will find so strong and so securshing hot they will whiltes when a smart Glandelinian general comes along and thinks he can drive a moving tidal wave of armies through us. If I had let go at that demonstration when I saw it that glandelinian column would not live to see the dawn of another day I can tell you. If Manley or Shoemannia happens to offer you general Hanson a settlement without a battle, just hand him a couple of rattlesnakes and if they refuse to take them threw the reptiles into their faces."

"I'm sorry we did not get here to start the sw siege sooner.."said Hanson.

"Yes and you are a big man general Brown."said general obert ivian."You have never said an unkind word about me or my brother brother all during our war trials, but did a good deal to help us, and was not vicious or mean. ou have loved a lot of friends of mine, and my daughters with a great big honest lo---I should have known it.You have shewgred me with aid, and provisions in my time of need. the only thing the Calverinian governments ever gave me was sympathyn and they are sorry I don't need it all the time."

"Well Charles"said Hanson looking through a whole handful a of notes."I went over to the right of my army early this morning and received all these which are plans and letters letters, captured by one of my Dominian spies from general Shoemannia and ickmell during the time the latter was made to flee in his night shirt. I'm going to have you to make arrangements to meet general Manley Hon Comp at his headquarters and tell him I'm going to prepare to attack general Shoemannias position at Mulmny creek. ny number you can save out of your army, and what you capture from the foe is yours."



"And don't be too severe with the poo r rebels,"Added general obert ivian with a laugh."and pity poor general ickmell.He had to run without anything clothing on except a thin nightshirt.!"

"o"said general harles Brown."I won't be severe-----much.I'll just s show them my fighting manners and say you sent me to make an engagement with them and then get Married to Manley, that my best friends want to know if we are old o o enough and how full of Hot ir we are.I'll say we have one big army on Calverine Hills that we vant to clean our out the city, for new comers, that the city is full of foul germs wearing Gray uno uniforms that brings on a disease ca, called "child slavery, devils and everything. e got to make room for our armies which are too big for the small spaces here, that we have Shoemannias love letters, and clippings from Newspapers, records of his life and that of his army, and the book he has written on" ow to like the christian dogs or how to lick the christian dogs and their armies,--so let me alone the father and uncle of the dearest children on earth. I'll settle this, and when we go through Calverine, and on to ivian ickey, I'll secure myself some beautiful girl and marry myself even to one who was a child slave grown up."

It was now nearing the twenty ninth of septemer septemzber and though the enemy had made quite a number of demonstrations, and though there had been considerable sct artillery duels there was no signs of a general battle coming and this continual inactivity of the enemy made general anson and all his generals suspicip suspicious. General anson even wondered why general John Manley did not start something himself. nd general anson ivian began to feel sure that if he was ever intending to capture the city of Calverine and make his march on ivian ickey, he might as well begin now.

So he decided to force the enemy to fight a battle by attacking Shoemannia. He know that if he attacked Shoemannia, Shoemannia would not be able to watch the movements of of the army under general Charles Brown, and this would give general brown a chance to hurl a most violwnt attack upon the glandelinian army commanded by general Leonia eldonia ickmell. Hanson thus felt sure that this attack would place these two Glandelinian Armies in such peril that general Manley would have to rush his armies to the rescue, and then when general Manley advanced, obert ivian was to swing his army upon the Manley foe and close with him in the final struggle. This of course according to the size of the armies would bring one of the most tremendous battles ever four fought into existance but it could not be helped.

Shoemannia's army was entrenched in front of the Calverine Hillsand Hanson believed that his own trenches there was the strongest part of the christian lines. He told his plans and intentions to all his commanders, and only two of them disagreed, general Mac-Farran and general Harvey osanna. general Mac-garran whose under officer M9c Forren blundered ansons commands during the battle, and caused a disasterous defeat, and who was pardoned that time, declared that the plans were full of folly, and would cause unsecessary losses as the enemy positions were well covered and the christian positions were exposed, and the attackers would have no shelter to protect them when they assaulted the enely as before them lay a large wide plain. General Harvey said if the plans were carried out it would only cause disaster and that it was much better to allow the Angelinian rebels to make the attack instead or force them to do so. He declared that if the rebels were made to attack, the foe losses would soon be so heavy that the christian armies would be able to crush the remainder of the foe armies, capture the city and rout the rebels as far as they could be kept on the run."

But as only two out of a hundred generals and fifty generals disagreed with his plans general Hanson answered;;;

"I have talked the matter over with all of my other generals and all are willing to accept my plans but two. As they all hold to my idea but these two I cannot follow the advise you two gave as I am sure they are in the right. he attack on the enemy as I planned will be made abo absolutely on the last day of this month."



SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX. SPECIAL

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

523

"Well" said general garvey. "I'm too big a man to stand in the way of your ideas and plans. After all your plans ma may be alright and do the world desired splendidly, but it will cost very heavy loss, and I would hate to see so many men fall before the guns of the army of traitors. e of course cannot tell the results untill the show is over."

"All Mac-garran said however wa; was;

"I'm here in the interest of the safty or my own troops and am prepared to offer you good advise, telling yo you that no fifty milluion man could ever lick Shoemannia alone. Now the offer is final. If you are not prepared to accept it, and you do as you plan I'm not to blame s if a disaster occurs."

Of course as the many other christian generals surgued against Mac-garr Mac-Garran general ganson decided to pull his plans through and waited impatiently impatiently for the last day of the month of September. He nevertheless took good pains that his plans and counsil had not been spied upon or discovered, and during the counsil just past he had let in all the generals whom he only knew, and then locked all darr doors and windows, pulled down all the shades, and made sure there were no small places in the room where spies or traitors could hide and overhear the conversation, and then the counsil was had by means of a candle light, and all the fenerals including general ganson vivian and his brother we were black hoods over their heads and were covered with long black regallas. It looked more like the counsil of a Secret society than that of a large number of generals planning for battle. oe for the spie or t spy or traitor that would have been discovered in there during this counsil. gut none could get in, and another thing there were none in the building at the time. In one way general Mac-Garrans advise was right but if one of his main officers had not blundered, ganson would have met good luck anyway. After the blunder had occured general Mac-garran furiously protested to ganson demanding that Mc-garron should be relieved of his command, vut general ganson was lienent this time and did not do this. At helantobburg it happened again however, and Mac-Garran wrote the trouble to the Abbiesannian government and Hanson forwith relieved Mc- Mis-garren of his command.

During the time being however general Hanson had very good luck, with his agents , spies, and Secret Service men. One spy had entered the enemys lines disguised as the Od order of the Free Masons and had secured all that was necessary for the information for the general.

"gall your e c excellency general Hanson Vivian" The deed for you is done at last." said the spy "Your humble servent is here to announce that I a have secured important papers, and plans from the enemy, after being persued for ten miles. I hope I have saved you from the danger of being defeated. Here are the roll of papers, full of the enemy plans general. I Andrew Reed have secured them all for you."

All the time the spy spoke general anson stood with folded arms with a pleased smile on his face and when the spy finished he said;

"You sure have proved yourself to be a good Secret Service man, and indeed you deserve a commission" he added as he took the roll of papers.

"ere is something else" said the spy---Look. Take a peep out the window and see what else I got---se if you recognize the door for a monogram. I escaped the enemys lines in that motar car. It belonged to his Gracious Shoemannia. hoemannia had a perfect ring of plans on his table in his headquarters. I also got all that ring. I got back with everything despite the fact that the rebel persuers fired five hundred shots at me. I am a smart guy and here are general Shoemannias letters telling or to manley and the governments of Clandelinda old dear. hese important messages;---Now take a little tip your excellency---you and your brother have learned your lessons, and don't forget.-If you want to make the rebellion as short as possible let the enemy of our Poor Lord know the weis friend and the captian of the Good Lord can fight. He who retreats without necessity ,impales himself on his own hook."

"Well" said general ganson to himself when the spy had left after eating a snap or supper with the grw great general. "I'm willing to admit I'm a smart man after all but Darger and his spies are the smarest. ne hundred and fifty million soldiers for tgree months of my time in gathering forces. Not so bad. A guy could start any kind



EIGHTEIG VILLIAGES AND THREE CITIES AND OVER 900,000

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TWENTY SIX.

SPECIAL

524

of seige with an immense army of my size and not get tired either. and that's not all. An army of cannons thrown in with an inexhaustiable amount of ammunition and the first chance on a capture of a good fortified city, and then a march on vivian Wiskey."

There was nl d no doubt at that. he first two biggest christian armies that the two vivian brothers ever led against the enemy, was intrenched before Calverine and the way everything looked, general ganson and even his bot brother felt positively sure that they would be successful, and have the way openyo march on vivian wiskey. As they well know, should vivian Wiskey fall, the ghild lawe rebellion would be easily overthrown and the cruel war would then be over, before it grew more violent. go many incidents had already happened that surprised and startled all the other nations, and they were now looking on with keen interest, wondering where the great dram would end. great drama would end.

Abbiesannia felt that the outcome was up to general anson vivian, for all depended upon him. ven Hanson and his brother had great hopes of victory under under all conditions and even prayed confidently and devoutly for it, and so did his whole at army and all his generals. General ganson was not however presumptious for he knew the enemy were secure in their own positions and his final plans to the continual advise of general Mac-garran were to secure a , long line of works not yet inpossession of the enemy, and from here start a general concentration that would compel general Shoemannia to attack or be smashed out of his main trenches, and allow general ickwells army to be infiladed, and either annihilated or captured. If this would all right, all would be well. f not then look out. disaster would come. Hanson however decided upon utmost cautious

vandals or insane men what ever, they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED TEENTY SIX.

SPECIAL

SPECIAL

CHAPTER TWENTY EIGHT.

SEVENTY EIGHT VILLIAGES, AND THREE CITIES, AND OVER NINE HUNDRED THOUSAND PERSONS ARE DESTROYED AT HELENDALE COUNTY, IN SOUTHERN CALVERINIA. CAUSE. IS BY FOR LETTING LOOSE BIG FLOODS BY MEANS OF EXPLOSIONS AND FIRES. OCTOBER 1TH FIRST TO NINETEENITH. NINETEEN TWELVE. GREATEST FURY OF FLOOD DESCENDS UPON HENRIETTA CITY CAUSING IMMENSE DSS OF LIFE AND : R PROPERTY. FLOOD CATASTROPHE UNAPARALLED IN THE HISTORY OF ALL FLOOD S IN THE WORLD. MANY DAYS AND NIGHTS OF HORROR AND SUFFERING. HOW THE FLOODS ORIGINA ORIGINATED. OFFICIAL REPORTS OF THE FLOOD. SAD SCENES IN ALL PARTS OF THE RUINED CITY OF HENRIETTA. CORPSES EVERYWHERE FLOATING IN THE MANY. SOMBRE SULLEN DAYS. WHAT RELIEF PARTIES SAW DURING ONE AWFUL MORNING. PEOPLE OF COU COUNTRY REFUSED TO HEED THE WARNING WHEN THE APPROACH OF THE DISASTER WAS PREDICTED.

CROWDS OF REFUGEES AT ANGELINIA AGATHIA, AND MANY OTHER CITIES AND TOWNS, AND FED IN HOUSES AND TENTS. EVEN REGULAR ARMIES OF CHRISTIANS SOLDIERS DROWNED. IMMENSE GOVERNMENT PROPERTY DST. FEARS OF FOR WINNING WAR FOR SURE.

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until ll the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

SEVENTY EIGHTBIG VILLIAGES AND THREE CITTRS AND OVER 900,000 PERSONS, ARE DESTROYED AT HELENDALE COUNTY, IN SOUTHERN CALVERINIA. CAUSE)), FOE LETS LOOSE BIG FLOODS BY CAUSING EXPLOSIONS AND FIRES.
OCTOBER I9TH. i(i I9I2.ii)
GRV GREATESTFURY OF FLOOD DE GENDS UPON HENRIETTA CITY GAUSE IMMENSE LOSS OF LIFE AND PROPERTY. FLOOD CATASTROPHE UNAPARRALED IN THE HISTORY OF ALL FO FLOODS IN THE WORLD. . DAYS AND NIGHTS OF HORROR AND SUFFERING. HOW THE FLOOD ORIGINATED. OFFICIALS REPORT ON THE FLOOD.
SAD SCENES IN ALL PARTS OF THE RUINED CITY OF HENRISTAA. CORPSES EVERY W ERE WHERE FLOATING IN THE WATER. SOMBRE SHADES DAYS. [illegible] WHAT RELIEF PARTIES SAW DURING ONE AWFULL O MORNING. [illegible] PEOPLE OF COUNTRY REFUSED TO HEED TH / WARNING WHEN THE APPROACHOF THE DISASTER WAS PREC PREDICTED
CROWDS OF REFUGEES AT AN GELINIA AGATHIA AND ANH OTHER CITIES AND TOWNS, AND FED IN HOUSES AND TENTS. EVEN REGULAR ARMIES OF CHRISTIAN SOLDIERS DROWNED. IMMENSE GOVERNMENY PROPERTY LOST. FEARS OF FOE WINNING WAR FOR SURE .

The frightf l and most ire irrestibe flood which swept over four hundred miles of Calverinian country in the south, destroying seventy eight villiage and scores of cities, and killing and drowning hundreds of thousands of people and wiping out a christian army tens of millions strong, clearra clearing the country for a thousandmiles of christian armies and giving the foe fullsway to utmost victory and possession of alltowns and villiages not touched by the flood and which descended upon the beautiful and prosperous city of Henrietta on October ninetteth I9I2 causing the loss of three hundred thousand extra in lives and the destruction of scores of mil ions of dollars worth of property and then ravaged also nort northern Angelinia State and elsw elsewhere killing several millions of people and animals and more christian soldiers and inflicting damage which cost more money to repair than I dare to write here for fear the reader willthink Im trying to rob heaven has had no parellel in any rea real history of the war or world yet.

The flood disaster was caused as the reports said by enemy engineers blow ing big gaps in the levees or dikes of the mighty vic-Hollester Run River right atflood time. The explosions madd by unaccountable amounts of high powerdered explosives hurled smole clouds and debris and water er uptions to all but mountian heights and the waters poured through the gaps with the most treamendous fury and then it was combining their forces water, and even big fires pounced upon their prey.

In the space of three days and nights the entire country for nearly four to five hundred miles was covered with angry flood waters, while the current of the flood at its worse rushed at the velocity or speed of nearly one hundred miles an hour, buisness houses in all the cities and towns, public buildings, hurches, residences, and allcother structures countless numbers of them gave way before the pressure of the irrestible flood or floating like so many boats and all the biggest housesthat did not crumble altogether or float away on the raging flood were so in u injured in the majority of cases that they had to be torn down or burned.

Such days and nights of unspeakable horror as the millions of unfortunate inhabatants were compass compelled to pass had never fallen to the lot of any people since the records of history were ever opened. Sixty horrors far outrivaling even that of Ga lveston and other places occured and lasted fully a week and three days. At the early stage of the floods when the water first began to invade the streets of the citi s and towns the people thinking nothing of it and believing it only a slight rising of str streams and rivers fled in fear from their homes and first sought the highest points in their homes and cities as places of refuge ta i not having timeto take anything with them not even the smaller articles in their houses with them. he floods increased more and more and to a terrible degree, houses went before it like the corn does before the tornado and then when darkness set in the flood as though possessed of a fierce fiendish vindictiveness hastened its speed and horror over the country side and poured over the surface of the highest points of the towns and cities, completely submerging it, covering the most elevated portions to a depth of fifteen feet, and the lower portions to t from thir y thirty to sixty and a hundred may n more than a hundred, many of the towns being completely buried under water as were those of the disasterous flood at Hol and when four hundred thousand lives were wiped cut.

The force ofthe dreadful flood was terribly maglignant if not more fiend ish and cruel and tore countless thousands of great buildings and the most beautiful homes to pieces as if with evident delight, scattering seas of flo t floating debris far and wide, countless thousands may m illions of telephone and telegraph poles, and hundreds of miles of wire lines were

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not unti ll the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

528

thrown down and carried away, miles upon miles ofrailroad tracks and bridges were torn up and swept away, and so many box cars and other railway conches, and every otherocar and even vandalls were floating that they they seemed as thick as fishes, and the mighty tangled masses of wire bricks, sections of roofs, roofs, sidewalks, fences and other things hurled onward and swirled all in all directions by the edd es of the flood rendered it impssible for even rescuerers to save those who were marooned on floating house tops, rafts and other things, and even all this wreckage made it impossible for any one to make his way along for days and days after the dreadful flood subsided.

In all the towns and cities th s mentions fourty million people all men women and children corr corwered in terror for more than a week an of days and nights the intense blackness of these awful nights, the horrible scenes of the day, the awful roar of the sea of water, the swishing and lapping of the waves, the demoniac howling and shrieking of the wind during stormy days increasing the horror and the indescribable and most awful crashing tearing and rending as the houses thousands at a time were shatter ed and wrecked ever sounding in their ears.Too often too the friendly shelters, countless numbers of them where whole frightened families had sought refuge would be swept away, plunging thousands and thousands of helpless ones into the mad current of the flood sea which flowed like mad rivers through every street of these d cities and towns and countless fathers and motherswere compelled to undergo the agony of seeing their children drown with no possibility of rescue, armies of husbands lost their wives, and wives their husbands, and the flood elements were only merciful when they destro e destroyed an entire family at once.

All during those fearful ten or eleven days the entire p opulation of that section of the flooded calver Calverinian country stood face to face with grim death in its most horrible and merciless shapes, they could not hope for anything more than the vengeance of the dreadful flood and as they realized that with every passing moment of each day sculds by the hundreds of by the thousands, and scores of thousands were being hurled into eternity it is it at allwonderful that after the ten days strain was over and the flood had subsided and all danger was o gone, reason for many of the survivors would soon be unseated and men and women and even child ren break into the unmeaningly gaiety or the raving fury, and other sym ptons of the insane .!...

All of the immense Helendale County and other provinces were swept and not one inhabatant of any of the cities and towns swept by the sea flod flood old enough to realize the situation had any other idea than that de death was to be the fate of all before another day appeared , when when this most long and weery suspense to which was added the chill of the awful stormy nights, and the growing pangs of hunger and the ever rising of the floods was at last broken finally by the raced ing of the flood the last day of the dreadful unindation was not at all welcome for the face of the sun was hidden by angry and morose storm clouds which dripped at frequent intervals cold and gusty October showers at times mingled with hail and then heavy wet snow.

puring the full fury of the flood throughout Helendale County and other provinces too many thousands to be related here were swallowed p up at day time and during the awful nights and their countless bodies either mangled and mutiliated by the swftitly floating and crashin g wreckage which had been tossed everywhere left to decompose in the slimy ooze deposited by the flood or forced to follow the waters in their sullen retirement to the waters of the river again or to the lakes and sea in general.....

Unusual dejection and despondancy succeedec the fright of those awful times; the full number of all business men and women of all the ruined cities and towns had suffered such total losses that they were overcome by apathy, all the homes not swept away by the torrent were in total ruins, the streets of all towns were impassable, and the dead not swept entirely away lay as thick as christian soldiers had in falling in big battles just past, all telegraph and telepo telephone wires were down for all the extent of the flood, every farming and rural district were wiped out and as countless miles of railroad trac r track had disappeared and all bridges over rivers and streams carried away there was absolutely no means of communication with any part of the outer world, except by river boat, and that was exceedingly slow.Of the beautiful city of Henry it was a strange spectacle to see such a beaut f beautoful beautiful city so close to Angelinia Agathis one of the richest cities and most beautiful of its size in theworld now lying prostrate with all its people homeless ten thousand dead, and fourty wthousand injured and all the city lying hopless helpless, a prey surprisingly to glande linian ghouls, vultures, harpies, thives, and outlaws of every size, and sort, houses burning in windrows, its people starving, and the



528

putrid bodies of its dead breading pestilence..such disasters as these, and such dreadful floods which move with the velocity of that which swept through Henrietta city destroying scores of millions worth of property and many lives and which are to be common throughout the wat war in all parts of the country invariably orit originated because of the enemy blowing great gaps in the levees or dikes of the monsterous rivers running through the war torn districts, according to the testimony of the scout ing parties and other pa parties and also to general Hendro Dargar of the Abbieanadian Gemini Spe spy Bureau at Angelinia Agathia.In this particular instance theplace where the enemy placed the mines which tore asunder the dikes of the great mighty Mic-Hollester Run was south of Angolinia Agathia about two hundred and fifty miles, and north of Angeline junction city which was slightly touched by the same flood.The wi width of the Mic-Hollester nun River at this point when swelled by more waters than usual as at this time, varied in breadth from ten to seventeen miles; and at dry seas seasons is between five miles and eight and the deepest point is about from one hundred to one hundred and fifty six feet deep.From its full length it is always navagiable and though not the widest of all rivers known in this story is the longest and deepest and is said to carry more water to the seas than any river ever existing.The disasterious flood which swept Helendale County and other points and committed so much havoc at Henrietta City I should say originated at a considerable distance south of Angolinia Agathia, in this region where it is so deep and wide, and when it was at its worst flood waters, and was caused by enemy engineers blowing thirty dikes to fragments letting loose a sea of water all over the land''was the declaration of general Dargar the first night following the cas catastrophe.

The full fury of the flood was caused by thirty big currents or torrents meeting at some point below the river shores and this caused the wide spreading of the flood which finally spent its full force upon the whole country side.It is seldom that such floods originating from pure accidents or natural consequences extends so far in upon the land as did this one but it is never however without being predicted.The reason this flood covered so much ground and reached so far as Henrietta and even Ang Angelinia Agathia and Dorothy Gale was that the river was at its highest flood time and the waters were rushing twice as fast as it usually does.

Usually the extent of these floods are spread over the country for only a hundred miles or so and sometimes they had reached as far as Calverino. When they had ever become this severe it was because of too much rain all over the country.The fullfi force of this disasterous flood which the enemy was responsible for missed the cities of Angelinia Agathia and Dorothy Gale and consequently was deflected further to the east and west and south. Big bloody battles were prevailing in manyplaces in all the districts just east west and north of the flood.The conditions of the lands were such in these locations that when the disasterous floods reached that far the cities and towns had no possible means of any escape whatever and hence the awful results.

If there had been even the slightest chance for the flood to have been checked as far as possible it would in all probability w have not extended so far and the country side which have recieved nothing more than such a good wetting up.In this event the worst effects would have in all probability have been felt where the flood first began.It was an absolut absolute impossibility altogether for any one of the unfortunate survivors or even sight seers and the like to form an idea of the extent and awful magnitude of the disaster even a week after its occurance.The morning of the first day when the floods had completely resided or receded the stree streets of Henrietta city itself were found clogged with debris of all sorts.The unforunatel people of this city could not realize what had happened for days after the disaster.Fourhundred thousand beautiful homes had been entirely demolished, and hardly a building in a l parts of the city was fit for habitation.All of the people were sad and apathetic and wandered around the still flooded streets in an aimless way, seem ing to be unable to do anything whatever, or to make the slightest pre parations to do what could be done to restore the great damage done.In Henrietta City alone so great was the horror that ten Ganveston disasters see ed to have occured here in one.And even to make things worst than ever the very morning following the great horror the city of Henrietta was completely in the hands of thieves, thugs, ghouls and vampa vampires and Glandelinian bandits and spies, many of them women, who robbed the scores of thousands of dead, tore and cut up the corpses which were lying every where, ransacked all the business houses and residences and created a terrible reign of terror, and on account of glandelinian armies being in possession of all these parts of the country no officers and christian soldiers could come as yet to the aid of the unfortunates and the fierce

vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

529

Glandelinian soldiery refused absolutely to do anything for the unfortunates but only delighted in their misery and privations.General ..ivian ordered out from the Canton Cantonments of Angelinia Agathia all the regiments of the Angelinia Agathia Nati nal National guard and various associations of huisness e men also tried to supple soldiers to assist to do duty in the city and sr suburbs but the Glandelinian troops and cavarly patrolling around prevented the arival of these and took possession of all ruined towns and villages themselver and confistigated all private property and created a reign of terror of their own.And the awful depred ations of the lawless element among the fie fierce Glandelinian soldiery now in possession of the flood ruins were of an inconcievably and most brutal character.Countless numbers of unprotected women whether found upon the streets i or in their home were subjected to terrible outrage and assault, and robbed of their clothing and jewelry.Ra Convents and Catholic homes and ho hospitals were raided and the n uns and Brothers disgracefully treated and the priests of various churches ledout into the streets, lined up and executed by firing squads. All the pedestrians were either held up on the streets and high ways or placed under arrest and compelled to give up all valuables in their possession.The bodies of the dead were despoiled of everything and in their haste to secure the valuables the Glandelinian soldiers would mangled the corpses in every possi w way possible cutting off fingers to obtain the rings thereon and cutting ofv the ears of women to get the ear rings thereon.Children were even brutally treated.The majority of these fierce Glandelinians belonged to the Ouarian Sects and were reinforced by Zimmermannians and Scoodlers and Mic-Hollestinians from other points who took advantage of the rs results of the flood.Their outrages became to flagrant and the people of the city became so terrified in consequence of their awful depredations that many of them when the opportunity fl presented itself fled out of the region seeking shelter among friendly christian camps and making a p appeals for help.Everything was attempted to send strong bodies of christian soldiers down there to put down the lawlessness of these Glandelinian soldiers but there seemed to be no avail.

There had been some delay in getting a number of the main christian armies into the regon region because so many miles of railroads and the like had been w washed away, the christian generals being in charge being forced to notify many corps of troops by courier, but general ..ivian had ordered the men f rw r forward to the devastated regions at once with instructions to prompt y drive out all these Glandelinian soldiers found in the region and to seize all possible and promptly shoot them and to give no quarter.Most of the Glandelinian soldiers were Mic-Hollest inians, some of them however being Whi nasies and Crowleywogs the latter being more savage and merciless in their treatment of the dead as the most abandoned of the other kind of Glandelinian soldiery.

The first army of troops com came upon a portion of the devastated regions two days after the flood and before the next morning had fought it out with a full division of Glandelinian soldiery and had shot many of them but drove them out of the villiages.On the next evening the National guard arived and with com mendable promptness drove the Glandelinians before them but suffered some heavy loss.many Glandelinian soldiers were captured but though they begged piteously for mercy yet if their pockets were filled with kewlelry and other things they were shot without trial the soldiers adminsestering the coup de grace.No attention was paid to the feelings of these Glandelinian ghouls and soldiers and they all suffered the same stern fate as the es rest.

When more christian troops arived in the city of Henrietta they also drove these Glandelinians before them and took the same severe mea sures and the result was that after within thirty six hours of fighting in different points of the flooded area the cities and towns thus recapt red were as safe from the foe as they ever had been.The soldiers even arrested every suspicious character and therefore the tents of the christian camps were soon filleacto overflowing.These prisoners were deported as soon as possible and notified that if they returned they would be shot without the slight st warning.Even the temper of the surviving citizens of the cities and towns were such that they would not stand for any more trouble of this kind and even every able bodied man in the towns and the city wasimpressed for all kinds of duties, and were also placed in the relief and burial parti s parties, and all those who refused to do the work required were either de ported or shot.By the third morning after the flood all the men required had been obtained and therefore all the relief and burial parties were filled to the quota deemed necessary, and the work of disposing of all the bodies of the dead when found, administering to the wants of the wounded and sick and the clearing



530

of the streets of the debris and muck was now proceeding very satisfact orily.In every city and town ruined by the flood the dead lay in the streets and vacant places as thick as fallen soldiers in battle or massacres, and the unusual warmpth of the october sun began quickly to have its natural effect, for decomposition set in everywhere and the stench was becoming most unbearable.At first an effort was made to identify all the corpses but it was soon found in all cases that the work therefore could not be proceeded with as any such delay imperiled the living for there was great fears entertained in regard to a dreaded pestilence, and already the survivors of the flood were being taken ill by hundreds. So great was the loss of lives by the flood that it was absolutely very difficult to obtain enough men to perform the duty of burying the bloated corpses of the victims of the catastrophe and consequently the soldiers had to volunteer to do it themselves, the dead had to be loaded on river barges taken out to the deepest portion of the river, weighted and then thrown o into the water.The ground also had become so fearfully water soaked that it was ab o absolutely impossible to dig graves or trenches for the reception of so many w bodies although in many instances the very surviving people themselves buried relatives and friends and other dead ones in their own yards and the ground surrounding their ruined resi dences.Along the river shores itself tents of thousands of corpses of men women and children and even animals no of all kinds were buried in the sand, but the majority of the burials was in the water.within the third day of the flood nearly I22,546 bodies had been cast into the waters, while about five thousand had been interred within the limits of the cities and surviving towns.The greatest precautions were taken however to makr Many of the graves and therefore when the ground had dried sufficiently the bodies were twken out and brought to various cemeteries that were not touched by the flood where after burial anew suitable memorials were erected to makr their last resting place.No more attempts were made of identifications after the third day lists being only made of the number of victims. he many graves of all those buried in the sandy shore of the river were marked by headboards with all kinds of inscriptions, telling who the person was, the age and son on.

So accustomed did the many burial parties and soldiers become to the handling of all these deadthat they began to treat the bodies as though they were merely corcasses of animals and not bodies of human biebeings and they were dumped into the graves of trenches prepared for them without ceremony of any kind..he graves and trenches were then filled up as hurriedly as possible the sand gravel and earth then being packed down tight and hard.This might have seemed very inhuman, and very unfeeling and even brutal, but the awful exigencies of the situation demanded that the many corpses be put out of the way as quickly as possible.

From the scarcety of the numbers of survivors there was the greatest difficulty being experienced in securing the sufficient number of men to transport bodies to the river wharves where the bo barges and boats lay and therefore it seemed completely an impossibility to get any one to touch the bodies of the many p or child victims decomposition havi having set in eariler than in the case of the grown persons, and had it not been that more and more members of the army volunteered their services the remaineds of the thousands of children would have remained unburied for a longer time than they were. inally however patience ceased to be a virtue and orders was given to various christian commanders in charge of interment camps to send as many Glandelinian prisoners as possible and thesewhen ariving under guard were placed at the work and the guards under orders to shoct any rebel prisoner who refused to do his duty under the circumstances.

''The Glandelinians caused the flood and great loss of life, so they can stand it to handle the bodies of the decomposed dead.''was the word.

Indeed the result of this was that the beginning of the fourth day there was less de c delc delay in the matter of disposing of so many bodies of the dead..owever inspite of all the axtivities of the burial parties the work of clearing the streets of the corpses and the fields and country side was a most tedo tedious one.

The ..recast official of the Abbieanian Geminian war spy Bureau at Angelinia Agathia made the following report October 25th on the immense flood;;

''The Local Office of the War S y Spy pureau recieved the first of all messages and reports in regard to this disasterous flood at 5.P.M. October I9th.I9I2.The advancing section of the flood was then moving northward reaching Chamberlane town and sadly wrecking and devastating all the co n country side.Each hour there after untill the flood reached Henryetta city bulletins and wae warnings were posted and signaled by all bureaus giving the progressive movements of the flood and its horrors.

animals or insane man what ever they may be had been active since the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

532

On October 20th the great flood ever spread had ·  o moved up over and
tward Henrietta city, and one point of it changed its course and moved
westward andwas central off or over the Angelinia and Calverinia state
or provincial boundary line the morninf of the 21th when flood warnings
were ordered up for Angelinia Agathis and Dorothy Gale cities themselves.
The morning of the 22th the fury of the flood hadincreased in energy and
was still now moving northeastward and at 10:10 a.M. the flood warnings
were givi given to Henrietta Chamberlane and also Rosa Topay, Glorianna
and MicHollester and Lucillie Jicksen City, which former however foru
fortunately were not reached.But at this time Henrietta city was in
grave danger.The Telephones at the Abbiesonian Soy gue Bureau were busy
untill the poles and wires went down, many in the city could not get the use
of telepo hne or telegraph on account of the line being busy.Pe p
People came to all information offices in immense droves inquiring about
the extent and devastating fury of the flood and what had caused it.About
the same time the same informationwas given to all b alike;

''the flood is now spreading over three hundred and sixty miles of countr
country, south west of us, and are increa ing in energy.Those who live in
the lowest part of city move to higher grounds for the worst is yet to
come.''

These were the only consoling words of all officials at Henrietta City
from morning untill night for six successiv e d y days when the flood
reaching its worst no further information could be given out.The local
officials and one observer stayed at the office throughout the entire
flood although the lower portions of the big building was flooded up to
the second floor and the building parcially wrecked.Another official
and several observers were out taking the observations of the flood about
4.P.M October Twenty fourth.Another observer and his assistant left a
after he had sent the last telegram which could ever had been gotten off
it being filed at Angelinia Agathia over the teleh telephone wires at
the same hour of that d y and date, and at the time when the majority of
the people of that city in the lower streets were literally going out
boating fro one side of the streets to the other.Over half of the big
city of Henrietta was covered with flood waters even by 3.P.M. Anot Another
another of the observers left h for his home at about four thirty after
he had done all he could as alltelephone wires and poles were then goin
down before the force of the currents.The entire city was then covered
with water from one to ten feet deep and the current ra running at ten to
twenty miles an hour at the deepest.On his way home he saw immense crowds
of terrified people and therefore he was obliged to inform all he could
that the flood was only increasing in extent, that hundreds of miles of
country was completelyunder water that the worst was yet to come, and there
fore all the people who could not hear his voice on account of the distance
he motioned them to go for safty sake in the higher stories of the bigger
buildings..The tide at about six 6.P.M. stood from six to thirty
feet deep throughout the whole city of Henrietta wit y with the current
moving zal ost the speed of an ocean wave and the force of the flood
was then carrying ofv off thousands of smal e smaller houses which had stood
the force of the flood up to that time.All observers believed from the
records they had managed to keep that the flood moved or extended up
as far or a little beyond Angelinia Agathia City but did not effect that
place to any extent to cause any considerable damage.The warnings of
all various signal stations and the like was the means of many
thousands of lives being saved through the extent of the inundation
throughout that that part of the country.The flood was so severe however
and so unusually extensive that it was impossible to prepa prepare for
such an amount of awful destructi n and such great loss of lives.
however later after the floods had receded however the flood signal
corps to relieve apprehension stated two days after that the flood
waters had receded completely, that the levees had letout most of the
water, and these being hastily repaired by christian soldiery after the
enemy being driven fro the region there was no indication of any other
such flood following.and the condition of the river had already returned
to about the normal.

The countless numbers of surviving people of Henrietta City did not
slee for four or five days and nights, and for many hundreds of weary
hours they had stood face to face with the fury of the flood and death
in many forms and knew that tents of thousands ou of those in the
city itself had yeilded up their very li e lives and that many scores
of millions of dollars worth of property had been lost or destroyed.
There was not a single building of any kind o in Henri Henrietta which
had not been entirely destroyed or damaged to a great extent, and the peo
ple of the flooded and ruined city lived in the val e valley of the shadow

[illegible] Orleans man may [illegible] they may be had been active since th the
great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they
committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

533

of death helpless, and hopeless, deprived of all hope, and ambition,
merely waiting for the appearance of the official death roll.
Indescribable confusion and chaos reigned everywhere, death and desolation
were on all sides, wreck and ruin were the only visible things that the
eye might restupon, and with all business completely suspended and no
other occup ation than the grewsome search for and the burial of the many
of dead e men women and children it was indeed very strange that all the
thoroughfares and resident streets were not filled with thousands of
insane victims of the floods frightful visit.
For d y days and days and long awful nights the people of Henrietta
had known thanthere was danger of theflood reaching the city, they had been
warned repeatedly of its approach and its havoc throughoutthe country, but
they had laughed at all fe ars, did not believe any flood could reach that
far from that region, business went on as usual, and therefore when
the awful blow came it found the beautiful city unprepared, and even without
safeguards which could have been hastily erected and protected the city
from the engroachments of the flood waters.
Owing to the stupefaction following the awful catastrophw the people
of the city were in no condition whatever either physicial or mental to
provide for themselves, and therefore were forced to depend upon the
outer world for food and clothing.The inhabatants of Henrietta city
needed immediate relief but how they were ever to recieve it was a
profound mystery, for Henriettn stillsurrounded by floud waters was not
yet in touch with any portion of theoutside world by rail or river.The
city though c not completely wiped out like many of t the others in
the flood was nevertheless ten times more sorely stricken than Galveston
had been by her hurricane and was forced to appeal to the count ry at large
to send food clothing and even fresh w ater.The main water works were in
ruins and the cisterns all carried away so that the lack ofpure water
was one of the mo most serious e of all the troubles.
Never did a flood work more cruel results. All the eletric lights n and
telegraph and tep telephone wires and poles were prostrated throughout
the city and the streets were littered with debris of all kinds timbers
slate, glass and every conceib conceivable character of debris not
from the cits citys own buildings f but from the wreckage brought down
to her from other places by the force of the flood.Yet there was hardly
a habatable house in the entire city and nearly every business house was
entirely wrecked or ruined on their lower stories by the flood waters.
On the following d y days it was reported that there were deaths from
hunger and exposure and disease and the list was swelling ost rapidly.
And the surviving people were living as best as they could, in the ruins of
their homes, in school houses, in railway stations, tents and out houses,
and in churches, and even in the streets by the side of their beloved
dead.
Indeed so great wasthe desolation and the awful effectsof the flood,, tha
that no one unless he witnessed it could ever in his life imagine a more
sorrowful and yet angry place.Street cars were not running, were not able
to run, no trains of anyof the biggest or smallest line could reach
the city, only armies of sad eyed men and frightened faced women walked
about on the water soakedstreets, the ee dead and wounded molopolized
the attention of all those capable of doing anything whatever and to make
things worst thecity was in the hands of Glandelinian vandals and ruffians.
All of thebiggest and finest churches w re in ruins.From Aldon to
Caldwell Street thence to the outskirts of the city and to the very
outside country itself, not a vestige of a single residence or any other
house, or even trees, railroad tracks and other things were to be seen.
In the main business section of the city the water was still from three to
ten feet deep in the stores, and stocks of all kinds including food stuffs
and evrr everything imaginable were total losses.It was a most common
specactle, that of the unfortunate inhabatants of this beautiful but now
ill fated city wandering around in a forlorn and ford forsaken way seem
ing to be indefferent to everything going around them and paying no attent
ion whatever to the inquiries of friends and relatives.....
Let us hope that if it is His will that God will forbid or prevent any
such real calamity to ever occur really in our own land espeic especially
fromthe effects of such a dreadful and inhuman as well as probably the most
wicked of all wars ever known or heard of.It was and could have been and
was believed in someportions that the awful vengeance of the Fates had ben
gee been visited in its most appalling shapes upon the whole country and
the big cities and towns which had unwittingly incurred its wrath.



534

It was

very fortunate after all howrver however that all the people
throughout the land and in all thevbig cities swept by the flood and
all those that had been compelled for nearly a week and three days com
pelled to endure such trials were temporiarly deprived of their under-
standing, and were so stunned that they could not appreciate the ernor
mity of the punishment inflicted upon bthem by the ruthless enemy.
The first terrible loss of life from the effects of the flood happened
at the main Mic-Hollester and Pandora Railroad Station where nearly a whole
crowd of peopleLost their lives and many others were main maimed and im-
prisoned. any had been sitting at the tables in the lunch room of the
x station making light of the danger when the roof suddenly caved in and
came down with a crash killing them, and the flood waters burst into
the place drowning many.Those in the lower and also in the upper parts of
the railroad station escaped with their lives in a most miracculious manner.
as the falling roof and flooring caught on a big long resturant bar
enabling the people standing near it and elsewhere to crawl under the debris
or to get up to higher spots out of reach of the flood waters.Yet after
the flood it required several days work of very hard and diffe difficult
work to get them out, and by that time they were almost half starved.
A Janitor of the l nch room of the station who had been sent for a
doctor to attend to the injured was drowned not far from the station
his body being found every short time afterward.Fully more than 1,700
peoplen ne men women and hildren were also congregated at another railr
railroad station and most of them though not killed were injured in
various ways, l slight or x seriously.One of the rescuers and some of
the soldiers reported the loss of two hundred and fifty or more lives in
the flooded building from whdh he escaped.And yet they were injured
in various ways.Passing along Norman Street out as far as Meldon
A venue climbing over the piles of lumbe and other wreckage which had
once been buildings of every kind and also residences, many bodies of
men women and children were observed in the yards and in the wreckage
and fourty were observed in one yard and seventy in one room of anc her
building while as many as six hundred corpses were seen lying singly and
in groups in the space of one ot or two blocks. majority of the drowned
however were under the wreckage of thw ruined houses. The body bodies of
a woman and her four children were found near their own hme corner of
Aberdeener and South Morgannia Streets the mothers lips smiling but
her features set in death, grasping her children ty tighly.
The remains of her husband was never found and neither were those of her
other two children.
Also the report from St Maries Hospital showed that only eight persons
escaped from that large Childrens Infimary out of sixteen hundred of
the little Patients. The number of nurses were said to be one hundred and
only ten of these escaped. he great big St Vincent's Schoolhouse chosen as
a place of refuge by the people of that locality collpased before the
force of the flood.Few of them who had taken refuge thereescaped alive,
how many cannot be told, and probably never will be known.
Never before had the sun risen upon such a sight, a sight because of the
fault of the ruthlessness of the wicked enemy and as thugh unable to endure
it the sun soon veiled his face behind dull and leaden Fall clouds
and refused to shine. surely without the slightest doubt it was enough to
draw tears from the most inanimate things.
At the Evangeline St Claire Railroad Depot one of the baggagement
pickedup the lifeless form of some beautiful baby girl of four years of
age ase and within a few feet of the station. The station building had been
also selected as a place of refugee by thousands of people even at the
beggining of the flood and although all of the windows and a portion
of the southwall of the lower sections of the buildings had been crushed
in by the pressure of the flood waters and the occupants expected every
moment to be their last as escape was utterly impossible for about the
building the water was fully twenty feet deep or more.In this vicinity a
swarm of small shanties and houses of all sorts were floating about but
there was no means of making a raft or even getting a boat and the current
was running at the rate of ten to thirty miles an hour.
Every available building in the city after the flood was used as a hospital
for the countless numbers of injured.As for the awful army of dead they
were being gotout of the way anywhere, and anyhow.In one large store on
Allgrove Street all the space that had been cleared of wreckage and
filth wasnow being occupied by the injured men women and children.
Indeed it was nothing strange to see so many dead and cripplee everywhere
throughout the city and the living were so fascinated by the dead that

or insane men what ever they may be had been active since the
great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they
committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

535

they couldhardly be dragged away from the spots where the corpses were piled in windrows.There were dead bodies by the hundreds, by the th u thousands, and by the scores of thousands.It was indeed a vast city of dead, a vast battlefield, the slain being the victim of ne one of the biggest floods the country had ever suffered from yet since its existance began.However as we all could saythe dead were atrest, but the living and wounded had to suffer, for no aid was at hand, as the flood had devastated so much country and wiped out scores of railroadlines and severed all communications whatever from land and sea and river.In the business portions of this bif big city the very damage could not even be estimated in the most exaggerated manner. he many hundreds of big wholesale houses along the down s down town streets still had about seven to thirteen feet of water on their ground floors and basem basements and all the window panes and glasprotecters of all kinds on the lower floors, were demolished. On St Anns Street the water had been almost as deep as out on the open country.....All provisions in the hundreds of wholesale geoceries, and goods on the lower floors, were terribly saturated and rendered valueless.In clearing away the ruins of thirteen orphan asylums and other homes for children heart rending eve evidence of the heroism and love of the siserw sisters and also the attendants t was discovered. All the bodies of hundreds nay thousands of the little ones were found and by their position it was known that the most desperate and heroic measures were taken to either keep them together, or that all might be saved from the inundation.The sisters and attendants and other persons in charge of theseplaces had tied the little children together in bunches of eight ,ten and twenties, and then tied the cords around their own waists.In this way they had probably hopee to save all of the children and to lead them to safty.The horrible flood struck the buildings with such force that the structures.fell to pieces before the pressure of the current, carrying their countless inmates with it, and either burying them under tons of debris, or drowning them in the muddy water.Two large crowds of children to tied and attac attatched to sisters had been found piled on top of the sisters, and the arms of one little girl werre clasped around a sisters neck.In the wreck of these orphan asylums over ninty hundred a children and four hundred sisters and attendantswere killed.It had been at first believed that they had been completely washed out of the city into the main river by the flood, but the discovery of the groups in the ruins of these buildings indicated that allwere killed, drowned, and and buried under the wreckage.

The first two or three days after the the disasterous flood were days of the greatest suffering although the surviving population had hardly sufficiently recovered from the shock of the mighty flood calamity to realize that they were al all hungry and cold, and that winter was soon coming on to add to their misery.

On the first day after the flood all the hundreds of relief trains sent from from other cities to the flooded provinces were forced to turn back, the tracks being washed away, or the reports that enemy forces were lying in wait to wredk these trains.On the second day the after the flood the Mayo the Mayor of Angelinia Agathia who had heard of the flood esend armies to of troops to the aid of the stricken towns and an a lso sent out the following appeal to the whole nation;;;;;;;;;;;;/

I ''It is my full opinion based on all personal information that could have been recieved that nearly nine hundred thousand men women and children and five hundred thousand christian soldiers in various portions of the flood had lost their lives from wreckage or drowning. Approximately thirty of the towns swept by the flood had been entirely swept away and the rest badly damaged or completely obliterated and placed under water altogether.There are said to be millions of people thou throu h throughout the country who are homeless and de t destitute how many there is not yet any means to find out.Arrangements must be immediately made to have all the women and children sent to other big cities and towns for refuge but as the means of transportation are limited, and all tracks are washed away this for the present seems impossible.Thousands that could have reached here at Angelinia Agathia and are being cared for here, and have told the most grewsome stories of the flood.We appeal to the whole nation for immediate aid.

MAYOR OF ANGELINIA AGATHIA.
ANDREW HENDRO.''.''

Some little relief thatcould be brought through had been sent in, the railroad to Abr Aberdon city sixteen miles having been repaired while many boats hastily sent by rail also had taken the supplies from that point to as far as Henriette City. Food andclothing for the



unfortunates were the things said to be most needed just now.While many of the very men the selves couldget along with the clothing they had on, and whatthey had secured since the great flood subsided, the women and also the unfortunate little children suffered severely and sadly, and there was much sickness a ong then in consequence.It was also noticeable however that the women of the city had by their example been instrumental in reviving the drooping spirits of thd the men.There was also a better feeling prevalent among the inhabatants two days after the flood as news had been recieved that within two days the acuts distress and horror would be over except in the matter of shelter, and clothing.

536

Every one of the houses that were still standing were very damp and also extremely cold and unhealthy, and most of the inju injured were not getting along as well as had been hped hoped.Th usands nay scores of thousands of the injured whether you believe it or not had already been set out of the city by boat and raft to Big girl Knpol city, Jessica, Angelinia Agathia, Glorinianna, Lucillie Jickson, and other big and near by places, but hundreds of thousands of the for lorn people still remained. or many of the hun dre hundreds of wounded it was feared it would endanger their very lives to move them.On thecsecondnight four hundred sneaking disguised Glandelinian ghouls and spies were said to have been shot down in their tracks by christian soldiers and also citizen guards.One of them was searched and jewerly and other valuables and important papers and money together with fourteen diamond rings, and two water soaked gold watches was found in his possession.The fingers of even little children with rings on them were found in the pockets of some of the others.

Starting as soon as the water begai to recede large relief parties began the rapid work of rescueing theawful numbers of wounded and dying and to clear the streets of the great array of dead, and also the wreckage as far as possible and to remove the woundedand the dying from their ruined homes.Indeed the scenes that were presen ted in the flood devastated city were almost beyond description.Hulitudes of screa ing women, all bruised bleeding and some of them mangled, hundreds of them bearing the lifeless forms of little children in their arms,, men broken hearted, and sobbing, and revengeful and fury stricken, bewailing the loss of their wife and children and vowing vengeance on the wicked Glandelinians,, streets filled with mas masses of floating debri debris and wreckage of every description, among which there were bodies of the victims of the flood by the thousands all constituted part of the awful poiture.Indeed in every direction as far as any one could really see or look and view the scene of awful desolation and destruction continued.It was cer certainly more than enoughto cause the stous stoutest of all hearts to quail and grow sick and frightened and yet the searchers and rescue workers and other parties well knew they could not even it if they tried their best unveil one third part of the misery and horror the destructive elements the of the flood which had been so rapidly brought about.

Everyone alsoknew that the fullimport and heaviest pq portions of the blow could not be realized for weeks, and weeks, and even months to come. Although all those in the relief and other parties were prepared to see the evidences of the raging flood and the effects following upon the heels of the mightyu inundations of the awful flood, they did not and co l could not think o of anticipating such frilg frightful scenes. ITtwas an awful butchery, a massacre without precedent, an immense gathering of victims that was so ghastly and horrible as to be beyondthe power of any man, women or child to even concieve.As party after party of rescuers and w r war correspondents and news paper men and so on went on, the members met others who made reports of things that had also come under their notice. There were five hundree and fifty killed or drowned in one section of the bi town, fifteen hundred in another,, and fifteen thousand in another.Indeed the list was growing larger and larger, and still larger with every report, and though investigations had been made to see wi whether these reports were exaggerated or not, those who investigated found the reports much below the actual numbers.....It was indeec indeed a great matter of wonder wonder, and increasing wonder too, that a single soulvof the whole country that had been swept by the flood escaped to tell the tale.Throughout the whole city of Henritta itself no one no matter who they were, men, women or children seemed entirely sane, for there was awful madness in the very ai air itself.All were seen to be moving in an atmosphere of glom, sorrow, apathy, revenge and grim horror, it was difficult to move and breathe wi with so much death on every side, and yet who could keep his eyes of those horrible and fascinating corpses, when they fairly riveted the very gaze.And to make matters more strange and shockinglife and death were often so closely mingled and intermingled that they could not be told apart.Indeed it was said to be the most awful a apotheosis of the frightful

537

results of the worst flood ever known yet.Those who h d had escaped the awful flood were searching frantically for missing ones, and valuable proper property, and doing this yet in such a listless way as to irrestibly convey the idea that did that they did not care whether they found them or not.It was the awful langour of hopelessness, despair, and loss of faitheven.Many of those who had lost theircall, were even merry, but indeed it was nothing else but the glee of insanity.One old woman came up to one of the searchers, and with a leery face wi which had some thing terrible in it said to him with a horrible sno smile;

"See Mr I'm a Vandal.I rob the dead bodies of men, women and children and even those of heaven too.I'm a vandal.Shoot me please."

She of cour se was taken care of in a hospital for the insane a littel little later.She died in her ravings.She had lost ho e home, husband, children, and all, even her most cherished possessions.Even her reason. Ascanother sad andforlorn morning dawned the streets had had been parcially cleared of wreckage were lined with people, men women and children, all h hal half clad, and crippled in every concievable manner, hobbling as best as they could to where they could and hoped to recieve the attention of physicians for themselves, and to summon aid and provisions for friends reliatlves and the like who were too injured to move.One young man who had been a policeman was found in a most pitiable condition the toes on his feet having been crushed by weighty wreckage, his ribs were caved in and his head badly injured and other wounds, but his own condition though fatal he declared to his rescuers was nothing.His home wife and children and all hepossessed were go gone in the flood and he declared he did not care if he died because he had nothing for which to live for anyhow. All the biggest houses of all the citizens which had escaped destruction gad been turned into hospitals as were also the leading hotels, railroad stations, buisness houses, factories, schools, and others.Inddeo we can imagine the horror of it all when it can be said there was not a single house left standing which did not contain any dead as well as many injured and full ofuhalf crazy people, peopleerno makethings worstthe coldrain mixed with heavy wet snow began to pour down in torrents and the party of rescuers had to return.The misery of allthe poor people, all mangled and hurt, pressing to every good point of the ruined city for aid and medical attentionwas greatly augmented by thisstorm.Further down the street a large lunchroom which had during the height of the flood been submergdd by the water were people serving out soggy crackers and bread and cheese to the hungry crowds, and this was all that was left.The flod food was soaked full of water and mud and indeed the people who were fortunate to get these sandwitches were hungry and made no complaint. Indeed it was hard to determine what section of the city where the suffering of the people and damage to pe property had been the greatest.Information from the western and souther portions of th the city was not as yet obtained and it was negrly impossible, not nearly, but completely impossible under any conditions for even the slightest reports recieved indicated that those sections had suffered even a wo worst ate than the rest of the city. Thus the relief parties wended their way through the streets which but a few hours before were teeming with life.Now they were the thoroughfares of death, and destruction.And to make matters worst there were statements coming from outside points that the enemy were winning the war and had won it already, that general vivian had surrendered his armies to the enem ,

enemy, Emperor vivian was captured, Angelinia Agathia was in the possession of the enemy, and Dorothy Gale and other important points also, the foe were in possession of all the territory and that even the whole govern ment had turned over everything to the Glandelinian aurthorities and that all the helpless were cut off from all aid and w were in dan er danger of general massacre.All the ,war was really lost, and that the wickedest of enemies, enemies of heaven and humanity and of God end others had won gloriously and most f gallently causing the mightiest of all christian generals to surr surrender to very inferior forces.All these news which many reports seem to even be fully confirming made it seem as if the peop e people of the ruined city would never resound to the throb of quickl quicke quickened vitallity again.It was seeming as if it would take a million years to even remove the wreckage.As to rebuilding it a ppeared t as the work of eternity. nnihilation and horror was everywhere.Aid was cut off from the outside world and no trains could come to the region. One small party of rescuers stopped at a small g grocery store and found itpacked with injured. he provisions in this store also a had been ruined and there was nothing for any one who came hungry forlorn and tired. Even the place was both a madhouse and a hospital, no longer a store.



538

As was predicted the flood which was caused by t e the enemy and which had devastated Henrietta and other important cities and towns had a o most peculiar course.It's first devastating effects was first difin defin tely noticed south by east of vivianie city and the next day the center of the flood was approximately spreading over a hundred and fifty miles of country, a d and increasing in volume and violence. As it increased it spread further and from Hendro junction made ac u course almost due northwest flooding, Jennie turner,, almost devastating Flanders City, Anrandecallio, and Madge Evans n and a score of other large cities and many villiages besides, and if it had continued to spr ad in this direction it wouldch v would have reached Henrietta Henrietta city and Angelinia Agathia just the same, but it would have come somewhat earlier than it did, and if so the city of Angelinia Agathi Angelinia Agathia would have been more devastated by it than any other town or city, and Henrietta only ha parcially destroyed.The flood was apparently spreadin g tward Henrietta and Angelinia Agathia all the time but on the fourth day when almost due wouth of Chamberlaine it changed its course somewhat so as to go almost due northeast, across the low plains of chamberlaine making it a perfect deep sea, and the roaring waters poured through Glorianna and Beppo Lansin, and through the toe of Lucillie icksen City andcup to Rosa and Topsy but however did not cov it much dame of any amount here to be important.If it had not been for the depth of the plain and its q width it is probable that Angelinia Agathia and Lucillie Ricksen Gith City would have been the he hardest hit.However they were not touched much.Here one portion of the flood made another sharp turn to the northwestward and headed againx straight for Angelinis Agathia and Henrietta the for worst of it for the latter.One great christian army encam o encampmened n near Rosa and Topsy amounting to almost five hundred thou a thou a thousand men and officers, and including an interment of prisoners and the like were surprised by the flood and every man met death as they were so suddenly overwhelmed that no one could escape.One million tents were swept away and the barracks floated on the water like so many ruined house boats. he current tore the great cannons from the leveled fortif ications and swept them away as if they were mere pieces of wood. Thousands of baggage wagons were swept along with the current, and property of every conceivable q matter was destroyed.It was this sharp turn to the northwestward which could not be anticipated and therefore the army of soldiers in their camps had been utterly sup surprised by the flood which came upon the camp like a tidal wave from the sea. The people and soldiers of this immense camp had abundant warning of the coming and spreading, and as well as the increasing of the awful flood but of course could not anticipate the destructive energy it would gain as it continued to spread.Signal corps who had saw seen the evident menance of the flood had sent signalled warnings to the commanders of this vast army as well as signals for other christian armies said to be in peril or in the path of the flood but to one it had no avail and thus the dire results.

The main aurthorities at Dorothy Gale City, and also Angelinia Agathis were cont constantly informed that the first sign of the flood after the enemy had bursted the levees of the Mic-Hollester Run was noticed on the early morning of October I9yh I9I2. near the city of viviania. .On the afternoon of the same day the flood was still in the same neigh borhood but had increased in extent and energy. owever the flood did not develope any devastating features during its slow increase over that portions of the land but it was being slowly increased hour by hour by the tremendous volumes of water pouring from the broken apertures of the shattered levees and dikes. During the first three hours of the flood, the lower streets of Vivianie city were covered with three feet of water and basements of the buildings were flooded to a dept depth of tent ten feet.Two hours later the highest streets were being covered, people were forced tothe higher stories of the buildings, and the lower streets were covered with ten to fifteen feet of ro roaring water. There was some damage being done to many buildinhs at that time.This city however was the first one affected by the flood, and strange to say was not really badly affected at allthough during the whole five or eight days the waters remained of considerab e ce depth andthe people were marooned day and night in the upper stories facing almost complete starvation.By the morning of the second day after the flood started the edge of the far reaching and rapidly spreadin flood was a short dis distance northwest of Jessicia city, and the highest water marks had been reached over the southern regions west of Angelinia Agathia, fourty

or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

539

eight feet in the east being reported from Mombi Junctio , an and fourty feet near Dorothy Gale City. ring this time inthe extreme southwestthe conditions of the land with hills and rises so far prevented the spreading or the flood tward Angeline Junction, andcit therefore continued to spread northwestward over the region as far north as Angelinia Agathia.

Tward thecevening of the same day the flood was apparently the deepest south of Henrietta City.The disasterious flood which swept out so many villiages and cities was indeed predicted with the most startling accurancy by spies and war correspondents and also by the Gemini.In one of the reports the forcast for even the following month of October was as follows;

''This will be a very bad month for the war over all portions of the big Province of Calverinia, and over northern Angelinia Province, but plenty of battles and disasters along the west, and in the south and south east.First and second days of October will be the time of great fires and frightful calamities.Third and fourth heavy batt e battles in the extreme western parts of Calverinia es pecially around Vivinn Wickey, causing many battles over norther n Angelinia and in southern Calverini Calverinia and big fires willrage in all parts of the counrty and there will be many enemy victories.

On October I9th a great flood will be formed by the enemy somewhere in southern or eastern Calverinia and this flood will extend over great stretches of country caus causing very heavy loss in lives and dame damage from Angelinia to Calverinia.''

Since the great flood occured Angelinia Agathia and also Dorothy Gale cities were the great rendezvouss for supplies and clothing sent as far as possible into the flooded territiroes, and when they could arive they poured in only however by the wagon load beginning a week after the flood.Much as possible was sent but they only could be brought by wagons as no trains could run as all tracks had been swept away.The response howeve however to the appeal for aid by the surviving people of the stricken country o on the part of The Abbieannia n Country and in fact every other country in the world was more prom ptand generous than was expected. And that urgent relief was necessary was a made apparent from the appearance of so many refugees who began to flock into Angelinia Agathia and also Dorothy Gale as soon as the boats began to run to the stricken regions by the river after the catastrophe.In addition to these scores of thousands of strangers arived also as best as they ould and for a time the aurthirot aurthorities of these cities wereat a serious loss of what to do with them.Indeed many of these visitors were from points as far distant as Pandor a and Mic Hollester Cities Abbieannia state, w all who had relatives and friends in the flood stricken distri ts districts and had come to learn the worst or the best regarding them, and others came with the purpose to vu volunteer their services in the relief work or join the army but the greatest number consisted of either news paper men from all parts of the country or others who came to see for themselves the extent of the disaster and to cause it to be broadcast over the entire world.All these were almost frantic in their efforts to get to the stricken city of Henrietta or other points.However they were not curious seekers, they did not come for curiousity, but only to see the worst, for they wished to have something on the enemy so that if possible they could hope to reduce the chance of''Quarter for the Glandelinians''.

In addition there were thousands of the sufferers themselves who had been brought out of their misery to be cared for at the two big twin cities. The question of caring for these immense cro d crowds came up at a general Mass Meeting of the Angelinia Agathia general Relief Committee held when they began to arive.Every incoming train from the northwest brought thousands of more people, every wagon and boat from the south brought more refugees and wounded, and immediate action was necessary. It was finally decided to pitch tents by the thousands in all parks of the cities and in these hastily erected camps as many people as possible were being cared for.The biggest hotel t hotels in the cities could not accomodate one fifth of them, and neither could rooming houses and other places.

First attention naturally was given to the survivors of the flood and the visitors helped in this work as generiously as any others.Mayor Turner of Angelinia Agathia sent word to Mr Marcy Mayor Hendro of Dorothy Gale that all refugr refugeesxand all people no matter how rich or poor they were, ill or well should be sent to Angelinia Agathia from the flooded districts as soon as possible.There they would be well provided for as the city was only slightyl slightly touched by the flood, he said.The urgency of his message for the quick depopulation of the flooded districts, he explained was that untill sainitation could be restored to the devastated regions everybody possible should be sent away to the





city of Angelinia Agathia.With all of the refugees pouring in, as well as strangers it seemed well confirmed that Angelinia Agathia is in possessi of the foe don't it?'

It was estimated that nearly overonemillion of the unfortunate survivors and ill were sent to Angelinia Agathia from the flood districts in response to Mayor Turners requests week after the disaster.Every building at all habitable in Dorothy Gale or Ange inla Agathia was opened to them, a,ll al and all the seriously ill were comfortably housed.The others also were made as comfortable as possible but it was not only food and clothing they wanted, the only relief many of the visitors sought could never furnished . They were all grieving for lost ones left behind, fathers, others, sisie sisters wives and children.Nearly every body either a o a ong among the refugees and among the viso visitors had some relative a o among the missing but none of them were certain whther they were dead or alive.All were satisfied however that they 3 were dead.

Ar ies and armies armies of men bareheaded and bare footed, with sunken cheeks and howwo eyes, women and children with tattered clothing and bruised bodies arms and faces and mere infants with bare feet bruised and swollen were among the crowds seen on the streets of these two big cities.Large armies of rich women with hatless heads and gowns of themost rich materials torn into shreds were among the refugees.At times some man and his wife and some times with one or two children could be seen together but such sights were very infrew infrequent for nearly all of the refugees who went to Angelinia Agathia had suffered the loss f of more thanone or all of their loved ones, and were swept out of every thingthey could call property.

But with all this suffering there was a marvelious amount of heros heroism shown everywhere.Nine days before all of these pw people had happy homes and their families were around them.The day following the disaster they were comple ely homp ioneless without a single penny and with nothing to look forward to. Yet there was not the slightest sign of any whinapering or complianing.They all walked about the streets as if in a trance they accepted the assista c assistance offered them with the most he arth heart felt thks thanks and apparently were greatly relieved at being away from t the scene of sorrow and woe in the recently flooded districts.They were all made to feel at home in the two cities that they were welcome and that everything in the power of the people of the twoplaces would be done for their comfort and wel fare and yet they seemed not to understand one third that was said to them.

Frank Smither a member of the Gemini sent from Angelinia Agathia to take charge of the relief station at Delight's Turns reported to the M mayor Mayor of Angelinia Agathia as follows;

''To the Mayor of Angelinia Agathia;
Sir;
Onariving at Lan L Lawn Dale this morning I was informed that the loargest number of bodies from the flood will never be recovered but many have been found on the ba beaches of the river.Two hundred and eighty six were buried yesterday and two day within less than two miles a thousand more were buried.It is sixteen miles further to Ander City and the bodies are thicker now than where they have been buried.Another member inxpecting in the opposite direction reported dead bodies as thick as strewn on the bloodiest battle field for thirty miles.The eneny surely done his work perfectly well when he bursted the levees.The residents of the towns and cities that were swept away have lost all, nut a building had been left to mark the place where they once stood and the survivors have been too busy disposing of the dead to look after personal affairs.No one no matter who you meet has anything left whatever, not even clothing, and there is real greater suffering than any one can concieve.I have myself given away nearly all the bread I brought for our own use to hungry children whom I met.Large numbers of helpless wounded women and beggarged children were landed here from Allendale this afternoon and have no place to go and not even a bite to eat.Most of them including thechildren are either in rags or stark naked.To morrow and the next day a good many others are expected from other regions of the flood.Every five or ten feet in the path of the flood tells of acts of vandalism, not a trunk, valise or tool chest that had not been robbed.We buried women and even children this afternoon whose fingers bore the mar s of a recently removed ring.The Abbieannian government willsoon furnish all tents that can be spared for the refugees at Angelinia Agathia-which will be under the supervision of the Abbieannian Marine Hospital Aurthorities.''

General Beldenview who was sent to the city of Henrietta by the Abbie ai Abbieannian war Department to investigate the conditions prevailing

[illegible] or insane men that ever they may be had been active since t the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

there m de the followi ng official report on the third day after the flood disaster;

ANGELINIA AGATHIA.(CALVERINIAO
OCTUBER 22 TH.I9. I9I2.
Adjutant general.Angelinia Agathia.
Arived at Henrietta City at 7A.M. having been ferried across still raging flood waters at peril of my life in a large yawl boat.It is impossible even to saf save my life or soul to describe the conditions, not what bhad been but what is still existing.According to what I heard the flood really began to reach Hene Henrit Henrietta City at about (/P.M. in the evening of October 2Ith and continued with increasing violence of current and height and volume of water untill after two more days.One third or of the lowest section of the city was completely imundated the height of the water in the highest portion of the city being from eighteen to nearly twenty five h feet.The floods current had the velocity of a cyclone.with few exceptions every one of the biggest building or every building not swept away by the warer is terribly injured.All the rest had been swept out of existance or are destroyed.
From the word of scouts and the Gemi ni a terrible catastrophe happened near Chamberlane fourty miles away from Henrietta. All the fortifications of an immense Mobolization camp there, even the big gun and rapid fire bar batteries of hundreds of guns y under general San Jacinto are practatically swept a away or destroyed.At general San Jacinto camp every building except the big fort has been swept away before the irrest ible pressure of the flood. Battery O, First Artillery, Abbieannian National guard consisting of one thousand field pieces lost every man and all guns are found half covered with debris and mud.Two christian armies each consisting of five hundred thousand men each are said to have been drowned or rendered without shelterless rendered without shelter. the officers and their families, many pretty children a ll perished. All the members of a hospital corps are lost and the building with all its sick sick and wounded sold soldiers and other patients is not in sight. It was swept away like a reed.Loss of life among all the soldiers probably one million.All bridges over thirteen rivers are gone, waterworks of Chamberlaine is gone, the city itself was flooded inthe streets to a depth of six feet in the lowest part and all telegraph lines are down but no lo lives were lost here though damage is said to be considerable.Chamber laine is recieved all refugees possible.Colonel general Robertsonia Viviania was and is still in the city and is making every efforts to get telegrams through.City is still under the control of the committees of citizens and all is perfectly quiet.Every article of equipment of property pertaining to all the artillery b t battgries of the camp had been wiped out.Not a record of any kind is left and the soldiers who did survive has nothing left not even the clothing on their persons is really theirs.All the survivors are without shoes or clothing not having even their shirts or trousers.Clothing necessary has been pur chased in Chamberlaine and temporary arrangements made for food and shelter for the surviving soldiers.There are probably five thousand surviving soldiers homeless and absolutely destitute who must be clothed fed and sheltered.Have ordered eighty thousand rations and tents for eleven thousand people from Allen Houstonia.Have also wired Commissiary general to ship one hundred thousand rations by express wagons.Lieute a Lieutenant general Perryville will make his way back to Angelinia Agathia and send this Telegram.Greatestcdis flood disaster I ever saw.
GENERAL BELDENVIEW."

Captian general Michel Pellion, Corps of Army Engineers, when seen after he had completed a tour of inspection of the government works in the Mobolization Camps at Chamberlaine made the following statement;
"All the high breastworks and fortifications have been leveled and all the army barracks and other houses and hundreds of thousands of tents have been swept aw y away.The river chan o channel however is as good as before perhaps better but still full of floating wreckage and human corpses. Fort Belfaster has been deprived of all gun displacements.Ten batteries consisting of one hundred guns to single have been inuntat inundated and swept away.Battery for twenty eight big mortars ab ut like proceeding and motars and carriages on hand destroyed.S river shore line near Mic-pollester Woods has moved back about thirty feet.At fortress Jennie turner the batteries for hundred for eight hundred twelve inch mortars are badly wrecked and magazines reported swept w away.None of the the rive sand parapets are left.The batteries for one thousand ten inch guns is badly wrecked.All the gun platforms are down and guns under water.The

[illegible] or insane man what ever, they may be had been active since the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

battery for twenty eight4.7. inch rapid fire guns with concrete standing com letely inundated and guns gone.The battery for eight hundred twenty eight pounder guns with Concrete standing gone. port st Jaun.Battery for thirty three fifteen pounder guns with concrete parapet wiped out by flood.All guns washed awat away.The shore line is strewn with wreckage of all descriptions.Under the engineers corpsare the devastated fortifications built at a very heavy ex e expense almost the river harbor improvements of Chamberlaine upon which more than I8 $ 889 4 88,999,999 had been expended had been completely wipi wi ed out. nown in Angeline Bay, and Lake Angeline, and also Lakes Turner, and niecherts are found the fragments of all houses swept i to it through the rivers by the flood.In these lakes people fishing for materials have occasionally found the tents belonging to the army.These vast lakes are chocked with floating wreckage."

"I fear the power for Angelinia st ates and of Abbieannia wi d winning this war on the Glandelinian rebel states is destroyed already beyond its ability to recover"is the manner in which one of the Gemini concluded his report made October the 29th to the War Department at Angelinia Agathia.He recommended the continuance of his office only long enough to recover all the office safes and close up accounts and declared all government works at Chamberlane, and other places were wrecked, that all cantonments at porothy Gale were wrecked and that christian ar ies have already been so badly and severely beaten in battle that all resteration was impossible.

This gloomy prophecy for Abbieannia's future was reflected in also an official report to Governer Andros of Angelinia vine Province, by Ex general Allen who spent a day at the edge of the flooded provinces in vestigating the situation.his sta tement claimed that all of the whole of southern Calverinia was demolished and wiped out, and as for the christi christian armies for winning in the conflict gives little hope for even the slig ghtest success.General orther who acted once as aid to genera, Robert vivian during the inquiry said in his own report;

"The situation ov of our christian armies and our cause beggars description.I am convinced the country is completely ruined that the Glandelinian states are winning the war already, and that all cities of our country are practically wrecked for all time to come as we have no means for recovery.Fully a hundred of our best cities and towns have been practically wrecked irreparably destroyrd, and to make matters worst the same per cent of damagehad been inflicted to our very armies. The scenes which I witnessed in Henrietta City is terrible.Along the river warf front s hundreds of great river steamers have bodily bumped themselves on the big river piers and lie there great masses of iron and wood that even fire cannot totally destroy.The great w are houses along the river front are smashed in on one side by the prrssure of the floods some are even unroofed and gutted in side throughout their whole length their contents either piled in heaps on the river wraves or along the streets.Hundreds of small tugs and sail boats and schooners and other sailing craft have jammed themselves half or all the way into the build ings were t where they were hurled by the pressure of the flood waters and left by the receding fl ood flood.Ruined houses are also packed and jammed in great confusing masses in all the streets.I have seen reat piles of human beings, dead animals rotting vegetation, house hold furnu furniture and fragments of the houses themselves piled in confused windrows right in the main streats of the city.Along the whole river front human bodies are to be stillseen floating like cord wood.Intermingled with them I had seen the carcasses of horses, chickens, dogs, cats, rats, all other animals, and rotting vegetable matter.Above all rises the foulest stench that ever emanated from any cesspool absolutely sickening in its awful intensity and most dangerous to all health in its effects. Along the river front where were located all the big and sma lware ouses and immense stores the situation is even far worse than one can ever compren comprehend.Great stores of fresh vegetation have been invaded by the rushing flood waters and are now turned into mountians of garbage piles of most befouling odere.The flood waters played at willwith everythin. everything, smashing in all the doors of stores, depositing bodies of human beings where they plased pleased and then receded leaving the aw ful wreckage to tell its own tale of how the work of horror had been done.As a result these great river warehouses are now tombs wherein are to be found the dead bodies of human beings and carcasses of all kinds of animals almost defying the efforts of the stoutest relief parties.In the immense piles of debris along the streets, in the river waters and scat tered throughout all po portions of the city are to be found masses of



wreckage and in these great piles, and windrows, are to be found more human bodies than you can take time to count by twos and three,s and also house hold furniture of every description.

Thousands of beautiful and handsome pictures are to be seen lying along side ice cream freezors and resting b s beside or over nude figures of dead men or women.And these great masses of debris were and are not confined to any one particular section of the city.The waters of this dreadful flood spared no one whatever who was exposed..Whirling masses of houses around in its powerful grasp the waters carried on the fragments like foats and logs or piled their shatteredframes high in confusion masses and dumped their contents on top.Armies of men women and little children were thrown around and swirled in every direction or dashed back and forth like so many logs of wood and left to rot in the october sun.I believe that with the best exert ions and even with the largest numbers of the men it will require months to secure some semblance of hysical order in the stricken city and it even is doubtful now if all the debris will be disposed of for most of the wreckage is not from the houses of the actual city itself but from the ruined and smashed up villiages and towns brought all the way down to Henrietta city by the violent current of the flood.

Most of the bodies of dead animals, and people found in the wreckage never lived in Henrietta City.The actual loss of life in Henrietta City was said to be either nine thousand or ten thousand.In the wreckage were said to have been already found nearly two hundred and fifty thousand corpses.Indeed I never saw such scenes of wreckage and devast ation in my whole life and I have seen over thirty floods of horrible magnitude.Far outside the city in the country districts of where the devastating floods had swept the devastating waters ledt death and un accountable and incapable destruction in its wake.

There is hardly a family of any of the devastated towns or villiages whose house hold is not short of a few members or all, and in some or many instances entire families have been washed away drowned or killed or un smothered under wreckage and mud banks dispos depositedcby the flood.The hundreds who escaped from the flood waves and seas of floating debris did so only to become victims of a worst death by being crushed by falling bu buildings or in fires that followed in many instances. nown in the big businessportions of the Henrietta city the foundations of great buildings have given way before the pressure of the torrent carrying towering structures to their ruin.These ruins falling across even the widest streets formed barricades on which gathered all the floating debris and armies of human beings which from identifications on themand from the appearance of their clothing proved they were brought from othervplaces and never lived or resided in the city.Yet many of these bodies also were completely stripped of their clothing by the force of the flood waters and there was nothing to protect them from the wa warm October Sun the millions of flies and other foul insects still remaining and the rapid decomposition that was now setting in. Indeed many of the bodies have decayed so quickly and so rapidly that they will not be handled for burial.Some of the most con servative men place the loss of human beings throughout the entire district of flood at nothing less than I,700,987 and possibly I0,000,000 while others say it will not exceed one million."

General Paul Marcus in charge of Mobolization camps at Angelinia Agathia, and also at times fighting in general Vivians army against the Glandelinians,, being asked i his own opinion of the idea of the safty of the n t nation against the rising tide of the Glandelinian rebellion,, replied as follows;;;

"War Department;
Abbieannian Palace.Angelinia Agathia;
October 26th.I92 to I9I2.....(
"I should not advise the abandonment of our National armies in this great strife.It may be true as things seem to be now that the enemy will win the war as all the biggest and best christian armies are having far the worst of it in the west and south, and that Glandelinian armies have struck blows successfully elsewhere but such move ents may have been infrequent. They have made more floods also than this one but within the last thirty years of my own life at least I have never s observed flood disasters of like severity as this recent one touch any part of the Calverinian province before.But this to my idea cannot give any evidence that the enemy has already won the war as already predicted.General Vivians army has not

[illegible] Criminals men what ever they may be had been active since the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

surrendered to no one.Yet there are and h s been many points on both the very Calverinian and ric-Whirthcian sea coadts some of them occupied by fortified cities and towns like ivian wicke/ and Gertrude Angeline oven the size of Angelinia Agathia that are equally exposed to such disaster disasters as that caused by the foe which devastated so many towns and brought down most of the wreckage to surround Henrietta city and others besides bringing all the c r corpses and other matter should the enemy again burst some dike or levee as before.It would not be advisable to abandon a war or to stop fighting an enemy or to abandon fortified cities and towns and other places merely because there is a remote probability that at some future time of the war another big flood caused by the ruthless enemy may be the cause of such great loss of life and property as just happened .

We have also just passed through a flood devastation that for the numbers drowned and the amount damaged or wiped out and for the strange freaks it caused has had no parallel within the records of any floods yet known.Records of other floods, torrental disasters caused by the enemy, great explosions, great fires, and other war phenomena that have stood for the last five months months are not infrequently broken.There does not appear to be however as far as we know and should comprehend any law or power just now to over come the occurance or reoccurance of such disasters for the enemy engineer corps will do their evilwork at unexpected places, and secretly when noone seos their work and at unexpected times. The size of this flood was tremendous as wel a we all know but it was only only within the path of the strongest current of the overspreading flow that such a calamity as has befallen the Helendale country can occur. Henrietta city was not half so badly wrecked as at first reported.All the wreckage found in the city as well as found in orothy Gale, Lucillie Rickson and Glorina and other places were brought down there from the towns and villages that had been carried and swept entirely away.Therefore it would seem that rather than abandon a war or conflict just because the enemy started a devastating flood means should be adopted at Abbiennia's Main Headquarters xapitol and other powerfully builded governmental cities to erect such mighty National armies as to avenge such outrages which the enemy commit.Rigid building regulations should allow no such levees and dikes which the enemy could instantly tear open by blasts and that in the future all dikes and levees should be strongly guarded by armies of home guards, batteries of artillary and even the main stational armies if necessary then such disasters co can not occur.But nevertheless the governments of Abbiennia should take heart as the chances are that not once in a hundred thousand years would Glandelinia ever have the chance to win a y x any portion of the war, and that our armies already are immeasureably impregnable to the foe armies and than no such thing as a defeat for the christian cause is in sight."

CHIEF GENERAL PAUL MARCUS.
COMMANDER FOR PRESENT:
MOBOLIZATION CAMPS AT ANGELINIA
AGATHIA-VIA DOROTHY GALE CITY TOO.

.....

THE courage of most or nearly all of the Angelinians, whether soldiers or citi zens under all these distressing conditions caused by the war was shown by the utterances of one of the citizens of the city of Henryietta, indeed one of the best known residents of that sadly stricken city, and well known throughout the whole country.....

"I think "She said,"that what we have already done here in the flooded districts for the past four days which have now passed since the awful disaster has been most wonderful.Yet I believe it wi ll or may ta e us survivors over twoor three months before we can ascertain the real property loss in the flooded provinces as well as how many were drowned by the inundation.But no matter what or who will try to hinder us we are going to do straighten everything out .Even to show the wicked enemy what we are made of they will stay here and fight it out like bull doge against the cats.For the homeless we will have many fortifica fortified camps erected within a few days, and with that we can re u resume the war and handle everything that is necessary.And I think that within thirty or fourty days or less everything with the help of our armies willbe carried on in no le less volume than before.I'm going to stand up for the nation and do everything that is within my very power.It If it even cost"s me my last cent of my hard earned wages I will stand up for the Nation, and her cause to the last.."

There were so many bodies deposited everywhere by the flood for scores of miles that pestilence could be avoided only by hasty burial or cre-

[illegible] insane men what ever, they may be had been active since the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

547

mation.This work was ordered to be carried out as soon as the flood 548 a dand subsided enough to allow the recovery of the bodies.Human corpses, all tye dead animals, and all debris, were therefore ordered to be either hastily interred or submitted to the flames.T eTherefore on the first day upwards of four thousand bodies, mostly women and chi dre children were hastily buried in long trenches and c also cremated and the work went r rapidly on.The bodies not fit to be buried were gathered in heaps of thirty to one hu dr hundred bodies soaked through with oils and the torch appi applied.

In the meantime on the third day after the flood tra n load after trai train load were lined up at Chamberlane city all filled with provisions clothing and disinfectants and medicines all these being seventeen miles from Henrietta City these having been sent to the suffering survivors of the flood who could not get to other protecting cities.Across the river were scores of thousands of people friends of the dead and living, all waiting for news of the missing ones and also expecting an opportunity to help but only the smaller meager amount of help and relief had at that time reached the stricken regions.Only two telegraph wires had been put up and only a slam amount of communication restored to let the outside world know that conditions there were far more horrible th n than was at first supposed.And that was about all.Indeed it was not that which was needed, it was a practical connection with the main country.True as many boats and other craft as possible had been pressed into service to carry succor to the suffering, and the suffering to refuges, but the ne numbers of these boats were very small and although working dilligently day and night the service was entirely small in the extreme.Andthe people were still suffering the thousands of sick in danger of dying from want of medicines provisions and care, the well growing despera te and fierce and in many cases gradually losing their reason.

While there were many who could not as yet be provided for because the necessary articles for them could not at all be carried over the flooded districts there were some small numbers who had already recieved care.And the small amount of supplies which had arived had been of great assistance but they were far from ample to provide for even a small percentage of the sufferers, estimated at nearly three million.Even the richest of the people were hungry and almost nude.And an effort was being made on the part of the aurthorities to provide for all these who were said to be in the greatest need, but indeed this was found to be the most difficult work as there were so many thousands in the saddest and most desperate condition.Therefore a rigid system of issueing supplies was quickly established and the armies of soldiers which had arived in the region, aided by the surviving citizens were sworn in as workers.These then attended to the issueing of rations as soon as the boats and wagon trains arived.

Every effort possible was made to reach the countless dying first, but all sorts of obstacles were enoun encountered, because so many of them were so badly maimed and wounded, or helpless that they were unable to apply to the relief committees and the latter were also so hardened by the great number of direct applications that they were therefore unable to send out any messengers.

To make it harder the situation was growing worse every minute, everything was needed for man and beast, disinfectants, prepared foods, hay, grain and especially water and ice.Hundreds of more people died that day as a result of not recieveing any attention for their injuries, and whole mulitudes were literally on the verge of dissolution for at best it was so many days before any train could be run into the city or into any portions of the flooded areas and the only hope wasthe arival of more boats to transportthe goods.

The relief committees also held meetings and finally decided that armed men and soldiers were needed to assist in burying the dead and clear the wreckage and therefore u quick arrangements were made to fillthis demand.

There had been and were still p plnety of volunteers for thisxwork but an insufficiency of arms.The proposition of trying to pay for the work was rejected by the comaitees and it was decided to go ahead send for Glandelinian prisoners and impress them i them into the sea service irr issueing orders for rations only to those of the prisoners who worked or were unable to work.

word was recieved that all the refugees women and children would all be cared for or carried by wagon train and boat from the flooded districts to places of refuge.Therefore an effort was made to induce all who were able to leave to go as soon as possible be cause the danger of the outbreak of plagues was aw fully near.However there was any big number willing to depart immediately and each out going boat or wagon train after





having unloaded all their provisions were filled with people and the 548 4
action of the wagon trains to carry the refugees to anypoint near greatly relieved the situation.The workers and christian soldiershad their hands full in any event and all the doctors and red crosses red cross nurses also, for neglect although often unavoidable often resulted in the death ofhundreds.It was estimated that nearly two twenty two million doll rs dollars would be needed for all the relief work alone. The confistication of all food stuffs held by wholesale geo groceries and others was decided upon early in the day by the re relief committee.Starvation was already threatoning anddit would sure come if the sup pp/ supplies were not dealt out with great ca care.All kinds of oils we were gone, and all works and mil s and factories in the city and throughout the flooded regions were gone.The committee asked again and again for ship loads of all oils, ship loads of drinking water and tons of disinfectants for im ediato use and also money.Not a tallow candle nor any thing to make a light with could be bought for gold, or light of any kind o procured.There was not a single baker to b make bread and mild was not even secured.what was there to do with?Everything was gone in the way of ovens and kitchen and other untensils and it was absolutely necessary to let the whole nation knew the true state of things left by the ravages of the great flood.The city itself was unable to help itself. In fact a great part of the mighty noble Province of Calverinia and a small section of Northern Angelinia was prostrate.Eve Even the whole Abbiennnain country at large was paralized at the sense of the awful magnitude of the awful flood disaster, and was for the timepowerless to do anything whatever.The entire world itself was thrilled with great al r alarm in it being in stinctlvely felt that the worst about the flood andits results was not and never would be made known.

Three million five hundred thousand people men women and children had to be clothed and fed for weeks and weeks and all supplied with housegh household goods as well.Much money was required to make the small ne number of survivin g residences fit to live it in.puring the first two days after the flood disaster disaster it was almost beyond possibility to make any estimate of the amount of money necessary to even slightly relieve the sufferings of the unfortunate people.As a means of enlight ment man many newspaper men were asked to send out statements to all news presses for dissemination throughout the nation and they accordingly did so..Indeed the conditions prev iling throughout the flooded districts was more more than any human mind can master.Briefly stated it can be said the damage to property as far as able to be figured up would be anywhere between eighteen million and twenty eight million dollars. The rea real loss of life can never be estin estimated.There was not a single chance or if even any there was no time taken to make up any lists and the numbers that are estimated is said to be only guesswork.All those who had been picked up and thrown into the river waters, buried on the ground wherever found or cremated had reached the horrible total of fifty five thousand souls.No one made any of the statements in fright or excitement.The whole story of the awful catastrophe can never be fully told because it cannot be told, would take a million volumes to do so. And the necessities of the living were more than total for not a single person, man man, women of child escaped total property loss.The property of many places are wrecked and all towns and villiages in the path of the full force of the flood was pre practically wipedout of existance entirely

However on the third day after the flood disaster Henrietta city alone began to emerge from thevalley of the shadow into which it had been plunged d for weeks and on that day for the first time actual progress was made tward clearing up the city and disposing of the rest of the dead. he bodies of all those brought from the wreckage of other towns and villiages by the flood and those, killed in the city itself for the most part had been disposed of.Large numbers were found when the debris had been removed from the wrecked buildings, but on the third day after there were found no more corpses save those occasionally found or left by the flood.As far at as sight at least was concerned, the city was cleared of all the dead.They all hand been burned, thrown into the river burned bu i buried anywhere anyhow, to get them quickly out of sight. The chief and main danger of pestilence was due almost entirely to the large number of unbi unburied cattle and horses and all other farm animals lying upon the ground throughout the flooded districts and whose decomposing carcasses pollutedthe air to an almost unbearable extent.This however was also in the city proper in many places but also a condition prevailing

[illegible] men what ever, they may be had been active [illegible] great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

549

outside the city of Henrietta.And also one great trouble hereto fore was the inability to organize gangs of laborers for the purpose of clearing the streets because there were so ma few men survivors and the nearest christi christian ar my just now was about two hundred and fifty miles distant. Most of the property in the city itselfwas totally wrecked or at least one half of it entirely swept out of existance.Even the situation in the stricken city, and throughout the devastated portions of the country of Henda Henel.dale county five days after the catastrophe was horrible indeed.Countless numbers of women, men and even children were dying for want of food, and hundreds, nay thousands went insane from the terrible atrainvto which they hadebeen subjected.

In his appeal fto the whole country for aid issued five days after the catastrophe and also as soon as he had been known the M Mayor of Angelinia Agathia said that fully two million persons including so many soldiers had lost their lives on account of the terrible inundation, this estimate being based upon personal and general information.When those who had survived the flood said the death list would be far greater than that, andthey were backed in their opinion by all conservative men who had no desire whatever to exaggerate the awful losses but felt they were justified in letting the whole country, known, nay the whole christian worldknow the full extent of the disaster in order that the necessary relief and sympathy might be supplied.It was also the general opinion that to hide any of the facts of the flood, caused by the ruthless enemy would be far worst than criminal.None of these who reported the losses were any such a thing as a sensationalist for they wll knew what the people of the whole Abbieannian country wanted to know at that time.

And if the people of the whole Abbieannian nation at large felt they were being decieved in anything whatever they would be apt to close their very pocket books and refuse to give anything, even to support the cause as holy as it might be.

If told the truth they would respond to the appeal for aid most generiously generso generously generously and gi e all for the good of the cause.

When the small ammount of relief that could reach the stricken began t to finally pour in it was remarkable how soon the very surviving women of the stricken districts began to pluck up more courage and even go to work with the men.The wom women and children had suffered more terribly than the men or even childrenbut they had refused to give p up hope and they alone were too christian like to wish vengeance on the enemy for theflood.Many of the women called upon the Mayor of Henrietta and offered their services as nurses.All others prepared bandages for the wou wounded and sick andaided all the doctors and other physicians in finding out the medicines for the ailing and sick.They went among the me men who were engaged in burying and burning the dead ,and cheered them with bright faces and soothing words.They were every where and indeed their presence was as rays of sunshine after the black clouds of the so storm.A regular fleet of river steamers and barges and other c craft was pl ing between Henrietta and Angelinia Agathi Agathia and which alone had some railway communication with all parts of the country not yet torn up by the ugly war.As one railroad line from Big Girl Knool city to Henrietta had been re paired trains under guard were sent there as close together as possible but this did not prevent many thousands in Henrietta from dying of starvation, illness and lack of medical attendance.

One of the leading officials of stricken Henrietta gaving the following version of a great reign of terror as the regime of the thugs and ghouls were and are generally called;

''not only Henrietta City, and other places like Glorimanna and Lucillie Ricksen but all of the districts completely devastated by the flood suffered in every concievable way since the un inundation.Flood and great fires, hundreds of them came first, then famine, sickness, and then worst still vandalsim.Thousands of reckless criminal Glandelinian and other spies in all kinds of clever disguises flocked to the cities and the flooded districts by boats and wagon trains, and were unchecked in their awful work of rob bery of the helpless dead, and inunjured survivors during the last three days when the flood was only subsiding. On the day when the horror was at its worst however general Clocklin commanding the regulars at the Cantonments at Lucillie Ricksen City sent seventy five thousand men, and five thousand extra from any artillery division to all points of the districts to do guard duty in the streets and country sides, and being ordered to promptly shoot all those in disguis when found looting, no matter what manner of disguise they wore, and the instructions were carriedout to the letter.On that day over one thousand ghouls many wearing the disguises as priests, and nuns were shot down like mad dogs and no mercy was shwon the van vandals, especially those





wearing the garbof priests and nuns.Those who were not killed at the first volley of the troopers, regulars of the Abbieannian army, and thse of the Galverinian National guard---saw that the coup-de-grace was quickly admins administered.

Most of the robbers were found tobe Glandelinians, and when executed were founded to be loaded with spoils, not plans and ipae papers as usual but money, jewelry wrenched from the bodies of women and even children, money n and wat he watches and silverware and other articles taken from houses of a l all kinds.Not only had these dirty Glandelinian fiends robbed the dead but they mutilated the bodies as well in many instancew fingers and ears of dead women and children were amputated in order to secure the jewelry.One mortally wounded wo n woman was killd when she swallowed the jewe lry and the vandals cut o en open her body took outher stomach and secured the proerty that way.All of thebusiness organi zations of the vities also furnished guards to assist in patrolling the streets and fully IO,000 men were also on duty. The next day the Abbieannian Regul rs shot four hundred and eighty nine ghouls after they had recieved a short trial by court marshall having found them in possession of large quanities of plunder.The van dals threatened and told the soldiers that for every one of the ghouls killed by them, that many children would be massacred by the orders of the rebel generals.''We have been sentout here to do this which is our duty and therefore all you do will not stop us.''was what they said.''WE 'll win this war if we have to resort to more horri l horrible deeds.'' Most of the vandals and other Glandelinian bandits as a rule obtained full transportation to the city and the devastated regions by represent ing themselves as to have been ganged to do relief work, to aid in burying the dead, and as persons who were seeking lost ones.Shortly after the first great bunch of Glandelinian thieves was executed another party of two hundred were shot.The outlaws were afterwards put out of the way by even the hundreds but themore therewere shot the more in numbers they came many now armed and even shot it out furiously with the guards shooting many of them down.The vandals were becoming dangerous and an appeal was made to request the arival of a full army to stop the outrages.

Mo e More than twohundred thousand dead bodies were thrown into the big river up to the fourth day after the disaster this having been fully de cidedup by the aurthorities as the only way whatever ofpreventing an awful visitation of disease and pestilence which they felt should not be added to the horrors the country had already experienced.On the third day of the work shortly before daylight came on thirty three big barges containing eight hundred bodies each were sent out down the Mic-Hollester Run River all these corpses being thrown into the water after being heavily weighted to prevent the possibilities of their afterwards coming to the surface.

As there were so few volunteers and others for this work troops and officers were continually sent out to impress all men that could be found for the service but while these unwilling laborerers after being filled with liquo liqour agreed to handle the bodies of the men women and children nothing could as yet enduce them to touch the bodies of the dead animals.Finally the firstvbatch of prisoners arived from some far distant christian army and these were forced to attend to the disposal of the corpses of the animals.These w re were more badly decomposed decomposed than the humans and it was absolutely necessary to get them out of the way to prevent infection.However there had hardly been any attempts to gather up the dead at night because all eletric light and other plants in the surviving cities and towns were so badly damaged that they could not furnish any illumonation whatever.

Since the flood however no efforts had been made to identify the bodies of the dead it having been necessary that all the bodies wherever found in the flooded distri cts to be disposed off as soon as possible.While the barges, wagons and other vehiciles containing the bodies were on their way to the river and lakes some small lists were made but that was the only care taken in regard to the victims many of whom were among the most prominent and well known people of the Henel Helendale County. Of the hundreds buried at posa town all but eight were identified, the stakes at the head of the at the head of the graves simply being marked; Man or woman. Child Male or Female.

Ei ght thousand nine hundred and ninty six were buried outside of Chamberlane city, all of which floated into and near that place from the main path of the flood.None of these were identified.State and other troops were also stationed here and outside to prevent all those who could not give a satisfactorily account of themselves from boarding boats, or going in wagons bound for Henrietta and other points.In burying the

great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

armies of dead alongbthe shore of the great river no coffins or anything else were used, the supply being exhausted.There was no time even to even put an ordinary kind of bi box together. any cases were known where the peo le of these cities had buried all the dead found in their own yards.

As soon as possible the work of cremating the remaining bodies began. For miles and miles vast funeral p r pyv pyres were erect e erected and the corpses of men women and hildren placed thereon the incineration being under the supervision of the remaining fire departments.Even matters had come to such a pass that even the casting of bi bodies into the river and lakes was not only extremely dangerous to those who were forced to handle them but there was utmost danger in carrying the de composed putrefying masses of human fla flesh and that of animals through the streets to the barges on the river.The cemeteries which had been inside or outside the cities, were now not at all fit for such purposes and no attempts whatever were made to reach them untill the ground was completely dried out.Then however the bodies of those buried in the private grounds, yards, and in the sands along the river shore were removed to some public place of interment where suitable memorals were set up to mark their last resting places.It might have seem very unfeeling and even s most brutal but the fact that the bodiew of the unidentified persons recieved such small consideration, being handled roughly by the work men and thrown into the temporary or general graves as though they were animals and not human beings, was because there was such a dread of a pestilence that would sweep the wo whole world. Despite it being such a christian country, no or prayers were uttered, sace at isolated places, and the poor mangled bodies were hurled into the the trench or thrown on the fire as hurriedly as possible.

The burying parties had not even the slightest time for sentiment and so accustomed had the workers of the so-called "dead gangs" as they were named become to their grewsome task that that they even laughed and joked when laying away the corpses.

All the special attention possible was given to the wounded and other suffering survivors of the flood.Physicians coming from all points were on duty all the time many of them not having been to bed since the night the flood began to recede.victims not badly hurt, stepped aside for those actually suffering and actually requiring the need of surgeons. There were hundreds of thousands of them.there was not one person found, that came from the flooded regions, whether women, children, men or beas s that did not bear the marks of wounds of some sort.It was a suffering nation.



THE THRILLING EXPERIENCES OF PEOPLE DURING THE GREAT AND AWFUL INUNDATION.. THREE HUNDRED AND THIRTY FIVE PERSONS PERISHED BY BEING

SEE PAGE ONE ~~HUNDRED~~ five hundred FIFTY TWO..

SPECIAL.

SPECIAL.

CHAPTER TWENTY NINE

THE THRILLING EXPERIENCE OF PEOPLE DURING THE GREAT AND AWFUL INUNDATION. THREE HUNDRED AND THIRTY FIVE PERSONS PERISH FROM BEING TRAPPED IN A FLOODED TRAIN.. ADVENTURES OF SURVIVORS OF VARIOUS TOWNS THAT SURVIVED THE FLOOD. A WAR CORRESPONDENTS EXPERIENCE IN CALDWELL TOWN. ONLY FOUR OUT OF TWO HUNDRED AND EIGHTY PEOPLE SAVED..... HEROISM OF A WOMANLY HOUSEMAID IN SAVING LIVES AT THE RISK OF HER OWN.

ONE WHO SPENT A MOST HORRIBLE, AS WELL AS THRILLING NIGHT.. HOW TWO SIGHTSEERS GOT INTO AND OUT OF LOMBI TOWN WHICH WAS ALSO DEVASTATED BY THE FLOOD.

A GRAPHIC DESCRIPTION OF THE FLOOD BY A SURVIVOR. A MAN WHO WENT THROUGH THE WORST PART OF THE INUNDATION. AWFUL AND SAD EXPERIENCES DURING THE INUNDATION. ONE HUNDRED FAMILIES MEET DEATH IN ONE HUGE WOODEN BUILDING. A PA RESCUES LOVED ONES PERISH.

SEES THIRTY TWO FAMILIES SWEPT AWAY. ONE WHO ESCAPED BUT LOST HER HUSBAND. ONE OF GREATEST FLOOD HORRORS EVER KNOWN. GRIEVED BY WHAT WAS WITNESSED.

[illegible] men are trying to do the impossible.. The prowlers or window peepers, murderers or criminal plunderings vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

551I

...wer no coffins or anything



THE THRILLING EXPERIENCES OF PEOPLE DURING THE GREAT AND AWFUL INUNDATION. THREE HUNDRED AND THIRTY FIVE PERSONS PERISHED BY BEING TRAPPED IN A FLOODED TRAIN. ADVENTURERS OF SURVIVORS OF VARIOUS TOWNS THAT SURVIVED THE FLOOD. A WAR CORRESPONDENT S EXPERIENCE IN CALDWELL TOWN. ONLY FOUR OUT OF TWO HUNDRED AND EIGHTY PEOPLE SAVED. HEROISM OF A WOMANLY HOUSEKEEPER IN SAVING LIVES AT THE RISK OF HER OWN.

ONE WHO SPENT A MOST HORRIBLE ASXWELL AS THRILLING NIGHT.

. HOW TWO SIGHTSEERS GOT INTO AND OUT OF MOMBI TOWN WHICH WAS ALSO DEVASTATED BY THE FLOOD.

A GRAPHIC DESCRIPTION OF THE FLOOD BY A SURVIVOR.

THE MAN WHO WENT THROUGH THE WORST PART OF THE INUNDATION.

AWFUL ANDSAD EXPERIENCES DURING THE INUNAD INUNDATION. ONE HUNDRED FAMILIES MEET DEATH IN ONE HUGE WOODEN BUILDING. Z A RESCUERS LOVED ONES PERISH.

SEES THIRTY TWO FAMILIES SWEPT AWAY AWAYY. ONE WHO ESCAPED BUT LOST HER HUSBAND. ONE OF GREATEST FLOOD HORRORS EVER KNOWN. UNERVED BY WHAT WAS WITNESSED.

INDEED THE EXPERIENCES AND ADVENTURES of many of those who had been or were in the great and disasterious flood and escaped after undergoing frightful anxiety and other tortors make some pretty good and most interesting reading for any one who likes stories about floods.Indeed those who emmerged in safty from this fearful vortex of water wereunusually fortunate when it may be considered that possibly over three millions of people and hundreds of thus thousands of christian eldiers lost their lives, and scores of thousands fell victims to the fury of the flood in the territory adjecent to the ill fated city of Hen Henrietta.

Johnson Calman Shoeman, one of the chief members of the Abbiesnnian Gemini, and who had resided at Angelinia Agathia before the war broke out was present when three hundred and thirty five passengers on the Aronburg Line Limited which left Pandora early the day before the out break of the flood lost their lives.This man was one of the passengers on this ill fated train and and fortunately together wity a few others escaped from the train and sought safty on the top of a high flag signal station which was too strong for the flood to demolish it. The fast going train reached the vinicity of Henrei Henrietta about noon and as the tracks were flooded all preparations were made to withdraw the train to safer ground but the flood waters rose to furiously and swl swiftly that the train could not get out of its reach and the conductor of the coaches after allowing the train to remain on the tracks for a few minutes t started to back it up tward Henriettathinking to reach the city before the flood would engulf the train.The flood rise increased so rapidly that soon the water had reached a level with the bottom of the seats within the cars.It was t then that some of the frig tened passengers sought safty in the near by signal station but in spite all o of all the most determined and desperate efforts three hundred and thirty five of the passengers were drowned as the coaches though not swept away by the waters were quickly engulfed. Fearful as the flood was, however after it had subsided the train was found still on the tracks, these not even washed away but the windows of the coaches were out."any of the killed were from Angelinia Agathia as the train always came from that place.And yet those who had been saved had to spend over five days on top of the disk dismal signal station and the experience will be one theywill always remember as it was one of the most terrible of their lives, they haven not eaten nothing those five days and had not hardly had a wink of sleep.

Also a graphic description one a mans experience experience was given by byn desperate and dare devil war correspondent--who by birth was a foriegner being an englishman whose name the story does not care to mention.He reached Henrietta City on Sunday morning some time after the worst of the flood had passed.His narrative can be experiencally especially interesting because it does show with what a terrible suddeness the flood assumed a assumed a most dangerous character and of how it swept so many towns away in ten minutes.

"The water was spreading over the land at first slowly like the engroachment of the sea during the approach of a hurricane"said he"but not knowing knowing its true character so little was thought of it they myself and three of my friends as well as my wife and daughter and some assistances started tward the edge of the inundation to view it more closely.

...as trying to do the "impossible".

...e prowlers or window peepers, murderers or criminal plandelinian, had vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

553

However we were soon terribly surprised for the water came up so rapidly and increased so furiously that we were forced to turn and hurry tward the higher foothills.Even before we reached it us grown people had to wade in water up to our waist.within a few minutes''he went on to say''women and children in immense droves began to flock to the foothills from the distant do towns for refuge.All were panic stricken for the flood they said was on engulfing all before it and countless numbers of per people had already perished.I saw a whole family a man and womanwith three children trying to get to my place of refuge.They were drowned not two hundred feet of us.I was the first one to have crossed from Chamberlane to Henrietta after the worst of the flood had subsided subsided.I paid ten dollars to a raftsman to make the crossing.When I reachee the vinidty of the city I found a whole train half subs submerged in the water.There I waited on the top ofone of the coaches to wait untill the water of the flood would go down and then I was surprised to see whole myriads of the bodies of men wh women and children and some ofvthen eldiers float against the coaches of the submerged train.I counted fourteen hundred bodies of children alone, and I believe the number of men and women and tnse of the soldiers whom I viewed was about fourteen or fifteen thousand all these haveing bee been brought down here by the current of the awful flood all showing that their deaths was mainly from being dashed againstwreckage and not from drowning as I had at first supposed.''

One of the surviving soldiers who escaped when the camps near Chamberlane Were engulfed by the flood and who had passed through some floods in his earlier days suffered such hardships in Henrietta City that he was convinced that all floods he had seen or heard of in his boyhood days was only mild little water courses in comparison to this big inundation. He was one of the refugees picked up at Caldwell town and sent to Henrie tta for proper care.

''I was at Caldwell when the flood started.''he said.''That town is about Thirty miles north of Henrietta.I heard of the rapid increase of the flood elsewhere but I did not think anything would occur to make matters any worse so I took my be longings and as rapidly as possible returned to thecamps at Henrietta to which point the flood was just beginning to show slight evidences of itself.It began arising at an alarming rate a few minutes after I had just returned to my qva quarters.

About Ten Oclock in the morning army work anddrilling was discontinued by the forces of troops and I left for my own barracks.I got there about twelve oclock and was forced to wade through about four feet of water in the company streets .Even then the current was going very strong.

I and the generalsxand all the soldiers were alarmed but hoped the flood would soon abate but it began to get worse and worse, the pressure of the warer growning growing stronger and stronger untill it was almost as bad as a mighty torrent of water I read of in some story book when I was a little boy.the water was rapidly getting higher, and the current stron ger the raging torrents was terrible and I saw hundreds of tents a moment being swept away and some of the barracks began floating like big house boats.Finally the barracks I was in was forced off its foundation and gradually demolished.There were one thousand nine hundred soldiers and officers in the barracks and of all of thse these only a few including mtself survived or could get away.I managed to find a large floating raft of driftwood or wreckage from what appeared to have been a country farm house and got i on it going down with the current of the flood.I had not gone far enough before a wave of water hurled a shower of debris upon us and one of the women who was also on the rq raft was swept off and I was not able to save her, and was compelled to see her drown.

I and the few survivors were carried on and on with the current some times on a raft and again I was thrown from it by coming in contact with pieces of large floating timber, parts of houses, logs, ci sterns, and other thingswhich were floating around or following the strong current of the flood sea.Indeed many and may a knock I recieved on my my head and body unt. untill I was black and blue all over.The water was rushing at a terrible rate of spped almost like an express train,, and the wa e waves were of all different forms and looked worse than the rapids of Niagara.

I drifted and swam all night andthe ne t day and then for three days more not knowing where I was going or in what direction as no land could be seen though trees of all sizes too strong for the current to carry away were seen half way ouid of the water.

About three thirty oclock in the afternoon of the fourth day in the flood I began to be swept off my raft again but somehow or other I began to feel the hard ground, and then I knew that the flood was beginning to so subside whether you believe it or nott.I then managed to wade to a point which proved to be land and stayed there untill the land every where began to appear again and the flood to entirely abate.Then I wandered



554

around and for a whole day in the cold and drizzling rain untill I came to the partly r uined x city of Caldwell and here I went to a house and there a lone survivor of the building though left almost destitute heemsellf gave me some clothes, and what he could spare to ate.I had lost most of my clothes which had been torn from my body by the pressure of the flood waters, and only wore my underwear when I reached the town. I was either on rafts, floating wreckage or occasionally swimming in the warer for four days and nine hours, and indeed this sw sensation toge ther with the awful feeling of all the bruises and injuris in uries I had recieved on my head andcbody is not at all a pleasant one.I managed to save my own life through the hardest kindcof a struggle, but more than a hundred times I thought myself done for, and I lost all I had in this world, relatives who were dear to me, comrades in the army and property military and private everything whatevir.'.'.''''''

Jennie , ndee a well known o house keeper at Nelby's Farm saved many lives during the height of the flood.The st ry of her bravery was told by a survivor whose sum er home at Turmers point had earlier in the war been destroyed by the Glandelinian lightning raiders.

''My wife acting as housekeeper for a wealthy family was taking supper at the Aronburgs Railroad st ti station''said her husband' when she sudden ly rushed in among the waiting c st customers and u surprised all of them by crying ve e vehemently to them to save their lives.The furious tidal wave of waters was upon them almost in an instant, and almost before any of the hundreds of people could leave the r irailroad station to go to a higher point where alarge buildnh stood some fifve hundred feet away the r shing rushing waters being all about them more than ten feet deep.

The woman struggling against the furious flood torrents bore three children one of them a boy in safty to the higher point miraculiously escaping being crushed by heavy logs, and dashing wreckage which the rush ing flood waters carried along the path way of escape.Despite the danger she returned immediately to the railroad station and in like manner brought to safty some men two women and other children.Her next act of heroism was to rescue another woman her three little daughters, two boys and another woman who appeared to be of middle age.The hig house on the higher rise of ground withstoodthe flood but the railroad station was engulefed in the flood waves and the rest of the people were drowned before they could be rescued.''

General Aberdeener Franc isco who was or had been a passenger to arive on the first Mic-Hollester and Pandora railroad train At Cyamberlane city, from Angelinia Agathia the night succeeding the great catastrophe was said to have spent a most thrilling and horrible night and three days in the great lumber mill in the latter city.One thousand five hundred and sixty eight other persons all mill workers and some refugee families and soldiers also shared his memorable experiences.

The great mill stood isolated from the streets near a large vacant half mile lot and was isolated and alone from all other big or little buildings and was exposed to the full force of the torrent and the first of the strongest currents came at eight oclock and shook the building so violently that soon t there was the distinctive sound of glass being shattered from the windows.Many of the windows of the mill had given way before the shock as the building almost moved before the almost irrestible r pressure of the flood.This for those indeed was the beg gining of four days of mortal horror and dread.For two days previous the flood had increased to fury beyond bea measure and continued to rise and the roar of the water was always accompanied by the sound of crashing glass afterone after another of the many windows was shaken from its fastenings and shattered against the brick walls or falling into the waters below.Women and children who had taken refugee in the building clasped their children in their arms asthoug though they expected to be torn asunder the very next minute.Men began to scan the pl pillars and many began to go to the upper floors and to take up such positions as seemed the most conclusive tosafty in case the lower portions of the building would by inundated by the flood.The building was surrounded by floating debris of all sorts and the crashing of glass was followed by the sound of ripping and tearing and of the banging of wreckage against the walls of the bu building.To add tothe teror terror and confusion the eletric lights suddenly went out and the flooded build

ing was left in absolute darkness except where many of the work men stood with their lighted lamps and lanterns.Then many of the people and men moved tward the main entrances of the mill with the evidentintion one doubt of seeking other and safer quarters but they were checked at the door by the roaring seasof water which was drif driving wreckage and floating objects before it with incredible speed and which lay between them and any other place of refuge.They therefore appeared to hesitate between a c choice of being drowned outside in the awful flood and of remaining in the mill i untill the flood subsided.

The question was soon settled.E en as they looked the flood was razing or carrying off scores of buildings, buildings in the distance was going to pieces or were half covered with water and many were already being torn off their foundations all of their inmates seen to be floatingin the waters or s r struggling on rafts and ohouse tops and the like.Almost simultaneously a wail went up from a big wooden house not far off as it was torn off from its foundation and started to float off like a huge boat.Everything was pandemonuium.This therefore seemed tosatisfy those in the mill that outside no haven of safty could be found and therefore they determined to remain and make the best of the situation.Just then above the roar of the flood, the crashing of glass,the the flapping and ound ing and thumping of wreckage against the wall of the building a new sound was heard.It was that of an increase of the water torrent and of the noise of increased ammounts of dashing and sw swirling wreckage.

Every one in the building stood crouched prepared to leap to either side as the occasion might require in case the building was razed by the pressure of e water and wreckage.Indeed every one realized the awful gravity of the situation but strangely e o enough there wasno shrieking or fainiting among any one.Every one of the women even stood the orderal ordeal with such fortitude as to lend ocurage to the man with the most cowardly heart and even the babies and older children were mute and clung to their mon mothers necks in breathless dep despair.

Nearer and nearer came that awful roaring and rumbling.Fe w if any doubted that the end had now come, and that in another minute all would be buried beneath the ruins. u suddenly the sound passed and though warers began to rush in flooding the lower floors and driving the people to high p higher portions nothing else occured and the building still remained intact.It was soon learned that the entire building stood unbroken and that the noise was really of course caussed by the advance of an ernormous raft of wreckage of all kind and that on it had been many terrified people screaming for help, uttering prayers to the Almighty, and raising a confusion of cries in general.As soon as this became known and as the flood did not increase for a while now the a effects upon the awe stricken masses of men women and children was indeed electrical. The men lighted cigars and cigaretts orpipes, women cheered and laug ed, children tstarted shrieking or crying, and though more windrows of wreckage was hurled against the building with terrific force, more glass was shivered, and though the chimneys fell and the rafts floating against the walls of the structure pounded as fiercely as ever before they swirled away there was no more panic as yet and all felt and hoped and prayed that the building would withstand the fury and pressure of the flood. And it surely did did did.

Two sight seers who had gone to see the flood told an interesting story of how they got into and out of Umbi city during and after the flood and of their observations in this city which had also been stricken.This city is about fourty two miles southeast of Angelinia Agathia, and ten miles west of Ozma town which was also injured by the inundation...they both went to Nombi town on the Sunday morning over the Nic-Hollester and Pandora Railroad driving a few hours or more after the flood began to affect the city.''

''When they crossed the bridges over the eldon river going into the city of Nombi the flood waters had already reached an elevation equal to the hot tom caps of the pile bents or one foot below the level of the tracks and the currents of the water was moving as fast as an express train and made an awful roaring.After slowly crossing the bridge and reaching a point some four miles bey beyond the two were stopped by reason of a sudden washout of a portion of the tracks ahead, and therefore were compelled to wait an hour and one half for a small relief train to come over the Nic-Hollester and Pandora Railroad tracks.During this period ofone hour and a half the water rose two feet and three quarters running over the very rails of the tra k tracks and they already began to seemany houses floated in the water or moving swiftly with the current.....

The relief train appearing signa lled to the two at about a half a



556

mile to m much higher ground, where the passengers of the stalled train were transferred the train f crew leaving with the passengers and going on the relief train.The rushing waters had reached already an elevation of more than four feet above the Nic-Hollester and Pandora railroad tracks and was flowing in a northeasterly direction at a most terrific speed.The train crew wasxcompelled to wade ahead of the engine frequently and dislodge driftwood and wreckage and other floating objects from the tracks.At about ten minutes to six they arived at the Main Nic-Hollester depot.At that period of the day the force of the water was increasing and had then from all appearances reached a speed f of about thirty or more miles an hour.After ariving at Nombi city they immediately went to a big hotel where they remained during the balance of the flood.After four days or more the flood waters began to recede or to go higher and to creep into the very rotunda of the hotel it being about thirty six inches above the floor of the hotel or about six n and three quarters of feet above tne level of the street.

The front windows of the building and those at other sections were at times shaken out and the sky lights over the rotunda fell crashing on the floor below .The panic strickne panic stricknen

The panic stricken refugees began to come into the hotel between the three days duri duration untill at least five thousand or six thousand persons had sought sa fty there.The upper floors were strewn with people men women and children all during the full time of the flood and many of them hardly ate anything.The manager of the hotel and the help did ever thing in theirpower to help the sufferers from the effects of the flood n and to give them all the she shelter possible.when the flood was on its fourth days duration it was running about fourty five miles an hour but in two more days it had reached its climax the s e speed then being fully sixty miles n an hour.The vibration of the hotel from the force of the waters current was a almost like that of some swiftly moving box car running at high speed over a curce curve .All who were in the hotel tried to sleep at nights but there was so much noise and confusion fro the screaming of drowning people, the crashing of falling buildings, and of wreckage and of the roar of the waters that no one could get any rest.

The two sight seers two days after the flood had rededed arose early in the morning.Indee the sights which they viw viewed in the streets were more appalling than one could ever think.The water in the streets had lower ed some eighteen feet from the very high water mark leaving the pavements clear for many blocks north and south of the big hotel.The streets were foll of debris the wires were all down and all the buildings were in a badly damaged damaged conditions es edially on the lower portions.

Every buil i building in the business districts was damaged to some extent with but one of or two exception s, noticeably the great St Michaels Cathloic Church and the Main Railway depot, both of which remained intact intact and went through the great flood without the slightest portion of a wall down and the only suffering from the flood was on the lower floors in the interior.....

The frightened, hungry and injured refuggees began pouring into the heart of the city many of the having but very little clothing, and hundreds were almost totally naked.All of them were homeless and without any food, or provisions or house hold goods of any kind and all had lost their all and were really in thenost destitute circumstances.The Mayor of the city of Nombi issued a call for a mass meeting which h was held that morning at ten oclock and was attended by a large number of the most prominent citizens of Nombi City . At this meeting it was decided that immediate steps should be taken to furnish provisions and to relieve the suffering of the refugees, to restore the buildings as far as possible and to bury the dead.

A conservative estimate of the great number of people killed or drowned at Nombi City was from 11,567, to 33,678.... ..Early that same morning the two sight seers learned that the water supply had been cut off from the city for some unknown reason, and that if a big fire should break out the whole city would be swept away.They believed however it was caused by some of the big river crafts which was hurled up against the bridges cuttingthe main water pipes.At all events the city of Nombi was with out water and therefore something had to be done by the citizens of Ozma town which did not suffer so bad to relieve the situation forher city sister s city.All the people who had depended on cisternsxand wells and the like,, had all their resources swept entirely away and there werw were not even a reservi ir to be found in the business districts. The scene on the do river docks of this little city was a most terrible and

the prowlers or window peepers, murderers or criminal plandelinian, vandals or insane men what ever, they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

557

dreadful one.The large river fleets of working ships and hundreds of beautiful and large schooners and yach yachts were washed up over the large river docks and the railroad tracks in frightful confusion and windrowed in the wreckage of houses brought down to Nombi from other towns by the flood.All the best and the strongest docks were demolished.The big grain elevators were moved from their foundations and one of them was total ly wrecked.....Thirty five big river steamers were seen standing right near one of the city streets, but nevertheless though washed so far up from the river by the flood these ships appeared to be in good conditions... However in most cases the damage to all the shipping interests was something immense more immense than even the best can ever or will ever believe, all the shipping works and other places also being swept completely away.

The two sight seers seeing the soldiers forcing many to go to work at clearing awaythe wreckage and to burn the bodies of the dead and so on, tried to getoutof the ruined town as quickly as they could,, and succeeded in securing passage on a small row boat which sailed the river..when they got outside the river harbor they found a terrible gale was blowing up the river from the south,and the waves of the river was running very high.As they passed the bend in the river they could see one great ocean steamer anchored off over tward where the big ri railroad bridge jus used to be and came to the conclusion that this ship may be the ve y very one which may have broken the water mains and cut the supply from the city of N Nombi.,nother big steamer was also seen off the shore not far from the north of ..ombi city but the ship when you look closelr was seen to be on dry land about one half mule from the river.

The two sight seers passed within a few hundred yards of where a large river signal station had once stood but now could see no evidence of this big building it having been completely washed away by the flood.

The waters of the river w re w r werestrewn with countless numbers of carcasses of dead animals of all dorts and includied with the. were the floating bodies of men women and children.The two sight seers indeed had a very risky passage running against a strong river ti e current but managed to reach Norty North Nombi in the evening.

At this point the two sight seers found that the awful flood had crossed over and into north Nombi carrying terrible destruction in its path.

All the buildings here were completely wrecked.Yet there was no deaths reported at North Nombi but the inhabat nts h therehad suffered great hardships during the battle with the flood.

''It indeed was one of the most awful tragedies of floods of all times so far as floods are concerned.Especially this one which has flooded Jennie Turner City.Portions of the city is in ruins and the dead there will probably number over II,000.''

So said another Abbisannian war correspondent the first of his profession to come from the stricken city after the awful inundation and who arived at Angelinia Agathia after a most perilious trip.He continuedp

''I'm just from the city of Jennie Turner which was also havocked by the flood having been commissioned by the mayor of that place to get in touch with the whole outside world and to appeal for help.Angelinia Agathi was and is the nearest point at which working telegraph instru ments can and arefound, the wires as well as nearly all the buildings between here and all other points being wrecked or floated around like so many house boats.When I left Jenn e Turner shortly before noon yesterday the people were already orginazi g for the prompt burial of the dead the distr itubion of food and all the necessary work after a period of such a disaster.

The wreck of Jennie Turner city was brought about by an inundq ion inundation so terrible and so extensive and horrible and devastating in its effects that no wor ds can ever descrive it in its intensity, and by a flood which turned the whole Helendale country and other lands for over a week into a raging sea.I believe the full force of the water current was sixty four miles an hour.The full force of the flood began to strike the city at five oclock in the afternoon on the fifth day.Previous previous to that a great section of the flood had beenraging onward west ward of the city, and the waters inthe streets at that time however had not beenso very high.The flood waters at first came from the northeast and was or seemed to be in direct opposition toa force of flood waters from the southwest.While the flood wat ers rushed into the city from the nort heast the wa ter torrent from the southwest came in greater volume and about evening it became very evident that the city was going to be visited with disaster.Thousands of residences along the outskirts of the city were hurriedly abandoned, the families and others fleeing to the dwellings in higher and better portions of the city.Every home was open to the frightened ref g refugees.The water was constantly rising,



558

and it roared through the streets in awful torrents.By eight oclock at night the waters from the south and west seemed to mee and by dark nearly the entire city itself was submerged .The flooding of the eletric light plants and the gas plants and the other lighting plants put the who whole city suddenly into total darkness.To go upon the streets was surely committing sucide for the war waters was rushing wildly everywhere enmeshed in dashing swirling wreckage of a l descriptions.The noise of the way water and the crashing of the buildings and the shrieks of the drown ing was terrifying in the extreme.The waters rose steadily from dark untill eleven thirty of clock the next day.During all this awful time the people of Jennie Turner City were like so many rats in a trap.The highest portion of the city was from fourten fourteen to twenty feet under water while in a great majority of cases the streets of the lower portions were submerged to a depth of fourty feet, and all the lowest houses were either entirely covered or f o floated like, so many rows of boats.To leave a house was to drown in the rushing waters. To remain was to face death in the wreckage.Indeed for Jennie Turners population such days and nights of agony and suspense and horror was never equaled any where yet.without apparent reason two days later the waters began to subside at about eight oclock in the morning.Within another four hoursthe waters had gone down wo one foot, and before another two days the streets were practically free of all the flood waters.In the meantime a storm arose and snow fell almost like a blizz ard occasionally mingled with rain and hail.

Very few if any of the buildings escaped in u injury.There is not a single place for habatation in the city.when the surviving people who had es- caped death went out after the flood had subsided to view the work of the great inundation they indeed saw the most horrible sights that any one could imagine.

In every block I saw hundreds of bodies.Fourty four corpses were to be seen in one yard and many of them w re were little children.All of the big business front was stripped of every habatation, the dwellings, the great bathing and other establisments, and either str every kind of structure having been either carried or washed away by the vl flood or their ruins washed away so far that when the flood receded the fragments of those buildings wer e left in windrows of wreckage far into oroutside of the town according to the awful vagaries of the flood.

And the first h rried hurried glance over the city of Jennie Turner, showed that despite their strength and substantial walls the largest of all the struct res suffered the greatest.Ten big orphans homes fell like houses of cards.How many dead children and refugees are in the ruins no one could ever ascertain.Of the sick in St An ns Infimary together with all the attandants and help not one was said to have been saved.Even the Old Womans home on Al e Allenberry Avenue collasped before the force of the floods current and all other buildings are masses of wreckage and ruin.Two big high school which had been completelt inundated by the water are more shells, and are crushed and broken.Every big and small church in the cityare in ruins.

At the fortifications near Jennie Turner on the northwest side nearly all the christian and other soldiers, and officers with their families and animal animals are reported dead all tents and works are swept awny they all having been in temporary quarters which gave them no protection whatever against the temper of the awful flood.

The whole frontal portion of the city from end to end in is in total ruins.Nothing but the wreck of buildings remain.The lowest portions of the grain elevators have lost all their superworks and their entire stocks are damaged by the water.The railway station was carried away the wor men workmen being swept fourteen miles to Nombi city.I saw one of the officers of the drowned army yesterday and he told me that his wi e, wife and child remand many of his soldiers were drowned.

The ground outside the city for miles and milesis strewn with enough wreckage to rebuild ten cities like Angelinia Agathia and Dorothy Gale put together.Eight hundred persons were swept across the river by the rising flood and picked up at Jessica City alive but many injured in various ways.Five thousand corpses were alsopicked up, and thousands of dead animals, mostly cows and horses but also some chickens and cats and dogs.In addition to the livingand the deadwhich the flood cast up near Jess Jessica city hundreds of caskets, and many more coffins from cemeteries in the path of the flood were fisheduot of the waters there.The big cotton mills, many factories, the gas works, the eletric light works and nearly all the industrial establishments of the Jennie Turner city are wrecked, crippled or washed away entirely.

[illegible] man as trying to do the impossible.

The prowlers or window peepers, murderers or criminal Glandelinian and vandals or insane man what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

The inundation left a strange slime about two feet and one inch deep in every street of the city and unless fast progress is made in burying the corpses and carcasses of all the animals there is a grave danger of pestilance.

Some of the stories of the many escapes are indeed very marvelious. Some boys was buried in the ruins of a schoolhouse called the New bury and when dug out had no further injury than scratches and bruises and n had not been t uched by the water though the flood had been far above the ruins during its height. A man of the same building a jai janitor was knocke senseless when the structure collapsed collasped before the flood but was revived by the water and carried ten miles on drift and by the waters. A teacher was carried from the school to a house a block and a half distant the men who were carrying her having to hold her high above their heads as the water was five feet and a hl half deepwhen she was moved. Many stories were current of the houses falling by the scores and inmates escaping. One man had his family and the families of three neighbors in his house when the lower half crumbled and the upper half of the floating stfuc structure slipped down into the water. Not one in the house was hurt or drowned.

Of the Helderns family six out of eight were reported dead b t found to be very much alive. Of another family only one was known to have been saved. The family of Andrew Henson who met death as a janitor in the school building was reported to be dead. All surviving houses were turned into hospitals as all other hospitals of the city were unavailable.

Of the Aberdeen works little remains but the foundations. Half a hundred million feet of lumber and other wood besides thousands of wagons and out houses was swept away, and the owner of it said that as far as the company itself is concerned it might as well start over again.

Eighteen big river steamers were torn clean from their moorings and sta stranded on the shore. One large river steamer was carried over the river flats from the fourty thr third stre street war wharf to Jessica city and lies in the wreckage of the city's pier. Ten other steamers are steanded between Jessic a city and Jennie Turner. An ocean going liner was swirled around through the flood waters and crashed t rough the river bridges and are now lying in a few feet of water near the wreckage of the immense railroad bridges. Other steamers were carried across the land by the current of the flood and is stranded about ten miles up tward Jennie Turner. The Excursion steamer was also torn from hen docks and dashedupon the Turner flats and the bow of the Abbieannian river war craft also had been hurled there. The stern of both ships are stove in and the bow of others about six are crushed.

Down the river to the jetties man other cships lie ground. Hundreds of river schooners, barges and smaller craft are also strewn bottom side up along the slips of the citys river piers. A score of tugs are also w wrecked. It will take more than two weeks to find out the exact number of the dead and the pr property loss. It is safe however to assume that one half of the city is totally wiped out and that one half of the re sidents have to face and are facing absolute poverty.

At Jessica city thirty hundred residents were drowned. There are very few buildings at this place that did not suffer from the effects of the flood. All the hotels are completely ruined. For ten miles insalnd along the river shore is it is a most common sight to see ho hundreds of craft of every description, such as small steam and gas launches, schooners and sloops and others strewn on the ground far from the river.

The great flood which had just devastated Henrietta and Angelinia Agathia city and the whole of Holendale country and parts of Northern Angelinia reminded many of the worst floods of years gone by and of those caused by terrible tempests and cyclones but this flood as well as smaller ones gone before had been caused by the enemy and therefore it could not be at all blamed on nature'' said general Hendro Dargar.

''I had seen many floods in my day and my experiences in those floods and tempests was similar to the one just gone and I was fortunate to have escaped. The loss of property and life is too far to be estimate in this case, and this shows that the enemy is not at all to be trifled with. The christian cause we have now is as good as any good as the holiest of all but I have no faith in its results whatever. I have told Imperor Livian time and again to submit, to allow the Glandelinian states to have the freedom from the Abbieannian Government which thry desire, for Glandelinia had better resources, bigger armies more men, and has a l all our best navy in their possession and therefore I' I'm sure they will win in the long run. Of course I'm no calamity howler and hope that my statements are wrong but so far under any conditions there is no signs of our side winning against the rebelli n rebellion armies at all.



The situation of Henrietta City and Ozma and Nombi and other places in Holendale country exposes these places to the flood waters when ever there i is a severe inundation. The city of Henrietta is about thirty five miles miles long and fourteen miles in width and has a population of eight hund red and fifty sixthousand people. It is really far from the river proper being on a large river sand flat the highest point rising fifteen feet abive the level of the river. The city is so wide and large that portions is built far beyond the sand flats and therefore the opening to the river from the main land gives the flood waters during a severe inundation a full and freesweep over even the river jettises, when ever a flood of this kind happenes to occur. In this way water rising a dozen or more feet high pour immense volumes of water over these immense flats causing the river waters therefore in that location to rise many feet and flood the lower lands. Therefore in the rush of waters back to the river from these lowlands thenarrow creeks running into the river are not sufficient outlets and the floods therefore sweep the cities and towns. It is seldom that floods are so severe that the flow of waters inundates cities like Henrietta. In this very heavy flood however the great torrents right sweep everywhere into the city and addt obthe destruction in rushing back to the river from the land. All the houses have deep cellars and basements and whe when the waters pour in there it adds to the damage. When this great flood struck I and some of my members were in a house near the edge of the flood and the force of the current lifted the house off of its brock foundation and dropped it fairly into the rushing waters and it floated down with the flood for nearly fourty five miles but fortunately never parted for the house remained firm. We had taken refuge on the roof however but even there we at first felt felt sure we would not be safe.

Tendon Davidson who had lived in some large apartments in on of the largest wooden flat buildings in the city of Jessica, andwho was seen searching for the body of his wife in the debris she having been killed, said to the rescuers who aided him in the work that there were over a hundred large families in the structure when it collasped before the pressure of the flood, and that he was sure that he was the only survivor as they must be buried beneath the ruins. Policemen and citizens of the town rescued hundreds of people in this place from the fury of the great flood. The policemen and others returned to their stations only when the high waters floated the patrol wagons and threatened to drown their teams and also the rescuers themselves. They had no idea that the waters of the flood had invaded the southern parts of the city of Jessica where they themp themselves lived untill after theyvreturned home from the police stations. When rescue work was impossible elsewhere they were forced to return immed iately for their own homes but each unfortunate policeman found that their homes and their entire families had been swept away to their deaths. All of the policemen lost their wives, fathers mothers, relatives and even their children and their property all that they had. Many droves of refugees from other towns as well as from the homes of Jessica city were picked up near Lucillie Nicksen City and taken to places of shelter where they were given every possible attention. All of these refugees were suffering from injuries of all kinds and many of them had been in the water for a day or so or a week. Most of these persons had floated in on drifts and rafts and the like and one of the party came ashore near Lucillie Nicksen city on a floating table.

One hundred thousand ammunition boxes andmuskets and immense cities of floating tents boxes and horses from camp Andrew near Nombi town were found near Lucillie Nicksen city, and a score of pile drivers from the Angelinia Agathia Wharf Companies was found in the streets of the outskirts of Lucillie Nicksen city which though also flooded did not suffer any damage anywhere to amount to anything and all wreckage found in her streets as well as dead bodies were from other towns and villages.

The prairie was covered with drift and wreckage of all kinds, an immense droves of dead cattle, horses, farm implements of all kinds, furniture of all description, water crafts of all sizes, hundreds of buggies, wagons and such like. Searching bodies found three thousand bodies of drowned men women andfifty and children in Lucillie Nicksen city and buried them as quickly as possible. All th se these were or had been brought into the city by the water. ''

One of the women refugees who arived at Lucillie Nicksen City on the first train that could run from Nombi city just out of Henrietta and who hade most saw and harrowing experience in the inudation was Mrs Mrs Angeline Clintonia the wife of a farmer whose farm property had been entirely wiped out. Her family consisted of husband, and seven children. when her farm house was washed away by the sudden onrush of the flood

[illegible] man as trying to do the [illegible]
a prowlers or window peepers, murderers or criminal Glandelinian, bad
vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since t the
great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they
committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

he managed to get his three little girls and the bo s boys saftly to a large floating wagon floor and with them he helplessly drifted about for two days.But unfortunately later his queer raft collided with a bridge which was a foot under water, then was wedged in wreckage of every descrip tion and was therefore splint into pieces and he was forced to witness the drowning of his sons and daughters being unable to help them in any way.Then his own part fell apart and he also perished.The poor women said that though the flood had left the cities thewhole country side for scores of miles is still under deep water and the whole country is nothing but seething seas of water, water, water, water.

Mri Mrs Andrew Jenni g Jennings who re resided at Fourteenth Street and Allendaler Avenue Henrietta City got to Lucillie icksen City in the same way as did Anne Angeline Clo Clintonia.After losing her devoted devoted husband she set out, a d by swimming and remaining and drifting about on rafts and floating wreckage for three days and nights managed to reache higher ground near Lucillie icksen City.

A little girl and her brother both about eight and nine years of age whose home is in Lucillie icksen City hade narrow escape in the imudation. he two children however through their own fault from carelessness had been hurled down into the flood by a piece of tim ber but managed to float around in six feet of water on drift wood for nearly two days and nights and despite the ut o ut most difficulty they experienced in keeping afloat or on the rafts they held out to the end and faint from hunger and lost loss of sleep they were finally rescued in one of the streets by being pulled into a second story window of one of the houses.

In Lucille icksen city people managed to secure groceries and other foods and provisions from upper floors of store buildings by go ng going from one place to another in boats and other crafts, literally out boating in the streets.

One of the rescueing parties which was passing through the flooded territori territories near Lucillie icksen City said that at Helden Creek the res uers and relief par i parties entering the outskirts of the city saw wrecked buildin gs so smashed together that at first they believed the whole of Lucillie icksen cit had been completely razed to the ground by the flood.Later they discovered that all the wreckage from other towns had been banked up tward the outskirts of the city and into the streets and not a single building of the city had been injured except to basement properrty ruined by the waters.As they were investigating this strange freak of the flood the parties heard loud distressed cries coming out of a mass of debris near the inner street.Several of the men answered the cries and found a woman and her sister and two men fastened securely under a roof.It took all these men two days and nights with crow bars and the like before they finally got them out half starved and severely injured.While working at the rescue men had offered them something to eat but they refused.They finally pulled them out and as weak and as faint as they were they informed the rescuers there were others under the roof.A further search resulted in the finding of ninty six dead bodies, all woe women and little children.When the parties entered other sections of the city no building was found injured though the streets were almost windrowed in wreckage.

An ther of the refugees who had been a prominent citizen of Jeccis Jessica City and who had been among the list f missing in this worst of flood horrors ever known arived at home at Dorothy Gale City and was indeed recieved by his whol e family with the greatest joy.....

This man had went to Jessica city on a Friday before the outbreak of the flood,, and was there during all the awful scenes of the flood and remained there untill this hell upon earth ceased and then he had aided as much as possible in the rescue work and saw more ho harrowing and sorrowful sights than e he ever could count.He said all the survivors who did survive got through the flood ohorrors as though by a most tremendous miracle.....He saw h thousands of youngest men and even little children who were black, brown or other colored haired on the c days before the awfu awful inundation coul come out of the ordeal with hair turned completely white on the days after whether you believe it lr or not...It would take five hundred thousand men one whole year or more''he declared to his family''to clear the streets and towns of the wreckage so complete is the ruins and he also told them that such cities as Lucillie icksen, Bt Betsy Bobbin, Angelinia Agathia, Jennie urner, Dorothy Gale, and Henrietta and others recieved much of the wreckage brought down by the flood from the villiages and towns that had been completeled completely obliterated by the inundati n...





When seen at his residence at Angelinia Agathia the night after his arivalthis war correspondent h whose name was Francis urner said;

''The sights in the wrecked city of Henrietta were the most horribe that I have ever witnessed in my life.I did not think the eheay could ever dare such a thing as bing such a n wf awful flood.Dead bodies were every where as thick as flies on a decomposing horse.Part of the city had been blotted out but for the most all wreckage as far as I could see was not from the city.The flood waters had such a current that it brought the wreckage down from other places into Henrietta and the city is fairly surrounded by windrows of wreckage brought there from the other towns. For the distance of thirty miles all around the city houses which had been washed away from the other towns and villiages are bankedup in immense windrows. Out in the country itself the flood waters have not entirely receded and inside the si city itself where all the business blocks and residences once stood were simply holes marking where the foundations had been.These were filled with floating debris and t e the many bodies of the drowned and killed.

The sight was most ghastly in the extreme and as the working parties would arive at one of these awful holes and start to drag the bodies from the dirty pools of water I felt faint.Everyone was expected to work at the recovery of the dead and we were asked to assist in the work and did so for six hours.At one time we were helping some of the men working under a guard.They were lessoining a body at a time and pulling the them out on the highe rplaces and then piling them on boa rds to burn them.

Just as some of the regulars were asking me to go and take a gang of men under me and direct them at some work a terrible cry suddenly arose from some of the men engaged in the rescue work.Running quickly to the scene of trouble we saw a man who appeared to have been at vandal work running tward the open ground.I covered the running figure with my rifle but missed.The man who was dressed like a Mexican in shabby vlothrs and wearing a dropping sombero triedto shoot me in answer but he also missed.We persued and we saw him throw his hand out of his pocket and twardthe ground fel sixteen bangled fingers which he had hacked from corpsesson the ground.Each one of the fingers had more than one ring on it. With these sights of crime being evidenced before the soldiers and workers they seemed to go mad and with cries of ''Lynch him''burn him'' joined in the persuit of the unfortunate wretch.Before that he had been just retreating at a slow trot but the approach of danger now shook his courage and he ran like mad.The soldiers had no mercy for themonster and shots were fired at him constantly but there was no results.Yet such is the measure of the speedy justice which is being metedout to Glandelinian ghouls.If we had caught him he would have been marched over andplaced against a wall of a house nd a line of soldiers would have been selected and the coup de grace would have been administered had he not dine died at the first volley.Yet the p the rascal was beating us to it.I told my assistant that I did not want that kind of thing to happen and that I could not stand the na nt notion of a llowing a vandal to escape and suggested that we seperate from the main body of persuers, take only four soldiers with us g o off in another direction and tri try to intercept the fugitives.He agreed with me and we gradually edged away from the main force and finally made a run and reached Polychrome city but the fugitive had ascertainedour move and shot it out with us th so furiously that we had to be cautious.When his ammunition ran out he fien fiegned surrender but when we entered that house he was goneout at the rear.Here we asked a number of citizens to help us capture him and from Poly Ghrome we had a run of twenty miles before we could again almost catchup with the rascal near Bt Betsy Bobbin town.

Here he escaped for sure.It will be a long time before I'll ever want to go back to that scene of the flood or bec before I can forget the most terrible scenes I and my assistant witnessed there.Since I left there I have been seeing the many dead bodies for days and days lying all stark and stiff, even little omnicent innocent children with looks of horror and terror on their faces as though they all had realized that a sure and most horrible death was and had been before them and every night I have dreamed of having to help handle them, and to shoot down many vandals after a short trial by court marshall.I tell you such awful things will wear wear on the strongest man and I will bless the time when I can ever forget I was near the flooded districts.

The ruins of the wreckage borne down by the flood shows that the waters must have hurled the ruins of other towns and villiages upon Henreitta city broadside as a l the wreckage is lying upon the outskirts in almost a broad straight windrow line as far as eye can see.Even the force of the waters swept away buildings on the outskirts of the city as far as

[illegible] man as trying to do the ''impossible''.

The prowlers or window peepers, murderers or criminal Glandelinian vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

563

thirteen to furteen bocks inland for the wspace of three and one half miles.The main ruins however comprise all the bestparts of the ruined villiages and towns swept down to Henrietta by the waters.All the three score of towns and villiages had been completely swept away where the flood was the fiercest and nothing remains to makr mark the spots where they stood except vast lakes of waters and half submerged houses that were too strong for the current to give way.

The countless hundreds of thousands of people that were rendered home homeless and who were not able to leave the cities that were parcially flooded and are n living in the ruins or tents furnished by the Abbieannian government.All the distributing stations have been established and large forces of men were busy issueing food and clothing for the armies of unfortunate people.There appeared to be very little, r provisions fresh clean water is scarce and there is no ice.while we were there the warm th of that October day was almost unendureable and the stench from so many of the bod bodies mak made the tasks of the relief parties anything but pleasant.

The fresh water has to be haulted for several or more miles.All the eletric light plants were destroyed and the city of Henrietta is wentirely without light but the moon had has been shining brightly and the work of recovering the bodies has therefore been carried on day and night.

No one can really estimate the number of drowned though already five hundred thousand bodies have been recovered.Indeed no one knows how many were killed, no accurate statement will ever be made as the aurthorities have no dine on account of the rapid decomposition of the bodies to identify the dead, and therefore all the citizens who are able to work are bending all their efforts tward getting the city cleaned in order to prevent a pestilence.At first the relatives of those who had been killed were allowed to accompany the searching and cremating parties but this was found to be too slow a method and now all the soldiers are instructed to prevent any one not connected with the searching and burial and cremating parties from entering the city, and flooded districts of the c country.

For the first two or three days after the flood had receded the bodies were carried out to the widdle of the big river in steamers and other boats and with weights put on them they were dumped overboard but now all the workers including rebel risoners are piling up the slain in immense heaps with boards, papers and sieves pieces of timbers among them and after soaking the pil with gasoline and other oils the torch is ap lied.

It hardly seems probable that the Glandelinian nation will escape the serious consequences due for this..any of the refugees came to the city with us and indeed all seemed to be in the greatest h rr hurry to leave the scene of desolation and horror. any of the them act as though they are dazed and were unable to talk at all of their escape..nd all along the line we were besieged with frantic questions regarding the safty of all different people in the flood zone but were of course unable to give any of our questioners any reliable information.

Besides the se seventy eight villiages being wiped out by the flood, many scores of s a smaller towns had buildings flooded to an extent to amount to serious loss and a few losses in lives resulting and twenty cities were flooded and three parcially destroyed..owever Jennie ur er city of the biggest was the only one to suffer the worst and that accounts for the lose loss of life there to be so immensely large. ost of the onehundred thousand dead in Jennie ur er city were drowned and but few werekilled by any falling timber or buildings that collasped.In Evan ge ine St claire city also touched by the flood, only a few buildings were razed, and about one hundred people killed and the inhabatants went boating in the streets for seven days before the flood subsided..

The Mayor of Angelinia Agathia issued his own appeal to the Abbieannian overnment for help for the flooded districts and the response was prompt and liberal.He declared that five million people were shelterless and wholly destitute and the whole force of people were suffering in greater or less degree..he whole region swept by the worst of the flood had been entirely obliterated and there was immediate need for food clothi ng and house hold goods of all kinds.Yet near by cities were sending all possible supplies and everything was done to greatly relieve the awful sit ation.



564

The most biggest of all liars in the whole world could never to save his life exaggerate the existing conditions of the affairs there.I was in the City's best hotel during the flood.T e The building was thronged with thousands of refugees, wo en were praying and crying throughout the days and nights, children were terrified and too frightened to cry, and abovethe roar of the onrushing water torrents could be heard the crashing of the buildings and the s plash ofthe waves and the banging of wreckage against the lower walls of the hotel.We expected th the hotel to go down into total ruins any minute during thoseawful days and many of the refugees went mad from sheer terror and agony.At daylight when the flood had totally receded I and many others started out to take a look at the devastating effects of the flood.We passed eighthundred bodies with within three blocks, and when we reacked the outer li its of the city where the flood waters though not touching the city any more, were stillrunnin running high we stayed some time and while there about as it seemed one hundred budies per minute passed us floating on the flood tide which was enshe enshed in floating wreckage.All homes that were ma magnificent and elegant are now floating wreckage.When I finally left the Jessica city the stench from so many declaying human bodies was simply terrible and beyond bearing.It is with the most greatlest difficu ty that any one can ever dare to handle them at all and the only ones who can now dod the work, and who are forcedto do the work just now is the Glandelinian prisoners which can possibly brough be brought in to the flooded regions.The sight is terribly horrible and sickening.It is also impossible to may the slightest efforts at identification except to keep some record of the jewels which are taken from them.All attempts to hold inquests had been abandoned.The bodies as I saw were piled on drays, wagons, and sleighs and other vehecles and hauled to the river wharf and other places where they are lowered into the swirling waters with all kinds of weights on to them.They are even pile on like so many animals it being impossible to give them the slightest attention the bodies of the poor and the rich, the women nd and children are treated much a alike. Immense droves of men women and children who are seeking friends and relatives who are among the missing or the dead surround the places and points where the bodies are handled and their cries of distress are almost unbearable n and drives one frantic.Why is it so that we allow such enemieslike the Glandelinians to recieve quarter when they do all this? There was not a living animal in the region of the flood so far as I could see.Scores upon scores of thousands of heads of cattle and horses and other farm and country animals and countless chickens with deathers all stripped off their bodies were drowned or killed and are still seen floating in the points where the waters did not yet go away.No cats or dogs in any of the towns and villiages which were swept away survived the imundation and not even a bird or a rat or mouse is to be seen.No one can make any anything like a real reli able estimate of the numbers of deaths throughout the flooded Henel Glendale country. I had to walk twenty five miles and three quarters from the place where I first came before I got out of the sea of wreckage and dead.I believe the water of the flood swept the coun ry fully for four hundred and eighty miles and dead bodies of all kinds are to be seen all over this wide terro territory.I passed more bodies on my way tward refuge and on my way to get passage on a wagon that would make a bloody battlefield look like a sham.The ste c stench in this flood swept part of the Calverinien country is awful be ond comple comprehension.It is estimate that one hundred and fifty five thousand head of cattle and horses and other farm animals were drowned by the imundation throughout the flooded districts."

Indeed one of the most saddest stories of suffering and woe in the city of Henrietta caused by the flood was quickly brought to light two days after the disaster when one of the trains able to run on the Evangeline Sainte Clair Railroad arived at An gelinia Agathia from Nombi City.Among the passengers was a an old lady and her two small children her name having been Mrs Hindsale St Claire, and with her were two Abyssinki ian soldiers and a surgeon.Mrs Hinsdlae St Claire came all the way from Angelinia Agathia to Henrietta City ariving there on the first day before the awful flood accompanied by herhusband ,brother and a sister.They took apart ents in one of the fashionable hotels on the outskirts of the city.All those six days of the least part of the flood her husband and even her children had not been feeling well and therefore had been forced to remain in their room most of the time either lying down on a couch or watching the ravaging work of the devastating floods.On the next day when the flood became very bad beyond what he even thought a flood could do he arose

[illegible] as trying to do the [illegible]

[illegible] prowlers or window paepers, murderers or criminal Glandelinian, vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

565
565 and went to the window to look out into the wastes of f water hoping to
see by the aid of the rising sun which was dispatching the fog whether or
not there was any great danger of total destruction as was so greatly feared
suddenly there came an unusually high wa ll of water and a fierce torrent
rushed in through the very window out of which Mr St Claire was peering
and the room was immediately flooded and the force of the water literally
forced him out through another window on the opposite side and he was
taken along with the flood.The children and the wife so far as they were
able to explain instead of being drawn along in the direction of the flood
rushing through the other window was hurled back and forth in the room

and swirled around as if in a whirlpoop p whirlpool and then thrown against
a door way and forced into another room where she managed to secure her
children and swim to a staircase up which she mounted and saved herself and
the children.However she then fainted from her experiences, and when she
came to her senses and found she and her children were not badly injured
she began to call frantically for her husband.However call as she would
there came no reply, and in her fright she f i fairly shrirked and
screeched out his name.One of the men who was on the upprr upper floors
came to her assistance and cared for her untill dawn of the next day
and then they recieved a rescueing party they all went out together
and searched the outskirts of the city for her missing husband.But
no matter how hard they tried there was no trace of her missing husband.
The search was kept up for three days and even nights by which time
all the wounded had been taken care of in the best way possible and all
the unburied dead had becom terribly become terribly decomposed.
When the man asked some soldiers to help her get back to the Angelinia
Agathia city and they brought her via Mombi to Jessica, and then they
immediately took the Evangeline St Claire railroad train for Angelinia
Agathia.Mr Hinsdale St Claire had in hispossession some very valuable
jewelry and quite a large sum ofmoney at the time theflood washed him
out through the window and when he so mysteriously disappeared.
Luckily however Mrs Hinsdale St Clare had enough money on p her to
pay her way back to Abbiennia to which she property properly belonged.
She was completely overcome by fright and sorror and although only
thirty two years of age had all the appearance of being a frail decrepit
old woman so terrible had been her recent and most trying ordern ordeal.
S e She swas compelled to remain in her train seat while traveling.
Many w r correspondents had witnessed the horrors of the great flood and
we were Snerved by what they had been forced to observe.Many of them
too horrified to stand the sights hastened to leave the sticken regions
and some of these managed to arive at Angelinia Agathia or Dorothy
Gale two days after leaving the flooded regions.Sights of so many dead
bodies, constantly before them, the horrors of the seas of wreckage strewn
all over the country had horrified them so much much that according to their
statement they had been without sleep since they set foot near the flooded
regions.These war correspondents had a run from Angelinia Agathia to
Alburn Calverinia but when they reached the end of their trip the next
day they heard of the disasterous f results of the flood at Henrietta
city and therefore decided to go with a strong relief party leaving that
other town of Alburn that night.However on account of the flood the relief
train was able to proceed as far as Jessica and from there the goods and
provisions were transported to the Vic-Hollester Gun River and put aboard
boats and river steamers.
One of these war correspondents was accompanied by his assistant. Although
they were with the relief party they were stopped several omore times
by the Abbieannian pickets at the steamer landings of the river.After
much difficulty they gained a view of the once beautiful city now a city
of ruin and destruction.While in the midst of their sight seeing they were
accosted by the Abbieannain soldiers and were commanded pleandingly
to assist in the rocery and burning of the dead.This they obeyed willing
ly enough and then they saw a van dal robbing the dead make a run for a
short portion of the river beach.A small boat carried the vandal
to the opposite side of the river but the war correspondent and his
assistant and some of the soldiers persued rapidly and were compelled
to make a forced march and forced run for thirty six miles before they
were able to overtake the vandal who had reached the town of Polychrome.
Reaching that town that night they started again after the vandal who
once more eluding their clutches fled for Betsy Bobbin town and proceeded
for the railroad station in that locality.However the valde vandal went
straight through and the persuit had to be given up though the war corres
pondent and his assistant and the soldiers were raving mad through over it.



566

It is a, always in the ho r hour of great wars, disasters and other awful
calamities when no matter where you go you see the average will that is
palsied and ordinary men are weaklings that men and soldiers and even
women who have the vigor of mind and th the full force of goodcharacter
to really and swiftly comprehend the conditions and meet their requirm
ents are met with.
Of all cities Henrietta was more fortunate than others of the devastated
towns and villiages or cities for in the Mayor of that city and who had
been a resident of the town for two years and one half,,, and was there,,
when the awful flood came, the stricken city had a man who was equal
to the emergency and whose r prompt and good work and services to
the needy saved thetown from utter ruin, the horrors fromvandals and
the like and of having one way of doing something that brought a speefy
end of the flood in that section itself.This Mayor was a man a young man
of about twenty six years of age and ofunusual heroism and force of
character and some time in the early a part of the war had been a general
in the army buthad been wounded at one of the battles and had to retire
from the National Guard.However his fulltraining put him into a g
condition to wekk take in hand thework of maintaining order in the stricken
city and of directing the work of the relief parties and of the many
Glandelinian r prisoners.In the months of June and July 1912 he had ser
ved in the ranks of many of those who had risked their lived and limb that
order might be restored du ring the frightful battles near Vivian
Wickey and around Julio Callio and elsewhere.
He had seen service in the Regular Abbieannian army since he was eight
een years old and during the month of April during a portion of the
Norma Catherine Reign of Terror he served as a general in Mans ions
army and commanded a division of Winkie Abyssinkilians under Brigadier
generals Nib Nichols and Francis Andersonia di doing hard and most
effective service during the battle of Allenby near Norma gun.
Later after being wounded at the battle of Drossa he did secret service
army work in some of the Angelinian and Abbieannian armies among other
things holding councils with the powerful Gemini under general Francis
Heidi Stanc lin Stanckl n.When he entered the Gemini himself under
the Supreme Person Dargar with rank of Second Supreme Person but was
shortly afterwards tranf transferred to other sections of the Military
by orders of the Government and particip ated in many of the filibustering
expeditions in Calverinia near Cedernine Creek under the command of
general Millikin and for two weeks saw more hard fighting and more
thrilling adventures than any one else may have seen in three years.
He was three times captured by the Glandelinians the third time being
confined in a Glandelinian prison interment camp untill he was somewhat
prostrated making it necessary for him to leave the christian service for
a certain long time after he had been exchanged by the enemy for a prisoner
held by the christians.He then left the service of the Angelinian army i
with the rank of Major general but with the brevet of lieutenant general
for all his services.When the war progressed on and grew worse and more
bloody during the middle section of the country between May and June 1912
the general had regained his health and though holding a good position
in civil lifr he raised at his own expense the First Company in Angeline
Line Province that was offered from that state for service in the attempt
to lay hold of Norma Catherine of which he was unanimously elected Captian.
The Cpm Company spent a week or so in hard drill and camp
lifebut had not been quick enough to be sent tothe front and was some
time later attacking by a raiding band of Gargoylians and Whimsie
Glandelinians and destroyed the general himself barely escaping with his
own li e life.Only a fast horse saved him from even capture.
At the battle of Ester Starring he recieved his most severe wound and
lost a hand.For some months previous to the great flood which devasted
Henrietta city Major general Trimble had been Mayor of the city with
offices of value in Henrietta city itself and another elsewhere.He had
become familiar with the city, and when the awful flood broke he not
only knew what should be did but had all the training which qualified him
to take the very initiative is restoring order and protecting life and
remaining property after the flood had su receded.....
A good account of his services in the work of rescue and also
that of maintaining order in the flood stricken city and limits could
have been of most historical value and interesting because of his unusual
brave character.For two weeks after the flood had subsided general
Trimble held the destiny of the poor city in his own hand,, and his word
meant life or death to the Glandelinian vandals and the like and also
to Glandelinian prisoners who had refused to work.The eight day after the

[illegible] impossible
two prowlers or window peepers, murderers or criminal Glandelinian
vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since the
great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they
committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

flood opened as a very warm october day in Henrietta and with some rain and severe thunderstorms .The rain and thunder and lightning was accompanied by a stiff gale but later it cleared up.The Mayor had been in Henriettacity at the time of the flood and according to his statements the flood had come quite gradual but its increase was swift and fast.At the first day the waters in the streets of the city had risen untill it reached the tops of the wagons and wreckage was already floating about and also houses.The people were greatly alarmed and marooned on top floors of the buildings but however no one thought the flood,, would be any more serious than those that are common when the rivers only overflow after a heavy rain.ghortly afterwhen noon arived the Mayor reaching the near outer limits of the city in a strong boat, saw whole lines of houses going to pieces.Strange to say the Mayor noticed that the flood waters had a stran e strange phosphorescent color and that the warer currents was running northward.He learned from former experiences that the scenes meant a severe flood of dangerous and most destructive character,, and therefore he hurriedly starred started for the main part of the city and told people he ment in the streets or swimming and waidin wading the waters of going about in boats that they had better remain indoors or set out for the p better parts of the city where the higher buildings and stronger ones werecsituated.
when he reached the limit of Stanck street the first main force of the flood suddenly struck and hundreds of brick and other buildings within his sight instantly went down and his boat was almost captized by the rush of water and floes of wreckage coming into the city.

He saw many oep people wading and swimming through an average of six to seven feet ofwater and all were including himself being kept bust dodging lif live wires that sputtered and burned in every direction.
At that time it was almost cimpossible for anysmall house of any size or material to withstand the pressure of the flood, and wreckage and bodies of human beings were hurled and swept past at express train speed.
He finally reached his own offices at leventh Street where he threw off his clothing and putting on a bathing suit he was ready for any rescue work that was necessary.At this time there was no one in the building but himself.Bythis time the flood waters was running and rushing most furiously through the streets and the water was full of wreckage and of floating doors and sides and roofs of houses and bodies that he knew at once did not at all come from the city.Large boats, something like center board sloops about thirty five feet long and without masts and withou without oars came along as if propelled by s str steam carrying men women and children and some soldiers.One of these boats was secured and tied to the big building.Therefore by means of rops ropes and lines this boat was s used during the days and nights of the flood in the work of rescueing persons who were being carried on the water past the buil ing building.In this way for six days and nights Mayor Trimble with the assistance of those he first rescued rescued four hundred and fifty six persons during those ti es times.
About thirty Glandelinian vanda s strayed into the building during the day and night of the last of the f great imund inundation.These somehow made plans to seize the boat when no one was looking for themselvrs and to use it with the purpose of their ghouls gho ulish work.The Mayor had some weapons in his possession and he placed the gang of Glandelinians under arrest as vandals and stationed some of the rescued men as guards over them.
By the next day the flood had slackened considerably untill there was only a little three feet of water in the streets.T Therefore the worst danger being over the Mayor first left to seek some friends and relations in another part of the city, and finding them having not been in the city

at t e time of the flood and that they were safe in Pan Pandora city he returned in the hope of being of some service in the worst stricken districts.He saw stores windows being broken into at places where buildings had not been destroyed and strange fo l foulish faced people mostly men were crawling over heaps of rubbish and going in and out of the stores in the most suspicious manner.It was not yet daylight but loot ing b by Glandelinian vandals had already begun.
Later in the day the Mayor soughtthe Chief of Police with the purpose of turning over his prisoners but he found the city hall completely wiped out by the flood and some soldiers on guard told him there was no place in which to put prisoners but he could use them to good adve advan tage by making them work under guard.At that time everything was chaoes





corpses from not the city itself lay in every direction in so thick a mass that they could not be counted.Large knots of people were standing on the street corners all of thembeing frightened out of their wits, while insane men and w women and also children walked up and down the streets, weeping and wailing and laughing and screaming at the top of their very voices.
The Mayor then found the Chief of Police dressed like a Hobo and who even did not seem to have a single policeman left not even a station and therefore asked if he could be of any servoice.The reply was of a decided yes sir and on a damp piece of paper the chief wrote the Mayor a commission as head executive of the city while the chiefs deputy also wrote an order for do food and supplies and ammunition for the men that the Mayor was to enlist to patrol the wrecked city.
The Mayor then went to the very city auty aurthorities and suggested to them that the salvation of the tow town lay in putting it under martial lawat once and to preserve it from the ravages of the Glandelinian vandals.He also told them he had seen many half naked soldiers from some parts unknown wandering in the streets and suggested that it might might be adviseable to take them into any service that was to be necessary.He was therefore told to go ahead.Therefore leaving the city aurthorities the Mayor found within four blocks many bare footed soldiers who at the command of ''Attention'' fell in without as ing one single question for they were glad to find some sort of an officer.
They were informed that they were to be guards and would be sworn in as soon as time came for the ceremony.In the e meantime they were to fall in and get shoes, clothing, guns ammunition and provisions.The next man the Mayor found was general Schloeder whom the Mayor knew to be one of the bravest men and to have a great deal of military experience.He had just arived to the city with a Regiment of militia and with his assistance had all the soldiers needed supplied in less than twenty minutes especially with what they needed for doing their duty.
More and more ragged soldiers were found on nearly every corner and finally a number of militia buglers with their bugles were picked up.
The ''assembly '' was blown loudly which even brought recruits from all other points and a few steaggling militia men.
Two hours after recieving his commission the Mayor had a number of soldiers on guard at almost every point of vantage and then wh went back to the city officials for more aurthority.The Mayor being satisfied as well as the Chief of Police what had been done and being busy forming a Committee of Public safty and of Relief Committees, issued the following commission;

''By the aurthority vested in me as chairmen of the Committee of Public safty of the city of Henrietta I general Trimble do hereby commission the Aldermen of the survivors as commanders of the squads in charge of the Glandelinian prisoners and only subject to the orders of the under signed, the Mayor and the Chief of Police.

Als any one who wishes to volunteer will e be hereby authorized to the requisition to any property th that he may require for the use of his force of men and prisoners and their reciept will be honored by the committees of the city of Henrietta and any such property paid for by the city.
Allen Fallen.Chief of the
Relief Committee...''''
Approved of by the Mayor of Henrietta.City.''

The Mayor of Henrietta city now began to direct his great efforts to maintain order at any costs.The first morning after the flood he closed all the remaining stores and saloons with the purpose of preventing them from being looted by vandals.His orders were to his men;'' first close all stores and saloons in the city.And if any man opens up again and even sells liquir or groceries and so on after being closed arrest him. Second, shoot any one caught looting the dead or descretating the corpses in any way.Even if any one happens to resist your aurthority you are allowed to shoot.But be very careful not to interfere with the real good citizens in any way but invesgitate all suspicious character, and keep out all sight seers and the like..''
Within fourty eight hours or more finding he needed more men the Mayor called for volunteers and impressed a few citizens and drafted others and kept them busy untill Glandelinian prisoners began to arive and then as Abbieannian militia began to also arive he organized the following

e prowlers or window peepers, murderers or criminal Glandelinian vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded, but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

569

battalion''Company L. regular A.B soldiers of Battery D. detailed by their commander Colonel He llim who was tendering the services of all the soldiers he had outside of the destroyed mobolization camps.Companies A.B. S.D and L were also made up of mixed militia soldiers, and even citizen volunteers.There was also ariving large troops of cavarly to patrol the out lying districts.

Horses for the car cavarly troops were selected from those roaming in the streets.The Mayor himself wore out six horses a day in ma ing his rounds night and day to see that his men and soldiers did their duty.The troops now mixed as they were and many of whom were citizens and not experienced, nevertheless behaved nobly.Of course there was very strick descipline but there was not the slightest trace of rebellion or of insubordination.The men and soldiers did their duty and worked and watched the labor of the prisoners as long as they had strength and indurance to do so.Every day in the armory the soldiers and workers had tobathe their vert feet in cold water to get them into their shoes, and many of the soldiers and the citizens themselves walked miles and miles when on duty, when they should have been in the hospital.There were no complaints, no murmuring.They took care of the injured and saw to it that the refugees were shelted as much as possible.Even many of the best business men of the city and even professional were in the ranks and were working as hard as any one.Yet also the Mayor and his commaders had no rest from the time he unte undertook the command of the city forces untill he was relieved by the general arival of the army under general galderlinia,, and during that time for days and days he had had nothing to eat except an occasional br bread and cheese sandwitch and a cup of make believe coffee taken in the saddle.

The horrid work of disposing of the scores of thousands of dead wasthe most terrible and shocken in the stricken city.Bodies from other towns had come into the city as well as wreckage.H Mayor Trimbles men and soldiers drove thousands of Glandelinian prisoners at the point of the bayonet to assist in the work.

Nearly every one of the survivors for fear of the Glandelinian vandals were armed in some way even women and children.Both men and women who had no guns carried large carving knives and others too if they had no better weapons.Arms in large nu bers were even taken from guns stores and plenty of ammunition.And the danger caused by the fury of the vandals and Glandelinian vandals caused the Mayor to issue the following proclam anati proclamantion;

NOVEMBER THE TWELVETH,
To the Public;
The city of Henrietta though being under martial law and good citizens now being enrolled in some branch of the public service it becomes necessary to preserve the public peace that all arms in the city and gun stores be placed without charge in the hands of the military and all those of the citizens whether e men women and even children who know how to handle them.All good citizens are forbidden to carry arms escept they really do their duty to shoot down Glandelinian vandals like mad dogs. Therefore all good citizens are here by commanded to recieve all arms and ammunition in the city and take the f reciept of the aurthorities. Tho Those who did not know the use of fire arms take knives dag ers and the like.

Frank johnstonia Tr imble
''''...rank Johnstonia Trimble.Mayor.''

It was therefore under this commission that Mayor Trimble and the men and soldiers under him recieved also arms and ammunition shot guns rifles etc, from the stores,, pistols from the pawnshops, and arms and uniforms and ammunition from the armory.Therefore the whole city was a terror for vandals.When general laderlinia relieved the men of Mayor Trimbles force in acf accordance with the Mayors request on the arival of the general, it was found that the men turned over to the city aurthorities allguns arms, horses saddles, and supplies requistioned by him and his men according to orders of the aurthorities during the past week.At this time the Mayor was directed by the general to call in all his men.The men were therefore assembled at the remains of the mobolization camps from which place they were brought to the fields for inspection drill. Mayor had that day fallen from the sadele from faintless caused by a lack of sleep and food and he therefore begged to be relieved of his present commission from the city aurthorities as General of the citys volunteers untill he could rest and become fit for some duty in the work of relief .



He had been on axtive servi e service without sleep or food for three weeks and therefore by military precedence the word''aproved''was that all the commanding officer wrote on such an application.General gladerlinia disregarded precedent and indorsed as follows;

570

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED SEVENTY ONE.

CHAPTER THIRTY.

THE BOY CALLED THE "RATTLESNAKE" IS CUT OFF BY THE FLOOD,, AND SURROUNDED BY OVER ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTY FIVE GLANDELINIANS. WITH HIM ARE TEN OTHER BOYS. HOW THEY ESCAPE.

...n as trying to do the impossible.

The prowlers or window peepers, murderers or criminal Glandelinian vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

569

battalion''Company L. regular A.B soldiers of Battery D. detailed by their commander Colonel He llim who was tendering the services of all the soldiers he had outside of the destroyed mobolization camps.Companies A.B. S.D and L were also made up of mixed militia soldiers, and even



570

He had been on axtive servi e service without sleep or food for three weeks and therefore by military precedence the word''aproved''was that all the commanding officer wrote on such an application.General gladerlinia disregarded precedent and indorsed as follows;

''To the mayor of City;
Your services have been most note worthy and shall be brought before emperor ivian.I cheerfully relieve you from duty.

General gladerlinia.
Chief-general of Abbieannia
National guards.''

That night the city recieved more experienced guards and there was no more compliants of disorder and looting.The Mayors next duty was to escort a committee of prominent Henrietta citizens who were sent for by the aurthorities to come to Angelinia Agathia to bring back a large sum of o money for relief and other work.He was then about to return fo to Henrietta when he recieved a telegram instructing him to meet Angelinia Aronburg and her party of seven hundred g rl girl and boy scouts and give them such assistance in their investiga ion as to the cause of the flood as he dould and to also get them into other places to show them the ravages ofthe flood.He also recieved the following letter from the Mayor of Lucillie nicksen city;

''Lucillie nicksen city;
November the [illegible] sixth I9I2.
Mayor of Henti Henrietta city;
Sir we willurgently ask you to represent us in arranging the details of recieving Captian Angelinia Aronburg and her party of boy and girl w couts providing them with information as to the situation in that city and elsewhere and as to the cause of the flood.We judge your full inform at ion to be superior to ours as you and your your men have been patrol ling every part of the wrecked city.Confident that you willgrant this favor we are;

Very truely yours.
Hanson Brair.Mayor of
nicksen city.''

The Ma

Mayor borrowed a number of soldiers and formed a good house or headquarters for Gertrude Angeline.when her wagon train got in, the guards were ready the soldiers at present arms, ever thing in military style in fact that reception was the only thing in all the incidents of the flood that was of any scenery. when the mar martial law was readily declared off when it was positively sure that the vandals had been put to an end the Mayor of Henrietta city in the presence of many of the prominent citizens at the still remaining railroad station presented Mayor Trimble with the following declaration of thanks;

Office of the Chiefof Police;
To Walter rimble;
Henrietta, Calverinia, De ovember the fourteenth,,, I9I2.....
In behalf of the citizens of the city of Henrietta and also of the whole nation the Chief of Police and general gladerlinia desires to say that the work of Mayor Trimble which he did for the stricken city of henrietta was more magnificent than any one can comprehend and therefore cannot be atall expressed in words.He even bu built the very foundation upon which the later good work has been done and had already encouraged the Nation itself to greater efforts by his own example.The very courage and discipline which Mayor Trible displayed and the way he kept down the vandals deserves the high at praise not only from the citizens of the city, but from all the people of the nation itself. He has even the officla official and personal thanks of the emperor and his Noble cout courtiers.

Chief of Police.''

The peopl people of the city of henrietta were not at all ungrateful for tha work the ayor and his men and soldiers had done to protect life and property and to see to it that the dead were buried and the

[illegible]

The prowlers or window peapers, murderers or criminal glandelinian vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

vandals and the like kept out of the city. Finally when cival law superseded martial law and when christian armies began to arive near by to protect the city further the Mayor and his ofol owers were toned great ovations wherever they went. On his way tward Angelinia Agathia when sent for by Emperor Vivian he was tended similar ovations at Dorothy Gale city and at Angelinia Agathia before he was brought before the King, Count De Biff, of the Abbieannian National guard, recieved him with a tremendous military luncheon at the palace, andcturned out the full army of the National Guard of honor to escort him to the depot on his way to Emperor Vivians Palace.

## CHAPTER THIRTY

### THE BOY CALLED THE RATTLESNAKE IS CUT OFF BY THE FLOOD, AND SURROUNDED BY OVER ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTY FIVE GLANDELINIANS. WITH HIM ARE TEN OTHER BOYS. HOW THEY ESCAPE.

HIS life or thiers--that was the stake in the two hour battle between the boy called by the Rattlesnake by his companions fighting with ten of his boys against as it seems a full field of fiercely attacking Glandelinian soldiers while on the other side the boy was hemmed off from escape thatwy way because of the very same flood and not untill the courageous boy and his ten companions had killed over one hundred and ten of the Glandelinians was he able to escape the properc way before the flood overwhelmed him and they. Radcliff I believe the reader well knows as the best friend and companion of Penrod and at the time this battle raged the flood was approaching his boys and threateneing to cut them off from escape. In that section the flood was rising and the boys saw themselves being threatened by the flood and also by the enemy who was advancing far in the distance. People who have fought with the enemy under even the most trying conditions did not consider themselves any braver than a y other folks. Even violet and her sisters and their own girl and boy friends and companions and scouts were used to the awful threatening deaths that lurked everywhere they went and did not worry about it any more than if nothing unusually thrilling was ever han happening. It was the rules of war and they defied the elements itself.

Whenever they hear a force of Glandelinians approaching either, on foot, or horseback they race away when they can and when it is impossible to do so they stop right in the middle of the road and shoot it out with the robels as a matter of course just as if th ythey go out eating ice cream or go to some enjoyment and make nothing of it afterwards.

A few days after the battle with the Glandelinians a representive of the Angelinia Agathia daily Times News Paper called on the boy and found him sou sorting out uniforms for his boy and girl scouts. The boy washed himself when he knew he was to be interviewed and then to shot what he did exhibited a large number of water blisters on both hands where three hours of frantic striking and pulling the trigger had worn the skin away and he explained how he and the ten boys got themselves into the trap and how they fought their way out just before being engulfed by the flood. The evening before the dreadful encounter a couple of the members of the Gemini stopped at the Rattlesnakes tent and mentioned that the flood was approaching tward Hen Henrietta. Next morning desiring to see the flood the boy thought to take ten of his lads with him and one girl and take a view of the flood at a safe way before the christian army should advance northward to prevent the flood from reaching them. He and his boys and the girl mounted their horses took along their pistols and winchester rifles and rode tward where he had heard the flood wq was beginning to show itself. It should be explained that at this time the city of Henrietta and many other places were being terribly devastated by the imundation and the flood was spreading unusually fast and all over the land so there was a real good and big flood for the boy to see. For a time not a sign of a Glandelinian soldier did they see but they saw the flood alright which resembed to them a sea of water filled with floating houses and pieces of wreckage and many dead bodies. It was a pretty warm october morning after nearly two weeks of cold chilly weather. The



flood being rampantat this time the boys believed that there was not to be a Glandelinian to be seen for the Glandelinians they thought seemed to realize they too could be trapped by the flood of their own making and for that reason frequently moved their armies out of the reach of the deluge, or took places of higher ground for mutual protection. The rattle snake boy thought this to be so but had no idea that he was soon to step into a actual tram trap of scouting Glandelinian soldiers. Leaving their horses some little distance behind under guard of the boy the Rattlesnake lad and his nine boys and the girl walked down tward the waters edge and took a good look at the flood. They were not as heavily armed as they would have been had they intended to go out on a scouting tour and for that moment they were excellent targets of Glandelinian sharpshooters. They hadstood by the edge of the flood and were even moving back further when the waters increased still more when they heard the sound of a shot and saw that it came from a number of Glandelinians about four hundred feet distance and who were advancing from cover with a speed of a racer. Dodging behind trees the boys opened fire in return and had shot down several of the Glandelinians when they immediately heard the sound of new shots coming from another direction. As soon as they had shot down the two Glandelinians in front they attended to those from the new quarter but more Glandelinians then threatened at the same time. These Glandelinians the boys and the girl also shot. For a moment such a thing did not seem to mean anything to them, they might shoot at a few rebel soldiers like this at any time it would hardly be worth mentioning to any one. But now came a chours and a series of shots from all directions.

This was unusual and caused the boys and the girl to look around before they fired their pistols any more. Indeed what they saw would not be a pleasant thing for any one else to observe. They were being almost surrounded by hundreds of Glandelinians. The forest nearestest the flood was alive with Scoodlier Glandelinians. Those close at hand were opening fire at a fussilade while the ones further away were deploying outward and were ad a advancing from everywhere. The boys knew indeed what this scene meant. Those few shots they had fired in answer to the first rebel soldiers had called the angry attention of every one of the Glandelinian soldiers who may have been in the vinicity and they were coming up f by the hundreds from somewhere to drive away kill or capture the boy scouts. The ten boys and the girl were very willing to flee for their lives or safty back to where the horses had been left but a quick glance showed them that their retreat was blocked in that direction also, they being completely surrounded by either the flood or the dangerous Glandelinian soldiers. To fight their way through the Scoodlers meant thay they all would be bayonetted not once but many times which would be certain death for the Glandelinians respected boy or girl scouts no more than the christian soldiers themselves. To surrender would be cowardice as no christian would be left alive if surrendering for their own aide would cause them to face the firing squad if recpatured. Before them was the enemy. Behind them was the over increasing flood too terrible to even swim. Their ammunition would not last against such a swarm and a rifle and a pistol would be a poor weapon anyway for the close quarters fight that was coming. Yet the boys and the girl knew they had to stand and face them at any risk. Unless they could find something better after their ammunition gave out, and find these things in a hurry they were doomed to capture or destruction. Fortunately a large high fence ran near by and seeing the opportunity they all after firing rapidly rushed for it.

Two Glandelinian soldiers barred the way and demanded surr surrender threatening to strike the boys down with their muskets and the moment the boys started off they did too but the boys managed to fend them off with their little rifle barrels and jumped over their bodies as they fell before they had time to rise totheir feet and rush forthem. At the fence which was a thick iron one they had the good for fortune to quickly find large sticks and boards and pieces of iron that was long enough and not too heavy for their purpose. Also beside it was large pieces of scattered rocks, bricks and even clay and sand. The two Glandelinian soldiers that the boys had managed to wardoff with their rifles were coming for the lads at top speed but the children did not dare wait for them because other Scoodlers were right at their tail heels and this was no place either to fight the battle in. With the fence and some brush behind and with the waters of the flood coming nearer and nearer, the Glandelinians couldcreep and rush upon the boys unseen. So the boys in a body ran to meet the two nearest Glandelinians and pounded out their brains with good diredted blows as they were in the act of rushing in counter charge. This was taking indeed an extra risk because striking against the soldiers that way they were likely to break their rifles before they had a chance to use up their ammunition which was needed for the longer range of fighting.

laugh at him as trying to do the impossible.

The prowlers or window peepers, murderers or criminal Glandelinian vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since the great flood receded but it was not until the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

But the guns still held and they were able to reach a more thickly wooded stretch of ground a little higher above the ever rising water line. This was a good enough battlefield if the flood did not engulf them too quickly but most of it was already occupied by the enemy who demanded with loud derisive voices to the boys to surrender. The Rattlesnake boy hit at the nearest of the soldiers and at the same time another launched itself missing the boy by half an inch with his sabre. The girl shot him down from behind another tree. Another Glandelinian was back at the boy in a few seconds but he had no time to watch because he knew there would be another right behind before or beside him and with a back stroke or side stroke t the lad would catch them direct against their heads. or what the rattlesnake boy guessed was to have been an hour and three quarters of desperate fighting the boy and his companions hardly had a chance to even look beyond a circle about twelve feet in diameter in the centre of which they fired shot after shot, whirled and jumped, striking out and shooting in all directions without an instants rest and dog dodging behind the trees when the rebels in the rear opened a general fire. hen either of the boys or the girl was lucky enough to hit a Glandelinian on the head, shoulder or arm they usually killed or disabled the insurgent, but most of the strokes merely knocked them off their feet or hurled them away, and they came back angrier than ever and blaspheming od something awful.

he boys complained that their heads were b c becoming dizzy from the continual spinning around and from the sight of so many of the rebels moving back and forth, dodging from tree to tree, rushing upon them and recoiling and firing shot after shot. ow a new peril arose. ven d though the children managed to keep on repelling attacks of the new rebel soldiers of which there seemed to be no end the ground at their feet was becoming covered with swiftly moving water and also strewn with the Glandelinians they had killed or injured. ome of the Glandelinians were dead but many had broken backs, and though unable to rise were trying again and again to shoot the lads and the girl down. just as it seemed impossible to watch these treacherous scoldiers and the ever rising of the flood waters there however came a momentarily lull.

This gave the boy scouts and the girl time to take the utt of their rifles which they still clutched in their lef hands and fight their way out of reach of the water from tree to tree. his done they looked around to see if the road was clear for them to make a safe retreat to where they had left their horses. hey saw the boy and the girl who was guarding the horses staring at them as if they knew the trouble they were in but that it was her duty to stay and mind the horses. Also a they saw a whole new detatchment of reserves advancing to the attack from tree to tree and from that general direction and the battle royal was on again.

or a time which the torment childrened estimated at least another hour and a qua quarter the struggle went on more desperately than before. T The Glandelinians attacked fiercely and without pausing. the boys became out of breath, weak and their clothes drenched with sweat which sometimes ran down into their eyes. hey n knew from the quickly rising waters that they would not last much longer and was also tortured with th the fear that some of the Glandelinians would work around the other way and seize the horses and make away with them. Then just as they had come to the f atal decision to run for it came another lull. hey wiped their eyes and looked around. here did not seem to be nearly so many Glandelinian soldiers now. ithout waiting for more to gather the boys and the girl went from tree to tree to combat those that were between them and their horses. Once or tr thric e they were surrounded and the rebels attacked anew but they were getting fewer and fewer all the time and the boys and the girl fought their way t through the last of the them to the horses with hardly strength enough to mount and ride back to the christian lines.

Now indeed comes in what some may say is the most remarkable part of it all. ost boy and girl scouts would have considered that experience enough for one day but not this hardy boy the rattlesnake scout. He had a bath, a change of uniform a rest, a cup of coffee, a few pieces of cake, and then nothing would do but he must take a nother force of boys of the same number and go back to the same spot again. This time they carried better more reliable weapons and cartridge belts, and carried plenty of ammunition to celebrate any good time with. They were again looking for trouble but did not find it. not one Glandelinian soldier was in sight not even the dead or the wounded. The few survivors had wisely fled fro , the from the stricken battle field and taken their dead and wounded along



## CHAPTER THIRTY TWO



with them. The Rattlesnake boy thought that in all he and his eleven comradessurely a may have killed and wounded nearly two hundred of the Scoodler enemies and they doubted if there were o more than ten of uninjured left when they made their retreat just before the flood rose so swiftly as to engulf them during the battle. he little troop had to wipe outalmost the entire force of attac ing Acoo Scoodlers before they could get away.

Yet thischarrowing experience has not lessened the love of any of these boy and girl scouts for adventure and encounters with the enemy. The boys knew that they barely escaped with their lives, but what of it! They consider it their own fault just like a man who had allowed a tiger to capture him. But he said that next time he goes out looking for something unusual in the actions of nature he will be a little more carefulp--that is all. As for being afraid of being any of even his littlest girl or boy scouts surrounded by these dangerous enemies not at all. His smallest scouts knows all about Glandelinians and their ways and always keeps an eye and ear out for them .

Near the scene of the flood the one hundred thousand inhabatants of Rosa city have been recie ering even after the recession of the flood what we may all call a severe case of shaken nerves. nd for the s me reason e ery male inhabatant have appointed themselves w watchmen and help the soldiers and other guards on their duty, and all the house wives and young girls and even children jump atthe sightof their own shadows.

nd why! Because there is a very goud reason. It is caused v by dangerous vandals or crazy men or something on that order for somewhere at night out of the darkness night after night, come s the almost unearthly blasphem ies from the voices of men and these fade away from the flash lights of the citizens, police and soldiers and they fade away like strange Gnomes or ghosts and disappear from sight in the same fashion.

he prowlers are not imaginary ghosts, nor Gnomes and they also are neither. Their huge uncouth figures disguised in white regal l as or black rega.lls and hu hoods have been seen again and again, have pounced upon little children in the dark or broken into houses at night and s strangled little children to death. hey have been repeatedly shot at by the polic e armed citizens and by the soldiers but instead of being him themselves have hit their own persuers and shot them dead. Again and again they have made their appearance and woe to those who met them unarmed in the dark.

he quegtion arose among many whether they were escaped lunatics or dan gerous landelinian spies or vandals or criminals. The terrified people of osa City could not agree on the questions to save their lives. Up and down the main streets and others in the city large groups of men gather to discuss the mystery of the strangely disguised prowlers and assailants and tell how they saw them disappear and rep reappear and how they would see them scamper across vacant fields and meadows and leap over fences and heard their defiant and blasphemious yells as they darted from one tree to another.

At night time all the proch lights of every building beam brightly and also in every home the lights are kept brightly gleaming all night long and doors and windows were and are kept tightly locked. ll visitors in the city who chance to walk about any portion of the city are most closely watched.

with the purpose to try and capture these strange prowlers who have killed nearly a dozen children for every one of their vicits, the very Chief of the police department had all of his police to discard their blue coats and brass buttons for other clothing and were placed on secret patrol duty grimly determined to find the prowlers and end their career of terror. wven at the orders of the Mayor the very soldiers had to disguise themselves and yet every morning they reported back to head quarters that they had seen some traces of the prowlers and have shot at them and chased them but night after night they only turned up again and again to taunt them and a answer their fire with sometimes telling effect, and every night comes reports that some child a boy or girl had been strangled to death.

Though not yet called on the case but mobolized and ready to act where several score members of the Gemini who had volunteered their very services to the soldiers and the poli e police to track the strange vandals or prowlers down but the chief of police was fully determined to himself unravelthe mystery of the dangerous visitors though the Gemini laugh at him as trying to do the "Impossible".

The prowlers or window peepers, murderers or criminal Glandelinian vandals or insane men what ever they may be had been active since th the great flood receded but it was not unti ll the end of October that he they committed the act that brought the whole town down upon their trail.

But the guns still held and they were able to reach a more thickly wooded stretch of ground a little higher above the ever rising water line.



575 In a nive little modest home on South „umeranna street nine blocks from
575 the outskirts of the town and within sight of some portions of the flood
stil remaining lives the Mayor of the city and his family consisting of
his wife, his eldest daughter Mayble turner ei ght years olf old and six
smaller children.It wason a Saturday night and the Mayor and his wife
had gone to some service in behalf of the Nations cause in the war, lenvin
the elder child at home with the younger children and a main maid and
butler.About ten oclock in the evening soon after the time appointed for
the Mayor to come home Little urner who was sitting in the dimly lighted
reading room of the house with the shades of the windows down heard a noic
noise whichshe only believed was in the upper part of the house.She
listened intently and soon it went away only to be repeated a few minutes
later.Then M aybe soon heard foot steps of a number of men on the front
proch and then saw on the window sah shade the shadow of several men
dressed as it seemed in long h regallas and a peakee hood their bodies
erect like military soldiers and with great guns at shouldered arms.These
huge military figures stood at the window and soon she heard some one
rattling the knob od of the door.However the door was locked and who
ever it was fumbled for several minutes at the door then leaped nimbly
over the railing of the pr porch and went to the side of the house
issueing as it seemed some order to other men the little girl watching
the scene through a corner of the window shade.

Then she rushed to the telephone in another room and took down the reciever to call the police but as she did so another mans shade loomed before the window near the telephone, the glass of the pane was suddenly smashed out by a blow from some rifle then the muzzle of a gun was seen protruding tward her while a roaring voice said warningly;

''Drop that telephone you dirty christian cur or I'' l shoot''.

The girl now almost unable to move for fear was too frightened to do as the prowler bade her and as Central answered excitedly asked for police headquarters put through her call andwas about to rush back into the living room when a shot or two laid her low on the floor, and two strangely garbed men rushed in by breaking down the door and dashed her head to pieces by hitting her with the butts of their rifles.By this time the other prowlers had returned to the front proch and they too broke in while others remained outside on guard one of the guards hiding himself and crouching in one corner.„he other terrified children switching off the lights armed themselves with knives and rolling ins and took a position on the stairway of the hall near their bedroom and watched the men as they moved about in the lower rooms.A few minutes later from behind som- e one grabbed each child by the throat and; chocking them---

Ten minutes later a flying squad from police headquarters accompanied by soldiers came racing up the street.The house was ablaze from top to hottom and the prowlers scenting the approach of the officers then left the region of the house.As the police reached the scene and while one turned in the fire alarm they heard loud mocking laughs mingled with defiant cries and standingcrouched in the shadow of trees across the street were the shadows of the strangely garbed men with long rifles in their possession.

''Ha,ha,ha you christian dogs cannot catch us''they yelled in a loud pitched voice.You can't get us even though we be vandals.Come ahead and try it.''

One of the younger and most athelitic members of the police department heard the challenge and his reply was to sent a bullet from a fourry five calibrerevolver crashing in the direction of the voices.Then the policeman started for the men but before he had gone two hundred feet, the strangely garbed men started forward themselves and captured him before he knew their purpose and with several good blows dashed his brains out and then started for the other policemen themselves.These officers saw they were overwhelmed ten to one and though they opened fire they had to plunge into a darkened byway and with another of their taunting laughs the dreadful men leaped over a fence with the agility of gorillas and persued the policemen wildly.Others seeing the fire department coming started to even hinder their work and only when hundreds of enraged citizens appeared armed with shot guns did the prowlers suddenly disappear in the darkness.

By this time the Mayor and his wife had returned home and seeing their residence ablaze and realizing their children had been murdered they c„ caused the entire neighborhood to be aroused.Thousands of men soon had armed themselves with everything from broom sticks pitch forks, to shot guns and revolvers and even bombs and a general search of all the surrounding streets and alleys began but the strange men had disappeared as mysteriously as they had come.T e The police and others had no more



## CHAPTER THIRTY TWO



trouble that night but two nights later a report came that a greater number number of the same kind of vandals were terrorzing a neighborhood in the vinicity of the St Anns Catholic School a i district about six blocks from the scene of the other nights outrage.At one home there they made thei usual appearance on the front porch and one of them rapped on the door.As the woman of the house who was expecting some flood refugees opened the door she saw some men sped speeding down the walk with rifles in their possession and she saw a part of her house on one end was afire.When the officers and soldiers arived they sprwad out and began a clean systemati systematic search of all the timber tract of the park near by.suddenly from somewhere out of the darkness a voice called loudly and clearly; ''Here we are.Don't advance a step further.You cannot see us but we got the drop on you.''

A number of pistols cracked and bullets whistled across the guarded underbrush and sunk into a sturdy oak tree.

''Try again you foolish Nat onals''came a taunting voice from an opposite direction and other revolver bullets settled harmlessly against the trees.Several of the hidden men answered the fire then firing ten shots and six policemen were hit and one killed.By this time the rest of the policemen and soldiers taking shelter behind trees also were shooting wildly in the direction of the flashes and in the direction of every strange sound and they recieved the answer in good roaring style.At the uproar of so many shots every home for blocks around the grove or park was brightly lighted and the male embers of families some armed with stove pokers and some with broom sticks butcher knives and fire arms were peering into the darkness ready to grapple with the prowlers if he appeared in their direction.

Lights of police'' dark lantrens blinked here and there like fireflies in the dark woodland the whole scene being given more supernatural touches every now and then by the shriekinglaugh, the firing of guns by the score or the high pitched blasphemious yells of the stran e strange vandals as they leaped from bush to bush and tree to tree while answering the fire and during his game of hi hide and seek with the ersuers.

''You big boons youchristian dogs cannot catch us''they shouted time and again.

''Come out in the open where we can see you you murderous glandelinian dogs and we will soon have the bracelets on you for keeps''one of the policemen shouted back.''If you want to fight us ''christian dogs'' as you call us let's fight where we can see each other.''

''Ha,ha,ha sure thing anything to oblige you''came back the strange laughing answer from the prowlers and suddenly from every tree it seemed in the park issued dark hooded figures who suddenly charged the police so furiously that they routed both then the soldiers and the male citizens down every street of that section of the city.This rout and fighting kept up for several hours untill ten more policemen were killed four citiz citizens including and untill the survivors were ready to believe that there were a hundr i hundred thousand prowlers in the woods and city who could fight successfully with them when either at a advantage or a disadvantage and who could vanish into thin air when ever they saw a flash light snap on and off.inally however the voices of the glandelinians shouted;

''Good nity dear little christian doggies, see you to morrow night and continue our little christian dog game''and the officers were heartily glad to see their forms lope across an open space and disappear.nullets from several police guns went after them and then the police again advanced but when they reached the spot their dangerous and fiercely fighting vivitos vito viso visitors were no where to be found and the weary ploice marched back to headquarters to make their usual report;-

''seen shot at, not captured.We our selves worsted.Many of the glandelinians roving about.''

With the incident of the murder of the Mayors children and the burning of his house and the fights with the prowlers and the police given prom inence in the towns newspapers the people of „osa „own began to suddenly take on a bad case of nerves..very one suspected every one else and was ready t shoot at any shadow at night time.The very city became an armed camp and police detectives and soldiers assigned to track the prowlers were in danger of being shot by mistake when they patrolled alleys as over zealious citizens armed to the teeth began a private hunt for the fierce marauders.finally the saddened Mayor through the press appealed to the citizens to put away their guns and let the police and soldiers handle the case but it was in vain.The citizens were too afraid of the lives of their children to do it for nightly calls always continued to pour into head quarters of the police that the prowlers were still about they having been reported in many remote sections of the city at the same moment many times untill the police who at first answered every

578

But the guns still held and they were able to reach a more thickly wooded stretch of ground a little higher above the ever rising water line. This was a good enough battlefield if the flood did not engulf them too

578

577

call now tried to pick out what they thought were the most reliable reports and trace them down.But now a week or two more has passed since the prowlers began their visits and not only are their identification as much a mystery as as it ever was but their numbers have increased tremendously and in all the exciting clashes police soldiers and citizens have had with them no one has been able to look upon their faces to prevent their dreadful depredations and murders of children.They have been described as men belonging to the well known "Hooded terror" of the black uniformed Gargoylian Kurds of the Glandelinian Onarian cavarly and the police believed they were the .Scoodlers and what the motives of their visits were was not determined.

Some of the citizens advancee the opinion that they were after child slaves and murdered children of families because child slaves were hidden among the falmiles.Others think they are dangerous Glandelinian vandals disguised who have a distorted idea of securing plunder no matter what they have to do to obtain it.Still others are of the opinion they are clever acting spies who are able to throw every enemy off their tracks and thus also by throwing their voices lure their persuers to a point at which their voices sounded and then watch them saftly from their hiding places untill they are close enough and then shoot their persuers cow down.

They had operated in hundreds of places in the city within a week and ploice and soldiers have found sad and horrible evidences of their visits where ever they had been ,such as murder, robbery, and are arson.Yet they seem to prefer to stange their shooting game of blind and seek or blind mans bluff with the police when the moon in shining brightly.

Since the war broke out every city has reported to have been very often bord botheres with strange prowlers and window peepers and assassins of children especially those with bobbed hair.One of these prowlers who accosted young ten year old girls on the streets in Angelinia Agathia at night was caught by some of the members of the Gemini and were found guilty of having strangled several little girls at night to death and therefore were immediately executed after a short trial.

No attempts however has been successful in Posa town and on account of these depredations the people are fleeing by hundreds from the city.



CHAPTER THIRTY TWO

579

578

CHAPTER THIRTY ONE...!!!!!::

SIX THOUSAND PERISH FROM THE EFFECTS OF EXPLOSION AND DEVASTATING FIRE

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED SEVENTY EIGHT..

CHAPTER THIRTY ONE...!!!!:::

SIX THOUSAND PERISH FROM THE EFFECTS OF EXPLOSION AND DEVASTATING FIRE AT SCHLOSSENTOWN, AND FOURTY THOUSAND IN SPENCYVILLE. NOVEMBER THE 15TH 1912. THE DESTRUCTION OF THE LEVEES OF LAKE SELICIA, AND THEIR RESULTABLE LOSS OF LIFE CAUSED BY BIG FLOODRESULTING, WHICH COVERS MANY HUNDREDS OF MILES OF GROUND. DEATH LIST PROBABLY FROM TWO HUNDRED THOUSAND TO ONE MILLION, TWO HUNDRED THOUSAND. A NEW DISASTER OF THE WAR THAT WILL EVER BE MEMORABLE.

573

573

But the guns still held and they were able to reach a more thickly wooded stretch of ground a little higher above the ever rising water line. This was a good enough battlefield if the flood did not engulf them too

578

577

call now tried to pick out what they thought were the most reliable reports and trace them down. But now a week or more has passed since the prowlers began their visits and not only are their identification as much a mystery as it ever was but their numbers have increased tremendously and in

583

583

CHAPTER THIRTY TWO

578

579

CHAPTER THIRTY ONE...!!!!!!

SIX THOUSAND PERISH FROM THE EFFECTS OF EXPLOSION AND DEVASTATING FIRE AND SCHLOEDER TOWN, AND FOURTY THOUSAND IN SPERRY VILLE. NOVEMBER I3.TH.I9I2. THE DESTRUCTION OF THE LEVEES OF LAKE ST SILESIA AND THE TERRIBLE LOSS OF LIFE CAUSED BY BIG FLOOD RESULTING WHICH COVERS MANY HUNDREDS OF MILES OF GROUND. DEATH LIST PROBABLYI,200,000 PROBABLY I,200,000. A DISASTER OF THE WAR THAT WILL EVER BE MEMORABLE.

PROBABLY of the disaster that occured nez near the towns of Schloederxand Sperryville one of the chief spectator of this disastor says when questioned by Emperor Vivi n Vivian;

''In this awful calamity of wovember the thirteenth I9I2 in the valley of the Aronburgs Run the greatest calamity we believe in this war even so early as it is which has ever fallen on white men or any nation since the earth came into existance the u utl ultimate causewas clearly a war condition wholly beyond human control because the bodies of the enemy who were responsible for this h s shco shocking disaster were too strong for even the largest christian army to cope with successfully.

It was caused by one gigantic explosion about nearly a hundred and fifty miles from the city of Sperry Ville and many of those who had witnessed the blazt h a blast even from a great distance spoke of it as ''of a mighty volcano fairly blowing itself into the air..The flash seen for over a hundred miles was terrific in its glare and resembled the bowles bowels of the earth opening up and letting out the full contents in a gener dischagre discharge.The smoke shot upward h for or probably thousands ov of feet and spread far over the sky like an immense umbrella and was full of falling wreckage that looked like a descent of a black cloudburst.The disgorgement of earth, wreckage of every description and also torrents of waters hurled upward by the blast fell over the ground for the space of fifty miles and the weight of the falling materials shattered many houses of towns and cities near that locality.

The shock of the blast was more terrific than any one could dare imagine or that would almost make the angels laugh to hear some one speak of. Angelinia Agathia city nearly a thousand mioes away was rocked v iolently by the vibration, many buildings in orothy Gale city nearly as far was razed and othere with windows fairly blown out and all water mains in the city ruined and the streets flooded as these were bursted. The big city of Sperryville with a population of more than five hundred thousand people was actually leveled to the ground by the concussion not one wall of a single house left standing and over fourty thousand of the inh abatants were killed, outright and IO,000 mortally wounded and a million houses totally wiped o ut by the most terrible raging fire any one could ever think of reading of.The glow made a light so bright that a person could read by it fifty miles away and those who were wounded and a lay amid the ruins were in danger of the terrible fires that were raging. The city known as Schloeder town was also hard hit and many of the buildings not shaken down by the concussion were soon afire and nothing could stop the conflargration which dontinued to burn up all what had remained of a sadly stricken city.More than six thou a thousand had been killed and a hundred thousand seriously injured and all the rest were rendered homeless.

The results of the explosion was beyond comprehension.Whole forests of trees vibrated from the concussion that their very branches were whi pped together with such violence that they were shattered to pieces and the leave fell off the springs like a snow storm.The waters of innumerable streames shook into cats paw waves or swayed from shore to shore like water does in a basin and of hilly ground great avalanches of earth gravel and even trees wreckage occured which injured a number of towns either on the slopes or in the valleys and engulfed a great number oe peo ple

Probably of explosions at this time it may be said it was the greatest of all.The crash and din was heard at Angelinia Agathia like the long rumbling of thunder and houses swayed back and forth as if there was an earthquake and furniture fairly leaped to the ceiling in every house or jumped out of windows and danced wildly and insanely around the room or up and down.

573a

But the guns still held and they were able to reach a more thickly wooded stretch of ground a little higher above the ever rising water line. This was a good enough battlefield if the flood did not engulf them too





Inside the rooms from the concussions felt in Angelinia Agathia and Dorothy Cale cities: men women and children were thrown about the room or forced to perform performances which of their own efforts they could not have succeeded in accomplishing if you was to point at gun at their heads and command them to do so.The big smoke stacks in all factories in both these big cities reeled and fell crashing to the ground or through the roofs of the buildings; there was tremendous showers of glass from all windows of the taller buildings and hundreds of thousands of strange funny and most peculiar freaks occured.

The city of Sperry ville set on fire after the wrecking of the houses by the o concussi n concussiin of the explosion was totally wiped out by the fire and so was Schloeder town also and many large stretches of the woods besides.The surviving people of these towns or cities were totally wiped out of all the property they had all their homes were gone andcnot hardly even any clothing h had they for their very clothing.How ever from the exxeffects of the blasts a terrible disaster occured els whereswhich caused an ernormous loss of life.

Near thetown of Schloder town the Mic-Hollester run river widens out into an ernormous lake which however is dammed up on all sides to be used as a reserviour and also to o to prevent the country side from frightful inuniat o inundations that usually did occu in these regi ions. This big widening out of the river was known as La Lake Silesia and was about according to the height of the dam very deep and the big levees or dikes around this lake made the li lake like a huge one hundred mile wide and two hundred mile long reservior which held hundreds of billions of water was demolished by the concussion of the explosion and yet it was said that it seemed unusually strange that even a shock could have dislodged even a part of the levees and that if it was possible then the dikes may have been of a very unsound condition--the evidnce telegraphed on that pointlooks very bad indeed(you are in need) but the real reason qh wht why it broke was because of the concussion of the blast and the flood that insued was whooly beyond calculation or control, or arrest, a flood which in sweeping over the land turned hundreds of small streams and some large rivers into immense seas till the water could not pass anywhere over hilltops and which probably far exceeded in aggregate volume the contents of the lake.The masses of roaring waters of the floos rose and rose with the new accessions from the ever fed lake from the river and from the other streams, tills its force was completely unendurable and soon the unbroken masses of water sweeping forward at all points like a tidal wave of awful magnitude and throwing out clouds of spra on the edge of its advance like a volcanic steam blast roared on through and over c tiesxand got cities and towns in its path as if they fairly did not exist or never existed there.

In the full sweep of the flood not a single building stood most of the houses in the towns and cities beingall of wood and were swept away as if they were driftwood their inma tes screaming within them.Many of the eye witnesses wrote to the Emperor of Abbiennia that of all the towns and villiages in the path of the flood, tha t they had observed when the floods subsided the that they were nothing now but wastes of ground that there was not even anything whatever to even indicate that there had ever been anything else than what it is now--as clear of debris and wreckage as if there had not been a town city of villiage on it. In the path of the flood even the forests of smallest and strongest and biggest trees were completely swept clean.And yet in this region before the bursting of the les levees of the lake towns cities and villiages and hamlets covered the ground and countryside very thickly. The streets and towns of the towns and cities were paved and their side walks were of heavy and strong substantial stone and cement.Every one of the smallest of the towns as well as the learest had street car lines gas and eletric light and all the other improvements of any big city and each of even the smallest of these towns had over thirty to fourty th thousands inhabatnts.The big strong iron bridges which spanned every one of the smallest streams in this locality and the bridges andthe buildings of all these twosn and villiages were of strong substantial character.Yet now since the rush of the wars probable worse flod since it began up to now not a single brick of any of the hundreds of thousands of structures remains, not even a stone of the foundations, not a stick of timber.In all the territory of which was swept by the great flood there was not even a single mound left to show where the dsallest pile of wreckage might or should be covered with layers of mud or other substance.Every town and villiage and even small cities are gone, every building of them, every street, every sidewalk, pavement, and streetrailway everything else of these hundreds of small villiages and towns that covered the surface of thearth had vanished before the terrible





## CHAPTER THIRTY TWO





pressure of the flood as though not a single oneof them has ever been placed there.The ground forvhundreds of miles has been swept as clean as though some mighty scraper had been dragged over it again and again and not even the lines of the streets of these towns and vill igge villiage can be remotely traced not even a foundation of the strongest building. As the immense flood at its worse was moving at the rate of seventy miles an hour the very beasts of thecountry and of the forests and nothing of the strongest portion of Natural growths could and did not escape, flight for even human beings at a distance of fifty feet was impossible, and the aurthorities of Angelinia Agathia greatly feared the official estimate of the dead was far within the truth and even the priva te estimate of the relief parties the committees, and the investoguti investigors one million th two hundred thousands was considerably far below the actual number.It was certain that the slaughter of even soldiers of many mobolization camps at the towns throughout the region swept by the gigantic flood had beenso great and so wholesale in numbers that the dead cannot be buried in weeks, and that in fear of a great pestilence added by the horror of so many bodies o slain in the big battles just passed; and the massacres of women and children sp spread not so much by the stench of the corpses as by their effects on drinking water and all the water of the many rivers the Abbiennian tribunals of Angelini a Agathia had ordered large regiments of soldiers and a Regiment of the militia to assis assist in the painful task, and also issued orders that all pro prisoners of th enemy to be put into action on the bodies and allthe Glandelinian prisoners who refused to do the work were to be shot as if they were vandals for said Emperor Vivian;

"The enemy caused this disaster.Let the enemy clean up the results and rid the country of the bodies of the dead."

To add to the horror of this tragedy a considerable portion of the people who were destroyed were not drowned o r struck senseless but burned alive hundreds of thousands of wooden shanties and houses having been welded by the flood at the slower course where t it at least subsided, into a huge mountainous raft sixty miles in length and sixty acres in width which stoo stopped near the Mic-Allister run Woods and catching fire made one of the biggest conflargrations ever known for fires in the world and which burned on for days as strady as the worst city fire.The smoke of the fire by day was as bad as the clouds of fourty immense volcanoes in the most violent eruption, and the light of the flames by day was seen in the sky at the horizon at Angelinia Agathia over two hundred miles awny.Hundreds of thous nds of spectators and other persons tried with the fury of desperation and the energy of frenzyand despair to rescue all those caught in the roaring flames or held by the wreckage and though quite a number were rescued yet the mahority were burned and this probably caused one of the worst catastrophes in the whole war from beginning to even the end.The forests evencaught afire from the wreckage and a tremendous forest fire began which spread over thousands of acres in ten days and threatened other towns and v lliages that were in the open glens of these burning woods.

And amid such a scene the destruction of property, very nature itself, and hundreds of miles of forests seems not to matter but a fine of eighteen hundred million dollars leivied by r the enemy on a single moment on a populatio population of thirty million must mean for the millions of destitute survivors ruin and loss and breafment which anywhere but in other countires would be hopeless and even in this happened in merica would take out much of the happiness from life during a generation and probably ci cripple the nation for years to come.

The scale of this calamity however wi was not unusual.It may be nothing when compared with the destruction of the two cities of Schloeder town and Sperry villie at the mouth of the Mic-Hollester Run when a quarter of a million of the inhabatants perished in one single second or were as quickly rendered homeless and destitute or with the destruction of other big cities which now as tothreatenen the whole coast line of the country with a starvation, or with another portion of the flood at the middle near the town of Silesia which swept a away of away a third of the population of one million, or with the horrible long distanced course of this dreadful flood where the flooded rivers drowned it was believed more than two millions of people women and children and soldiers and hundreds of thousands of animals.The scale of the deat h list with the frightful flood and fire and explosion three in one was indeed very large, and when the fate of people of a christian country like Abbiennia is concerned and when it has been caused by the wicked designs of a foe which hates not only humanity but all of Heaven itself it is the scale of Calverinia and all her own disasters we can and often do unconsciously employ.We can therefore individualize them and actually feel with theunhappy men women and

573

But the guns still held and they were able to reach a more thickly wooded stretch of ground a little higher above the ever rising water line. This was a good enough battlefield if the flood did not engulf them too

582

582 children who after twive lifting father mother son or daughter or grandfathe and so on out of the water was struck by a piece of wreckage or engulfed in the floos of wreckage and crushed to death under the waters, or with one poor unfortunate man who with thirty relatives a moment before the flood, and a good piece of property knew two minutes later that he was alone in the world and allhis hard earned savings and savings and his property wiped out and he himself with the loss of a leg and an arm. This Calverinian scale of war disaster which had now a most profound effect effect upon the Abbieannian Government was of coirse the result of daus days and months which men had noticed the moderateness of the recent war calamities such as fires, explosions, terrific christian defeats, and the like of such tragedies, a moderateness so nearly unbroken that many of thebest of the Abbieannian philosophers held this big flood and the destruction of so m ny towns and cities an adequate reason for s doubting that the enemy was powerful enough to wipe out all property of the nation had he any desire to do so.

Few disasters of this great and intolerable war could ever becomemore memorable than this which caused such total sweeping awao of away of towns and villiages and such ernormous loss of life.All those wh who h had investigated the flood bore great testimony as to its speed and violence.General Dargar who was in it from beginning to end and saw all of its true horrors called it the greatest flood and fire disaster that had ever been known--a flood which overthrew whole wide forests of the strongest trees, wi ed out all towns and villiages and makde made great and total wrecks all over the land for hundreds of miles and overflooded two hundred and fifty rivers and smaller streams.Its effects were felt not only all over the western part of Calverinia in the south, but in orthern Angelinia and middle Calverinia so that the survivors trembled at its fury and the ground after the flood was strewn with wrecks of the forests and the bodies of the drowned lay like straws blown from all hay stacks in the country from a whirl wind.It was the most tremendous flood and fire disaster that was ever k o known and the trees of one quarter of the unburned portion of the Mic-Allister woods had been torn up by the roots and swept away and disasters all over the country occured as a result of this flood.The results of the flood and explosion and fire disaster made such a deep and solean im r impression upon the minds of the survo survivorsthat one wondered at the uncertainity which attended its exact date.General Dargar said the shock of the blast overthre the surrounding dikes of Lake Angeline or Silesia as it is commonly called.

What wasthe real cause of the flood?And why?.Aurthorities widely differed. General Dargar spoke of the cause of the flood as being the results of some great massacre of children that some large body of Glandelinians had wished to cover up a so that the evidence could not be against them and that the flood was to appear if if as if of an accident.

General ivian himself stated that the flood may have raged sometime before the explosion and that the blast may have sabeken down the /e levees of the lake and thus us ushered in the fatal rush of the flood that wiped out everything in a moment.

Others declared the flood was caused by mere accidental results of some great e explosion which leveled two cities and burned them to the ground and that the explosions was caused by some big fire raging before which had been set by landelinian vandals to cover a retreat of some badly defeated Glandelinian army army.And after a careful examanation of all records of the time general Hanson in holding a general council over the affair had the statement made the that the explosions caused the flood from mere designs and apparently implied that it was done by Glandelinian wd engineers who blew up some ammunition dumps near Carbondale with the purp purpose to prevent the christian armies from securing the munitions.The fury of the flood and its duration however had been long and terrible.The waters p spread over hundreds of miles of country in several hours and tore up the trees of the Marie Osborne woods on the southeastern section and wiped out everything in its path. The lake itself was almost drained as well as the great M c Mic-Hollester un River.And it is a strange thing to imagine that the enemy go on doing this and the Abbieannians not doing a thing to pay back for such a horrible disaster.



600-1

583

CHAPTER THIRTY TWO

MIC) MIC-HOLLISTER RUN SERIES. NO. TWO.

[redacted]

THE FEARFUL BATTLE ON THE MIC-HOLLISTER RUN BANKS, NEAR [redacted]

SEE PAGE FIVE HUNDRED EIGHTY THREE.

CHAPTER THIRTY TWO.

MIC-HOLLESTER RUN
SERIES NO. TWO.

THE FEARFUL BATTLE ON THE MIC-HOLLESTER RUN BANKS, NEAR CALVERINE KNOWN AS THE BATTLE OF ZANZILLIO. HOW THE STRUGGLE RAGED. THE FEARFUL CALVERINE MASSACRE.

573

But the guns still held and they were able to reach a more thickly wooded stretch of ground a little higher above the ever rising water line. This was a good enough battlefield if the flood did not enmulf them too

582

582 children who after twive lifting father mother son or daughter or grandfathe and so on out of the water was struck by a piece of wreckage or enmulfed



583

CHAPTER THIRTY TWO

MIC) MIC-HOLLESTER RUN BEGINS. NO. TWO.

THE FEARFUL BATTLE ON THE MIC-HOLLESTER RUN BANKS, NEAR CALVERINE. HOW THE STRUGGLE RAGED. THE FEARFUL CALVERINE MASSACRE.

IT is indeed surprising to know that all the nations of the world were excited over the fury of the greatwar, and also of he terriblecarnage at Gondinia, which was wholy unpredicted to them, untill many days later, hen they marvleeled marvelled.there was no doubt t hat many millions had already fallen, even at Vivian Lokey, and Violet and her sisters were sad and down cast, for they saw no end to the struggle, and had apprehensions that the worse was yet to come. even at the concentration of the mightiest christian army of the war so far before Calverine, all the Glandelinians in possession were in terrible consternation and the Glandelinian troops there proceeded to make strong batteiers between the city, and general Robert Vivians advancing army. Even fugitives were coming into King Vivians army u d every day during his advance, with news and startling reports of the situation of Calverine and warning him he would not succeed in capturing it as it was too strongly defended.During the night while his army was forming its own works there was some action near the small village of Walkin, in which bot both sides los lost over one hundred thousand in killed and wounded, but there had been no decisive results.and this was on the night of the twenty ninth.

I.

Oh good by dear Catherine, the unhappy children cry,
as they are borne so far away.here sorrow forever,
seemes to be known as they dy die so far away.
Oh don't you hear the battle cry to daye

2.

Oh good bye dear Anglinia to the mornful cry to day,
as thousands are marching to drive the enemy away.
.here sorrow will never be gone, unless the enemy are
retreating to day.
Oh don't you hear the cry, On to Calverine.

3.

Oh good bye my children dear, in the mournful cry they hear,
As they are slain so brutally by the enemy,
In blood so dark and dear.
Oh good bye little children dear, their sorrowful mothers cry,
As they are borne so far away.

Chor.

On to Anglinia.On to Anglinia.
Oh good bye the unhappy children cry.
there is no one that is thine,
here so many thousands die.
Oh don't you hear the b battle cry to day."

these very verses written wherent exactly as printed here and in the room from were found on a sheet of paper tacked on a Stone post, and finding it had been written some child she probably tried to make poetry, so the writer signed this name and age some of the Anglinians who read it, laughed, some smile smiled, and others smiled.Though very simple as the verses were withr wherent humour it gave the Anglinian officers who also read it new inspiration, though they said that the child ought to have learned your poetry first before attempting to write it.

V

"On to Vivian Lokey.On t o Calverine."
go rose the battlecries of the Anglinian armies swept concentrated before Calverine and it was taken up by so many thousands of Anglinians, that the air was fairly deafening.In the meantime in the early morning, while General Gough was still far off, and advancing swiftly, a part of King Vivians army was already engaged o on the banks of the Bengal other gun near the Calverine Hills, being

584

assaulted by heavy columns of landolinians led by generals, hemhill Hope, Stenmann woodruff, and prunk Sorgenmeyer battle had only began[illegible] it looked serious.The Angolinians under generals James Hightemma, Francis [illegible]mm, Thomas John Phelps, and Baldwin Snyder, with their leaders had at the very outset fallen wounded, and their columns unscreenable to withstand the fierce assut of the enemy, and retired in disorder, being driven back in confusion for fully a mile.At this moment general Calhounerys divisions came up and met the enemy but a horrible disvisi disaster occurredwhen division was surrounded and almost annihilated, and all of Calhounerys christian generals were killed and o mortally wounded.All the christian generals killed or mortally wounded whose names are written were as follows[illegible] Abernathy, John Adamson, Frank Jarnwill, James Barnes, Frank Lutherman, Georges Stephanis, Julius Fleischman, Josephin Antonio, [illegible] phelps, Edward Stevens, Thomas Rollin, William Kennedy, [illegible] Snyder Woodrow, who were all instantly,[illegible] [illegible] Calhoun, Hanlon Hagenschmidt,, [illegible], Fredrick Antonill, Harold Gallo, [illegible] Hudson, [illegible] [illegible] were mortally wounded.The third horse was annihilated with their officers and men only fifteenhorsy escaping.Of a counter division of soldiers belonging one to Sengaine, [illegible] only two third survived and all their generals fell and the remainder routed into confusion.General Fernando Hernando, Julio Del Domingue, Pablo Gallo, Hernando [illegible], Ramon Galvan, Tomas Jesus Phelps, George Corbett, Robert Tracy, and Alfred Parks or Porter commander of this routed division, while generals y l Gutierrez Domingo, Ernest Gabriel, Clarence Burger, [illegible] Lindsay, and Arthur [illegible] were mortally wounded, with great glory, victory, [illegible], Jim Pinkney, [illegible] Gallo, [illegible] In trying to rally thousands stricken columns, while other generals the fall in the massacre and being flesh outright were generals German [illegible], Henry Hatt [illegible], Harvard Glastonbury, Williams, David Hamilton,, Hernando Christopher and Shoemaker [illegible].These were all flesh then taken prisoner, while generals [illegible], and Harrison; publicity, and question with Steve Gardiner, Pershing [illegible] Abercrombie, campaigns, and Carl Hines were mortally or fatally wounded. On the [illegible] landolinians suddenly few [illegible] fell fell, being Lieutenant Wright, and o [illegible] [illegible] Gallo, Ruben Galvin, and [illegible] Quinton who were mortally wounded, while Sergeant [illegible], Ernest Pearson, and [illegible] Gallo wounded. At that[illegible] his enraged general [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] arrived and stopped the vi victorious landolinians before they advanced so far[illegible] main [illegible] landolinian columns was surprised, when they saw the freshly arriving [illegible] landolinian troops , and which had halted came up to recall their further advance, a ml during the furious contest which followed the landolinian generals Sergeine, and [illegible] Sorjeveno [illegible] forced to beg for reinforcements to come to their aid, as the Angolinians already outnumbered[illegible] three to one.General Thomas Hut Wilkins, now moved forward to support the others, and pursued Sengaine and his aid discovering the furious advance,, and disconcerted a by the appalling carnage among their ranks, fell back across the stream.Sengaine retired toward a little branch of the river, whereone hundred and fifty thousand men were now advancing under general [illegible]ford [illegible]ning reinforced the [illegible] landolinians again recrossed the river, and advanced against the christian lines in great [illegible].But in this fierce advance, [illegible] encountered the[illegible] of Hayes[illegible]ians under general [illegible] Hanson, supported by the brigades under general [illegible] [illegible], and was attacked so fiercely that he also had to [illegible] retire [illegible] he [illegible], leaving [illegible] of dead n and dying, [illegible] strewn on the ground in his [illegible].In the meantime [illegible] advanced with one one hundred and ten thousand men, a second line [illegible] his own lines and though the christians fairly poured a storm of fire from their cannon and musketry, the assailants swept on with wild yells, and reaching the christian lines their front columns melted away, but the survivors assailed the christians with redoubleduvour, that Hanson's whole line was bent backwards, and he himself killed.Adrian Francis was also killed, as the assailants entered over the works.The Angolinians though driven from their works retired to their second line and held their ground with great determination.

Yet the assailants pressed on, he [illegible] Angolinians mowed the landolinians down in thousands but more and more rolls swarming over the works.Yet still the Angolinians stuck to their position like leeches, untill the left of the line began to waver,waver as they retired the Angolinians still kept up a fire which galled the enemys line of attack frightfully smouldering the line of advance in a a perfect ridge of dead and wounded.The Angolinians had driven furiously to check the advance of the exultant foe.Rebels yelling likedemons the [illegible] landolinians still swept forward, but slowly, and rushing on stormed the christian lines with greater fury [illegible] drove them back with frightful loss, and then swept on with greater energy, britian cannon from the rear post position opened a st orm of shot and shell yet the landolinians after carrying all before them were not daunted and like hundreds of thousands of enraged demons the enfeebers on the right made a swing and swarmed up to general baldwins works, but the infantry as Baldwin went down riddled by bullets from an exploding shell, opened a withering fire at short range mowing the enemy down in one hundred thousand men at one fearful volley, and thinning their ranks like with a terrible deluge of grape and [illegible] gang gang shells.



585

the Angolinians under general Richardsonia Logannia on the center of the line which withstood the attack, and held their position despite the fury of the landolinian assault giving an example to the other two wings, and this cause them to finally rally and repulse the assailants with frightful loss..Yet general General Sengaine had greater numbers than his christian adversaries, and his own men which had swept onward almost turned the left of the christian line.Hundreds of leg large gaps were torn in his rebel lines w by the christian fire, but on pressed the surving survivors, and being taken in flank the left wing again began to waver. The dead and wounded on both sides on this line of battle lay in many large heaps, and the enemy now observing the confusion among the [illegible] Angolinians swept on with relentless fury crushing with great vo violence upon the remains [illegible] of all withstood the ground, driving them from the works and artillery,with their long thick lines fearfully torn, shattered badly and torn out of shape.

Despite the frightful carnage, general [illegible] Wright and Logan general rallied the shattered divisions, and being reinforced by general Antonio Phillips, i restored the line and prepared to met meet the exulting enemy. They did meet the assault, but the landolinians advanced again with the fury of fiends and also drove back his christian division, and the others pressing them still further.For an hour there was a terrible mixup with the contending forces, and now hundreds of thousands more of the Angolinians returned to the fight, and as the shattered divisions were rallied a third time the struggle was renewed and raged with warmfiel fiercyest the enemy still stronger as reinforcements that even these Angolinians now were pressed back, and the rallied divisions thrown into panic -ic curses and the flying that many troops were pierced by numerous [illegible] balls or broken down by shells, and everything in sight was in terrible confusion.The enemy pressed on after the retiring christian forces, and was advanced with irresistible force, but in the meantime six hundred and fifty thousand Angolinians made under Prince generals [illegible] ordered, three thirty [illegible] Rebs formations, and under cover of an artillery fire threw themselves in the enemy path as a barrier, and as the landolinians still pressed on, opened on confusion ing fire all along the line, and by this terrible fire the advance of the enemy was finally checked..While the horrible carnage was going on Prince Rhodes Vivian came up to his brothers support with his own divisions, and now the struggle began to assume a terrible fury.

Two hundred and fifty cannon now in position fire of the enemy thundered incessantly making a deafening din, and frightful was the rattle of countless hundreds of thousands of fi rifles on both sides.Four several more divisions of Angolinians were now coming up to the support of the Confederate Virginia fighting the guns, the other outwarding divisions had rallied and halted, and upon the whole line of the enemy was falling back, the christians pressing after them.General Hermann with his gross forces pressed general Bernard Sengaines forces back, but the landolinians under general Robert Lyons, and Blair Light Engineers came to the rebel generals support, and Hardins Blue with a division of Kingsmen, and though the Angolinians made desperate attempts to drive back the new forces of the enemy, they themselves were overthrown and again driven back for half a mile with their whole line torn to fragments.

After this success division after division of the landolinians were hastily thrown forward in overwhelming numbers against other portions of general Vivians lines and so fierce was the resistance, that it seemed impossible to imagine was that th e carnage really was.Hundreds do of thousands after hundreds of thousands rushed against the christian lines, and in the fearful struggle general Robert Lyons was killed, and his two aiding generals Blair Light Engineers and Hardins were mortally wounded.Every landolinian division of fifty thousand men each, that were brought against thechristian lines, were crushed to fragments, but every th time these disasters happened, others were led on, and the struggle was kept on with unabated fury.All along the main left wing of King Vivians I ho Immense divisions of the landolinians were pushed against the christian works, and though they were incessantly met a murderous fire from the cannon and musketry, more and more came to the support and upon the christian at this section began again to fall back,however for the four successes already gained the landolinian losses were at upwardsm, but they were undaunted and pressed on over the second line of works.But as they did so their men again fell fell in thousands.The other section of the christian line still held however, making the enemys lines reel from from front to rear and causing great consternation.Finally a landolinian general and six colonels were killed, and some other generals also by the names of Catskin,, Thomas Edwin Grey, Mo.John Gallagher, Glenster, and Donald Brunel, while Ray Lyrikin, Arthur Jameson, Brandy Jones, Cornish, Abner Pinegallester, Cannon, Biddle, Smiles,, Pelletier, Sullivan, and Pembroke Jacobs all brat have were mortally wounded, and several others by the names of Ronald Thomas, Robert Jennings, and Pellingmore severely wounded.Finally was the only one who fell fell on the landolinian side, the latter generals being named having fallen on the christian side.The others still were no fellows being fourteen altogether.

James Cannon, John Gonzales, Jesse Gonzales, Ed Farrow, Walter? Hardcastle, Woodruff, Arensberg Cornish, Henderson, Patterson, Washington J.B.Evanston, Rhe Shiloth, Theodosius,, Hardcastle he eye Hard in Th e gun, gard Hagried, Hardcastle, gentleman, Calvin and Wagner were wounded.These were landolinian generals.

The ground for the length of seventeen miles was fairly obscured with the bodies of the dead and wounded of both sides,and all the trees for that length of miles resembled ho hickory broom and so did the bushes..he Angolinians of this point were withdrawing under cover of the woods, and being heavily reinforced at nine oclock bybgeneral Katzejammer the Mandelinians continued to advance, but the center and right of the christian line had not as yet given way.and in due time more christian divisions came to the support of the others, and fiercer and fiercer became the firing l along the whole line, but the Mandelinians still came on in grand array their hundreds of thousands of cavarly not in the action charging forward now at a tumerous gallop on the right to make a swing and take the christians in the rear.The works the Angolinians were defending were bearded or wooden fences rail fences and breastworks, and these were so badly hashed and torn already by the storm of the enemys bullets, that the fences were about tofall to pieces, while the thousands of dead and wounded were increasing in numbers, and were dreadfully cut up near the works by the tempest and shrapnel balls which was di e discharged by the cannons in possession of the Mandelinians.However a portion of the enemy was again checked in their furious onset and as the christian fire never lit up so many Mandelinians were so badly riddled and cut up by the storm of bullets that they were hard to recognize, and most of the Mandelinian cavarly and who had fallen in the flanking f charge had so many bullets that through their chest, legs, or body that other were almost cut off, and the charge had been a howling f i failure.

As were had went into action the discharge of cannon and musketry became so in incessant on both sides, that the cracks had grown frightfully intense, but yet the enemy continued to advance.already the christians had been pressed back three and one half miles.Two hundred and of seventy seventy five thousand men with one hundred fife field pieces had now also arrived to the aid of generals Vivians christians and these soon joined in the bloody fight their guns opening with many charges of canister and increasing the frightful carnage.Other Angolinian guns soon arrived pouring in a raking fire that was equally effective, and caused greater destruction among the enemys serried ranks.The Angolinian gunners served at their guns until h undreds were all shot down but hundreds of others were there to take their places and the fearful art illery fire was kept up without ceasing.

Yet despite all this the Mandelinians continuedtheir fierce attack.Sides of assaults were continued along thewing, Vivians line alone, and each attack coming in succession every half hour was repulsed with the loss of thousands.However the enemy was ever confident over their successful advance so far, and made another assault with redoubled fury, while the Angolinians also redoubled their courage. As fast as the one columns in grey melted away in the face of this deadly fire, along o he christian line, hundreds of thousands more assaulted the works.

Pierre Vivian also had his hands full.

"We must be hold these works for the Duke of Christ and his blessed mother" eh shouted his christian commanders."Trust in the Lord and his blessed mother and by they will save the day for us."

With a a yell of fury the Mandelinians along th is point continued to sweep on toward the works with the wild speed of a frightful avalanche.They came very close to the christian lines these position entended? entended for five miles, then a mighty sheet of flame seemed to sweep the works the full length simultaneously, there was a deafening, murderous crashing, annihilating roar of cannon and infantry, followed by scenes of withering fighting, and the first home line of assailants the length of the works dissolved before that merciless fire.The line of survivors who were thrown into great confusion, but the Mandelinian leaders cursed and swore and blasphemed, and ordered the rest on under pains of death on their own side.

"Forward."Yelled the Mandelinian generals."We must take those works at all costs."

Most of thecurvi ors now resumed the advance, but again on again raised themost destructive effects of a cannon, of that same murderous fire, which tore the grey lin destructive through and through.The main columns continuedtheir charge and reached the first lineline of works along Germaine Vivians front. Here the slaughter was terrible.The whole front of the charging mass withered, and many divisions recoiled before the terrific fire they met, and yet as the others still continued to advance, the Angolinians turned the full force of their fire upon the turning their line to fragments, and increasing the carnage at every volley fired, untill the shredded grey lines were in great confusion.It indeed the centralgrews the main columns of Mandelinians who confused, and despite the curses, plends, a d and threats of their furious commanders broke and fell back, their officers trying in vain to check themselfsof the Angolinians to increase the demoralization of the Mandelinians swept upon them in a fierce counter charge driving all the Mandelinian columns back shattered and mangled, and drove the whole line out of place(first place.)

On pressed the Angolinians yelling like a legion of demons themselves , and the Mandelinian generals dep despairing to rally their men appealed for heavy reinforcements,their shattered troopscoming badly mixed up and like panic stricken mobs.Still the Angolinians were pressing on furiously, driving the Mandelinians back still further with frightful losses, when sudde nly heavy divisions under g general Indigestion arived and checks checked the furious advance of the christians, and throwing them into confusion.



This gave all the other divisons of Mandelinians timeto rally, while the fresh divdivisions nder general Indo Indigestion moved on tward the d retiring christian linne, a part of his forces getting around on their flank and assailing them.The left wing of gnegal Indos Indigestions division engaged the christian line under general garnard Costellio, and assailed his wave of men with irrestible fury, and as the carnage increased minute by minute, Costellio, with his division shattered to fren fragments, andcthreatened with annihilation, was obliged to retire, while by this time the other big Mandelinian columns had rallied, and they now marched o the left and pushed n against the christians under general Vivian,and terrible number of wasted corpses along this point ground showing dreadfully while the infantry supporting the chain of cannon started a furious fusillade of vollays.The slaughter was now becoming more terrible.The Mandelinians were mowed down like snow in a blizzard, and theground the whole length of their furious advance, was heaped with the corpses of dead and wounded of be both sides intermingled, presenting a scene as of a regular cut er piver of bodies.General Indigestion was killed, and twenty of his st aff officers some on gallopper, Donald Mc Pegram, quartermain Prin ceipal, Nelson Allen, Lenny Vertop, George Emmet, Robert Lindsay, Leonard Lamy, Leonard Vivian, Leonard Lamar, Lieutenants Preston, Hadden pinckpham, and Josh Gaines were mortally wounded making in this battle a terrible toll of Mandelinian Mandelinians generals already.General Indigo Indigestion Jamin the also wounded in the forehead and the Mandelinians with his overthrowings had received heavy loss under him in a an hand them, and he himself was killed afterwards, and most of his staff were killed or mortally wounded three being Alexander Reynolds, Thomas Preston, James Hamlin Shelf, Joseph Edward Reeves, sometimes Preston, Atherton gaines, Thomas Preston, gerald Thomas, and Francis Lewistiller.

This fierce battle raged for a small withings called Pseudo ,yes and certainly ought to have that name and never blood yet did shed gushed there such a battle or such carnage.The chief action like of general Vivians the whole length, seemed to flash fire and smoke, and yet the Mandelinians being reinforced a fourth time p ushed confidenal to press o on and after an hour were the whole christian line for storming their ground so gallantly against overwhelming numbers was literally cut up and thrown into terrible confusion, and on their side also heavy also christian generals fell.They were Henry Lipsom, Francis Preston, William Pendleton, Pinckpham Butler, Marvine Preston, James Costello Leonard Costello, Robert Hunt,Johnston Breckenridge, Hunt : Colquhoun, Preston gum, Hugh Middlebrooks, John Preston, Francis Thompson, Roberts Peyton, Randall Porter Walker, Zantango Prague, James C Preston, Hampton, Hartwood Anthony, Preston Fielding, Thompson Hamilton, Gallon Wright, Crop Preston Breckenridge, Hardwick Benjamin, Gilbert Lawrence, Robert Breckenridge, Thomas Hill Irving Hutchinson.

The completion of these christian disasters was already beyond control, and general Vivian soon realized that his whole right wing was being rolled p up and cut to pieces, and feared too in two hours that the day was lost and that Mandelli he wanted before Mandelinian could bring up the main columns also longed for the more hasty advance ofgeneral gaston Vivian, and called him father to sent the fleetest cavarly man to hurry him on while the great guns redoubled his some exertion and sent the messengers as requested to citizens Hotel himself and the Mandelinians on surrounding on to overwhelming numbers and his own forces driven back four miles, On came the Mandelinians with more terrific fury , following the routed soldiers, and yelling like infuriated cannibals as they advanced unopposed now.General Vivian becomes desperate and as his other forces were inactive yet, and his brothers k in Mandelivirgens army still held its position he quickly as possible threw general grannis Lan Lafayettinias forces in front of the fiercely advancing forces Mandelinia was fiercely advancing to thereon, general Robert Vivian himself had also seven hundred cannon massed upon the fee, and these within a quarter of an hour while the other christian forces were in confusion opened a a storm of grape and canister.The Mandelinian forces were galled beyond description but still the surviving Mandelinians came on with fixed bayonets, and the retreating forces of christians had to continue onward.As they met slight opposition hundreds of thousands of the Mandelinians of continued to push on undaunted by the severe storm of grape and canister from the seceseven hundred galling and other guns, the retreating Angolinians only keeping up a furious clattering fire.It was at this moment that the head of Lafayettinias force came up, but as Lafayettinias main forces was yet too far back, the advance guard could do but little against such overwhelming numbers of rebels and they were soon thrown into the samecconfusion as the rear rest.

The art illery fire of the christians still raged in a frightful manner mowing the Mandelinians down in more thousands, but in the face of it all the Mandelinians continued to advance.Onward and still onward pressed the assailants in fearful array, and again they caught up with and swarmed among the christian columns in fearful numbers.Like furious demons they mingled with the christians, and the whole line was pressed back furtyer and further by the fury of the Expect, but still the Angolinians having nothing but confusion and no fear at all, struggled with their adversaries, using bayonets, pikes, sabres, and their fire arms at close range or picking up stones and rocks and hurling them at their enemies, and in the midst of all the frightful yelling,on both sides, could be heard a roaring withering fire at another point where Lamis Vivians army still stood its ground, and here a more frightful slaughter was going on

Along his lines thechristians had still held on rallying small bodies that fell bak
back, and yet still the gladelinians were making the most superhuman efforts to
drive them back into confusion, and during the awful carnage, and under cover of
the smoke both sides suddenly as come togather in a tumultious mixup, and soon the
dead and wounded of both sides were piled up in windrows inside the very christian
position, but fu for fully ten minutes the furios hand to hand fightcontinued.
Thousands after thousands of the gladelinians surged forward through the battle mar
mark, and the ranks in gray and the ranks in purple mowed each other down, the
Angelinians resisting their desperate assailand with the fury of tigers, and fought
with all their might ,butin vain, for they also were overwhelmed, the gladelinians
not being daunted by their own losses and pressing their advance.Indeed it seemed the
enemy was bound to win thebattle at all costs swarming upon,the christian works in
greater and greater numbers, their chief object as general Vivian soon realized was
to capture the fiercely thundering centexmeter guns for toard the canno cannon
to capture the fiercely thundering centexmeter guns for toard the canno cannon
surged most of the massive limn only to be torn to fragments and their men go down
in still many more thousands,General Jimmie Vivian fearing the loss of these guns, as
seeing that for some reason or other gladerlinia was too sl slow in reaching the
retreating christian columns under his brother Germaine decided to withdraw to
the shelter of the main line of works and behind thebatters and here defend the
position at all costs.he hastily sent a messenger to order him to go back
and concentrate on the assailants going against the batteries.
galderlinia received no messenger,The enemy saw to that, but Gladerlinia soon
realised the enemys main intentions for he observed all going on, and was half on
the way when he heard the new sound of firing far to his rights.
"It's all right" laderlinia said to his generals."Those gladelinian
columns are heading for those batteries b batteries.I'm not as blind as some
think."
It was just ten oclock that morning when gladerlinia concentrated one u quarter
of his forces which had arived upon the assailants, and while waiting for the rest
to come up sent some of his artillery to the support of Jimmie vivian and a force
of caverly to rel y Cor Germaines divisions, and while this was being done the
enemys lines was being torn wider and wider by one thousand cannon along a line of
six miles mostly gatkling guns.gladerlinia was bound to repulse this fierce
attack if he could by keeping up thefearful cannonade and musketry fire, untill he
almost destroyed the assailing columns, but the gladelinians were a good deal
strong stronger in force than he could a imagine, and those, though columns
after columns that came within range were rendered and shivered to fragments,
continued the assault with indomitable fury.th o the gladelinian generals
however it seemed like suicide to cross these meadows and small green plains,
before the rallied christian line and before laderlinias batteries and infantry
which seemed to rot the heaven and world on fire with their cerrulitting musketry and
cannon fire.Brigades by scores were torn to fragments.The generals did notwish
to make such an attempts but general Lucille Dickson in command of the rebels
in person was bound to drive back gbert Vivian and so the generals had to obey.
Over the carnage swept meadows the surviving gladelinians cold columns rushed,
and though again the front lines began to disolve, the other divisions ruthlessely
rushed on and when they were also mowed down in turn, the survivors and their general
generals then n began to hesitate hesitate, for they could not understand it to
witness the appalling slaughter of their countrymenore
These open meadows were enveloped in the smoke of canister untill hardly nothing
could be seen, and knowing that they would be utterly annihilated if they retreated
now, when so near the christian lines, the gladelinians who had at first advanced
as fast as men could rush, now stormed forward like racers, being bound to get across
the death plains, or die in the attempt, knowing that when they could get near
enough the christians would not be able to dre depress their artillery enugh to
shoot them down, and that the only slaughter would be from the musketry.gladerlinia
saw their purpose however, and the more further the yre advanced the more further
he withdrew his artillery and infantry, increasing the total slaughter with the
same canister and musketry storm.The gladelinian leaders however were big fools
indeed, for they kept the advance going though the men went down in monstorous
multitudes.They even ordered the men forward under the pain of death.The survivors
feeling it useless, and suicidal at that, kept on reluctantly, but more slowly,
and though five hundred platoons melted at once before that annihilating fire, the
others inspired of the desire for revenge, continued on with frightful yells, and
still the christian fire was so withering that thousands more in grey fairly
encumbered the ground in literal minutes.Yet being only fif fifteen hundred
feet from the blazing works now, the countless survivors rushed bravely on, th ough
every platoon that came within range of gladerlinias cannon and musketry were mowed
down quickly, and frightful gaps torn in the main lines.They were being fairly
decimated but now they were very close upon the line of christian works, and
swarmed over in terrific numbers, mingling with the gunners and infantry in terrible
confusion.The Angelinians fought with the fury of desperation, but they could not hold
hold the works, and so overwhelmed were they that gladerlinias divisions were
flanked, and threatened with annihilation unless they yeilded.Vivia and her
sisters were in the foremost ranks, and though they had no intentions of taking
any part in the fearful fight, they did s during the fury of the struggle try to
rally the confused masses, by waving flags they snatched from fallen color
bearers and by their presence and brab brave examples.Yet gladerlinias men could move
have never be rallied for their wholeline was cut up and shattered by the fire of the



vily foe, and by the full example th of the little girls, and all the officers
could do was to keep their columns in good order, and by this most of the Angelinian
columns were rallied.All of gladerlinias cannon which being further to the rear
had not yet been reached by the gladelinians and they had been withdrawn but were
soon again in fierce at action,protecting the divisions already rallied, and
so covered them as they made appalling counter charges in anffort to chek the wild
advance of the enemy, and though driven back time and again, they hat kept it up
untill the enemys line on their front was shattered.but nevertheless general
gladerlinia had lost too heavily to ever maintain his ground again, and he felt
sure he would have to abandon the artillery to the enemy ul unless his other
divisions and reinforcements came to his aid, before it was too late.hundreds of
shells per second from the batteries were exploding among the rebel l columns as
in the meadows, killing thousands and wounding more thousands of reel rebels who were
still pressing on.
Though threatened with tetemporary repulse as they were, the gladelinian leaders
realised that gladerlinia was weakened, that his main forces had not arived to his
assistance, and that his s line was shattered shattered.Mazed in their lust of
victory and more christian blood, the gladelinian leaders had become more
reckless, and only reformed the shattered gladelinian columns in the front of the
main line who were overwhelmed with exultance, and eager to go at it again.The
very meadows seemed to be plowed up and torn into ip channels of furrows and shell
craters by the withering tempest of bulls, exploding shells.the gladelinian
leaders again orderedtheir men forward under pain of death.As they continued to
sweep leaving thousands wrecked and wounded behind in their roaring and thundering
and screaming hell, and rushing on with the fury of demonsagain the other rebel
columns were fairly torn to fragments, and though the survivors rushed on stoutly, their
losses only became the more terrible.This caused some confusion again, but the general
generals rallied the gladelinians, and so they continued onwith a deafening, corrupti
ing roar a storm of hurtling shells plows through their massive lengths full
length from from front to rear.By the destruction caused by this, the gladelinians
were once again thrown into confusion, and general consternation prevailed
narrowly escaped from one of a second storms of shells that exploded dangerously
near,his horse with an earsplitting crash that shook the ground like an earthquake.
The gladelinians were now starting to full back and the foremost seen observed
the reason for the stubborn stand of the Angelinians.Violet and her sisters
were frantically waving flags, and doing all their best to keep the christian columns
in good order, and now for this they seemed to be the worse target than any of
the Angelinian soldiers, for guns and pistol went down severely wounded, while
the uniform dresses of he sisters were reduced to rags from a torrent of bullets
that almost stripped and tore their flags to shreds.However the little girls realising
their danger threw themselves on the ground, and still kept waving the flags.The
gladelinians were still badly demoralised by the heavy fire of artillery and
musketry the Angelinians still poured upon themhowever their leaders would not
have anything else but the advance and charge to be continued, the big fools
they were, and managed to to reform them, and knowing that gladerlinia was still
more crippled, and many of his guns dismbled, that his other divisions did not yet
come, the generals again ordered their gladelinians forward, but this time to
advance in seperate columns so that they could charge without meeting such disaster.
On e they came again this time in wedge formations.As they advanced a perfect
hurricane of minnie balls, canister, chain shot, shrapnell and shell to crashed and
ripped and was not crushing through the seperate grey columns with good effect
and though column after column a fourth time was torn to fragments, the survivors
rushed recklessly on and tried to move forward with dreadful fierceness.But so
quickly as the columns ran into the wide open meadows and swept across the plains
they were returned to fragments.This moment was the most determined and terrific
, but then the question was, the rebels storms across these shell and grape
swept meadows and plains and thatthrough large divisions were advanced with such
fury if so if to carry all before them but they received the full destructive force
of the christian fire which mowed the 9 two divisions down but on and on
pressed, cheers yelling in so many voices that noone could possibly have counted;
"the were than the shrieking of his own army of fiends, and the battle
fieldresembling thatwhere the upsidownfiendsdemons
the rest of the gladelinians came up joining the survivors, yelling more fiercely
than the former columns making the heavens ring with it, and t the distant woods
to echo it in a very weird manner.It seemed as if every demons and tortured
soul let loose on earth from hell, were venting their rauge and horriblesuffering
upon the air and earth in one voice or yell, or which o probably overwhelmed
the shrieks of all these souls and demons put together.
It was certainly deafening, and bloodcurdling, worse? than the shrieking of
the wildest pt btp typhoon itself.Though this terrific yell was heard plainly by
the Angelinians, they were not discouraged.they kept up the terrific firing,
as the whole new forces of the gray wave swept on..ut yetthe gladelinians
rushed on gallantly and it was terrifying to see how many of their massive ranks
melted away.Yet still foolishly and recklessly they kept on advancing in seemingly
endless numbers, but several divisions far to tothe left being almost wiped out
fell back in terrific confusion.All this while laderlinia still retained his works
and artillery the enemy was striving with such violent efforts to capture, but the
assault of the enemy though again held at bay, was not driven back.

the conflict here indeed was terrible for every column of Glandelinians that did surge up to the works an and among t the artillery fairly melted away as fast as they came.to countless survivors who were following were compelled to halt again, and make a stand, and then again tried to come on, and the Angelinians under Laderlinia realizing that they were overwhelmed, that no reinforced reinforcements or no one of the other divisions were arriving, and that they were unable to stand any longer before the frightful frightful assault began to waver, the enemy pressing on with irresistible force and fury.All through those two hours of frightful carnage, though his line was had badly thinned, Laderlinias men had k held their ground , but now the firing of the Angelinians had ben so severe and continuous that they began to exhaust their ammi ammunition, and as the rest of the rebel columns crossed the body strewn meadows and plains, the fire they met was not so spirited as before, and though the front lines had almost recoiled in expecting annihilation seeing this now took heart, and rushed forward with tremendous fury, and with fixed bayonets thinking to engagethe Angelinians hane hand to en handcovery front rank the christian fire still cut down, but on swept the main line encouraged at the wavering slackening fire.Yet the cannons still thundered with the same fury and columns of the Glandelinians were again shattered and almost dissolved before this destructive fire, but again column after column came o on anew, but the art illery fire also began to slacken

uddenly to the surprise of the Glandelinians portions of the christian works which had ben firing only feebly seemed suddenly afire, and the Glandelinians thinking it was probably their large final discharge pressed on with all their speed, charging with dare-devil- recklessness.Yet the fire extended still more to their surpurprise, the massivelines in gray un-withered.They were indeed taken off their guard for they had believed that Laderlinia had run out of ammunition but they soon discovered that twenty or all of general Laderlinias other divisions under general Glandesld, Haller Elden, Beppe James Evans, John ester, Hilen Whitehead, Lemshin Lemsin , jack gandriff, Frank prayering, David gwenner, Galselins Mellon, Marcus ware, Vivianis ganpson, Mackenzie Ford, Clive, Salitary, Lemington , tandard, Mackinac, Lenbil Shoemannia, Clide Grabb Gulbie, and Joseph Garber had casualp, and reinforcements sent by Robert vivian filed on in on the right.

However the rebel generals still n ignorant of his fact pressed h thd their Glandelinians on.The assailants came on in full force this time but shamefully to tell were again shattered and driven 2 thto consternation.They tried to press on but anew, were shattered encemare and broken into many parts by the terrific withering fire poured upon their disolving line, and the left wing of the Glande linian wave became panic stricken, and retired in the greatest confusion.The whole line of the assailants had been reduced to fragments, hundreds had been slain every second during this last fearful charge, and the tremendous cannonading again opening up with renewed vigor i increased the confusion among the disordered forces of the retreating foe, the carnage along this point being at its height now Shemmin columns seei ginning thattheir attack was useless without their leaders send ing the full force forward, and hearing that general Gusillio Johnson was blown te pieces with his horse by the explosion of a grapeshot began to retire from Jimmie Vivians and Laderlinias front, while the divisions under Germaine Vivian having rallied long before were advancing against the enemy.

Though the enemy was retreating the battle was raging just as fiercely, may even more fiercely, and a rapid turning movement made by an Angelinian force under general Gallahan caused Laderlinias army to almost surround his own assailants or former assailants, and all these Glandelinians turned and fled, the flig ht quickly developing into a panic.Pursued by Angelinian infantry, while the christ ian artillery still poured a raking fire into their flanks, the Glandelinians were driven into a stampede a stampede.However the main Lanselinian batteries having early in the morning been placed into position opened a spasmodic dron drum fire, which shelled the advancing christian lines, and even their artillery fire became so deadly, that the left wing of the Angelinians began to fall back again, but the Lanselinians opposing Laderlinia did not follow, though six eight hundred and fifty five thousand had fallen in their last desperate assault.All the while the battle had been going on along the line of Germaine Vivian his brother and Laderlinia, those not in action, or who could not go get into action, buried two hundred and twenty fivethou thousand of their own dead, and over a hundred thousand of their slain foes, and over four thousand four hundred were still left on the battlefield before Laderlinia had come to the aid of the artillery, and those had not been buried yet.When the general repulse of the assailants had come and th ey fere were added by the eight hundred thousand fallen Glandelinians.

It was now ten o-clock, and ging Vivian under cover of a thick mantle of smoke produced by the furious battle, ada advanced as much of his force as c he could get to move forward and assault the enemys lines before they could make any reformat ions.The Vivian girls who had not been wounded, had seen his advancing columns move forward before Laderlinia finally repulsed his assailants, and saw that the long line of the enemys works were within their sight, and that these either were not occupied by any Glandelinian forces or that they were abandoned for the way seemed perfectly clear.So the little girls hastily went to Jimmie Vivian their brother, and told him of their discovery.In less than half an hour during the time of the lull in the battle, a largeforce of the Angelinians went over to the surprise of the enemy in the main works, and all the artillery was pushed forward and massed upon the enemy.



General Jimmie Vivian had captured the works along this line , which extended for ten miles without the slightest contest of any kind, or without firing a shot.It however turned out to be a blunder which caused the loss of the battle.It was true, Lucillie Vivian was killed, half of his army was destroyed, and Bernard Castellices wiped up u out but Manley had come up in the meantime and during the lull, had restored the broken remnants of Johnsons army, and ordered Shoemannia to retake all that was lost at any cost whatever.

Calmannia Shoemannia moved forward his own big divisions under Jacknell and Adele-De-Carbe and Beppe Evans, and he sent Lamar Hylston forward to make the first assault.

Lamar Hylston thought it was suicide to assail the works but Shoemannia ordered him forward under pain of death.and Shoemannia said to his chief generals that if he failed to recapture the position before eleven o-clock he wh would shoot himself. A few minutes later aft er the Angelinians under the three generals had established in the captured works, and brought up all their artillery and extended the lines and at the same time th at Laderlinia was moving forward once more to strike Beppe Evans in the flank, hey scouts were frantically waving flags everywhere, signal stations were in constant operation, and there was some quick movements observed in General Robert Vivians army and it was seen these divisions were moving forward in a hurry.The general part of the battle was beginning.Violet and her sisters could beat the boy scouts in their operations, and as several of the little girls were with the boy scouts, she saw one not far away signalling in such a manner, that for some reason his responders did not catch his motions or misunderstood him misunderst ood him.Angelina knew that it was a large force of the enemy under Lamar Hylston was advancing through the Marie Osborne woods with the purrpose to manouver Jamie vivians flank, while Shoemannia was advancing to hurl himself upon generals Vivian his sons and Laderlinia simultaneously. She could see all of them from a high rise of ground through her field glasses, and by until unfurling her own flag she soon waved it in such a way that all the officers who observed it ordered their men to arms, and they signalled back to their main generals.King Vivian himself was startled by the sudden booming of fresh Baldwins artillery, and behold with appalling dismay a long wave of Glandelinia Glandelinians probably under Calmannia Shoemannia, and whose rign right was formed into ten divisions.Baldwins batteries flashed fire at every discharge, and Robert Vivian felt the earth tremble under him beneath his feet from the concussion of the distant cannonade, and then the batteries supporting Glandermines divisions broke into action, while from his lines in the rear came a crashing roar of musketry telling that a force of rebels u nder some general had turned his right flankaglang general Jimmie vivians lines the rebels in a long wedge drew nearer with amazing rapidity and rushed toard the christians with fixed bayonets. Jimmie Vivian was warned of Lamar Hylstons approach through the left wing of the Marie Osborne woods, and changing the form of his position, he massed his batteries and from their angry mouths, poured forth perfect showers of shells mingled with canister and grape and gang-gang-shells.Upon Lamar Hylston surprised columns swung among the trees tops and through them fell and tore that awful shower of death and destruction.All the nearest of the platoons of his Glandelinians were mowed down, while suddenly the showers of shells, was added by more canister and also chain shot brought up to the captured works, as the rebels came within range of these guns.The rebel army spread out however through the woods, seemingly larger and mightier, and despite the awful carnage advanced on making a swing to their right.The battle of Jimmie Vivian had resumed.The advancing columns came nearer and nearer, the christian batteries and the Angelinia in procession of the works continued their fire, and the reeking atmosphere above the works became dense with smoke.The whole line of christian batteries fairly blazed, and as Lamar Hylstons army still came on the Angelinians opened a general fire with all their musketry.There was no checking him however.Though the front line of his Lamar mannions were torn to fragments within ten minutes, the main column of his Glandelinians advanced on like a carried tidal wave.Again their whole carried line was plowed through and through, but one of the longest of the columns apparently in front drew out of the woods at last, and changing their movement began to bend toward the south in such a way th at it was soon Jimmie Vivians line was being overlapped.The crush came and the left of Jimmies line fell back in confusion.

At this critical moment general Mic-Powal Jacon whose artillery was some distance beyond opened like a thundering o volcano, and the Landelinians moving in this direction went down in great numbers.Their losses were becoming frightful, but having crushed Jimmies left, they advanced across the meadows, the immense columns of the enemy in his front and center also dashing on.There w was now a sudden series of flashes from the rest of the christian batteries still furt yer up on rise of ground and a more tremendous shower of shells and high explosives fell among the Landelinian columns tearing them down.Heaps upon heaps of Landelinians appeared, but yet though the death and destruction among their columns continued on, and more deadlier broadsides of shells tore their main line on the left fairly open the Landelinians along general Jimmies left began to hesitate.Lamar Hylston st ormed and shouted, raved and cursed but his center began to retire.Furious with rage he sprang in front of the men and rallied them and on they pushed.

General Peggy Mullane of the Angelinians was on Laderlinian right. From his
divisions as the enemy advanced against him there came fearful musketry dh discharges
y while his cannon fire resounded and died out at intervals.The column of the
Glandelinians hehere extended across the fields and across the plains as far as
eye could see, and had become a solid impentrable line.This advancing army of
Landelinians being under general Black Brooks was greater than any large division
of ascailants ever observed in any battle before, and yet their advance was as
silent as an army of death.But the more they continued to advance, did the fire
along the christian batteries and along Mullanes entire christian works
continue and increase their vid vivid and deadly firing.Nor was this horrible
destruction ever witne witnessed in other battles before, or any column of
ascailants, so determined or silent in their advances
As the streams of shells exploded among their lines, a line of bright blue flashes
appeared, and gushing forth through the small columns of smoke from the mouths of
cannon like livid flashes darted restlessly along the edge of tops of rising ground,
, then as simultaneous volleys were delivered from musketry, changed into lurid
flashes, their increasing torrents of shells and canister again and again tearing
through the Glandelinian columns, and dealing death and destruction among them far
and wide, and tearing down whole lines from end to end, making a frightful scene
indeed.In the pauses of the murderous showers of shells, could be heard the deafening
crash of musketry, the shrieks of the wounded, the grinding and hissing murmur of
canister poured down upon the enemy by the christian batteries at close range.
At intervals the solid lines of the advancing foe moving forward to assail Laderlind
Gladerlinia seemed to be broken by the furious cannon fire along his lines, and
by the thick clouds of smoke enveloping them in thick wreaths or by the grape torn
in their waves, to assume peculiar shapes, striding across the fields, moving
one ahead of the other, and vanishing swiftly into a mass of smoke from exploding
shells and then reappear advancing silently.already the rebels had advanced half
a mile from their own positions, and saveral feet deep in some places in the line
of advance were the dead and wounded.In many places among the main line of the
s advancing Landelinians huntreds of big rocks from hill sides came rolling
down upon them or tearing through their massive and solid lines and causing
as much destruction as shells.Sometimes the huge gung-gung-shells striking
each other as they calle collided fell in opposite directions blowing rebel brigades
into many fragments, scouring forth great flashes of fire, which caught everything
they could burn, and along the fields before the advancing enemy, theLifting smoke
revealed anew the low long windrows of dead and wounded, and confused by this
sight the enemy attacking Glaterlinia began to waver anew, the heavy explosions
besetting dry grass afire in their rear, which at various intervalsinervals rose
fiercely and sullenly against the gloom among the high hills.Parts of the
enemys lines were beginning to fall back as they saw this frightful sights
Utter confusion spread among them, and yet the panic stricken ranks still suffered
from the christian fire along the forces of Germin Vivians army the flashes of
cannon and musketry was now incessant, the showers fell among the troops and the
rebel columns moreoverwilder steadily, and also his panic stricken Landelinians
were retiring in disorderat the moment when the thick wreaths of smoke cleared
away again in the temporal pauses of the cannon firing or exploding shells,the
dead and wounded of Lamar Eylsteas forces were exposed to view.In general
parts of the woods where the dead and wounded lay the thickest, the surface and
of ground among the trees presented a regular sea of bodies.The sight was appalling
to Lamar Eylsts Lamar Eylsteas.The corpses had been dreadfully cut up by the
deadly terrm terrents of canister, and the dead lay eatigd in big windrows all
along his line of advance and beyond the rear of Jermin Vivians line.

Germaine Vivian also had his own hands full,clear and distinct was
the mighty thunder of his own batteries,as they sent whirling torrents of shells,
and from time to time the cerrics of bursts, and more fierver explosions rent
the air, and as ever the tempest of canister swept howling and screeching through
the ranks of the enemy under Duppo Grass mowing his men down and hearing scores of
thousands of mangled and bleeding to the ground, and there was witnessed such
sickening sights as took courcourage and consciousness, followed by a rapid
revulsion of thearrested blood, and a tingling sensation of agony trembling
through every nerve and fibre of the body.About two minutes a advance Duppo Grass
columns still pressing on werereinforced on the right by fresh bodies of Laude
Lindens and large and gigantic through a cenbrewoods, the main column of Khoemannias
division now ap appeared an onrushing wave of greycoats.The first part of their
were seemed to be riven to fragments, and recoiled but the left of the were o moved
forward still in a monstorous line, while the center also crumbling onward seemed
to try to get ahead of the other wing, and yelling so fiercely that they appeared
to be two armies of demons racing for the possession of a last positions
Their column ten miles long were one deep grey in color, and which extended across
the open fields in front of the woods far and wide.Soon their lines at all points
were becoming shrouded in smoke, save in three places, near the centreFlame
Glandelinians here were winning the race.Hundreds upon hundreds of the
Glandelinians had reached the nearest meadow within reach of the christian line
and rushed forward like a stream.

All of a sudden on the left of this rebel force in the meadow there
sprang upwards an enormous cloud of smoke and earth, there was a cragged dull sheets
sheeted arch of dull shooting flame like a eruption from a crater, and as if from



the jaws of hell gushed a torrent of rocks earth, human bodies, while through
the air was heard the furious rattling, of debris and stones hurtling upon one
another after the earsplitting crash of the vast mine explosion subsided.A perfect
deluge of human bodies, earth, stone and everything descended upon the others of
the Landelinians with the fury of a descending lava torrent, obscuring everything
there it fell for a few minutes.At the same time the mind exploded hilling ten
thousand Glandelinians and tering a four hundred f feet crater in the ground, a
terrific simultaneous crash of musketry was heard resounding all along the entire
of germains vivians line, following followed by cannon volleys which shook the
ground convulsively, and down went many ranks of the nearest of the foe,
and the survivors appalling by the mine and awful cha os of christit christian fire
hesitated an instant,while they hesitated their front main line was fairly being
shivered and the survivors were thrown into instant confusion.
Yet their generals rallied them with frantic appeals and ordered them on under
pains of death.Louder grew a fresh christian commands, echoeing a in the woods
and valley.Despi edespite the havoc among their lines, the Glandelinians still
continued to advance, and as Break In the Rocks division came up on the left
the whole force of Landelinians led on by Khoemannia rushed forward with
indescribable furyand of the columns consisting of one hundred and fifty th ousand
into which the full force of the christian fire was poured wavered, and fell
back, while the artillery under Bicknell and gunnes a thousand guns in number,
also burst into action, sweeping the right of Break-In-The-Rocks column out
of existence.
Yet the other section of his troops being still immense in numbers rushed on
over the fields toward the christian lines.At the same time pushed forth a more
heaviler volley from the christian lines in possession of Khoemannias works, another
and another, and still l another volley more destructive than the others.Yet on
swept th e assailants a part of the wave moving upon Gladerlinias whose fire now
breaking out was equally appalling.This fire cut the Landelinians down in a score
of columns, while a heavy shower of canister tore the In line of survivors
to fragments and the rebels recoiled from him in utter panic.The meadows in
front of his works was a ter that fairly buried under the dead and wounded gray
coats, and the christian loss was only one third as appalling.
Duppo Grass y yet was not checked.He moved against Baldwin and Laderlinias
his whole line surged up to the christian works, and frightful was the withering
musketry fire th at met them.All along the line the Glandelinians were mowed down
in thousands, and the survivors who swarmed over the works were also mowed down
by a by a second tremendous volley, the rest of the assailants being forced to
recoil, the Angelinians plowing their lines to pieces.Duppo Grass was repulsed,
Lamar Eylsteas was crushed, but Khoemannia was not daunted.Is ockuns only came
on against Germaine Vivian and as he moved onin front of his lines this furious
Landelinian general could see in deed the fierce struggle his divisions would
have to make to surmount these flamin flaming works, extending for nearly
fourty miles.His immense columns moved forward steadily, in perfect order, and
array under the most storming fire ever seen in actual war.The hundreds of flags
and banners were high poi poised, but checked and broken scorched by each
successive rise and th e very heavens all along the line christian lines
seemed ablaze.A score of thousand of his Landelinians were mowed down under
the first de deadly range, but it being useless as yet the survivors did not reply
but their bayonets were fixed to be ready for the final reach to sweep like
the crest of a very sharp wave over the rock like barrier of the christian works.
Right on.The Landelinians now reached the last gentle sl slope
before and beneath th e death delivering lines of cannon and musketry,which
suddenly illumined by long undulated sheets of flame, and on an instant whole
brigades and divisions seemed to sink and melt away as if they were swallowed up
in the earth, the light flags quenching in the pall of smoke, and only a writhing
mass marked that high tide of uttermost manhood, and supreme endeavor for a
wished cause.
The There was a slow back flowing, with despairing efforts here and there to bear
back broken bodies, of the brave glorified by the horrible Baptism of blood.Again
and again the monstorous surviving columns repeated the assault with indom
indescribable fury, but the same similar experience, and thickening ridges of the
fallen marked the des perate essays.
There stood Khoemannia witnessing immortal charges, which were kept up simultaneously.
Tears ran down the cheeks of the stern Landelinian general Adele-De-Garle and
his men who were waiting, almost wi hi wishing to be summoned to the same bloody
onset.They listened intently to the sounds of thousands of Angelinian cannons
booming and roaring like the cannonade of thousands of volcanic eruptions at
on once, then the divisions of Accountants who next came on at the attack, cut
through the sturbborn christian lines on wilderniss left, after a few more mini
minutes of the most horrible fighting of the war, but unsupported had been driven
back with the loss of one hundred thousand slain, while Break In The Rock
simultaneously made the same kind of a fierce onset, but had not quickly the same
similar fate, though his assault had been more desperate in its attempt,but it ended
all in vain.Germaine Vivian could not be forced

594

Galmannia Shoemannia harkened intensely f r the sound of Baldonia Bicknells guns and soon he exclaimed in an agony of suspense as he looking at his watch , saw it was already half past ten!

"For God's sake where is that fool general Bicknell.Where are his five million million, which is so quickly to decide this attack.What has happened to poppo Evans and Lesser Sylvius?"

Now amid the dreadful and increasing carnage, came the call for reinforce.Shoemannia despairing of the left, and seeing the repeated heroic valor of his assailing forces, and at last exhausted in unavailing sacrifice, ordered up his main body, and led them personally to the assault.But the christian cannon kept the range perfectly.The air was thick with the flying bursting shells, whooping solid shot, swept lengthwise, plowing hundreds of furrlow in Shoemannias line, and driving the compressed air so close to the heads of the survivors that there was an unbearable burst just to shrink beneath it, although knowing it was then too late. Two of the main open columns of over two million men amid the din and confused uproar around, had almost melted away, and other surrounding brigades who stretched on in advance to the right of the line were cut down simultaneously by the artillery artillery fire which swept the nearest approaches to the main works. But Galmannia Shoemannia directed his surviving men straight forward to the left of the series of futile attacks, which had been so frightfully cut down.The artillery fire made sickening havoc.Hundreds of thousands of crushed bodies, severed limbs, and head heads and extentions of every destruc description were every where around in the t renches, on the slopes and in the ditches.Even Galmannia Shoemannias main columns began to melt away f by the score mafter came out in the open field, and immediately through the murky smoke, Galmannia Shoemannia saw to his right a battery of two thousand cannon s, quickly swing into position to sweep his entire line of advancing cattonades and quit evidently these terrible numbers of guns open opened a general fire upon them, piercing down thousands at every discharge.

"God help us reenforcements to the left wing. I must lead here."Calmly spoke Shoemannia to pick-to-pieces, and went to the front into the storm.The rebels now reached the lines they were t o pass for the further goal, plotting the fr wny amid bodies thickly strewn, some stark, silent and cold, some still with s,e slowly ebbing life, many in agony agony, that must have voice though unavailing, some pieces from sheer exhaustion, or by final orders of hopeless commands.The living from their close clung beaon of the earth, where t e dismade them;

"It's no use boys ,we have tried that, but nothing living can stand there, its only for the dead."

On in the facing face of these storming christian batteries, pushed the rebels up slippery slopes, slippery with a sea of blood, miry with repeated trampling through the christian firing burst out in a million cannonade like roar, and while hundreds of thousands went down all along the line of advance the survivors reached that final crest before all thisencounter wasting line of verminfire they encountered fierce breastwork of volleys all along the line with the Angelinians, with every disadvantage untill the flame and smoke deepened in the rest of the seen day war, and men on both sides seemed to be going down in whole lines many miles long.

Indeed fresh glandelinians fell among the army left there in the other assault, and the sod was soaked with blood.As the assailants got within range they were met by st orm after storm of bullets, grape and canister along the whole line of works, the artillery raining shells and solid shot, which swept the rebel brigades to pieces as fast as the men pushed on.Fierce was the return fire of the Glandelinians, that the Angelinians had to lie flat on the ground behind their works to avoid the destructive tempest of missle balls, and only by careful twisting could any man load and fire his musket upon the assaulting line in front.All this while hundreds of thousands of the survivors ,were seen to creep up from the right of t he line to takeadvantage of a gully back where the ground fell away from the christian fire, and new these assailants got in a full annihilating fire upon the christians close range, and gunners went down by scores so that as t hey came on to work the guns, while the troops went down in numbers too great t o be predicted.

The situation was critical.Thousands of the Angelinians in a single minute were mowed down everywhere along the line without abatement, and so the surviving Angelinians were compelled to lay against a overpower a breastwork of bodies to cover t hem from the deadly fire of the Glandelinians, and no man could stand up and not be laid down again hurt.However thousands of Angelinians had lifted his head by the prop op his hands and forearms only to catch a bullet in the middle of the forehead.The endangered Angelinians lay there for three minutes hearing the dismal thud of the storm of bullets into the dead flesh of their life saving bulwarks.Now and then in the midst of the scathing fiery fusellade, a staff officer on the side of the christians would s up appear to bring orders : and his horse would be shot from under him, the moment he appeared within range. The whole battlefield along this seething flaming line was strewn with great incongruous ruins



595

multitudes of men torn and broken, and torn to pieces in every indescribable way ; cannon dismounted, gun carriages smashed, ammunition wagons destroyed, or flung wildly about, thousandsof horses dead, and half dead, still held in harness, accoutrements of every sort , bayonets, shattered muskets, and fragments of shells were scattered as if by a whirlwind, while the dead and wounded lay in deep and high windrows besides and on the works .Consequently the Angelinian artillery now began to bombardthe Glandelinians, peppering these with their hail of lead, and shrapnell and grape, and canister, then several strong divisions comedown from the right upon the huddled masses of glandelinians to crush them where they ly lay to sweep them back down the hill or destroy them.

But the hundreds ofthousands of Glandelinians fiercely fought them off driving them back to the works, while Galmannia Shoemannialooking at his watch, and soo seeing it five minutes to eleven ordered the vigor of the assault to be redoubled, and prepared to lead them in person.

"Hold the ground at all costs ,don't give up a t all costs." were the hoarse commands of t he Angelinians Angelinians.

It indeed was a long ghastly assault which had been made all the way up to these wreck strewn works and slopes, were the trees were so splint splintered, and shattered as if a great dye typhoon sweeping with frightful deafening uproar of the elements had t orn them down all along the line.It was hard enough to be stumbling over torn up sod, groups of the dead, centers filled up with the bodies or forms of the solitary dying, muskets dropped with quick relax, or hil feet with deaths convulsive convulsive clutch, sabres, bayonets, cartridge boxes drawn, fragments of everything, torn out intestines, and shattered remains of hum a human bodies, torn open or to pieces, and indeed the slopes were grey with the dead and wounded Glandelinians.Indeed the ground offered every advantage for artillery in possession of the Angelinians, both for cover and for effectiveny and enabled them to dispose their whole line so to bring a front and flanking fire u upon the assailing columns as if by a fine tooth comb, and even the smallest chicken could not live in this path of destruction.Other batteries were also directed so to sweep the lines of advancing troops, and as the others were now in close range the cannon continued the terrific fire on them, and for a time the glandelinians from their horrible losses were filled with consternation, while their ranks were mowed down everywhere by the hot withering fire from the well manned christian batteries, and from the sharpshooters along the breastwor s along which seven of the advanced glandelinian columns or divisions were torn to fragments, giving a wild background to the scene and stirring some scene.In the tumult and despite the frightful carnage the fresh divigions continued to forge ahead, determined to drive all before them them, and the Glandelinians at just two minutes of eleven swarmed over the works in countless numbers, and though their front line almost withered for two miles before the deadly christian fire, the survivors coming on drove them slowly back yelling like as many fiends.Roswell Custer Johnston covered the retreat of the christian divisions a ong this part of the line mowing the enemys down columns down by the hundred as it seemed, while the short t ime he stood his ground.As these christian divisions retreated the enemy pressing on made a furious assault upon Roswell Gusters Johnstons line resuming the battle anew with indescribable fury, and as they retreated in order, the other christian troops could hear the earsplitting thunder of Roswell Custer Johnstons cannonfor an hour after Shoemannia carried the works in fulilfilment of his promish, Roswell Custer Johnstons men stood their ground with the fury of utmost desperation, and only when the other retreating christian columns were far enough to the rear did he slowly withdraw his men being compelled to give way before overwhelming numbers.His line was almost shattered by i his fearful losses and several times general Roswell Custer Johnston had narrow escapes from being wounded.Gibmall covered the retreat of the crushed and mangled divisiins divisions under Gannon as they also retreated, and held his ground against a fierce and crushing sledge hammer assault of the enemy, untill @ Gannons retreating columns were far in the rear, then he also withdrew before the overwhelming numbers, brigades reduced to regiments, and divisions reduced to regiments and brigades, and the terrible sacrifice of life on th that bleed soaked field during this fatal hour was too awful for the heardilding of victory, even for the expressing face.The divisions under Lafevrine, Jennings and Germaine Givian, also gave way after being threatened with annihilation, and so woeful was the christian losses already in men and generals, that general Robert Givian himself was appalled.All his own christian batteries along his own line which at ill held swept the fields and the enemys advancing lines, causing the most at upendious varanage and even now the other retreating christians, could hear the enemy cheering and yelling as Shoemannia gave the order "Forward" and could feel the thrill of their deafening yells as they followed Shoemannia---to--their--death, their lines of advance,--being fairly torn to pieces along its full length, and the fresh uncovered fields was fairly paved with more dead and dying of both sides.The christian columns which were retreating on account of their losses, and being in mangled shreds of columns could not under any conditions be rallied ; and were slowly being withdrawn to the rear.

While this fearful struggle had being going on general Robert Anglins Givian had now concentrated his forces on the works of Galvarine gills and he received the retreating columns covering their retreat with all his guns and finally checking Shoemannia and driving him back.

596

There was another lull and also while general Shoemaunia had bega making his desperate efforts for the capture of the works general Manleys Landelinian army had arived upon the field and now was concentrating his forces for a furious onslaught on Galverine Hills with the purpose to crush general Givian br before his brother came to support him .The first grand division of Manleysarmy almost 56,567,888 strong were already coming on in fearful array making a line of advancing troops fourty miles in extent, and swooping up tward those silent seemingly deserted and unoccupied hills, rending the air with their fierce yells of victory when they heard of Shoemaunias success along general Givians extreme left.General Manley however knew that these hills were not unguarded, for he had beforehis arival seen the arival of a part of general Hansons Givians army on their summits to the right, saw Hansons men ret restore the broken divisions driven in by Shoemaunia and his scouts had observed that the positions had been walled up with stone and brick di five feet high, and all surmounted with five thousand cannon, while on the slope beyound the walls was a long line of gatling gun batteries.

Adele-De-Garbes grand division was the first to reach the christian lines under general Toney Sanguine, thousands of his men melting away suddenly in the face of a furious flanking fire from distant batteries, through those Galverine Hills yet ill retainedthe same mockery of silence, and beauty.Accountants with about 88,888,888 men followed simultaneously to the 1 advance being in the centre, but the fire from nine hundred centimeter guns from a small rise of ground near the Mis-gallaster gun, now mowed down fifteen thousand in half a minute, beforethe survivors began to surge up the sl s slope.The slaughter was horrible, the advanced divisions of Adele-De-Garbes and accountants reconiling in great confusion, then the deadly fire suddenly ceased to slaughter.

Simultaneously general Greek-De-Cheiks came up with 2 one million two hundred thousand men and the whole line swept gradually tward the christ ian position and never before in any battle since gunpowder Greek was there ever heard any yelling like there now arose upit seemed as if all the inferior of hell with everything of its horror with it was again let up upon the earth all at once, and veering their range with an unearthly clamor.Sishma III and his brother were advancing upon the centre of the christian position on the Galverine Hills, and Manley and the other commanders upon their left and right.For an hour the frightful crepitating roar and crashing surrounding Thunders seemed to fairly split the earth, and the whole of the distant ridges, seemed to fill the heavens with h the frightful clamor and also with flame and smoke.

The destruction among the long grey columns first in the range of those saving of deadly batteries of cannon was horrible beyond anything ever done by artillery before, and regiments were literally mowed down in hundreds, and five h undred fuscous gaps were literally torn in the enemys lines the full length, yet like a titanic tidal wave the whole line pressed on, until they were half way up the slopeout of range of the main batteries.Still the Galverine Hills seemed silent, though on the slopes of these hills the Landelinians lay in perfect wiedrawn, where there in the world did the destructive flanking artillery fire come from the Landelinians had now passed the unseen batteries, which suddenly became oppressively silent, the Landelinians as they swept onward tward these silent hills and stone walls still ear tattering their most frightful yells.General Hansons Givian having now recieved over half of his force was bound to stick to this position as long as his brother did, or until the defeated christians under his two nephews and the others retired to a place where they could reform, and not only that to hold to the last, and so he decided to meet the charge of the Landelinians with all the violence he could.

The Landelinians had now come within fifteen hundred feet of the works and still all was silent.They therefore began to believe that the hills were now not occupied, and the present furious gunfire from the unseen place began to confirm this to thenge on they swept to nearly a hundred yards, then suddenly there was a long undulating sheet of flame from the whole line of stone walls, darting along, like the scathing blast of rivers of sheet lightning, of gigantic furnaces from fissure eruptions, followed simultaneously by the greatest roar of cannon and musketry heard yet, that sounded like a thrillion drums and hundreds of explosions going on inessantly for three minutes.The whole line of Landelinians under Adele-De-Garbe, and Sanguinte, and Terrence Icknell, almost completely withered before this terrific fire, and general Terrence Ficknell went down smuggled and bleeding with his brother also, both being severely wounded . Never before during the war up to this time was there seen such frightful unbelievable carnage, nearly over three million Landelinians being shot down in three minuminutes, during that fierce storm of musketry and cannon.Adele-De-Garbe was almost fatally wounded, and Accountants was instantly killed, by a shell which which blew his horse to pieces under him.All the while that general Hansons main line had been silent so long, ging Givians right wing had been steadily giving way f before the assailants under Zoppo Grunn and Henry Hale, but general Hanson was not going to give way, when he knew he had superior members under Richard Lindornine, Sanguine, Baldwin, and others, and with his other division coming up he had held his ground against the surge of gray waves, and had mowed down three millions.For nearly twenty minutes the surviving Landelinian columns were staggered, and disconcerted by the frightful blow they had recieved, but fortunately

600-601



597

for them, though Adele-De-Garbes columns, and of theother ladies leaders who had fallen had recoiled, general Federals massive columns not recieveing the fire yet were already close to the christian lines, and ans they came within range of the Federals, both sides seemed to suddenly break out in an ererplitting volcano of flame and din.The upo uproar of the firish firing on both sides was fearful hewwhole swarms in Federals command melted away, and thousands of the men who succeeded in cressing the walls only met annihilation.Yet general Federal was not discouraged, and determined to carry the stone walls at all costs.

Though tens of thousands upon tens of thousands, sank to earth as they encountered the annihilating fire of the christian guns, the survivors kept up the assault, most of Federals divisions concentrating their assault upon Hansons left and center.The attack at this point assumed an almost preternatural fury. Thousands after thousands again went down, their columns swept on anew, only to melt away also.It was awful, and more terrible was the yelling of Lichnells Angelinians as the foolish Landelinians generals rushed division after division simultaneously all along the line, and yetwhich seemed to melt into fragments, as quickly as they came within range, thereby being over over one million, three th hundred and thirty thousand killed and wounded already in Federals command. Seeing that he had the advant g advantage finding the weakest point of the christian line, Federal nevertheless continued the assault against the terrible.Yet the same shrnage was repeated.For every time the columns rushed on, the long series of walls were swept by a long stream ers of flame, and Federals whole line was fairly riven with gaps.The slaughter became more terrific, thousands after thousands going down at every step.Many divisions were already swept out of existence, but still the others came on anew, swarming tward the series of steps walls.Again one hundred and ten thousand were mowed down, and yet not one more Landelinian had gotten over the walls in any way.The christian cannon swept his entire line of graveyards, and though over one hundred and ten thousand fire b undredsware mowed down at this moment, the other Landelinians under Federal fruitfully rushed against that den death dealing deliverying stone wall, and yet again no man got within two hundred feet of it, the nearest columns being cut down.All along the line simultaneously, division after division charged with unbelievable fury, and soon federal had lost over eight hundred thousand more.It was at this moment that general Walter Harrison who was on the center was caught in flank by general Timor Hylenine and Zoppe Hunn troops of Shoemaunians and Speedlers, and was forced to withdraw to save his army from destruction and fight the two desperate rebel generals on two sides at once.The Landelinians committing in front, b observing their, changed o take advantage, and swarmed over the works now unoccupied, and in the frightful melee that followed, which lasted for three hours with the most dreadful fury, and which seemed to end the whole battle field on fire, general Hansons left wing was annihilated,, his center threatened with the same disaster and Walter Harrisons almost almost o ne thousandents forced to retreat to the rear.

The bloody action along this point had reached its worse, over eighty nine thousand more Landelinians having fallen in thesmall space of a quarter of a mile.The d deafening roar of musketry had been fearful, and now the multitude of rebels swarmed over the walls like millions of gray demons, and the long line of Landelinians being crowded by those coming up behind became on a wave thirty deep as they rushed forward tr tward the retiring christians on the center, with the seemingly fure and pressure of an avalanch, and now the firing of musket volleys was discharged in such rapid succession as to keep up a continuous din.The Landelinians remaining behind in possession of the works had swan round most of the captured guns along the whole series of stone walls in their possession,and the detonations of the cannon volleys then sube subsided as they did not want to fire on their own comrades.h hile they charged on up the rest of the hill from the captured works the Landelinians came within range of the gatkling gun batteries further o up on the very topp summit, and as soon as the retiring christians fel flew back to the rear of this battery these suddenly o opened fire so rapidly, that the whole surge of victorious rebel Angelinians was swept and shot to pieces, m millions going down at one discharge, and the surviving Landelinians realising that the new batteries would annihilate them, recoiled in confusion while those in possession of the captured works replied with the big guns they had captured to cover their comrades, and fearful was the prolonged drum drum fire of almost fifteen thousand cannon.At the same time general Minderhinia Lichnellians Abyssinki i Abyssinkilian Winkies was seen to be advancing to the support of Hansons retreating center, and those advancing advanced in formidable array. There was now a fearful redoubled uproar, and thicker clouds arose from the series of stone walls, proceeded by a blinding flash, and now monstrous gaps were seen in Lichnells columns of christians, which was seen obscured in the smoke of exploding shells , and grape and canister.The Landelinians in possession of the st one walls had also captured an outs outer trench, and as Lichnells columns came within range, puffs of smoke u issued from this also, and the df detonations of the musketry volleys was appalling, and the musketry fire tore Lichnells line t o fragments.However by this time the rest of Hansons advancing Army had come up , Hansons center was rallied, and the Angelinians themselves began to rush forward moving in solid lines tward the stone walls.The Landelinian cannon had been for a few minutes silent on account of the Landelinians who were retreating being in their range but as soon as they went to the rear of the captured works the Landelinians in possession of the guns let go suddenly.

598

where was a series upon series of heavy detonations, like the explosion of a hundred thousand pounds of dynamite, which seemed to shake the very earth, then came the hissing roar of a storm of canister, plowing down the front line of the advancing christians, while quickly following along the whole series of stone walls was a roar worse than the or crash of a hundred million muskets and one million cannon, which seemed to rend the heavens and earth, and the Angelinian columns dissolved like snowflakes in a furnace.But the survivors, swept on still.Another Another torrent of shells and minnie balls tore through the christian lines, dividing them into many fragments, the walls seemed to burst asunder from the hundreds of thousands of detonations coming in a quick succession, the enemy now firing with all that might.Hansons main surviving columns now came up, and the Angelinians though having recoiled for a moment now increased the fury of their attack attack and formed a perfect serried wall of men and moved on the death dealing barriers , but again the glandelinian fire opened with the same same fury upon them, mowing down hundreds of men per second, without ceasing, the storm of shells wrenching loose many limbs of trees, rocks and other things, scattering the very wreckage in every direction.Onw Onward still onward, rushed the big columns of the Angelinians, and as they reached the walls millions of shots seemed or were fired at a each other point blank, and now countless numbers of men on both sidesfell before or behind the stone walls.For a time this deadly fire caught the Angelinians nicely, and the two volumes of shots picked their larges multitudes of men by scores, and the Angelinians began to recoil but still pouring volley after volley upon the enemy by thousands of shots per second, keeping up the loud volcanic uproar, and moving down thousands more of the enemy, and as they drew back, the enemy opened anew with the artillery fire, destroying , fields of soldiers with the hurrirane of canister an and grape, laying everything a most terrible ruin.The whole sides of the hills facing the works in possession of the enemy were now packed with the frenzid Angelinians, while pickmells demorilized christians, seemed to dissolve altogether under the same steady merciless fire of the enemy as they slowly withdrew, the enemy following in large scattered columns, everything now becoming fairly obscured in the wreaths of smoke for several minutes. What was left of pickmells whole christian division was even torn to fragments , and now over the at one wall, and from every section of the advanced trench, which extended as long as t he series of at one walls , first scattered knots of graycoats swarmed, added rapidly by hundreds of thousands, and the glandelinians poured down upon the retreating christians like swarms of gray bees, the artillery covering the charge, opening fires in redoubled fury to prevent the christians from rallying, making indeed all along the line an impenetrable pall of smoke, which was pierced by hundreds of thousands of flas hes more ligh like the lights of fire flies, through a thick haze or fog.General pickmells columns of gungabos glandelinians now led by general Dangerous great a gothmann, was the first t o come up with the rearmost of the retreating christians, when suddenly with a series of awful det onat ions a new christian battery to the surprise of the enemy from st ill more a hidden resource bor burst forth in a sudden general discharge , which as the surprised glandelinians still continued to advance became so spasmodic that the det onations sounded like one long prolonged roar, far more even constant and incessant than all the art illery on Galverine gills had made, and at the same time from the woods of Marie Osborne below the Galverine ridge three columns of three million three hundred thousand Angelinians suddenly emerged, and rushed ward the advancing glandelinians to take them in flank.The glandelinians pounded by the unseen christian batteries were thrown into confusion, the new coming Angelinians advancing with the fury and noise of a great avalanch, while the hidden batteries became louder and louder, the noise of hel their fire extending, sweeping the columns of confused glandelinians again and again with the most indescribable destruction.

The glandelinians however having pushed the christians half way down the other side of the ridge, and now that the stone walls were occupied by fresh forces of glandelinians from above were not obliged to retire, and covered by covered by their own artillery fire which pause paused the region there the smoke of the hidden batteries were seen continued on, but Beppo grams on a column encountered another flanking force of christians, while the hidden battery flashed thereafter, and the glandelinians seemed to melt away in the murk of smoke, while the flanking Angelinians in heavy surges swept on heard the enemys rear, and soon everything cleared the scene out of sight for several minutes, the pall of smoke became so intense.

The Angelinians had come on in one tremendous headlong rush, and hundreds of thousands upon hundreds of thousands crashed into and through the rebel lines from the rear, when there was a series of crashing broadsides seemingly twenty miles long all at once from the ridge above, making a noise again like the detonations of the exploding of mi llions of tons of dynamite, whose crash caused to suddenly rent the air, followed by a series of most blinding flashes, and shells fell in among both friends and foes, the glandelinians commencere making a mistake and firing among their own men as well as the enemi en enemies.Yet the glandelinians reduced the three million three hundred thousand flanking Angelinians in half an hour to less than one million, and as the Angelinians drew from the assault in panic, the storm of canister, shell and minie balls again plowed them down in thousands, and other volleys followed each other so rapidly that again there was a dfearful cone continuous roar.



599

Yet the surviving Angelinians kept their l lines unbroken and commenced to retreat .Yet as this h havoc continued and the other glandelinians dashed upon them, the consternation and confusion started anew, and they fell back furte furt her.The rolling thunder of musketry and cannon now slackened somewhat on the h hills but the hidden batteries continued to roar and flash,the shells deluging the sides of the hills and the woods, and the victorious glandelinians werepelted with the iron hail from every make of cannon.Yet with a simultaneous yell other large forces of Angelinians came rushing on to support those already driven into confusion, and these came on with the fury and frenzy of enraged demons.Hansell had rallied his own Angelinians, and so had Hanson and therefore joined the Angelinians who had been driven back and these counter attacked the glandelinians but still the horrible rebel fire continued.Hundreds of the beautiful trees, were shattered by the storm of shot and shell, and large multitudes of the assailants again incoming from the Marie Osborne Woods were mowed down as rapidly as they came within range, the batt le becoming so fierce now that the whole scene was like some extensive forest fire, or like some lurid scene of Dante's Infernal regions a more terrible fire than ever being let loose on the christian lines, tearing the soldiers down in even their most massive numbers destroying hundreds of thousands all along the line, and crushing the main line to fragments, and down went Hansell and Hanson severely wounded,, also Boswell Hunter Johnston, Gamma and Stuart Irvine were wounded.Now from a distant ridge other hidden christian b batteries were trained upon the stone walls in possession of the rebels, and streams of high explosive shells were hurled upon the enemy on the summit, the falling bombs, and high explosives wrecking among them, demolishing some of the walls, and making breeches in the enemys lines.The d carnage was now indescribable.

The d number of detonations of the shell explosions increased, and the series of walls and the hill summits were hidden in the thick clouds of smoke and flashing fire from the guns that the enemy replied with, the enemy at taking to these positions.It was now half part two, and the whole line of advanced trenches were so literally filled or covered with the dead and wounded glandelinians, that they could not be used any more, unless the bodies were cleared away or mixed used as bulwarks, and this work was impossible in the face of the fearful storming fire of the masked christian batteries in the Marie Osborne Woods and hill tops beyond the Galverine gills, and even Hansons and Boswell Hunter Johnston who had been forcibly been detached before ed at other points of the line, had been now for a change of luck put in command of reserve christian divisions , and these two commanders kept their lines held together without without a single break of any kind.

Division followed divisions.The glandelinians though still exposed to the destructive fire of the hidden and masked batteries in the woods and hills far beyond, remained in the captured works, though already several divisions on the left of the line were wavering as the infantry and those manning the guns ceased firing, having their ammunition untill the assaulting christian columns down below forced back the glandelinians who had ceased advanced.A large number of the longer range guns however had kept tearing the christian lines and nearly five hundred hundred thousand Angelinians more had been mowed down in killed and wounded, and the firing of the resisting rebels below aided to the less.But the surviving Angelinians managed to carry all before them the retreating glandelinians retiring behind the trench enclosed walls as the Angelinians rushed on up.

The long range guns then ceased firing, and the gathling guns of both lines of better batteries were swung round and delivered a simultaneous discharge, and as the field pieces also broke loose the walls again seemed bursting asunder so great was the discharge it did not stop the charge.The Angelinians had finally recaptured the stone wall at the left on Galverine Hills driving pistolls rebels re bels back, but general Cahannde Shannon was still in possession of the christian works on Hansons right, and also along his left centre, and poor general Hansen lying wounded in an ambulance was appealing for aid from his brother for his stricken and crushed army.Though the christians had captured the works along the right or left , the guns on these walls or defending these walls were not so dreaded as those on the further ridges, and realizing that the fire ceased because of the christians being again in possession of the works the glandelinians rallied and pressed heavily against the christian lines. Manly had in the meantime pushed forward more of his own troops, and coming up to take personal command directed this furious onslaught, with Federal and Beppe Evans as his aids.Again like many hundreds of thousands of insane wild men, and with the fury of lions and tigers the glandelinians surged against the series of blazing cannons and musketry defending the stone walls, and once again they pressed over the works, though they were mowed down for the distance of a mile, in thousands upon thousands.But the survivors sending forth yell after yell engaged the Angelinians in a desperate hand to hand fight.The slaughter was now for a few minutes a literal reign of terror, for never was there such a fight witnessed before.Every column of christians that contested the enemy hand to hand were cut to fragments in a short time, and the battle now extended for the distance of t thirty miles, and the whole battle line seemed in a terrific conflagration, of fire, and a regime of slaughter and horror.But nevertheless the headlong push of the glandelinians was not checked, may could not be checked, and as Manley was directing and leading the assault in person, the pressure of the glandelinians

600

increased, and now again the christians un a unable o face the fierce effort of the enemy, and also the bristling wall of bayonets began to break into frightful confusion, which soon became a terrible panic, and after the christians withdrew h the glandelinians delivered a parting fire which cut every one of the nearest of the retreating columns to fragments, with the deaths of hundreds of officers of all ranks, and then they slowly began to break from the walls, and follow, surging again after the Angelinians but silently, the gunners turning the cannon around again and firing shells among the christians so rapidly that the christian columns seemed in danger of being blown to into empty air. Now the cannonading from the distant ridges and hidden batteries opened again and with renewed vigore

Yet the glandelinians began to press the christians back all along the line, the smoke of battle again spreading out like thick cotton sheets. Indeed for all the distance the Angelinians were driven back, but some of the christian brigades to prevent themselves from being annihilated took defense behind fences, bordering meadows, and fields, or in corn and wheatfields, and firing a perf perfect storm of bullets from behind trees and bushes and barns and haystacks, indeed firing from every point of vantage, and in this time seventeen glandelinian regiments charging upon these new positions were completely destroyed, and big furrows were plowed in the other rebel brigades, but unfortunately the glandelinian cannon on the hill tops found their mark, ad and brought down thousands of trees in these woods, enabling the multitudes of glandelinians to pick off their snipers by many more thousands.

At three fifteen the glandelinians from two directions had crossed three miles and a half of ground over a line of advance of nearly fourty miles, driving the christian columns back all the way, in disordered and bleeding lines. The glandelinians found the hidden batteries, carried it, and continued to advance in thick columns, and supported by the tremendous fire of their own, had hopes now of a complete and final victory. Soon all the christian columns were rushing back in the wildest confusion, driven into a panic by the storm of shells that still reached them. Indeed terrible havoc had been caused by the terrific fire of both sides. On pressed the glandelinians with great great fury, and simultaneously the glandelinians under Gen Kaulmann was pushing on to the right. The rain of shells continued as some of the batteries advanced to support the rebels. Indeed as the rebels advanced they themselves could see the results of the terrible fire on both sides. Everything for miles was still enshrouded in puffs of smoke, the shell fire had destroyed fences, trees and vineyards, wooden fences, barns barns barns, haystacks, and farm houses were burning, and the deluge of minnie minnie balls and canister had cut down grain and wheat and also corn in perfect lines. Yet the enemy continued to advance, despite the hissing rear of shells from the ridges in possession of christian batteries, and rushed through the smoking broken foliage, and rows of battered blazing, trees and brush, as if through sieves. here and there as yet dense clouds of smoke still puffed from the lines of retreating christians, and though some gaps were made in the enemys lines they were closed rapidly.

The branches of thousands of trees were broken by the solid shot alone and millions of other trees were cut down or burning, and death and devastation was every everywhere. As the glandelinians never slackened in their advance it was evident the battle was losing to the christians. The cannon of the enemy on the ridges still thundered, but the christian batteries grew fiercer and fiercer, as the christian assailants drew closer or rebels grounds. And all through this line of successful advance the shell fire had cut to fragment whole brigades. Entire divisions were of the glandelinians, and the dead and wounded lay in mounds along the entire route. Yet the main line of the enemy kept up the advance, and again they were cut down in so many ranks that a sea of bodies seem lay on the many meadows and plains and in the woods. Six divisions under general Zimmermann stamok drodrew close to a part of the rallying christian line, but four were destroyed, and of the survivors nothing remained but an appalling line of cut up men bleeding and demorilized, and ragged clothing torn to shreds by bullets. Many had been caught by that terrible volley and they had been hurled violently down on their faces, or on their sides or backs. The uniform heaps of human beings was indeed appalling to see, and the stench of the pewo powder smoke was abominable. Yet by the pressure of the glandelinian advance, the christians were still giving way at all points, and all around on the ground and elsewhere in front of them was a field of dead, wounded and dying Angelinians, where thousands upon thousands of them had fallen at every volley of the rebels. Yet on swept the glandelinian columns. Nearer and nearer they came. The situation was so awful. Thirty thousand cannon at the height of the struggle had been in action. The glandelinians now decided to carry the last ridges in possession of the christian batteries. So having reached their base u on up the ridges the rebels surged, but the roar of cannon they met fairly deafened many for life. Millions of small flashes again appeared through the smoke murk like tongues of dull hued fire, appering suddenly, and reappearing, and disappearing abruptly. Yet on swept the glandelinians the ful full force of the firing spreading agi again, and now there was everywhere a bewildering movement of columns, bursting shells and roaring of millions of muskets answ. The glandelinians again became disconcerted, and the christian gunners seeing the foe hesitate opened a fire with an earsplitting crash, and a new ridge of dead and wounded glandelinians were vividely exposed to view as the thick smoke lifted for a moment or two.





605

890. 601

601

t The suddeness of this part of the imortan struggle the fiercessnest and rapidity of its manifestations, the fury and almost solid charater of the glandelinin armies caused the christian infat infantry to withdraw but the main line had not as yet thought of yeilding an inch of ground so they struck to their position a but the avalanch like charge of the enemy was fearful and the swarm of graycoats which covered the whole space of ground and looked like a never ending line seemed to melt into fragments, but nevertheless the first swarm of survivors swarmed over among the desperate Angelinians onl only to be cut down, while those who did survive met in every course networks of christian trenches and stone walls, and though the carnage under of the christians under gish was terrible general James Henry Mc-Hollester who was in command of the forces defending these ridges still more havocked the r and ravaged the foe lines. The enemys formost line seemed to bend and dissiolve into pieces , but nevertheless on surged the yorn and bleeding line and columns in gray. On ressed the assailants. One monsterious column 100,000 strong pushed forward to the support of the crushed and mangled christian lines leaving thousands of their own dead in their path of advance up the other side of the hills, but strangeto st say all the Angelinians along the left had been forced to recoil or meet annihilation, the Angelinians reforming and slowly falling back down t the other side of the corsp corpse strewn slopes. Even back across the meadows they went in great confusion the enemy after them. It was now half past five. Hanson wounded as he was and fearing that the ridges the main chief point of the christian line would be taken decided to order up all the divisions not yet en gaged to the support of the position.

The left wing of the christians under general Mc-Hollester, was still standing its ground at this point melting away and cutting down huge mulitudes of glandelinians, but though the Angelinians followed this up quickly with a cannon fire their whole length the enemy only surged up, . The charge could not be stopped however and the christians became panic stricken and recoiled in series of square formations arches, lines, and V.shaped groups, but the front o lines of the hostile glandelinians disappeared behind thick shurr shrubbery and by this the Angelinians knew that the glandelinians were decending the ridge in huge avalanches to counter charge them. Indeed the highest fury of the p battle - at this point was very stupendous and fascinating. The survlving glande linians confident of victory were now coming on in a force and fury that was or seemed greater than that of any charge but all those thousands who got nearest to the christian trenches were all mowed down, and Shoe mannia who led here was severely wounded inside the christian lines, as he planted one of the tattered flags of glandelinia on one of the dath death dealing works, but was rescued by his own men who fought off all ateempts of the Angelinians to capture him. Another general who was known only as Zimmermann was fatally wounied and dies beofre he could be re moved from the field of battle, and general Dargen though at first considered fatally wounded was declared out of danger of death if he was left in quiet and solitude.

John Manleys main divisions pressed on with indescriable fury, cand while at that moment when general Mc-Hollester ordered his men t holf to hold their ground at all hazards, for the whole line had not yeilded as yet the Glandelinians were almost upon them and to the surprise of the Angelinians in purple and red uniforms. Then these Angelinians with the most horrible yells tore the gray columns to pieces, but the surviving Glandelinians rushing up before the Angelinians could fire again were among them in a terrible hand to hand melee and soon the christians with their own lines torn to pieces and with their most greatest numbers down recoiled the glandelinians pressing on despite the fact that other christian divisions still retained their ground, and with their lines ripped in pieces and with the inside and outside of their works completely filled with dead and wounded these also retired, but as they retreated they were threatened with annihilation. Many divisions of Angelinians had be been completely destroyed. The Glandelinians were now in possession of the w ole line of ridges excepting where the center of the christian line held its ground the longest, and where Mc-Hollester was in personal command. The Glandelinians at this point were led by D Federal and Desperate Desmond and Rudolph Rassendale and as they struck against the christian lines with terrible violence they closed with wild yells but of no avail thy they were hurled back with the loss of a-quarter of their number. The climax of one of the fiercest battles of the glandco-Angelinian war was reaching its worse. John Manleys army had done its best, its utmost, they had fought like angels against demons and despite all this if it had not been for a r tradge tragdey they would not have failed to carry the ridge.

The Glandelinians were already overthrown at this point and were about to retire when one of the grayscoats frenzied with frage rage and insanity had split general Mc-Hollesters head in pieces with his sabre and in his fall the whole christian line was in a rout down the other side of the ridge before the surprised Glandelinians were aware of it. Though nearly all of the line of christians had given way already general Calsins Angelinians were still in possession of the works also with Senguines Abyssinkilians, and so general Manley decided to take what general Senguine had declared was a forlorn hope at holding ,the last of these christian batteries located at ac commanding point which it seemed impossible to capture or silence.

Its fire was indescribably murderous and annihilating, and every moment during the fierce assault that was made rendered its capture seemingly the more impossible.The sl sight of the slaughter among their massive lines was so disheartening among the men and which had a contrary effect, upon the men defending the point that they closed their eyes to shut it out.The christian generals seemed to understand intuitively that what was needed owas to asti astonish and disconcert the glandelinians with a most brilliant charge down the rise.It was indeed a rex reckless thing to do but it was frustrated for the Glandelinians confining the purpose of the Angelinian officers and knowing that Senguine and the others headed the downaward rush, the remnant of the others would follow with the living scrambling over the bodies of the fallen they would probably drive them back by sheer force of entimsiasm. So the glandelinian leaders made out their own heroic pro porsition to their brave officers.They acepted it joyiously with flashing eyes and with th their sabres drawn they gathered about their main leader Federal who suddenly drew his own sabre and with their men at their heels every general mad for battle dashed up the rest of the slope waving their sabres and shouting;

''Onward my brave soldiers.Death to the Angelinians.''

So quickly they advanced that though the christian fire tore every one of their main front columns to pieces that for a moment it seemed to the Angelinians that the shells were flying harmelessly over their own heads. For the full time necessary to draw a full breath or two the glandelinians and guardians gaped at the horrible spectacle in astonishment. Then with a yell of exultation and defiance with sabres and bayonets flashing they dashed headlong after their leaders. So extraordinary so utterly unexpected was the spectacle that for the fatal moment the Angelinians at the guns forgot themselves. When they realized that these famious glandelinian soldiers had succeeded in starting one of those fanatical charges which are among the unsolved mysteries of warfare and which so often retrives a lost cause it was too late to change the range of the heavy artillery. If the infantry that supported them could not stop the wild charge of the Glandelinians then the battery was lost. General Physcian charging with his drawn sabre was the first of the glandelinians to meet the fiercer Angelinians defsding the guns.The other generals were at his back and now they were being in the chag h charging lines of men that had dashed after them.Half a dozen fierce exchanges of musketry fire in which the poor Angelinians got the worse f of it and the glandelinians were at the throats of the christins with the bayonet.The Angelinians seemed dazed at the bold ness of the Glandelinian generals whose wrongs they were eager to revenge. It was all over then.With this large assaulting swarm led by Federal and the other generals nothing could stop the glandelinians and the Angelinians were compelled to flee from the works though general physcian went down mortally wounded, while fourteen other generals Zoe, Rae, Richamnn, Cookespiller, Henery Maddonia, Marcocellioe were killed and Lenna, Elsia, Muckcome, Felldown, Emery,page,look,upsidepdown, Mc-Goink , pock Valve, and Aberdeen Procile were wounded three of the first being mortal y wounded.

T he child slaves either in Galverine Bondinia and other surrounding Galverinian cities had not learned the cause of the clangr which were shaking these cities to their very foundations the lying glandelinian overseers having taken great care that they did not. A few of the child slaves more learned than the others were suspicious though for they knew that it was too cont imuous for a volcanic eruption which some of their lying masters had told them it was.And why were so many hundreds of thousands, such big streams of wounded glandelinians loaded on carts, wagons, trains, autoss or staggering through the streets and even on long lines of street cars being taken to al the houses and the hospitals and even into many of the child slave factories for treatement.Indeed they seemed to never stop coming and indeed these child slaves had an idea that some great battle was in progress but what the results were they could not tell as the tremendous uproar was still in full sway and at times redoubling frightfully in its din and even the streets of the city was in a murk of strange mists which smelled very much like powder smoke.

600-601



If I was no now even within arms length of that old Jackass general Manley, I would

892. 603



T his tremendous noise caused by the battle either known as Galverine, Mc-Hollestor Run or Galverine Hills, but which really was later known as Lucille Jorden had been heard at Bondinia so many hundreds of miles away the Bondinians having at first thought that a volcano known as Mt Galverine had broken out into eruption and w had been surprised and amazed when they learned the truth. It was that after general vivians mad main wing had rallied amid one of the fiercest conflicts at this point that general vivian recieved a message from general Zoe Rae MManley which ran as follows;

''On account of their losses my men are already about to yeild their ground and there seems no chance whatever of this terrible battle being won.Manly is advancing all his reserve forces against our columns and something must be done for my lines are threat ened with annihilation.''

Yours truely.
General Zoe Rae Manley.''

General

General vivian was worried over this notice and he was at a loss of what to do.He knew that the terrible resistance of the christians had aroused the glandelinians to a fit of frenzy. Poor general vivian remembered the scenes of child slavery he had witnessed, the poor little girls and boys who had been overworked and of many children who had keeled over every minute. Yet when he was intending to do a good thing and that was to rid the country of such horrors, he seemed t o be losing out and losing one of the most terrible and bloodiest battles of the war. Even now came another note brought by his orderly which ran as follows;

''Whether your men are in a mood to retreat or not they wil have to do so or be annihilated for my men cannot hold their ground much longer against the sledge hammer onslaughts directed against our lines. It will either be you or me that will have to meet annihilation and it is the last d advise I can give. We all know that child slavery is an evil that has got to be put down by force but just now nothing can be done for our whole force is already cruched crushed and mangled. Manley is assaulting us with all his fault and it would only be foolish to hold out any longer.It is the last advise I can give.'

Yours truely.General Abner Doubleday.
Commander of christian center along
the Mc-Hollester Run.'
Angelinia.A.B.C.

General vivian realized this indeed but he decided he would do no retreating untill night came.All his batteries were put into their most fiercest action and a vertible hail of storming t orrents of shot shell and high explosives were again flung into the assaulting columns along his own front the marksh marksmanship of his gunners being unerring and nearly every broadside hit their marks. Every main columns of the assailants were badly riddled and torn to fragments. All the christian batteries that had been placed into position were in general action now and indeed the uproar still seemed to split the heavens. Even baldwins batteries fairly hammered volleys, while the other christian batteries also kept on without ceasing supporting the infantry lines all they could. The firing was more terrific than ever along the whole christian line.

091a

634.

General Briarson had after incessant fighting repelled federals left wing with terrible loss and with considerable success though the most severe carnage of the battle had shifted to the right wing, thence furt her to the left and center.But finally Briarson was killed ad his forces suffered defeat and woeful losses in these combats being three hundred ninty thousand, five hundred and eighty two in killed and wounded and also prisoners.Consternation and gloomy p apprehension were depicted upon the faces of the directing generals under general vivian for the furious battle of Lucille jorden was exacting an awful toll of human lives. Many of these christian generals had frequ frequently been in the thickest of the fray serving with great bravery and valor. Even yet more startling news came in that dispatches from Hanson who was lying wounded advising him to withdraw from the Mc-Hollester Run Region to the new positions asigned to him as strong forces of the enemy were approaching to support the glandelinians at J Lucille jorden and this almost set general vivian crazy with frenzy and worry.T In the dispatch, was as follows;

"Your excellency general Robert Angelic vivian;

I general Hanson vivian sent you this note with advise to with draw from your broken up positions to the more i mpregnable ones set out for the armies as planned as it is of no use to stand against the enemy at the old worls any longer and the enemy may overwhelm you and destroy your armies if you fight any longer at such disadvantages. The enemy have attacked us as I believe at a great disadvantage and we must do as planned. The positions I have marked out have excellent points and once it is obtained the enemy can never carry it. The posit ions I ya have marked out are on the southern branch of the Mc Mc-Ferner ridges the most strongest hills on record.Your armies with the others can take up st rong positions in ravines, and gullies, and on the top of precipitios heights and where all hell and heaven could no not drive your armies from it.Knee General Evans has ordered me to do like wise and his armies alone at that have succeeded in holding the enemy back along the very front of the plains near Lucille Jorden. Here the enemy had not many made any headway whatever and it does not seem possible that they can either because they are not able to even break a point in Evans lines.
The attackers are overwhelmed by his army and he had has full confidence in hurling the enemy back and checking Manleys intentions if you take my advice and do as told. And do not worry about your daughters as they are perfectly safe for the enemy have not been near to where they are confined and they have witnessed the battle from the very start and think it is the most tremendous battle ever raging in the whole war so far and cannot think that there will ever be another one like it and also that there will be no chance for the enemy to march to the rescue of Norma Cat herine and Julo Callio.
But their hopes depends on you doing as I and general Evans have advised.It's my opinion also that the cause of this disaster which have occured was on account of some blunder and what the blunder is I xannot conceive. However the enemy will not be so successful as I have feared and if we master our armies to the last we can accomplsih such wonders that the whole conflict will end as a drawn battle.
My losses have already been great, and so has the losses of the other generals and also Kindermine, but general Jack Evans reports greater losses than all of ours combined.The struggle is extremely desperate still along my lines and all seemes to be going as to say to-the very "Hell "itself. And so many of my officers have fallen that I have been completely dismayed and do not know what to makeof it.But I believe the losses of the officers of the enemy is still greater and will cause them to soon cease their attacks I'm sure when we withdraw to the position pointed out to us by general Jack Evans.So even if we are beaten we can still hold Manley back from advancing and then all will be well and the besieging armies will not be endangered and can be succored untill greater christian ma armies are sent to their aid. I do not care to predict my losses just now as I am afraid it will unerve you and also cause you to stop stop the battle too soon.





If I was so now even within arms length of that old Jackass general Manley, I would treat him like a maddog for his brutal treatement of and massacre of so many innocent children, and for his horrible butchery of so many wounded soldiers captured by his men in this conflict.He is nothing but a savage wih a handsome face anyway.I governer manson of Angelinia have renoue renoue renounced child slavery, and child massacre and since our argument during the chase after the Glandelinian spies under Captian Baker Snately, I have been in bitterest enemy ever since, not for that in general but for his massacres of childre n.His cruelty tward the h elpless children have already h gone too far and will not go unrevenged.As far as possible I will bring bring on a heavy retaliation.He is also a very treacherious man in battle and a more treacherious man to treat the Princess's of Abbiesmiaa known as the Vivian girls with such cruelty, after all the kindnes hthey have shown tward him But h hatred as I have n for Manley we may have to allow him to lick us than suffer our army to meet annihilation.So I advise to retreat as soon as you can close t he battle, for some time may come when we can ad avenge this defeat.Of course it hurts me to tll you to go back."

Your assistant superior general;

Hanson Angelic vivian/"

All the while he was reading these messages the Glandelinians were continueing their stupenious assaults, and Gammons lines who which had rallied upon receiving reinf orcements were unable to stand, and were forced to give way their leader being wounded.Manley Many /lines of Manleys army had fallen as the main line of assault passed on.Robert vivians ears were fairly ringing with the deafening uproar and clamor of the wilder part of thecnflict.The assault of the enemy under general Jim James Hanson Gish was fearful, seven hundred thousand at this point making a consentrated attack upon the Angelinian forces along his own front.Dressed in bright gleaming gray uniforms, the Glandelinian Scoodlers presented an imposing sight as they swiftly rushed to the attack.The guns still in the pos possession of the Angelinians, and mounted upon bastions belched forth broadside upon broadside a merciless fire of grape and canister, round shot and shells mowing down hundreds more of the intrepid Scoodlers and Th anfantmen, but the onslaught of the attacking forces did not abate, for the Scoodlers had been rated with the recent victorie victories,and refused to intertain thoughts if a of a repulse.On through the withering tempest of bullets rushed the gallent columns in gray, men again falling in their tracks by the thousands.My shmer tenney and the valor shown by Scoodler and gland Zimmermannian troops they finally reached the christian works, they having planned to scare the ramparts, and once within to trust to their deadly bayonets.
T In the absence of scaling ladders the men mounted each others shoulders , and thus many of them succeeded in a entering the works.Hundreds of the glandelinians were singly passed over the ramparts the trained Angelinian sharpshooters, picked them off like flies, and they dropped back outside the high breastworks.All the while a withering tempest of bullets , cans canister and grape shot streamed from the fatal parapet, swiftly desimating the advancing columns below.
It was a er carnage too frightful to relate in detail, and still it raged.It was at this time, at the white heatof the conflict just before the final rout of these christians, when general Hanson Gish in a bloody encounter with a large force of the Consentinian lancers and cavarly came face to a face with general Nolan Gish, an Angelinian leader but his brother at that, the christian general fighting in the foremost lines of the mounted Angelinians like an enraged demon.The two bitter adversaries, though brothers as they were recognized each other, and at once engaged in a vicious sabre duel.Thousands more of the contestants on both sides were kip killed or wounded, but the glandelinians still fought valiantly, the christians scenting ingreat numbers to the protection of their works.The hand to hand struggle was short but terrific, the Angelinians receiling t at last, general Nolan abandoning the the contest with his brother, after being disarmed and shaking hands with each ot other as friends, though fighting on opposite sides, and followed his men trying to restore the confusion among the columns of the christians.While this struggle had been going on, general Hanson Jennings, awaiting the supreme moment when an overwhelming charge with t turn the tide of battle at this point, saw the christian lines wavering a along his own front, and when the order was given to charge, his glandelinians hurled themselves against the Angelinians like a thunderbolt, sweeping everything before them, and defeating them with the loss of 40,238 while them themselves suffered the loss of one hundred and fifty thousand.Just as thesechristians were fleeing before him like frightenedsheep, general Gore vivianis arived with a large force of White Abyssinhilians and batteries of cannon, which on arriving were trained upon the soldiants, and now the slaughter became so terrific that for a time general Hanson Gish was checked in his onward rush.
General Nore vivian know that if his superior general Robert Angelic vivian lost the great contest, he could do nothing to free the p oo poor children in vivian vicksy and also Calverine, and so he was bound to see to it that these lines held firm, even at the cost of annihilation.Many provision wagons had already been abandoned, to the enemy by the christians who had already retreated, and several large guns which had been caught in a small creek had been left behind because of tre treacherious bogs and quike s a sands.

the christian artillery under general Sulelanna had directed a most raking fire upon the Glandelinian batteries , while the infantry sections on the other wing had been going on with renewed vigor. The sound of the enemys cannonading, and the whirr of hundreds of machine guns along the enemys right was incessant. It was difficult to understand how the Angelinians could long resist the return fire of the Glandelinian batteries, but they nevertheless showed the same excellant marksmen ship which characterized the previous fighters and this enabled them to offer a grim resistance. Both sides had good supplies of ammunition notwithstanding their relentless waste of shot and shell at the rate of thousands per minute. For awed by the frightful pounding of shells and high explosives, the non-combatants of yi Jennie Town and Galverine, fled for safer provinces. Several more of the divisions of Glandelinians during the terrible fire of twenty thousand cannon, had advanced to assault the left wing of Hansons lines anew. Minute after minute the fierce conflict had increased in fury, while the Glandelinian leaders directed the movements of their men or attacking forces . The thunder of cannon along the Glandelinian center was more terrific than at another wing, and the clouds of battle smoke rolled up more densely from the long chain of active batteries, where the gunners of the Glandelinians were working their artillery. There was not the slightest abatement in the artillery firing now. The Glandelinians worked their guns more and more vigoriously, and without cessation but the Angelinians along general Hansons center being rein forced by the reserves, and more artillery and more ammunition, t he rat urn fire of the christians was almost annihilating. Many more contestants on both sides were killed and wounded, being ad h eighty thousand more in a few minutes. Many n magnificent bulwarks of the Glandelinian positions were ripped to ribbons, thousands of random shells also having fallen into the outskirts of the city of Jennie town and the burst of shells dug deep craters, into the p avements of the streets.

Battery after battery of the christians opened a withering storm of shells upon the Glandelinian batteries, the artillery f fire being increased as much as possible, eight hundred being killed and eight thousand being wounded, when ten rebel guns blew up. As a sanitary measure the dead in the streets of the bombarded t town were burned in piles, the bodies being soaked in c coal oil. In several int instances bodies were also being burned by being placed over a gas main ignited for a duneral pyre. All this while Galverinian guns and children prayed for the ending of this terrible struggle. In a convent, and it was their last prayer. For a shell from a christian centemeter gun missing a rebel gun crew wn went into the town crashing into and through the building , and in exploding killed all who were in it, and wrecking the convent beyond repair. Amid the hail of cannon balls and shells hundreds of other refugees gathered in various c ur churches to join in the prayers for the end of the battle. Special prayers were even offered up, in nearly every church no matter what order, or religion, the priests of Catholic Churches offering up su pplications that the terrible battle might end, and that the passio n passions of the fighters might subside.

Never in any war were there ever such horrors. When a projectile tore away a cross of St Johns Catholic Church as the congregation were at prayer, and another fell through the roof exploding inside with such force as to blow out all of the west wall, and kill all within, and all these were random shells from the christian guns. The fighting had all this while become more desperate than an any other previous hour. More heavy artillery and machine guns, and rapid fire guns were brought into action along the distance of at least twenty miles a drum, drum fire of cannon were spitting death and horrible carnage into the very heavens as it seemed. Three little girls recklessly venturing into the streets of Jennie own were blown to nothing by a high explsive during this murderous cannon fire, and also the random shells of the Angelinians crashed into the committee bul buildings f of the loyal Galverinians, where thousands of refugees were housed, and even the red cross and thr the white cross workers were being picked off by the shells. Buildings were on fire by scores and h undreds of private dwellings and other buildings razed. The christian batteries were shelling the enemys lines fiercer and fiercer for every minutes time of reply, and still many more buildings were riddled by shrapnell from the christian guns, while buildings for hunreds of blocks were blown into shattered ruins or set on fire, or blasted into the air, by gang-gang-shells and high explosives from the Abbieannian centemeters.

The christian batteries of Baldwins command poured a constant stream of shells upon the firing line of the Glandelinian batteries, while another battery of one hundred kruppt guns under general Walter Jennings was hurling its own storm of high explosive explosives tward the center of the line of rebel guns, while simultaneously general Augustine St Clares Angelinians try tried to mount long range gathling guns on the nearest works, but thousands of men were annihilated for even the attempt all alone. By this time nearly all the christian batteries were ain action and long and deadly broadsides of shells were soon dropping in all quarters of the city of Jennie own.

The Artillery duel was indeed fierce. Hundreds of thousands of Galverinians and Glandelinian citizens and those who sided with them were deserting the city, and fleeing into the country woods and ravines, leaving all behind. The buildings were indeed deserted, and shattered by the heavy storm of shells, while many streets were impassable from the terrible wreckage of the houses.



The city hall was also damaged by the projectiles, being ripped and blown to pieces by explosives. A large number of Angelinian citizens had also been killed in the heavy artillery duel of both sides which went on so fiercely without intermission, while a near by battery of guns bang attacked by two hundred thousand Glandelinians, had stood its ground valiantly, pouring in a fierce fire, and driving back their assailants with the loss of one hundred and fifty thousand in slain. From the enemys heavier guns more fearful volleys were poured. The fierce volleys from the enemys guns under general Leo Gosyellic was followed by a series of others in rapid succession. Then more machine guns and parrott rifles began their whirr and patter and explosives reports, the fiercest of the fire being gathered where the main forces of Angelinian troops were regathering. The Angelinian gunners kept on replying with the fury of titans and soon the crash of so many guns, probably over thirty five thousand of all kinds singly on both sides alone, had s turned into a steady drum drum fire along the whole line of the Glandelinian batteries, the flash of thousands of field guns, and quick firers also was incessant. Tens of thousands of shells of every description, played awful havoc along the christian lines, but other christian guns were joining, now pounding the enemys line unmercifully. The firing of so many guns threatened to annihilate the rebel cannon but now as the firing was slackening general Hanley supposed Hanson and Gobert Givian were exhausting their ammunition, and therefore decided to send all his force forward to make a general assault.

In twenty minutes like the outrunner of an advancing storm two hundred thousand Crowleywogs and Gargoylians and Mungaboos stormed Baldwins christian line of batter ies, a force of five million fifty thousand soon moved on the whole center of general Sulesannas line, while five million more was led against the right, the rest of the assailants six million strong being led against the ri left. Here the advance guard of the fierce and general Glandelinian attack was very determined but the christian artillery of gathling guns held in reserve suddenly opened a heavy fire, and the Glandelinians at once met horrible losses anew in dead and wounded.

At the storming of the center of Hansons line itself there was murderous fighting. These Glandelinian divisions of Mumbkins and Crowleywogs operated from three sides and during the fearful struggle a division of fifty thousand men reached the works of the christians only one thousand strong. They could not go any further and threw themselves flat on the ground or surrendered to save their lives. The assailants of the rebel left wing pressing forward against Hansons left, and under general Xmer Sylstse pressed forward as near as the advanced trench of the christians and carried it, while general Xmer Sylstse sent his other grand division to brek break down the abatis on the right consisting of trees, wagons, broken accouterments and cotton loams and other machinery taken from the near by town. Three hundred and thirty thousand men attempted this. Only two thousand of these three hundred and thirty thousand volunteers returned.

After repeated efforts r general gunners Glandelinians succeeded in reaching the outermost edge of artillery and infantry line of general Walter Jennings, but the attack also here was repulsed with frightful slaughter. The new forces of Glandelinians that general Hanson ivian had warned his brother about was already on the march, and the lare largest was marching for the rear of the Galverinian hills.

Violet and her sisters in the meantime to learn which way the reinforcing body of Glandelinians was advancing, disguised themselves as ragged Galverinian child beggars to hide their beauty, and smeared their faces to look like dirty children who had no decent bring a bringing up. The day of the terrible battle though it was September was p oppressively hot there being no wind stirring, while the atmosphere everywhere was reeking in the smoke of the terrible fighting going on. Violet and her sisters started about five o-clock, hiding behind bushes every now and then, for fear of the enemys, signal stations or scouting parties and roving foragers and spies. They soon came to a high rise of ground, and climbing to the top they could only observe a se sea of smoke in the distance, and in another direction they saw some commotion going on, and descending cautiously saw several rebels consist of a blazing church, with the Blessed Sacrament in their possession. The priests of the church had been taken prisoners, and Violet and her sisters therefore de decided to give themselves up to the enemy at any risk or cost for the sake of saving the Blessed Sacrament. Violet observed that one of the Glandelinians was spitting at one of the Sacred hosts and therefore gave him a serious serious wound in the lef, thus causing some of the other Glandelinians to rush after them. Seeing they were Scoodlers Violet and her sisters realized it would be utterly rash to allow themselves to be captured, but Violet by a trick managed to secure the Blessed Sacrament from the hands of the dead Glandelinian whom Voice had shot in the heart, and then dashed away. In the confusion that followed the shots fired by the girls, the priests had escaped, but the Glandelinians enraged over being outwitted in such a fashion, and can caused by little girls in ragged clothes at that gave chase, some firing constant shots in their efforts to kill the supposed girl beggars.

They also wished to to recapture the Blessed Sacrament, more than the fugitives, and so spread out in three directions to head them off. Violet and her sisters dashed for the rise of ground and reaching it climbed up a little way, and seeing several

608

several Glandelinians gaining on them, they urged Violet to go on, and then they stopped and brought six of the rebels down with well aimed shots. The they proceeded on their way, and finally gained the top, a score of Glandelinians being close behind. Violet and her sisters seeing the necessity of it, crept behind a ledge of sheltering rocks, and Violet set the Blessed Sacrament down in a safe place. Then all seven of the girls started firing rapidly, bring the Glandelinians down and wounding them at every shot. Yet more and more came on anew, and now a considerable number was observed to be approaching in their rear, and two of the little girls now started firing on them these. Just then Jennie noticed a dull yellow, glaring streak of dull flashes among the smoke afar to the southwest, which extended all along as far as eye could reach, but which was more expanding to the southeast, and which was increasing.

It had been only ten minutes after they had begun their defense up there, before this was discovered, and her sisters now noticed it also, but paid no attention to it, knowing that it was the flash of musketry and art illery along general Vivians main line. It had become more plainer now, and had the color of little flashes of flame through white smoke, which on account of the smoke a sickly haze covered the sky. Violet and her sisters could also hear a long rolling gush of firing which made a sickening roar at that distance, while now a strange rising wind was swaying the trees overhead like a gale.

The Glandelinians who had been advancing upon thereof Violet and her sisters saw the masses of strange yellow clouds appear among the masses of smoke, and the most strange sounds were heard almost incessantly. The yellow glow was even more brighter, and extending with great rapidity, while from another direction a strange dull booming roar became more and more pronounced. Violet and her sisters knew that their fathers line was extended now across the front of the city of Mildred Carrie to which it had been driven, and as they sumbled upon this thought they observed coming toward the little mound of ground, from which the persons had retreated, a vast terrible wall of Glandelinian troops approaching with thrilling rapidity. They seemed to extend along the whole expanse of green ground in a straight long grey column of men which reached the base in one single minute. Everywhere around the hill, except the open ground was now enhemmed in smoke wreaths, and from a new quarter a dull rattling roar of musketry came forth in sound which increased every moment.

There then was suddenly a fierce quick squall of firing, then a pause, then a fierce then was suddenly a fierce quick squall of firing, then a pause, then a thunderous rolling cloud of more musketry firing. Violet and her sisters not wishing to encounter such a force of Glandelinians, quickly made their way back toward the christian lines, by cleverly following the roads they had been on first, and seen as they reached Glederlinias reinforcing divisions which had been concentrating southeast of Mildred Carrie, the battle was on once more in a new line and position. Already the christians had been driven back ten miles. From a sudden valley of projectiles and bullets or canister a number of trees in front of the christian lines seemed to be borne down by the thousand, while now a Glandelinian force under general Purgatorian came moving forward to the assault.

Violet and her sisters watched the frightful assault from a safe distance. The assault of the enemy under Purgaterian came on with such force and fury that the litt le girls feared that the big massive brigades of Glandelinians would literally roll over the christian lines. Suddenly all along the line of Glederlinias division the assault of the enemy increased wit h redoubled fury, while trees all along the line were hurled down with a crash by astorm of shot and shell. The cannon and musketry firing suddenly let loose along Glederlinias front was simply deafening, and the shrieking of the shells was terrific, and again the dead and wounded fairly encumbered even the wreckage of the trees. Yet the steady force of the enemys assault was appalling. Divisions of christians no matter how stoutly they held their ground amid even the trees rending to earth were compelled to give ground, the air seemed full of flame and smoke, and the din became like a hundred million explosions going on inside the bowels of the earth. Violet and her her sisters who even where they were, were beaten unmercifully by the storm of flying branches and twigs, and several rocks near them were sent rolling two hundred yards by the con concussion of a gang gang shell, though the rocks were standing ten feet high, and were w fourty feet wide, and deep sea ted in the ground. This was a scene of battle worse than Violet and her sisters had ever seen before even from the fury of them shell and canister storm every tree within their sight, had again like in other battles been hacked and torn like brooms, or rendered of every branch a and leavf leaf, while thousands of others crushed to earth. The enemy who were attacking along a six mile front faced perfect torrents of st orming musketry and art illery missles and the christian line being first in zizag formation was driven almost to a horizontal form by the force of the e e enemys assault. All of Glederlinias artillery thundered, yet the assault did not stop. Violet and her sisters were almost dizzy from the frightful concussion of sound and of the terrible scene of the battle, and we even their head ached, and their eyes seemed sore and smarting from the strong fumes of the powder smoke. Sudden gusts of firing alarmingly be near at times startled them, and indeed Violet and her sisters realized that the most fearful battle they had ever seen was raging.

For an hour it had continued with unabated fury along this section within their view, and had increased so furiously that Violet and her sisters could not would not believe it would increase could not increase any more.



600-601

609

By crawling on their hands and knees, Violet and her sisters managed to get along the ground without being hit by the terrible storm of bullets , but they were pelted occasionally by branches, and at times a high explosive would burst many hundred yards ahead or to the right left, or in the rear of them and sent them rolling for several yards from the concussion concussion. Violet and her sisters had however reached the christian lines w and Violet had the Blessed Sacrament still in her possession, and when they could escape out of the zo zone of the terrible firing, they soon found an Angelinian priest priest and brought it to him.

King Vivian himself when they told him how they got it, came toward them with a smile on his his handsome face, and confronting them said aloud before all the gee generals and staff officers who were near him and before many of the wounded soldiers also;

"For your brave deeds, your beloved Father King Robert Angelis Vivian wishes t o reward your heroism. When scarcely six years old during the early outbreak of this rebellion and the chi d slave horrors, you suffered and sacrificed all within your power, just to be with the poor children, unbecoming of little Princesses indeed. You aided. Aided them all you could, and now during the full progress of this bloody war, and during the carnage at Apple Orchard, you were wounded cer for your bravery. You went through all the horrors at Vivian Vickey, a had many narrow escapes from the enemy during many frightful massacres and many other deeds of bravery. You nursed many a wou wounded soldier of both sides, and even wen many of those Grayco ats t o love and respect you, enemy of our blessed Lord though they are, and even at other battles and afterwards you did the same at great riske Even at Gordons Mills two of you were carried wounded from the fields amid a heap of slain and wounded Glandelinians and christian soldiers. Later during the same day in the midst of an ambulance train committed to the care of a general and his cavarly, a bomb fell near one of the wagons filled with wounded rebels, and Violet immediately seized it, and carried carried it some thi thirty feet from the ambulance, where she threw it to the ground some thirty yards, and yet by its explosion at that distance was wounded seriously. After she recovered she had with her sisters followed us here t o Bonnie town, Calverine, or Mic-gollester Run, and committed the bravest deeds of their lives probably during this long struggle. Violet with the hek help of her sisters saved the Blessed Sacrament of out of the hands of threehundred Boodlers, defeating them when they persued with the purpose of trying to get it back."

In such remarkable words did King Vivian surrounded by all his staff address the happy litt le Vivian girls. He bade them kneel down and touching them each on the shoulder three t imes with his drawn sabre he said;

"In the Name of the Saviour and of our Country and its Flag, I confer upon you little girls, my own daught ers, and the Princesses of Abbianania, the Sacred Cross of the Nation, and put you in charge of all the armies of Boy Scouts for your tried bravery. And being my daughters you have under me full authority over every other general, may your uncle himself. No body no Angelinian soldier showed more heroic deeds to mirit what you recieve. Nobody could claim a more claf denying career. Then within your power to stay out of all this, you sacrifice everything to share my sorrows, perils and discomforts of the army. Those more devoted to the service of his fellow men soldiers are present arms."

Where King Vivians lines extended in front of Mildred Carrie the enemy approached in very fantasti fanta stic column or formall during the renewal of the battle at this point the very atmosphere was oppressive and sultry, though it was the first day or last day of September, and even all the fighting soldiers who were the lightest garments flu found them a burden. For all these of hours of the terrific contest the din and uproar which prevailed the air was still enfolden, and when again the he heaviest columns of the enemy came on to the assault, there broke once more along King Vivians l ines the terrific squalls of fierce cannon broadsides, whose flashes in the approaching dusk resembled the flames of overheated furnaces through the frightful pall of smoke. Even the powder smoke seemed to have colors of unusual and most fantastic, and all those who observed it became alalarmed. Even great clouds rose from the hills where some of the remaining christian batteries were situated, looking more like smoke from burning hay stacks, or from burning houses, whi while unudulating the flashes of cannon glowed fiercely and disappeared only to glow forth again. The clouds piling up from the ridges by defendi defended by the cannons were strangely livid their irrecandence ranging to white, yalow and black, mingled with dark red, where the gang-gang shells exploded.

These unusual clouds spread uniformly out and upward with rapid speed, while that invariable herald of the main attack of the enemy came the more weird and ominous noises from all the more distant christian or rebel batteries, making a sound as of some long continued booming roar far in the sky instead of on t the ridges. When the assailants struck in their full force, general Walker and Cannon who received the shock first , could not withstand the fury of the Glandelinians, and their whole divisions were cut up and thrown into frarful confusion. The fresh thousands of Gla killed and wounded Angelinians lay as thick as straws on the ground.

Even the christian divisions of general Vivians center under generals Sen. Sen, Chiolet Hanlon, Frank O-Connor, and Endersonia Escoaris were shattered and torn to pieces by the appalling force of the Glandelinian onslaug onslaught.

610

General Purgatorians immense columns could be at the same time be seen approaching gladerlinias christian position on the right of gobert givians line fully five minut minutes before it struck the blow, and when the glandelinians did strio sti strike the struggle was successful though the loss of life was fearful.This assault upon gladerlinia was one of the most fiercest that had ever been made during the battle upon gladerlinias front.It swept back the massive christian columns , the glandelinians killing and wounded, with their musketry fire and bayonets, one hundred and thirty thousand Angelinians, out of a christian division of one hundred and fourty thousand four hundred and fourty four, and entirely demolished all of gladerlinias main line.So terrific was the desperate onslaught of the f glandelinians that by the very force of the onset the whole of gladerlinias army was rolled up in confusion within two hours.This desperate onslaught filled his christians with the deepest consternation.And this was not all.Jennie town suffered from the rebel fire fire before.Now it was Mildred Garrie 's turn to suffer from the rebel fire of artillery.And by this terrific shell fire of the glandelinian batteries all along over seven hundred thousand houses in less than half an hour were leveld to the ground, while the remnants of the broken and rolled up christian columns of gladerlinias army were hurled back for three miles and forced to seek rog refuge in the buildings of both ruined towns and in the woods and cornfields between them.The shell fire was then directed upon both in full force by the enemy destroying the sides of many buildings were pierced with heavy splinters driven into the them by the force of the explosions of shells.These protruded like huge pegs.In the walls of other buildings noticeable holes were noticeable that had been made by cannon balls.Even on the h outside of the city of Mildred Garrie a long line of box cars and trains of passenger coaches, and cars of every destription, including four hundred coal and cattle cars, were used as breastworks or shelter by the remnants of the retreating christians and an account of the furious cannon fire that the enemy let go all these trains of cars appeared to have gone through great chopping machines, they were so badly wrecked and shattered, and mingled with the bodies of thousands of Angelinians slain therein

The loss of life in this severe second action with gladerlinia and the enemy was truelly appalling.This first most extensive assault of the battle, raging with with general fury all along the line, and with the most spasmodic violence, displayed immense force for two hours, without one moments abatement, and for that distance of six miles or more the slaughter had been by the wholesale.Not a single house either in Jennie town or Mildred Garrie withstood the storm of shells, and many solidly builded stone and brick houses, grain elevators, and Cathedrals were raised raised to the ground by the shells, and forests extending along the whole battle line was was shattered by the converging fire of both sides, and every tree still standing was without leaves or branches.

A feature of this terrible onslaught of Purgatorians rebels which was fearfully and totally successful was the unusual size of the seried glandelinian columns , while dead horses, wreckages of war, concentraments and broken cannon lay scattered about.Several large houses were literally blown up into the air by a tremendous explosion of some kind, while a glandelinian cannon was reported to have been blown one thousand yards from its former place, the muzzle striking the ground and burried, the wheels and the rest of the gun standing upright.Even to stop the furious glandelinian advance around to Mildred Garrie, general Hallen of the Abyssinkilians destroyed a railroad running as far as the town, his massive lines however failing back to purpose the glandelinians should they g gain glad gladerlinias rear.

In their successful advance the glandelinians had captured an terrible number of christians as prisoners of war, fairly destroying carnifidas with the storm of musketry they ex embanged with the retreating Angelinians, the glandelinians also fight ing and firing from behind fri freight and passenger cars as they adv advanced, taking one batch of prisoners after another, moving down over thirty thousand of the retreating christians every minute.The one big force of christians under general Hvanna Gwenda , made a stand not far from the Mis Gallester and Western railroad, and there this advanced a large column of glandelinians.In this region stood a number of large country S School houses and other buildings and a long barn which had been converted into some kind of defensive fortifications by the christians who retreated to their shelters.

These Schoolhouses a/ alone were all manned by one hundred gatling guns apeace, there being six schoolhouses, with three hundred windows apiece, and which opened a withering fire upon the attacking glandelinians as they surrounded the buildings.Also a t errific withering fire was opened by the other rallied christian forces in the other buildings and in the long barn upon the assailants. But the glandelinians rushed forward, and while the foremost body besieged these b buildings the adva treat ad advanced onward after the retreating christian forces under general Gannon driving them into more confusion.Whether these buildings were ever ex carried I will not mention.The divisions of glandelinians under general Shannon rushed on toard the christian division under general Walter John Harrison rallied behind a a st one wall near a f fringe of woods but encountered an annihilating fire.The main column of assailants however pressed on in another direction to turn the christian flank and this proved that now the glandelinians could not be checked, for during the fighting the enemy had gained more ground, and Harrisons division was turned out it of its works with the loss of one hundred and thirty one thousand five hundred men killed and wounded while the rebels lost one h undred andthirty two thousand, one hundred and sixty four in slain.



gladerlinia however could not be forced bac back any more.To attack him openly was like entering the pit of hollegis forces were in the ruined buildings of both towns, sheltered on woods and in o corn and what fields.Not only that but Hansons had also rallied his troops near the towns, his batteries again fell into position and when the christians advanced t o attack they went down by the hundred thousand.General gladerlinas batteries in front of the t owns hurled a rain of shot and shell upon Purgatorians center, Hansons batteries responding with all the guns they could bring t o bear, mowing down the swarms of glandelinians as fast as they came within range.General Conventions glandelinians advanced the nearest and had carried a portion of th e christian line and driven it t ward Jennie town when from a hidden recess a terrific fire of concealed ma machine gathling guns were opened upon him and half of his column was destroyd before it realised what happened.The glandelinians assaulting gladerlinias forces defending the wheatfields, were much larger in numbers however being under general Shrimpie Hymn but as they poured on they drew a fire from the hidden christians among the corn, wheat and grain that tore them down in too great a numbers to be counted here.The carnage was still more frightful in the assault upon the christ ians in t he woods the glandelinians here suffering losses out of all pro portions to those th ey inflicted, for they were here exposed.For two hours the spirited and bloody fighting went on Hymns divisions alone keeping up the bloody and vigorous attacks for the whole time upon the woods, and in that time two hundred thousand glandelinians lay dead and many hundreds of thousands wounded.All this while with all the fury they could muster, and rushing with might and main the glandelinians under Exner Hylet as pressed up to the town of Jennie town, yet from every street, every window of houses not yet destroyed and from all the ruins came a fire of musketry that mowed them down.Raised the whole front of the town seemed ablaze with musketry which was opened with murderous fury.General Georgenians line of men also moved up to attack the t own from the north but he fell dead from his horse and his glandelinians broke into panic and fled.All this while a furious withering tempest of bullets and shells and canister was poured upon the still attacking columns of Shrimp Hymns divisions and he had already pressed the christians under general Puggy Hallane out of the woods despite the terrific resistan resistance.General Baldwin himself with about one h undred thousand men came to the support of general Hallans and rallied them, while his cannoneers used every piece of artillery they could bring to bear increasing the appalling carnage. Along general Rudolph Rossendales line the Angelinians for an hour repelled the attack of Hair Breadth Harrys Glandelinians, the Abyssinkilians fighting like fiends to hold their ground.Hairbreadth and Gannons landelinians still kept up the attack however, though seven of their brigades had already been reduced to regiments.Gannons divisions still moved on however, and the bloody battle was then increased.

In the meantime Jimmie givians reserves and his broken divisions having been rested advanced to the su pport of Baldwin who were st ill holding whose Angelinians were st ill holding their ground with unabated vigor.Even after this a larger force of Angelinians came to his support under general Stanck, and Baldwin now counter attacked the enemy, checking the glandelinians despite their brilliant courage they displayed, but soon were repulsed however with stupendous loss.

Yet these christian forces to prevent the enemy from advancing any further kept up the vigorous assault, while other divisions who had first made the daring counter charge and was repulsed was reforming.But these counter assaults wer were in vain, for now glandelinians under general Fred Harry moved up to support the rest of the rebels.Therefore the Glandelinians were soon press ing on again .Along one space of a few hundred yards, five hundred Angelinians seemed to have been mowed down at one discharge of musketry from the enemys line, and now one part of the christian line was in confusion.

In the meantime Germaine givians entire line had continued its recoilment and was out of the action for the rest of the time.The battle along Shrimp Hymns divisions was increasing with tremendous fury, while the fighting along the whole line under Fred Harry raged with still bloodier results heavy forces of Abyssinkilians being concentrated upon the assailants.All this while the glandelinian batteries kept up the cont inuous cannonade, supporting the Glandelinians attacking gladerlinias army in its defenses, and many hundreds of thousands of more glandelinians drawn from Manleys right were pushed forward t o support the fierce attack, and though again the Glandelinian columns were torn by the terrific christian fire, the attack still continued.Some of the surviving assailants having lost heavier again started to recoil before the murderous withering fire thwt continually met them , the roar of countless muskets and pistols continued on, and a whole hundred thousan , the roar of countless muskets and pistols continued on, and a whole hundred thousand thousand more glandelinians fell.Gannons whole line itself was threatened with annihilation from the artillery fire of the rebels , the ful force of this cannon fire raking his lines through and through with the most awful effects, and with such results that Gannon was obliged to withdrew his men out of rangee

General Fred Harry continued his own assault, hundreds of thousands of his glandelinians springing up to the very muzzles of the christian guns, and soon bec began swarming among them.However the tremendous firing had slackened from the rebel batteries, but not withstanding this, the glandelinians were on the point of driving the christians back along Rudolphs line also, when general Leocadia came up with several brigades from the right of Hansons army, and

these swe pt to the rescue, and opened a destre destructive fireupon o the enemy with their-own musketry.More terrible now was the havoc in the rebel ranks, and while the glandelinian officers tried every means to stem the confusion among their columns , some of ganscns artillery from a rise of grgund put in an oblique fire ,more christian columns arived to the assistance of laderlinia, and again fairly moved the enemy down as fast as they showved themselvs through the smoke, and even massing t ogether drove the foremost columns of glandelinians backe
Baldwins line was already shattered by the recent fire of the glandelinian batteries and his own men lay in monsterous windrows, and also heaps where they fell, the survivors recoiling in solid but unbroken lines.It was apparent that the glandelinians wre bound to win this reckless sucidal battle at all costs, and indeed they were winning right alongthe assailants under general Exner Hyletze had pushed on but reaching the woods on the right came upon a long line of hidden or masked Abyssinkilian batteries, which opened as if from ambush a short range murderous fire, which was followed from behind every tree, rock and brush, and even from the t ree tops and branches themselves a most deafening and incessant rattle of musketrye
Another roar of guns followed, then came the responnse of the glandelinians but for a time they could not face that terrible hell.The glandelinians were in confusion, some took shelter behind other tress and rocks, and others were falling back, but the left of the-line was still advancing to the attack, despite the fact that Exner Hyletzes glandelinians in dead and wounded l y lay like scattered hay strewn over the ground.The officers were reckless however, they rallied their columns, and desiring to accomplishing their already nearly won battle pressed the advance once moreAgain and again the christian musketeers in the ambush lis and the fire from the masked batteries belched forth the same annihilating fire and the din of that cannonading and musketry reared likesome great volcanic eruption in the woods
More awful gaps were made in the lines of the daring and reckless grayccats but still more the surviving glandelinians came on and though their front ranks or divisions had again wavered, they was prssed onward by the pressure behind,and the new stretch of ground over which they went was fairly strewn with the dead and wounded rebels.The slaughter was more dreadful and it seemedthat it would never cease. Yet with a horrid burst of yells the glandelinians continued the violence of the fiere fierce attack, and as the christian fire continued with the same destructive effect the assailants were filled with consternation, and began to give way again.Again scores of ranks of the foolish landelinians went down, the appalled survivors retiring in gr eat confusion, though their officers tried to encourage them on. Then the Angelinians delivered a withering fire enew to keep up the confusion among the columns of the enemy, and terrific was the effects on the retreating glandelinians.(Reader tell me if this battle is going t o ceaseor keep on forever.)
In these long hours of most bloody fighting with laderlinias army, the glanddilinianxx glandelinians who had assembled hid had suffered more dreadful losses than any oth er landelinian division combined, but as they fell back, other divisions of Beppe Evans army itself covered their retreat, and despite the fact that the Angelinians were moving forward rushed them with fixed b yonets.The Angelinians fell bac before this furious and sudden advance of Beppe Evans army.The glandelinians came on gallently and drove them back, charging up to the very works only to receive a galling fire that cut them down in whole lines .The very ground before the christian works wasfairly paved with the fallen grayccats, and Beppe Evans line drew back a considerable distance, while general Exner Hyletzes bodies of glandelinians now arriving moved forward to resume the terrific onslaught.Hundreds after hundre ds more of the glandelinians fell riddled by bullets, and even hundreds of grenades were hurled upon the landelinians.Yet the glandelinia s despite their losses were bound to drive the christians out of their works , and though repulsed rallied and again rushed to the assault with redoubled fury.Indeed for gladerlinias ne positions no one could have imagined a more stubborn and en enduring contest.General Flynns divisions also resumed their attack, the Angelinians along his front sticking to their position firmly, pouring as it seemed five thousand volleys upon the assailants per minute.
In the meantime the traitor general Germannia ivism, the wayward son of ging Robert ivism was also pushing forward to attack the christians, and as he came within range he came upon ging ivians center and he was surprised indeed to meet a fire of musketry which shattered his front columns, the christian cannon also raining shot and shell.Yet on pressed Germannias surviving divisions of wicked glandelinians in full fury, but again the christian fire tore awful gaps in his main line, and compelled to his main line.But the other divisions however resumed the assault upon another portion of the line, and thes Angelinians loaded their cannon and the infantry gotready to meet them and waited untill the wicked glandelinians came within close range, then their whole line seemed to blaze simultaneously.This time scores of columns of glandelinians melted away, and five officer generals, Yumoran, Abner Schroder, Arwcury, and general Porsen Lotts were mortally wounded.This confused the glandelinians but they did not fall back as General Hendersons division came to their aid, and therefore despite the great slaught er and-theless of five of their officers, the glandelinians continued the attack, while glynns divisions advancing under another hotfire, were also thrown into, confusion, and thirty thousand of their dead were strewn on the ground within a minute minute.





General Flynn had a narrow escape from a shell, but his men rallied, reformed, and again advanced in the face of that dreadful fu fire, which again gapped their lines frightfully.Other glandelinians under other generals maccmade fierce assaults upon all parts of ganscns line, but with gro greater energy, but a portion of the division for a time were demorilized, by the fierce raistance they met, and were about to fall back, when un other divisions consisting of Mangaboos and Guerriers came up to their supports.The glandelinians were therefore rallied, and again they swept forward in great force and fury, and this time struck against the christian line with such voilence and vehemence, that general Cs Costellisces Angelinians fell back, while glynns made a most furious effort to drive back the christian lines along his front.Yet again his glandelinians were repulsed with great slaught er, but a as he was forced to fall back, the landelinian batteries ree renewed their terrible firing, the gunners training all the artillery on the v christian columns, which were surging upon glynns divisions, and driving them back stillfurther.Under this artillery fire the poor Angelinians could not advance and they were forced to recoil t giving glynns divisions time to rally, and once more the glandelinians under this bold co mander pushed forward.These glandelinians now tried their level-best once more to capture the christian position but half of the fi rst w ave of glandelinians were swept away by a searching fire, and ten more of their commanding generals Gast Cansin, James Houghton, Frank Vist erian, Victor Gingersnap, Handonia Whitehead, Exner Hyletze, Candonia, Mandonia, and Beppe Evans, Gander givian , Hendersen Becker, Keller Fendersnip, Patrick goward and several other worthy glandelinian generals were all killed except Exner Hyletze and Beppe Evans who were severely wounded.
Yet the surviving glandelinians kept up the tremendous attack, sweeping forward this time with seemingly irrestible force.But again a fire was poured upon the rebels that again drove them into consternations.This christian fire had been so sudden and severe that brigades and even divisions had b een reduced to small fragments.No governor despicall this, the glandelinians only went at it again, and moved forward in full force to capture theworks, thistime sweeping forward in immense lines, and wedge formation, but thechristian fire was just as de adly as before, the first divisions of the rebels being reduced to a few hundred men, and their front line disolvedlike a snowbank.Piles upon piles of dead and wounded lay arw besides the works, and again the survivors recoiled, and this time the Angelinians went after them.Nearly one whole quarter of gladerlinias divisions or army was now counter advancing, and the glandelinian cu gunners a mile to the rear of the rebel advancing force seeing the Angelinians coming massed all their batteris once more, and opened probably the fiercest fire of the wholetatle.But despiye the fearful cannon fire, the whole lineof christians pressed on, and though now their own columns melted away before the terrific storms of shells, grp grape and canister, they began to drive the retreting glandelinians back st i ll furher further at the pointof the bayonet, and moved forward with desperate devil recklessness, tearing and cutting their way through and through the enemys lines, mix mixing up in a frenzied hand to hand fih fight, and driving the rebels into a sta,pede.The carnage-now was awfule
But more andmore f of the glandelinian batteries were-trained uponthem and would have fired had not the christians been mixed with the glandelinians.But Pprgatorism massed i his whole entire force upon the advancing christians.This newly advancing rebel army extending nearly ten miles long overlapped a portion of the christian wave and took it in the flank, and the Angelinians with many of their own brigades and divisions reduced b more hand fuls of men again began to recoil,the flanking gl n glandelinians attacking the panic stricken chris christians, with no mercilless fury, and,thoughwithinin another hour one attacking force of five hundred thousand glandelinians was reduced to fifty thousand, the confusion of the survivors could not now effect the main line, which carried all before them, and cut the christian line all to pieces, and routing them like frightened sheep. The other two wings of laderlinias division or army still held, even when the glandelinians swarmed forward to the attack in overwhelming numbers.They drove back the left and right of the glandelinian assailants, crushing and mangling them with the loss, the glandelinians strong in numbers as they were notbeing able to stand before the christian fire of two thousand cannon, and millions of muskets going off at once, riddling thousands of their men with bullets, and tore and shattered their whole line untill not hing was left but scattered fragments here and there, and almost hidden in the smoke of battle, and made weird in color by the flashes of countless n umbers of shell explosions and can -n cannon and musket volleys.In this terrible discharge id of cannon and musketry, the Angelinians had used up more than a thousand rounds of ammunition per minute they had fired so incessantly.Yet the second main line of the rbel left no now appeared through the sea of smoke and flame, and pressed upon the christians with such fury, that though general Emery Page and Hanson Johnie H johnson came to the air it e seemed that the glandelinian advance or assault could not be checked, though a drum drum fire of sevet seventy batteries was opened u pon them in a continuous general discharge.At one point three umma umm unnamed Glandelinian generals had been powed down and torn to pieces by a storm of bullets and canisters , while thousands of privates fell, while in the space of one quarter of a mile within three minutes one hundred thousand Angelinians were cut down, and the other

6I4

Angelinian divisions defending this point point being dreadfully cut up, and half the wing shattered to mere regiments were at last compelled to withdraw, and Gladerlinia indeed observed and realized that the whoce battle was lost. Yet one of his wings still held though his whole army of nine million had been reduced to three, and so Glanderliia was bound to hold his lines together, untill the enemy either gave up the assault from sheer exhaustion, or that he would die first, before he would even retreat in the face of such stubborn headlong assaults. So he ordered all his officers to hold all their surviving divisions together, even at the cost of annihilation, for he declared that if he was worsted the main army under King Vivian would be crushed and wiped out, and that the enemy would then win the war, and the child slavevil would never be put to an end. The Angelinian officers, though this seemed like folly, realised that not far from the scene of this terrible battle they had children of their own, and this made them more det ermined, and therefore though the Glandelinians pressed the assault with greater determination, their whole lines of assault of even five hundred thousand or more were literally rended and wiped out within two hours time of accession of three more assaults. The other Glandelinians exultant with successes elsewhere, did all their best to force the christian lines of Gladerlinias forces backwards even resorting to super human efforts, and therefore exhausted their most greatest numbers against the deadly christian fire, but the surviving Angelinian columns though cut to pieces rapidly still held on nevertheless, fih fighting their assailants with bayonets and every available weapon, even used stones, pick axes, boots, shovels and spades, as weapons, and even in the tustle, would bite and tear at their assailants with their teeth and finger nails like mad dogs.

The experiences of Violet and her sisters or what they went through during the rest retreat of the main christian armies under King Vivian, and general Hanson, was the greatest they had ever had. Many of the christian divisions as the littles girls dashed away onn on their own horses, passed on in another direction, and soon the little girls saw masses of graycoats swarming tward them yelling like demons and firing and shouting as if they had gone crazy. As several of the Glandelinians who were Guerians dashed for them, Violet and her sisters, galloped on faster with the swarm of howling graycoats after them. Horse as they swerged from the evening shree shadows of the tall trees and galloped to the rear Violet saw bigger columns of Glandelinians dashing after them from three direc tions to hem them in. Violet and her sisters therefore no longer confined them selves to the paths, but seperated for a time dashing over lawns and over hedges and down the embankments embankments, their horses fairly swarm swreuling in their fails, and as the little girls were dismounted the Glandelinians sp sped after them with greater gleefhere seemed to be wild confusion everywhere. Large bodies of purple coats, were running swiftly over the fields toard the south, while the advancing rebel cannonnamon still thundered behind. It seemed impossible for Violet and her sisters to elude their desperate persuers, but they in their frantic dash for life reached a large column of Angelinians who were retreating like flying sheep. And the little girls to save themselves tried to rally them them. As they went on they saw at a distance a part of Hansons main columns spreadding in great confusion, and there was a general uproar. Amid all the infernal din Violet and hersisters by their presence and by their daring exmmple managed to stem the confusion among some of the fregiments they caught up with, and just when a large body of rebels emerge. They got away from their clutches just in time. Hansons retreating columns swarmed across large meadows, down roars roads, through woods and over meadows, and large rebel colu mns dashed on in persuit. Indeed the sight was the most thrilling that Violetvand her sisters had everwitnessed during the war. Many of the Glandelinians persued the regiments that Violet and her sisters had succeeded in rallying, and a score of the Glandelinians tried with al their energy to over take the little girls but were promptly shot down. Most of the christians shamed by the presence of the Vivien girls being among them had rallied and these stood their ground to cover cover the retreat of thelittle girls, and poured a fierce volley upon the frenzied Glandelinians.
The regiments that Violet and her sisters had rallied, tretreated to a good sized plain, andwhen they were a quarter of a mile away, the others who had stood their ground followed followed quickly. The enemy were indeed greatly exaltant over their brilliant victory and kept up the persuit for miles. Violet and her sisters were still chased by the Glandelinians who it seemed were bound to capture the little girls at all costs. On every side countless shots rang out, and the booming of cannon still sounded behind, the shells bursting rr frequently among the retreating christian committing awful havoc. The Glandelinians The Glandelinians persueing Violet and her sisters were gaining on them st eadily some being well mounted, butthe Angelinians covering the retreat of the little girls again started firing, bei bringing down a gray coat at every shot. The Angelinians realized indeed the plight of the litt le girls and made another sdous serious resistance, permitting the little girls to get away, and then agai again continued their own retreat. Indeed most of the whole christian army was in retreat, for the enemy having cut up every christian division to pieces had crashed upon them with fixed bayonets, carrying all before them, and at half past ei ght that night the victory was complete and Gladerlinias army alone had still maintained its own ground.



6I5

For the rest of the evening the battle continued along gladerlinias front while the rest of the army was retreating. The Glandelinians had continued to deliver the assaults with the spirit and determination that usually marks thespartian soldier when in action, but the Glandelinians were again and again repulsed with the most frightful slaughter. Gladerlinia felt sure that the enemy was so despgate that the Glandelinians would never ce ase the attack upon him. Most of the Angelinian columns which had recently been driven back with their lines c rushed had retreated to the ruins of the two towns. Gladerlinia held his ground all the time and ven never failed and finally the enemy gave it up.

All night long the christian armies of Hanson Vivian and Robert Vivian continued its retreat without rest. However tward morning two other armies of christians one under Jack Ambrose Evans, and another under Jackno Jacksonia Evans were advancing northward and encountered the christian armies which were on the full retreat. Jack Evans the frind of the Vivian girls opened his ranks and allowed most of the christian columns to pass through, and then threw his army in the way to hold general Manley at bay. This occuredcat seven thirty and soon h there was a most extreme action along his own lines. Manley had been surprised at the appears ce of the new army but he was determined not to be cheated of his victory now and therefore sent all his force sweeping against Jack Evans line, while his artillery covered the attack. From the explosion of so many shells again trees crushed to earth in frightful numbers, or wevere stripped of limb and bark, and debris flew about like snow. Column after column of the assailants were shattered to pieces , the roar of the new battle along Evans line seeming as if Heaven had turned into a warfare of its self. Trees were literally being split in the middle, stripped of limbs, and crashed to the ground by thousands, while sheets of grape shot and canister which was poured in terrents goughed holes in the trunks of the tress too many to be counted. With the utmost steadiness the conflict raged with the same vocoviolence while the others of Robert Vivians army was still coming on in its retreat. The enemy cheated ot of the prey desired surged in long lines against Jack Evans forces, maddening whirlpools of men, and sickening abysses showed in their lines where new gaps were torn, while now now and then the left of Evans titan christian line would no bend before the mighty strength of the onslaught. Yet the infuriated assailants seemed to come al the time in never ending swarray, and this at once indicated to Evans that he had the full force of Manleys Glandelinians concentrated against him and that he could not be able to hold his ground half a day before such overwhelming numbers. During the height of his attack, general Jack Evans saw through the smoke a large column of graycoats seven deep literally arise as it seemed on the flank of his line of his left wing as if on the crest of a wave, and then sweep forward like so many grains of sand on the shore. This alarmed him for if this flank assault was successful the Glandelinians on his front could break his line to pieces and he would meet a terrible disaster. There was a battery of machine guns not in use, and these were immediately swung round upon the fa flankers, and poured such a storm of grape and canister upon these assailants, that it smashed the surging column to pieces within a few minutes, and drove the survivors back in confusion. Though general Sherman had declared "war to be hell" he never with his own army of Union Troops had a fiercer counter part in a struggle for life, and safty as Jack Evans army did in the concluding titan s throes in this mighty struggle. During this awful assault of the enemy scarcely a single front part of Jack Evans line was left to tell the tale of the frightful struggle and thousands of the fleeing Abbiesnnians of General Vivians army continueing onward, were either blinded by the haze of powder smoke, or killed outright by exploding shells and storms of bullets at random, or subsequently died of exposure and fright, and even died from being unable to bear the terrible din.
Along Jack Evans center the assault of the Glandelinians progressed with the most appalling fury and soon the ground, fields and glens for miles along this new battle line were literally as to say, flooded with the blood of the fallen, and covered with vertible mounds and windrows windrows of fallen Glandelinian soldiers and debris. Hundreds of regiments and scores of brigades on both sides were time and again almost annihilated, the left of Evans line was crumpled up by by the fierce impact, and his right and left grand divisions were already demorilized. Indeed for a time it seemed as if Jack Evans was at the mercy of the enemy and he felt his army was lost for nothing it seemed s could stop the wild Glandelinian attack. It seemed as if masses more of trees themselves went down as if at a breat h from shell explosions, and h undreds of thousands of trees and timbers were shattered anew by the fierce exchange of musketry and artillery on no both sides. During the height of the charge a score of Angelinian regiments along Evans center went down into dead and wounded and socomplete was the destruct ion of general Journalls division that only a big windrow of dead and wounded mingled with wreckage could be found, the wreckage of which was enveloped in a furnace of fire. The firing of musketry and cannon along the whole of Evans lik line had spread in horizontal sheets. General Journall narrowly escaped, though he had been persued by the enemy for half a mile untill Jack Evans came to his rescue with a body of cavarly and drove back his hundreds of persuers and slaughtered them all.

In this new storm of battle many other officers of all ranks but not generals, lost their lives, and general Burnsider of the Angelinians plainly saw a great number of Clandelinians go down in bleeding corpses. At this point however the rebel assault was perfectly futile. The Abyssinkillians themselves fought and shouted and struggled like maddogs against the hugdreds ,and hundreds of masses that broke over the works, and hat yet every Clandelinian who crossed the works never came back to tell the tale. During this storm of carnage over the works a whole brigade of Clandelinians numbering several hundred thousand perished in an hour, and yet thought it was finally repulsed and held back for a while, what the titanic assault did to the christian line can never be imagined. Several christian divisions not able to withstand the cyclonicassault seemed like chaff to have been driven to the four corners of the archipelago, while other immense divisions were crushed like immenxe immense egg shells. This attack caused the heaviest firing ever heard in battle. The flashing and thunder of the long linss of musketry and cannon was moredreadful. Though repulsed after three hours struggling the rest of the enemy had come up to Hanleys suppoer and the support and the assault was reassumed, and soon the furious poin pounding of the Clandelinian columns indicated that the worse was yet to come. Indeed the fury of the second attack was indescribable. In the terrifin combat hand to hand, the very clothes were torn from the bodies of the fiercely battling soldiers, and everything visible in the haze seamed incased in smoke peirced by the never ceasing flashes of musketry. It a was a wonder and a mire miracle that Evans line could hold as long as it did, whileeven now more Clandelinians were reinforcing the assailants which increased their attack with redoubled fury, the rebels rushing to the attack as fast as men could run.

Indeed the pressure of the Clandelinian onslaught seemed to have the pressure as if every wave of troops was an avlanach of stones mud and earth, or to rea retain the weight and density of a mountian. So o wonder the Clandelinian onslaught concentrated from probably half of Hanleys army upon Evans seamed to crush every front line that dared to stand and oppose them. Wreckage andflying debris still scatt ered in every direction from the burst of high explosives , while fallen trees would seemingly roll so midways sideways from the concussion of thes ex shells and at times the bayonets of the assailants and the defenders would be clashing together untill they brokefrom the force of the blows, while the two lines in mingling with one another would writhe, and twist and squirm in a most frightful manner, and the weight and pressure of the assaulting columns as both sides would rush back and forth would cause a break here and there among or along the christian line, but neverytheless the Angelinians still held firm, and would be enabledto check the furious onrush of the Clandelinians. The screaming of the continuous sect orm of shells, and the furious rain of canister which tore the Clandelinian columns to pieces for every charge made a hadious noise, and down would go thousands of ranks in gray, big rok rocks were blown to nothing by the high explosives How anyhow general Evans realized that he was not going to be able to hold out much longer. His left wing was threatened with annihilation already and Jacksonia Evans army was over three miles yet to the rear.

Thousands of gasping, half torn wretches, and half stunned soldiers attempted to crawl away ot wor to safty but they were swept to death by torrents of grape and canister. Upon now the very Clandelinian columns extendingwas far as eye could reach seemed to be si subjected to the most frightful fury. For a time in spite of take taking shelter of every objecti of protection, and in the face of the worse storm of cannon andmusketry the Clandelinians were mowed down in the most indes criable numbers, but nevertheless the survivors camen like the furious waves of the sea advancing against a breakwater, only to shatter themselves anew against the christian lines, though of course they in turn also rended the christian lines to fragments. For six hours that morning the most frightful series of whirlwind of attacks that Evans had ever seen in his service during the war, raged with unabated fury, and when eleven o-clock came that morning there was no change in the situation and now his army was almost encircled by the enemy who had ag again flank flanked him in-two places, and were cutting and shooting himmen down in hundreds of thousands, and to make it worse the Clandelinian columns came on one after another like the most furious seas driven ahead by a cyclone, threat ening again to tear down all opposition, and indeed it looked as if Evans army could not withstand the titanic fury of the onslaught. Many hundreds of thousands of the Angelinians were already in a state of stunned, numbed, paralyzed collapse from enduring the din of the battle, and overcome with exhaustion from enduring the onslaught so long without resting, and thy were about to give up for the onslaugh onslaught showed no sign of abatement. This indeed was the second crisis of the battle, and yet when eleven thirty o-clock came the situation was still unfavorable and no signs of Jacksonia Evans. Evans had come. The whole christian army of Jack Evans had gone through the whole storm of furious battle as nicely however as the rigi rigging would through a furious tempest at sea, the whole main linebeing reduced to shrouds, but Jack Evans knowing now it was too late to escape, and hoped afresh for the hasty coming of general Jacksonia, and even sent messengers o on the most fleetest horses to warn Jacksonia of his danger. Out of millions of trees standing along the battle line there was only a thousand left upright, or with their leaves and branches on. It also seemed that the sagging and chrushed christian line would soon have to yeild against the ormormous pressure, of the





6I7

screaming and yelling Clandelinian columns, and now some of the Angelinian divisions on Evans right began to give way a step by step. Even the terrible storm ofminnies made the most plaintive howlings and shrieking, while mingled with the savage roar of musketry and artillery strange rattli rattlings filled the air, while at times the shrill tempest like hissing of shells and canister kept on with all its fury, and all of a sudden at one quarter of the christian line there came one burst of horrible tu thunder of cannon, which deafened, and almost blinded the Clandelinians. Then suddenly it subsided, the appalling tumult of the firing at other points of the battle line only brea breaking the silence, and Evans could see through his glasses, that his left left was surging forward, and that the foe wave in that location was recoiling.

Wondering what it could mean general Jack Evans sent little Angelinia Aronburg or Gertrude Angelina to find out. Gertrude though she was as sly as probably thousands of fo xes in one in her way of escaping pro prowling Clandelinians realised that this was an extremely dangerous undertaking, and at first fully refused the mission But she realised if she did not do it she would be reported to Violet and her i sisters and probably lose their friendship or some one else would be placed in her stead on the scounting line, and so she bravely took the chances, and disguising herself as a boy, put aside her girlish airs for a while and started. Or as soon as she was ready to go she concealed some weapons about her person, and then startestarted off in the direction where thechristian line was surging forwards as As she went she had to dodge between trees when she ha heard sudden squalls of firing close. She was astonished to observe from a high riseof ground a cloud of new smoke puffs which soon dwindled into a sea or river of smoke and thousands of rows of bright and dim flashes which disappeared, only to reappear, and she at once realised from the direction that Gladerlinia must have fallen back from his position during the night, and having moved from another direction came to Jack Evans aidgar in the distance where there seemed to be a redoubled roar of cannon, she knew that the enemys batteries had been brought up in increased numbers of guns, and even felt for some reason or otge other that one battery was trained on the rise of ground she occupied, for shells began to explos explode dangerously near here. So she quickly scrambled down the side facing the far distant active christian lines. She entered an open glen where to her horror she discovered a perfect sea of dead and mangled bodies, and turning away, feeling almost faint, she suddenly observed to her right the bright gleam of new bayonets far in the distance, and in the direction she knew the Clandelinian army to be

Indeed the bayonets appeared to be moving forward at a great rate and now the fresh thunde r of en cannon, and even big machine guns broke out with a sudden crash. Even as she listened, the gray gleam of uniforms could be seen and the man in lines the Clandelinians were, seemed to be advancing tward her, and so she was compelled to hide in some thick lofty bushes. She knew that once she was discovered by any of the Clandelinians it would be all up for her, so wxhshe was bound to save herself from capture, or die fighting. She therefore drew the concealed weapons and looked over them to see if they were all loaded.

A few minutes later the Clandelinians were seen approaching more swiftly, and in grand array, and even a score of them ,all generals came riding straight for thir their hiding place, and in the front of them all was general Purgatorian, while along side of him rode a fierce looking general wg whom she believed she had seen somewhere before, btbut could not remember his name.

Despite their numbers the little girl decided to make a brave defense, and shoot down all their generals first, but fortunately the officers halted, and dismounting started a loud conversation. Gertrude knew the crafty Clandelinians too well and she remained in her hiding place remaining as still as a mouse.

The far distant cannon was still booming, and one of the shells exploded close to the spot where she was hiding. More cannon boomed, and now a score of shells exploded dangerously near her at once, and only by lying flat did she manage to escape the fragments, that the explosions threw in all directions.

"I must hi de somewhere else" she thought with alarm. "The shells are exploding everywhe lately, and though these may be from the christian guns, a litt lo' Christian Dog " like me is not safe, and as these foolish oats here are soon liable t o draw the full fire of the cannon, I may be killed yet, for sooner or later one of these terrible bombs will find their mark."

Indeed she soon observed that she was right. She must surely seek a new hiding place, or be blown to pieces by the shells, for the thunder of cannon was more incessant, and the detonations of shells, and even high explosives crashed among the lines in gray before her, tearing whole regiments to pieces, and one almost hit upon the very spot where she was hiding and almost buried her in earth.

Two shells came near hitting her, but they only exploded with ear splitting detonations very close to the bushes raining perfect showers of dirt and other wreckage upon her, and spitting clouds of smoke for the space of a hundred feet. Soon she saw a place where she thought it was safer to hide. The problem however was to leave her first hiding place, without being observed by those terrible devilish gcoodler generals in uniforms so handsome that they seemed to be in positions high enough to betoken that they ruled the world and skye

Not far from where she was, and where no shells exploded, there was a long hedge of thrown thorns, and with a spalling small opening, and she quickly darted for this when a shell hid her movement with its smoke, and unseen by the generals who were in the heart of some conversat ion, probably about some secret plans they had in their minds. Just then sevenral officers came up to her former hiding place, three of them being colonels fol/ following the two generals, and then just at that moment a cloud of smoke shot upwards, followed by an ears earsplitting roar, and the whole fiv five went down mangled and bleeding, their horses also. This caused some consternation among the other Clandelinian generals and Furgatorian said when he found they were dead;

"We had better move on fromthis dangerous region or we may have to be brought back on stretchers for those dastardly Federals are finding the range too perfectlye."

Suddenly another officer came up, and he had a suspicious look on his face.

"Well if they ain't the slipperest of spies." He cried. "I could swear that there was some one here a moment ago, though there is no one within sight now. I guess the spies had moved away at our approache"

"What spies did yo you see?" Asked Furgatorian. "I believe you must have dreamed about them." and he let out a hadious laugh.

"No I'm not dreaming your Excel e Emellency." Answered the officer. "I really saw several spies run from those bushes, just where those officers were killed by the high explosive, and run for that hedge of thorns. And they were men dressed as Calverinian peasants."

"You don't say." Exclaimed another officer.

"supposing the spies are among the thorns now." Said another officer.

"Could not be" Said Furgatorian. "for there are too many stickers, and even girl or boys are afraid of being impaled by the thorns. no man would go and hide between them either. And if one little girl got a single thorn, in their leg, arm or hand, they would bawl like a baby. The men spies have escaped that is all."

"Shall we take a look anyway?" Asked one of the generals.

"Not necessary, but you ma y do so if you wish to be killed. But also don't blame me or the others for laughing at you if you get fooled and you find no one there."

A score of the Clandelinian soldiers were called over by the gens general, and when they came up they were ordered to fire a volly at the hedge of thrown thorns. The Clandelinians took aim, and fired, and then as there was no answering cry, and as no one was seen to rise or fall, some of the rebels dashed for the hedge. They hacked it open, but there was no one in sight. The Clandelinians however found bits of clothes, and knew that some one had been there, and then looking around saw a very pretty faced boy vanish from view behind a clump of trees.

"After that boy scout fools." Shouted one of the officers. "It might be one of these Vivian girl brats who are the hardest to catch, and whose shots cut down a man Without missing. Look out for her and be cautious."

The Clandelinians followed swiftly and spread out, but Gertrude seeing them coming, and knowing that her only chance of escape was of creating coming a confusion among them took aim at the leg of one one of the officers and fired but missed his lef leg and the ball struck him in the forehead killing him instantly. The chief officer then caught a glimpse of her face and exclaimed;

"Well if it ain't a strange boy to be so pretty."

"It's a little girl in disguise." Said one of the other officers who was a disguise reader. "But I swear it cannot be one of the Vivian Girls, for she is too tall and her manners are different. She is a crafty she devil however, who ever she is, and a regular sharpshooter, just as unerring as the Vivian girls. She is not so hard to catch however if she is not armed."

"Maybe if we pretend to give up the persuit, she will lose caution and try to flee, thus explo exposing hi herself t o our full view" Said the chief officer "go stop firing boys. Her shots are unerring, and she would rather shoot down all of us poor devils, than risk capture."

The Clandelinians decided to do this, as her return fire was picking a companion at every single shot, and after a severe fusillade of musketry, which dwindled into a slowly receding clattering fire, they pretended to run run slowly disappering out of sight. But by the help of her field glasses she saw what their motion was and be, believing that they expected her to come out and run into their ambush. Nevertheless she knew how to make an retreat without exposing herse lf. So she stopped to pick up a gun she had dropped in her excitement, when she saw lying at her feet a large folded sheet of paper. She picked it up and found that it was some order sent to one of the christian generals by King Vivian himself, and seeing that not far away from where she was there was the body of a dead officer in purple uniform, she realised why he had faile. failed to carry the message to him, so she decided t o do so at all costs. Sailing roughily, she concealed it inside her waist after slipping off her disguise, and hoping that the field glasses the rebels who were hiding in ambush may use would not detect her, she retreated from tree to t ree on her hands and knees, but at times being forced to dodge the screaming shells which still fell here and there. Several of the Clandelinians had crept nearer to her, but they knew she was so well armed, that that they did not dare touch her, but followed her for a distance, and then brought others to their aid by making a strange signe



Gertrude being lost in the shell smitten woods had a long way to go to any point of Jack Evans army, or still further to go where he may be in personal command, and the sight of the graycoats now approaching upon her from two directions aroused her, and therefore she darted for a thick clump of bushes, and in a few minutes the Clandelinians were puzzled again especially, as she disappeared as suddenly as a ghost. The chief officer tried to detect her by the aid of his glasses, but the bh bushes all a over were too thick to reveal her, while Gertrude in desperation loaded loaded every chamber in hs her revolver that were empty. So sreveral of the Clandelinians ke crept to the bushes with great caution, and when they reached the bushes they proceeded to hack a gap in them with their sabres. They did so and forced themselves through the bushe bushes, without encountering any one, but one of them saw something like a boy dart quickly into a small ravine. The Clandelinians aroused the others by opening fire, and then they rushed after her. Stepping for a moment behind a tree Gertrude returned the fire bringing down a Clandelinian wounded, at every shot, and as the rest came swarming after s her she retreated, and disappeared into the ravine. There were a few trees around her all the rest having been leveled to the ground by the recent storm of shells, but on mounting up the other slope s, slope h h she scrambled over the network of branches, and climbed over the trunks, and seeing in the distance the rear of the white wall of smoke from the christian firing line, now had more hope of escaping her desperate pursuers.

Still she climbed from trunk to trunk, and tore her way through the branch branches, but the fierce Clandelinians were able to do the same, and more quicker, and soon Gertrude as she looked back observed that probably three hundred rebels were coming after her, from trunk, to trunk, and scrambling through the branches and every few minutes the officers cursed and swore and ordered her to holde back and let them take her prisoner. So Gertrude was now for the first time experiencing the the reality of being persued by Scoodler Clandelinians.

She observed for the first time the stubborn fury of he Clandelinians w who have no mercy on children, and who could detect spies as well, and as easily as an angel could detect sinners. And these Clandelinians were more feriocus ferocious and crafty, than she had ever imagined, and even it was hard for any game to get away from them. Yet Gertrude managed to clamber over the last of the fallon trees and sped full rate tward the distant wall of smoke. As she dashed on she came upon a single Clandelinian officer coming from an opposite direction, and leveling her pistol at him cried;

"Get down from that horse mr toughy I want to ride hime"

The man looked at her in a quizzical manner and then said;

"You are mistaken boy. I'm a no Clandelinian as you suppose me to be. But if you are chased by t he Clandelinians younder, jump on the horse behind me and I'll take you to the christian lines in safty."

Gertrude at once recognized the voice. It was one of the Angelinia officers of King Vivians command who had been on a scouting tour in disguise. Gertrude seeing the Clandelinians coming, obeyed his request, and he sent the horse forward at a full gallop, far out distancing t he persuers, who were on foote As they neared a batch of woods, a quarter of a mile from where they could yet see the smoke wreaths the man in gray dismounted and ta helping the little girl down said;

"It does surprise me that such a pretty looking boy like you were persued by the Scoodlers, and in the midst of such a frightful b.t battle. What is your name?"

"My name is Angelinia Aronburg, but for some reasons I call myself Gertrude Angeline." she answerede"

"Oh you are Angelinia Aronburh b Aronburg. My goodness what a make up. How did you come to be here?"

She t old him and then said;

"I have found an order written to -n one of the commanding christian officers by King Robert Vivian himself. The bearer as I discovered had never reached h is destiniat ion for he was killed not far from where I picked it up."

Then she told him the whole st ory of her experience, after she had been sent by general Jack Evans to see why his right wing had been moving forward, and asked if he was far offe."

"I'm glad to meet you Gertrude and you are indeed a great little girl indeed" said the general. "I do not believe you you remember me in my disguise." "I'm general Jack Evans himself."

"General Jack Evans" she gasped. "what were you doing in the gray uniform? And h ow did you come to be where I found you? and why did you go out on this mission after you sent me"?

"I had gone out on a scouting tour to learn who the new arivals were coming to the rescue of my wing." said Jack Evans. I d "I discovered who it was. It was Gladerlinia. But let me have the plans and we must start off right away."

620

"It may be already too late but maybe we can find out who the note is suppose to go to" said Gertrude "It's funny the one who wrote it did not sign his name."
Suddenly a bigforce of rebels was seen approaching from another quarter and general Jack Evans who first s saw them, quickly, n and suddenly grabbed Gertrude by the arm, and pulled her almost rudely into a bush, hiding his horse quickly as welle Jack Evans was sad indeed over King Vivians defeat, yet he was determined that the Glandelinians would not get this little friend of his when he had repulsed the Glandelinians under Manley and Shoemannia and as they were in hiding Evans remarked to Gertrude in a tone of bitter ascent;
"I'm sure as long as this war rages, the reign of terror at Vivian Vickey will never st op."
As soon as the last of the party of graycoats had passed, all going at a swift gallop on horseback, both darted from their hiding place, and Jack first placed Gertrude on his horse, then ,e leaped on himself, and off they galloped, the Glandelinians in the rear observing them and opening fire. As the two had only gone a sho short distance, Evans "g again dismounted when he observed that the rebels did not follow, and he was about to show Gertrude the way to the safest part of the line, when the little girl threw her arms around his neck and said;
"Oh ggeneral how can I ever thank you for saving me from those frightful Scoodlers. And after you sent me into it at that."
"Oh it's nothing" e answered blushing in spite of himself at being kissed by such a pretty child, and indeed for the first time in his life. "And then he gu hugged her fondly and returned the kiss
"I guess you had better come with me to the lines as they may mistake you for a rebel." Said Gertrude.
Evans was about to answer, when suddenly he let go his embrace and glanced quickly t ward the south. Astonished by his action she looked in the same direction, and saw a great army advancing, and as the atmosphere was very h azy from the smoke of battle which was st ill raging, both at first could not detect their uniforms. They feared it was rbel reinforcements, and gladly would he be willing to dash f back to the christian lines, and give the alarm but it was too far, and these if they were enemies would get there far ahead of him or Gertrude. He examined the moving hosts with his field glasses for fully two minutes.
"Red coats?" He exclaimed. "I wonder who they can be?"
Evans and the little girl advanced out further to see them more distinctly. They were Winkis Abyssinkilians alright but what command he could not tell. There was no other christ ian army to reinforce him or Gladerlinia except Jacksonia Evans than he could judge, and Jacksonia would not come from that direction. Then therefore he began to realize that it must be a fresh army under some new commander or a part of Hansons retreating army which he kn knew must soon be approaching t ward him. Evans and Gertrude waited for fifteen minutes, and then as they were within a tenth of a mile, Evans and Gertrude ga went forward to meet them, Evans having discared his gray uniform.
"Who is in command here" he shouted, dashing up within hailing distance. The troops at his approach, halted amid therolling od of drums, and a tall elderly looking general on horseback advanced to met general Jack Evans, holding a crucifix in his right hande
"I'm in command here and I'm general Costellio Benligan" said the elderly general with a slute and a polite bow. "I have come with this army to reinforce your right and centr cent er, and to help you hold your ground. A partofmy command is already pressing back over two quarters of the assailants. I was attacked myself or I would hav have come sooner. And general Jacksonia Evans had moved his army to the relif of general Hanson and Robert Vivians. Here is my commission papers."
"It's all right" Said Evans. "you were coming from a direct ion that filled me with suspicion. My right and center has already been crushed to pieces, just before Gladerlinia h imself came to my relief, and also I thank you dor your prompt arival for general Gladerlida could not go it all for me. I have sent this little girl with me to see what caused the change on my right as she was long in comingback I then went myself."
"That's true" said Gertrude
"Well I h v have arived with the reinforcements so what shall I do now?" Remarked th general.
"Take your other forces and succor my left" nswered Evans.
After saluting the general and recieving the salute in return, Jack Evans and the little girl galloped off in another direction.
Indeed the enemy had no idea of the arival of reinforcements, and when Costellio Benligan moved up withthe rest of his men to support the christian left, the Glandelinians were indeed surprised. Even while Gertrude had been away, the christians had lost over seven hundred and fifty six thousand killed and wounded, and at the arival of the reinforcements first from Gladerlinia the u u survivors took heart, and and drove in at the Glandelinians with their bayonets. As she and Evans went on their way, o some how or other they got lost in a dense woods, and here they came upn upon a party of Glandelinian officers whom Gertrude Angeline had seen before.



621

She also saw a strange one among them, who was very strongly builded, and tk taking a good look at him she saw he was tall, and wore a rich gray uniform his feature being howeve more hedious than any man she could have ever seen or imagined. All the other officers had less ferocious looks, but nevertheless their face showed stubborn ess and courage that nothing could shake. The Glandelinian generals were standing by by a tall oak tree, and the most hedious of them all spread out a thick roll of papers.
"All here is the plan I have worked ten nights and days to make" Said the hedious officer. "I hardly had two hours sleep every night. The other one was stolen by an Angelinian spy who when we caught him destroyed it. We are to try and flan gens flank general Jack Evans army to night."
"Yes but be careful of spies" Said one of the general officers with a scowle "here w was a certain girl whom we had chased only half an hour ago, and she got away with one of the orders sent by King Vivian whom one of the men had left lying on the ground aftafter he had been destroyed by the shell fire he passed through. He was supposd to take it to Costellio Benligan. That little devi/ is nothing but a snipe."
"Devil and snipe indeed" Said the ugly looking general with a fierce frown. "That little girl cannot be one of the Vivian Girls, for they are somewhere else, and probably with that dog of a King Robert Vivian;;;"
Who was defended in good st yle in this battle just fought." Laughed another Glandelinian officer.
"I know those Vivian Girls though they do notknow m me." Said the great general. "Before the war I had seen them na many ti e times, especially interfering with the child slave masters, and were once or twice brought before me only to escape. They are indeed slippery striplings, and as crafty as the other girl spy herself, but not so dangerous. But tell me who was that girl in boys clothes you chased. You cannot tell me it was that Amazon viper Angelinia Aromu Aronburg?"
"I cannot tell your Excellency, but she kind of resembled here" Said one of the generals. "But she was as slippery as an ell, for even all the men failed to cat ch her, or even shoot her down, and every shot she fired hits its mark and all the soldiers were killed."
"These Angelinians are more crafty than we are." Said another officer." and a prisoner never escaped who is taken by them, unless by death, exchange or by the help of crafty companions. With i us it is different. Our guards are careless, and we ourselves do not watch good wnough. So we are alone to blame."
"You are right" admitted the fierce looking general with a deadly scowl that looked more like the scowl of a demons. He had black whiskers and hair) "Now as for this attack. We will have to get around with an overwhelming force, for Glad Gladerlinia is supported by Jack Evans and Ben i gn ligan, and the be bst to best to do is to surprise the flank of both by noon if not sooner. And there is no one to over hear our plans now. Th e Vivian Girls are not in our way, and as for the other spy-"
"Crash bang, smashe uche."
Every officer leaped around and stared at each other in consternation.
"What in the world was that?" Whi whispered the hedious looking general, at last after a moments silence, his face as white as chalk.
"There is some one behind those trees" cried one of the officers, whose name was general Maurice Stoneheart. (Heart as hard as a brick)
With a bound the hedious one who was general Raymond Richardson Federal sprang at the tree, and though Gertrude Angeline was captured Evans escaped.
"Spies. Traitors." Enraged firing a shot after Evans. "What does this mean."
"We are no traitors" Said Gertrude. "We just happened to overhear."
Then suddenly with whitening face, but flashing eyes Gertrude straightened herself up to his h her full graceful height, and deliberately flung off her hair and hat and loosened her hair and then looked at Federal as she blurted out fiercely;
"You general Raymond Ri h Richardson Federl are nothing but an insulting fiend, in calling me a viper, a snipe, and a devil and in talking disrespectfully of t he Vivian Girls, whom you have wrongly spurned who are your rightful queens. You are also gul guilty of murdering my sister and shall pay dear for it."
"And if I did my pretty Amazon" Sneered Federal placing his hand on the hilt of his sabre "what is it to you, and why do you skulk behind trees, to hear words which are not meant for your fair ears?"
"You spoke insultingly of the Vivian Girls, and of me, general Federal, and though I may seem to be your prisoner I demand that you immediately retract what you have said, or I'll kill you where you stand." And easily and carelessly she laid her hand upon the hilt of her own sabre which the rebels had forgotten to take from her."
"What a hot headed amazon she is." Observed Maurice Stoneheart amusedly."
"nd prett Ier than any girl next to the Vivian Girls. Faith you have tre ated upon her te treaded upon her dainty toes general Federal."
Federals ran rage ad given place to a deadly calm more menancing than his anger had been.
"Maybe it is Angelinia Aronburg herself in disguise." He retorted. "For a boy could not look that handsome and may even the Vivian Girls would not retort to me like she did. Don't let her get away. h she has learned my intent intentions, and I'll shoot every one if she escapes."

622

Gertrude was seized by Federal himself, and by force her weapons were taken away. The prisoner was marched off for a considerable distance, and soon general Stone heart blw a whistle, and a score of graycoated soldiers, two of them captians came at once.

"Take this girl prisoner and put t her to death." said Federal "she was with a general spying and r probably was the same one who has been spying before."

The soldiers surrounded the prisoner and formed into a line general Stoneheart at one heart, placing the prisoner in the middle. Then saluting the soldiers marched off to a lonely place, Stoneheart following to direct the execution. They passed through a long avenue in the glen, and every one of the Glandelinians continually scowled at Gertrude, who was defiant, and determined to get away despite the close guard around her. And if she succeeded not she had confidence of Evans who would bring a whole brigade to her rescue, and she knew it. And also she decided to do a very bold deed, when they were quite close to the christian firing lines. Of course she did not fear da death, but she knew if she did not escape, she would not be able to deliver the note to King Vivian, and there would be a great diss disaster. Yet around her was a solid phalanx of armed men, and armed men in front. The Glandelinians guarding Gert Gertrude and Elaine were reviling and cursing her and several women were mean enough to strike her in the fa e face, and spit upon her. When the g Glandelinians finally halted, general Stone Heart inspected her, and presently he selected one of the men who was to join the firing squad, and addressed some words to the man which Gertrude could not hear. The lone rebel soldier nodded his head, and raised his hands above his head, in token of a death s lute, and then grasped the little girl by the wrist, and dragged her from the line, and placed her in front, about twenty yeards. Then the Glandelinians formed in line. They did not see three men sir springing tward them. Just then Gertrude observed to her horror another band of executioners approaching and with them was a band of brightened girls and boys. She had been on her knees with her hands upraised tward heaven, and she was half naked at that, while several of the hedious Glandelinians had no doubt conceived in their minds such horrible torture that no matter that no man no matter how hard his hear was, could have stood there and here to see it carried carried out.

At length the three men in hiding spied the huddled knot of terror stricken children, and also spied Gertrude and a wave of fury surged over them, and with loud yells of bestial frenzy charged tward the Glandelinians with bayonets fixed. The three men were almost upon the rebels thoug long bayonets glea l gleaming in the sunlight. General Stoneman or heart saw them and p sprang toward them wit h a couple of mighty bounds, with all his muscles required, to carry him to the aid of his men in the path of the attackers. His long sabre circled whirringly through the air and one of the men sprawled headless to the ground. The other two man now turned upon the general, and as he stood facing them, a sullen yell from the distance answered the cheers from the aroused Glandelinians. From the tail of his eye (Maybe it had a tail too long to see with) gone general Stoneheart s sawthree scores of redcoats rushing through the woods tward the Glandelinians, while more and more appeared. At their g head was general Evans. Then another man looking like an officer appeared in front of them. He paused a moment with his sabre upraised.

"Forward charge. Let's make the fight worth while, and turn this coming butchery bur butchery, int o an orgy of revenge that willechoe through the ages, and cause men to blanch."

Then without another word he turned and bounded tward the Glandelinians, w o began firing fiercely as they recoiled, while from all directions a thunderous shout went up in n answer t o general Evans exhortations. The Glandelinians who acted as the firing line went down before the howling mobs, and o now hundreds of purple coat s poured forth seemingly with the lust to kill. The first three men had gone down before general Stone Hearts c sabre, while the main body of the Abyssinkilians were st ill some distance away. The little children in the confusion, had the opportunity to escape, including Gertrude, and these fled tward the redcoats, and from there on tward the christian lines, leaving the scene of conflict behind.

In the meantime general Gladerlinia hiself had long been expecting her, and yet she only reached him in time only to be attacked by several score of graycoats, and even the poor general himself was hemmed in by the shrieking demons whose assault had not as yet been checked by the arival of such heavy reinforcements, and which had only increased the fury of the battle, the enemy being bound to win at all costs. At general Gladerlinias back was Gertrude, and it was for her safty and possession that Gladerlinia fought. He remained standing tye there to meet his inevitable death, but with the det determination to give such an account of himself, as long would be remembered by the wicked Glandelinians who ever survivied the assault along this point. The Glandelinians had la already reached the first line of purple coats, and fal upon them with the fury of demons, and as the few survivors retired from the frightful slaughter, thinking that every Glandelinian in the rebel army was attacking them, Gladerlinia rushed to the support with more men, and drove off his assailants. In the rapid hand to hand fighting, general Gladerlinia had little chance to note aught else than the movements of his many adversaries, but now and then he caught a fleeting glimpse of a purring sabre, and the light light ly springi n springing f figures of an sinewy steel, that filled his heartwith a strange yearning, and a mighty but unaccountable pride. The Glandelinians with their pikes, bayonet s, and sabres, and evey other kind of weapon, played awful havoc among the Angelinians, while for his own part General Jack Evans also sprang into the fight to give his men exap example, now sidestepping



623

awicked thrust from a graycoat, not now stepping in to let his g his sword point drink deeply into a foes heart, berore it buried itself into his throat. Jack Evans was h aving a merry time of it, when a great number of Abyssinkilians came surging up to the support of the others with fierceeries, while from all allong the line the Glandelinians swarmed upon them, presenting a bristling wall of bayonets. For all this while it was like as if an inferno had broken loose. Both sides fought in an intricable mass, howling cursing, blood streaked demons, and Evo even the sabre of Jack Evans flashed beside many a comrade. Thousands had gone down on bot h sides in the hand to hand fight within a few seconds, but by far greater haves had been wrought in the lines of the Abyssinkilians and christians, who seemed bent on annihilating the graycoats by sheer force of numbers. rather than give way before the fierce onset, and suffer a serious disasters As one man at times, the series of lines of graycoats and Angalinians would move against each other, an irresitible fighting mass, over the bodies of dead and dying foes, and hordes of t he dought iest fighting men of Glandelinian Glandelinia poured forth in countless numbers, to check the now threatening counter advance of the Abyssinkilians, even pouring fierce broadsides of thousands of muskets, at point blank, but the redcoats continually went and shot down thousands of graycoats before them, as if they had been paper mone.

Even now Jack Evans asked a hundred of the Abyssinkilians to drop back behind him, then turning to a thousand w o who had formed a the outer line he cried;

"Down with general Furagcetorane. Follow me and kill general Furgaturian. It's the only way to repulse these desperate assailants. We will rep reap vengeance where vengeance is well deserreds."

The Abyssinkilian officer who was at his side was the first to take up his cry of down;

"Down with general Furgaterism and then at his back and from all sides rose a hoarse shout "Down with Furgaterism.

"Down with Furgaterism."

On both sides the Abyssinkilians broke to left and right, pouring in a galling fire and lusting for the crowded victims who awaited them. In another moment the entire atmosphere was filled with the shrieks of the dying, and wounded, mingled with the slash of arms, rattle of many hundreds of thousands o of musketry all along the line of battle in general, and pistols and the victorious shout of the dreaded Abyssinkilians who gave no quarter.

The Glandelinian assi assailants closed in with the rest of their comrades, and knowing no quarter would be given by them fell upon the Abyssinkilians with the most frightful fury, but thousands after thousands of more were cut down, glorious martyrs to hopeless cause. Even thousands upon thousands more still, went down on both sides, before the sabres, bayonets, and hail of bullets, and sabre thrusts the Abyssinkilians fight ing like savages, while others swarmed in continually to fill the breaches, but inch by inch, foot by foot, the Glandelinians n ow began to press the Abyssinkilians back. All this while a yell went up from the frenzied Glandelinians, and rose and fell, untill it swelled to a mighty co volume of sound, that swept in great billows of noise about the stag atmosphere.

In every direction more and more Glandelinians were falling upon the faltering Abyssinkilians, while now only a single thin line stood before Gertrude Angeline and the furious Glandelinians.

Many thousands of the Abyssinkilians had fallen in this hand to hand fight already, and poor little Gertrude was likely to have gone to doom too from a nasty sabre cut in the chest, or probably ripped open altogether, had not a hand reached out from behind her feenzied assailant, and clutched his elbow as the blade was falling upon here an Abyssinkilian ran to her aide and thrust his sabre through th the fellow, before he could recover to deliver another blow. She would have even died then, for another Glandelinian had picked u her up by the throat, and co cha chocked her almost senseless, but another assailant ran this assailant through the head with his bayonet, while another waved his shimmering blade chining in the sun light, while others already disarmed plucked sabres and other weapons from the bodies of the dead about them, or picked up falla guns and muskets armed with bayonets and even heavy armaments, which could be turned into bludgeons, and such indeed were the implements of those already having been disarmed, besides pick axes, boots, shoes, clumsey axes, hatchets, and even daggers, and heavy sticks picked off the ground, and even stones were thrown at each other. It was indeed a sight to make one shudder for heaps of dead lay on top of one another.

Hundreds of thousands recently had charged against Gladerlinia and all these already lay dead or wounded, and among the fences and corn fields many others were cut down. Yet the fight went on with unabated fury, the furious rush of the rebels seeming to force the Abyssinkilians back step by step. Even during the fg fighting when Gertrude had recovered from the effects of the chocking she had recieved, she had found gone general Sanguine and reported to him of the plans of general Federal.

"So he is going to attack me and Gladerlinia on the flank is he?" he grittted.

"Well we will be prepared for that."

Some of the officers were at once summond before the great and bold general and he said;

"The enemy are going to prepare to strike me and gladerlinia a blow on the flank therefore we must prepare for it." Then he gave out certain orders, and then

624

big divisions of troops were seen hurrying for the rear, while the batteries which could not be placed in action against the assailants in front, wereplaced on the flak flank..All this while the assault was going on, there had been attacks upon Jack Evans center which was repulsed.However also when the flank attack came the conflict in that locatkon location became incredibly bloody, but however the Angolinians were successful in breaking up the flank attack, and in the hotly contested contested battle general Stoneman was wounded severely.The scene of battle was still more awful and already it was five minutes to twelve, and the main attack of the enemy showec showed no sign of abating.General Sladerlinia himself was indeed beset with grave difficulties, for the Glandelinians continually harassed the flank and rear of his line by serigs of repeted repeated attacks, my christians being taken prisoners, by the Glande,i Glandelinians who like a flash of lightnig surprised and surrounded the, them, killing them, and cutting off their heads, and with their booty the Glandelinians disappeared agai again only to repeat the assault at some other point not expected to be attacked.Many times the Angelinians would has hasten to the assistance of their comrace comrades but they were invuri ably too late for they would only find the corpses of many of them and no trace of the reste It was indeed realized that during these sorties upon Sladerlinias rear, many of the poor Abyssinkilians had fallen into the hands of the enmy alive, for the daring attackers would fling themselves upon the christians and hastily bind them then they would place their prisoners in front of them selves on their horses, and then with fleeting feet, they would vanish into the woods.This was the worse than that could haveshappened to the unhappy pr prisoners, as it was absolute ly known that they were ki killed in a most shocking, and torturesome manner.The flank itself however was soon strongly fortified, and hundreds of carmen had soon been massed toard the direction the flankers would come, to defeat every attack, an and the uttermost care was enjoined upon the soldiers to be on the look out for even the mounted Glandelinians who were swarming about, their mis muskt ems kt ery looking like fire flies in the far distance through the smoke as they were discharged.All along the line of the flank on the highest ground, stronger forces of christians were placed and these were instructed to hold their post no matt er wha what happened, and to sound the alarm at the slightest sign of danger or if the enemy was becoming successful in the attack.In the meantime Benligan had recieved the note which Gertrude had found and which read;

"The bearer of his this note, will request you to hurry reinforcements to the aid of general Jack Evans as soon : as possible.He is hard pressed by the Glandelinians, and is overwhelmed ,and threate ned with destruction.And if his line gives way, then it will be like a dam bursting, for general Stanley will be enabled to sweep my lines tofore him fu further than he has already, and like the wreckage before the flood, and then I or Hanson will be lost.For Gods sa e sake please u hurry, for he has to hold his ground at all costs to cover my headlong retreat.Hurry now before it is too late.

King Robert Angelis vivisme."

General Costellio Benligan had recieved this note the assault of the enemy had st ill continued on along the front of Evans , Sladerlinia and even Benligans lines , and more columns of troops had to be sent to relieve those who were fighting the enemy so bravely.Even with the aid of these columns the first few minutes passed away without any wavering in their lines, and at twelve o-clock a larger body of troops appeared, and this caused the attack to finally subside along Sladerlinias front, and general Sladerlinia sent an officer to see how the rear was getting on.The forces at the eastern and western part of the central line were found intact, despite the hammering onslaught of the flank attackers, but as he reached the line toard the southeast , he found where these forces had been posted , but of the men themselves, there was not a one found alive, and here forces of yelling gray coats were surging among the captured guns.

The officer and the soldiers who came with him at first stood as if paralized Dazed all of this strong body of Angelinians had evidently been overwhelmed by the crafty and horrible Glandelinians, and had been appra apparently annihilated before any help could arive to them.Then suddenly the officer said to his brigade commanders;

"quick boys, t he Glandelinians have the artillery in their possession.We must retake them quick."

The officers wat back to their respective commands and gave the orders.The whole brigade rushed forward in one long line two miles long, and these men certainly fough fought a most desperate battle for the purpose to retake the guns, but they were literally cut down in whole sections of men, and now everything pointed of the usual nocturnal sallies.In the meantime nothing else it seemed could be done, than to him immediately inform general Sladerlinia of the affair.The empty breach,





631

such redoubled fury .iolet and her sisters feared that the storm would annihilate the



625

Breah was filled up with hundreds of thousands of men all the plucky men occupying the position of the fateful dangerous rise of ground which still seemed like a seething volcano from the fierce discharge of musketry on both

SEE PAGE SIX HUNDIED TWENTY SIX .

CHAPTER THIRTY THREE..

THE BATTLE OF GINHAM.
THE SEVERE AND DESTRUCTIVE BOMBARDMENT OF JULIO CALLIO.
AN ASSAULT OF GREAT EXTENT .

600-601



624

big divisions of troops were seen hurrying for the rear, while the batteries which could not be placed in action against the assailants in front, wereplaced on the flak flank..All this while the assault was going on, there had been attacks upon Jack Evans center which was repulse.However also when the flank attack came the conflict in that locatkon location became incredibly bloody, but however the Angelinians were successful in breaking up the flank attack, and in the hotly contested contested battle general Stoneman was wounded severely.The scene of battle was still more awful and already [illegible] and the main attack of the enemy showed showed he [illegible] himself was indeed beset





such redoubled fury violet and her sisters feared that the storm would annihilate the



625

Breah was filled up with hundreds of thousands of men all the plucky men occupying the position of the fateful dangerous rise of ground which still seemed like a seething volcano from the fierce discharge of musketry on both sides and they were particularly warned not to let the enemy at this point get the best of them for here it was a matter of life and death, and success depte depended upon their following out the advisse. It was now ten after twelve and when however several of the generals came up with more forces they discovered that the same strange thing had occured once more. The line of christians on the eastern and western positions were still found at their plae places and in flame and smoke from discharges of musketry and cannon, but the christians on the southeast souther southa southeastern position had again been annihilated. This was worse than the first all the men being found terribly mangled, and the enemy still in possession of the artillery and now raking the nwcoming troops with terrible canr carnage.

This affair was now becoming painful, aye indeed extremely grewsome. During the next few moments nothing else was hardly spoken of among the officers and soldiers , and the general who was disagreebly affected by the occurance made known to the soldiers that he did not oblige any of them to assume the offensive on the rise of ground t ward the southeast and that he would only accept volunteers for such a perilious position where twice already a division of over two hundred thousand making four hundred thousand now alt oget altogether had been mysteriously annihilated with all their one hundred generals.The Angelinians were chivarious people.Immediately quite a number of officers reported for duty. Then the general picked out them whom he regarded as the bravest, the most powerful and the most trustworthy.He then gave them his in structions personally that they should incessantly use all the gathling guns they would bring wit h them and besides to keep perfectly q quiet and in order during the conflict, and and not do any yelling and to do all they can to find out the cause of the annihilation of the other two divisions for the safty of the christian army, for we was not their situation at a grave stake.!

The leaders did as they were ordered and soon five hundred thousand within an hour was situated on the rise of ground tward the southeast, but nevertheless the very same thing happened, they also met annihilation. Every one of the five hundred thousand soldiers had vanished like the wind in even a quarter of an hour into dead and wounded.General Gladerlinia then assembled his officers to take councle with them. The opinion was that for the other few minutes half og of his left wing should be sent to the perilious position with two thousand cannon and this was agreed upon. The whole colugn was sent. And here indeed they saw a sublime sight.Millions of Glandelinians were advancing as caut iously as cats the Angelinians watching them for a few minutes untill they came in pla plain sight and as several off officers went to general Gladerlinia to report what they saw the christ ian troops let loose with their two thousand cannon followed by a seriss of blasts of musketry which brightened the darkness like lightni ng, and following this the Angelinians swarmed down upon their assailants and for ten minutes there was a horrible melee thousands going down per second in the face of muske try fire and impalled by bayonets and pikes. Immediately the foe officers flourished their sabres and ordered their columns to rush the Angelinians and as the Glandelinians did so the Angelinians remained as quic quietly as possible never letting out a yell but fairly blazing their lines in musketry.The graycoats pressed on but the pressure of the foe line was not too terrific and then to the surprise of the Angelinians as the Glandelinians had come nearer and nearer they bega to suddenly break and fall back.The Glandelinians seemed dazed at the boldness of the Angelinians after the horrible destruction which had occured to three divisions, so many of these Ange linians whose children they were so eager to revenge. It was all over for them.With their large assaulting columns led by the var ious commanders nothing could stop the Angelinians the Glandelinians flesing from the assault. The battle was over and was considered fully a draw.Though the enemy worsted the christians at some parts of the line they were not successful at others, and so two days after the battle the whole Glandelinian army moved northward and a,ll was over for a time. The Glandelinian losses was considered beyond telling as well as christian losses.

600-601

624

624

big divisions of troops were seen hurrying for the rear, while the batteries which could not be placed in action against the assailants in front, wereplaced on the flak

9I4.

626

626

It was some time before all the dead and wounded had been buried and while this was in process the whole christian army was on the march following the enemys retreat vigorously. During the advance of the christian army violet and her sisters who had been watching some of the near est retreating columns noticed a white glaring streak along the southwestern horizon and even it also extended along the western horizon from north to south. There was even a strange coloring of reddish hue on the whole horizon sky and a strange coloring around the moon probably caused by the smoke and which made a sickening haze in the sky.No doubt another big fire was burning somewhere.

CHAPTER THIRTY THREE

thirty

THE BATTLE OF GINHAM.

Some time later the retreating enemy or most of the retreating Glandelinian army had halted near the town of Ginham to opose the christ ian pursuit and again a terrific battle and bombardment together was raging and violet and her sisters was the sole witness to it all. A furious screming tempest of shells was tearing through the air, and the coming christian columns to the assault increased the confusion among the rallying Glandelinians. A vertible wall of purple coats had already crossed over the snow covered plains and approached the enelys rallying lines with appalling rapidity their line extending across the whole plain in an A almost archy shape, and soon the enemys new and hastily erected positions was enshrouded in smoke of musketry.

The firing along the enemys line had suddenly o opened with the rapidity of lightning and in the direction of the enemys lines a dull rumbling roar was heard, the roar of cannons and soon as the christian batteries let loose there was again the most deafening uproar ever heard, and sheets of Glandelinian soldiers seemed to be swept b down by the christian artillery fire.The christian troops which was advancing had now come within range of the enemys fire and they began to drop also in great numbers a as far as eye could reach. The christian wave then began to recede and hurled its wav back tobthe point w from which it issued.An hour later came a desperate assault upon the christian lines made this time by a perfect wave of Mc-Hollestinians. Violet and her sisters who happened to be in the danger zone at the time and being caught a third time between two fires just in time managd to throw them selves into some shelter and as the Glandelinian wave suddenly came on with redoubled fury violet and her sistss feared that the storming christian fire would annihilate all the Glandelinians nd and them with the foe. All of the nearest Glandelinian columns were shivered to fragments the frightful din was first worse than an hour before, and the whole woods seemed to be a chaoes of destruction, many Glandelinian soldis soldiers bing being swept away at one volley, and violet and her sisters who had taken shelte shelter behind some rocks feared a shell would blown blow the bowlders upon them.

All t he trees in the viniety of the battle line no matter wha sizewere stripped stripped of a ll their branches by the storming barrage of exploding shells, scores being hurled contemptiously to the ground by the outbursts of mines set by the christian engineers the explosion of the mines and the shells making seemingly a million deafening crashes other trees being torn up by the roots by other shell explosions, the air being full of flying branches and debris which fell among some of thenow confused Glandelinian columns the unfortunate Glandelinians trying now to seek shelter but were at times thrown down or rolled like footballs by the concussion. Violet an her sisters were the s themselves at times pelted unmercifully by the falling branches and twigs, and indeed this was one of the worse battles the little girls had ever been caught in every tree with within their viw view having been blown down by shells all the biggest t rees thundering against the ground as they were hurled down amid the earsplitting explosions. At last two shells hit the rocks sheltering violet and her sisters and the little girls were compelled to start themselves rolling down therise of ground and they wereals almost dizzy with the rolling flight when they reached the base the rise having been so steep that thy had rolled down like whirling dervises for several rods before thy they were dashed stunned and bleeding to the ground at an enormous distance from where they rolled as a concussion of a shell sa sent them flying.....

632

631

such redoubled fury violet and her sisters feared that the storm would annihilate the

9I5.

628

627

Being thrown into a ravine Violet ahd and her sisters were now safe from the destructive course of the storm of humanity which had raged in its ful l duration for twenty minutes before the enemys desperate assault cease ceased.The havoc among the retreating Glandelinian columns was indeed terrible the very uproar of the battle itself being worse or g having been worse than the din of the wildest typhoon and everywhere now along the retreating Mc-Hollestinian lines at this point a fire of christian cannon bore down everything it in its way the canister pouring among the retreating columns like shet sheets of rain and the smoke of the firing had become thick enough to obscure objects at the distance of thirty feet.The Glandelinians who had managed o throw themselves on the ground to escape the christian fire were pelted occasionally by falling branches. In the full path of the enemys assault the terrific sweept sweep of the christian fire was terrific. Every Glandelinian column had been shattered to pieces and retired in confusion.Violet and her sisters however reached the christian lines saftly before the storm broke again.It soon did and the infuriated Glandelinians seemed to come from every point all at once the firing soon indicating a full grown battle of the severest type. Charge after charge was made by the Glandelinians each succeeding charge with greater force and fury andall the time the firing lasted the thick fog of smoke almost hie hid everything from viw view.

General vivians who line had been caught in the full sway of th9s tremendous battle but the mightiest columns of Glandelinians were dashed to pieces in their headlong onslaught s and indeed it was terrible the Glandelinian soldiers struggling for the mastery in this terrible typhoon of battle. Nevertheless the enemy could not force the christian line and finally tward night night fall they gave it up. The losses on both sides was unaccountableand en either general refused to relate wha the los ses were.

THE SEVERE AND DESTRUCTIVE BOMBARDMENT BOMBARDMENT OF JULO CALLIO.

At the same time that the battle of Lucille Jorden had been raging the Angelinians besieging the enemys positions at julo Callio had been unable to accom ac accomplish anything for all their pains and seeing that the enemy were recieving provsions through some secret means and also more troops the Angelinians decided to smash down the whole city entirely wiyh their guns and not allow the as enemy to shelter themselves in the homes and pub, public buildings. So in the build bombardment scarcely a building was left standing and thousa thousands of the Glandelinians themselves taking shelter from the bombardment were burid burid d in theruins. and smothered to death in the debris. The streets after this storming bombardment were found to be filled with mounds of wreckage. Telegraph and telephone wires were down in the viniety of the enemys lines thousands of whole residences lay crumpled up, the whole city seeming to have been at the mercy of the christian cannon and the wreckage was worse here than committed by the storm at Jennie-Wren T own.The bombardment had lasted three days. All the houses had been shattered and ground to pieces by the appal ing storm of bursting shells and the loss of life among the Glandelinians was indeed frightful. Over I7,000 were killd killed and over fourty thousand wounded and millions of house timbers were burned by the conflargrations that followed the bombardment. During the bombardment great assaults were made by the enemy in their efforts to stop or at least slacken the artillery storm of the christians and in one case the enemys desperate assaults had been completely successful at one point the christian forces having been driven back for ten miles by the force of the attack and the firing had been dreadful to behold hundreds of christian officers having been killed or wounded in trying to stem the confusion among the christian columns and afterwards found several miles away from the actual besieging lines far to the rear b badly mangled while scores of others had been swept away of whom no vestige could be traced. It took four hours of the most desperate efforts of the main christian generals to resti restore the broken and ch smashed up christian line but that portion of the works could be never be regained and the enemy held on during the remainder of the seige.The outbreak of this most desperate Glandelinian assault of the entire war had filled the whole

600-601





big divisions of troops were seen hurrying for the rear, while the batteries which could not be placed in action against the assailants in front were placed on the flah





christian army besieging Julo Callio with complete terror and consternat ion and demorilization and to add to all this over II,777,000 Angelinians had been killed or wounded by this desperate assault of the enemy and the remnants of the wrecked christian line overwhelmed by the torrent of Zimmermannian assailants screaming with demonish fury had fled like panic stricken sheep for four miles before they were rallied and compelled to hold their ground ,new positions having been selected by their commanders.It was one of the most terrific battles of the war and the sides of outbuildings along the battle line were afterwards found pierced by heavy splinters of wood which pro truded like huge pegs having been hurled against the houses with great force by the thousands of shell explosions. It took a full day entirely to restore the broken christian line and fill the dangerous gap, and even most desperate and sweeping counter assaults had to be made in order to crush back the enemy which was accomplished after fighting that it seemed only angels alone could do. Even in the city of Julo Callio itself over I,777,000 houses had been leveled to the ground by the bombardment of the christian artillery and in many of the walls of houses left standing great holes were noticeable that were made by the cannonballs. Even during the battle itself a long t rain of empty box cars and fourty coal cars were razed by the shell fire.Indeed no immense tornado could display the force with which it struck rh the Glandelinian wave had struck against the christian line on the second day of the battle and the right wing of the besiegers were unable to withstand it.It was inded indeed the most unusal struggle of the war and even a feature of this immense battle was the unusual size of the Glandelinian waves that swept one after another in human torrents upon all points of the christian line and the attacks se had seemed as swift as a wind sweep and though the enemy was the attackers the christian los ses was ten to t heir oe one and unspeakab unspeakably the enemy won the enti re battle and drove the whole christian army back entirely from all of its positions their main general commanding the whole army being mortally wounded and the whole christian line rolled up. Many solid stone buildings along the christian line had been used by the Angelinians as forts, even some immense grain elevators and even country Cathr Cathedrals and these by the enemys shell fire had been razed to the ground. To the christians this battle was a terrible disaster. Almost unbelieved but some of the most immense christian columns over whelming the enemy ten to one had been fairly spanked by inferior forces of the enemy. The whole region for miles was strewn with the maze of fallen soldiers torn and mangled by shell fire and even dead cattle, hogs, horses, dogs and pu poultry were found shot to pieces by the storm of canister from both sides, and bedding and wearing appearal was found strewn about. Many freaks were left by the power of exploding shells. A Shot gun wrenched from the firm grip of a dead soldiers hands was hurled one thousand yards by a shell explosions directly under him.T he muzzle struck the ground and buried the barrel leaving the butt standing only six inches out of the ground so deep it had went into the deep hard f frozen ground. T housands of lines of tal l tall hedges of every growth were stripped bare by flying canister and even white by the violence of the concussion of shell fire the bark and branches being stri pped off by whipping violently together for every concussion. The feathers were blown off thousands of ch chickens in a blasted chicken house within the battle lines by the shell explosions and even their dead bodies with their skin literally flayed off and some with intestines exposed were an unusual sight? In general Kin Flanders headquarters on the christian center several wounded generals had been brought in, and no sooner had they been layed on a bed when a deafening shell explosion tore off violat vioce violently the upper part of the house on the level of the bed in which they were lying helpless and threw down upon them a avalanch of debris. Fortunately they were dug out f without further injuries. So complete was the destruction of villiages to which some of the beaten christian columns had retreated that only a small amount od of debris from the wreck could be found after the battle storm, and not one of the bodies of the dead soldiers here were ever recognized.

Many of these thousands of buildings big or little were literally blown to the four corners of the archipelago which the immenser buildinfs built of solid masonery were crushed like an egg shells.Many thousands of the fleeing Angelinians were caught in this terrific storm of enemy shell fire the greater number being literally killed by shells and falling trees and indeed it had seemed hardly possible that any human being could ever survive through suth an awful inferno of battle as this as it had been of long duration.





such redoubled fury ,iolet and her sisters feared that the storm would annihilate the





Even hundreds of thousands of demorilized Angelinian soldie

CHAPTER THIRTY FOUR SEEN IN
PACE SIX HUNDRED TWENTY
THIRTY.

CHAPTER THIRTY FOUR.

THE HURRICANE OR PECULIAR HURRICANIC TYPHOON.
HOW THE STORM APPROACHED IN ENTERING CALVERINE BAY.....

annihilating fire.

600-601

624

624

big divisions of troops were seen hurrying for the rear, while the batteries which could not be placed in action [illegible] in front. Entranced on the flak.

629

628.

[illegible]

ever survive through such an awful inferno of battle as this as it had been of long duration.

632

631

such redoubled fury violet and her sisters feared that the storm would annihilate the [illegible]

9I7. 630

629

Even hundreds of thousands of demorilized Angelinian soldis soldiers under general Jordense had tried to crawl along the ground in the havoc st rewn woods or hide in snow drifts to escape the enemys storming musketry fire but thy sw were swept to eternity by shells or torn to pieces by the fire of the enemys advancing machine guns. The blasting concussions literally tore the clothes from the bodies of thousands of the surviving soldiers.

In the headlong assault upon the christian center in particular the enemy seemed to have the pressure of a panic in a burning showhouse and all the Angelinians here despite all their most energitic exertions had been driven back the enemys advancing fire shattering the whole christian center in a few hu hours the concussion of explosions sending the survivors rolling about everywhere. It was indeed as said before the most terrific battle the Angelinians bese besiging Julo Callio had ever fought and one of the bloodiest of the war and the most disasterous in its consequences. The enemy had literally torn down the whole christian line in their headlong onslaughts carrying a all the positions, forcing their way through all obstructions, and many thousands of the retreating AAngelinian soldiers were in a state of stunned, numbed paralyzed collaspe from enduring the impact of the Glandelinian tornado of humanity. The christian columns struck by the enemy along the right had been almost annihilated by the vd violence of the Glandelinian assault and not one portion of this line either could resist the pressure of the Glandelinians whose roa yells roared savagely mingled seemingly with plaintive howlings, shriekings and strange rattlings mingled with curses and blasphemies and all the while with the burst of horrible cannon thunders from the main christian batteries added by firing of other cannons and long lines of musket ry which sound ed like a million cannon and which deafened and almost blinded the surviving Glandelinians. When the assault did finally ceased being com pelled to by the christian batteries being wi thdrawn from the bom bardment and massed upon the Glandelinian assailants wit with cruel and damanating slaughter the whole christian line was completely broken up and demorilized and mixed up in a mighty conglomeration of confusion, and it took two days and nights afterwards before the survivors harassed continually by the Glandelinian fire the battle never ceasing, could recollect their senses, and restore their [illegible]h shattered and broken lines and throw up more positions to meet the ne next onslaughts of the enemy which really came with redoubled fury. Many half stunned and gasping wretched who had attempted to crawl to safty were swept away like chaff by shell explosions and a grea great number of christian cannons blew up so frequently were they wer discharged. Hundreds of thousands of Angelinians had been fairly scattered for miles by the driving enemy assaults and it had taken two days to rally them. So terrific was the enemys own shell fire that may of the trees had their branches blown off and all the trees within the battle line were afts aft erwards seen without a single branch branch and the trees were pierced with countless bullets and grape and canister.

N AN ASSAULT OF GREAT EXTENT.

During the afternoon of this terrible storm of four days dreadful fighting the worse assau t w broke the very moment the signal stations warned of its coming and so quickly that most of the christian generals could take no precautions and the whole position of the christian line was lost. This terrible assault bursting so suddenly upon the christian line that that the warnings of the signal stations were too la te destroyed many christian divisions, and while the assault was in full progress and sweeping all before it, many Glandelinians took boats into the Norma Run Ri ver and destroyed many big christian pro vis ion ships, and seven monster Angelinian warships. The centre of the Glandelinian wave of assault had advanced through the wooded plains of Julo Callio first breaking the christian line at that pij point, and swept tward Beppos line of Abyssinkilians driving them also back and the works on the outer limits of the christian camp was captured, and then reached the Abbisannian lines under general Ricksonn where the havoc among the foe lines was uncomprehensiable from the effects of the christian fire. I The Glandelinian wave was thus checked here but another portion of the gray wave struck Julo Callioes lines of Abyssinkilians and Concentin ians but disolved into windrows of dead and dying as it met an annihilating fire.

624

big divisions of troops were seen hurrying for the rear, while the batteries which could not be placed in action against the [illegible] remained on the field.



9I8.

630

At Julo Callios position the battle was the fiercest of it all and the storm wave of Glandelinians struck a large squadron of Angolinian and Concontinian as well as A byssinkilian cavarly under general Jackson Markinchin, and in the deafening struggle men fell like leaves in a storm sweping a forest, the christian cavarly general was killed, and the Glandelinians sweeping on stormed the christian fortifications at this point, and while the scene resembled a forest fire from the smoke of cannon and musketry the other column of the wave struck the main section of Julo Callioes christian line but thirteen brigades of Glandelinians were destroyed in the bloody conflict, at the same time the enemy engineers were destroying fifty transport ships in the river and blowing up many bridges. The main centre of the Glandelinian tidal wave made its way upon general Ricksons main front twelve thousand Glandelinians were blown to pieces by shell fire immediately and twenty thousand were wounded but in the rush the guns were captured before they could be fired again and over ninty thousand Glandelinians captured the whole christian battery at this section. The Glandelinians extended all along the line like a gray sea wave and the Glandelinians here in sweeping upon the christian line lost I,999,I40, in killed and wounded at meeting the very first fire. When the Glandelinian wave had progressed tward the right of the christian position it made its way to the main line but seventeen divisions were shattered against the Abyssinkilian line and out of ninty other columns of Glandelinians which had stormed the christian line none returned. Along general Andreans line where 66,666, had perished the most massive Glandelinian columns had been shattered and torn to pieces, ca, cannon of all kinds having been massed upon them, and all that day the battle raged with such a terrific fury that no one could conceive howe how on earth it was ever going to turn out.

God alone would have known how it would have turned out if it had not fortunately been for the arival of a another christian army. This army had been advancing for quite a long time and at the right opportune time it was thrown upon the Glandelinian army attacking the besiegers. The result was the enemy being finally hurled back and thus the siege had not been broken and the enemy were dismayed at the turn in events.

CHAPTER THIRTY [illegible] FOUR.

## THE HURRICANE, OR PECULIAR HURRICANIC TYPHOON.

During the time of the battle of Ginham the christians had been really completely victorious but nevertheless it was believed for facts that the christian armies under general Vivian had been forced for most of his army had been reported retreating. During the battle Violet and her sisters had noticed a white glaring streak along the southwestern horizon and even it had extended along the western horizon also from north to south. There was even a strange coloring around the moon which was probably caused by the smoke but this however as well as Violet and her sister sisters knew was not so. A furiously cold screaming gale was already rising steadily swaying the tall trees simultaneously, and the coming storm increased the confusion among general Vivians retreating christians. A vertible wall of cloud had already crossed the moon which had been approaching with appalling rapidty having extended along the whole horizon in an archy shape and everyt hing was soon enshrouded in strange pitchy darkness except where a long white line of cloud along the horizon soon broke the terribe terrible blackness.

The long white line of cloud grew wider with the rapidity of lightning and and in that direction a dull rumbling roar was heard which changed to aroar like cannons and soon there was the most deafening uproar of the elements ever heard and sheets of vapor white as steam swept by them and all the remaining trees went down as far as eye could reach. Violet and her sisters just in time managed to throw themselves into some shelter and as the great windstorm suddenly came on fiercely and with



631

such redoubled fury Violet and her sisters feared that the storm would annihilate the retreating christian armies. All the trees that they could see that the battle spared were literally shivered to fragments, the whole woods seeming to be a sea of destruction and chaoes, all the trees being swept away at one breath, and Violet and her sisters who had taken shelter behind some rocks feared that they would be rolled upon them by the winds. All the trees no matter what size, or how st out had been stripped of all their branches, and hurled contemptiously to the ground, with deafening crashes, aft er being torn up by the roots, the air also being full of flying branches, and debris, which beat the confused and demorilised christians as thick as snow, the poor creatures trying to seek shelter but were thrown down or rolled about like foot balls. Violet and her sisters were beten beaten unmercifully by the wind and by the flying branches and twigs, and indeed this was probably one of the worse storms they had ever been caught in. The rain was coming down in perfect sheets, and driven horizontally by the winds. All the bu biggest trees had thundered against t he ground as they were hurled down, and the thunder roared in ear splitting crashes every second. At last to the terror of Violet an and her sisters the rocks threatened to give way, and they were compelled to start themselves rolling down the rise of ground. They were made dizzy by the revolving flight when they reached the base. There a sudden gush of wind suddenly caught them, and sent them rolling like whirling de dervises for several reis, and also made them do some cart wheel performances before they were dashed stunned and bleeding to the ground at an ernormous distance from where they were picked up.

Being thrown into a ravine, Violet and her sisters were now safe from the storm, which had raged in its full duration for twenty minutes before it ceased. The havoc among the ret reating christian cecu columns was terrible. Multudes of the stoutest trees, were torn down, and stripped of every branch in a single breath, while a thick fog of rain hid everything from view. The very uproar of the elements was terrific, and everywhere along the retreating christian lines all trees were borne down before the cyclone. The Angolinians who managed to throw themselves on the ground were pelted by flying branches or killed by falling trees. In the full path of the terrific sweep of wind the havoc was terrible. The whole christ ian encampment abandoned by the retreating army had been struck. All the t rees there had at once been torn down, or blown away, not even the most titan object was able t o withstand the mighty force of the extensive tornado tornado. All the tents were blown away, everything was shattered to pieces, the infuriated elements seeming to come from every direction at once, indicating a full grown t yphoon of the Terrocian type. General Vivian himself had been caught in the full force of the storm, his headquart ers, deserted on account of the battle being picked up bodily by the wind and carried off like a hugebaloon, where it was dashed t o pieces against the ground a mile from its foundation. Indeed it was terrible to see the surviving soldiers of the battle struggling for life amid the throes of this terrible typhoone. In this awful storm which struck Jennie Gwen, scarcely a single building left by the battle stood, and thousands of wounded soldiers left behind were buried in the new ruins and smothered to death under the debris. The st reets after the storm were found to be filled with mounds of wreckage, telegraph, and telephone wires were down, thousands of whole residences lay crumpled up in the wreckage strewn streets, the whole city being at the mercy of the storm, and her wreckage was worse than t hat seen in the storm which struck Jennie Wren Gowne. All the houses had ben been shattered to pieces by the appalling force of the wind, and hundre ds of persons who had been blown away, men women and children, were aft erwards found several miles away, badly mangled, and dead, while thousands of others including soldiers had been swept away, of whom no vestige could be traced.

The very outbreak of the storm had filled the whole army with consternation, even greater terror than the loss of the battle, and to add to all this on over one million, seven hundred and seventy thousand houses in Mildred Carrie were leveled to the ground out of ten million buildings, and remnants of the wrecked buildings were found fourty miles away, while portions of pianoes and organs, were picked up by non-combatants two hundred miles away from th e battle field or from Jennie Gown and Mildred Carrie, while the sides of buildings not wrecked by the wind were pierced by heavy splinters, which were found to protrude like huge arrows. In the walls of other buildings big holes were noticeable, that seemed to have been made by big cannon balls. Even a long train of empty and filled box cars, and fourty coal cars, filled with coal to almost overflowing, including thirty cattle cars all loaded with cows were picked up from the Gig-Hollester and Pandora railroad tracks, and after being carried three miles dropped into a portion of Manleys lines. The falling cars killed fifty thousand Glandelinians and injured two hundred thousand and demolished half of the central [illegible] of positions.

No extensive tornado had displayed the most [illegible] force, for not a single house in the cities struck by the wind survivied without some damage or other. Many solidly building builded stone houses, and immense grain elevators were raze razed to the ground. Even a feature of this immense tornado was the unusual size of the hailstones, that fairly poured in torrents after the passage of the winds. Almost unbelieved, but some of the hail st ones were large enough to weight weigh three pounds, and measured the size three times bigger than baseballs.

Some others were found three times bigger, and these crashing through the roofs of the dwelling houses in towns and cities not even in the cyclones' path, left holes through which a v ocas head could have passed without difficulty. The whole region for miles was strewn with the maze of fallen trees, and wreckage of houses, dead cattle, hogs, men women and children, lying torn and mangled among the wreckage, horses, dogs and poultry, bedding, and wearing apparel. Even many large houses had been taken up by the wind, and carried past the batt le rê region, before the storm struck the retreat ing christian forces. Even so fierce was the wind that steel guns were wrenched wrenched from the firm grip death gasps grasp of dead soldiers grasp of dead soldiers and carried one thousand rods. The nizzle of one of the guns struck the ground and buried in so deep that only the butt was left protruding only several inches out of the ground, and where it fell the ground was hard and firm. Thousands of rows of tall hedges of every growth, were stripped bare and white by the violence of the wind, the bark and branches being stripped off, by whipping violently together. The feathers were blown off from thousands of chickens, found dead beyond the battle field, and even the sky of some of them were literally flayed off, and some of their bowels even protruded. In one of the houses several wounded rebel generals were lying awake in their room, when the wind lifted off the upper part of their strong de dwelling on the level of their beds, in which they were lying hep helpless, and blew it away leaving th em unhurte

So complete was the destruction of some of the country villiages that only a small amount of debris from the wrecks could be found after the storm, and not one of the human bodies of these wrecks were ever recovered. Many of the thousands of the buildings of these villiages bit or litt, little, were literally blown to the four corners of the archipelago, while the immenser buildings built of solid masonry or steel frame work, wwe were crushed or town like an ell egg shells. The thunder and lightning during and after the passage of the wind spout was terrible, and was followed by the heaviest rail rain and hail storm ever seen in Calverinia. Many thousands of Calverinian refugees, refugees of the batle were also caught in the path of this terrific storm, with many rescued child slaves, the great number of women and children being literally killed by the wind pressure, and indeed it was hardly possible that any human being could have ever survived through such an awful gale, had it been of very long duration. The wind spout was fifty miles wide wide, and four hundred longe. Even hundreds of thousands of demorilized Angolinian soldiers had tried to run or crawl along the ground through the havoc strewn woods , but they were swept to eternity, or buried under the branches of the fallen trees. The wind had literally tore the uniforms and clothing off the bodies of all of the dead or surviving soldiers, and millions of trees themselves had been blown to the four corners of the archipelago. The wind had seemed to have the pressure of mil lions and millions of tons of sand, tearing along at an unknown velocity. Indeed every molecule of wind seemed to have had the pressure of a mud bank or a rushing mountian, or to retain the wi weight and desity of water pressure All of the Angolinians millions of them who had been caught in the path of this wild cyclone, despi adespite all their most energitic exertions, had been xsent rolling about everywhere, or swept down into ravines, many thousands bleeding shapeless ecrpses. Indeed it was the most terrific t yphoon that the Angolinians had ever experienced. The wind had literally in twenty minutes torn down or blew away all the t rees and obstructions in its path, e even tearing away large pieces of ro ' rocks many tons in weifht weight from cliffs, and afterward many of the so,d soldiers may all of the surviving soldiers were in a state of stunned, numbed, paraylized collaspe, from enduring the impact of the tornado. Two whole christian columns struck by the storm had ben annihilated by the violence of the wind and waves of debris, and not a thing resisted the pressure of the wind, which had reare d and shrieked savagely. The noise was of millions of different plaintive howling sounds, shriekings, and strange rattlings all in one, mingled with the shrill serpent like hissing, and then with one burst of horrible thunder, which sounded like a million cannon, and which deafened and almost blinded the millions of surviving Angolinians, the wind storm had suddenly subsided, and it was a long time, even morning before all the survivors of the army caught in the path of the storm could recollect their senses, and resume the retreat before the enemy would be upon them. Many half stunned and gasping wretches who had attempted to crawl to safty ha had been swept away like chaff with the wreckage, and considerable number of cannon had been blown away also. Thousands of tons of debris had been scattered and carried for miles and miles, and the many fallen trees downed by the battle fire, had twisted, and squirmed and lashed their branches together in such a frightful manner, that they were all broken loose, and all these trees were afterward seen without a single branch. Even thousands of these fallen trees had been blown away or heaped into ravines

## HOW THE STORM APPROACHED IN EMERALD CALVERINIA BAY.

DURING the day of the battle there had been unsual unusual fair weather with great heat for even a October Morn. The weather had also been unsually calm, and there was also an unsual transparecy of the at mosphere. On shipping in Calverine bay there had been high barometric warnings. During the evening of the first day of the battle the sky had along the horizon in the southwest assumed a strange red coloring, but this died out tward night time though no stars shone and it rained in torrents for thirteen hours with out abatement , with occasionally thunder and lightnings

600-601





SEEN IN PAGE SIX HUNDRED
THIRTY FOUR .....

CHAPTER THIRTY FIVE.....

OSMONDSON.

632



some others were found [illegible] crashing through the roofs of

[illegible]

heat for even a October Horne. The weather had also been unusually calm, and there was also an unusual transparency of the at mosphere. In shipping in Galverine bay there had been high barometric warnings. During the evening of the first day of the battle the sky had along the horizon in the southwest assumed a strange red coloring, but this died out tward night time though no stars shone and it rained in torrents for thirteen hours with out abatement , with occasionally thunder and lightnings

600-601





On the following morning the rain clouds broke away with however occasiona occasional heavy thunderst orms during forenoon and afternoon. Then at five o-clock in the late afternoon the sky in the west assumed again the strange red coloring but this increased this time and did not di die away. Then followed an appearance of rudd rugged purple clouds which in approaching nearer from the southwest assumed the color of black smoke moving swiftly from both the southwest and northwest. The terrible typhoon had broke upon the bay the very moment the barometer fell, so that the sailors in the shios on the harbor had no warning or had no time to take any precautions, and after the storm thousands of ships of all kind were found driven high and dry upon the Kauffmann b beaches for two miles inland beyond the high t ide line. This terrible typhoon had really burated so suddenly that even the barcmet io warnings had been too late, and therefore the big waves rolling like mountians destroyed many large ships, and several monster Angelinian warships in the harbor of Galverine Bay were torn loose from their ac anchors and driven high nd and dry upon the lands. The centre of the storm had advanced through the outskirts of the city of Galverine, first leveling many houses on the southwestern section and then passed on without doing any further harm. Norma Catherine the northeastern section of Livian Wickey was also struck by a an outskirt of the storm but did not do much damage. The main p path however cut through the region where Jennie Town and Mildred Carrie stood, and its outer limits reached the christian army under King Robert Livian where the havoc was already predicted in detail, and then struck - northeastward and passed into the beyond.

Simultaneously to this another terrific cyclone much wider and more intense in force tore along the Angolinian sea coast and struck a portion of the city of Gertrude Angeline and plastered that section into a a sea of wreckage. The fortress Janet Wilkerson with the whole garrison of two hundred thousand christian soldiers under general Jack Markinchin were kioled or injured when it was razed i to its foundation, and the outer fortifications were blown away with all the artillery. The storm moving northward straight destroyed thirteen villages north of Gertrude Angeline and destroyed fifty transport c ships at the same city. To ps storm roaring with a din hard for miles in its approach, then headed for Angeline junction and Jennie Wren town. It suddenly swerved however and missed Jennie Wren town, but it laid the town of Dai Daniel Lun into a wasted run ruin and sweeping the sea in that region into a frightful fury struck Angeline bay and foundered many interned landelinian ships. Twenty t housand men women and children poished in Pullaway Ander, twelve thousand in the towns of Anna and pellen that were blown away, and of ninty thousand houses in Gertrude Phelamon not a house was left standing. The seas along the shore of Angeline Bay rose two hundred and fifty feet high, and rolled inland five miles, and fifteen hundred thousand houses in the big city of Gertrude Angeline disappeared from the shore and the streets of the whole city for two days was flooded three stories deep. In Gertrude Angeline twenty eartiquake proof Cathedrals, fourty big churches were ruined, and one million, nine hundred and ninty nine thousand one hundred and fourty thousand plandelinian prisoners held in a vast internment camp were killed when it was blown completely away. When the storm had traveled to the twenty sixth degree of north latitude it turned sharply around to the northeast, and made its way tward the city of Angeline Lubetian. Not any single portion of this city was saved. All the build beautiful houses, all the baking establs establishments, the magazines of the army camps, the barracks, and all the city itself was wrecked, and the storm shattered seventeen ships against the rocky shore of its bay, and out of ne ninty others wi which had broken from their moorings and drifted out to sea none returned.

Andrean Galverinia had also been struck by another storm but the few days before and many buildings had been leveled to the ground but no loss of life was reported. The sa however rose to such a terrific height that it destroyed a portion of the fortifications defending Andrean, and sent ships crashing against the broken barracks. Even coral reefs hundreds of tons in weight covering the bottom of the sea were rent and t ossed so that they were afterwards seen above the surface of the water. Abbisann also was struck by a twistor, and out of six mil lion houses in that city only four hundred thou s thousand were left, and here houses and people had been literally buried together. An outrider of the tornado was also headed for Livian Wickey but it only struck a portion of the Thumbelinia fortifications wrecking some of it. It passed over the top of the Lucillia Richsen fortifications, dashing cannons of all kinds to a distance of fifty thousand yards, wrecking many of the barracks, and many soldiers of the garrison caught in the storm were lifted into the air and hurled stunned and bleeding to the ground.

600-601

634



If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy to get away all would have been well. General Vivian hearing that Hanson and Gladerlinia had not been able to be driven from their positions during the terrible battle had rallied his command, and would have resumed the battle the next day, after ariving to support Hansons army, but there was no need to, the enemy were gone, and fleeing tward the sout north tward Vivian Wickey, and that another christian general by the name of Francis Mc-Whirther Vivian with a large christian army which had been ordered to stop the enemy advance on Oso Osmondonson had been driven back by the fleeing Glandelinian armies which attacked him in a desultory ,amanner every day.

BHanson, General Robert Vivian, and Gladerlinia were indeed very mad that the enemy should get away.General Vivian could not understand why it was that general Hansons lines after being driven back so mant many times had been worsted, hinself and been forced to retreat, and Hanson an d Gladerlinia holding ground to the veryl last and repulsing the enemy with the most frightful slaughter. Hanson doclared he was victorious and that it was only his brother that had been whipped in the battle, but nevertheless all the christian armies were able to advance, and the advance was directed in the shortest rout possible in order to intercept the enemy before they arived at Osmondonson.

Chapter Thirty

## Osmondonson.

While Hansons army was moving forward with theintention of trying to intercept the enemy at Osmondonson a terribly disaster happened to general Federals retreating army that encountered general Vivians army while being seperated from Manley by general Vivians vigorious advance.

The Glandelinians under Federal had been handicapped beyond hope of escaping and Federal was therefore determined to break his way out and so after morning did arive the battle at least with Federal was resumed and the Angelinians advanced like a vertible wall of purple coats against the Glandelinians, this christian line extending along the whole stretch of ten large farms, and though federals line was enshrouded in a long cloud of smoke from the horrible firing, the Angelinians continued the advance and attaced with great vo violence, and soon there was the most deafening up roar of battle ever heard, and a storm of shells swept down with their explosions a whole stretch of trees and mangling mangling many thousands of Glandelinians.It was the end. Federals force was compelled to surrender while through some trick Federal had managed to escape on a swift horse, and though persued for a hundred miles he enabled himself a good escapade.

At the same time the furious battle of Mc-Hollester Run was raging a horrible battle again raged for the possession of Mc-Whirther .The horrible black battleships of the Abbiesannians had started tward Wickoy Bay and came upon admiral Aronburgs great fleet of Glandelinian ships before any precuations could be taken of the approach of the dreaded Abbiesannians and in the sudden horrible inferon of guns in that bay thousands of Glandelinian ships were sunken or torn to pieces.The attack of the Abbiesannians which had happened so suddenly that the warnings of the shore signal stations were too late, destroyed many big Glandelinian warships, and several monster Glandelinian dreadnaughts regular floating fortresses were driven back so far that they stranded and were blown up. The centre of the attacking fleet which advanced in the form of a half moon advanced upon the plain Mc-Whirtherian bay itself and first leveled all the outer fortifications of Jennie Turner. It was a dreadful attack indeed but, nevertheless the battle was as desperate ad dreadful and as the outer section of the fleets reached the outer bay the troops landed, and tried to take Julo Callio and Norma Catherine the two big cities missed by the recent typhoon, and struck a large squadron of Glandelinian cavarly under general Jacksonia, killing thousands of them in the assault, and set fire to all their fortifications, and then pushing on they destroyed thirteen villiages, and fifty hundred transport ships, near Calverine tward the sea fortifications of Norma Catherine amid a roar and thunder of cannon heard for miles, and two divisions of cavarly by using gunboats and captured Glandelinian craft foundered many Glandelinian transportat ion ships on the Norma Run-River, and laid the city of Aronburg Sanderton in waste. Twenty thousand Glandelinians perished in repelling these desperate christian invaders suddenly coming from an unexpected quarter of the sea, and twenty thousand old men women and children were rescued from slavery, and in the town of Goldburg twelve thousand more Glandelinians lost their lives when the towns were blown to bits by great explosions, and over ninty thousand Glandelinians were slain by the vo bombardment of warships at Norma Catherine when the city was shelled, and where not a house on the outskirt s was left standing.



923.



The outcome of the second battle of Mc-Hollester Run was very queer.Of course it could not be called a christian victory, because Manley escaped and was retreating tward the Angelinian boundarly line seat where Mc-Whirther and Calverine were situated, a retreat now moving southward, but just the same nevort heless it could not be called a christian defeat, even if general Vivian one of the highest of the christian generals had been disasteriously defeated, and then torn up by the storm that struck Calverinia and hit the large cities of Julo Callio, and Norma(Angolinia).

It was really only general Vivians army that had retreated for two days, but general Vivian hads retrived by smashing Federal at Abbiesann and capturing his whole army, though that darty Glandelinian general had escaped after being persued for a hundred miles.

It is also a great thing to know that the Angelinian boundary line extended clear across the middle portion of Calverinia, and that the south of the boundary line of Angelinia also a part of Calverinia was genera lly called Angeline Vine. Well though Angelinia was not invaded here after many more great actions and advances, there occured the bloodiest and most extensive seige in the whole war.The other seiges already going on were the longest but not the bloodiest. The battles around Evangeline Crania started first with general Bicknells christians and Shoemannias Glandelinians at Osmondonson, and terminated with the bloody and inconceivabl inconceivablely violent battle of Gedernins, and Phelantonburg.

General Francis Vivian had also in trying to retrive a disaster had also stood his ground at Mc-Hollester Run or Calverine, and was forced to fight a bloody battle also, but could not hope for even as good a hold out as general Hanson or his brothers army did, and he was compelled to retreat a typhoon of savage charcter also ending this battle which was twice as fierce as the second battle of Mc-Hollester Run and cost the Glande linian army the loss of over 20,000,000 killed and wounded, and twenty million more in prisoners, while the christian losses was a little over thirty one million.

He was compelled to retreat of course and then a most peculiar thing in the great war occured. General Hanson Vivian, and his brother, with Gladerlinia was persueing three large Glandelinian armies, under Manley, Shoemannia, and Bicknell, while the retreating Glandelinian armies being as it were between two fires was persueing general Francis Vivians army which was retreating tward the same region which general Hanson was pushing the Glandelinian armies. The persuit of the Glandelinian army was so vigorious that general Vivians retreating army seemed scattered beyond rally, and he begged Hansons brother to please slow u up for a time in his dashing advance but no communications could reach general Vivian and the two strange pse persuits continued.

Fortunately however great forces of Abyy Abyssinianning and Abyssinkilians were advancing to make a junction with general Bicknell and these hastened forward to do what could be possible to stop general Francis Vivians dreadful headlong retreat.General Shoemannias retreating armies had been far ahead of Manleys army and now as the persueing main christian armies reached the region the retreat, and persuit slowed up and preparations of the two enemies started for the greatest horror the war ever experienced in the extreme southern part of Calverinia far from Calverine. Shoemannia Bicknell was advancing with a great force of Abyssin kilians to stop Shoemannas advance for Eva Crania, and was moving his armies between Shoemannia and Osmondonson.

Whi,e While Shoemanniaand other christiana generals under Bicknell ww were watchingthe movements of Calmarrinia Shoemannia at Osmondonson Violet and her sisters had some thrillingadventures withcaptian Snakely a Glandelinian officer who was apirate aswell.He had spied onthe christians near their headquarters and achristianscli soldiersalso at that wasspying on Snakely ad and warned Violet and her sistersof the danger.See preceeding chapters.

634

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

636

637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "The realms of the unreal" have already wrote much of this wicked uprising of the immense Clandelinia the Non-Catholci and Masonic section of Angelinia, the Northern part of the country, but all those words may be equally applied to the subject of the story further on "The war in the west" generally looked down upon as it is a still more romantic and forlorn effort to recapture the beautiful fort fortified city of Vivian Wickey.

How could any heart which loved its cause, and thought it just, not beat high and fast when it saw such a noble gathering of all the pitch and marrow of the Immense Salvation Army under-general Mansion under the Holy Catholic Banner of the Five Wounds of Jesus Christ just like the Catholci flags during the Catholic rebellion in England but of different designs? I think the most men who have written of the doings of that mighty host among war correspondents have credited it with just and upright purposes, and have seen its hundreds of generals, men capable of any work noble as it was to which their main generals put them at during the most tremendious seige of the child slave Rebellion at Vivian Wickey.

The tremendous tremendious fortresses of Lucillie Nicksen the most powerful of all fortresses in the world and had been built and owned at one time or another by the Abbiesannian King James Cannon and was twenty three miles north of Julio Callio and extended some way in front of the Norma Catherine section of the city of Vivian Wickey. It was situated in the southeastern corner of the State of La Falcon. A town close by was known by the same name, and a flanking section of the fortresses extended over upwards of six and a half acres in front of the town itself. A massive circular tower a mile in circumference stood perched like a high cliff righty to a hundred feet above the Norma Nun River the northern bank of which it commanded, and portions of the walls stood along the river banks for two miles. It strength was unhap aired in the story. It took its name from general Francis Lucillie Nicksen former who by the order of the Abbiesannian war thorities built it and each of the many great towers it contained were known as the Jennie Turner Towers, while the others were named the Lucillie Nicksen Towers.

After the attainder of general Lucillie Nicksen who at that time became governer of Calverinia (Shannon Vivian then being a very small boy three years old) It passed into the hands of the Calverinian governments from whom in turn it went to the enemy during the outbreak of the Child Slave Rebellions ever since despite the seige and the fierce efforts of the Angelinian soldiers it had remained in the possession of (The Devils Crown). The morning of August 8th 1918. saw already over 100,000 of the first advanced section of the besieging christian forces encamping within the vicinity of the fortresses of Lucillie Nicksen, with the purpose of breaking the foe line, while the greater part of the christian cavalry scoured the con country round for the distance of eighty miles to warn of the approach of Clandelinian armies which may come to the rescue of general Francis McAllister.

"Its a pity we did not come here with our armies just when the enemy captured Vivian Wickey general Mansion" Said general Mortensanna as they were attending to the arrangements in front of their section of the besieging lines and making preparations to assault the fortresses. "For I fear that general John Manley sent word to general Mc-Allister Stanck to let his artillery crush us at every point we would try to make an assault. General Manley whom we wished to capture has escaped us and made his way safely to Calverins or Grower Andream. Had we only been a little quicker we might have intercepted and captured him and the whole of his bloody army, the same as dashing general Markenfield did general Francis Saddlers army near Julio Callio at the beginning of the seige."

"Anyhow we have the main garrisons in a cleft stick, and from all accounts they seem much inclined to resist us with dreadful ferocity." Answered general Mansion mournfully."

"Midst hear brothers of Christ how some of our brave vanguards behaved on that July day as we came up on your right and filed in front of the Lucillie Nicksen Gates." Asked general Sampsonia laughing. "Our men called out in a roar of voices" "Cowards, cowards of Lucillie Nicksen and of the fiends come forth from the fortresses and meet us in the fields."

Several

600-601

667

to be a large party of Clandelinian secret service men or spies on before Violet and her Sisters could draw their guns to fire the foe diately upon the wagon, one of them jumped o

638.

637

A good many times during the seige already hearlds had been sent under a flag of truce with the demand to the enemy to surrender Lucillie Nicksen as soon as all dispositions had been made but the truce bearers had been fired upon, and the Clandelinian commander had answered that he was prepared to hold the place against all the angels in heaven untill relief could reach him. On that on the Tweny seventh of August without general Mansions knowledge one of the main christian generals being insulted by the enemy ordered an immediate assault upon the walls of Lucillie Nicksen with ringing cheers that was deafening from millions of voide voices in one chourschorus the Angelinian soldiers in a long infantry line and supported by artillery fire of great intensity oo over a line of ten miles rushed forward to the assault, men many carrying scaling ladders. they were met by a most terrific hot fri fire from great guns, artillery and long lines of musketry and the roar of the sudden battle became extremly loud, and shook the country around exs excessively. General Richardson Mortenanna carrying high the banner of the Five Wounds, and urging on the desperate attack through all that fearful inferno, and belted around by some of his highest generals was killed by an explosion and his officers all wounded, and his divisions torn and shattered by a fierce counter charge of Clandelinians led by general Christopher Maxwell who was driven back pell mell to the shelter of its own lines with terrible loss and with their battle flags torn and in tatters. Other sections of the assault however still held on desperately, more christian batteries joined in the warfare of titans, and general in Chief Thomas Markenfielder led the main body of troops to the right. Thirteen desperate assaults were made, and were repulsed with wholesale slaughter of troops and generals. Again and again the devoted no beisgers swept up to the foot of the walls, plating their scaling ladders by the thousands, and swarming upon them, only to be driven back by the musket fire of the dev defenders, who also threw down great showers of grenades, and boiling i oil and pitch upon them.

General Francis carried the Holy Family Banner, and with his pointed sword in his right hand directed o operations.

As more immense forces was massing against the fortresses the battle grew in violence, and the cool quiet general John Darger, and Fiery George Turner sabres in hand at length headed the ascent of two of the big salients nearest of the fortresses, and seeming to bear charmed lives, both of them as they and their troops mounted the top and escaped the cannon and musketry fire they carried the tow natural ramparts and closed with the desperate defenders. Simultaneously they topped the battlements and sprang in between two of the works laying about them as vig oriously and drawing and firing off their pistols. The defenders thrust at the two christi n generals with bayonets while falling back before the fury of their onslaught. he main line of assault which had closed with the defenders were fighting fiercely hand to hand with bayonets, clubbed muskets, ramp m ramrods and the like and the Angelinians by the pressure of their numbers and the violence of the assault finally before the foemen backwards and cleared a large space to right and left along the salients. In other places also the immense waves of christian assailants equally well led won the summits of the immense sailents and carried all before them. Victory was almost assauled tward evening owning to their superior numbers, when just as general Francis had mounted and planted the banner of the Five Wounds in place of one of the Clandelinian battle flags their bugles sounded a retreated amid the din of the fray and it was seen that immense forces of the enemy were rushing forward to concentrate in overwhelming numbers at that line of salients. No doubt through this it was believed that some where among the Angelinians there was treachery at foot at work.

Nevertheless they would not have given way but the onslaught of the foe bore on them like a roaring tornado and so fuming with disappointment, and impatient anger and aroused and thrilled by the "Devil Yell of the Clandelinians the gallant forces of Cathlcics of Angelinia were forced to recoil, the foe following them hard, and making six sux successive assaults upon the christian works themselves before they were finally repulsed.

The forced withdrawel caused great discontent, but general Mansion the chief general who had ordered the withdrawel h gave as their e his explanantion that with the enemys main concentration starting he feared greatly to push the attack which would have meant such an excessive loss in troops that the seige would have easily been broken.

634

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

636

637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "The realms of the unreal" have already wrote much of this wicked uprising of the immense Glandelinia

638 639

639

"What. Retire, when the wall of the fortress was carried?" shouted many of the christian generals dismayed over the disaster "when the enemy lines w as good as ours. What utter folly is this. No one ought to have heeded the succ ssions, this mad recall but ought to have pressed on and captured one of the towers of the fortress at least and hold it. Who ever was responsible,, for this blunder shall dearly, pay for it.."

Of course discipline had to be done before everything else, the orders having been obeyed and though no one could comprehend the meaning of the withdrawel when victory was almost gained. It was feared somebody had committed a serious blunder somewhere and had given the enemy the chance to concentrate,, heavily upon the christian assault and fight so savagely as to firmlly driven it back with disaster. All of the generals fairly fumed with anger and disappointement and vowed to hold hold the person who comitted the blunder responsible for the disaster which had happened.....

In those many grand and desperate assaults the Angelinian losses were not allowed to be given though they lost only five generals in killed or wounded, while over sixty seven Glandelinian generals and other officers were killed or wounded within the fortresses, i gallent chiefly by the christian artillery fire which covered the attacks, and also probably from the furious storm of musketry from those covering the actual stormers who planted and mounted the scaling ladders, or who rushed up the sides of the salients and at first carried all before them.

A great number of the garrison however had been captured and twenty or thirty divisions of another advancing christian army had actually appeared from seemingly-nowheres and joined the ranks of the besiegers.

General Mansion now ordered a close blockade of the fortresses by the Rivers and a severe bombardment, with the batteries of cannon of which in this vinicity had been concentrated a half dozen parks consisting of immense centemeters and other great motars, and many large brass pieces. The breaching of the stout walls of perfect ashlar work--hewn or squared stone and concrete with mined iron, by even such good artillery was a work of time and so the seige dragged on slowly day by day amid a contu continual artillery duel that was ra ing incessantly like a perpetual warfare of the Titans. Nevertheless considerable damage at times was actually being done but the enemy engineers always even under fire and-even at the risk of their own lives repaired all the damage that was being done. The Glandelinian general in command of the Lucillis Dickson portifications or at least of this portion had some six thousand six Hundred engineers in the fortresses on-spite of having sent many away to other quarters, but in his letter to Secretary General Cecil Santa Anna he told fully and truthfully that he really had the christian besiegers themselves in very severe straits, that his whole command had all the necessary midst and provisions , plentry of everything they wanted on account of being also in possession of Calverinia, and also stated that general Mansion would never capture Vivian Wickey. He was absolutely right. He never did.

For a time also it did seem bad for general Mansion for many of his men were in mutiny, seeking not only by great numbers to desert the christian lines and run to join the Angelinian rebels, but also by all means to betray the christian cause, and with open force to deliver everything and every information possible to the rebels. But these traitors were being rapidly apprehended day and night , while in the meantime the Angelinian raiders and foragers spoiled and looted the provinices within reach of the Glandelinians, looting even general purgatorians headquarters which he had abandoned at the approach of the christian besiegers and the grounds around Streeland, the region known as "the Grounds of the Wizard of Oz as well as other demesnes in his possession at Julio Gallio,, South of Norma Una, near South Gen Cadernins, Collyer and Stanck, and Ravenswood as well as St Vincents Park around Lucillis Dickson. The corn all about the region served for the millions of horses for the christian cavarly.....

This was already the month of July toward the thirteenth and the seige had been pressed with great violence by this time and the artillery firing all along the whole besieging christian line had not slackened not in the least. And yet general John Manley who had gathered a large army north of Calverine itself was afraid to make an effort to relieve general Mc- llister Stanck by reinforcements, or coming to attack the christian besiegers, on account of the strength of other christ christian armies that watched out for the approach of Glandelinian armies that would

600-601

667

to be a large party of Glandelinian secret service men or spies on before Violet and her Sisters could draw their guns to fire the foe immidiately upon the wagon, one of them leaped

640

639

dare to march on to Vivian Dickey.

"If we should advance any armies against Vivian Wickey and strike against general Mansion and try and make an overthrow, the situation would still be more dangerous as that Christian dog of a Melhound general Manson Vivian who is marching northward with two immense armies would capture Calverine and cut ofvall supplies for Vivian Wickey." "Said general Manlwy." nd it would be better for Her Majesty the queen of Glandelinia to spend a great deal of her treasures and sent her own armies to se succor Julio Gallio, than if we should give that advantage. Should we go to the rescue of Vivian Wickey at present, Calverine would be neglected and the sma small force there would fo fight only faintly, for if there is a ar army of Christian dogs on this side, there may be three or four on the other, and one brother with us and the other with the nationals. I If I move now against Vivian Wickey, to break the seige made by the christian nationals and leave Calverine in peril of capture the rebellion will be overthrown. and just now to make matters worse we are far more weaker in horsemen than the enemy, and our foot men have been very weakly armed during the last week and have not recieved sufficient arms untill now. And the two Vivians are moving northward to capture Calverine and another christian g army under that "Terrible Concentinian Aronburg is moving to ine intercept all armies moving to strike general Mansions besiegers a blow. So just now there is no means to stop the seige of Lucillie Dickson.

The siege of Vivian Wickey was still proceeding when on the afternoon of December 8th 1912 the Feast of the Immaculate Conception of our Blessed Lady of Victory, general Scipeonnia Portonia who acted as general Mansions aide and adviser and lieutenant all at the same time found his whole line assaulted desperately by the enemy, and was forced to withdraw his troops to beter shelter and then raced for-general Mansions headquarters close by Jennie's Bridge and told him that the Glandelinians were starting to breach his lines, that a fierce and heavy conflict was raging, and that the enemy was carrying all before them in the desperate assault they were making. Other generals excitedwer the scene came, also on a flying visit to general Staindrops headquarters reporting that general Raby Fir Phillham was wounded by a fresense squadron of Glandelinian horsemen who had carried his position and drove all before them.

"My Servant of the Immaculate Conception" Said general Mansion "I understand and I will telegraph to one of the main divisions not in action to meet the enemy there at the section broken by the assault, whilevI and my other offisers will concert plans together for the more active prosecution of the movement against the rebels."

"Let us hope then" said general Christopher Francianna that no one will blunder again like before and will not again overset matters in the very hour and tide of victory"

Thus the traid traditional day of the Immaculate Conception which was always ben honored with a feast from the twelfth century at least and only twenty thr thee years before June 1546; when the Council of Trent expressively accepted our Blesse Blessed Lady from the decree about original sin while the feat had been placed on the calendar two centuei centirues before was now celebrated by a roaring sanguinary battle of most savage character, both sides at this section of the battle line playing literally a gigantic tug of hell war, and the christian generals accompaniyn accompanying their troops started an immense concentration against the attacking foe lines driving a section of the foe line back toward Raby Turner Castle run with great slaughter, and on the following hour, the foe assault being overwhelmed by the heavy massing of christian troops began to recede at last.

a [illegible] which was standing in the middle of a clump of underbrush.

634

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

636

637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "the realms of the [illegible] have always wrote each of this wicked uprising of the immense Glandelinia

640

641

Ja Angelinian troops would have followed and mad make a tremendous counter assault but the christian generals restrained them. During the lull of the terrific contest tward noon at least general Christopher and general Barnaduke and Fortonia were in one of the Knight of Columbus guildings hearing Mass attending Holy Mass with a large number of officers and soldiers, the Venerable father Obrien already referred to as ki nicknamed by the rebels "The Popes Patriarch" Saying the Mass, when a high explosive shell followed by two others crashed into the building at the very outer start of a tremendous artillery duel opened by the enemy, and everyone in the building including the two generals were killed under an avalanch of crashing timbers and stone and brick and mortar. The scene of confusion which followed was tremendous and while work was immediately started to get the bodies out a commendatory letter was sent to general Hanson Vivian then marching on to Calverine telling of the disaster. Hanson at the news p had published a proclamanation in these words;;

"To all My governers and other officials of Calverinia and to every one of them; "These are to will and require you and nevertheless in the Good Lords Name to command you that, immediately upon the sight thereof, you mobolise as quick as possible immense armies to be sent tward Calverine and elsewhere before me and My brother who are advancing on Calverine, upon Monday next, before six o-clock in the morning; and also to leave the government Buildings and flee to Angelinia bringing with you all and every such able man between the age of sixteen and sixty years of age as be within the reach of Calverine with such furniture of horse, uniforms and weapons as any soldier may have. Fail you not hereof, as you tender the main setting forwards of our proceedings, and will answer at your utmost peril. Given at town of Cumberland the ninth of December 19[illegible]. Let every man bring victuals for many months to serve with all.

(signed)
General Hanson Vivian.
General Robert Vivian.

During the afternoon of the fateful day of December 8th 19[illegible] five certian persons had wished to see general Hanson and had therefore been admitted into his presence but under guard as they were strangers.

"We have a commendatory letter from general John i Piersonia brother to general Mc-phiersum and formaly one of our own number "Said one of the Strangers."

We are Americans and have come out to see you so as to if you will to be admitted to serve under the Christian Flag or the Banner of the Five Wounds to help crush the schism of this wicked rebellion the foe have started these few months past."

After some con counsil was held general Hanson admitted them only as war correspondents, but not to fight in the war with the infantry, as he declared that he did not wish any Americans to be killed in his command, and that they could see all the conflicts they wished without fighting in them. most of the five americans afterwards however in fear of being branded as cowards fought in battles anyway, and one of them publicly declared sometime later in the army chapel erected by general Gilberts engineers"

"I have these many days fought in the ranks of you soldiers of god, my good people, and will say that I have suspicions that it was the fault of the Calverinian governments that this magnificent city of Vivian Vivian Wickey had been so easily captured by the enemy. I do here renounce them before you all, and if general Hanson Vivian was wise he would cust them all b for their blunder. They have placed your holy nation at Stake and ought to be no longer your commanders"

Despite the fact, that the enemy forces were extremely strong strong and also the fortresses of Vivian wickey the conduct of the seige had very finely been handled, and since the last great storm of battle on the day of the December 8th everything had been excellently well, and already eighty thousand of the garrison had been captured during a set sortie made by christian troops.

600-601

667

to be a large party of Glandelinian secret service men or spies on before Violet and her Sisters could draw their guns to fire the foe. Immediately upon the wagon, one of them jumped [illegible]

642

641

Many of the sentinal sentries of the christian line one early Saturday morning were on guard at the main portions of the christian encampments but be near the main outskirts when suddenly they saw some eight or nine thousand of the Glandelinians appearing torush forward to make an assault.

"To arms to arms the enemy are making a sortie." was the universal all cry all around as soon as the sentires had fired their warning shots, and the entire christian infantry in that location immediately sprang into their trenches, the as artillery was rushed into their places or at the works, big guns were swung into position and everything was made ready to meet the unexpected or expected onset, the infantry men hurriedly le fixing bayonets. But before a shot could be fired, the supposed assailants throwing down their weapons and holding up their empty hands, shouted in chorus;

"Hold your shot. We are friends not enemies. We are Angelinians and Calverinians who fought our way to freedom from the prison pens in the enemy internment camps. Help us to secure the gates of one of the stockade fortresses and a portion of the great fortress will be yours."

"Forward was the order of officers all along the line and soon a whole surge of Angelinians were rushing and charging for the sailent and gates of the stockaded portions of the fortresses when a slamming roar of great intensity broke from the long line of distant parapets and gaps by scores were torn in the line of christian assailants. One of the bullets struck general Georges had from his head, and another struck him in the shoulder and still another went through his cloak without touching his flesh. Shells torn holes or immense avenues in the christian line, and the foe infantry now firing from every advantageous position tore the assailing christian force to pieces by a withering discharge of rifles and machine guns. Une Uncertain from that whether it was a genuine internment camp break or a clever ruse to entrap and shoot them down, the survivors of the immense christian column fell back in panic and confusion, and the chance of seizing the palasades was lost. The foe however did not counter charge and soon all the focus was over and everything was still again. The squabble lasted three hours. The break away of Angelinians and Calverinians from the Glandelinian internment camps was genuine enough and only the quickness of the officers and generals in charge of the salient and fortresses and immense divisions of real Glandelinians in closing the gates and firing upon the would be capters saved the situation for the Glandelinians so far as its defense was concerned with the loss of one million Angelinians killed or wounded. Surrounding the avowed runaways who numbered about twenty thousand in all, the Angelinians took them into their lines with their arms with the most rousing cheers. General Purgatorian himself afterwards explained to general Francis Mc-Allister stanck that this large batch of escaped prisoners disguising themselves as Glandelinians had suddenly secured arms when not watched quickly set open some of the gates of the stockades in which they had been confined and before antanything could be done to stop them went over tobthe Nationals. This great defection was followed almost immediately by a still more startling one. There was on the afternoon of that same day at a different portion of the christian line a mighty clamor, wild shouts and the clash a clasp of thousands of weapons, which made the besiegers along that sector stand hastily to arms as their comrades had done, expecting a furious sally, when over the salient and from stockades in front of Norma Catherine came w scrambling nearly two hundred thousand men dressed in purple and red and gray uniforms many firing attheir persuers, no one among them using ropes, three hundred and thirty five of them breaking their necks, legs or arms in the leaping, but with the help of a desperate assault made by the Angelinians the escaping prisoners were rescued and taken saftly within the christian lines.

"We have cut the leaden water o pipes of one of the stockades where child slaves are held so the small plav place cannot hold out." said one of the escaped Angelinian prisoners. "that stockade must capitulate now."

"And probably in another hour they will." one of the new arivals said most gleefully on being recieved within the blockading lines."

a small fortress which was standing in the middle of a clump of underbrush.

600-601

634

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

626

637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "the realms of the

642

643

gure enough a half an hour later a white flag was hoisted upon the battlements of the wooden stockade, and two hundred and fifty glandelinian generals, some Earls, Dukes and Counts and barons rode forward, accompanied by a suitable escort and 4 herals. The main glandelinian general in command of the wooden fortress, his brother Robert Caxmount, and several other glandelinian "Gentlemen" appeared upon the roofs of one of the stockade towers."

"I am willing to enter into a composition to surrender the stk stockade and all the child slaves." The glandelinian general said sullenly. "If so many of your christian comrades had not escaped from the prison pens I would have kept this stockade and the slaves untill I had been relieved. But my water supply is no more, and I am scant of bread and other provisions. I ask only th at I be allowed to depart in peace wh whitherscoever I wish, with all the officers and men remaining steadfast by me, our am armour, weapons and horses."

The answer came promptly from the christian general in command at this sector.

"We will grant your wish on the condition that no children have been massacred by your men in Corna Catherine. And this has tobe proved or otherwise you all shall remain as prisoners of war."

It was found however that no one in the stockade had been guilty of any child assassinations and the condition was readily agreed to by the Angelinians generals, and the wooden fortress was taken possession of but as it was of no use to the Angelinians on account of being in the full range of the guns of the main fortresses the stockades were burned as soon as all the children and provisions were taken out. The salients however were taken possession of by the Nationals and the beautiful banner Banner of the five wounds was hoisted in place of the glandelinian Standard upon the salients flagpole, amid the most deafening plaudits of the most immense hoer assembled within and above thesalients, and the thundering of many pieces of ordinances. The glandelinian general Bowels and his garrison which once occupied the wooden fortress after being held for two days for investigation were suffered to depart, without let or hinderence, even given provisions and necessary foods and even some wine, and later their comment about the christians were; The Angelinians are considered mean, but they treated us like friends though we were treasonable rebels. They could have done with us as they pleased, for I would have to surrender unconditional anyway but they granted all my wishes in only three days when I expected to be held for investigation for months before allowed to go free. I'll never fight the noble christians again. The Banner of the five Wounds will have lu luck by and by By. I'm out of the war for good."

Though many christian armies were forcing their way through all opposition elsewhere much valuable time for the Angelinian aurthorities was being lost by this tremendous seige. During the nine days the battle of christopher was raging night and day almost the entire cathlic host had been violently assaulted hundredxs of time withlu without having any chance to recover any of their formations, artillery by the scores of thousands had been rolling and thundering in a deafening din f heard for hundreds of miles incessantly and shaking cities and towns to their foundation, and the Angelinian losses were excessively heavy, and though they finally did succeed in standing their ground to the last it id did appear as if a much smaller army of glandelinians could have more easly reduced them, while the main body of rebel troops could have been actively persueing operations everywhere in the line of repelling the horrible earthquaking seige of the rebellion.

The two main christian generals sur rised by the violence of the foe assaults had after their repulse ru returned back to their own headquarters tired and overworked in the evening and again a body of troops formed part of their train or retinue. even as the disconsolate glandelinian commanders who had seen their assaults go to pieces were being recieved by their friends at Cedernine on the Second sunday after December 8th after nearmy all the Army had Heard Mass, general Manson was making preparations to reform some broken lines near Vivian Wickey and norma Nun when there came a tap at his room door."

"Come in" Called general Manson thinking it was his orderly.

General Whilliams walked instead, booted and spurred and covered with mud and clay as if from hard riding.

"What ? You will? Welcome price welcome, though I hope you bring us no bad news. How g goes it nearv the Marcucian Fortifications.""

643

644

"""Some too weel well I am irised sorry to have to say..." Rejoined, general Whillian Gildhall throwing himself wearily into a chair. "I have come from the direction of those fortresses within littlemore than an hour of or so with a despatch from general Thomas who now commands the christian forces, in that location - a as

he may know. Hearing you as here atthis section of the christian line I hastened to see you after daly delivery of my letter to general Sigunsery.?.."

"Nah any of the christian fleets arived?" "Tell us that please?" Wried genl general Marmaduke Maramduke."

"It has not arig arived nor is there any signs of the fleets either." was the immedi ate answer. "We have been straining our eyes to behold their welcome smoke wreaths but half a dozen of the glandelinian fleets lief lie off the ports of Vivian Wickey and a daily and nightly play at bowls with us they sending to us long volleys of tremendous volume and our artillery lines are replying to them with no better success than they have, for they keep too far out for anything lik like good practice. We are safe however from any forces they may attempt to land for we have more streng fortified our fronts even against the enemy fortresses of Marcui Marcucian. But there is ill news from elsewhere. Two rebel armies, offour million men each are converging rapidly toard Calverins which general Ransom Vivian intends to capture, so we hear. One ibcoming from Cremor Andreau under general John Manley and the other undergeneral Calmannia Shoemannia, and there are others also under Adolo-De Carvo joined by general Leonidia Ickesil with the Midland Counties rebels which had already three million men already near Calverins. If these three forces meet and march northward we shall see Ransom Vivian meeting a well disciplined army of over sixty million men, well furnished with cannon, and every other arm. If th He cannot capture Calverins he will not I'm afraid be able to push troops through to aid us in this seige."

"Alack the day. It was an evil hour we ever evacuated any section of ground ever an gained ground Julio Callic quitting all the ground we gained here." said general Manson nodding his head gloomily. "Nevertheless we shall and must keep up the seige come what may."

"Cheer up" Cried general Marmaduke. "This imminent peril may force our superior leaders into bolder measures into marching north once more and offering that Manley general battle and frust frustrate his advance on Calverins. I warrent me we will give a good account of our selves, we Catholics for the benifet of our nation if we do and the issue will be by no means a certain victory for Manleys generals.. We forget general Manson that general Robert Vivian who is also advancing to support his brothers army is now at Carlistle and once he can gather more bigger army he will help Manson to hasten in his plans of our reinforcing with every man they can call upon, and they will number a good fourty or fifty million at least"

A bed in an adjoining room was secured for general Whillian and the two great generals generals lay down to rest, after some further chat,, while he discussed a bottle of wine and a light supper and higher hopes of what the futire future had in store for them. Not so their under leaders in the stately rooms of their own headquarters. For hot upon general William Whillians message had come another later on to the effect that general Sam Manley had been at Calverins during the month of September and was now in possession of Calverins their united forces numbering something like eighty million men while Shoemannias army coming up apace to swell their numbers still more had disasterously defeated the two Vivians and was holding out successfuly against the seige of Calverins..!!!!

General Thomas Markeafielder had been as active in his operations of the many portionsof the great seige with the main bodyof the Angelinian horsemen, ranging throughout the Durham section of Jullio Callio during the nine days that the battle and seige of Datake occured and he had held in check with his artillery, infantry and cavarly general yesterannus glandelinians the Ga glandelinian governor general of the Julio Callio New Castle who had been joined and to relate by general Forsery Honeroyen and general Blessed Thomas rebels.

667

to be a large party of glandelinian secret service men or spies on before Violet and her Sisters could draw their guns to fire the foe immidiately upon the wagon, one of them jumped

a small fortress which was standing in he middle of a clump of underbrush.

634

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

636

637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "the realms of the

644

645

This glandelinian general gonryscain had some time earlier before the enemy gained po possession of vivian vickey so far abandoned his catholic religion thereon his own father, mother, and even his wife and children had perished on the scaffold for as to let himself be used by general Mc-allister Stanck as a great medium of communication with general John manley the savage and be bigoted glandelinian horesiarch who treated so many hundreds of thousands od poor little child slaves and other little children so ill. On the previous September first general John manley then moving on for Calverine to repell general ganrcas advance had written to general Mhurysenin advising him not to let the "Christian Pegs" outwit him in anything they do.

General Westmoreland had left the Abbiesannian general marshall Jhamis Mevilliesma to reforty and hold the wooden fortresses already captured and which had been surrend ered and also to hold it against the attempts of the foe to retake it, and the hopes of the besieging catholic forces were beating high once more, when came the evil tidings that the main royal commander general Mc-allister Stanck had effected a junkt junction with general Purgatorian with artillery and horsemen and infantry to this one object point of the dreadful seige and the combined forces thus at this location amounted to some twelve million men well furnished to advanced artillery, while general Warwick was hurrying from the fortresses of Lucillis Ickson to reinforce them with some five million more troops. General gansion Seeing this concentration of glandelinian troops at this one point was was cmpic suspicious and a council of war was immediately called at his headquarters, and every christian general was commnde.

"Let us push forward a great concentration of troops and artillery in full strength and give battle to these glandelinian hosts before general Warwick can come up.." Proposed general Markenfielder."

"Undoubtdly Undoubtedly that is our safest plan." Agreed general Richard gorton. "All other sections of the besieging christian lines is still with us and we know for a fact that general Purgatorian cannot trust his soldiers to be sent to other portions when Mansion is concentrating so heavily at all points of the seige, the greater part of them at least, and possibly, may probably the main left wing who so long ago brought a great movement against us to its climax by striking the first blow, and who suffered such a horrible disaster for it. In an any case we are surely equal man to man with this section of the glandelinian army confronting us, and our foot and infantry and cavarly are more better furnished, and our cavarly are far and away superior in every way to theires and will amply compence e compensate, for their better ordience."s.

"Yes" Said general Egremont. "Let us now pull all upon the hazard of one big fight, now that the chance is offered us. Is it not what we were waiting for gentlemen? Right and justice are surely on our side and not that of the vile rebels, for on theirs is every manner of wrong and wickedness. Let God do i Decided between us. To shirk the challenge now will surely be tempting Providence, seeking inevitable disaster. He Almighty Almighty helpeth those who help themselves, and armeth the hand of the patroit."

"I f we take not up the challenge." Said general Mevilliesarma "We may as well throw up the whole seige, and allow the enemy full means to win the rebellion and take shirt ship straightway from some seacoat of Abyssinkile for refuge on some other Continent."

General Mansion himself sat sorely troubled in mind and soul, it could be seen, but at first he refrained from saying anyti anything.

"By no means must we shirk the conflict with the Angelinian rev rebels." Exclaimed another christian general. "But would be more safer I think owing to the enemys strength in cannon, forces, positions and fortresses, not to offer him p pitched battle on an open field, but rather to let him come on and attack a portion of our lines on the banks of the Norma Run River. holding all the bridges and fords as we do except the Norma bridge of course, we can defend it with ease and even full security, and a check to the enemy rh there I'm sure will be as effective as his total overthrow, which indeed I see no reason we should not bring about the same way. Overthrow or hurl back general Mc-allisters Stanks troops on the banks of the Norma Run, and their utter ruin is achieved, and general Mc-Allister and

600-601

667

to be a large party of landelinian secret service men or spies on before violet and her sisters could draw their guns to fire the foe diately upon the wagon, one of them jumped o

646

645

general Purgatorian will have to fly with their forces ot share in the worse disaster they could ever suffer from".

This proposition was hailed, by the majority of those present with equql or even greater acclamantion than of the bolder one of forcing forward the troops and giving pitched battle in the field, the main plan having been to capture one of the fortified positions in possession of the enemy which if accomplished would give general mansion a chance to advance hid line of seige still closer. But general Roberts overlooked the very high probability that general Purgatorian and Mc-Allister Stanck will not come on until reinforced by general Warwick. "Said general Swineburna q quietly" he when their forces will be considerably in excess to ours whereas if we strike quickly, we may prevent the union of their forces near this fortified villiage, and scatter either in turn."

"nd general Swineburna forgets." Repiled the other sopkesman "That if we threw forward great forces again to attack the foe lines, we leave ourselves open to attack in the rear by the garrisons of the Mc-Hollewtinian and Cedernine fortifications and even from Fortress Vivian. We cannot afford to ignore them, and even should three counter attacking forces unite from these three lines of fortresses, we can even then stilll hope for victory as we have strong forces and better artillery, but by holding the line at Norma Run we we will shave l ourselves excessive losses."

This seemed to be sound reasoning, though it was put forward with an ulterior, the basest motive.

"Pardon gentles" "Cried general Markenfield. "When I said just now about our full strength, I naturally meant our fullest strength after detatching a sufficiently strong force to keept general Purgatorian and some forces under general Mc-Whirther in check. Mc- Allister stanck is also concentrating forces tward the rregion of the Sunbeam Creek, wither voluntarily detained there n or not, nothing that we know of, but I cannot believe he is remaining there of his own accord, and that he would dare abandon his advanced position but rather that he is warily biding his time to strike us a terrific blow somewhere and is actually waiting for general Purgatorian to reinforce him."

"You can rely on none that are not actually within our camp at this hour." Interjected general Strell."

"That is so." Said general Mansion himself." and I would remind you gel gentles, of the tricky part general Darces of the Glandelinians had played up to this. To my thinking he seems to want to hi hunt with the hellhounds and r n run with the hare, you cannot trust his positions. Better let the enemy assault."

General Thomas Markenfielders bold policy however, carried the day, as nearly every other general exsept three were also in favor of it , and for most of the time the superior general mansion had declined to enter into the discussion. Accordingly every available division of the immense besieging Catholic Army was mustered to the concentration over a line of fourty miles in extent, big forces being thrown on Gatherlayer and the other moors and wadies near the villiage for the concentration to make the assault upon the foe lines at Lucillis Ickson in general"

"The grandest of news." "Brothers " Cried general Samposinia who was s usual took the word to the rest of the army. General Thomias Makenfielder as chief general of the horse and cavarly troops however remainds behind to hold in check and attempt of the foe to strike general Mansion mansions rear."

However man proposes and God disposes. The Catholic forces were already marshalling in marching order to cross the pontoons of the immense Norma Run River to start for the foe lines near the villiage, when sharp upon one anothers hells, two messengers arived in the camp, one from the right of the besieging lines, and the other from Mansions headquarters. The first message was that general Hanson Vivian and his brother had been worsted in the seige of Vivian Vickeyo or Calverine, but had nevertheless in the retreat recieved troops so continually that their armies had become exceedingly stupendous in size and was already forcing a marsh and leaving his big parks of cannon to follow quickly as possible, had joined the advancing forces of Whilliamber gimmermanns and Ickmalls at Whetheranna outside of Abbiesann, and had pounded their way through another point of the region of

a small fortress which was standing in the middle of a clump of underbrush.

634

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

636

637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "the realms of the

646

647

Calverins and that their nation forces now numbering nearly tw two hundred million men was moving tward vivian vickey to carry out the plans imposed upon no matter what had to be done to accomplish it. the vivians with the fierce zimmermann were now threatening vivian vickey. Their artillery numbered as it was believed between sixteen thousand and seventeen thousand cannon of general vivians army alone. The second message came from general Dacres. General Hamson vivian marched out from Weatheranna December Thirteenth to link up with Sir Concentinian Aronvurg, and general Rb Robert vivian his brother and if they get to vivian vickey in time they will endeavor not only to capture Evangelinia Heights but will also place the besieged between the fire of many christian armies under the Banner of The five Wounds. As your true friend I passed a hint to general ansion who assembled his men for the capture of the villiage and the battle is soon going to begin. some glandelinian v generals however have discovered our plot and so you will have to be on the watch tmn when the battle begins to morrow."

"We must relinquish our first intentions of joining battle in the open with the rebel army in the face of its reinforcements by general Warwick." Urs the consensus of opinion expressed by the Angelinian leaders, an opn opinion ardently voiced by many officers and even privates. "We must make our stand upon the banks of the werma Run and from there press on untill we drive the foe before us. Mean while to prebent our own assaulting columns from being placed between two fires, let us reduce general Purgatorians army and the recreant general Mc-Allister Stanek."

Other generals also supported this pre proposition in the hope that general mansion would carry the battle to a terrific violence, a violence strong enough to put the enemy army out of commission entirely, and that it would need but their marching upon the fortified villages to make their garrisons surrender without any further fighting. the order of the concentration was therefore reversed.

Instead of concentrating tward the Lucillis ickson fortifications and the villiages the concentration was turned su southwestward toard the border woods of the great werma Run. General Christopher Novellianna was placed in command of an immense force of Abbisannian and Concentinian se cavarly left behind to watch all fords and crossings of the Werma Run, and to the infinite satisfaction of general Vanguard, with a strong body of horse, including the Tripongonlian soldiers under general general Northern orton, with general George saunders as his second in command, and Christopher and Warwinduker acting as lieutenants. General William Francis who had not moved his division forward ys yet from Evangelinia crania un and others stayed as reserves.

As soon as morning dawned the battle was on in full sway and after raging for sever several hours with great violence the whole glandelinian front extending for ten miles was final y pressed back, but gave the christian attackers a taste of inferno which was worth while to note. A portion of the villiages after desperate fighting at the same time was in the possession of the christians, but outside and in the streets the ground was strewn as thick as grain from the fallen nationals alone.

During all the time the glandelinian resistance had been terrific and excess tvely vehement and only by pressure of numbers, and by the drum drum-fire of the christian lines tearing their columns to more fragments did the glandelinians finally give way and slowly retire. Galloping ahead of the main advancing victorious cavarly columns along the high northern roads and over fields and moving tward the town still under fire of distant fos artillery the Tripongonlian troops which had led the van through all that fearful morning were now acting as outriders and skirmishers when they came in sight of a immense force of horsemen wearing hats like grecians but of black color and flying the glandelinian standards debouching through the town and rushing forward across the open field like a perfect mountian of horsemen and lancers. the glandelinian horsemen were somewhat superior in number of the Christians the glandelinian cavarly being Mc-wellestinians and terrific was the impact as the two cavarly columns met in full career like two monsterous waves surging together. Lances by the score of thousands were shivered in the collision with each other, the many scores of thousands of other combatants taking to sabre or carbine, dagger or pistol fighting furiously.

600-601

667

to be a large party of glandelinian secret service men or spies on before violet and her sisters could draw their guns to fire the foe diately upon the alarm, one of them jumped

648

647

One of the Angelinian generals at the moment of the shock of the terrific collision unhorsed one of the rebel commanders his sabre preforating the hapless officers breast and piercing him clean through, the sabre coming out a good three inches through his back. General George to spitted his man in the clash but got killed himself by a pistol shot by a glandelinian cavalryman. But general Christophers antagonists avoided his fierce onslaught by a movement in the saddle. In the same instant he himself ducked his head and so escaped being caught in the throat. Nearly a hundred thousand men on both sides seperately had singled each out other out in a fierce sabre lance lance or pistol duel and the fury of the conflict was to terrific that some of the generals felt appalled and the roar of the horses hoofs fairly made the ground tremble as they dashed fiercely back and forth and the noise of the weapons clashing together, and the firing of pistols and carbines made a tremendous tumult and the yelling of the con combatants was deafening. It appeared as if two immense hosts of demons wearing ,redand gray uniforms were fighting furiously for the mastery of the infernal regions. General warwinduker and a glandelinian soldier he had sing singled out splintered their sabres in the wild insane clash together and both reeled in the saddle as their horses dashed in a thundering gallop past each other, and they were both helpless for the moment with the shock of the collision, their arms being paalsied by it.

The other christian officers and generals laid about them with their own sabres, no one of both sides no matter of how high a rank being able to escape the contest while general Christopher, unable to use his sabre again at such close quarters as it had been broken dropped it and snatched up the pistol that had been attatched to his back. He and his grayscated adversary had been carried pastons another; and were now seperated by half a hundred or more other fierce combatants. re Perceiving a rebel trooper making for general warwinduker unprotected side with a leveled lance,, , he deftly, though almost despairingly, swung his own horse in between the pair, and with a thrust of his own lance warded off the thrust at h his comrades heart. hen as the fiercely cursing and blaspheming fellow was carried alongside of him with the blind fury of the impetus general Christopher swung his other sabre round in front of his own face, and cleft open the others gorget like an eggshell. the keen blade sank into the mans neck, and he fell from the saddle bathed in blood.

"Thanks Chris. You saved my life that time." acped general Warwinduker." It was quite some desperate conflict indeed where many fell on both sides but after half an hour of it the glandelinian cavarly had been completely overborne by the headlong onset of the Angelinians, and seeing their two leaders killed, by three christian officers respectively, the survivors of the foe broke and scattered; then wheeling about their horses, fled faster than they came back up the roads and across the fields and meadows toard the villiages.

"urrah they fly." cried the Angelinian officers. After them. Follows thommy; and capture as many of th them as you can now. Take prisoners rather than slay. never let it be said that we did not show mercy when t we had the upper hand?.."

With an exultant cheer the immense bodies of troops spurred after the fleeing fugitives, but ere any of these could be overtaken, the bugles sang a recall, and it was seen the routed glandelinians were rallying to make a counter charge.

The villages extended along the main roads and in front of some of the fields but other more irregular lins of fortified houses ran along a portion of the river banks, also a brook flowing past them at right angles to the main streets, thus hiding the view beyond the charging christian cavarly. From an eni eminence in the rear general Thomas warwinfielder had descried strong bodies of more glandelinian horse and even foot men, under the rebel colors deploying rapidly from the woods and hills behind the villiage, and a strange roar of heavier firing at many different point and the nature of their sound told that the main christian line of attack was being rapidly forced back, that the main line of the foe had come to the support of the attacked, and were concentrating heavily upon the Angelinian forces. Although as we have seen this Angelinian general was a bold and a dashing cavarly leader.

a small fortress which was standing in the middle of a clump of underbrush.

600-601

634

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

635 637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "the realms of the.

667

to be a large party of glandelinian secret service men or spies on before violet and her sisters could draw their guns to fire the

648 649

he was also a very prudent one and had no wish that his gallent friends and comrades and perceptive brethern in law, should fall into any ambush the Angelinian cavarly drew rein therefore and awaited the coming up of the main or rest of the vanguard, which which in its turn halted within sight of the enemy untill the arriveal of the slower foot or main body. At this time the firing elsewhere had grown extremely wild, long lines of christian batteries were roaring and thundering in a insane manner and the salvoes of explosions was becoming strangely terrific and made a distant volcano of flame and din. General Markenfielder felt heartsick as he realized the grand attack of the main christian line was being driven back but here at this point both armies of christians and glandelinians mostly cavarly faces eax rac each other near the worm run. here there was a large brook running in a sort of large hollow dividing the two immense bodies of cavarly men asunder so there was no passage for them to convey their ordience or over and the banks on either side were steep and cumbersome. hereupon the christian generals in charge of the christian cavarly perci perceiving that the christian divisions of the main line of assault were disappointed of their purpose, would not however retreat from the spot and fought with both the foe infantry and cavarly a terrific contest for three hoursuntill they were so heavily outnumbered and had suffered losses so great that they were forced to make a slow reccil. ut they had inflicted dreadful loss upon the enemy and ten of the foe generals were killed and twenty sid six wounded.

the glandelinians who were fiercely pressing the advantage now, and cutting up the whole line of christian assault were as it appeared troops of zimmermanniams under general Purgatorian, and sir Henry Perceyton who having the intelligence of the intensed attack upon their positions near the villiages no doubt through the hel p of spies had issued forth immense reinforcements of troops tward the villiage with all their own cavarly and batteries of artillery. hey had also with them certain divisions og of Gargolian kurds possibly mostly conveyed by warships and transports, although it was pretty clear that while the intervening country of Calverinia wasin possesion of christians the smaller christian argies must have been overawed by the strong glandelinian garrisons that the glandelinian ing and queen had placed at vivian wickey, and which had been maintanlined in their midst in spite of the dreadful seige of lucillia ricksen. no where in all these accounts of the child slave uprisings did we see mention of the Angelinian armies having joined mansion in force untill general manson and others brought armies to hurl down evangelinia grania at the battle of gunbeam Creek, seen in volumns two. rather it would seem that general Ferryscenia thompson did not untill later muster more than his own personal retainers, ad although some time previously, he had set out fo for vivian Wickey with a considerable force of Abbicammians, Calverinians, and the Angelinians, it was more probable that he never got there, but an abandoned the journey for fear he should be cut off and taken by the rebel troops une under one of the dreaded Manleyns.

For some time the two immense armies of glandelinian and Angelinian cavarly confronted each other across the impassable ground at worm run, fighting the first bloodiest cavarly engagement of the war all of them firing at each other in raving volleys over the swampy ground, which flanked the brook on either side, and inflicted heavy loss. Many times despite the uncertainity of the ground both sides closed in tremendous da death grapples and general Thomas markendifloder led one division after another of the Angelinian dragoons in a bold dash upon the glandelinians with a view to clearning the way there for some of the foot to work around and turn the enemys flank, while general Radcliffis, with other divisions, attempted a similar manoevre on the other flank. he main troop of christian horse was with general Markonfielder. Cantering forward at the word of command, the fiercely ye lling squadrons found long lines of the rebel horse dismounted and posted as sharpshooters in the houses of the villiage, and in those along the line of the river bank. the head pieces or hats of the glandelinian defenders were all that showed above the foe breastworks and above the walls of yards and playgrounds, behind a bristling array of rifles and teeming cannon. ut in spite of the strongly intrenchedposition of the rebels, the gallent general markond Markenfielder sounded the charge and lee it led it, gorging his horses flanks with hus spurs as to urge the animal to top speed.

649 650

With shout of Holy church, and the Catholic faith, and down with Child lavery" his big surge of men sixteen miles thundered down the hill after him, through an inferno of tearing rending shrapnell ex lesions and grape and canister that o tore and shattered their lines and brought down whole windrows of horsemen and horses. he rebel infantry held their rifle fire untill the yelling assailants was close up, then hundreds of bugles glared their calls, and instantly a stream of flame ran all along the positions, from the walls and fences of yards and playgrounds, and from all roofs and windows of the houses, and on top of the walls. he storming leaden messengers of death whizzed in among the close set ranks of the Catholic cavaliers bringing down h hundreds of ranks of men and horses.

on swept their comrades undaunted. nother volley of cannon and rifles was poured into them still further thinning their lines.

he assault was finally repulsed, but ten times with every renewed effort despite their frightful losses and in the face of a withering fire each time the christians rushed forward with the speed of storming - racers, and some upon the works and playgrounds were carried, the leading files of troopers closing with the foe in the playgrounds and other yards, and carrying all before them gallered with a thundering roar of a deadly avalance into the very streets of the villiages, and strew death and destruction all about them. promptly springing from their saddles seventy thousand of the horsemen repil pvroplied with pistols and carbines, to the still withering fire of their unseen advers aries in the houses, and behind the shutted windows of the buildings, while others of their number attacked the barricaded doors with axes and musket butts and battering rams, so as to force entrance.

he firing in the streets was fearful, the noise of hundreds of thousands of small arms being worse than a thousand cannon, and general john, george, christ opher and gormanlus, and gorton had all along with their resolute commandant come safily through the win withering fusillade of the rebel defenders, and were now most active into breaking into and storming the houses. under the thundering and shattering blows rained upon them, scores upon scores of doors were battering down, or sent flying in splinters from their fastenings and hinges, and in upon the foe men sheltering behind, or huddled with leveled bayonets and rifles upon the stairs, the christians finally burst.

within nearly five hours all of the villiage was after sanguinary fighting from house to house and street to street, finally captured and the enemy driven with excessive losses in killed and wounded and prisoners far beyond.

But now came the shrilling of nearly a thousand bugles down the many villiage streets, and also among the fields, and up them swept at a terrific charge a most strong body of glandelinian cavarly which had been held in reserve in some unknown section of the villiages. ortunately for the christian cavarly the main body of Purgatorians army was not moving forward at this point. general Markenfielder at his brothers bidding was forced after a fierce conflict to sound the recall, and the men after firing for a hour heavily upon the enemy and driving them back to a certain distance pu poured out ofthe many captured houses, and sprang into the sz saddle again just in time to recieve the second onslaught of the new comers.

Although the latter had the advantages of greater impetus the fierce Angelinian cavaliers met them so fiercely, and stood it so well, and inflicted such indiscriminate losses upon the enemy that the fury of the glandelinian charge was completely broken. hen after a few minutes desperate melee in which both general kristopher and another christian general were felled from their horses and killed, the former by a sabre blow upon the head, and thelatter by a pistol shot through the heart—the rebel horsemen fled precipitately. It was however a ruse to lead the desperate Catholic assailants into a trap or a worse trap, but the counter onslaught of the christian forces could not at that moment be stopped. Many parks of cannon had been planted at the junction of the main streets of the villiages and in the meadows and fields, and though further advance w would mean charging into the very teeth of the raking shot shell, and canister the column nevertheless having ex tended their lines and being too excited to realise their danger charged on. General markenfielder saw that unsupported by infantry and artillery as he was it would be madness to attempt anything further, he had orfered a speedy retirment but it did no good as the charging christian columns that moment could not be stopped.

a small fortress which was standing in he middle of a clump of underbrush.

634

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

636

637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "the realms of the.

650

651I

The artillery fire which opened completely put the whole line of charge out of commission by tearing such huge gaps and to demoralise and confuse the calm columns and even when the survivors did start to retreat they did not get away in time to escape several more tremendous volleys of shell, shrapnell, solid shot, and grape and canister which was sent in a perfect storm amongst them, and some ten immense runs ranks and as many horses who were in the line of fire fell with the rest who had fallen before in mangled and shot to pieces corpses.

General Egremont Radcliffe had no better success on the left flank. He put an enemy two troops of horsemen to flight without coming to blows with it, but came into collision with a very st strong force of Clandelinian infantry and artillery, and his troops being driven back with their leader wounded, and with dreadful loss became entangled in marshy ground, swept by solid shot, and grape and canister and by a deadly fire of rifles and mortar cannons in the flank. He got round the marshy ground would mean a wide detour under this hot scathing - fire, when they could not expect to be supported by the foot, and finally the whole remainder with cut their leader recoiled and retreated back in utmost confusion to their own positions followed to the very encampment of the christians by the Clandelinians who stormed the line twice before a concentration of christian infantry and artillery cut to pieces the foe counter attacks, and finally saved the rest of the line from destruction. The noise of the conflict here had been deafening for fifteen miles. On that general Percy Thompsonin declared he would hear no more of the adventure saying:

"Quite enough blood shed had been spilt in this tremendious conflict when it is not gaining us any anything in the least but disaster. Look at the seas of our hundreds of thousands of killed and wounded men. I have lost my hearing almost from the din of the enemy rifle and cannon fire and they have counter attacked like a legion of demons. If you my general Mak Markenfielder presit in thes sacrificing lives in this manner I will make up my mind to sever connections with you and even give myself up to my enemies by riding forward alone."

He was so much in ernest as many of the generals saw that they reluctantly ordered their troops to give way, to abandon the captured positions of the enemy, the playgrounds and the villages, and retire back to their own positions, and so the order to return back to their own fortified works was issued. However at the moment the retirment began the enemy at all points having received reinforcements counter charged with great vehemence, and wild confusion followed, the most disintegrating dissention set in and was decidedly as well as most immediately encouraged for a time by colonel Constable and Captian Scully, who were literally shot down by the misled christian officers, and then all efforts were made to rally the troops and bring them safely through that screaming, roaring inferno. Many generals however believed that now the situation was so serious and terrible that it was plain that every man should look out for himself, that the disaster must have been caused by some pusillanimous generals who may have led their divisions off the field of battle before they received any orders to do so.

Other divisions being shattered to fragments after trying to make a bold and desperate stand, and having lost some of their greatest leaders followed suit, while other generals again like general Norton and Markenfielder, clamoured and beggedith with tears in their eyes to the men to make effort to ra, rally, and allow themselves to be led forward in an immediate general assault upon the heavily concentrated army of greycoats who were attacking with the ferocity of fiends.

"For Pity's sake my generas friends lets us not go back" Implored old general Norton Richardson. "We must take the villages, and swept the roads and enemy positions clear to the very gates of Puvillia Rickses, and we but persevere, make a general assault upon it. General Purgatorian cannot hope to stand against us, if we hurl our full strength upon that exposed foe flank, his positions will be turned, must be at any cost. Oh do not for our own dear Saviours sake relinquish the struggle now. I means the downfall of all hopes, the ruin of everything if we turn back now. We are also stronger in numbers than our assailants and it looks bad to be defeqted by such smaller numbers..."

667

to be a large party of Clandelinian secret service men or spies on before Violet and her sisters could draw their guns to fire the

652

651I

Tears that were no disgrace to his still stalwart manhood filled his aged eyes as he urged his request. Ev ve general Thomas Markenfielder, John Gwinsburner, general Robertsonia Tempest and others intrv intreated also by all they held most dear, their hopes of restoring the badly shaken and broken christian lines, their love for their wives and children and ancestrail homes for their own personal safty not to give up their intention upon the villiages, and even had the flag bearers to go on ahead and fly their colors.

Vll to tell the truth the forces were fimally rallied, and all this was attempted the conflict raging on until night fall but now since they were once retaken by the foe they could not be regained by the christian assailants and general Westmorelander the main commander of the assailants would have gladly gone forward, for he was full of courage, but he could not get his troops to withstand the enemys dreadful artillery and rife fire, or their terrific counter assaults though the support was that some of the other great sections of the christian army had regained some of the positions lost in the morning. The army twq tward nighfull appalled a over its fearful losses recoiled tward the main christian positions, especially all that was left of it. The assault of ganions troops and of other generals was also broken down at other points with the same tragic ending, the enemy being totally victorious everywhere, and Mansion had to during the latter part of the night make a tremendous concentration with his main line everywhere, and keep up a horrible cannonc ading exposing everything to his horrible fire to prevent the seige from being broken.

General gorton and others felt convinced that all was lost, and were disheartened and disgusted with such results of the battle. The Angelinians had great resolution and would have been willing to renew the battle on the morrow with redoubled violence but Mansion would not hear of any further attacks upon such a fatal position.

eneral Christopher Montense wasnone the worse for his misadvang misadvant ure in the assaults upon the glandelinian positions and upon the foe in the villiages save for a severe headache for some time after it caused by his wild excitement during the bloody battle.. s for general Marmaduke it was found that a pistol bullet had grazed his shoulder, but had not lodged in it, though he was severely wounded nevertheless.

The wound bledprofucely, but one of his brothers whose name was Jon mis urmer who knew something something of surgery, dressed and bound it up c orrectly, and he sufered so little from it that he was able to sit on his horse on the retreat tward the christian positions..... christchpers headache was as nothing to his heartache over the forced abando ned attempt upon the villiage and foe lines, and the whole sale losses tat had occured to his own army and also the wholesale disintegration that had threatened to set in in the army and which had been stopped just in the nick of time. He and many of the other generals, his brothers, his father, and general Mak Markenfielder were the most disconsolate of human beings, as they rode back and forth among their lines which had been brought to the rear, and scanning the distant fields they had swept their troops across with high and ardent hopes. But all were too staunch, too chivalrous to dream of deserting o the cause, already lost though it seemed, or even to resign their commands which many another general would have done under the same circumstances. During those horrible assaults over ground of only four or five miles, the numbers of christian troops had melted away before the enemy rifle and cannon fire seemingly foot by foot, and more than less than half the strength of the christian divisions that had rushed to the assaults came back. General Mansion and all other christian generals viewed the dejected return with utter consternation. Dismay and despair seized upon the hearts of many, but general Mansion was bound to hold the seige no matter what the cost.

Of course astonishing disgraceful and also terrific was the defeat of the christian assaults upon the foe lines as already des r a described but nevertheless some of the Glandelinian generals were discouraged. They knew they had fairly "overwhipped the christian armies" as to say but they feared nevertheless as there was no telling what general Mansion might do next to avene avenge the blow struck him.

"Let's give battle to the christian dogs at all points simultaneously and force them to raise the seige." begged general Purgatorian. "We can easily hold all our own strong positions."

a small fortress which was standing in the middle of a clump of underbrush.

634

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

636

637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "the realms of the

653

652

"Yes, yes ye shall all be sent ruined and lost irretrievably as wellas overwhelmed with disgrace——ay, ignominy—— and you do not wish for that." cried another heroic landelinian general in vain g trying to arouse the war s spirit in the gel glande linian generals some others whose names are not given here were for general battle against the besiegers, but general Mc-Allister Stanck afraid of causing useless bloodshed and anxious still as dar as might be possible to avoidytoo much fighting at present was desirous that the aurtheritiss in possession of vivian wickey cease hostilities for several weeks and leave the fierce christians alone.

"I have not taken possession of this immense city and all her fortresses to fight too fiercely against the christians without proper support from general Manley" said general Mc-Allister Stanck. "I hold the city only in defence and to remonstrate against the chrush scrushing down of our lawful child slavery and to fight against the misgovernment of the Calverinian countries."

He had looked rather for a triumphant procession through all sections of vivian Wicksy than to support a fierce rebellion which was to cost more losses in troops than he wished."

"Insurrection if it means anything, it if it is to win success, must mean desporate battle." In vain expostulated general Purgatorian."

Alas for theor explanandons the majority of the council decided to follow S general Mc-Allisters Stancks purpose and indeed his ideas were wiser. Had any general assault been made upon the whole christian besieging positions, general mansion had unknown to general Mc-Allistor and his rebels rebel generals many immense forces held in reserve and the whole landelinian army would have been crushed to badly that a surrender would have been probable right after the battle. But he did not propose to assault the christian lines, but to remain sorely on the defensive and let the christian besiegers do most or all of the attacking. and worse for him no troops were able to move to his rescue, by any portions of land all of the Calverinian country around the vinicity of vivian wickey and her sister sections was covered with immense scattered bands of Abbisannian and Calverinian cavarly, and the strong resoluted Angolinians. who great Catholic port surrounding Julio Gallio and other sections of vivian wickey consisting of over three hundred million men, had sixteen million or more men that had mustered under the banner of the five pounds scattered on hoe horseback, to ambush any force of landelinians that might dare to advance upon vivian wickey, or try to strike the besieging army in the rear. so though the seige was progressing slowly the besieged nevertheless were in a ticklish situation.

Oh it would surely have been the height of folly, the worse of madness, to assault the christian lines besieging the city without Manley forcing his armies to the support of vivian wickey, even though general Leonisarder Dacres and the other landelinian War lords had succeeded in reaching them and striking mansion.

General general Mc-Allister Stanck the main landelinian commander in charge of the fortresses of vivian wickey was very much worried over the fact that the day before general Mansion of the christian beisgers had made such desperate attempts to capture his strongholds in the vinicity of the villiages, and also the villiages itself. nd what made him feel worse was that the terrific assaults had almost succeeded, and that only on the cowardice of something like that of some of the leaders of the assaults, the battle had turned out in the favor of the enemy side. But nevertheless general Mc-Allister Stanck realized indeed that now general Purgatorian was in grave danger. general mansion on account of the recent defeat, had brought his many batteries u intio uncommon activity, and the artillery fire was doing more damage than was pleasant to see.

It was also feared that general Mansion may change his mind and mass his entire force upon the fortified works near the villiages, and this general Mc-Allister did not wish to allow him to do. In fact the christian besiegers was becoming excee excessively dangerous. they had drawn closer and closer since the time the seige had began, and many sections once in the possession of the landelinians was now again in the possession of the christians, and there was no hopes whatever of ever wver regaining them again.

General Purgatorian was so discouraged, that he was for leaving vivian wickey, claiming that general Stanck was not doing the dutiies he should and that was to give him all the support necessary. He claimed that the christians were

600-601

687

to be a large party of landelinian secret service men or spies on before violet and her sisters could draw their guns to fire the fat

654

653

mostly attacking him and his armies, andnot moving against Mc-Allister Stanck at all. Being a critised like that general Mc-Allister Stanck became desporate. He knew that th gh though he was the superior over the whole captured city of vivian wickeyWisky Wickey, general Purgatorian if he suspected him of non-support could make serious trouble for him, and also he was just as much in favor of beating back the christian besiegers as Purgatorian was, and so he rwsolved upon something that would prevent for a time the christians from aking any further such assaults. for should general mansion ever really attack en mass all would be lost and a disaster would occure to general Purgatorians whole command and might immediately result in the capture of the whole of vivian wickey, and then the rebellion would be lost.

During the night after the dreadful fray general Mc-Allister Stanck held a counsil and it was filan finally declared that the best means to prevent any desperate sorties on a the part of the besiegers was to cause through some means a gigantic explosion within some part of the christian lines that would bring on destruction enough to prevent general Mansion from following out any plans he would have in mind.

General Mc-Allister felt it sure was a desperate attempt, especially for those who would be sent on the mission.

He knew the results if any one was caught within the christian lines trying to set off an explosion of fatal consequences. they would without trial be placed before a firing squad and settled to the last. But if vivian wickey was to be held secure it must be done no matter what the cost. As no one was brave enough to volunteer to do the trick several squadsof men had to be drafted for the work, and the lot fell to fifteen engineersand two of their officers. To bring explosives into the christian lines it was realized was impossible. To make mines underground andunder their positions was just as impossible because no one could do the work without being seen as there was too many guards everywhere, and the whole country all around vivian wickey and as far as Jennie Turner and Gertrude Angeline, and even near Calverino was fairly teeming with strong hordes of scouting cavarly of Concentinians and Abyssinkilians.

It took about three days of counsils and debatements before it was finally decided what was to be done. Scouts belonging to general Francis Turneranna found out that within the christian linss occupying Peers hills , and the valleys as reserves was a long series of ammunition dumps of many hundreds of tons of explosives, and if these could be secretly set off, they could create an cart earthquake which would not only bury half of this position but paralize a part of general Mansin line of vesieging armies so far that he would be delayed for several months before he could make any further attacks, and this would give general Purgatorian good e ough enough time to establish his broken and staggered lines , and mend some of the fortresses ruined by the horrible artillery storm of the christians still going on with redoubled violence even now.

In these these valleys there was not hundreds of tonsof explosives as that was a mistake. I mean hundred s of thousands of explosives or tons of it and the dumps extended for miles. At first it was planned by the foe generals to blow these dumps by a fire of concentrated artillery, but the positions was so bonded in this location that not even the longest range guns would reach them and so if it was attempted without results, and a heavy fire of shelling would occur here general Mansion would get wise, and he would frustrate every attempt to make the blast.

So it was decided to sent the df drafted engineers into the christian lines in the disguise of christian officers or nuns, or whichever disguise they chose to wear, and have them set off the mines in some way. It took about four days for the landelinian engineers to work their way within the christian lines, it was so difficult on account of so many guards and scouting parties on the outskirts of the lines, but they nevertheless succeeded, but they were then within the lines nearly a week and did not as yet find out some way to blow up the expls explosives.

Other generals wished them to make some fire, which was to at least set off one of the dumps but to make a fire without being killed themselves was impossible.

Finally they thought of a p a plan . They were electricians, and they decided to secure batteries, and wires and under cover of night place wires under ground to every dump in many places and connect the wires to every battery they could secure from any point.

a mile [illegible] of a low brick building, looking looking more like a small fortress which was standing in the middle of a clump of underbrush.

G34

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

636

637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "the realms of the

655

654

Thiswork went on successfully, but it took them about three more night to have the attatchment to every one of the dumps, and yet they could not find batteries. To bribe anyone was too impossible as none of the Angelinians within the besieging lines were disloyal here, not one traitor even could be found, and to take batteries by force would cause their detection and the whole plot would be spi spi spoiled and they would be riddled by bullets against a stone wall or somewhere.

Finally they decided to buy the batteries from some of the christian generals, but when this was attempted the generals refused saying that they could not sell anything to anybody who were total strangers. And such an answer made the spies alert for it did seem to them that now they were under suspicion. They finally became desperate, and one night when o most of the camp was asleep asleep they managed to secure only two batteries from a Service rent by overpowering the guards with gther, and to these six hours later they managed to some set the wires. The wires had been fixed so that they were unseen and run beyond the limits of the christian lines the spies haveing worked this through some wise plan, so that they had not been detected. They had wished to be away from the scene of the blast for there was no telling how terrific the expl explosions would be, and if they were probably w within even a mile of it they would probably be either buried or injured by falling debris.

as soon as all was in readiness, they decided to wait untill night before they would detonate the explosives. When they were set off it cannot be perfectly described the noise of the explosion or the sun scenes of the effects. Of course to many far from the scene even to general Mansion who saw it, they all thought it was some volcanic eruption eruption suddenly broken out. The first sensation that general Mansion felt, was the sudden shaking of his headquarters as if it had a literal fir fit, and a terrific roar that sounded as if the heavens was cannonaded by thunders from the end of the world.

He had rushed to the window at that moment and saw a series of bright arch like red flashes, and immense rolling clouds extending to prodigious heights just as i is seen during volcanic eruption, heard a terrible clamor of something like collasping houses and hills far away, and then sudden dark mass. A few minutes a ter he grew suspicious when the very air was prevaded by the peculiar smell not of volcanic gases, but of powr smoke in the air, and he found the steps of his headquarters covered with g dust to several inches, and the company streets also, and many of his batteries were partically shaken from their positions and the whole encampment was in excitement. Finally heard mr morning all learned what had happened. The results was terrible.. Except Especially where by the force of the blast of the ten ammunition dumps where mountians themselves were literally blown asunder as if they had been exploded volcanoes, and the sun shone dimly the air was so thick with dust suspended into the atmosphere. This written here is a an account of the great explosion and its result, especially near the provis province of Vivian Vickwy, ((Calverinia) which destroyed three hundred and sixty five thousand, lives.

Mountiansthat were literally torasunder asunder amid the crash of the terrific deafning explosion which was heard for many hundreds of miles, great landslides caused by the concussion, that literally eddied like some gigantic waterfalls crevasses suddenly opened from the vibration that swallowed army barracks, wagon trains and fortified villages, that were either swept away under a descending sea of los loose earth, or blown to fragments by air waves, and a cloudburst of earth and debris of houses and trenches, and showers of broken fragments of artillery tents, wagons, horses, and the like were a few of the terrible occurances that made the explosion viberated earthwunke one of the most appalling catastrophes ever described beyond all known in any history.

Though the tremendous explosion and the tremendous shaking up caused by the blast occured December Fifth first, 1912 the reports of it, and the effects of it and every other tragedy and dicaster caused by it was not allowed to be spread by the Glandelinian aurthorities of Calveriaia, especially beyond the narrow defiles which guarded the entrance into the Sun Beam Creek Region. It probably indeed would have been the most pr poorly advertized calamity that had occured had it not been for the efforts of the christian spies and was correspondents.

600-601

667

to be a large party of Glandelinian secret service men or spies on bef before Violet and her sisters could draw their guns to fire the fee immediately upon the wagon, one of them jumped o onto the

655

656

Of course the city of Vivian Vickey and all the fortresses around her a was within telegraphic reach of the rest of the world, but fa the details of the tremendous disaster had never come over the f wires as the Glandelinian aurthorities, in charge of Vivian Vickey and her fortresses prevented that, and the surviving pu population barracaded in their homes was too stunned by the loud noise of the explosion and the effects of the disaster and the relief workers were too buisy to give any description of the 'Mountians forced to dance from the shock of the explosion, and the vanishing valleys!''''!

General Roosevelt Josp Joseph one of the Angelinian feminism members who under fire with a party of scouts from foe artillery and snipers visited the explosion shaken area under the auspices of the Inter a International Famine Relief Committee, h had brought back to the besieging christian lines some of the first accounts of the devastated part of the christian lines and the Calverinian country around, and the strange things that happen when rocked by the mighty explosion of such powerful ammunition dumps, and a million tons of T.N.T adjoining it the earth for three hundred miles from Vivian Vickey turns itself into a fierce contortionist.

All building of any kind far beyond Mansions headquarters, and scores of miles from the scene of the explosion had every window blown out by the viberation, and reports came that every window in the immense city of Calverine itself so far from Vivian Vickey was shaken out, and in Vivian Vickey itself, many houses were razed and not a one had a window left, and the streets were partically smashed in debris and other wreckage caused by the concussion of the explosion. The city had rocked like a b^t baby's teeter totter bed, and three hundred million dollar damage was done and julio Callio being nearest to the scene of the blast suffered the heaviest but fortunately no one was killed or injured either among the imprisoned inhabitants or among the Glandelinian garrisons.

The area of complete destruction by the shock of the explosion was about one hundred by three hundred and sixty miles in extent, and contained ten to twenty large cities, and numerous villages that were razed by the concussion of the blast, with frightful loss in life that was not estimated. On account of the enemy not wishing the calamity to be known outside did not allow the names of the towns to be given, but nevertheless one of these was Scandinia, and the other still more seriously razed by the immense city of Randall Junction.

In the region of the christian lines, and especially within the christian lines itself was the heart of a great Calverinian loose country where on account of the drainage of the Erminie and Mc-allester, and seven run rivers the soil was a complete mixture of clay, soft earth, quicksand, dry muck, plain sand, gravel, and powdered quarat quartz. And a more narrower region more closer to the scene of the gigantic explosion was mostly comprized of the landslide districts, here from the, concussion, the sudden air waves produced by the force of so mighty an explosion, and the cloudburst of earth and dirt falling in millions of torrents over hil s and vale the loose earth and other debris cascaded down the f valley, or fell among a certain section of the christian lines in the valley itself and buried every one object in its path.

here were many who had witnessed the explosion at a more closer range. They declared that the roar of the explosion had been as earsplitting as a mighty explosion of a volcanic eruption, and that great clouds of smoke, and earth shot up wards to unknown heights, and that the secondary flash of the blast had lit up everything for the whole length of the valleys and to the hill tops, and simultaneously followed a sensation as if the whole earth was rocking itself to pieces.

Tales as strange as any that Roman Historians have told of Pompeii were recounted by the war-correspondents, and other visitors to the devastated sections of the christian lines..As three fifths of the dead were only Angelinian soldiers, the Glandelinian aurthorities claimed that the effects of the explosion, and the terrible visitation it caused, gave them now a good chance to hold out against the mighty hosts of christian besiegers with evidently good success, and that General Mc-allisters Stanck s plot had succeeded far more better than he had ever expected. He had intended to have the ammunition dumps blown up, and had caused the great store houses of T.N.T. to blow up simultaneously. The crash of the explosion had sounded like a world ful of cannon going off in two s distinct reports.

a mile further they came in sight of a low brick building, lookin looking more like a small fortress which was standing in the middle of a clump of underbrush.

634

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

635

626

637

656

657

Some how many of the Anglikan Agelinian generals had indeed failed to deny the claim of the glandelinians with their usual vigor and had suddenly become surprisingly humble.

One one of the most dramatic espisode esposides of the disaster was the burial of general Benevolent's headquarters, a famious christian general and three hundred and fifty of his followers, just as they had met on conclave to plan a desperate drive against the rebel lines at julio Gallio and Norma Catherine. The doorways and other exits of the three story house in which they had gathered b was sealed by a terrific avalanch, while the group were argueing over the plans. By some miracle the guardsat the en r entrance of the headquarters escaped with their lives as well as the general and his followers, but others in the vinicity of the headquarters building were buried so deeply that the diggers could have worked for months and yet there would be no hopes of recovering the bodies of the thousands of their comrades.

In another explosion shaken district general Roooveselt and his party of Angelinians in investigating the explosion found that a whole mountian topped by a thick forest of trees and houses had slide into a valley from the shock of the explosion which occured ten miles from here.

And a little beyond to their utter surprise and utter dismay they found that a road bordered by many poplar and spruce trees had ridden the crest of a gigantic slide for sixteen miles and three quarters, without apparent damage to the trees or to even many of the birds nests in their brances. Of course this scene was still further from the explosion. One astonished christian general also out to investigate the cause of the explosion and the damage done by it had looked out of the window of his headquarters to find that a high hill appeared to have moved onto onto his headquarters topping its linesof march within a few feet of the building itself.

In another section of the christian line thus affected by the explosion the only maj mumber of soldiers left alive were a couple of generals, each over seventy five years old. They were saved from dea death only by the fact that several rescued child slaves displaying a strange game among each other had warned the generals just in time that an explosion was about to occur having seen the suspicious actions of the foe spies and engineers.

The deaths of so many soldiers andofficers within the stricken regions of that section of the christian lines was taken as evidence by millions of survivors in the neighborhood as thatthe concussion of the great explosion had had such force as to seemingly level whole hills, and towns and citiss, and forests of trees simultaneously, and dam up rivers, and shake everything down within both the foe and christian lines.

The most appalling sight of all was a region afterwards knw known as the valley of the dead, where seventeen great slides, shaken down by the force of the explosion, crashed into a gap in the hills three miles long within the north section of the besieging christian lines, killing every living thing in he the area except three soldiers and two children. It forun fortunately missed the christian positions at this section. The five survivors were carried across the valley on the crest of the avalanche, caught in the cross curr current of the o two other slides, whirled into a gigantic vortex and sap catapulted to the slope of another hill unharmed. unharmed. With them wn went houses, encampments, long lines of artillery,, wagon trains, orchards, br breastworks, and other positions, barracks, villiages of army tents, and a fortress, and the christians had since placidly began to fortify on the new locations to which their uninjured positions, encampments artillery and military equipment were so unceremoniously transported.

Near the city ofJulio Gallio where a hundred thousand buildings had been razed by the concussion of the explosion the chief Glandelinian mis magistrate was found inspecting the pertial ruins of one fortress razed by the concussion, thus showing indeed that the enemy got a share of it too. Whit within the christian lines two American Red Cross women were dw duel ling in a hovel with earthern floor and a tatchd too roof that wlu would have been scorned by well bred live stock. Though they hadb been offered better q quarters the Red Cross workers had refused to accept them preferring to share the hardships of the Angelinians.

600-601

667

d to be a large party of Glandelinian secret service men or spies on
ad before violet and her Sisters could draw their guns to fire the fe
mediately upon the wagon, one of them jumped

658

657

In a small e section of the min christian line which was also effecteeby the explosion and its terrible concussion, on the highway leading tward the grounds of the main , m main Lucillio Jackson fortifications two strange correspondentshad come within the christian lines and put up at an a inn within the christian lines on the evening, for as being strangers, and not being known by any one, not evenchy the generals and ob other officers they were not given quarters in any of the barracks or the tents, and other army quarters. They had just prepared themselves for bed, after a slight supper when there came a roar like deafening thunder though it was far away, and to them was a din beyond anything they had ever heard before, and a few moments later everything seemed to them to grow dark, there was a terrific noise like as if an avalanche had passed by, and by the din of it all they were completely stupified and did not know what happened. Why didNOt they!

In the frightful terror and confusion that followed the explosion and the great earthquake shook the Angli Angelinians for a time completely forgot about their two strange guest. It was not untill several days later that some of the Angelinian officers happened to remember them, and h they immediately got many squads of soldiers and began work digging for the covered house or Inn. And when after considerable digging their room was brought to light at last, both men were found alive, but nevertheless injured considerably by the falling debris of the ceiling, and almost overcome with hunger and thirst.

However they had been stupified by the shock and knew nothing of what had happend happened, and imagined they had slept through an ordinary night. When they finally req red recovered and witnessed all that happened, they quickly set to work to take actual photographs and writrwritr wt write stories of the scene.

One of the districts that had sufferede mo most was the take tabl table land to the north of Lucillio Jackson known as the Calverinian bunch grass country which supplied the horse crops for pra practically all of the cavarly forces of the besieging christian lines. The soil was of some kind of unyeilding alkali, which from the shock cracked most appallingly since there was no loess cushion to m mitigate the force of the produced shock caused t by the tremendous explosion.

In on of the main towns not far from Jennie Vivian also in possession of the christians with a normal garrison of several hundred soldiers the military investigators, w war correspondents and newspapers and the like found only thirty survivors, and the town of three thousand six hundred houses looked as if it had been razed by shell fire. Indeed the loss of nearly two to three hundred and sixty five thousand soldiers on account of the debris thrown down hillsides by the concussion, and the total destruction of hundreds of immense encampments, and scores of towns and several cities, within the whole region, and even the parcially destruction of hundred hundreds of towns and cities far from the scene of the explosion called for reconstruction work on indeed a most staggering scale. Seventy five thousand Angelinian soldiers had been put to the work of reforming the wrecked sections within the christian lines had been sent there by the Angelinian and Calverinian International famine Relief Society in releasing many dammed streams, and thus preventing disasterious overflows which would make floods of such character as to probably hinder the seige of Vivian Vickey.

Their work and that of their brave superintendents, now nearing successful com peltion after several weeks toil with blasting and digging was a romance of adventure in itself. F probably there was no orphan problem as children in the devastated districts were so much in demand they they had been always promptly adopted by the survivors. Girl children were ad adopted more eagerly than those of boys especially all rescued child slaves who were usually adopted by the christian soldiers themselves. Of that most remarkable series of seismix seismic dist disturbances, which occured on account of the force of the explosion the most

a mile or over they came in sight of a low brick building, looking looking more like a small fortress which was standing in he middle of a clump of underbrush.

634

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

636

637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "the realm of the

658

658

phenomenal was undoubtedly th the greatest of the shock of the late morning felt fifty miles away from vivian Wickey. Owing to the usual character of the strange Calverinian Loess grounds under the immense desposits of which the concussion made the rock slip occur, especially the moment the exp, explosion roared, fantastic effects were produced upon the surface of the earth which gave the obe observer the weird feeling that he was on some strange planet still in the formative stange stage.

This terrific explosion played havoc such q as was never redoc recored recorded in the stores of blasts, volcanic eruptions, and earthquakes. Likl Likely no other earthquake in scientific action ever changed any physical geography of ap any earthquakes affected regions in our own worlds, countries not even the great Kansu cataclysm in Chinia. Anyway since the beginning of the seige of Vivian Wickey, th there had been many terrific artillery duels, tremendous infantry actions, great cavarly engagements, bombardments of shore batteries from river or sea, and many great explosions, causing all that time the region to be one of continual seismic disturbance, but local only occuring within the area where the artillery storms occured and raged, recording only earthquakes approximating the recent calamity in destructiveness, and yet none of these were ever caused by explosion of any great intensity, but mostly by artillery duels and the cannon firing proceeding some tremendous infantry battle.

One of the fir fiercest artillery duels of the seige of the first year of the war at least occured in the month of September the same date the battle of Calverins Hills had been raging this being a great artillery activity north of the south branch of the great Candardon fortifications, and the roar of so many thousands of great guns being fired in one minutes time, with really hundreds of thousands of gun in the action, and so many shells and mines exploding made a great roar heard or felt plainly for one thousand two hundred miles affecting most severely an area in the north off the province of vivian Wickey for the s distance of two hundred miles, and extending in the dire tion of the region affected by the recent explosion, and the other bombardment of concentrated artillery upon the fortresses near the Annie Aronburg Section cause caused an great explosion of ammunition ddum dumps and factories tearing a huge crater where fifty thousand houses forwly stood and the shock razed nearly every building in this section, and blew out all the winco windows in the whole of Vivian Wickey, ruined many other places, and caused incapable damage for thedistamce of one hundred miles.

The area mostly heavily affected by the recent disaster--what one might call the area of supreme destruction where no brick stone, or any army building of any size was left in a habitable condition was lying between the main regions of the Mc-Hollester and Worma Run Rivers one hundred and eighty miles long, and one hundred miles wide. In the centre of this section was where the great blast broke out.

It comprised of two distinct types of geological formations, at least on the sur surface, which fact added great variety and interest to the occurance, and made every one rel realised what an enemyhgeneral Hansion was facing in his seige of vivian Wickey. The southern half of this region stretching from the southern banks of the great Mc-Hollester Run river tward all sections of Vivian Wickey was with the exception 6 of the precipitious mountian range cutting it from north to south, and otherward northeastward not far from its eastern edge a part of the great Calverinian loess region which stretched from the central portion of the region of the Mc-Hollester Run almost to Calverine six hundred miles away.

It was in this loess regions that the immense slides out of the terraced hills occured simultaneously with the explosion and deluge of debris, burying or carrying away christian encampments miles long, villiages occupied by christian soldiers, covering level farm valley floors with a debris of unvegetated dust, damming streambeds, and turning valleys into lakes, and accomplishing those hardly believable fre freaks which the Angelinians named "The footsteps of Damnation"

It looked to them as if by the concussion of the great explosion the mountians literally tried to commit a motin as of working or moving forward without asking pemission or trying to pay an unexpected visiti.

668

667

hey happened to be a large party of Glandelinian secret service men or spies on horseback, and before Violet and her Sisters could draw their guns to fire the two had gained immediately upon the wagon, one of them jumped o

660

659

The northern Alf half of that region of Calverinia especially within the christian lines from the Worma Run to the great Mc-Hollester Run River was a rolling alkali plateauof clay and gravel formation bordered on both sides byimmense forests known as the McHollester woods, a part of the Calverinian steppes stretching north beyond Vivian Wickey, to Pandor a thirty miles north of Vivian Wickey, and west to Calverine, and the Julio Callio section of Vivian Wickey.

In this distrct the soil being of brittle but firmer texture than the loess did not slide with the concussion of the explosion, but did worse, cracking into many immense intricate fu fissures.

Had the great quake and explosion disaster struck the main Calverinian provinces several hundred miles further to the north west or south the loss of lives would have occured among non-combatnants only and probably would have been negligible. As it happened the destructive explosion and the earthquake caused by it had to be selected for destruction by the beseibesieged enemy, the agriculturally ru rich loess country of th the southern half of the affected area, the most strongest portion of the christian lines and to the north several of the largest Angelinian besieging fortresses, encampments, bare barracks and salients and ram a ram a ramparts which were leveled by the concussion of the explosion.

Although the immensity of the besieging christian lines at this point was not more than one tenth of the other sector facing the Lucillis Hicksen fortifications, the loss of lives from landslides caused by the vibcration, collasped dugouts, and fortified cave homes used for shelter by the infantry during an artillery storm, and falling army barracks, generals headquarterstogether with death from being exposed to the falling torcents of earth, stones, and other debris thrown up six thousand feet high by the explosion, and also those from exposure of the unsheltered in this altitude to the fire of hidden ri rebel snipers, and to the many trees that had been thrown down by the concussion, was accordingly to the army official figures three hundred and sixty five thousand soldiers and many officers, and according to the estmiates of the foreign investigators and war correspondents more than twice that number more suffered from explosion, shock, deafen deafness, from the ear splitting crash, and heart failure from the pruc produced excitement caused by the explosions reverbrating boom heard for a thousand miles or more.

The first most serious damage by the force of the explosion and the great shock produced by it was found to be among the christian lines closest to the scene of the explosion not far from the banks of the Worma Run River itself.

In the region of the Lucillie Hicksen Fortifications some damage was done by the vibcration to battlemented towers and some outhouses and stockades, but there was no loss of life among the Glandelinians though later general Purgatorian declared in his reports that from the damage done by the shock his losses was about one hundred and ten million dollars in damaged army property and twice that much in ruined houses in Worma Catherine and Julio Callio and within the Glandelinian encampments.

Still lesser destruction was wrought in spots between the positions of the great Gedernine and Mc-Hollestinian Fortifications. Opposite these great section of the Lui Lucillie Hicksen Fortresses in the vinicty of Jennie Vivian on the banks of the beautiful Sunbeam Creek five or hundred six hundred feet above sealevel, cave dwellings in and dugouts near the Biffs of the Evangelinia Crania Heights collasped also with the shock causing great loss of liv life among the besieging christian soldiers, who did principl prindpally u occupy this sort of shelter when under heavy artillery fire from the rebel a artillery line.

a small fortress which was standing in the middle of a clump of underbrush.

634

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

635 637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "the realms of the

66I

660

Horses stabled and foldsd in the c caves, ammunition and army provisions were buried.
ittle beyond this region was correspondents, and newspaper reports reporters and
investigators found themselves in the belt of complete destruction, whore long
lines of besieging fortresses as well as headquarters buildings for general officers,
and immense cities of army barracks as well as cities of tents and other en-
campme nts suffered heavy loss of life, and all buildings were leveled or on fire .
wo of the hardest hit regions was very near to the Mc-Hollestinian ortif
ications, though done to the christian lines. In this region any one could have
ascended a smal fortified valley of so steep grade directly west of the great
Sunbeam Creek where suddenly the high road for the length of two i miles and a
quarter dropped out of sight. here was one of the gashes blown out of the earth
by the explosion. It appeared to have been cut as if chopped off with a herculean
an axe leaving the sixty year old oaks, p pines and poplars partly uor uprooted
upon the edge of the explosion torn gully which was dug i eight hundred and sixty
feet deep. and which u ocupied the position of the road. To all appearance it was
like being on the edge of some gash cut by an eruption in the side of a immense
volcano not far from the crater and in deed the desolation was so horribly far
spread that it appeared indeed as if some titan volcano had fairly exploded.
The roadside water supply of a near by sector of the besieging christ-
ian lines had disappeared down the same gully. The soldiers were now getting their
water from a new lake a mile to the wast in the centre of the valley where the main
section of the e explosion had occured tearing in the ground a mile wide crater
which was now filled with a lake of water.
Making your way over the rent terraces to this lake which had been
prevented from overflowing by the damming up of a valley stream running into the
lake by a four , mouthed slide from the hills on the opposite banks, y any one could
have secured a freakish picture. The short fortified valleys in this sector k
m joined one another like links in a chain. iding to the fortified summit of the
divide which seperated the besieging christian forces from the next link, you could
have been amazed by the immense panao panorama of a valley filled with the loess
dust, and clouds of seventeen tremendous landslides which had come out of the many
explosion shaken hills on either side.
This little fortified nook in the also fortified hills some six miles long known
as "the ucillie icksen Draw" had become inverity the climax of the desolation.
ardly enough val evalley floor land remained for one good kitchen f loor or
garden, several fortified positions lay with all the artillery buried beneath the
debris, and one line of fortresses two miles in extent made of stone and concrete
and also wood containing not a single christian survivor lay in ruins being razed by
the concussion of the explosion. The only survivors of this "Valley od Death" were
saved as if by some miracle. A general and two ofhis staff officers who were his
sons, whose headquarters instead of being buried was caught upon the back of one of
the tremendous landslides, carried half a mile down the valley to where it was divided
into two streams of earth coming from other directions, and as the resultant of the
two of forces was pushed another quarter of a mile up a small draw.
These millions of besieging Angelinian soldiers like all other
persons were unaware of the nature of the great disaster which had overta en them
untill the following morning. The shock and explosion occured within the very
besieging christian lines at 8:09 P.M. December 16th 1912. when an severe artillery
duel had been going on and when most of the infan ry were housed in the shell proff
s dugouts and cave dwelkings.
A bitter cruel infantry battle, and a earsplitting earsplitting artillery
duel raging simultaneously at seperate points at the same time as added to the
horror of that black night when everything appeared like Dantes inferno. The
survivors decalred that they heard the tremendous roar of a mighty explosion which
seemed to fill the valleys and all the region around with with a million deafening
echoes, and which seemed to tear the heavens from the volcano of flame and clamor, and
they declared they felt the shock simultaneously which seemed to them to consist of
a very sickening swing to the northeast, and a violent jerk back to the southwest,
lasting the same few momn moments the explosion did. Simultaneously to this they felt
a blast of wind that seemed to for a second rip and tear branches of f trees and
blow out windows of buildings and other places.

668 667

hey happened to be a large party of landelinian secret service men or spies on
horseback, and before violet and her sisters could draw their guns to fire the foe
had gained immediately upon the wagon, one of them jumped onto the seat of the

662

66I

they had made all ordinary efforts to save themselves and between successive explosions
explosions andtremors followingthe main one huddled back into the ruins of their
quarters to await the morn . Not untill day dawned and they crawled out to find
neighboring encampments, trenches, immense villiages of barracks, long lines of
batteries of cannon, besieging fortresses and immense cities of tents obliterated,
armypositions carried away or buried, great streams blocked, and hills of earth
towering towering above their compounds did they apprehend that the Calverinian hills
had been toppled into gigantic landslides by the force and suddenness of the great
concussion.
it was in this valley of death that one of the most arresting freaks of the
cataclysm occured. Six sections of a well packed Calverinian highway highway
accompanied by long lines of trees of every kind which bordered it, were cut from
the line of road follow following the line of the side hill, swept thousands of yards
over the stream bed and set intact upon an angle on top of the heap of loose earth.
It tok weeks to reestablish army communications over these breakages, to
rebuild telegraph lines, red recover artillery and tents, to uncover barracks and
fortified works and pack down roads on which horses would not sink to their bellies, ad
and artillery whells wheels abve above their hubs.
The valley of desolation opened at its southern end into a wider more
gradual valley of horseshoe shape, and at the junction of the valley stood
child slaves Gap a town occupied by officers in command of the besiegers, in which
one tenth of their number were killed, by collaspe of buildings, and army cave
dwelling dewlliags, and dugouts, and the other nine thents werecsaved by a most
miracal u miracalous stoppage of two bodies of sliding earth shaken loose from
themother hill, and left hanging above thevillage, lacking only another half seconds
tremor to send them down.
A thirdavalanche havingflowed from the hills on the opposite side of the
valley across the valley floor, and the streambed was piled up in a very young
mountian near enough to the villiage to overshadow the wall. Five enormous
slides had blocked a stream forming three huge lakes. Some of the places scooped
out by the series of great explosions were half a mile in width, extending back into
the hills for a mile, and furnished enough dirt and debris thrown up to cover several
square miles of valley floor. Some of the gaping crevasses made by the blast were as
regular as if they had been made with a git gigantic trowel, while others were as
ragged as if they had been ripped out of the hills by the teeth of some huge dragonic
monster. In each case the earth which came down after being thrown high up by t he
force of the explosion b bore the appearance of having shaken loose clod from clod
and grain from grain, and then cascaded like water, forming vortices, swirls,
and all the convolutions into which a torrent of water might shape itself.
One of these slides pouring down upon the lower section of a
christian position ad buried everyencampment, except one to the right. This part was
only half covered. Hay, gran, grain, trees, tents, baggage wagons, all kinds of
provisions, artillery, and bodies of soldiers and horses were mingled and mixed with
the earth over the distance of a mile showing how the dirt had worked in its descent.
On the opposite side of the slide, a whole encampment and a long line of artillery,
had come down intact.
The horses had been so caught, that their heads or limbs protruded, and these had
been cleaned by the packs of dogs which roamed the country. Ridge poles of army
dwellings turned to sepulchers showed above the ground. Two other great slides
causing the lowest of these blocka blockades coming from the sides of the valley,
buried an encampment of two hundred and fifty soldiers, converted a shapely high loess
butte into a ragged mound, and created several miles of lake out of rich valley
farms. Thus the christian generals realising the dangers to the christian positions
from destructive washouts if these block ades werd were not opened before the late
fall torrents had before the arival of general relief made such pitably in-sufficient
efforts as were at their commands, tward the release of the dammed up waters. their
efforts upon recommendation of the expedition was incorporated in the work of the
relief societies.. onditions in a score of small valleys in the Lucillie ickson

a mile farther they came in sight of a low brick building, lookin looking more like
a small fortress which was standing in the middle of a clump of underbrush.

634

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

635

636

637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "the realm of the

663

662

ad and Cedernine neighborhood fortifications were similarto the others already described..... There was probably no other area however where within a half circle of thirty miles diameter one may count twenty seven immense slides, great landslides shaken from the hills by the greatest explosion ever known of. Thirty miles further wee west near the Mic-Chirthian fortifications another bad slide district existed, and some thirty miles northeast of the same fortresses, three bad slides occured, one of which was responsible for a dramatic incident of the burial of general Angedonia Leonia' a headquarters, with his death, and the injury of seven of his thirteen staff officers to boot....

Beyond this area north to the great silverbell fortresses was the most hardest shaken section of all. Here the feeble loess gave way to the brittle clay gravel Ali Alki Alkali bunch grass and weed plains edged by immense forests and streams, this being too solid to slide but which cracked like a porcelain disk hit with an immense weight.

ave dwellings used by the besieging soldiers, all the towns in this region, without Exception exception gave way into leveled ruins not one bri k brick remaining upon an another and even wooden houses were razed to their foundations by the shock.

ven two small cities within the possession of the besiegers were also leveled to the ground. Even though the fortresses of Lucillie Ickson was far from the scene of the explosion a portion of her towers and walls collaspsd. In one trench full of dugouts and cave dwellings of eighty thousand two hundred eighty Angelinian soldiers sixty thousand were entombed, but half were dug out alive by fifty thousand soldiers. In another region of the explosion shaken region of the christian lines, eighty per centof the soldiers perish perished. There were so many dead horses pulled out of the debris that to prevent them from rotting in the lines, and as there was to suffisient time or means to bury them, they were put into many big piles and soaked with oil and burned. Such were the scenes of desolation caused by the mightiest explosive that probably went off.

Later when soldiers had to travel over these immense wastes of earth under whe which had been buries the villliages, farmsteads, streambeds, and roadbeds, and also railroad lines they were overcome by the weird feeling that they were on the flee of some immense volcanic eruption. All cavarly horses appeared to have an equal sense of the uneasiness of the situation and could not be persauded to leave the many trails which were being pounded down over the soft dry, treacherous earth.

The ad avalanshe had even plowed its way under the sod. The most striking freak of the shock which had been produced by the great explosion, was a quarter mile section of an old road with the big poplars which lined it was cut from the high way by a landslide and carried on the back of the river of earth for nearly four miles, where it was left in an almost natural position. All this took place in a few seconds of time. Its conformations and waves into which the swirling earth resolved itself was also a part of the freak. The shock of the explosion also made an immense dam of millions of tons of loose earth stretching from valley side to valley side, also in a few seconds of time. Even the terraced hillsides where the explosion literally occured showed hundreds of immense gashes, out of which had poured the loose earth deluging the valley floors and burying farms and villiages.

In some cases on account of the explosion which leaved gashes as regular as if scooped by gigantic trowlers and trowels the hillsides even slide away spreading out over the valley floor completely obliterating the original topography, including all the railroad lines, and encampments. The wave through and vortex formation taken by the torrent of earth was plainly discernible for a so score of miles. Even a scaly appearance was caused by the broken up valley floor sod. And yet all this d disaster did not break any point of the seige in the least. I thank you ladies and geltem gentlemen one and all for your kind attention."

668

667

They happened to be a large party of Vandelinian secret service men or spies on horseback, and before Violet and her sisters could draw their guns to fire the foe had grimed immediately upon the wagon, one of them jumped o.onto the

664

663

General Hanson Vivian indeed felt very bad over his bloody repulse after the bloody battle on the Mc-Pooo Pollester gun near Calverine. Before it began and while he had been advancingon Calverine he had been so hopeful for victory and thought sure he could have succeeded succeeded in capturing the city of Calverine. Of course general Hanson indeed felt miserable, and broken hearted, but his brother and the other christian generals were in a rage ew especially against general Mic Ferren whose blunder had been responsible for the staggering defeat of so vastly a superior christian army. General Mac-Farran was wildest and during a counsil had demanded that general Mic Ferren should be removed from his command, but general Hanson foolishly gave the careless blunderer another chance though of course he had scolded him something fierce nevertheless. None of the other generals did hardly anything to console general Hanson in his distress, because they felt equally as bad as themselves, for they suffered the disgrace as much as he did.

He had already withda withdrawn his immense armies a considerable distance from the bloody field of recent battle, and was making preparations to abandon the seige. Nevertheless three days after the failure in the seige itself, poor heart-broken general Hanson finally sent one of his messengers to ask his neices, Violet and her sisters to come to his newly selected headquarters, so that he could explain everythingto them, as he felt sure they probably felt worse than even he did.

It was not untill the approach of evening before the messenger found the little girl heroines who had been out scouting and who had been just returning into the christian lines looking like dirty little ragamuffians with their disguises, and adressing the beautiful little girls h he told them all, and so they agreed to come as soon as they had changed their clothes and cleaned up a bit. And so within four hous hours and a half they arrived cleaned up and looking likelittle fairies i to general Hansons headquarters and was ushered into the presence of the great general.

They hadi had indeed felt bad over the outcome of the battle themselves, but the distressed look in their uncles face shocked them. He even(Big man as he was) appearex appeared to them as if he had been weeping.

"Why what is the matter withyou uncle dear!" Cried violet taking the chair he offered her. "You look terrible.— What(s wrong?!?"

Hanson for a few moments could not speak. He stood with his arm on a mantle shelf and as the little heroines stood clustered around him, he finally said;;;

"You all know how I felt when the foe took possession of the Calverinian city of Vivian Wickey,, and her gigantic fortresses. Well doing during my long forced march on Calverine whose seige I am now abandoing, it was my purou purpose if I captured Calverine to open a way to march my immense armies on Vivian Wickey, and fighting my way across the horse gun at Leighburg Landing, to capture the great heights of Evangelinia Crania and place to general Hansions support nearly my whole army and then take command of the seige myself. General Berger and other generals even my own brother and so on h gave me many good advises which I followed out with the best of faith, but nevertheless through the carelessness of one of my generals by the name of Mc-Ferren who blundered I lost the whole battle, suffered a terrific disaster at Calverine Hills, got wounded myself as you see, and was having my armies crushed at every point, suffering heavier losses than I ever expected, and am now compelled to raise the seige.

The night after the bloody disaster and defeat, I found my army in an awfully disorganized and demorilized condition. This will give the enemy a full chance to make some terrible references about me. I am broken hearted. I did not hardly al sleep ever since. I made every preparation for the big advance on Vivian Wickey— even had started some of my reserve armies in her direction. But the last minute after my defeat I had my wireless telegrpah operator recall those armies. They did not however arived untill to day, and I myself did not return to my headquarters untill after last night. I have not had hardly a wink of sleep since, and I have ate very little. I feel like giving up the whole war itself and allow the enemy to hold on. I am discouraged. I am brokenhearted——" And Hanson his eyes brimming with tears took out his handkerchief, and proceeded to wipe his eyes. Violet and her sisters had compassion on their poor Uncle and joice kneling in front of him as he sat down placedher arms around his neck and said pitero pitcously;

"Now please don't cry Uncle Hanson." Everythingwill come out all right yet—. I It's all for the best. You may find a way yet, and that general Mic Ferren who all

a mile farther they came in sight of a low brick building, lookin looking more like a small fortress which was standing in the middle of a clump of underbrush.

634

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

636

637

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "the peaks of the

665

664

the generals are angry at is not the kind of a xommander you should have in your army anyway. I and my sisters had always thought so--why not come over to our house for a while. We are only little girls but we can give you our home and love."

"And try to laugh." aid Violet."It makes us feel more miserable to see you so distressed. The defeat of your armies was just like stepping off a rock before they dyn dynamite it. Maybe you will have a chance to advance with your armies on vivian vickey in spite of it all."

General Hanson had oky a few more hours to stay in the region of the city of Calverine with Violet and her sisters, he was spending his last evening in their own headquarters, and by their cheery sh sunshiny ways had brought him back to his normal self, and their dazzling beauty,their happp p happy manners, their ways of playing with him so cheerful in any game he suggested and the like had for a time made him forget his misfortune. Indeed during the whole advance on Calverine it had been a most strenuous march for general Anson and his many armies, a bloody one a5 that, and sad to say a very profitable one for general John Jacken Manley and his whole rebel army.

General Manley had saved Calverine from capture by the Nationals, had held on successfully to his own positions, and had obtainedpossession of the trehon trenches and fortified hills abandoned by the christian armies. He was fifty million more men to the good, and had a new army of rebels advancing to his aid from the southeast. Ghosmannia and Nicknell themselves had armies as big as Manleys. Nevertheless despite this, by the consolation given to him by Violet and her sisters, general Hanson had recovered his composure,and was thinking of some new plan to move his armies against vivian Vickey, while other christian armies were to keep the enemy busy elsewhere. Being inspired by his pretty little neices, and their happy innocent ways he was determined to prove to the enemy that he was the same old rock of Gibraltar, that he would once more face the torrent of fierce opposition of the rebels, futile or not. Again he would show himself to be the fighter. As general Grant said!!!"I will fight it out along this line if it takes all summer."

"Well my dear little neices"said Hanson vivian, having two of them in his embrace"I have learnedmy lesson--I was fool foolish I guess to trust that general Mic-yr Ferren-you know the old saying. There's no fool like an old fool--and the other saying, blood is thicker than water--they both apply in my case. I'm leavingnow for my own headquarters to morrow moring, and after my plans will work out I will be moving with my armies tward vivian Vickey inanother rout instead of past Calverine, and Violet you were right and so was Joice. General Mic-Ferren is not worth being a commander and having given him only one chance, he willlose out if he blunders a second time from his carelessness. And I realize more than ever how near and dsdear my little e elestial lil relatives are to me-- Oh little children of Heaven, of God. Little human celestial beauties of heaven and earth. o happy and cheerful no matter what ever ahppens to you. How I envy you. I wish I was one of you little girls."."

There was a kindly look in general Hansons eyes that following night as he was seated and surrounded by by the little circle cok composed of the beautiful little vivian girls. Also a look of longing-- Hunger. As Violet played the piano while her sisters softly sang the old melodies he never heard such harmony. For a time he indeed felt at peace with himself and with the worlx world. Even their childish prattle was music to his ears. In the morning Hansons horse was soon called for, for general Hanson was preparing to leave to go back to his main command still concentrated before Calverine.

668

667

They happened to be a large party of Glandelinian secret service men or spies on horseback, and before Violet and her sisters could draw their guns to fire the foe had gained immediately upon the wagon, one of them jumped o onto the

666

666

665

His old pal general Whilliamsberger Zimmermann had placedca special army at his disposal and was moving tward vivian Vickey with his own. The greatest armies ever seen were preparing for the great vivian Vickey campaign. At Hansons wish and command general Whilliamsberger Zimmermann was to take the main lead, clear to vivian Vickey and the line of march was to be kept open if possible. General Whilliamsberger Zimmermann and the two vivians were going through. At Abbisannia town another huge army was held for his convience.

"Well my dear little neices." said Hanson vivian embracing the little children, and lifting Jennie to his shoulder."I know you are going to do all you can for your great uncle when he has gone back to his own lines. Tell him all about your daring exploits. Brush up on your spying work. Learn to show the Glandelinians that even little children are not afraid of them. Learn to do many great services for your beloved country. you will have lots to do for us some day."

"I want to go to vivian Vickey and see thr sights too Uncle Hanson..." Said Jennie.

"dont worry.."Answered general Hanson. "You will be there with your fathers armies, for he is going too. But good be bye for a while children. I don't look dead yet despite my defeat do I. You know the rebels called me the "Old Whilliamsberger" Well I am tough. It takes more than a defeat, a machine gun, or a bullet to make a dent in me. you kno w the old saying in our family. A vivian may be down bo but never out."

And after embrach mbracing them once more he leaped upon the back of his fiery steed and saying"good bye everybody" raced off for his 1 own lines. The little girls now mounted upon their own chargers waved their handkerchiefs and shouted after him."Good bye Uncle. We hope you better success at Evangelinia Crania."

In the meantime inthe enemys camp two great Glandelinian generals were busy in a conversation.

"Well Manley"said general Calmannia Shoemannia"I want to con gratulate you on the way you handled the armies during the great battle. I heard a lot of comments. During the battle you worked hard to win. And you were sure conscientious. but I want to let you in on a little secret. You recall that little meeting my armies and general Hansons had on the Calverine Hills by that long stone wall that afternoon of the battle storm? Remember those series of charges, tremendous charges I made? Each charge just netted me ten thousand prisoners that is all, in heavy column of the realm. I had ten mi llion one hundred thousand soldiers, when I went over the top during the assaults o against the positions by that stone wall. That shows what a smalrt guy I m am. And I had orders to use them all if necessary. and when the christian dogs were beaten off they just handed me hundreds of thousands of their comrades as prisoners that's all--- a reward for my persi perspicacity. I've got brains when I want them"-----

"SAY"-----Interrupted general John Jacken Manley nudging Shoemannia with his elbow and giving a scornful smile"done make me laugh. done make me laugh. Old many brains. you say you had ten million men. You could have gotten just as far with twenty five thousand and not suffered such llosses in generals and troops as you did.I and my other generals watchee the movements of the christian armies all the time during that battle with the nationals. You could have gone over and settled with the christian dogs for anything without loss if you had tried. They were heavily overwhelmed by your troops at that stone wall and you did not know it. they needed reinforcements badly. If your Uncle on the christian side general Mic-yerren Shoemannia who blundered at that battle, ever blundered again during another fight and made it result like this one did for the christian armies, the christian dog general Hanson vivian would have grabbed his command from him in a hurry. He put the two vivians and their armies into a most desperate situation, and yet you foolishly blundered yourself and even also Nicknell, and drove the beaten christian armiesunder general Hanson vivian o-upon aline of heights that the whole world and all the creatures in heaven except god could not drive them from. Why

a mile farther they came in sight of a low brick building, lookin looking more like a small fortress which was standing in he middle of a clump of underbrush.

634

635

If it had not been for the fearful typhoon which really enabled the enemy

636

637.

I the author of this great story in this work intitled "the ruelen of the

667

666

say------brains! You just tossed away the chance of a most brilliant victory, a crushing victory at that, causing the battle to only end as a draw, and though it is over the christian armies are still holding their own and are going to leave just because they are going to do what I dread most, and I or my other generals just now are-not in the condition to do anything to prevent them. they will move on Vivian Vickey and we will have to refresh our armies and reglove reinforcements before we can campaign against them to save Vivian Vickey. And you just donated about four million prisoners to the enemy and onlycaptured really sixty thousand Nationals that's all. and you boast. Bah.''''''

Just before the advance on t e greatfortresses of Vivian Vickey really began, the pretty Vivian girls who had intendeec intended to go out scouting really had a very harrowling experience which indeed tested their nerve and showed that they were not afraid of anything no matter what it was. The seven pretty little girls though dressed in their own natural clothing and looking more beautiful and happier than ever and full of fun and frolic had halted their horses on the corner of a roadway not far from the outskirts of the main christian lines under general Robert Vivian inthe heart of the Calverinian section of Mc-Hollester Run two miles from the encampments watching the scenery, and viewing the movements of the enemys lines in the distance.

As the moments passed and nothing happened to cause any excitement, Violet and her sisters became impatient and felt like taking the risk of going into the foe lines under Shoemannia especially and learn if he had any intentions of for frustrating any f general Hansons purposes to make the cap campaign upon Vivian Wiskey. It was late in the afternoon since general Hansons departure for his own lines and Violet and her sisters finally decided it was time to get back to the christian lines before the advance started. he little girls had just started on their wa way when a man in purple uniform drew up a baggage wagon beside them and the driver hailed them pleasantly.''

''Heres a bad scene going on down the line of direction you are taking.''He said.''If you happen to be going my way, I'd be glad to take you along. Your horses could follow behind the wagon, and if you ride with me you will be shielded from the sun.''

The man tipped His hat his hat and smiled indeed indeed very genially. He seemed t to be a very good natured soldier of early middle age, a lieutenant, and his smile was so frank, that the little girls hesitated only for a moment. They tied their horses to the back of his wagon and hoped on the end. hey knew of course that accepting a strange mans invitation for any kind of a Ride was a rather unconventional and perhaps a dangerous thing, but he was no stranger and they felt sure of safty. And it was also daylight, they were together, fully armed and qu quick at their weapons, they were in a hurry, and the man was so kindly, that there seemeto be no qus questioning his motives. He was an Angelinian officer driving an a empty ammunition baggage wagon trying to do a good turn for little children for they knew he loved them all, had children of his own, and giving him their destination, they all got on the wagon and started in the direction of the christian lines.

As th they cme within sight of the christian lines, the little girls got up, gathered up their small packages and prepared to thank the kindly gentleman for his assistance in getting them to the lines so quickly. But instead of slowing up at the lines he suddenly changed his course, whipped the horses furiously, and the wagon shot past at a terrific rate. When from the rear at a great distance there came a vol lley of shots, and holes were torn in the canvass w which covered the wagon. Violet and her sisters became alarmed. he touched the driver on the shoulder.

''We have gone past our dewtination.''she called over the roar of the gallop ing horses. ''What is thematter?''

In another moment b fore he could answer there was a crash of volleys from another direction and the driver gave a lurch and topped from the seat with a bullet in his head. The wagon was persued by Glandelinians.

668

667

They happened to be a large party of Glandelinian secret service men or spies on horseback, and before Violet and her sisters could draw their guns to fire the foe had gained immediately upon the wagon, one of them jumped o onto the seat of the wagon, he huddled up in the drivers seat, and Violet and her sisters were quickly overpowered.

''You rascally Glandelinians dare not take us out of the way.''Cried Violet furiously.-Release us immediately. Do you hear.!''

For answer the Glandelinians relieved them of their weapons, and the drivers made the horses go their fullest speed.His figure seemed to stiffen. The little girls though not really frightened were throughoutly alarmed, and they fairly yelled to their capters to stop the wagon. Fully eighty of them had surrounded the wagon and were riding on horseback as fast as the wagon was going. The driver himself turned his head. hat they saw in his face caused them to huddle back in their seats in horror and disgust. There was no kindly expression in his face. In his face was a very wicked grin of hatred and ferocity. He began to curse, swear, and blaspheme. And suddenly Violet and her sisters realis realizedthey w r were riding in a wagon in possession of a swarm of Glandelinian spies.

Violet and her sisters clung to each other in speechless confusion but had no fright, and as the speeding wagon narrowly missed a gun cassion lying in the road the driver shouted. Then Violet and her sisters screamed commands to the driver to stop the wagon. without slowing down the driver turned his head to them once more. his time the wicked grin had vanished. Driving expertly with his left hand he slipped his right arm over the seat and pointed a large automatic pistol at Violet and her sisters.

''One more yelp out of you little female devils.''He shouted with a curse''And I'll shoot the whole seven of you. You are Christian dogs and so are our prisoners. We know you are the daughters of general Robert Angleic Vivian and I shall show you what will happen when we got you to the lines. We are going t over to Shoemannias camp and there we8LL we'll settle with you little girls for good and all.''

Violet and her sisters huddled together in the wagon treme trembling, with anger, dr derision and excitement. Go

''Go and shoot us if you will.''Cried Joice''We will not shut up even if you point a gun at us all day. If we were not tied hand and foot like this we would show you if we are afraid of you. owards to tie up little girls. hame on you. hoot us now if you dare. We defy you to do it.''

The man however driving recklessly with one hand kept the pistol before their eyes, while he drove faster and faster, tward the outskirts of the rebel line lines, the squadron following hard on behind. Violet and her sisters though they sat r seemingly rigid stuck their tungues out at him and one of the little girls kicked him in the back. He was infui in u infuriated but he could not stop to do anything in revenge though he cursed her roud roundly, and had to put away his gun for he saw they feared it not. Violet and her sisters hoped however that a force of Angelinians would soon be attracted by the spedding horses and wagon and the party of Glandelinians following it, and come to their rescue. But parties of Angelinians who had been out scouting and who did see the peculiar acting of the wagon and the Glandelinians folowing after it did persue, but were not unable to overtake the Glandelinians only, but were worsted. in the firing that insued, and finally remarked that it would serve the crazy Glandelinian driver right if they had axsmash up, and no other angelinian force of cavarly paid any attention to the foe cavarly and the racing wagon. Some fired at the Glandelinians but did not attempt to persue. But had they really known the Vivian girls were in that wagon, there would be some race believe me, a race which the Angelinians would have won.

Violet and her sisters peered from the rear opening i of the canvass wagon, hoping that some large force of Concontindan dragoons who might be suspicious would be in persuit. But there was none. Excepting for indignant Glandelinians on foot themselves imperiled by the reckless reckless driving, the roadway was clear. Violet and her sisters knew it would be useless to signal to these for they would do nothing, even though they shook their fists back at the driver, apparently thinking that after trying to kill them, the occupants of the wagon, the driver, and the following cavarly soldiers were adding insult to injury, by wavinb waving at them in derision.

Onward and onward continued the wagon and the horsemen untill with a sudden jar that nearly upset all the occupants, it leaped from the roadway, to a more narrower dirt road leading into the country. Four miles away loomed the m i immense encampments of the rebel lines. This road however was deserted though here and there pacing up and down were some Glandelinin guards. The last chance of rescue had passed. Violet and her sisters now began to realize that they were in the power of the Glandelinians. If they wondered what their fate would be they were not kept in suspense very long. ith a final look over his shoulder, the driver at the command of the officer in charge of the squadron slowed up, and turned sharply into a desert deserted lane, overrun with weeds and vines. after travei rbtraveling about a mile farther they came in sight of a low brick building, lookin looking more like a small fortress which was standing in the middle of a clump of underbrush.

The landelinian driverwith a still more wicked grin now stopped the wagon altogether.

"Now" He jeered. "whydon't you little goils scream all you want to. hy are you all so silent. Yell . Holler. see if anybody known as christian dogs will hear you. "

Violet and her sisters had tears in their eyes, but their looks were of defiance and derision. the Glandelinians all laughed so loudly that all the echoes of that desolate spot two miles away from the foe lines we were awakened.

violet and her sisters then theatened him.

" on't you dare to threaten me ye christian dogs." e yelled. "Go on and yell for hel help ifu want. ere I8ll help you yell. Help, help, help, the rebels have got us." He screeched. "Is that loud enough foy for you little goils." HEB HELP". Ha,ha,ha,ha,. He,he,he,. Go on and yell for help."

violet and her sisters did not shout or scream, but tried to run. mmediately the landelinians on horseback who were still near them whipped out theirvpos pistols and fired a volley into the ground at their very feet. bullet tore a wound in jennie's leg and she fel fell , then got up and limped. As j joice ran to her side, three of the glandelinians ordered them back to the wagon and forced them by pricking with the points of their sabres.

"Try to run away from us will you--you dirty little sneaks." One of the officers ch chuckled. I'll show you. We are going to detain you with the purpose of forcing you to give us information regarding the intentions of general Hanson ivian your christian dog os of an uncle and the movements of concentinian Aronburgs armies." And you will give it to us too or I8ll make you suffer..."

One of the landelinians then dismounted, and reaching into the wagon de drew out a long heavy logging chain, about thirty feet long. e looped one o end of this around the neck of join Joice, and fastened it with a heavy padlock. there were other loops to t the chain whock were fastened around the necks of the other little girls, and other padlocks were snapped through the links. he little girls were now strangely bound to each other with thirty feet of chain, and each had a few feet of chain between them. iolet and her sisters remembered reading somewhere, that the best way to deal with desperate Angelinian rebels when war infu riated, was to pretend that their conduct was quite senseble. o one of the little girls forced a smile, and asked the glandelinians if they were enjoying themselves.

"yes" One of the officers replied with a leer. "But not as much as y am going to. Wait. We8LL enjoy our experience with you in that fortresses yonder. ome with us and do not dare make a make any resistance."

The leader then took hold of the longest part of the chain and draged them tward the low stone fortress fortress. he little girls cried out in pain, but the glandelinians who followed only laughed, and the man pulling them jangled the chains. hen they struggled desperately, he pulled untill the ri rusty links cut into their flesh. The little girl realized they had to be careful, because the glandelinians were desperate on account of vivian ick y being threatened by so many immense national armies of Angelinia. f- vivian wickey was captured the rebellion would be lost.

"Run commanded the glandelinians now furiously. "And remember no resistance, or we will cut the gizzards out of you."

violet and her sisters stumbled forward tward the small stone fortress as their persecutors laughed, and tugged at their fetters. he small fortress contained one bare, and dirty empty room, void of furniture, but many kins many kinds of guns were hanging on the walls. heir abductor entered the building, and the rest of the landelinians then went on their way to camp, but two of them remained behind to gau guard the place. After entering the building the landelinian who had the little girls in his power shoved them into a corner of the b bu room, and then cooly locked the door, putting the key in his pocket. Now they saw that there was a strange sort of a trap t door in the centre of the stone floor. The glandelinian soldier raised it with considerable effort, and stared into the black hole that it covered. He rubbed his hands briskly and chuckled. He then rose and tiptoed like a cat to the corner. vi violet and her sisters clung to each other, and huddled against the wall. He chuckled again, and then uttered a curse terrible to hear as his arm shot out, and he seized the chain. The little girls clasped his knees knees in an effort to throw him but he being a strong man shook them off and dragged them over the floor to the hole. The chains had cut so deeply, that the little girls had been forced to let go of his legs, and interpose their hands between the chain and their necks. The landelinian then stopped at the edge of the hole, and pointed as he commanded;

"Get down and be mighty quick about it."

hen as they shrank back. "Do you hear me!" He repeated. "Do you want me to throw you in."

"we will not do as you order." Said violet.

He shook them off and forced Joice into the pit. She had again clung desperately to his feet in an effort to throw him but the glandelinian soldier had twisted her little arm, untill she released her hold, and then he kicked her down the hole. Fortunately the fall was but only a few feet. But the weight of her body, jerked the chain suddenly taunt, and her sisters were pulled headlong after her into the pit, and they fell upon each othervin a heap.





All seven of the little girls lay for an instant dazed on the damp dirt floor. Then they awakened to see the dark silhouette of the rebel letting himself down the hole. He pulled the trapdoor shut behind him, and a'll sight were in utter darkness. A moment of silence, and then they heard him moving about. He struck a match and they could see his wicked face leering at them. He then lighted a tall candle stuck in a bottle and the cellar of the fort ress flickered into sight. In the hazy light they were barely able to observe the wet, muddy walls of their prison, and the contents of the pit. scattered about the floor however, were several huge blocks of solid granite, barrels of gunpowder, and many boxes of ammunition and bullets. The blocks of granite may have weighed several hundred o pounds pounds each. When after a few moments more of silence the glandelinian began to creep tward his captives. In the candlelight his face was distorted--- devilish. is eyes rolled with utmost determination. His hair had fallen over his face. He smirked, hediously. As he crept tward them cursing and blaspheming with his arms outstretched, and his fingers clutching violet and her sisters realized for the first time all the frightfulness of the situation. hey were in thevpower of a desperate glandelinian spy indeed, who was bound to force from them information if he had to torture them like the lost souls are tortured. hey knew he meant to torment them unless he recieved the desired information, and if they did not give it he might even kill them in some horrible way. they could expect now help- no rescue whatever now. And those who may miss them first, and that was the christian generals and their father had not yet time to become alarmed, and begin to search. Only a miracle could save them. As the leering figure continued to creep, foot by foot, across the damp floor of their prison the shivering children backed farther and farther into the corner of the pit. Soon they struck the clammy wall. hey could go no farther. ith a sob of despair they clung to each other, and watched the stealthy approach. As the wicked landelinian tormenter passed the candle, his figure became a crouching silhouette. Closer and closer he crawled. Suddenly he gave a curse and leaped.

The little girls scrambled to their feet, and started to run. they had gone but a few f feet when the c a chain about their necks tightened, and all seven of the little girls were thrown violently to the floor. The glandelinian pounced upon them again. Reason now almost gone, the chair seven children ran about in the dark like terrified rabbits. hey were followed by the wicked glandelinian, their chain cutting deeper and deeper into their throats as one dodged this way, and the other that.

The candle then was upset by one of them purposely and guttered out. he trap door, whe which had been propped partly open, was shaken shut with a resounding bang, that shook the ceiling above. he little girls continued to slip about in the darkness, bruising their little bodies on the blocks of gr granite, stumbling and falling, the cruel chain cutting deeper and deeper into their little necks. All the time they could hear the breathing of their tormentor, and feel his fingers, on their arms, their faces, everywhere.

At last the clanking chain tightened on all their throats at once. Thier persue had found it in the darkness. He pulledviolently untillt their heads w r were brought together and the seven little girls fell on top of each other. with difficulty he relighted the candle. hen he dragged his little prisoners to one of the largest blocks of all. An iron staple had been set in the Granite. And on the floor beside the great block of stone was another iron chain. The Glandelinian fumbled in his pocket, and brought out another padlock. He passed the new chain through the staple, ai and then attatched it by padlock to the chain around the necks of the seven little girls. This was of course done in such a manner that violet and her sisters were able to only kneel or lie prostrate. If they did try to rise the chain gouged deeper and more unbearably into their flesh. This finished the grinning glandelini n glandelinian spy took a seat on a near by block, rolled a cigarette, lit it and after taking a few puffs and blowing the smoke into their faces began to giggle. He then finished the cirg cigarette without any words, then hecthrew it awq away stamped it out, and then held up the candle, and looked into their faces.

"You little girls know why I brought you here?" He asked.

violet and her sisters were too weak to answer.

"I'm going to kill you, torture you to death if you refuse to give me any information which I shall ask." He went on. Then paused. "I thought you would be surprised. "He said after a little silence.

"What have we done to you" Cried violet.

"Nothing." Replied the glandelinian spy with an air of abrupt surprise. "hy should you do do anything to me. hy I never saw either one of you before iy in my life. I don't even know your names though my offi officer and comrades onfirmed me you are the daughters of general Robert vivian. But that has nothing to do with it. Somebody must be forced to give us glandelinians the desired information under any risk, and it might just as well be you. If you yeild you will remain prisoners. I will remove the chain from you and take you within the linss. If you refuse to answer my questions you will be sorry. I'm desperate and shall have the information no matter how I obtain it. If I can not force it out of you I will kill you and then enter the christian lines and find it out there. But your information will save

me from making that h hazardous trip.''

''We have a father and uncle who is waiting forus---who wondering what has happened to us.''Doclared Violet.''A And you cannot force any information out of us.''

''Splendid indeed.''Exclaimed the glandelinian.''what makes it much the more better for me and the glandelinians. I can just see the many christian dogs and their generals especially your father wondering where you are, and the best part of it is that they will never find out. Never in the world. He won't even know you are dead, or a prisoner whatever it may come out with your decision. They will probably think you got scared of the war and ran away from the army, or beat it back home. Ha. ha. We surely know how to fool you christian dogs alright...''''

The blak hole rocked with his wickedderisive laughter.

''Imagine it indeed''He went on with scornful derision.''All the time your christian friends will be looking for you, you will be right here under the ground buried alive unless you give me the desired information. No one will think of looking here.''

Violet and her sisters did not answer, but by the shine in their eyes the rassal knew they were still defiant and he felt within himself that they were not going to be daunted by anything. But when they pretended to sob hysterically just to see what he would say they did not fail to get him to speak.

''Oh don't feel so bad about it little girls.''Urged the spy.''It's got to be done. It's my duty. The city of vivian wickey and her fortresses are in danfer from the armies under your father, uncle and that concentinian Aronburg. If they get there our rebellion will be lost. Try to be philosophical.''

He leaned forward and strokedviolets hair. She writhed in helpless struggles.

''Think you are too godd for us glandelinians eh!''said the desperate spy. He caught her in his arms brutally and said :

''What is hanson going to do concerning vivian Wickey. Tell me!''He added fiercely his eyes flashing fire. Voice only screamed with rage and like a little wildcat tore his face with her finger nails. Two of the little girls hpsec helped her. But it was useless. With one savage blow he sent them baskwards to the end of the chain probably cowering. When he tried to overpower the littl other little girls with his furious demande demands but without avail.

''Spunky indeed, aren't you?''He said at last releasing the last of the little girls, and wiping his bleeding face.''Well I'm kind of spu k spunky too. If I cannot f rce it out of you , will at any risk enter the christian lines and spy to get the information. Now is that.?''

Several times this terrible scene however was repeated but of no avail and the spy was angered indeed. After a few minutes he groped about the pit, untill he found a pisk and shovel. He returned to the little circle of candlelight, and struck his pick into the wet earth.

''Because you little daredevils refuse to give me the information I demanded I'm digging your graves''He explainl explained angrily and with a deadly nonchalance.

Soverterribly hot was it in that cellar that several of the little girls seemed about to faint and so the glandelinian stopped work, and using some old pail scooped up some dirty water from a deep pudd, puddle on the floor. He then threw it into their faces.

''There's is nothing to be really frightened about.''He said when they had recovered consciousness.''Just because I'm starting to dig your gave does not mean that I am going to kill you. I said that I was at first, but i I did not mean it.''

''You--you're going to let us go!''gasped Angeline.

''Oh no,no,no ''He answered. What I said was that I was not going to kill you. But that is only on one condition. You give me the information I asked of you and you will be save sav safe. Otherwise I will bury you alive. So take your chance. I'm dealing hons honestly and square with you. I would not ast like this but I m desperate. I must find out some way or other or I8ll lose my own life. Just give me the information and I'll take you saftly out of here and bring you to the lines. Does not that cheer you up any?!!''He asked.

Violet and her sisters only looked at him. Confusion, terror, and so on had wiped away the memory of words. But they were not going to give him any information and realising that they still obstinately refused to obey his demand he continued his digging. The sinister six foot hole in the cellar floor deepened now to a foot. Then again he stopped digging and grinned his wicked grin onse more. Of course ''Of course, of course'' He began again''What I would really like to do if I cannot m k make you yeild and give me news would be to wail to seven little goils up alive like they did to Constance de Beverly the Unforun or Unfortunate Heroine of Sir Walter Scotts Marmion. But brisks and mortar or slabs of stones and so on do cost a lot, and then at that it would be impossible to get any of those here, and if they could be obtained it would take a lot of time.''He went along explaining reasonably as one would to a child, the difficulties about some plesant plan.''And that is what I meant to do in the first place if you would refuse to give me the desired information.''He went on after a pause.''I guess if I tti tried I





could tear down a part of this wall, and wall you up in it. It would be the best way. But before I brought you here or kid went out to kidnap you I had been looking around very carefully and found that this was not the right place for any work like that. If I started to pull down the wall, the whole building, the fortresses itself might cave in or come down, and the basement would be full of debris and dirt in no time, and we would all smother and I would be then unable to go within the christian lines and get the inform ation from there. So I8ll just have to bury you in the floor unless you give me the information I want. In reality I don't want to do this cruel thing but you see I'm desperate. I said before I must find out no matter how. Can't you see the point. Give in and I promish you before heaven and earth I8ll release you from the chains, and bring you to the lines as my prisoners.''

''But we cannot give you any information about Hansons plans.''said Kettie. ''And that would be murder just as much as though you killed us with your hands and outright. You would be killing us just the same, and it would be worse than killing us outright. You are not a spy. you are a criminal.''

''It is pretty wicked of you to try and persuade me to kill you myself.'' remonstrated the glandelinian spy. But when you make me bury you alive by refusing to informe me about Hansons plans, and the movements of Whilliamsberger Zimmermanns army it will be you who is killing yourself yourselves. Andit wont be me that will be stoping your breath. It will not be the weight of the earth, and no air either. It will be your own foolishness, your own recklessness. You refuse to me me the information I have asked of you and so you are taking your own chances. So when I get this hole dug about to the depth of three or four feet, I'll just bundle you seven little goils into it, and fill it up again as slowly as possible. I will thus show you how desperate a spy is when not only his own life is in sanger if he fails to obtain the nescessary information but also how great my own country is at stake. I am going to find out everything I wish if I have to torture hell itself for it....''

The glandelinian spy then went on digging for a few more minutes, signi singing a song to himself and at times wiping his forehead with an army handkerchief. And then he straightened up.

''That's the part I'm sure I like to think about most..... ''He chuckled.''Th that will be fun to show how desperate I can be when I have to. And I'll bet that after you are in the grave, and I8ll gi get some boards or something to fix fixthem around your seven heads so you can breathe for a while alright so I can prolong the torture, and when youuse that I really mean buisness you will give in alrightand tell me everything I kn wha want to know. I know how children are. They are stubborn o for only a certain length of time, and only yeild when they see they cannot get the best of it. And I know it is the same thing about you seven little goils. You cannot fool me. I know.''

The spy then paused to roll, and light a cigarette, and smoking it w ent on;;;;;

''Then if even I have you already in the grave and you still are too bold to yeild to my commands and threats I'll begin covering you up. That I will take a long time to do just to see if I can force you to yeild. First I 11 throw in a clod upon you, and then I'm sure when you see my meaness you will yeild. If not I8ll throw another in on you seven little goils, and then if the first had no effect I'm sure you will yeild after the second second. Butyou won't I8ll throw in still another, and another, and the longer you continue to be onstinate the worse you wil will feel. Remember that. I want you to understand that you can be as stubborn as you please for all I care, but nevertheless you will be sorry. Sob't be a bit backward in case you determine to yeild. For if you yeild I'll set you free from the chains as I promished and take you to the lines as prisoners of war instead, and only hold you for ransome.''

Violet and her sisters now began to almost realise that prayers, or any kind of pleading, or reasoningwould have a y cany effect upon their torturer. She realised that he was a spy driven desperate by the endangerment of his own life if he failed to obtain any i f information, and so they only crouched and watched him with eyes of fascinated horror as he went on with his slow grave digging. After what seemed to them many thousands of hours, the spy finally straightened up again, and went on talking as if there had been no silent laspe.

''Well?''He demanded. ''Have you watched me at my work. Do you realise what I am doing. Do you yeild now or are you still stubborn. Answer my question. What id the purpose of general Hanson and his officers concerning vivian wickey. what does he intend to do, and which rout is he going to take in his advance on vivian Wickey. How strong are his armies. How many fleets of s warships has he on the rivers in possession of the rivers. And what is the intetions of general Concentinian Aronburg, and why is he going to make a junction with Hanson vivian. And where will general Hanson vivian intend to strike the blowsfirst.?''

''We will not give any information whatever.''Answered the little girls haughtily. ''You can do the most terrible thing, make up the most horrible ideas in your crazy brain and you cannot daunt us. We can only die once.''

''Well do as you please then.''said the spe furiously. ''You are as free as any of us. I know that I cannot force you goils to do anything, but neither can you

prevent me from doing as I have planned.I'll keep that up; that is the digging for about a couple of hours, and then into the grave you go. As soon as you are in "Bong"----will go a clod in the form of a brick on you. Then I8ll wait untill you yeild. I ll wait for ten minutes and if you still refuse" Yong--will go another clod upon you. Then again I8ll wait ten minutes. and if you refuse then " ong a third clod. And another, and another, and another and stil another untill you yeild or die for your refusal. I have heard you Angelinians say we Glandelinians are serious, that is dangerous when driven desperate but i us spies are worse than the whole lot. So you remember that clod after clod will be piled upon you" And on each fierce repetition, he pointed downward into the grave, grinning like a diabolical fiend of the infernal region." And if you seven little girls begin to smother too soon, I'll shovel some of the dirt out again, andegive you a trial again. If this is a game you are playing on me to try to see who is the bravest I8ll make up my mind to see how long we can keep it up. Who will be the loser. And I8ll bet it will be you little goils."

Violet and her sisters then leaned ward each other, and go began to pray for strength to resist his intentions. Then the Glandelinian laughed wickedly, defiantly. "Pray away. You little fools. But it will do you no good. You certainly no doubt need all the prayers you can think up, no matter what they are but it is all hocus Pocus. Say I m telling you that if prayers are really any good, I'll tell you right how now that nobody ever needed prayers, more than you seven little goils do right now. Pray to gaten himself. Maybe he will help you out and no one else. Those in heaven I8m sure do not keep their promishes."

The wicked blaspeher p blasphemer stopped his digging, and sat down on one of the concrete blocks regarding them fiercely, and defiantly.

"Anyway I was going too fast with that grave." He explained. "Maybe I8m not fair enough in giving you time to reconsider first. And if you little goils want to enjoy anything right, do it slowly. There's no hurry as long as your friends and their armies are not going to start any marching untill October. And anything else goes for eating, drinking, living or anything else. Remember anyway that the ne xt time you buy another box of ice cream give me some if you are still living. I m very fond of it too. Ha,ha...hat's a good one about the ice cream ain't it?"

Violet andher sisters did not pay any attention to him however, continueing to pray more desperately hoping and faithfully expecting that in some way God would answer them in time as he hadnot failed them in anything they asked of him Him yet.. The Glandelinian spy then arose and rested on his shovel.

"You little goils will never buy any more ice cream unless you yeild to my demands. But maybe if I give you any candy, nice cand y you will yeild I hope. I have plenty up stairs. While you are waiting to reconsider you might as well be enjoying yourselves. And maybe it is long past your supper time now. It must be around twelve or one o-clock to say the least. And think how your father and his generals and the whole christian army may be worrying now. I wonder what your father thinks!!!!"Haha. He laughed again.

He then stood at attention and saluting them, mounted aconcrete block, and slid up the trap door. In a moment he had returned with a double handful of sticky candy, but candy that would even tempt the devil, which he proceeded to force into the mouths of the littlegirls. When they desperately refused to eat it, he smeared some on their faces, dumped the rest into their laps, and finally returned to his grave digging. All that long night he dallied with his work, stopping frequently in his endeavors to force them to yeild to his entreaties, commands, and threatening all sorts of things, but failing. During his work he tood out one clod at a time, and patted it into the shape of large bricks.

"If we cannot wall you up for your stubbornness we an do the next best thing." He explained." These many mud bricks will make it seem real enough. I8ll just lay them in many tiers. I8ll cover your feet first, and wait for you yeild, and this will cost me touse the first toir of bricks. Then if you are still stubborn I8ll cover your ankles, then if w you stil won't give me the information I8ll cover your knees, and so on, and still if you don't yeild I8ll give you a good beaten on your faces. Then if you still refuse when I get up y to your necks, I8ll take my time to see if you will tell me all I want to know. If you are good and despecate and don't yell or scream real loud I8ll keep your faces outside for a couple of days, to give you time to make up your des decision, or untill you lose control of yourselves. But don't try to scream as it will not do you any earthly good as only Glandelinians will hear you and no one else no matter if you yell and scream untill you lose your voices at any rate. You can count on that fact at least. and it's a promish, so remind me if I forget."

He then tookoff his coat and folded it for a pillow. He then stretched out beside the block of granite,and ordering them to go to sl sleep untill the morning closed his eyes, and in a moment he was already snoring. Close beside him lay the pick with which the Glande,i Landelinian spy had been digging the grave to bury them in, if they refused to give him the information. The haft was indeed pointed toward his seven little victims, and was within eas easy reach of Violet alone. Her sisters at once consei conceived a desperate plan. Give me a few





"Violet..you are nearest."Said C atherine. "Grabe the pick while you have the chance.. nd kill him or anything. We must be free no matter how."

So Violet reached cautiously forward, hardly daring to breathe, for fear he would suddenly awaken and see her action. There was a loud tellit attle rattle of her chain and for a moment she hesitated. Then with one hand she held the links so they made s no sound. With the other she reached for the handle of the pick, planning to kill the spy and their tormenter as he slept. Her six sisters watchedher breathless, apprehensive she would fail, or that the spy would be aroused. Violet reached out as far as her chain would let her. Three or four tantalising inches remained between her finger tips and the handle of the pick, but by lying in still anotherposition, she found that the distance could be easily overcome. So Violet slowly rolled over on her back, and for a moment took a look at the sleeping spy. Her fingers finally stretched stretched out again.

They closed around the handle of the pick. Slowly , painfully, while watching him, inch by inch, she pulled the pick tward her. She wisked desperate, Glandelinian spy still appeared to be sleeping. Her sisters sat like stone. In a few minutes more Violet had carefully drawn the weapon near enough to get her hand about the half, and then finally pulled it all the wayto her side. Then joice who was the eldest and able to weild a pick, grabbed it about the haft when-----

The Landelinian suddenly sprang to his feet. He jumped like a cat, nd and uttering An imprecation wrested the pick from joices hands after some slight struggle with her.

"I know one of you little goils would be desperate enough to try that kind of a game." He said with a fierce scowl." That is why I closed my eyes. I was not sleeping at all. That was only a little trick of mine to catch you mapping. So would would try to kill me with the pick would you you little desperate wildcats! Now for that little trick you shall die last, and will witness the deaths of your sisters. But it looks as if we better settle things right now. It is not safe to look around! Give me the information right now for that trick or I8ll dragg you to the grave. Come now. I8ll not give you another chance."

The little girls however again refused and with a most furious look as if to kill a demon he reached for the chain. This time thevlittle girls screamed, and fought him with the last reserve of strength and strove to scratch his face and even tear his o eyes out every ounce of energy they had left went into that desperate cry and struggle. they repeated it wildly again and again, and fought and struggled vehemently, as the n w now infuriated Glandelinian dragged them tward the open grave.

"Well then will you yeild to my entreaties.?!" Demanded thr spy. "If so I8ll not do it. Come now be reasonable. Give in. You have only another few minutes. For the Love of Mike be reasonable."

"No screamed Violet. "We'll give no information."

In the meantime a scouting party of Angelinian soldiers in full dress uniform happened to be riding past the deserted fortresses in the night unseen by the enemy sentries. They heard the screams of little go girls, especially their cries and ordered and the leader ordered the column to halt. Then they listened. the cries and screams of little children were repeated. The officer who was a colonel looked around for the screams and cries. It seemed to him impossible for them to come from the direction of the fortresses, for he knew on account of the great battle just past it had been deserted for weeks. Nevertheless finally real zing that the sounds could come from no where else, he turned his horse and at his command the whole squadron raced around, and started to climb the little hill on which stood the little brick fortress. the noise of the galloping horses, poundi g along the dusty road like roaring thunder, came throuh through the doar of the little fortress, and into the black prison of the seven little girls. The Glandelinian spy heard it and dropped the chain with a curse. He however thought it may be a pa partyof his own comrades who may be coming to investigate the screaming. But at last as the sound of horses came nearer and nearer, he could-tell by the galloping of the horses, and the clanking of scabbards that they were not Glandelinians but the Nationals, a scouting party nevertheless, and he immediately with a curse and a oath leaped out of the pit, and cursing Violet and her sisters roudly and shaking his fist at them slammed the trap down door with a bang that shook the building, and brought some of the ceiling down upon the little girls. Then looking out of the window he saw twenty Angelinians coming and immediately drew his pistols and fired so wildly as to bring six of them down including their colonel who waskilled with a bullet in his head. Two more were then shot bu before the column became demorilized. Then realizing what was on the lieutenant of the small column of what survivied halted the remainder and placing them in a way to surround the house, ordered them to return the fire while he would go to one of the doors batter it down and flank the desperate Glandelinian.

"We must have some stolen children or child slaves." Declared one of the men.'

"Of maybe it is those Vivian Girls we are looking for." Said the lieutenant as he crept forward with sabre and pistol drawn. Seeing that he had n o more ammunition fr for his pistol and as he had no time togo and get some out of one of the rooms the spy went back to the cellar and went up again with the shovel.

As he grabbed the spade he had said to violet and her sisters;

"Your damn screaming has brought a party of Angelinian scouts to see what it wasbut I&ll fool them. And when I get done I&ll make you suffer for your fool yelling."

Then he hid behind the door with his shovel and waited for the lieutenant to approach. The lieutenant immediately rode up to the building, which was being almost riddled at other quarters by the fire of his comrades, and dismounting made for the door. It was locked. Picking up a stone of great weight, he hurled it again and again at the door untill before the continued blows it finally crashed in. Then the lieutenant drew his pistol, and entered the building. As he entered the single room of the little fortress the wicked Glandelinian spy leaped forward with a fierce oath and brought the shovel down with all his might over the lieue lieutenants head. Without a sound the officer dropped to the floor with his skull fractured.

A quick look outside satisfied the Glandelinian spy that the lieutenenat who he had just killedhad been alone, that his followers were at a greater distance away firing at the building and were recieving a response from the four guards. so he opened the trap and jumped down into the cellar after throwing the dead man down.

"Any Angelinian skunks who walk into my way will have to die."said the rebel "ut just how I am going to get the vivian irls to give me the information I tried to force out of them is a problem indeed. I realize now no matter how I threaten, and demonstrate what I will do it does me no good for they will not yeild.I'll have to think up some other way to get the information as I really do not wish to place them in the grave alive. It was only a threat. They were a lot of trouble to me and I was foolish to bring them here. If I had indeed known this I would not have brought them here. I think I&ll go to the christian lines, and leave them here at their leasure. If they escape during my absense I do not care, and if I am back and they are still here I&ll bring them into the lines and tell my superior that they gave me the information and I would be compelled to keep my threat."

He stui studied the d situation a moment while the little girls eyes him defiantly and curiously,, and while they tried to collect their senses.

"Then going to the little girls he said;

"That stubborness of yours is going to put me in bad as I realize you won't yeild no matter what I threatened, and I will not do it either. You are enk enemies of Glandelinia alright, but by God you are spen spunky, and your prayers have been answered, you have won the game on me. The Angelinians have seen or heard your yells and have come here especially that man I killed, and as they are besieging the place If I remain here I'm afraid i' I'll be interrupted again. I'll think I will just take his horse and run my do way down the river and go to the lines. I have to time to release you from the chains, so I&ll leave you here as you are and you can do what you like about it or the christian dogs may come and rescue you. By that time anyway while I&m gone they will be all here anyway and I&m not going to be captured. If I cannot get away I,ll sucide."

With that he climbed out of the trap door, and then looking down at his prisoners said;

"Good bye little heroines. After this for your bravery if I ever happen to come across you again we are friends instead of enemies. My threats were only fakes. God bless you all"And he was off. The seven surprised prisoners heard his receding footsteps across the floor. A moment later they heard a number of fr fresh shots, then heardthe horse start, and recede in the distance. As soon as they were alone they held a frightened conference. Now was their chance. They felt he was true to his promish but they not liking the looks of the guards who had been placed around the house did not trust them. If they came into the cel llar there was no doubt their ends would come. What were they to do. Joice and some h of her sisters tried their chains.

They were too heavy to break without tools. Violet herself looked at the staple staple It was embedded in the granite rock and would not budge before the strength of a hundred strong prize fighters. Joice then dragged herself as far as her chains would allow allow, groping about the muddy wet floor, looking for so e some tool thatwould be their salvation. After some anxious moments during which they spoke in excited whispers and expected every second to hear the heavy step of one or two of the guards on the floor above them, her hand encountered something that indeed felt like iron. She ran her fingers along its length.

It was an old rusty file. Joice uttered a cry of joy and started to work with thevfile at one of the links of the chain. She worked even desperately to bend the link, tormented by the thought that if the file itself should break, and if some of the guard came down and saw her trying to file herself free certain death awaited them all.

Beads of perspiration stood out on her forehead. Slowly the steel link became thinner. A quarter of an inch more. It was not enough. She strained every muc muscle. The chain gave a little more. After an hour of desperate work, the she had filed the iron chain far enough to detatch it from the remaining links. She was free except for the length of chain which remained padlocked about her necks neck.





Violet and her other sisters bg begged her to escape if possible and bring the s l soldiers who were still firing at the place as response continually came from the guards and for some reason or other the Angelinians had not dared to charge the building not knowing how many were in the place. Nevertheless Joice refused to do this he declared she would stay there and set them all free from the chains or untill some of the guards came planning to kill them with the file as soon as the Glandelinians would let themselves through the trap door. In the meantime she hacked away at the chain fastened to her six sisters but nothing would break it. they waited in breathless suspense what seemed hours. Although they did not know it night had come before the seven little girls finally decidedthat the guards were too busily occupied in resist ing the besiegers and would not come near the cellar, and so Joice finally agreed to go to them at any risk, tell the soldiers just how many guards were there, and have them rush the place and rescue them. The trap door was bolted however. ut fortunately there was a large concrete block beneath it, and by standing upon it and using a large piece of wood which was heavy Joice after half an hours desperate work, which exhausted her finally succeeded in forcing the door.

he ran all the way under cover of dark bushes and trees and out of range of the bullets to the besieging christians. She told them all and realizing this the officer in charge of the troop ordered a rush for the place. With a deafening yell the Angelinians swarmed forward and though the guards inside the building brought a man down for every shot, the remainder of the christians finally reached the building forced it and had the guards overpowered in a few minutes. Joice had ran all the way back to the cellar fearing that one of the guards may have gone down there during her an an absense. Her little brave sisters were still there------unharmed.

With the Angelinian soldiers, came some Angelinian military police, and this party of Angelinian cavarymen had been searching for violet and her sisters ever since their disappearan a dpeappearance. as soon as the vivian girls in their fetters were brought like prisoners still into the christian lines, army locksmiths were called, and within three hours work their chains were all filed all. And instead of collasping as soon as their rescue was certain, violet and her sisters only seemed to enjoy it all as an adventure and told general vivian and many other generals the whole experience.

All of the main christian armies, and all of the whole of Galverinia, whether in possession of for or christians alike,even Angelinia and Abbisannia, and indeed within a limit of time the whole world was aroused by the extraoridinary story. Believing that we at least the same spy was within the christian lines by this time striving to find out what he wished to know, posses of soldiers, were immediately orginized throughout the whole encampments by many an officers and the entire region, either within the christian lines or without was searched closely for this most dangerous of spy spies. It was also established throughout army photographs, that the Glandelinian spy was really Colonel Henrt Henry Dargin Saunders a most famious Glandelinian spy-of a, all Glandelinia, recently discharged from a military school of spies in Glandelinia, and the christinn aurthotiei aurtho'aurthoritios of every every city and town in the possession of c christians in Galverinia, and of every town and city of every other Angelinian state soldiers and police and governments aurthorities, were warned to be on the lookout. It was fully determined the spy must be captured at all hazards or otherwise he would frustrate all of Hansons plans and his campaign would meet with terrible disaster.

More than 10,000 rounds of pistol and rifle ammunition was found on the floor of that small two story fortress, with which the spy and his four guards had planned to resist capture by angelinians. Evidence of his desperation was seen in the fact that more than seven hundred pounds of candy, and other valuable materials was hidden in the place which he intended no doubt to bribe his captives into giving him the information, with. Experts examined it for posion but none was found. The candies were s pure and of the most expensive kind.

And while the desperate hunt was at its height saunders walked as usually down many of the company streets of the christian encampments, the day following the rescue of his victims.He was res recognized by some Angelinian soldier, who yelled at him and called for the military police. When the Glandelinian spy began to run he followed him and caught his coat sleeve but the spy knocked him down, shook himself free of other persuers, shot and killed three others, and wounding an officer disappeared before any one could overtake him. He dodged through many company streets while Angelinians persued him in hundreds ran up the back stairs of one of the generals headquarters probably that of general Jason Saundertonia, whom he compelled at the point of a pistol to give up weapons, and papers, and forced the generals housekeeper to cook him a meal. An hour later while still being persued, and still being being searched for he lef left the generals headquarters, and strolled again through many of the company streets untill he came to general Hansons headquarters. He walked up to the guards there and sp-k spoke to him as if he had known him in years, asked for the loan of ten dollars and then went off. It never occured to the guard who loaned him the money that this was the Glandelinian spy, whose picutre was in

all the papers, untill he had gone completely out of sight. He finally not being able to obtain the information left the christian lines without ever being found, but nevertheless somewhere the glandelinian spy was still at large, probably possessed of the same grim determination---that he must secure the information if he had to die for it, or kill any one to obtain it. His cool appearance when within the christian lines showed that he had no fear whatever of the christian soldiers, and in every city and town in possession of the christians in Calverini s soldiers and police were searching every house, and barn, for some sign of the desperate spy. Fortunately nearly every officer throughout the country had his photograph andhis discription and t was believed and hoped for that his very boldness would bring about his early capture, unless he went back to his own lines where it would just now be impossible to capture him or know his whereabouts.

This experience however of violet and her sisters and their bravery in repelling the intentions of the desperate spy showed fair and square that indeed they were the gamest little girls of all, and that nothing could daunt them come what may. so if possible let this be a lesson to other glandelinian spies who may be mean enough to kidnap them just for the purpose of firi firing information out of them, the ham what am.





CHAPTER THIRTY SIX.1

SEEN IN FAIR SIX HUNDRED SEVENTY SEVEN.

CHAPTER THIRTY SIX....

THE WICKED PLOT OF CAPTIAN SHARKEY AND HIS COMPANIONS.

all the papers, untill he had gone completely out of sight. He finally not being able





CHAPTER THIRTY SIX.

THE WICKED PLOT OF CAPTIAN SNAKELY, AND
HIS COMPANIONS.
PRT ONE.

Some time after the two battles along the Mc-Hollester Run with general Vivians army as the christian armis had been compelled to halt for a while in their advance for Evangeline Crania and it was thought by general Evans that the only way to open the path to Eva Crania was to besieg beis besiege the enemys city of Jennie Turner in Calverinia and force the enemy there int o a surrender if possible.While the two and other great christian generals were making this plan two Angelinian drummer boys sat near one of the Army canteens.

"This is indeed a beautiful place this portion of Calverinia" Said one of the boys to his companion who was really his cousin and whose name was Ben."Let's take a walk tward our destination before we are missed."

Ben led the way by a roundabout rout and the two boys were soon walking along the beautiful c snow covered plains bounded by trees which were growing in groves. They left behind them the scattered fairy like houses of a small villiage and finally they reached a large lane of oak trees and as the weather was not quite so cold now it already being late in October they appreciated nevertheless a nice hot bonfire which they builded for themselves. There was scarcely any breeze from the west and the clouds thick and very heavy and leaden of color swpt swept across the sky.

Ned who was wishing to continue on his way on account of his fear of an oncoming blizzard storm they did not halt long but as soon as they had reached a thick clump of high bushes all leafless now they suddenly heard voices and footsteps approaching from the direction of the far distant enemy's lines. The new comers soon appeared. One was in the uniform of a Glandelinian captian his handsome curly head covered by the same hat the Omarian captians wear and he had a sabre scabbard by his left side. His companion was dressed- in the prevailing habit of the Mc-Hollestinian section of Glandai Glandelinia----------a long loose jacket of deep gray color which exposed a wide expanse of shirt, a broad and brilliant sash tied around his waist with the ends hanging free, loose trousers of white color with wide buttons sailor s style, but slits up the sides nearly to the knees and caught together with braiding and finally a picturesque looking sombereo hat more like Mexicans wear only of black and red color and the top not so high and covered with a flume of all colors. He wore a fierce looking mustache that scarcely concealed the sarcastic expression of his mouth. The word Evangelist seemed to fit him freely, but was he? They were talking together about something and the two boys listened intently.

"Whew but those Calverinian winters are cold."Said the one appearing to be dressed as a Mexixa Mexican."Let's stay here for a while by this bon fire somebody lit."

The other Glandelinian agreed to this and he sat down on a rock while the one dressed like a Mexican drew out a brace of revolverss and examined them to see if they were loaded.

"You say you are preparing for a trip to Glandelinia, and that on your way you are going tward the island-prisons and that our King as has requested that you capture the Vivian Girls and take them with you, and see that they do not escape this time?"

"You bet I am.If I succeed in this I will be rewarded for bravery, for it will be a dangerous attempt and if I am caught at it I'll be my last minute.You understand of course that a score of men me are coming along with me, and that two other children are going along also?"

"Yes I do."Answered the other Glandelinian who was dressed as a captian."But ain't lieutenant Jensinnia going also with us?"

''Pardon me Capt ian Snakely I forgot to mention him.Yes he is also going.We are to use our strongest force to prevent the christians from rescuesing the little snips. Had we not better?''-------
''Keep this a secret from the men untill the day to go comes?''
''Yes, you are a wise man-------- don't start laughing my dear friend----- I'll admit I'm another though of another class.I'm a man who can't help hating christian children while you-------but no matter I understand you thoroughly. You will give any price to see thosedrated Vivian girls brought to the Glandelinian island prisons where no man can rescue them, and I have bought your services, is it not so?''With a grin and a comical little laugh.
Captian Snakely looked suspiciously at him suspecting that he knew what he was going to do to poor violet and her sistw sisters.
''I bolisve you are cnto my scems.''He said with a smile.
''I suppose I am.''Answered the other.''You are going to make for them all the suffering that is in your power?''
''That's it and all the torture too. First we will go for Manleys main lines, and as for the Angelinians, Abyssinkilians, and Abbisamnians;;---''
F ''Fear not. We shall manage to get a large force of men with us that can face and weather all battles no matter how severs.''Interrupted Captian Snakely.''A nd I have also captured a great ship during the recent battle with the christian dogs and we could go in her though she is a warship.''
''Do you trust the ship on that dangerous river ?''Asked the other Glandelinian.''Suppose she should be stand stranded on an island or blown up by a mine or torpedoed.T You know the river is fully guarded also by Angelinian shore batteries as they say its full ent ire length throughout Calverinia.''
''You know yourself as we ll as I do how dangerous navagiation of any of the Calverinian rivers are now and this is war time you know.''
''Dn pan Dangerous? Good Gracious.What do we care for the mines torpedo boats and others.And she shall not sink. I have hd a had honest carpenters examining her and they could prove that the ship cannot spring a leak and look at all the cannon balls and shells that hit her during one of the recent battles on the River.Not a one had penetrated her sides, not even amark left.''
''Is the ship very large?''
''She is the biggest that ever sailed the seas.I''Chuckled Captian gnakely.''I have been having the builders make several new cabins, and the largest at least and so you will have to trust her or stay off one or the other.''
''You say you are having several new cabins builded on her?''Exclaim ed his assistant in astonishment.''Why you must know you are a cel clever man.But it will cost you a lot of money.''
''I have priv provided against that.You must think me a fool to pay them for making the cabins?''
''How have you provided against that?''
''Why the cabin builders have agreed to make them for nothing, if I allow them to go on the trip.''
''Indeed.Well what did you intend to pay themor allow them to accompany you?''
''Let them take the trip on the river where ever we go, and on the land also.''
''Will they go? I know those cabin builders. They are proud Calverinians and if you help they help your sailors in what ever they do it will be because they have the Glandelinian blood in them.''
''No, I would not trust Calverinians.They are Glandelinians. Ad f As for the cabins I intend to make violet and her sisters take care of them during the trip on the river, and believe me I'll make them work.''
''You are my boo boss of courseand have the right te give them this tremendous pleasure, and the welfare of Governer Vivians beautiful daughters will plead to no more effect than any argument of mine.''
''Their welfare is not only in the beautiful cabins. There are other things in store for them. The cat-o-nine-tails is going to be theirs, and you my friend will make them clean the big guns every day.Also I'll give them all the suffering they want during the trip.I'll makethem so u unhappy that they will never be happy again if I know it. They hve have suffered among us Glandelinians before, but this sudden no new blow will have them in such a grip that nothing whatever will make them hap happy again.''



''You a are a great man,p-p-p-pardon me---------a------ I mean a great enemy of-c-c-c-c-c-c-c-children.''Stammered the other Glandelinian.
''Don't apolize dea dear friend.''Grinned Captian gnakely as he rose t o go.''Let's go to the ship now.''
''Not yet .''Said the other Glandelinian.''The word applies as well t o you as to me---------- birds of a feather but in one way''.
''Say Capt ian''He added''We ought to start i on this trip right away. We could try to force the children to help us in all our scemes even if we have to chock them into submission.''
''I was about to say that you are a real hater of children.''Captian gnakely said.''So am I, but supposing the Angelinians know of the game which will be exciting we will have to be cautious. Also supposing the builds cabin builders know of the game would they not be afriad to join?''Asked gnakelys aid.
''You do not know their nature well enough.They would like to encounter any thrilling adventure that we set out up n upon.''
''You really expect to have them in the game?''
''I not only expect, but know that they would like to do so.''
Then you will perform a miracle But how will the game start?''
''I shall be commander of the ship in the disguise of an Abbisannian, and once I have the vivian girls in my power I'll make their lives the price of their fathers consent to withdraw his armies out of Calverinia, to abandon the seige of Norma Catherine and Julo Callio and let the child slaves retain their suffering without interruption from those dirty christian dogs, and make them die afterwards anyway.''
''If this really comes true are you sure he would make the sacrifice to save them, and not have us pursued as I fear will happen?''
''What a wise head for a fellow rascal-----pardon me you have. That is true they might persue instead. It is necessary to think of anything.''
There was a few mi moments of silences and then Captian Snakely said;
''I'll even make the vivian girls do as I say.''
''Do as you say?''Gasped the Glandelinian.''What mean you?''
''I'll make them yeild to every sin, and go to the Angelinian aurthoritis aurthoritios and arrange for the arrest of all Calverinian christian suspec suspects under the point of a gun.''
''Hw Have you thought of all that?''Gap Gasped the Glandelinian.''Why those little snips would not sin, even if you stripped them naked and cut out their vitials while yet alive.I knowthose little girls too well to be decieved.''
Captian Snakely grinned as he took off his hat.'
''Have I not said that I have thought of everything.''He said carelessly regarding the overcast sky.''In the game in which I am to play I will do anything possible to make them sin.''
''In the game in which I am to play how will you provide against the persuit that will happen?''Asked gnakelys companion.
''By giving the Angelinians no opportunity to do it.''
''How will you prevent them?They are not common men I can tell you but probably more powerful than us. And how are you going to get the little girls?''
''I have made arrangements for carrying them aboard my vessel toni ght. It is then when no one will see us.''
''You a are clever---ahem.''Cried his companion regarding him with great admiratio n.''Upon my word Captian gnakely you have m the cleverest head than the lot of us. Come we will go on as I fear a blizzard storm is approaching.''
So the two rascally Glandelinians passed out of sight of the two boys leaving them flushed with excitement over what they had heard.
''Goodness what a pai r of scoundrels.''Exclaimed one of the boys.''But we can go right at once and tell these little girls of thd their danger. This will be a fine excuse for ourselves to be introduced to those lit tle girls.When we have told them all we can, we will be befriended by them.It's lucky we came up here.''
''Very fortunate indeed.Ben Logan.We shall certainly call at general Vivians headquarters at once and expose this plot also to the generals.''
''The man who looked like a Glandelinian captian said he had stolen a vessel of some kind.He must be the skipper of it, and if he really succeeded in carrying off the little girls abr aboard and keep the respectable children there against their wills, not to speak of kidnapping the little girls and torturing them all the way to the island prison, this action will surely upset the whole Angelinian nation. His crew must be black hearted devils like himself perhaps. He may in secret be one

of those Glandelinian raider chiefs. There are not supposed to be raiders in these days of war especially on land as the game is altogether too risky even for the money that is in it. However this Captian Snakeley would make a very fine raider chief h if he dares to embark in the buisness.Hehas all the qualificaions for the trade.''

''I believe it is true.''Said Ben.

''He looks it.''Maybe he and his companions do a littleon the sly. He would not have swe swiped a vessel unless he used it for some purpose. He probably carries stolen frieght up and down the Mc-Hollester Run Ri ver and uses that for a cover for any kind of rascally he chooses to indulge in.Well come on.We will go on to general Vivians selected headquarters where the little Vivian Girls are.''

They soon crossed a line of tents and a railroad and soon came into an open space within the christian lines and saw the opening of the grove of trees before them. Ned marched boldly up to it with Ben at his side passed through a snow covered garden seeing a man sweep some of the l loose snow off the sidewalk the snow piled three fe& feet high on either side. He looked up and favored them with a respectable salutation, the two boys returning it as they passed on. A very prett y Calverinian maid was playing with a handsome looking dog close to the stairway leading to the main entrance. He was the largest dog they had ever seen being four two fest tall and four feet long. Though having a pleading look in its face the dog was not as gent le as it looked to strangers and at first favored the boys with disdain, nd the and the maid had all she could do to restrain him from flying at them. The monster looked like a great Dane. As they came up the maid regarded the boys with considerable surprise. Ned asked for Violet and her sisters.

''The little girls have visitors sir. If you will wait here I will tell the them you two wish to see them.Will you please give me your names?''

''My name is Ned Perkins. I am a Mormonuism.I wish to see the little girls on buisness of the greatest importance and will wait untill their visitors leave.My companions name is Ben Logan. A Calverinian like yourself.''

The maid disappeared up the steps and while she was gone Ned and Ben tried to make friends with the great Dane and succeeded pretty well. In a few minutes the girl returned.

''Violet and her sisters will be at liberty in a short time.Ifthe litt young men will wait inside the reception room they will be pleased to grant them a short interview.''Said the girl as it now began to snow.

''I'll wait.''Replied Ned.''My friend thinks you are a prett y girl and he told me so.''

T he maid smiled and cast a goo-goo glance at Ben as she bid them both t o take to the reception roon room and get out of the snow which they did. Ben Logan raised his hat and bowed. The maid gave him another fascinating look and said something in a whisper. At that moment

Captian Snakely [illegible] only

general Kindernine made his appearance followed by one of his staff officers. Sr.Kindernine looked keenly at the two boys as they saluted, and answering he passed out and took his way to his hors his companion hardly looking at the two boys. The main rushed in to the hall and was gone some little time when she returned. Then she told Ned and Ben to follow her.They were led through the main hall and here in a parlor they found the blue eyes eyed beauties waiting to recieve them. Violet and her sisters wavered Ned and Ben with sweeping glances from their glorious eyes that a almost made the boys forget the nature of their errand. There were manisfest reserves in their attidude and a slight hauteur in the bow they gave the boys as if they suspected their visit a nervy attempt on their part to make their acquaintance. Although fav orably dis posed tward the two boys Violet and her sisters though children and a loving disposition, and very sainl saintly in character, and despite their age were prepared to let the boys understand that Angelinian eitquette did not permit of impromptu introductions.

''Little angels you will pardon this intrusion.''Said Ned with a bow.''But we have a very important communication for your pure ears.''

''Indeed Ned perkins.''Replied one of the little girls who was Violet.

Waving her arms she indicated the two boys t ward seats, and were clearly surprised by the boys command of the Angelinian language.

''Are you not a Mormomuain?''She asked.

''I am miss, but I have joined the Angelinian army at Jennie-Town and I can not only talk my own language, and yours but many others as well.''

''You certainly speak it exceedingly well.''She answered in a more friendly way.''But may I ask what this important communication is?''



Ned could see that she and her sisters doubted its importance thinking probably that they came for some other reason and answered;

''It has direct connections with Captian Snakley.''

''Ah ''Exclaimed Violet in a tone of surprise accompanied by a frown;''I was not aware that you knew Captian Snakeley.''

''I don't know him little gir, and I don't wat to. know him. He is a scoundrel, and it is to warn you and your sisters against him that brought me here.''Replied Ned earnestly.

''Warn us Ned? What do you mean?''

''Will you permit me to tell you what I overheard ben between him and his companion a man named Brono?''

Violet bowed, her sistes having a disr disturbed look. Ned then proceeded to tell Violet and her sisters how he and his friend Ben Logan had taken the Liberty of intruding themselves on their premises to look around. as they we were strangers at that portion of the immense christian camp. Then he went on to tell how they had taken shelter in a certain spot which he described and indicated, and how while there the two Glandelinians had come along and stopped within earshot of them. As near as he could remember he repeated the cov conversation which had taken place between the villains.

Violet interrupted him.

''What my uncle has lost one of hi s great warships on account of this man,-----impossible?''

There was a flash of indignant denial in the eyes of the little girls as Violé spoke.

''You are right little girls. The letters showing that he did, and which Captian Snakeley had in his possession were forged by his second mate called Donald Hansen as is the alleged assignment of the ship by your uncle.''Said Ben Logan.

''The rascal.''Cried Violet.''Then this is what he meant in his insult ing note conveyed to be by a Glandelinian prisoner captured when he wrote us he would do all in his power to ruin the armi es of my father, uncle and friends unless we do-----''

Violet stopped in sudden confusion as if aware she was saying too much.

''Ned I expect general Vivian or Hanson here at any moment. You will repeá repeat to them what you have just told me, will you not?''

''I should be glad to but I fear these great generals will not come soon.''

''Not come soon.''Exclaimed Violet in a startled way.''Why not?''

''Because-------pardon me for giving you a shock-----I heard Captian Snakeley say that he had by means of a false alarm caused your father and uncle to go to the extreme right of the christian line and while away have captured some of his best serving generals though he did not say it in a way for some to understand him for fear some one might be listening to their conversation.But I understood him I heard of it on the way to the christian lines and that they now holds them prisoners aboard the vessel.''

Violé and her sisters sprang to their feet with a startled cry and a look of fear and distress shown in their eyes.

''Oh boys you do not, cannot mean it?''Cried Violet.

''I'm afraid it is too true for that rascal looks capable of any kind of villiany. At any rate he declared the fact to his mate, but in Glandelininn.''

''Is that so?''Gasped Violet. The faces of her sisters grew white.

''What shall we do y to save them?''Asked Joice.

''Gwet the Ange Ange/inian soldiers to intefere.''Answered Ben.

''You have told me the truth?''Cried Violet starting forward and seizing him by the hand.

''On my word of honor little girl.Do you doubt me?''

''No, no, and yet this news is so88-------of heavens if my friends are in the power of that man we shall be forced to-----Violet covered her face with her hands while three of her youngest sisters were beginning t o weep, while Jackie ,Catherine, and Daisy seemed unconcerned.

''Don't gi ve way to grief like that little girls but take action to secure the escape of your friends.Theaurthirities of Calverinia will surely help you out.''

''Yes we will. We we will go to general Kindernines headqya headquarterd and seek the help of thousands of soldiss soldiers.But you must come with us to tăl tell all you know.''

''I'm surely at your services little girl. But as yet I have not told you all.''

''Ah there is some more?''Cried violet breathlessly.
''Yes but it concerns you seven little girls.''
''Us seven?''
''Yes Captian gnakely told Donald Hanson that he intended to force you little girls t o sin?.''
''Never.''Flashed the brave little girl.''Never will we become wicked or commit any sin.''
''He said he will make your father or uncle pay the price with your lives if they refused to withdraw their christian armies out of calverinia and make the other armies a abandon the seige of Norma and julo Caolio.''
U''What he said that?''Cried the almost frantic little girl.
''He di d, and furthermore to prevent you little girls from blocking his plans he intends capturing you seven to night and carry you abaord his stolen vessel.''
The little girls clasped their hands in terror.
''This he would probably have carried out but for the fortunate fact that his rascally intentions was discovered by us two.''Said Ben.''We have thus been able to warn you of your own danger as well as the unfortunate position of thosecaptured.''
''Oh Ned and Ben how shall we ever thank you.You are a brane Mormonian and so is your co companion brave.Ned dear you have earned our gratit ude and that ou of-our parents and friends. We will got ready at once and while seeing Kindernine about it I'll wire Gertrude Angeline to notify the Calverinian government and aurthorities.I will take two trusty squadrons of cavarly with us as we will have to leave this camp to reach Kindernines.I shall also order refreshments for you and your friend while we are preparing. Make yourselves at home. This is our present headquarters and you are welcome to our hospitality.''
Violet seized both of Neds hands impulsively and carried them to her lips. Then she called the maid and gave her hurried orders. After that they withdrew to get ready to go on the tru trip in the now pouring snow. Inside of a minute a servant soldier entered with fruit and sweet cake and the maid accompanied the servant with a flagon of sweet pure wine and glasses.
''Help yourself.Ben Hogan.Don't be bashful.''Said Ned. when they were alone.
''Don't say a word Ned.It is I who will do just ice to this feast.''
They ate with a appite for the fruit was of a fine variety, and the cakes extremely palata palatable.
''Ah it's a sweet tooth I have.''Said Ben as he munched the cake.''And it would be a pity to let any of this go to waste.''
''No fear of that the way you are getting away with them.''Laughed Ned. Bf Before Ben could reply Violet and her sisters with two soldiers entered the room while more soldiers appeared as if by magic from an opposite door. It was quite probable that the maid who also appeared was standing behind some portie res watching the boys with amusement.
''Come.''Said Violet to the boys.''The horses and attendants are waiting outside.I''I
'''It is necessary that we lose no time.''Said Jennie.
''We are ready to accompany you little girls.''He replied.
The party filed out into the porch and decended the snow covered steps and after leaving the camp some distance behind went into the open space between a ruined building and a snow packed garden. Half a dozen horses were standing there in the charge of several soldiers. Not far away stood the two squadrons of christian cavarly. T he party mou nted and started down the broad road tward an opening in the tall trees scarcely visi vi visible in the thick haze the falling snow was making. They had almost reached it when suddenly their way was blocked by a good number of rough looking Glandelinians led by Captian Snakeley.
''Ha.''The rascal exclaimed with a look of surprise.''Whither bound Vivian Girls?''
''That is a matter that need not concern you Captian Snakely.''Replied the child coldly.
''But it does concern me.''Replied the Glandelinian officer very brusquely.
''What do you mean?''Said violet.With a shade of fear in her tones.''Why have you intruded here within the very christian lines with those rough looking robbers.You are intruding as spies.''
''Because I am a here to take you to my warship.''
''Your warship?Are you mad that you talk thay that way?''



''We have tried to take your friends on board our ships but one of those old dogs known as Hanson Starring had proved to be a regular Sampson and we could not succeed.But we have a little buisness t o transact and the presence of you seven little girls is necessary to giveweight to it.''
Poor violet and her sisters gi ve gave Ned and Ben a quick appealing look as if they wished the boys to help them in this this ermenginey. The two boys saw the look and if they needed a spur to stand up for the lovely Angelinian children that glance would have been enough to fire the soul of both boys in their cause. The boys were no l older than eighteen, but still they were not cowards and wore good fighters as well. They weresurprised to see how quickly the two squadrons of Angelinians had been captured by the suddenly appearing foe. Captian Snakeley saw the look the seven little girls cast at the two boys and he curled his lip as he said impatiently and advanced tward violets horse;
''Come little girls we are waisting time.''
''We will not go with a vil, villain like you and I want nothing to do with you. You have tried to make prisoners out of our friends to suit your base purposes and you have not succeeded because Hanson starring was too strong for you. No, no heaven has warned us in time, and disclosed the plot you have woven to force us to committ sin.You are worse than any villain.If you take us you will have to fight hard first.''Cried the poor little girl excitedly.
''Ha, what mean you violet vivian.Who has been fil ling your ears and those of your sisters wi th lies against me?''Exclaimed the Glandelinian captian. He was clearly taken aback by her words and he flashed a fierce suspicious glance at the two boys.
''It is the truth I have learned Captian Snakeley. Your own words confirm a part when you say you tried to make our best friends prisoners & aboard your vessel.You tried to capture them on their way to the christian lines from a scouting tour and suffered for it because you did not know Hanson Starrings strength.General Kindernine——''
''Ha I see the purpose of this calavacade.''Cried the Glandelinian captian savagely.''You are bound for general Kindernine to take action against me.It is fortunate I came in time to head you off.We will put an end to this.I shall take you seven little girls at once to my ship Violet, where I trust we shall arrange everything amically.''
''You will do nothing of the kind captian gnakeley.''Said Ned who had dismounted, i nterposing between the rascal and his peizes.'
''Gracious who are you little puppy?''Cried the Glandelinian Captian angrily.
''I am a Mormonian and I throw the protection of the Mormonian and Angli Angelinian flag around violet and her sisters.Touch them at your peril.''Answered Ned resolutely.
The little girls flashed a look of gratitude at the brave boy.He had despite his size become a young hero——like the heroes she had always seen during the Child Slave rebellio n.How brave and handsome he looked as he faxed their enemy. Such were violets thoughts, and her breast heaved with excitement.
''A Mormonian eh!''Sneered the scoundrel.''A puppy bah. I care nothing for you or both flags.Stand aside or——''
''Or what!''Cried Ned looking him full in the face.
There is a power in the human eye when backed by an indomitable spirit and that power made itself felt on the Glandelinian captian, though he was no coward either. Captian gnakeley folded his arms nd and flashed a fierce look on Ned Perkins.
''Boy you are either a fool or mad, to dare to attempt to balk me.I could crush you with a blow. You are nothing to me, so therefore stand aside.I have no quarrel with you though you wear the damned Angelinian uniform, but by heaven if you continue in your interference you shall regret it by all means.''
''I know you to be a scoundrel captian Snakeley, and I am not afraid of you, and I shall defend these seven little girls with my life if need be.''
''What is these little girls t o you?''
''What is that to you?It's enough to me to know that they look to me for help in this emergency. No true Mormonian, or Angelinian would shirk such an appeal from such dear children.''
''Bah you talk like you were on the stage in a farve farce comedy. I will teach you a rascals lesson you dirty christian snubber. Here Crama Cramba, Brono, seize that young braggard, and take him aboard my vessel. He shall be truced up and treated to two hundred and fourty lashes that he may learn to behave himself.''Ordered the Glandelinian Captian.

93I.
684

Paying no furt her attention to the boy Capt ian Snakeley advanced to grab the bridal of Violet's mul horse.Realizing that matters had come to a climax Ned stepped back, and smashed the Glandelinian Captian in the jaw with all his power, felling him to the ground.

"Retreat back to the christian lines ad raise the alarm."He said. "I will hold them off with the aid of my companion, and you can send help to me."

He called Ben who had dismounted the moment he saw that trouble threatened his friend. When Ned felled Captian Snk Snakeley to the ground six of the eight hundred Glandelinians uttered cries of rage and consternation and drawing their bayonets attatched them to their muskets and began to advance while the Glandelinian captian rose to the ground white with fury.

"Cut the puppy down."He roared drawing his sabre.

T he two boys would surely have been sacrificed but for the intrepidity of Violet and her sisters who urged their horses in between them, and the threataing array of steel.

"You shall not harm him Captian Snk Snakeley."Cried Violet."He is a brave boy and I will not have him touch touched."

"He shall die."Hissed the Glandelinian captian."He struck me Bruno Snakeley. Shall I put up with a blow! No."

Violet reached forward and caught his uplifted arm with one hand while from some hidden recess in her gown she flashed a gleaming stilett o.

"Order your men back or I'll bury this in your neck."She cried with flashing eyes. At that moment three score of Angelinian soldiers having seen the occurance even from their own lines so far away came rushing on the scene to defend the little girls.Snakeley uttered an ugly laugh and with his left hand he grabbed Violets wrist, and then tore his other arm free.

"I have you now Violet Vivian."

Violet struggled and utt ered a scream, while Ned flung himself on the rascal and tried to push him away. Wi th a fierce impreacaution Snakeley attempted a downward sweep of his sabre, but Ben Logan was on the spot and caught the rascals wrist with both hands wrenching away & at it so that the weapon fell ringing to the ground.The Glandelinian captian uttered a string of commands to his soldiers, ad and thy rushed in upon the advancing Angelinians and a desperate fight ensued between the two forces. Both parties had their hands full w while matters were go growing exceedingly awkard awkard awkward for the rascally Glandelinian captian noy disarmed and assaulted by both boys.He was a powerful ruffian though as well as an active one, and he was very dangerous when aroused. Flinging Ned and Ben logan from him he seized Violet again and dragged her from her animal as if she were but a feary feather. Ben snatched up the Glandelinian captians sabre and followed Ned in a fresh attack upon the villain as he was backing tward the opening in the wall of trees. Finding himself in a desperate situation, Captian Snakeley shouted to his men to close around him and hold off the boys.They tried to obey orders though fiercely beset by the Angelinians but could accomplish as the two squadrons of Angelinins had also turned on them but at that moment another officer and more Glandelinians appeared at the entrance. He was a swarthy looking scoundrel of large built. He took in the situatin situation at a glance and sprang forward uttering commands to the Glandelinians who had accompanied him.

"Ha Donald Hanson."Cried Snakeley."You are just in time.Secure those boys and see that they are carried aboard my ship.Hurry before the Angelinians overwhelm us. By all that is holy or unholy they shall pay for all this trouble they have given me."

Donald Hanson was the rascals chief officer on his captured vessel, and a fierce bloodthirsrt ruffian. He was a host in himself and his very appearance took the cowed feelings out of the defeated Glandelinians and they tri ed to rally but in vain.But Ned and Ben were caught one in each hand by Donald Hanson and swung away from Captian Snakeley, leaving that rascal free with Violet Vivian in his arms. The poor little girl was powerless in his grasp.Her screams as he carried her to the clump of trees where he had his horse in readiness to bear her off made Ned wild with rage, but neiher her or Ben Logan could do a thing more in her behalf. Backed up as he was by the other Glandelinians sixty of which were wounded and eighteen killed and all the more dangerous on that account the Angelinians nevertheless were able to worst them and the Glandelinians broke and scattered over the region. Donald Hanson seeming to understand what was expected of him, called a halt in the retrest retreat, and then rallying the men gave some more resistanceand then led an orderly retreat to



92 686
932.

the main road six of the men carrying Violet 'svsistws with him.them. The two boys had been bound with scarfs, and Violet and her sisters with handkerchiefs. Captain Snakeley ordered a roundabout retreat to the little cove where he had a long boat in waiting on the edge of the big river left in charge of a single soldier. Ned and Ben were pushed along without regard to their feelings, while Violet and her sisters were carried carried helpless burdens on seven mules. The paty avoided contact with all distant tents and scattered houses close to the christian line within their view having outdistanced their persuers in the blinding medium of snow now falling and they soon reached the watsch waterside. The prisoners were handed into the boat, the litt le girls and the two boys roughly, and the crew taking their o oars shoved off and headed for a long Abbisannian warship, the soldiers on shore cheering them and wishing them safty on their trip. The boys were not in a position to hold commun ication with each othe other, as a couple of th the fiercest looking Glandelinians sat between them, so they had to grin and bear their hard luck as best as they could.And my wasn't it getting windy. The boat propelled by the sturdy rowers rapidly approached the immense ship which was anchored only a mile off the river shore, . A s the boy boys faced the stern of the boat they could catch a glimpse now and then of poor Violet and her sisters where they sat together beside a seat occupied by Captian Snakeley who was steering. It mad Ned and Ben almost desperate to see how unhappy they looked and to realize they were in the power of a unscrupulous rascal, who had shown his hand for Glandelinia at last and struck Angelinia a telling blow without ever caus ing a general battle with the christian armies. This made Ned feel like killing him. If he and Ben had failed to save the seven little girls even with the help of the Angelinian soldiers who had rushed from the camp to their rescue and who had ever even persued to the waters edge from a part of the scoundrels force of cutthroats, and within the very christian lines as it were, it did not seem probable that it would be pos possible to do anything for them on board the captured ship where Captian Snakeley hd had full power. But throughout the war as we shall see , those who persecuted the Holy Vivian Girls persecured God and had no luck whatevs, while those no matter who they were Glandelinians or not who befriended the Vivian Girls were as if they did the same to God and had more luck than the richest man has coins in his possession.

To Ned it seemed probable that he at least would be severely dealt with for his plucky defense of the little girls, and also for strik ing down the Glandelinian officer. The ruffian might even put him to death, in order to get full satisfaction. However Ned waisted little of his thoughts on himself.He was far more interested in the fate of Violet and her sisters.That they might be compelled to be Glandelinians was abhorrent to him. His reflections were soon brought to an end by the boat reaching the ship.

"Up with you."Cris Cried Donald Hanson glaring at the two boys as if he was a wolf gloating over his intended feat feast.

They were assisted aboard by a shove from a soldier, while Donald Hanson was on deck as quick as they. He had evidently recieved his instructions in respect to them, for grabbing the boys each by the arm he forced them over to an open hatchway, and ordered them to jump down. As they were slow about taking the leap, and also being gagged, and taking a leap in the dark void at that, and not knowing what they might fetch up against, he uttered an imprecation and tumbled them in bodily not seeming to care whether they broke their necks or not. They fell about nearly thir thirty feet and landed on a bunch of soft sailcloth which broke their fall.They lay there for three minutes without moving as they we were badly shaken up. Then they sat up but could not talk as they were gagged. But the boys managed to release themselves from the scarfs with which their arms had been bound, but for all that their prospects were not much improved.

"Are you hury hurt Ben Logan?"He asked his companion.

"My neck is twisted a bit."He answered.

Then they sat t ogether silently wondsing how rough a deal they were up against.They knew that Captian Snakeley had a trough gang around him, and if they were not really Glandelinian demons come up from hell they surely had the manner and features like them, and also they looked like regular cutthroats. Both boys were likely to fare pretty bad. At any rate Ned was, for that villain Snakeley had it in for him for that blow Ned gave him. A lready the anchor was drawn up and the ship prepared for a trip.

686

It seemed that Ned would be among the angels in another day for the ruffians might put them out of the way at any time. It was hard to tell what the crew would do if the captian once decided that dead boys tell no tales. Though there had been the worse kind of pirates known the Glandelinian captian seemed to be as villainious a man as if ever could walk a pirates deck, and being one of the horrible Glandelinians he was not to be trusted at all.There was no way for the two boys to clambor out of the hold so all they could do was to stay where they were and trust to the mercy of God. They heard the wicked sailors hoi se hoist up the sails which they had disguised the ship with then the engines were running and the motion of the vessel soon told them that the ship was under way. It grew dark rapidly and soon they could see nothing but the patch of cloud covered sky framed in the open hatch through which the snow seemed to be pouring like smoke from a fire, and whew it certainly was starting to get cold. Time passsed and no one came near them.The crew had their supper, and some of them turned in, but not the slightest attention was paid to the two prisoners in the hold. Thewind though gert getting cold was very high it usually being fierce and like a hurricane gale during a blizzard, and the ship made good progress through the waters of the Mc-Pollester Run River which was very rough and full of floating i ce now, and the ship which was a fast dreadnaught steamed on the Glandelinians having used the sails to disguise i t from the sight of those occupying the shore which on both sides was reported to be lined with shore batteries of the Angelinians. The two boys had no idea at all in which direction they were going but she was headed northwa northwest. A small villiage called Calverine Anchi Anchutze was passed, the dreadnaught rounded the island of Erebus and then headed well out into the river plunging through the immenserolling swells. They late lunch the boys had enjoyed at the headquarters of general Vivian pre vented them from feeling hungry and that was a blessing for they were to get nothing that night . Long before nine o-clock that night despi te the increasing cold the s two boys soon went into the land of drew dreams and they sa slept without int erruption untill they were aroused by somebody shaking them roughly by the shoulder.

"Wake up, and follow me on deck, and do not say a word."Cried a voice and opening their eyes they beheld the villianous looking Donald Hanson glaring down at them. He started up a rope ladder which had been let down into the hold. Donald Hanson awaited their coming and marched them forward through the deep snow on the ded decks to the cookhouse or gally around which the crew one thousand one hundred and fourty of them were squattered eating their breakfast seeming not to mind the snowstorm at all which was still raging. The moment the boys reached the snow covered decks they saw to their surprise that they were almost out of sight of land. Donald Hanson brought them to the gally door and ordered the cook to serve them out of the same provender that the sailors and marines had. The crew of the ship was exceedingly well fed however and the fare was more than the lads expected from the Glandelinians. However the two boys did not eat the good food in a hearty manner but managed to take the edge off their g hunger. They were then marched aft where Captian Snakely was pacing up and down neatnear the wheel. He was in a pretty good humer humor for things seemed to be coming his way, but however a deadly scowl settled over his face when the two boys were brought before him. The scowl l grew darker when he looked at Ned perkins. He did remember the blow the boy had given him, and being a wicked man that he was the blow was something that he would not forgive. He had already decided to put the boy to a cruel death though he had not decided on on the fate of his companion Ben Logan.

Hs asked the boys questions but they would not answer despite the threats of the Glandelinian Captian of hanging them to the end of th gaff. But Captin Snakely was bound at any cost to make them answer the que questions and he cried fiercely;

"Answer my questions or I'll swear that I'll kill Violet ad her sisters before your very eyes."What brought you to the headquarters of general Vivian especially t o interview the Vivian Girls yesterday afternoon?"

"Our buisness there need not concern you."Captian Snakely.

"Answer me or I'll carry out my oath."Cried Snakely.

"Well then if you want to know the truth I went there to warn Violet and her sisters against you."Replied Ned cooly.

"Warn Violet and her sisters agdnst me.What do you know about me."

"Enough to prove that you are more than a rascall."

"Indeed."Sneered the Glandelinian "You will tell me what you told them.?"

"I decline at any peril you mention to satisfy your curiousity."

"Decline to satisfy my curiousity. Do you not see that your life is in my hn hands.I am now the captian of this ship



I am now the captian of this ship which I took from general Hanson Vivians camp. I can order you to be strung up at the end of the g aff and my men will obey."

"I can die but once, and I have no doubt you have the power to execute your threa threat, but I do not fear you for all that."

Snakeley seemed a bit disconcerted by the boys coolness.He saw that the lad was really brave and not to be entimidated.He was anxious to find out if Ned Perkins had given Violet and her sisters the information about the attempted capture of their parents and relations.The men who were with Hanson Starring we were prisoners but to get Hanson Starring or his brother had been out of the question for him for Hanson Starring had disabled ove over thirty of his Glandelinians who were now in a Glandelinian hospital. If Ned has, he wanted to know how he came in possession of the fact, as Hanson Starring and his scouting party had been assaulted on a lonely road with a few cavarly men and an orderlie. Hanson Starring and his brother had proved too much for the Glandelinians and Snakely himself, but nevertheless the Glandelinian captian could not underts understand how this boy or any outsider had learned about it. Men of his stamp when confronted with a problem of that kind always suspects a traitor in camp.Captian Snakeley feared that one of his men had gone back on him, ad if that were the case it was necessary to discover-the fellow, so he could make an example of b him before the crew. The Glandelinian Captian intended to put both boys ad even all the other prisoners, i ncluding Violet and her sisters to their death, as their knowledge of his character and actions rendered them dangerous to him and the whole Glandelinian cause. He was also aware that he and the ship which was fully armed now were already under greve suspicion and that the aurthorities of all towns along the shore of the river on both sides were anxious to get hold of the evidence that would warrent his arr arrest, and total destruction. He had already narrowly escaped two Abbisanmian warships, and torpedoes, and even mines, the shore batteries had fired upon him once, and eva even now a line of warships were reported in persuit of him. If the boys and all the other prisoners were allowed to go after what the had witnessed and experienced they would be able to make a lot of trouble for him and his whole crew. It behooved him therefore to put them to death.There were many ways of which hecould get rid of them, and he had not decided which way he would adopt. First he must learn what this plucky boy had told the Vivian Girls, and how he had come by the information.

"Are you tired of life?"He asked Ned with a black frown.

"Then why take chances with me?"

The boy did not a answer and the man continued;

"I wish to know what you told the seven little girls and how you came by the information. Tell me without reserve and I promish your life, which I intended to take for the blow you gave me."

"What does your promish amount t o?"

Therascally Glandelinian skipper bit his lip ,for in his heart he knew he did not intend to keep his word, desiring revenge for the blow.

"You fear to trust me eh?"

"Well you are not a man that invites confidence."

"I swear by all the saints and the Holy Ones not to harm you if you speak. Refuse and I will kill Violet and her sisters before your very eyes."

"You have very little respect for the Saints and God himself, to judge from your actions."

"You do not know me Ned Perkins. If I promish you your life I will keep my word.U I am not fooling you boy...."

Ned saw tha the rascally Glandelinian was very anxious to learn certain facts and he baisved he would be safer if he would keep them to himself.

It was a sensible resolution, for Captian Snakeley would have no further use for him once he had learned what the boy knew. Accordingly he refused to make any disclosure.

"Take them away and tie them up in the hold, and leave a man down there to see that they do not speak to each other."Ordered the disappointed and angry Glandelinian skipper.....

Donald Hanson grabbed them each by the arm and led them back to the hatch way. He told them to decend by the rope ladder anf hury up at that.

Knowing that if they did not obey they would be t ossed down, they decended as fast as they knew how, while Donald Hanson and a nu number of the crew followed them down with some rope. The boys were t ied to posts facing aeach other. The ship was bound for some large river on the island, several miles aross from the eastern Calverinians shore. There were three larg large volcaic ilslands near this one and several smaller ones also being volcanic.

688

Captian had gnakeley decided to establish his headquarters here for a day where he felt safe fran observation and interfern ce from the christian persuers. The small island he had decided to take possession of was for the most part rocky ad and no one lived there. A big cavern opened on the sea o on the sea like river on the western si de, and this conneted with several smaller ones where the sun never penetrated. They slipped down into the r c rocky backbone of the island ad some of them were di rectly below the level of the ri ver. When the two boys had been taken back to the hold the ship had already covered half the distance and was half way near the island. The way the river looked any one would have thought that agreater part of the snow storm was coming. It was rough enough to make the great ship roll ad plunge violently. Ned was thinking to himself of the bravery of Violè and her sisters and of Violet especially. He remembered thà she had saved the lives of himself and his co companion and gnakeleys rascally men when they first advanced on them with fixed bayonets. Snakeley would never be able to force violet and her sisters to becane Glandelinians or side with the cause if he had to take his chances with them alone, but it was evident he realized the fact, for he had attempted the capture of their br best friends and others, had tricked the two main generals by causing them to recieve false reports, which he believed could have been used to sway their decision, but had he really succeeded then, he could not have forced the to sin for they were children who were willing to sacrifice anything than lose their souls. What a scoundrel he indeed was.!

But also he wasnot the man to take all the trouble of leaving the two boys like a pair of Robse$_{n}$obertson Crusoes on one of the islands to get them out of the way. It was simple for him to tie a shot around their legs ad and dump them overboard. He had some other object in his mind, and it was doubtless connected with Violet and her sisters.Probably he was afraid to go to extremities with them within the powe power of the Galverinian government or to near the christian positions. By carrying them some distance from the christian lines down the river he believed they would feel more whooly in his power.Horning wore away slowly to the two boys and the ship continued to decra decrease her distance from the island she was aprapproaching. At noon dinner was served to the crew and between that and one o o-clock one of the sailors brought the boys their mess. They could not eat with their hands tied up so he untied their arms and when they finished eating t he tied them t o the post again. During that time Donald Hanson came down and asked Ned pePerkins if he was ready to tell gnakeley what he wanted to know but Ned replied with a sneer;

''No I will never tell him anything.''

''You will be tossed overboard to the fishes if you don't tell him.''

''He might do that anyway after learning what he wants to know.''

''No, he swore that he would not harm you if you told him all.'

''I know that, but what does his oath amount t o? Nothing. I would as soon trust a snake as him.''

''Then you refuse to him him the information he wants?''

'I do.''

''You will regret it.''

''Perhaps I will but I have no faith in him. I'm-satisfied that if he intends to kill me, he will do it anyway wither I tell him or not.''

Donald Hanson grinned mà malevolently.

''We shall reach an island and to night we will find means to bring you to your senses. You will be put in a great cave of horrible death alone, and left t o a frightful fate unless t you speak. If the horrors of that place will not break your sl silence nothing will. Good bye for the present young prize fighter.''

And Donald Hanson left the hold.

In due time supper time came around and the boys got their share. The Glandelinian sailors who brought the food to them relie released them from the post and then returned to the decks hauling the rope after them. After eating as much of the food as they could the two boys walked about the unoce up ed part of the hold to stretch their li mbs. Then on the canvass sail they laid on under the open hatch where the air though cold was purer than elsewhere down there and gazed up at the cloudy skies. The island the ship was steering for was only twelve miles away at that moment but of course the boys did not know that. The heavy roll and pitch of the ship but put the boys to sleep at that, and while they slep t slept the vessel reached the eastern end of the island and came to anchor close to the shore.But the Glandelinian skipper made no attempt to land during the hour of darkness, so he and Donald Hanson remained in the cabin playing cards together and also drinking plently of whiskey and booze, and smoking cigars and cigareets,



o Only one man remdned remained on dunty duty on deck the rest of the crew being allowed to turn in for the night. Violet and her sisters were in their staterooms where thy had stayed most of the time since they were brought on board. Whether they were asleep or not the chif of the-wicked Glandelinian villians did not know and they did not care.General gnakeley and his associate in rascally played steadily untill past midnight and then they retired to their rooms rooms and turned in and thus with only one man awake aboard the biggest ship in the Mc-Hollester Run river armed with two hundred and fifty cannon rode at her anchor like a throughout honest t rader..... The next morning thecrew of the ship was up early and to wwash down the decks with scalding hot water was their first duty to remove the nw new fallen snow.By the time their duty was completed and the planks even dry and clear from ice breakfast was ready for them. After breakfast donald Hanson ordered four of the men to bring Ned and Ben up outof the hold. T When the boys reached the ships deck and looked around they saw the island lying within a hundred feet of the ship, while the open ing of a large cavern stared them in the face like the mouth of some gigantic horn. It's floor partly hard lava as it looked, sloped out ward and the water of the ri ver cleaved at its entrance and a patch of beach showed.

The two boys had breakfast with the sailors, and then instead of being retu returned to the hold were tied up back to back against t he forward mast . In the cabin the breakfast was served at eight o-clock where gnakeley and Donald Hanson partook of it together, violet and her sisters being served in their rooms. But all the others who were prisoners on board got nothing that day. Aft er the meal the two chif chi ef rascals appeared on deck ordering some of the sai sailors to lower a small boat. Then Ned was released from the mast an and his arms being quickly bound behind his back he was directed to get into the boà. boat. Be, Believing that he was going t o his d'o doom he hesitated but donald Hanson with little ceremony gave him a shove tumbling him into theboat. The The skipper and mate got in and pushed off for the island four sailors doing the rowing. As soon as the boats nose grated on the shingle the mate sprang lu out and tied the painter around a rock....

''Now dearest Mormonian get out. ...''He said sharply.

Ned had to obey as he felt opposition useless.Snakeley stepped out ,ast last and there was a wicked lookin his face when he told Ned harshly to follow him., Donald Hanson bringing u t up the rear with a small coil of rope on his arm and a shovel in one hand and a lighted lantron in another. In single file the three entered the big cave and the skipper led the way to a dæ dark opening in one corner which proved to be an entrance to an underground passage. New would have put up a most desperate resistance if he had been able to use his arms, but it was just as well that this prevented him from doing it since he would have stood no show a against the h herculean Donald Hanson who was strong enough to handle any ten or fifteen men on board, and so they entered the passage and daylight vanished from the boys s ight.

''They may be taking me to the death cave.i''Thought poor Ned wi th a sinking of the heart.''I will never see Ben Logan or Violet and her sisters any more.''

As he walked along between the two men in the dark he wondered if he would ever see the sunshine g again.The passage was a very short one and terminated into a smaller inner cave filled with thestench of sulphurious fumes. This cave sloped downward and looked weird and gloomy in the lantren light.Snakeley wawalked straight across it and entered a second passage which sloped in the same direction as the small cave seeming to lead into the depths of the volcanic island. Neds unwilling feet kept pace with the tramp of the two rascals like a criminà criminal going to midnight execution. A few yards ahead and another cave just like the last one they reached, and it was of the same size. No pa use wa was made here either the party entering a very narrow passage pointing downward their arms brushing i ts rough sides as they passed through it. This passage was a long one and carri ed them way below the botton ot of the river. But it had an end like the other two terminating in a small rock ribbed chamber which had no other outlet. This was evidently their destination and Ned shuddered à at the thought of being immured in such a place. The slope of the floor was so sharp that the oppositeside of the cave was thir ty feet lower than the narrow platform around the opening of the passage. Donald Hanson hà held the lantren high above hi s head so as to illumine the place. At the lower side attatched to the wall was a seriss of big iron rings and to Ned's horrified surprise five small skeletons dangled from it clothed in female and male halreia ments. Near by were several naked half decayed little girls with their bodies having been opened and their inten intestines spread all over the floor by them.

''Well Mr Mormonuian, how do you like the death cave?''Asked Captian Snakeley wickedly.''Now will you tell me what you told violet and her sisters about me, and how the information came into your possession.''Continued the skipper.

''No. You have brought me here to do away with me and nothing that I might tell you would do me any good.''Huskily replied Ned.

''By all above I swear you shall return to the daylight if you give me the truth.''Replied Captian Snake S nakeley.

''I can can't trust you capt ian Snakeley.I can read treachery in your face any time. Do with me as you will for I will tell you nothing.''Replied the boy with the firmness of despair.

''You see yon skelet on and sliced up bodi es of the children? They died as you shall die in the darkness and by burning like a couple of roast ducks on a st ove. See here ''He cri ed seizing the lantren from the hand of his mate and swind swinging it to one side of the platform.Ned followed his motions and saw a large rill of molten lavalava running down from the rock. He had seen that before without the help of the lantren, but had not knw known what it was at first . It r an a yard or two in a narrow channel furrowed out of the platform and disappeared down a jagged crevice.

''That little stream of lava looks harmless does it not?''Grinned the Glandelinian captian unpleasantly.''And so it is if left undisturbed.But suppose i ts course is cut off from the large gulf, where will it run to.? Down into that slope which will within a few hours fill up to the lava level on which we now stand and flow over into the gulf.Any one tied to that ring now where the skepetons are would then be engulfed in the cooling lava and as a consequence must burn or smother to death. Understand?''

Ned undert understood.

Those bones belonged to four little girls and one boy.''The rascal continued in a tone of s satisfaction.They were prisoners of war.''

''Prisoners of war.''Said Ned with a touch of sarcasm in his tone.''Do you have to call children who were kidnapped to be assassinated in this cruel fashion prisoners of war. You are talking like a madman.''

''Yes prisoners of war you christian fool and prisoners during the war with Angelinia already going on.They were pretty children, almost as pretty as Jennie Vivian, one of the Vivian Girls.''

Ned winced at the mention of her name.

''I was then only a mate of a Glandai Glandelinian man-of-war.They had been captured and caused the captian and ten of the sailors on account of their old innocence as it is called to become christians, and so I vowed revenge on them. I knew of this cave and its possibilities and bided my time. By various means I brought on a munty mutiny on the vessel one night as she lay anchored outside where this ship now is with the capt ian and his mate and da daughter on board. I becamecaptian myself, and with the help of five of the crew brought the children, and these others here and then fastened them to this ring. T hen with a shovel I did this.''

He took the implement Donald Hanson had brought and took up a quanty of hard t urf that had evidently laid in the place for a long time and cast it over a new channel on the rill t opping it with a few shovel full of rock rocks. The molten lava ceased to flow away into the hole but began running over the edge of the platform and down the incline till it reached the mouldering bones of the five skeletons, and the opened corpses. Snakeley having heavy boots made of lead walked straight across it and entered a second in the lantren light . There the steaming lava stopped and collected in a mushy pool full of puffing bubbles and the pool slowly widened out and grew momentiarly larger.

''Now you can see how you will die Mormonuain.Do you wish to share a worse fate than theirs which was d drowning in water.It remains for you to say.''

He favored the boy with a malevolent smile which resembled that of Mephistopheles at the moment he sealed the fate of his victim Faust .

Ned however did not believe he could save his life by telling what Snakeley wanted to know.Had he thought so he would come to terms mighty quick.So he answered firmly;

''I have nothing to say.''

''So you d defy me to my teeth?''Roared Captian Snakeley his eyes flashing fire.

''Yes do your worse. I will never take water from a man of your stamp. It is only a question of time before you will see your finish. You expect to make Violet and her sisters become Glandelinians?Well-it strikes me that the moment you are captured by those on persuding Angelinian battleships you will be put in the island prisons yourself besides taking the little girls there.You have sneered at theflag of Mormonuai and



Angelinia but you will find that the fold folds of both flags protects

SEEN IN PAGE SIX HUNDRED
NINTY TWO.....

CHAPTER THIRTY SEVEN..

BEN ESCAPES AND RESCUES NED. THE CONFLICT BETWEEN THREE WARSHIPS ON THE HIG-HOLLESTER RUN RIVER.....

937 690

.''Well Mr Mormonuian, how do you like the death cave?''Asked captian

.....

.....



938. 692

Angelinia but you will find that the fold folds of both flags protects those born under it or who becomes citizens of both nations. You imagine you are the whole thing in this world because your word is law aboard a ship which does not belong to you. It is all right if honest Glandelinian soldiers during a raid captured it and made use of it as captured property and so on but you are a thief who stole property and use it to shel sheild your murderous actions.You are a little better than a pirate and there is plenty of law to cover your case. I have seen many thousands of Glandelinian soldis soldiers who in their rage and fury butcher children, I have seen many others prisoners ako among the christians in their surly dispositions but they are saints compared to you.And lê me tell you that no matter what you dare think or say God himself will defy you to lay a hand on the Vivian Girls. Once you try to do so your doom is sealed right aboard your ship. I warn you in time before he strikes you to death. That is all I have got to say to you.''

It was with great difficulty that Captian Snakê ey held himself in check while he listened to the stinging words of the Mormonuain lad. When Ned ceased speaking Captian Snakeley burst out in a torrent of abuse and impercautions. After abusing the boy to his hearts content he ordered Donald Hanson to kick the shelstons from the rings, and tied poor Ned to one of them.

''You shall die like the christian dog you are.''He hissed. as his mate proceeded to carry out his orders. In an hour the molten lava will reach your knees amid indescriable suffering. In three hours your waist sending steam tward your face in clouds.So you will feel a most horrible death creeping slowly upon you, and you will know that there is no one near to aid you. Then you will cry and shriek for mercy you dog of a christian but you will get none. I will return to feast my eyes on your dying struggles. I wi ll laugh at you when the lava bubbles about your lips and enters your nose and chokes off your breath amid deadly pains. Oh it will be a rare sight to see yo or witness your useless struggles for air and from the pain, and when the end comes then will my revenge be satisfied for the blow you gave me. Bah I sipte on you.''

Donald Hanson had now bound Ned to the ring with the rope he fetched along for that purpose having iron shoes on so his feet would not get burned with the lava. The boy stood on a high block of stones and the lava around this was already two inches deep and steadily rising, slowly disolving the rocks. Satisfied that Ned wa was completely help less and mus must meet his fate the ruffianly mate rejoined his skipper on the platform above whore the boy saw them glaring down at him as Snakeley held the lantren we// wl well up so its rays would rest on the form of his victim.

''Good bye my Mormonuain.''Said Captian Snakeley wi th a mocking bow.''Come Donald Hanson we will leave the brave youth to refelct upon hi s situation. We have the other lad to attend to perhaps we will bring him here to see his friend to say a last good bye. We will see.''

With those words Snakeley stalked into the narrow passage fol/owed by his mate. With their depatru departure went the dull gleam of the lantren and Ned was left in the dark to face a horrible death alone.

I will not attempt to describe the feelings of the lad as left to himself he began to realize the full signficience of his fate.He tried as desperately as he could to free himself from the rope which held him to the ring though he saw no chance of escape, but Donald Hanson had bound the knots knots that would not slip a and his struggles were fruit less. Utterly exhausted at length by his efforts he stopped and stared into the darkness of the cave.His eyes were now accustomed to the gloo go gloom and he could make out certain proh proje cting rocks here and there and his excited fancy tra transformed them into paphantom faces hoe hovering about the interior of the cave of death, watching him and counting on the brief moments of his passing span of life.

As he looked down at the glaring molten lava around the rocks he stood upon he wa surprsed to see that it was not go tting deeper but of course he did not believe it. After that he kept a kind of tab on its ri se wondering when it would reach his feet , and knees, than his waist, then his chest, then his neck, and then----- but the final scene of the tragedy was too terrible for him to dwell upon and so his th thoughts wandered off to Ben and Violet and her sisters.He wondered what fate would be meted out to them or to his friend at least for he did not believe that Captian Snakeley would permit the Angelinian boy to escape and become a witness against him and then he tried t o imagine what was going on board the large s hip with relation to Violet and her sisters.

## CHAPTER THIRTY SEVEN.

### CHAPTER [illegible]
### BEN ESCAPES AND RESCUES NED.
### THE CONFLICT BETWEEN THREE WARSHIPS ON THE MO-HOLLESTER RUN RIVER.

Would the sw seven little girls hold out against the scoundrel or would his threats to sacrifice their lives if they defied him intimidate them into compli ance with his wishes. He felt extremely sorry for the seven little girls in the hour of their terrible trial desperate as was his own situation.

In the meantime Ben Logan had his own troubles the chief one was of the seperation of his friend. He was tied to the side of the mast where he could have a full view of the mouth of the cave and he watched the two rascals enter its portals and then disappear through a hole at the ba back. He was now having serious misgivings con cerning the fate of his friend and dreaded that if they killed him in there it would be his turn next. He also wondered why heaven would let such a scoundrel like Captian Snakeley have his own way and wondered that something did not happen to the old white haired ruffian. He declared that it would be a dispend dispensation of Providence if a heavy rock fal fell on the head of the olf Glandelinian and made a corpse of him, then he would get his jue. To Ben Logan no attention w was paid by the crew as they lounged about the deck and Ben himself grew more anxious and uneasy as time passed away. As the weather grew colder and as it began to snow heavily again the sailors disappeared down in the forecastle only one man remaining to watch for the return of the captian and the mate. To avoid the cold blasts of wind ad the dashing clouds of snow that was beginning to fall he took up his position und in the shelter of one of the boats. Under thefierce blasts of cold wind and the stinging n snow Ben grew restive and thought of how the Glandelinians fr freeze their prisoners in the cold dingy child slave houses. Also he thought that if this was not like it he did not know what was, and that if he was kept there much longer there would be nothing left of him but a human shape in snow. One would have thought that these ruffians were from the northpole and were freezing him for a bed. He kee h kept moving uneasily about and one of his hands resting on a sharp part of the floor he gave it a involuntairly jerk as one would as he touched a sharp knife. His squirming had to his great surprise and joy loosened the rope which held him to the mast and the result was that his hand came free. He was then able to pull his other hand free. And then he looked around cautiously the loosened strands around his body enabling him to work himself around from the starboard side of the main boom to i ts port side. He could see no one but the man lu lounging under the big li fe boat and his back was turned to him,and the sound that came from the gally showed that the cook was buisy thrre there. He only came out once in a while to wipe his face or dump some peelings into the swill bu bucket.
Ben Logan shoved his hand into his pocket, pulled out his jack-knife, opened the big blade and cut the rope around his middle, and also now severed the loose rope around his ch est. That left him as free as the air and he hastened to make good use of his liberty. The lone watcher was now leaning on the bulwarks gaing shoreward the opening of the cave almost shrouded out of sight by the swaying clouds of snow, but Ben Logan glided over to the port bulwarks mounted it and let himslef drop lightly into the water. Then he struck out for a projecting part of the island despite the shock he recieved from the cold tempeture of the water, but the heavy waves helpled a him along fastv faster. He never thought that a sharpshooter might get him before he reached the island but he was a good swimmer however despite his age and made ligt little sound in the water, therefore if there were any sharpshooters on board the ship they were not attracted to him. He reached the rocky point without misadventure and the man leaning on the bulwark did not see him in the water his attention not being directed that way.





As soon as he landed Ben dropped completely out of sight behind the rocks congrat ulating himself that his escape had not been noticed. At that moment as a cloud of snow whirled in his fast Captian Snakeley and Donald Hanson came out of the big cavern and walked down to the boat.
"There are two of them wicked men now and poor Ned is not with them. They must have fixed him somewhere in the back part of the cave.Oh my I hope they have not gone and killed him.If they have I'll square it with them alright------ that is if they don't catch me before can do it."
Muttered Ben Logan watching the sailors who had come out with the two men row their captian and the mate toward the ship which appeared like a di dim outline in the snow ha ze. The boat was soon under the vessels si de and they all got on board but Ben could not see this the haze of snow being too thick. The solitary watcher however left the starboard bulkwark after the two villianous fo officers got back and then he and Donald Hanson glanced along the ships decks in which through the flying snow they failed to observe that the Angelinian boy was not where he had been tied, and they dived into the forecastle. Ben Logan however could dimly see that the ships decks were quite deserted and knew that he had a chance to slip into the cave to get his c clothes ta twawed out and see what happened to poor Ben. or Ned. He knew of those black guards and that if they would discover his escape in the meantime they would never suspect that Ben had taken refuge in the cave, so he could escape them. He quickly sneaked over and entered the large cavern but as that was fully exposed to the sight of any one on the vessels decks which he feared they could see despite the snowpall, he darted for the dark opening in the back and quickly found himself in the first passage which carried him into the inner cave.
"Are you here Ned dear?"He cried out.
He recieved no answer. It was as black as the ace of spades in there and Ben looked out by moving forward cautiously r that he did not fall into some hole or gulf. He soon came against the corner of the first passage and the next so he walked forward suntill he found what seemed to be another passage or cave. As his eyes were now getting accustomed to the darkness he could see somewhat though he could make nothing out.
"Are you here Ned!"He asked again.
Still no reply from his friend.
"If he is in here he is dead I'm afraid. But maybe there is another cave beyond."
Feeling about he located the low long narrow passage that led direct to the cave of death and passing through this slowly he came out on the platform. As he had not encountered any pitfalls in the other caves he suspected none in this and started ahead with confidence, but the result was that by not knowing that the floor deen decended with a sharp incline, he lost his balance, struck the smooth rock with a whack a and slide down smack against the helpless form of Ned perkins. The howl he utt ered was the first indication Ned had that someone had come int o the death cave in the dark. The lava on top had rapidly cooled and har dened and Ben went s/ sliding over the warm crust with a crash fetching up against the wall with one foot, and Ned with the other. Only his lower extremi ties got a few burns and scratches scratches, but Ben was at first scared over his sudden and unexpected tumble.
"Oh me oh of my where am I."? Ejaculated Ben as he scrambled onto his feet and stepped off the crust of lava that was starting to make his shoes smoulder a bit.
U'Ben."Cried Ned in joyful surprise.
"Ned dear is that you?" Then you are not dead?" Exclaimed the brave young Angelinian striding forward and avoiding the red hot lava with some difficulty and grb grabbing hold of his friend.
"Dead! No. But unless you can help me I will be."
Ben quickly drew his knife seeing that Ned was tied and cut him free from the ri ng. In less than a minute the two boys had scrambled up onto the platform and soon through the middle of one of the three caves and thence into the next the bi g opening or large cavern. T hey cont inued as far as the opening of the big cavern where they now could not see the ship at all with their naked eyes but they did manage to see it with the help of field galsses and they could see that there was not a soul on deck. They had not discovered Bens escape as yet but they soon would if the mate came on deck, but luck favored the two boys and they reached the rocks unseen the boys starting over the rocks and the way led them by degrees to the top of the great cavern. From this point they expected to get a full view of the island but it had by this time snowed heavier by many degrees and as they could not see for a hundred feeet they could not tell wherh whether it was a small or large one.

The nearest end within their vi ew was , low and covered with the vegation of the T emperate zone while at the left a strange looking fort could be seen.

''Maybe we will find some nuts t o eat down there or some g i bird.''Said Ben his mouth watering at the idea.''I'm hungry even though we have had decent meals since we had been prisoners.Its awful stormy but they cannot see us in the thick snow shroud.''

Ned was hungry too for despite the rations served to the crew aboard the ship had been satisfactory to him on account of his peril and of his thoughts of violet and her sisters he had eaten only enough to stave off hunger.

''Wait till we take one look in the direction of the ship with out glasses.''He said.

And so the two boys crw crawled to the edge and gazing through their poerwful glasses looked down. The wholecrew was on deck now despite the fury of the blizzard storm and there appeared to be some excitement on board. Donald Hanson was talking around the waist, and foun from the sound of his voice which was angry, and which reached the two boys despite the howling of the wind he was jawing the men blaming them no doubt for Bens escape. Ben Logans escape had been discovered. And every sailor on board were searching the vessel for him. Whilethey were taking in the scene Captian s Snakeley came up out of the cabin and his mate joined him. He wa was doubtless telli ng him about the disappearance of their second prisoner and that information put the skipper in a dreadful rage and he walked the afe after deck like an angry lion. Knowing that the Glande linians would soon be making for the shore despite the storm to hunt for them the boys hurried down to the level part of the island through the snowdrifts and despite the snow being whirled into their faces by the gale then blowing, and were soon among the trees trees may of which were walnut trees and the ground under the snow was still loaded with the luscious fruit .

They speedily gathered a bunch and divided it between them and after eating half a dozen in some shelter from the storm they started to look for a hiding place. The thick shurbbery offered inviting retreats, but oversecure ones if the Glandelinian sailors beat up the ground in a systematic way as they were likely to do under the leadership of their skipper and the mate. And it was no such secure place in such a driving gale and blinding snowstorm either.

''Hello there's a boat.''Cried Ned pointing to a ships gig with a pair of oars in her which had in some way long before floated to the island and grounded on the beah beach way up and perfectlyhfree from snow as none could lay here as the wind had a full sweep, and where the boys had gotten to as they were looking around.

''We can row away in that .''Said Ben taking a glimpse at the furious swells of the river.''But yet we might get swamped, and we would not get far before the rascals if they come this way would probably see us despite the thickness of the snow and give us a chace in one of their storm boats.''He added. W''With half a dozen sdlors at the oars we would soon be run down and captured captured.''

''Then what good is the boat to us.?''Said Ned with disappijtment.

''Then changing the tone Ned continued:''We will take possession of her anyway.Dump the nuts a aboard and we will get another bunch.''

When they had placed a second lot of the fruit in the bow of the gig, thy they got in and Ned taking the oars began pulling slowly along the shore, but having exciting times with the swells and the flying shroud of snow which buffetted them like sand blown by wind.

''Keep your eyes skinned for some spot where we can run and hide at least.''He said.''And also watch out for signs of the enemy.We cannot say out here long in such a blizzard.We would get frozen.''

Ben saw no safe retreat for the boat untill they reached the rocky part of the island where the wind was cut off a little and the snow fe fell more straight, and then he called Neds attention to a tunnel seen dimly in the snow shroud into which the river appeared to flow.

''That's just the place for us.''Said Ned when he looked a it with his glasses.'''It's as dark as pitch in there and the Glandelinians will never come looking for us here as they will naturally believe we are somewhere hidden on the island. We will be safe enough to remain in there and as we have the walnuts we won't starve for the present. We will have to remain here untill dark at any rate. When the storm lets up we could row for the main shore of the river.''



The entrance wa was just high enough for them to glide in with out hitting their heads but not wide enough to use the oars so Ned took them in after giving the gig enough impetious t o carry her out of sight. They were able to go in for some distance by pushing against the rocky [illegible] the actions of the waters[illegible] a tendency to float the gig

SEEN ON PAGE SIX HUNDRED NINTY FIVE..

CHAPTER THIRTY EIGHT..
THE TWO BATTLES AND OTHER ENCOUNTERS WITH THE GLANDELINIANS UNDER CAPTIAN SNAKELEY.

The nearest end within their vi ew was , low and covered with the vegation of the T emperate zone while at the left a strange looking fort could be seen.

''Maybe we will find some nuts t o eat down there or some g i bird.''Said Ben his mouth watering at the idea.''I'm hungry.



The entrance wa was just high enough for them to glide in with out hitting their heads but not wide enough to use the oars so Ned took them in after giving the gig enough impetious t o carry her out of sight.

They were able to go in for some distance by pushing against the rocky wall, but the actions of the waters had a tendency to float the gig outa again, but the boys easily maintained their position by holding on to a rocky projection. After some further time the boat was allowed to drift to the mouth of the water hole and there Ned left it and took his way cautiously over the half snow covered rocks to see if he could di scover what was going on with the searching party.Ned found a sheltered spot from the storm and where he could watch the ship which he could faintly see now again without running much risk of being seen from any part of the compass. Everything appeared quiet on board the vessel as there was not a soul in sight though it was about ten o-clock in the morning, the cook was doubtless in the galley prepaing the crews dinner. For a few minutes Ned watched and then it struck him that the rascals had come ashore t o search for Ben Logan. Wishing to see the beach in front of the cavern he worked around further, and there sure enough he saw dimly the two boats t ir tied to a rock with only one sailor watching them sitting on a flat rock whse the wind and snow could not reach him with his back tward Ned and seeming to be asleep from his attitude. Here was a good chance to seize the boat and get aboad the ship and run off with it before the searchers came back and suiting the action of their thought s he and Ned were soon rowing to the big ship and were surprise to see through the snow haze two others suddenly loom up and getting on board found the ship swarming with fierce looking men in scarlet uniforms. Some at first threatened the lads with fixed bay ocets and surrounded them, but they happened to be Abyssinkilians and as violet and her sisters suddenly appeared and inyervened the soldiers sullenly withdrew untill from further conversation with the little girls the Abyssinkilians were convinced that the two lads were the other twl two who had been made prisoners by the Glandelinian captian and their hostilities waned and they befriended the two lads telling them how they got possession of the ship and the lads told of their experiences and also how they escaped to the ship. On board the ship wasa an Abyssin kilian admiral.The Abyssinkilians had persued on ships all the way to the l island and having found the ship deserted took possession but had not known where the Glandelinians had gone.T he prisoners had been immediately released from their bonds and were treated with great care and , kindness. The Glandelinians had been foiled. Thus it shows that God frustrates the wicked.

## CHAPTER THIRTY FIVE. eight

### THE TWO BATTLES AND OTHER ENCOUNTERS WITH THE GLANDELINIANS UNDER CAPTIAN SNAKELEY.

The Glandelinians in the meantime had discovered the missing of the two boats.

''Go back some of you men and keep a-sharp lookout and signal us if you see the boats.''Said Captian Snakeley who ordered five of the Glandelinian sailors to swim off to the big ship and make some kind of a raft to take all hands off the snowbound island, not knowing that the ship had been captured by his christian em enemies. The five Glandelinian sailors started to obey when another Abbisannian s ship appeared around a curve. Soon it passed and to the surprise of the marooned marooned Glandelinians a Glandelinian warship suddenly made its appearance followed by te two others.Snakeley at once signaled that he and the others wanted to get on, and a boat was soon lowered. In twenty minutes the Abbisannian and Abyssinkilian ships were in persuit of the two Glandelinian ships that were firing as they retreated.

''Hellow what is that.''Cried Ned as a succession of excited cries came from violet and her sisters ad which broke upon his ears despite the howl of the wind and the hiss of the flying snow. He stood under the shelter of a cabin door while the sal sailors in the full sweep of the Calverinian blizzard was preparing to get their own guns ready to fire upon the retreating foe ships.

943.
Along the snow swept deck dashed Violet and her sisters all excited and whose faces were convulsed in surprise.
"Oh Ned we have discovered that the Glandelinians a have another ship and had been signaling t o a while Glandelinian fleet and now the whole fleet is coming for us with full speed.We will be all killed if we don't go down into the hold soon.There is going to be a big fight."Cried Violet .
"What!"Cried Ned."A whole fleet of Glandelinian ships. Why thought there were no fleets of Glandelinian warships on the river which is in full possession of the christians.And you are mistaken child.Those are other christian ships trying to block the escape of the Glandelinians.See they fly the Angelinian flag. But those Glandelinians will escape I'm sure confound the luck. They would not have pla e plaed themselves in the danger if they hd not been fools enough to risk the river trip.They are big dragon dreadnaughts those Abbiannian war ships."
"Where abouts?"Asked the Admiral as he grabbed his eye glasses.
Violet pointed tward the southeast curve of the gigantic river and surely plainly visible through the snow pall even to the naked eye without the help of glasses was a long rakish Abbiannian cruser bearing for the retreating ships, and it was loaded with nearly fifteen hundred Abbiannians. The d admiral started off to climb the cross trees, when suddenly the whole side of the Glandelinian ship seemed suddenly belching smoke and a volley of shot fairly raked the decks carrying portions of the bulwarks away and wounding several of the men. The warships of the enem enemy was now s steaming away from the direction of the island and though persued the Glandelinian ships did not increase their speed but signaled to the second Glandelinian warship to come to the aid. When the first of the persueing Abyssinkilian ships was nearly upon them the Abbiannian warship on the other southern portion of the river was swung around to meet the Glandelinian both flags of each ship being quickly strung up. The two Glandelinian ships delivered a series of thundering boradsides this time but the shots were too high flying past the ships without doing any damage. The admiral now ordered his men t o fire and a fearful broadside from every one of the Abbiannian ships recked the decks of the Glandelinian ships carrying away some of the riggi ng and carrying down the main masts damaging two smokestacks, wreck ing the cabin, smashing the deck of one of them out of shape and damaging two gun turrent turrets.
"Good shot boys."Shouted the admiral."Give them another."
But before the guns were reloaded the two Glandelinian ships returned a heavier broadside at one of the nearest ships in their own front and the shots told on this Abbiannian warship. T hree of the gun turrents were disabled the ship was in a sinking condition, all the smokestacks we wrre smashed down, several portions of the main cabins were torn awah away and two masts were snapped like pipestems. At this time the other Abbiannian warship wa was ready to fire and then a broadside tha that fairly shook the ships thundered over the river in deafening echoes.
One of the Glandelinian ships got the full effect of the broad sides.
Her bulwarks were smashed in completely, and sixteen guns were blown up, and t wenty disabled and a hundred and fifteen Glandelinians were badly wounded, while sixty six of them were killed and twenty two mortally wounded.This ship struck its flag and surrendered, but the other two foes still tried to escape. A nother broadside was delivered at the escaping ships which did the same damage to the second warship excepting that another broadside t ore six holes above the waterli e waterline, and all the ma mast with the rigger rigging crashed to the deck ki lling two hundred and fifty of the crew and wounding the ent ire remainder thus rendering the ship helpless for further combat . This ship also surrendered but the one with Captian Blakeley on still fled on ward.
The admiral of the escaping Glandelinian ship was in a blinding rage over the destruction of two of the ships his name being Jensinia and he ordered his men to ram the christian ship directly in front of her with her boys, while at the same time they were to fire incessant broadsides at the persueing ships behind.But Admiral Hanson Handon who was on the warship in the path of the fugitive was prepared for that and as soon as the Glandelinian ship came speeding tward the center of the Abbiannian warship he ran his own ship in the way, and let the Glandelinian ship have a broadside that raked her decks fore and aft . The two high masts went by the board, down came the four smoke stacks, the cabins were blown up and the mast in falling carried everything down with it with a crash crash thus checking the speed of the fugitive ship.



But the admiral on this ship decided to die fighting if need be instead of surrendering like the other two and it still came on tward the warship of the Abbiannians aiming to ram her in two if possible by the force of the expected collision as her forward bows were very strong and able to damage any sh ship no matter how strong if struck right . But admiral Hanson Handon was alag prepared for this and he quickly steamed out of her way and as the Glandelinian ship passed on into the open sea space both sid ships simultaneously delivered a broadside but the christian fire was more effective than that from the Glandelinian ship carrying the entire front gun turret away with all those in it killing twenty men and wounde wounding a hundred, and fairly sweeping the Glandelinian ship from end to end. Another broadside killed a score more and wounded a hundred and fifty but nevertheless as the space was now open the Glande linians put on full steam ahead and as the ship was more than a match fo for the christians in speed if not in strength she rapidly steamed away not caring to battle any more with the Abbiannian warships.Three ships were left to tow in the wrecked Glandelinian ships, while two others immediately persued the fleeing Glandelinian ship. All the christian admiral hoped for was that the snowstorm would let up. Then something could be done with better effect, and he was fr afraid that in the storm the Glandelinian ship would be able to effect its escape.
Violet and her sisters had been returned to the shore however by some of the men and brought straight tward the christian lines and general Hanson or Vivian had not the slighrest thought that they had been missing from the christian lines having thought that his newph nephews had went out on some adventure for the sake of some thrilling experience.
A few days later general Hanson who had been concentrating his armies before the great city of Jennie Turmer de decided to make preparations for a seige and not long after all pre parations were begun Hansons couts noticed that tward the s now covered plains and despite the clouds of snow that was falling therebeing another blizzard raging there was suspicious movements among the foe under general Manly which had also concentrated to defend Jennie Turmer and the scouts knew that there would be a sudden change in the situation of the war before long, and as there was a battle threatening general Hanson decided to prepare for action.It was widently Manleys purpose to frustrate the christian generals at all costs and to prevent the seigeand s o was preparing to throw a desperate assault upon the christian line despite the blizzad that was raging. Violet snd her sistes seeing how hard it was snowing had no suspicion that a great and terrifying change was coming, but they were surprised indeed to see the cannons and field pie pieces far to the rear being run quickly into position by the trenches, nd they were told that the armies were preparing for an assault expeted expected from the enemy. By this time the suspicious movements of the enemy had seemd seemed to disappear but a great gray surge seemed to be moving forward through the snow haze and despite the snowstorm that was increasing fiercely the enemys guns began to thunder incessantly and within fifteen minutes a dull roar sounded in the distance far to the christian left while already a large force of the enemy was rushing forward as swift as they could advance over the snow covered fields. The dull sound to the left soon grew to a tremendous prolonged roar and clatter, and then with amighty bellow of fierce yells the storm wave of gray struck at general Vivians lines and the first of the assault sent the christian line back considerably consi derably, but portions wererallied as quickly as possible ad the Glandelinians wee thrown back again with tremendous loss the cannon fire tearing their main line of assault to mere bits.
Wave after wave in gray swept upon the christian line with great vehomence only to be sent back flying with tremendous loss.However there seemed no end to the pelting of the Glandelinian waves of assaults , and some portions of the christian line was again driven back before the force of the heavy blow struck by the Glandelinian fo army. Hanson howe however who viewed the struggle along general Vivians lines thought it too terrible to last long and expected that the struggle would soon slacken when the enemy had suffered enough losses, but insted of that the battle increased furiously the Glandelinian columns seeming to sweet forward with the same regularity of storm waves on the sea, and now Hanson soon feared that general Vivians line would ga give way before long despite its size and strength and sent instructions for all the batteries to run into position as quickly as possible and as his own lines was as yet not attacked he sent as much reinforcements as possible to the aid oh his brother.

945.

For two hours already the battle had increased furiously along general Vivians lines, though generals Kindernine and others besides Evans himself reported that there was no trouble at all along their lines. Hanson reported also the same but added "There may be serious trouble before long I fear when Hanley starts more than this."

After another hour the assault along one portion of general Vivians lines had abated somewhat, but at other quarters it looked as if the prairies was swarming with fresh columns of Glandelinians and general Hanson who was on a signal station and where he was more safe than the other generals for the present saw that it was impossible for general Vivian to recover lost ground while the battle still raged so furiously and the artile artillery was too slow to be run into position on account of the deep snow, and he decided to sent some more reinforcements and extra horses to do something untill the storm of hell moderated, but nevertheless he made it sure that he did not weaken his own army as he feared this assault upon general Vivian was a fient and that it was their intention to make him reinforce general Vivian untill he had considerably weakened his own lines and if this happened the enemy would endeavor to assault him in his weakened condition, and to be caught in this condition would be bad. Hour followed hour and there was still no better change, the battle now still retaining the same fury but not abating. But as time passed the battle began to grow worse again, and this time an assault came so heavily upon general Vivians lines and the enemy fairly flew at the christian line seemingly withh the speed of a frightened sea bird. The assault was delivered with such determined vigor that the christian line was forced again and further back and the artillery was only just then reaching a favorable spot and then the gunners had to be kept buisy more than they espected in their vehement efforts to prevent the guns from being captured and the roar of so many cannons was incessant.

"I'm afriad this is fathers finish for a while as this is a severe attack." Said Violet when she and her sisters covered with snow went to the rear to watch the movement of fresh artillery. "And my the thunder of those cannons is horrible."

"I hope not." Replied Joice. "Though eva the battle does seem to be getting worse and worse." "Good portions of the christian line has been forced th but the batteries are holding ground in fine shape and appears to be having quite their own way just now and frustrating every attempt of the enemy to press forward. But anyway the batteries are liable to be swamped by a torrent of soldiers if once those big waves of graycoats swarms forward with irrestible force once the cannons have to stop to be cooled off. And then it will be good by with generals Vivians position for good."

"But the enemy just now can't catch behind us." Replied Angeline.

"Why not."?

"Because our flank is well protected and this cannot happen unless the artillery cannot hold its ground. I hope general Vivian can at least withdraw his lines to a better position-so as to successfully meet the following waves of Glandelinians. The Glandelinian waves of assaults seem to come with a certain regularity even in the worse or slight battles, and that is the reason why it goes so hard with the strongest Angelinian forces. The attacks of the enemy are too successive at once."

Violet and her sisters carried their conversation under great difficulty clinging to a tree and standing behind several b despite the flying snow to avoid being thrown down by the concussion of cannons or fr being hit from the bullets and shells. General Hanson did not however in this emergcy trust any general just now but Kindernine, himself and Evans. The only salvation for general Vivians army lay in the batteries holding their own ground and halting the immense assault which had almost carried all before it but half an hour before, and on the other case just now it would be sheer madness to allow the christian forces under general Vivian to stand its ground in that insecure position and so orders had been sent to have the army withdrawn to the complete cover of the christian batteries. There was also danger of the christian line encountering another Glandelinian assault at an unexpected quarter, and so general Hanson and many of his staff were keeping as good a lookout as they could, but anywhere else nothing could be seen on account of the pall of fal i falling snow. Hour after hour passed and the battle steadily grew worse but his orders had been carried out and the christian force had been withdrawn to better positions? Violet and her sisters did not believe that the battle could rage any harder, and even Hanson who had been through many severe battles in his earlier years in other wars and scores of battles at that looked solemn, though he trusted in the batteries holding on. If they failed he would have to throw an assalt upon the enemys lines



946. 



t save his brothers army from utter defeat. As the battle along general Vivians lines showed no signs of abating and the enemys yells were howling and shrieking worse than ever and the firing of cannons and musketry grew more general and heavy and as Kindernine now reported he was also fiercely engaged, general Hanson and the others grew alarmed. It was bad enough for general Vivian to meet such a tempest of assault in a strong position, ad and though general Vivian had a bigger army than Hanley could ever muster against his own the enemys assault however appeared to be infinitely worse than ever, for as one surge of Glandelinians fairly sank to or withered before the christian fire the remaining waves of assault rose like walls of humanity all along the battle line, apparently hovering for a moment as it seemed before before engulfing the christian lines, but just as they swooped forward the batteries again tore them to fragments and the christian infantry escape most of the Glandelinian fury.

As soon as a lull came the snowshroud still overspread the scene but not so thick as before, and also the outlook for the christian line became blacker than the caves of erebus as to say. Nothing it was believed could prevent the enemy from carrying general Vivians position.....

However also the lull was was of very brief duration. The Glandelinians were seen approaching through a very long lane and so swiftly were they approaching that they seemed to be flying a wild race as if through some vast tunnel of endless length with thought of victory spurring them on.

As soon as this assault was at its highs highest fury and the battle also raging with twice the fury of before. As so on as general Vivians right had on the adi v advise cha of Hanson changed its position and as the main lines of the batteries were swung around also to move to a better position a heavy surge of Glandelinians came up with the speed of a stampede and swept clear across the works yelling frightfully and pouring in fierce and deadly volleys, the christian cannon suddenly opening with a frightful roar but it was too late for the christian line was torn and gapped from end to end by the enemys sweeping fire, and the enemy rushing on carried all before them, from general Victors division down to every other command that went retiring back tward the rear in confusion and it seemed that all was lost, but suddenly the batteries that had been changing its position opened with a dreadful thunderous cra crash that went far above the roar of the other artillery storm and as the tidal wave of Glandelinians as such they could be called passed over the second line of works and carriec carried it also the artillery got a fair mark and shot down tens of thousands of Glandelinians in a moment tearing the whole surge to pieces in one volley.

The concussion of the artillery discharge was indescriminately terrific ad and it sent Violet and her sisters and everything else besides scores of dishes in general Hansons headquarters sprawling on the floor though the building was a mile away from the scene, and it was only the quickness of some of the officers and privates that prevented the other dishes from being broken. The terrible discharge withered the enemys main line of assault the terrific discharge terrorizing the survivors and they fled panic stricken and the works were soon free of the apparently victorious Glandelinians. The Artillery men still worked like trojans to keep their artillery active and excited almost out of their minds by the reports they heard Violet and her sisters forgot themselves and helped the artillery men clean the cannons as fast as they were discharged. Nothing more happened to startle till an hour after this assault had been repulsed with such frightful slaughter and when the works had been recaptured after three desperate counter charges. For a time the enemys line had gave evidence of breaking up and to make matters better the sky seemed to lighten up, and as the snow was not so heavy now the Angelinians began to take courage especially as the enemy now hesitated to renew the assault in general fury and kept at a respective distance firing heavy volleys.

Thousands of the Angelinians were nearly dead from cold and exhaustion and had to be withdrawn and fresh forces sent to relieve the others who had fought so desperately before. Two hours passed and then it was seen that the battle storm was not as bad as it had been about eight hours ago and at that moment general Hanson noticed from his point of observation that one of the christian divisions under general Hand had partly broken its lines for some unknown reason and was retiring hastily from its position before the storming attack of the enemy, and he ordered up three divisions to stop the rout and chek the enemy at that point.

The divisions started forward to do it. They had to go through a large glen to manage this ticklish job in this blinding blizzard with nly the support of the small handful of men which their leaders managed to rally and to hold ground against such a force of the enemy who were in possession of the best christian artillery. General Admiral even tried to lend a hand with his batteries, but unfortunately at that moment a portion of the assault suddenly changed direction and came straight on the flank of the three divisions throwing the Angelinians into the wildest indescriminate panic and confusion. They were just as well off as a beplle helpless ship falling into the trough of a heaving sea, the Glandelinians at this point having made a clean sweept of the works and caught on two sides and meeting a tearing withering fire the Angelinians here fled like sheep the enemy for a few minutes carrying all before them. The force of the assault also threw back thirt y Abyssinkilian brigades from their position.

Throwing out his arms despairingly oneof the Abyssinkilian leaders tre r tri ed to rally his men but for tunately a portion of the christian line was still clinging to its position which if they ha not would have been general Vivians finish, and also general Johnston and his forces still had a grip on the right of the position and thus the christian line was only seriously gapped but not exactly carried. Four divisions of the christian line clung to their works at agreat distance from each other.

One of the Abyssinkilian divisions was the first to recover from the confusion and disorder and rallied and they now stood their ground while the Glandelinians were scrambling forwad like monkeys. Then general General Hanson thought it time to lend a help,ling hand before the enemy got any further.

''Hold tight to the works every one of you officers''He wrote by wireless''And I'll pull you through or I'm no good at being a general.''Batteries to general vivians rear fire for all your worth. Let go with all your guns and spare no ammunition.If ammunition becomes exhausted more will be immediately sent.The enemy have got to be stopped.''

It took fifteen minutes for the order to be understood but however it was not necessary for the an gry waves of Glandelinians tuberlent with their yells were in imminent danger of being overwhelmed by heavy reinforcements sent by general Evans and the artillery having been silent now since the disaster began had waited untill the retreating christian christians had streamed to the rear and it seemed soon as if the enemy were facing an annihilation so fast they were being cut down by the christian guns. Providence indeed was watching over general Vivians army Hanson having now prepared to move his forces forwardvto threaten the enemy so as to make them desist in punishing general Vivian any further and now the situation lightened more and more during the passing hours during which Hanson had hurled three tremendous assaults against Manleys positions and finally captured them for keeps turning the guns upon the Glandelinian forces which was already frightfully wrecked by general Hansons furious attacks, and the generals were signallying for help from general Manley. Hanson who was keeping his sharp eyes ahead suddenly saw as the enemy receded from general Vivias lines something new looming up in the distance. He thought it was reinforcements for the enemy which would mean that that the enemy were preparing for a redoubled effort to crush him or general Vivian.It was evident also to general Hanson that the enemy were getting their main batteries into position to sweep his own lines.

''Then some scout h shouted as he came dashing up;

''Reinforcements for the enemy.''

''Reinforcements for the enemy?''Cried one of the generals with a thrill of surprise.''Where?''

''Dead ahead to your left.That is I think it is reinforcements.I can't be the same divisions already having assaulted us for I see no torn and lacerated flags, as they all look new to me.They look like a long wave of men moving forward through the snow spume.Sometimes I see it and sometimes I don't.''

The new Glandelinian column was closer upon Hanson s line itself than he a or any of his officers thought the snow spray and smoke lf of firing rendering the position of the foe somewhat indistinct, though it was really two hundred feet away. The heavy sweep of the Glandelinian Glandelinian waves were coming forward at such a rate that before general Hanson or his officers were aware of the effect the Glandelinians were almost upon the position, and they were Zimmermannians at that.



The crash was tremendous like a great collision of humainity, and general Vivian Robertson in a desperate effort to run his batteries into p,a place wa was caught in a jam of retreating Angelinians, but he attempted to rally them and succeeding started to face them about, but an onrushing wave of Glandelinians parhaps a hundred thousand strong gripped the Angelinian position in a torrent of humani ty in gray, and the christian line was flung back by the tremendous force of the charge and general Robertson amid the dreadful hurricane of firing that ensued fell mortally wounded while a score of officers of high rank fell with him and whole immense swarms of men.Then crash bang went the long line of christian art illery with a dreadful shock the Glandelinian wave was torn to pieces, and the survivors half floundering in snow drifts fell back, but most of the Glandelinians still surviving seeing the other portion of their division coming clung desperately to the captured works and the fury of the battle was ten times worse than before.

The Angelinians after ralying fired heavily upon the enemy for about twenty minutes then rushed headlong upon the shatt ered Glandelinian columns, there was a fierce exchange of volleys point back and the Glandelinians sullenly withdrew while other christian forces came rushing up to the rescue. The Angolinians crashed down upon the Glandelinians and there was a confused mic mixup and at this critical moment while the enemy were flying in panic Violet and her sisters who had wit nessd witnessed this thrilling exciting scene suddenly appeared at one of the guns of the christian batteries Violet with a flag of some regiment all torn to shreds however and she waved it, while her sisters wildly waved their hands at the Glandelinians who were retreating.A dreadful number had been captured by the Angelinians and thus that mighty Glandelinian wave nearly eight million strong had lost nearly half their number in prisoners while five hundred thousand had been killed and nearly a million of them wounded. What had appeared to be a disaster for the christian line ended as a fearful disaster for the enemy instead. This indeed stunned the foe. They had struck a blow and recieved a staggering one in return.

Violet and her si sters seeing that the foe was really ret reating retreating ran into the wave of christians coming sei zed a new fkag flag from a wounded color bearer and flung it to the breeze despite his vigorous protest that she was risking inconceivable danger in doing this, but she paid no attention.One of the generals seeing her bravery drew his sabre and waving it called to his men to advance and forward they rushed after the retreating enemy.

The Glandelinian columns were now shifting apart and large gaps could be seen for a moment here and there as they retired tward their own positions.These breaks became more frequent and larger a d soon the entire broken wave had really reached their own position as the Angelinians did not care to persue much further.

In the meanwhile while the battle was raging general Evans had concentrated hi s own army to another portion of the field so as to be closer to the christian position and as there wa was nothing else for most of his army to do and as the snowstorm was raging with great fury the soldiers most of them bega to feel the need of sleep and rest as they had been doing a lot of hard marching and as there was nothing else for many of them to do and as they were too far from the enemys position as yet to be engaged the most of them turned in for the coming night even some of the highest generals. General Evans directed the signal men to cal the officers if they sighted any signs of the enemy, feeling sure that general Vivians lines or Hansons would be attacked by the enemy despite the blizzard. It was tward the morning just while the battle was starting to rage with terrific fury Evans learned that a large Glandelinian army was moving tward the northwest when to his opinion it should have advanced southward. Many big columns of fresh troops of Abyssinkilians passed Evans camp but the generals halted no division bound in the same direction that Evans intended to advance. So the highest generals were left to sleep undisturbed for the few hours given to them and the army, and it was late in the afternoon when the battle was again in s full sway along general Vivians lines when general Evans awoke and opked his head out the window of his headquarters wondering where the sound of all the distant firing came from.

''How long have I been asleep he asked one of the guards jud judging that it had been some time.
''About two hours.''
''Two hours.''A
8''Yes.''
''And have you not seen anything of any section of Manleys army within view yet ?''
''Not a squad, and the army is still aleasleep and the storm of snow is on again.But there is some battle raging along general Vivians lines and it is reported the enemy cannot force him.''
Evans was greatly disappointed. He put on his coat and overcoat and went outside and listened to the roll of distant musketry and the boom of many cannons roaring now ad then and took a good look ahead and tward the location of the sound but he could not see anything wrong in that direction as the snow pall obscured everything.And the wind was blowing a gale. He then went to one of the high signal stations.
''Are you sure that you are keeping a shark lookout?''He asked the officer of the signal corps.
''Positive.''Replied the man.''The Glandelinian army must be concentrating upon general Vivian.''
''I doubt it because there are or do not seem to be any Glandelinian armies in this vinicity.''
''Then Manleys army must be ahead of ours still.''
''Is the officers of the Abyssinkilian armies making the best speed of their advance?''
''In this blizzard storm yes. Judging by the thickness of the snowclouds we have about f four hours of daylight left.''Answered the officer.
''If we do not catch up with Manleys army before another day it stands a good chance of getting away from Jennie Turner altogether.''Said Evans.''I had not expected that this storm would last as long s it i s raging and this snowstorm is indeed terrible. And as it is reported that the Abyssinkilians are getting out of privisions we will have to stop at some large ca Calverinian city to get it or stop at Evangelinia Crania where we could capture sup plies.''
Then suddenly Evans added;''To hell with Evangelinia Crania.I was mistaken at that. It would take five months for the largest christian army to capture that place held more strongly than Vivian Vicky Wickey though it is a part of her fortifications. We had better have the Abyssinkilian divisions stop at the nearest cities or towns and then they won't lose any time. What big town is that younder half hidden in the snowshroud?'' Pointing behind to the southwest.
''That's Bollie town.''Answerd the officer.
''Maybe the Glandelinian army we are after slipped us and had con centrated over there.''Said general Evans.
The officer shrugged his-shoulder as much as if you say that this was quite possible that the Glandelinian army had done so.
''If the Glandelinian army did then we are running away from it rather than persueing.''Said general Evans.
Evans looked long and earnestly tward the snow shrouded city for it struck him as a likely place for the Glandelinian army to go and avoid immedia immediate battle with his great christian army. He felt that he was on the horns of a dilemini a and the loh longer he studied the matter the stronger the impression grew that they had been foll fooled by the snowstorm, and that his army had been advancing on the wrong course. He would have gave orders to all his generals to come around and arouse the army on the march once more and head for the city, but then that was impossible for the wind was again blowing fearfully hih high the snow medium being blinding and to turn his army nd and face the storm would be too much on the tired army. H General Evans thought that the best thing to do was to move his army tward Calverinia Run and halt and wait untill the st orm should let up to sent back one qy quarter of the army to the city and make a search for provisions, and to have the scouts keep a sharp lookout a, along the shores of the Mc-Hollester Run River as best as they could for any signs of fleets of Glandelinian ships filled with soldiers of the enemy. He mentioned his purpose to his two generals but they said they would be ready to follow any directions they recieved, but that it would be probable that during the delay that the enemy would go off somewhere else, and then to resume the persuit would be in vain. Evans never knw knew that most of Manleys army was two miles away to his front concon trated to halt any further advance on his part tward Jennie Turner. The snowstorm had him snowbound and he did not kno know it.



It was now near four o-clock and the snow was still falling when a division of infantry came up to the town and were surprised to find no enemy there and that it was protected by a portion of Evans army nd and he did not know this either. Those soldis soldi ers did not go very far into the city as therewere great stores of all kinds on its very outskirts. They perchased almost a shipload of eatables as to cal it for the provision trains and the food was carried off in sealed boxes on army sleighs.The city was quite large and from one point lay within two miles of blanket Land while its western end was sixteen miles distant. If general Evans had intended to circumnavigate the region in the chance of overhauling the supposed fugitive army he had been persueing in that location he had quite a march before him for nothing and luck indeed seemed to play against him. He sent some troops in boats on the river already half covered with f, floating ice under the lee of the big island where Ned and Ben had been prisoners in the cave through a rough passage of the river for two hours for the vi ew of e e enemy ships without seeing any vessel or discovering anything belonging to the enemy.Instead the river was swarming with Abbiannian and Angelinian Rovers. So the trip on the river was abandoned. Soon a as the snow was letting up a little tward evening Evans saw in the distance to his far right disti nctly something like volcanic eruptions from the plains a great distance away.He heard nothing but only observed them. He gazed on this new scene with awe and surprise and suspicion.And from that direction all the noise was proceeding. He had advanced a portion of his army at this time tward a small collection of abandoned houses such as would be cal called a villiage and it was then that he had observed this scene. There were two or three small warfs at which some Angelinian craft were moored, but inquiring what the scene was beyond the officers with Evans were told that the enemy were attacking general Vivians line, and that early in the morning a great army of Glandelinians had passed by under cover of the woods tward the town of Jennie Turner but they were not sure if it halted there or continued on but that the army had been moving northward. The soldiers said they paid particular attention to the forces in gray and that after the line continued to pa pass for three hours and a half without seeming to end the last of it soon disappeared around a point beyond the Aronburg Ford. General Evans thanked the marine officer for the information and the army was put on the march g again tward Jennie Turner while Evans mounted a hi high rise of ground and proceeded to examine the queer explosions in the distance with his field glasses. He rounded a point of the hill and as it was getting quite dark he saw the glare of the explosions, and he decided to have an investigation made of the scene. Fifteen minutes found him approaching the western end of another town.Just then he saw with his glasses peculiar motions of some sort of huge moving forms imperfectly distinct in the coming darkness many long lines of fierce flashes and an increase in the number of the hundreds of explosions. He then watched for several more minutes without any further developement. Just then the lookout of one of the signal stations saw a long stream of flashes miles long in the samedirection and the noi se could be heard more plainer.General Evans summoned one of his officers and then he cried to the man of the signal m c corps who was waving a dark colored lantren;
''W Hello, what do you want?''
''Do you see those many series of long line of flashes?''
''Yes ''Answered Evans.What does it mean?''
''We can't make out because of the snowstorm.''Answered the signal man.''But the noise sounds like heavy firing.''
''And did you see any Glandelinian army a pass bound for Jennie Turner also?''Asked Evans.
''We saw such an army about four hours g ago but dreading the fos was concentrating for an attack we dared not to expose ourselves haand held communication with other signal stations to warn you.The Glandelinian army was headed for the northeast of Jennie Turner.However I could say that we do not know where the Glandelinian army was bound.It was under general Raymond Rivhardson Federal....''
General Evans had obtained the information he had wanted for the Glandelinian army was no doubt the one he had been persueing, and it seemed pretty certain to him that the army was bound to concentrate in force before Jennie Turner no doubt to prevent him from laying seige to the city.

The conflict that Evans was witnessing was called the battle of Bando-Pochain later. Securing the right course for the armys advance the march was resumed for about a mile and then the concentration of his own armies commenced while the snow slackening stio still more he again made actions to investigate the strange scene before him. Behind the hill he mounted the a town lay like a series of dark blots against the whiteness of the snow covered plains, a distant fire making a lurid glow. Ahead far to the west lay the halo almost sea like expanse of the Mc-Hollester Run River heaving swells glistening in the light of the conflargration, probably of a burning town. The only sail in sight on the river was an only abandoned bark.Two divisions of his army was in sight to his left pitching tents and throwing up breastworks of snow and ice and of rock rocks wood and diry dirt and then Evans made inquiries from some returning scouts concerning the scene he was witnessing in the distance but the scouts did not know having tried to find out themselves. It was the second hour since he had now observed the scene and he did not know what to make of it. Nevertheless he felt quite uneasy and wished to go nearer but some of his officers declined to allow him saying it was dangerous for him to go out too far alone.

Evans had soon however discovered the truth which led him to quickly move his army closer to Jennie Turner and which also led him to send the much needed reinforcements in time. During the night after the severeconflict along general Vivians and Hansons lines it became zero cold but nevertheless it had become very calm there not being the slightest breeze thoughit was st ill snowing terribly hard. Violet and her sisters had despite the cold did all they could in helping the redcross take care and dress some of the nearest wounded soldiers, and even prayed for wa warmer weather, but tward late night the storm cleared up it became more caml and colder and not a single breath could be felt. To the Landelinian army however the cold was becoming oppresive and g thousands of big bonfires could be seen in the direction of their lines while apparently the christian line had only what was needed for the sentries. Hours and hours passed passed and there came no change, and tward the next morning it being clear and cold queer murmuring sounds came from the direction of the enemys lines and continued for hours and also increased steadily and everybody was excited over the sounds. Tward eight o-clock in the morning while general Jack Evans was concentrating general Roswell Buster Johnstons lines a sudden and furious attack came upon his own right wing from the enemy, and the enemy had been seen to come forward in ten large gray bio billows of men. The first line of christian infantry was helpless before that apparently heaving seaof wild Landelinians, a and back they fell, but nevertheless they rallied and rose up again like spartians, and again plunged into the Landelinian columns. The ten Landelinian waves were one after another torn and mangled for the very ten charges and driven back in thewildest confusion but while this was occuring , elsewhere the enemy also started trouble and along general Roswell Buster Johnstons lines the battle broke in all its fury, but every Landelinian column was torn up fearfully and despite their own heavy numbers could not maky make any headway and suffered terribly from the effects of the violence of the christian fire and counter charges. In vain did the Landelinian force throw themselves fiercely into the desperate struggle it was plain to them that they would never have the chance of breaking general Evans lines, and the attacks soon slackened and there was a lull. While this was occuring to the eyes of Violet and her sisters who were in Hansons lines they noticed a yellow haze in the direction of the enemys lines under Manley and it had caused great curiousity and even violet and her sisters had watched it a great while, and Hanson learning that Raymond Richardson was assaulting general Evans lines felt sure he would be the next one to be struck and waited for devolpments. Late in the afternoon while Evans was now left alone the enemy came suddenly upon Hansons lines and the first indication Hanson had of the fact was the heavy roll of millions of muskets and the battle along his lines became nearly as bad ad as the day before the enemy charging furiously and repeating their onslaughts every hour without a pause in the terrible firing and wave of Landelinians followed in endless succession, while all that time every avai lable battery of general Hansons army thundered most incessantly the sky seemed filled with lightning from the bursting storm of shells and shrapnell the scene was shrouded in smoke and the ground torn and furrowed by fire fierce explosions.





Soon after the enemy attacked in the most violent fury, and each successive attack came as sudden as violent squalls of wind, and every assault came in full force each lasting twenty minutes without ceasing while the flash of musketry glared like a conflirgration, and still hour after hour passed and the great series of assaults of the enemy increased so fiercely that general Hanson feared that his lines would be overthrown and swamped by the wicked human torrent, and he feared indeed that the enemy would carry all before it.Sometimes it seemed as if the Landelinian columns would be swallowed up in smoke of c shells and canister and the smoke was so thick that it almost took the breath breath away from the soldiers. Violet and her sisters dreaded that one of the general and most furious struggles of the war had come, for their was no change in the situation, and general Hanson was sorry that he had left his second army too far to the rear for he believed if he had he could have had enough men at once to resist the hell assaults of the enemy, and then be able to close in on Jennie Turner which he wished to besiege, and which he feared now he would fail to do on account of the second desperate conflict. As the storm progressed on without abating a heavy column of men in gray came forward with a rush but the most terrific fire the enemy ever faced swept them down in scores of thousands but nevertheless there was no signs of the battle abating now at all the enemy appearing to be most determined and the struggle only grew so fierce as the Landelinian generals threw more divisions into the action that all the christian generals became alarmed and Hanson had to issue orders for the divisions far in the rear to come up and aid his forces to check the hammering onslaughts of the enemy. Never before before had he seen the enemy so desperate. During the meanwhile the roar of firing elsewhere even along general Kindernines front grew so frightfully heavy heavy that general Hanson had to dispatch generals here and there to keep the line any where from breaking, and gave orders for the reserve artillery to be plaed placed into post position.

There was fortunately a lull and while the short lull was on Violet and her sisters declared that it appeared as if the enemy was massing for a general assault. Indeed that was a sign that this was one of the dreaded battles which had occured without warning since the christian army approached Jennie Turner, a battle that rages so long that it causes the destruction of untold number of soldiers and even of nature itself before it ends. Everything after the storm of fighting seemed so sombre and mournful and at times the very skies seemed lit in the distance by conflargrations raging no to doubt in some towns near by. All had remembered that before the outbreak of the battle every thing had seemed to calm and now while the lull was on the dreadful silence along general Hansons lines was distinctly broken by strange whispering and other sounds from the direction of general Evans lines which did resemble something peculiar and which no doubt was some kind of a war warning. Violet and her sisters had been at first afrighted by the queer sounds and when they were they were not to blame for they had known that it was a fair warning that a general battle was raging along general Evans lines. Violet and her sisters had listened to the sounds which had died away once in a while but never ceasing altogether, and they still knew that the sounds were from the firing on both sides which receded and advanced and recciled, and which could be heard though the conflict still raging there was so far away at the time. Some times another kind of queer sound added that seemed unearthly and which sounded like millions of ghot ghosts whispering and chanting together of the doom of the christian army. It was completely terrifying, and at times the sounds seemed to come from every direction, and soon as the little girls werestill listening half appalled the situation ebegan to take on a change? A thick long wave of gray at first unobserved by any one had advanced while from a nearer quarter the firing which had stopped suddenly broke loose again.Hanson soon observing the wave regarded it with some uneasiness ad he remarked to his officers that he was afraid a great great onslaught was going to be made this time upon his lines and that if the enemy came on with great fury it might be difficult for the christian line to hold its ground. The christian line was making preparations for the defense when a volley of ammonia bombs exploded having been sent over by the enemy batteries and the little girls who were in the region got the full effects of the fumes and gasped in vain for air but they found they could not breathe. The very air itself was still and cold and added to their commencing agony for air.

953.

Violet begged god to save her and her sisters from complete suffocation suffication and even now they felt they could not stand it without air any longer and they struggled to reach general Hansons headquarters to try and obtain help. But from the suffocation they were helpless and every attempt to arise increased their agony. Their hearts were beating fast and their suffering was getting worse every moment. They were almost almost black in the face and the eyes stared out of their sockets. They were now getting terribly dizzy and they sank to the ground with gaping mouths.

The pain in their lungs from the fumes wa was unbearable and they only could think prayers and not say them. Indeed their lungs already felt as if they were burning while the little girls had aburning sensation i n their nostrils nd and foreheads. They seemed already in d danger of dying their mouths slowly c closing and another half minute would be fatal. This was the worse kind of posion gas bombs ever hurled by the enemy upon the christian lines but violet and her sisters seemed to be the only v victims and they hd had- m just lost their senses when the gases subsided, and by the mercy of god a strong breeze sprang up followed by snow flurries and the little girls began to revive. For quite a while they lay in the snow unobserved by any one taking in deep breaths when general Bandertsen and several officers coming up on inspection of the art illery saw them just as a th terrific thunder of shells roared high in the sky amid their blinding flashes.

''Goodness the little girls have been gassed by shells.''Gasped one of the men riding up and dismounting he lifted violet upon his horse.

''It's all right they are recovering recovering.''Said another soldier who had also ridden up.''They did not get the full benefit of the posion gas.''

At this moment one of the officers p i pointed to a long grayish looking surge stretching along the snow covered plains and cried;

''The enemy are again advancing.....''

''Where away!''Asked general Harold Teen as he gazed in the direction indicated.

The surge of the enemy indeed did look thrilling but there was also a strange colored wave of something following them quite the color of a praire fire and which glowed with an oppresive radience, and the little girls who had recovered by this time knew the color was stra g strange smoke probably from torches which the enemy carried with them. Violet and her sisters l also knew that it was not only the single surge and though a certain section of it had an swift approaching motion tward the southwest nother portion seemed to move straight forward.

As some of the generals rode hastily to give the alarm violet and her ai sisters went to general Hansons headquarters where they were sure their uncle would be and found him on his horse talking to general Baldwin the their old time friend who had noticed the advance of the enemy as the little girls came up and made a remark;

''We are in for it now.''

''Uncle ''Cried violet forgetting to salute in her excitement, not notic ing Baldwins advance''There's the enemy a-coming again.''

Baldwin announced quickly that she was right but that probably the enemy was not so strong in force as before and that they were in for the second part of the mighty conflict.....

Generl General Hanson quickly sprag sprang his horse forward followed by general Baldwin and looked in the direction she pointed. But suddenly the main thing he observed was a terrible cloud in the nort hwest which resembled the clouds of some great burning world more ominious than thi that seen in any approaching Jengiglonesean Island Typhoon storm and it was full of convulitions which stretched almost over its entire form from the horizon up to its utmost edge which spread out in a thickened sheet or canopy and it already extended over the zenith and my how back it was. General Hanson quickly bawled out orders to his officers who had by this time found out their mistake, and were working like trojans to have the batteries placed into closer pois position and to remove the disabled artillery from the works, and then the infantry fell into position to meet the second storm of the battle. Hanson wondered indeed why the enemy always made such great fires as he witnessed and he wondered also what was burning. General Hanson quickly ordered violet and her sisters to go inside his headquarters, hile among the officers there was great excitement for general Hanson had announced that it appeared that the greatest part of the battle was apparently about to begin.



This wa not pleasant news for any of the christian generals who had been at tug of war for the enemy so long already nd who knew that such a desperate foe as general Manleys army was no silly thing to encounter under the most favorable conditions.The guns were swung around so that they could get an easy range of the fields before them. Violet and her sisy sisters were sacred somewhat and crouched t ogether in the corner of their room close to a window watching proceedings. The yellow glow under the immense cloud of smoke in the northwest had increased slightly and never had the little girls seen the enemy cm come rushing forward so swiftly their whole wave seeming to move forward simultaneously now while the clod cloud from the fire was like a gigantic mass of black vapor from some great volcanic eruption with a storm of white scull scuds rising from the middle of it and rushing swiftly upward to join the main mass above. As the cloud of smoke increased in size the upper section spread out like a huge straight wall above the giantic pilliar and the little girls or the whole preparing army had never seen so black a cloud of smoke. Was it possible that Jennie r urner was burning?

The cloud wa of the color of the blackest of inks but white cauliflower clouds moved rollingly with great speed outward and upward from under the erebus gloom a and spread the whole upper section out further.

Suddenly as the little girls were watching the cloud and the enemys approach a dull booming roar sounded in the distance which broke the sudden stillness, there was then a sharp whiff of sudden musketry fire from some unseen p i point and then right before their eyes there arose in the plai plains a great eruption of snow and earth and smoke mingled with a crimson flash which rolled upward like a huge baloon.The enemy had exploded a gigantic mine to make it impossible for the christians to move forward in that direction. Then from still another unexpected quarter thr there came another heavy squall of musketry, and fifteen minutes oater the enemy hurled itself forward upon the christian line right before their sight like a wave of horror and the whole christian line was suddenly swept from end to end as far as the little girls could see by a mighty sheet of flashes, and simuntaneously one hundred and sisty cannons let loose a roaring discharge.Seven big gaps were torn in the main surge of the enemy, and as the enemy came forward still but in fragment ry divisions the little girls were surprised to see Ned and Pen Logan suddenly come in sight each carrying a regimental flag, and then they were seen to fall while seven generals rushing up here and there at different points amid the withering storm of firing were seen to sink t o the ground.The Angelinians having edged in closer to their works let go their whole line of musketry again and again, the enemys line was torn to pieces, and within an hour of this horror the enemy receded still wavi ng their tattered colors, and after this the calm came again and all the christian cannoneers proceeded to clean their cannons.

With the fallen so closely in intermingeled for that short space of time and with the black cloud hovering over the sky and with the red glow under it it did seem indeed as if the world was approaching to an end. The dull booming along the main right had momentarily increased to a new roar mingled with an incessant clattering sound and soon added by a incessant screeching roar which no doubt was the yell of the enemy who were still attacking at a different quarter. The cannons along the enemys lines were already flashing and thundering in a terrifying manner and soon another gray line was seen approaching with astonishing speed nd and quickness followed by many others and now long musket volleys far to Hansons left was heard to roll heavily. Suddenly after an immense rol ling thunfe thunder from a an increased number of enemy cannons there was a screaming yell like that from a million frightened sea-gulls and the other assault came upon the christian line with astonishing astonishing ferocity. This time the struggle was tegrible, and though this assault was also repulsed wave after wave of the Glandelinians wild with fury and rage swept against the christian lines.Every minute at all portion portions of the entire main christian line the battle increased furiously, and before another hour the most fearful part of the battle ever seen wa was raging. It was more fearful than any ever experienced since the second battle along the Mc-Hollester Run called so many names, and so steady was the attacks of the enemy now that one bad gap in the christian line would mean the total defeat of the whole army at the sweep of one wave of the Glandelinian soldiery.

The roar of the musketry firing of both sides at intervals was louder that the din of any great waterfall ever louder than the roar of Niagara Falls sometimes almost deadening the loud crashes of the thunder of thousands of cannons.

955.

The Glandelinians during the assault again swop swelled their yells to that of a million demons, and as their numbers increased, and greater number of cannons on both sides broke into ation the battle grew worse and worse, the flash of cannon and musketry being blinding and the roar of all of the enemys batteries swelled like the beating of thousands of drums. The din was now deafening at a distance of ten mines miles. General Hanson who was directing operations and the reformation of lines that were broken here and there declared that the enemy was fearful in their determination and he also declared that under no conditions was he going to allow the enemy to sweep his forces bak. The firing during the tenth great assault was at its worse and the slaughter of full waves of Glandelinians was worse than athrilling sight, and for hours the charges of the enemy had continued without intermission, attacking and storming with their yells and blasphemies so frightfully that all believed the legion fiends of hell had been let loss loose, and the little Vivia Girls were almost frightend at the sight and confusion of noise and never ceased their prayers once during all the bedlam to the Blessed Mother of God.

The screaming yells of the enemy, full of horrible blasphemies, inprecat ions and obscene language ad cursing and revilings, mingled with cries of derision and defiance and rage and frenzy was fairly fairly deafening, earsplitting, and universal, and general Kindernine whose army was also violently assaulted feared that his line would give way at any moment and begged Hanson to send him aid.His lines had been terribly torn and gapped by the pounding of the waves of Glandelinians, ten times his artillery had been compelled to withdraw to better cover, and every gunner had been hard at work in keping the cannons active as much as possible, while Kindernine and his generals continued their efforts to restablish his broken lines.There was no change when five o-clock in the afternoon came and though the enemys numbers failed i to increase their series of great onslaughts continued already for many hours, and sometimes it was reported by Kindernine that the enemy had to leap over their own mountians of corpses.

General Vivian was also fearcely engaged.For an hour after the outbreak of the battle storm along his lines the struggle had sted steadily grew worse as more divisions were thrown in, and the firing was so intense that desperate, frenzied, and reckless as they were the biggest Glandelinian columns could not make any headway and swept back torn to pieces and scatt ered over the plains in the wildest panic.

General Vivians army after the struggle lulled for an hour recieved the worse shock of the entire battle at just about five thirty. When the lull had lasted that time all the christian generals were excited to see what appeared literally an immense wall of graycoats almost upon their works , before the Angelinians had time to fire a shot.

But the christian cannons had been ready and they let the enemy have a fire that ground the first section of the gray wave fairly to earth, just as general Hanson ordered the panic stricken troops to the rear positions and to hold these works & all costs while he did his best to sent reinforcements to stop this assault on general Vivians lines. General Robert Vivian hinself rushed about back and forth in the rear of the line excitedly, while colonel Baldwin Franklin clugg to one of the big guns and discharged it killing and wounding sixty Glandelinians at one discharge. The wave advanced with a deafening yell of fury and a they appeared the christian infantry blazed with a withering storm of musketry. The wawave struck there was a stunning crash of firearms as both sides opened up in general, and a portion of the christian line was bended back but the enemys front was swept from end to end and the very deep snow was fairly buried under the bodies in gray. It was dreadful, but nevertheless the Gladelinian survivors were not checked and everything seemed to go, while general Francis Baldwin who was urging his men to support the chargeof his Glandelinians was fairly torn from his horse by sixteen bayonets of the Angelinians and he was only saved from being mortally wounded by the surge of gray that swept about him.

The Angelinians ad amid the dreadful carnage clung most desperately to their works, and though general Roswell Buster Johnston wa was wounded, and general Francis Schmidt with a broken leg, they nw neverthe less seemed sto stand well the shock of this tremendous blow which was worse than the swiftest irrestible tidal wave on the sea during a great typhoon. General Aronburg who had been almost surrounded by the enemy was rescued by his comrades.General Vivian had in the meantime brought up some of his reserves when this tremendous wave came and was prepared to meet it with all his strength.The firing of musketry along roared like a million cannon and was perfectly incessa incessant.





SEE IN PAGE SEVEN HUNDRED & TEN.

SPECIAL.

SPECIAL.

CHAPTER THIRTY NINE... TWO PARTS.

THE CONCLUSION OF THE BATTLE OF LAWNDALE.

THE ATTACK OF THE BLENGINS. SAVED BY ANGELINIANS, AND THE CLASH AGAIN BETWEEN THE CHRISTIANS, AND THE ENEMY..

THE BATTLE OF LUCILLIE CARMANBRNIA.
CAPTIAN SHAKELEYS PLOT.

SHAKELEYS DESPERATE ATTEMPT. THE VIGOROUR PERSUIT, AND THE RESULT.

955.

incessant.



710



Many of the christian generals managed to reform their broken lines, and they yelled vehemently to the men to stand ground and not give way but just now no voi ce or even a cannon shot could be heard through the sudda sudden tremendous din of the enemys yelling batt lecries. Another section of the glandelinian tidal wave hd crashed its way over the works at the extreme left of general vivians line but before the christian artillery fire they went down in lines of men, and some sectiond sections of this wave as it tried to continue on were swept away. Simultaneously the christian mined the works in possession of the enemy and trees and everything went down by the board and the branches were splintered to bits by the force of the concussion and the enemys line had a horrible gap exposed. A scee scene of the wildest confusion was ensueing. The scene was ten times worse than along general hansons pesonal lines.
General vivian got slightly hurt on one of the incidents when he attempted to di rect the placing of a battery just as a torrent of men were literally mowed down by the enemys fire, the explosions se ding the soldiers rolli ng like balls and dashing them into the deep snowdrifts.
General Rickson was rendered senseless by the burst of a shell high above him, and general Hankerton who was trying to lead his brigade to the stormed works was mortally wounded by a solid shot. But at last when the glandelinian assault was checked and the cruel firing of cannons along the right ceased for a few minutes two christian generals called Hanlon Dogdger, and Charles Henderson managed to restore order in their torn and broken lines and got a glance at the angry enemy.
All they could see for a few minutes whole a wall of powder smoke and forms dashing forward only to disolve away while to their rear a large host of Abyssinkilians were coming thus hanson indeed was sending aid.
It was dangerous for any christian general to remain even within the rear of the christian lines so furious was the enemys deadly fire.

The shock of the assault had been fearful and the christian losses as well as the enemys was inconceivably terrific.

Though the glandelinians had finally been held at bay another section of the wave had struck Kindernines front some time later, and it was evident that at all points the battle had reached its highest fury, the enemy all the time during the attacking yelling their loudest.
It was some time before the assault could be even repulsed and even fifteen minutes later to the surprise of the generals they saw another great wave of glandelinians approaching with indescriable fury. The wave of glandelinians resembled a huge surge of men rushing forward during a great panic from some horrible event about to happen and it was moving in the direction of general vivians already badly whipped up army once more and extended as far as eye could reach. Another wave had been seen approaching but it mak made a junction with the main one and this column of glandelinians was the most dreaded, for their fury could never be told, and it would cost indeed to meet it hundreds of thousands of men. The wave was d advancing under thecover of their main barr batteri es which were keeping up a most terrible booming sound.
This time the wave advanced in a long thick parellel line and did not break into seried formation at all like the first big surge had. Then again the musketry firing became like the roar of hundreds of Ni agaras, but as it advanced the glandelinian force was continually torn up for some distance of their march, and this was a fortunate occurance for had it been able to strike against the christian line like the first s tidal wave those who were in the trenches to oppose it may have as well said their last prayers. The whole wave was counter charged by Abyssinkilian infantry and cavarly and repulsed. The next wave of glandelinians came in a perpendicular line but was smashed by the christian fire and second counter charge, and so fierce was this desperate melee that scores of officers many generals fell in that mad storm of hells supreme slaughter, and general Vivian Hendernos who righted a battery swept the glandelinian columns to pieces m just before they were engulfed by the counter charging christian forces, and only by gods mercy was this wave of glandelinians unable to rally.

The enemy columns seemed now not so heavy and there was indications now that the awful battle was beginning to abate. The glandelinian wave had collasped and fell back in confusion the Angelinians under general Robert Vivian having withstood the tremendous assajl assaults gallently ad and both vivians now began to fell relieved, and believed that the christia christian line would be able to hold out to the end without dangor of disaster after all as the struggle along kindernines front was reported to be abating for general, and that the enemy was retiring with astonishing rapidity.

957.

But now as it was reported to general Hanson kindernines army was now nothing better off than a ship reduced to a floating battered derelict and general Evans himself had to send heavy reinforcements as quickly as possible to ret restore the broken christian line. The snk snow was fairly unindated by bodies of soldiers of both sides.It seemed as if awhole k nation had been sacrificed in thi s tremendous battle. One half og general inder nines force was ki lled or wounded, and he reported that he had möre prisoners than could be guarded. All his generals even not prostrated were suffering from injuries and still retaind command only for the reason to hold the line firm. Along general Hansons line the attack of the enemy wa still furious but not so ba d as before. This two desperate days of fighting reäly is called the battle of Landale and outside of Lucillie Jorden was the most bloody in the war up to this point being at least for the two dys nearly equal in its horrifying consequences.

## CHAPTER THIRTY ~~NI~~. in NINE

### THE CONCLUSION OF THE BATTLE OF LAWNDALE.

The enemy sti ll howled their yells furiously but their attak attack had ceased, the glandelinians having halted and kep keeping up an incessant fire themselves.It wa s was now seven o-clock and all the christian generals not injured placed divisions of men into the line at points almost broken and hundreds of thousands of wounded had already streamed to the rear untill a full army of wounded was being attended to by the sergeions and redcross. In general Hansons head quart ers many dishes had been broken by the concussion of thousands of explosions, Holy pictures were smashed or torn in the building where stray bullets had entered the windows punte chured with many holes, nd statur statues of all kinds were de molished and bunks were piled on top of one another.Tables and books had been upset and scattered, one table had been demolished, and the roof of his headquarter had been wrecked and blown in by the concussion.

Though the terrible charge had stopped the enemy continued their heavy firing and only occasionally a column of men threatened to sweep forward to resume the attack but fell back without question. While the christian line was being generally restablished one of the officers went t o report to general Evans of the state of affairs reported along general Robert Vivians lines, and while he went violet and Jennie not thinking there was any danger as yet docided to go and see how the scene was now since they believed the struggle had now ceased. Just as they reached the rear of the christian line there was a great explosion in front of them as a shell burst in the snow and they were flung headfirst into a snow drift and a heavy showe of earth came down upon them burying them under tons of earth. Violet and her other sisters who had escaped this were terrified and while they ri tried to dig away the earth with sticks and some spades they picked up from an abandoned t rench not as yet having been occupied they sent Angeline to get help.

Angeline quickly ran for the nearest q groups of men. The firing in the distance was getting worse again, and she at times a as she came close had to dart from tree to t tree to keep from being seen by the enemy sharpshooters whom she observed close by trying to pick off the Angelinian officers. In the meantime violet and her other sisters were working as hard as they could to dig Jennie and Daisy out of the debris pile before they smothered under it. Indeed they worked fr frantically but the thay struggled in vain they being unable to work fast as the dirt was heavy and also the spades. They were unsuccessful in their efforts and their mental suffering only grew worse.Violet felt she could give a million dollars if she could once get her two sisters from under the debris, and poor Angeline though thrown down several several times by the concussion of sudden and violent explosions managed to reach the group of men who were officers watching the battle with excitement.

"Oh come quick some of you officers."She screamed."Daisy and Jennie are buried in tons of earth and dying from suffocation.Oh sve save them plase pe please."



"What's that ?"Gasped one of the officers."Daisy and Jennie buried in earth.Confound it why did you not stay outside of the range of the enemys fire."

He quickly snatched Angeline up a nd quickly yelled to about fifty men ordering them to come with spades and shovels.It was a hard matter for them to get along saftly on account of the concussion of shells ripping and tearing the very earth and several of the men coming with spades and shovels were injured by shell fragments. It was quite a walk to the place where the two Vivian Girls were buried and the soldiers dreaded that they would be dead before they reahed the spot. Already the other little girls were almost overcome with their exhaustion but they had dug a con ' siderable bit away but nevertheless their agony of suspense was terrible. "Oh ain't there any one coming to save them."Screamed joice nearly-fainting."I wonder what has happened to Angeline!Oh please Dear God save them.Don't let them die."

Joice did faint a moment later. The other little girls were still digging when the soldiers came running up but it took them fifteen seconds before they dug away the earth taking care not to run the spades int o the little girls and then the two little girls were lifted out unconscious but not dead and all gave thanks to God as they had been saved in the nick of time. They were quickly brought to their senses, but the little girls lay on the bunks in general Hansons headquarters thanking God joyfully for their deliverance.

Violet and her sisters were taken to a better part of his headq uarters and out of the way of any stray shells of bullets.The firing which had increased again was severe again but there was no sign of the enemys attack being resumed again and general Hanson to end it decid decided to counter charge the enemy and drive the glandelinians back to their own pe position. It had been very hard work indeed to accomplish what the Angelinians had and he decided to send the Abyssinkilians forward and they began to move forward gallently.

While the Abyssinkilians were moving forward Hanson sent as many officers as he could spare to close up the o gaps in the other portion of the christian lines, and from the fact that the Abyssinkilians was going to counter charge violet and her sisters did not think the battle was going to cease and thought that this was only a lull in the enemys own attack. It was about 8 eight o-clock now when general Hanson announced that the enemy was entirely breaking thier lines and falling back. He Hardly had general Hanson made this statement when there came a frantic yell from some officers that startled all;

"The Abyssinkilians are being beaten back."

General Hanson Vivian and his generals were against. Another Abyssinkilian forced however to his right loomed up behind them and rushed forward and started to rally the other forces as there was danger of a sudden disaster. General Hanson and other officers frantically shouted orders to the under generals and officers, and general Francis pushmann coming up with another force of Abyssinkilians rushed into the blinding battlestorm blinding battlestorm.It was all feared that when the Glandelinian attack would strike again against the Abyssinkilian force the Abyssinkilian army would become a total wreck, for it seemed impossible for even them to stop the enemys return counter charge now.The glandelinians had struck with a tremendous crash, and the first Abyssin kilian army had went to pieces like snow on a furnace.

The other Abyssinkilian forces seemed engulfed in a sea of graycoats which had swept forward wildly, and it seemed as if all was lost but by the tremendous din many officers had been brought to their senses and while the Abyssinkilians were being withdrawn the Angelinian cannon was once more massed upon the foeand with the din of cannons the ground shook like an earthquake.Not one column of Abyssinkilians for that moment could esta stand before the glandelinian attack and streamed to the rear the glandelinians making a clean sweep, but the main Angelinia Angelinian front were not in any danger and they prevented the Abyssinkilian army from going to pieces by covering their retreat and sweeping the enemys lines with a deadly fire.

During all this clamor violet and her sisters inside general Hansons headquarters not having had any sleep for many hours unconsciously fell asleep.

Sometime later violet was the first to awake and so she awoke the others. They were surprised by the quietness around them and so they at once realized that the bloody battle had ceased.They went up to the attac and looked out the little window. They found that they were quite a distance from the terrible battlefield and tha that the enemys lines in the distance loomed up seemingly without a scar for all the trouble

hey recieved and took all those two bloody d days. T he whole scene around around was like a paradi ze of snow and they realized that it was about elevel eleven o-clock at night. A high wind was blowing and the distant ground within rays of light was strewn with some of the wreckage of the fallen trees and war mate materials and further to their left and right they saw the christian line still intact.So the enemy had failed after all! And how glad they felt . Realizing that the battle was over and nothing to fear they went back to bed again and slept the rest of the time.

During the second day of the battle a squad of soldiers had an exciting experience as they had went out to scout and see how the position of the enemys concentrated attack was.

The plains upon which they came upon was very large and as out spies headed for theplainsthey saw that it was bordered with a long stretch stretch ofwoods, and this they entered. T hey could not see any of the human wolves in gray uniforms but yet they fancied they did d see them and indeed it was lucky the woods was dense and yet by the shapeof the trees it was more like a paradize in the winter and the same kind of trees grew in Calverinia ad grows in the United States Of America. Evety Every one of the spies was armed with rifles and pistols and violet and her sisters were with these soldiers as they ha believed that the woods would not be as safe as they appea appeared. They trudged on for quite a while untill they reached a st ream frozen over, but which was nevertheless impossible to cross on account of the ice not being firm and that the stream a many places had quicksands .

It was true that the stram strem st ream was not very deep but the leader know by the looks of the sand under some of the water not frozen over as yet that i it was quicksand and the most dangerous kind a at that.AAFor a while they did not kn n know what to do but at least he the leader decided to follow alongside the stream and see if they w could find a safeplace to cross.

At first scenting the stream or the danger I mean the rest did not agree but the leader said that he would not do anything else and that if they did not follow him he would turn back and not go on the scout. Violet and her sisters were the only ones who had a agreed and the others were still reluctant when the leader who was capt in Capt ian Baldwin started up the stream.

T hey walked for quite a distance but the result was that the stream grew wider, and also it seemed as if they were entering a dangerous swamp. The rest rest feared this as als o and even refused to go any further telling Captian Baldwin that they would rather go back than cont inue on through this swamp they were about to enter. The captian thought that it was the bes t thing to go back as even violet and her sisters even refused to go on, and yet he would only do as they wished, tak taking their own adi advise. As they started on their way back the captian again fa fancied that he saw the gleam of bayonets in the distance. Then after they traveled about a minute the they were suddenly surprised and surrounded by a score of hedious looking Glandelinians. The captian had a mind to use his gun but one of the soldie soldiers warned him not t o as it might mean their destruction. A score or more of the Glandelinians appeared a at that moment and the christian soldiers with Violet a and her sistss saw that resistance was useless . They were giants in a size taller than the other Glandelinians and fiercer and looked very powerful. A certain Glandai Landelinian who appeared to be the leader stepped out of the ring and spoke to Capt ian Baldwin in a strange Laten language. Not one of the Angelinians knew their language or understood what he said and the other Glandelinians quickly took away their weapons.Then the leader made a motion to the Angelinians to follow him and his men. They saw nothing else but to obey s o they started the Glandelinians following in a mass about them as they proceeded in another direction.

Violet and her sisters dreaded these Glandelinians very much and yet to be captured by them was no fun. The captian and the Angelinians were thinking of how to get the children free though they themselves might stay captives.

How far they went the captives never knew but after walking for several hours and difficult climbing they came to an opening in the woods where they saw a long line of breastworks mounted with cannons and far to the rear a seemingly endless city of tents with several larger ones with flags flying over them. There were so many of the Glandelinians that they could not be counted by the captives and as they were-brought into the city of camps a general tumult arose. The yells of theglandelinians were bloodcurdling mingled with the noise of their bugles, and the tum tum of their war drums. Violet and her sisters never saw saw such hedious faces and though they were too frightened t o move the savage Glandelinians dragged them into the camp



without ceremony. The soldiers and children were r brought before a hedious looking Glandelinian who appeared to be an old colonel of the twentyf twenty first infintry i nfantry. Hedious as he was l in looks he was not so in heart and he upbraided the other Glandelinians without mercy for dragging Violet and her sisters by the hair. Baldwin and the rest were brought to a large hut about the size of a barn while violet and her sisters were placed in a seperatehut hute beside it. In a an hour after Violet and her sisters Violet and her sisters were then brought into the hut where the soldiers were placed. Then t o their surprise they saw the Glandelinians come in with anothe another prisoner who was Baldwin Jacobson. He was also placed among them and then the Glandelinians left them to themselves .

''Well we are in a tight fix.''C Said Captian Baldwin.

''It is true.''Said one of the men.

''I bé believed the swamp would have saved us from these horribleconfounded Glandelinians i f we had entered.''Said Captian Baldw in.''But as you others were fools enough to refuse to accompay me this is our reward:You are a fine set of brave men the whole lot of you.Even you vivian girls got the backbones of y jelly fishes and backed out.I'm ashamed of every one of you entirely.I'll report this i f we eve escape to general Hanson vivian.'

''What can we do anyway!''Asked one of the soldiers.''It is of the little girls we are thinking of and not ourselves. The Glandelinians might take it into their heads to kill the children and then sent us to their internment camp.''

''But they showed respect to the little girls did they not?''''Asked a third soldier.

''Well I'll tell you something about the Glandelinians.''Said Captian Baldwin.''First I'll tell you how I got captured during yesterdays battle. The first wave of Glandelinians that struck the christian line under general Baldwin swept his lines way back for from their position and I was wounded and knocked senseless by the concussion of an exploding sha shrapnell shell. When I came th to this morning I found myself among these Gladelinians tid up tied up with strong twigs. As to the other story. I once was a captive among them once before and a child slave. I was then a little boy. I have experienced their ways before I was rescued by the Calverinian Child slave rebels and a fierce ro lot of little rebels too worse than the enemy in their own fury. They wereled by a rebel leader called Osborne Sandersburg a fifteen year old boy and whom you all know is now known as general Concentinia Aronburg. The Glandelinians of all sects no matter what species or Religion are haters of Angelinian christian children and will murder them under ny any conditions. They only kill the little girls more frequently but the boys they make slaves out of them.Most child slaves were litt le boys during my time. Violet and her sisters are in greater dange than us men realize and we must find some way to save them as these Glandelinians we have been captured by are the fiercer sect of all known and they are the fierce Zimmermanni ans.Their general of course is a little kind hearted but when the men decide upon any case for child slaughter they appeal to higher aurthority and he himself cannot save violet ah and her sistes s isters for his interference would cause his disgraceful death.We must oursel ves find a way to save them.''

''But how can we do it!''Asked Baldwin.''We are captives out ourselves and their weapons are too murderious and every one of the Zimmermannians are the ''Never Miss'' soldiers and so for us it is impossible to escape. We can only trust in God and escape at his will''. It indeed seem useless to rescue the poor children:

THE ATTACK OF THE BLENGINS.
SAVED BY ANGELINIANS,AND THE CLASH AGAIN
BETWEEN THE CHRISTIANS AND THE NEMY ENEMY.

For an hour no one came near them except some Glandelinians who brought them their stale meals and then captian Baldwin had been taken out and put in another hut. But he decided not to stay there under any condit ions whatever and also decided to make his way back when most of the camp worr were all asleep and when the sentries were not looking. It was late when the whole city of camps was in slumber but yet Baldwin wishd wished to go back to his friends and the children and help them escape for now he c saw a chance.

There was a full moon tha that hour which was midnight and th to the surprise of all it wa was growing fearfully cold and as Captian Baldwin emerged out of the hut a fast moving object making a dronning roar like a hundred aroplaines at once completely blotted the moon out of sight, spreading a black gloom over the city of tents. Baldwin declared to himself that i he had never saw anything in the sky move so fast before a and wondered what it was. But as he came to the other hut the moon shone again. But Baldwin reached thehut without arousing or alarm alar ing alarming the Glandelinians, a entered and awoke the others. Fifteen minutes later the dronni ng noise had i ncreased, there was a serie series of peculiar thundering noises echoeing through the whole sky in some thing like complete drum stroke signals, and the Glandelinians were all astir and by the incessant talking and occasional shooting of volleys the prisoners knew that something was going wrong against the Glandelinians and wondered what it was. Bad Baldwin alone understood theor their language, and told his friends that Blengiglomensean creatures were hovering for some reason over a portion of the camp and that the Glandelinians were in consternation. The din outside was tremendous, the thousands of signal roars from the creatures high in the sky, the dronning shriek of their wings, the roll of war drums, the yelling and jabbering of the foe, and the continuous clattering of muskets frightened Violet and her sisters.

Fifteen minutes passed and then a number of the Glandelinian soldiers entered the hut, and then Violet and her siste sisters were seizd z seized roughly and the Glandelinians were about to drag them out when the soldiers finding the cords which bound them loose managed to escape the bonds and sprang furiously as the Glandelinians and during the struggle a strange close loud dronning roar broke the other sounds of confusion outside sounding like an approaching arceplane but distinct and deafening and nearer.Simultaneously a tremendous hush fell upon the whole throng outs ide for they had scatered in all directions there was a flash of some seemingly fiery body dashing past and followed by a long thr thunderous roar whidh seemed to split the earth.T Then came the whistling roar of something flying through the sky the structure othe prisoners were in suddenly lifted int o the air with a rush, while simultaneously something rushed past the overturned hut and scattered the Glandelinians about unmercifully. The christian r prisoners lay flat upon the ground to escape the fury of the attack made by a great Blengiglomensean creature which to their surprise was an angel winged Tuskorhorian.The creature even rushed around in a perfect circle scattering the camp fires in all directions. It was also observed that a blinding snowstorm had risin risen ad as the snow was falling in sheeted clouds.Captian Baldwin knew how to manage things in these sudden Blengiglomensean attacks and told the rest to do as he did for it was exseedingly dangerous to remain where they were as they might be mistaken for Glandelinians and killed. Each soldier grabbed a long stick or branch thrown down by the tail of the creaturewho demolished a thousand trees in its first onrush at the camp and by the help of these they managed to drag themselves to a high steep bank where they were safe from the screaming creatures.Here they took shelter and stayed untill the attacks of the Blengiglomensean creatures which lasted twenty minutes was over.However for a time they did not dare to leave their place of shelter untill morning and when morning came the blizzmd was still raging though the wind was not so strong, but just the same the sky was still dull and grey and it was getting colder, the snow being mixed with hail of all sizes.

As soon as everything was all rightthey decided to make their way back t o the christian lines where they could make good resistance in case the Glandelinians wo would persue them and so started on their way thanking the luck that brough their freedom. But they h had only trudged for a short distance through the deep snow when they were startled by a hue and cry behind them and looking back they saw more than a hundred fiercer Zi Zimmermannians in f in persuit and thethey already began firing.

"We must run for it now."Gasped Baldwin as he picked up violet."If those shots hits one of us it is good day with him."



But the christian line was nearer than they had thought and before they knew it they were right in front of one of the sentries who recognizing them allowed them to pass and sounded the warning tn that the enemy were approaching. The Glandelinians were st ill in pe persuit and now they came clearing in sight but delivsedelivered a general fire as thy they saw the swarms of christian soldiers.Then to the surprise of the Vivian Girls it was seen that the very Glandelinians were in the command of Brone Snakeley and his lieutenant Donald Canson.Captian Snakeley seemed seemed to know that the Vivian Girls had escaped, and he withdrew proposing to have the Vivian Girls captured again at all cost and within another hour brought a whole brigade of Glandelinians with him to assail that portion of the christian line and retake the little girls at all costs.

It was seen by the Angelinians that some attack was being prepared for and all the battery men were already making preparations to get their artillery into action.These were traind upon the Glandelinians led by Captian Snakeley who quickly withdrew after asort of petty attack but the main column of Glandelinians seemed to have no fear of the christian art illery or infantry men and came on all the faster. It was completely necessry for the artillery to be turned upon them and so general Hanson being notified what was thratening the christian officers ordered the men to do so, while other christian brigades set to work to get the big guns into action, and closed the portholes of the sheilds of the centemetor guns.

[redacted]

## THE BATTLE OF LUCILLE CALMANNRINIA.

From behind trees and bushes the form foremost Glandelinians who had been checked kept up a severe fissiladeof hundreds of thousands of muskets while across the plains a long line in blue gray was approaching swiftly a perfect wave of Glandelinians and t he wave seemed to be divided into three portions and each portion seemed to try and outstride the other. The main section of this part of the christian army hastily concentrated near the town of Lucille Calmannrinia, just as t he christ ia artillery opened with. The foremost columns of the Glandelinians were shot to pieces, and the survivors at seeing the dreadful carnage became panic stricken but nevertheless the main line still came on silently.

The second line of guns of the christian ba batteries hd had also been placed into position and prepared for any emergency that happened to come . For all that morning the battle raged with sanguinary fury the enemy in that short time making fifteen desperate onslaughts, and the last of which told fearfully on the christian line, and which would have ended in disaster if Hanson Vivian and general OOsborne Slater had not hurled forward reinforcements, while at the same time the second line of batteries swept and tore the Glandelinian tidal wave and sending the survivors flying bak in the greatest confusion.

In this desperate contest however in striving to get his forces throug the blinding storm of war Hanson Vivian was srruck in the shoulder by a shell fragment and s eriously wounded. Simultaneouly to this the main line of enemy batteris had opened a drum drum fire of the greatest intensity, and the big shells barragd the christian columns that strove to move forward to the counter charge, and then general Osborne was killed and his divisions driven back in confusion. Already the christian losses wad fearful. Of all the Angelinians seemed to be getting the worse of it for many brigades of Angelinians had to run back to their own positions, but fortunately as the Glandelinians again made a storming charge general Robert vivian brought up several of his own divisions, and just as the enemy overthrew the christian line in his immediate front general Robert Vivians reinforcements opened a deadly fire all along the line mowing the Glandelin inians down likegrain before the thrashing machine. The whole Glandelinian -surge was a target for the main line of christian artillery, and the Glandelinians were again driven back with frightful loss in men and officers. Violet and her sisters watched the thrilling conflict from the main headquarters to which general Hanson was being brought, and when any immense mass of Glandelinians were seen to move forward close to the christian position they seemed to hideaway in smoke and when the smoke lifted none of them were seen again. General Brann had a narrow escape from an exploding shell and his aid was wounded.

There was a short lull after the last repulse the enemy suffered and then on they came again. With mingled cheers and deafening shouts, the forces of the enemy came on to resume the contest under cover of the fire of their artillery, and and swept against the christian lines with blood-curdling yells and in the midst of the increasing pandemonium from the fierce din of the conflict a large division of Abyssinkilians came up and general Julu threw his forces west of the assaulting enemy mande a turning movement, and and came down upon the enemys flank driving them back once more in confusion. When over their line was threatend by the wicked Glandelinians the Abyssinkilians offered no commnt comment and hurrie dly all the Abyssinkilian divisions made their way to the scene of deadly conflict as quickly as they could advance, the men shouting and yelling, for their fighting b, blood was aroused by the disgrace to which they had been put by the recent fleeing of the Angelinian columns and they were eager to wreck their terrible anger in some way. Furthermore as the fray was to be waged with general fury they welcomed the battle.Stationing themselves in front of the advancing enemy who c had carrid the Angelinian position at this portion they awaited thecommand which soon came from leade leader to leader;

''Are you ready?''

''Yes''Was the answer and then came the command''Charge''

And instant ly the Abyssinkilian leaders raised their voices in mi ghtly shouts and the Abyssinkilian armies fell fiercely upon the Glandelinians. First the infantry poured a terrific galling fire, then the two lines closed and terrible, and frightful, and painful were the wounds inflicted during the sanguinary hand to hand contest, and above the terrible battle cries sounded the shrieks and curses of the wounded Glandelinians, as they fell gravely injured or dying.Many on both sides were killed in the desperate hand to hand struggle thousands falling instantly but it did not last long as the enemy could not withstand the onset of the Abyssinkilians and also they did not at all like the looks of the attaking attacking Abyssinkilians.The Glandelinians gave way but the remainder lay flat on the ground and despite the fact that their leaders feared the Abyssinkilians would overwhelm their men they stood their ground manfully for three hours without flinching and general Baldwin onthe side of the enemy though wounded held his clm command his own line of cannon opening upon the Abyssinkilians, all that could be trained upon them this causing someconfusion among the Abyssinkilians but the survivors behind checked the panic and prepared for a final onset..

Suddenly with a deafening uproar of yells worse than the devil yell of the Glandelinians, the Abyssinkilians rushed forward with tremendous fury. The advancing force was under general Tidue Osborneis and so fiercely t did they sweep forward that despite all their efforts and superhamn supe superinman efforts also the Glandelinians being overwhelmed could not ststand agi nst them and they felt fled pre ciptitately back to their own position. In sweeping forward the losses of the Abyssinkilians was dearly br bought for the enemy had scathed their line with a dead y deadly fire and later on the Abyssinkilians aft er more desperate fighting took a line of works from the enemy, a and though the leaders upbraided their Glandelinian forces declaring them as cowards for fleeing beforetheir bitterest christian enemies they could not hold and twenty generals fell in their mad efforts to rally their gray columns and check the advancing Abyssinkilians.It was all over.The enemy line had been crushed and though Manley had not been actually in the battle with his main force his line nevert heless was so badly breanche breached that he had to withdraw tward Jennie Turner but appealed for aid for he knew general Evans would lay seige to his army as soon as possible.

## CAPTIAN SNAKELEYS PLOT.

An hour after the battle genral general Hanson sent out many scouts to see wha what the next intentions of the enemy was, while Violet and her sisters who had been not far from the outskirt s of the christian lines and who were walking through a grove suddenly came within reach of Captian Snakeley who was standing under a tree with one of his hedious companions looking mightly ugly. Fa Fearing that they might be captured the little girls scampered away while the general they had seen was asked by Captian Snakeley;

''Why don't you capture their navy?''



t The great Glandelinian general looked at the captian in a savage way.

''What in the hell do you think I am?''He answered in a voice of thun der.''I just had a talk with your lieutenant ad and he told me the christian doh dogs are looking for you and that christian soldiers are scouring the country for you and will not give up attacking us untill t hey get you. Why don't you fight your own battles with them, and not drag me int o a qurrk qurral with people I do not know.Curses on their warships and the hands that made them.''

''So the Angelinians are in persuit of us?''Asked Captian Snakeley.

The Glandelinian general showed his hedious teeth in a horrible grin.

''What is that to me?''He said.''They may get you and not me.''

''What tha---''!

''You seem to be their worse enemy interrupted the Glandelinian general fiercely.''What is it that maks you stay and keep us he here? Wh y do you stay and keep us Glandelinians hse here when the soldiessoldiers are rightly persueing you for stealing their child friends eh? I'm not a fool to meet those bloodhounds when they are not for us.With an over whelming force of christians in pe persuit of us because you stole the children for some revengeful motive do you remain asking me to help you to get away.The hell you are able to fight your own battles. Besides Glandelinian general though I am, and as wicked as I am I dare say tha that I do not blame the Angelinians for being after you. You had no right to steal the children who did nothing to you.You do not know those Angelinian dogs, and how they are when they are aroused, being like an army of fiends.Go a and fight your own battles. I gave you two of the ships that belonged to our own navy to fight your way down the river qi with so you could escape.What more do you want?''Hissed the Glandelinian general vehemently showing his teeth like the grin of some ugly dragon.

''I can tell you why right away?''Answered Snakeley.''May b my bitter hate, my burning bitter hate wither and strike the hearts of all the christia christian dogs.''

The fa face of the Glandelinian general worked in a convusl convulsive manner and in a savage way his fist cli nched.

''So there is some revenge in your story I presume.?''

''Would you know why I hate all the christian dogs?''He went on. Why remain and retain you and the rest of your officers so close to the christian lines watching for a chance that before a long time will be mine to end the lives of any of the Vivian Girls I can recapture first, with a blow at her heart.? Listen then Guebaum Manley and I will tell you all or go to Bail?''

''I never asked you for bail.''Answered the Glandelinian general with asneer mingled with an ugly pout.''But go on and tell me why.''

''I onceeas an Angelinian my self, loved my country)))))''

''Loved your country?Bah. ''Interrupted the Glandelinian general with a deadly scowl.''Do you mean to say you loved your country when you turned a traitor over a trifle.? Bah I spit on you.But go on and tell mewhy you was sys such a black hearted fool to become a dastardly old Glandelinian like you are?''

Snakeley would have said something that was not pleasant if he dared, but he was afraid of the herculean Glandelinian general who was strong enough to tear a rock from a cliff, so he curbed his temper and went on;

''I was once an Angelinian, loved my country, with all my heart, with all the intensity of my soul and-------''

''I don't want to hear anything about your loving your country again.''Interr upted the -Glandelinian general with a dangerous lookin his eyes that startled Snakely.''Please leave that out of the whole s o story.Idon't want to hear that word love again.''

''Drat the old fool.''Hissed Snakeley to himself.''I wish I was not a weak stripling and I'd show him a thing or two''---Then he continued;

''Before the great Glando-Angelinian war opened I was to become a great christian general in the army of Angelinia who were going down to help the Abbisannians capture Crowley, and I was whooly happy at the thought , but the evil day came upon me for that old general Robert Vivian that bitter enemy of mine made Kindernine general in mystead, because failed to come in time be cause it was said there could not be any delay.

He was whooly prod proud of his position in the army of the christian dogs also.He also had three daughters and they have been slain by the Glandelinian soldiers by this time and to revenge their death only yesterday I heard he struck his first personal blow at the battle of Stanoks Creek, and after his victory there in which both sides lost hundreds of thousands in

killed alone he made his way to Bondonia Anderean and in seeking to elude his forces general Platories gl. Glandelinians shut themselves up in the town of Nellie Calvsine and also pounce-ces-woolia where they were again attacked and routed in the bloody battle of yivianana along t a portion of the Aronburgs run and where over three hundred thousand of the Glandelinians were taken prisonss prisoners.I was then serving in the Glandelinian army as I am even now and the complete defeat and slaughter of my comrades in the two da desperate battles enraged me, and t o strike a blow at hisheart I attempted to make a move on his army as really I'm general Snakeley but go by the name of Captian as a disguise against the christian fce but at the battle of Nellie Rickson I was overwhelmd overw helmed as the christians when almost defeated brought up a bigger force, all Abyssinkilians and my army was routed.So to revenge it I will kill the most favorite daughters of general Robert yivian, and also him too to prevent the christian army from besiging Jennie Turner and I will do this as sure as the sun shines this minute. He hat es me because I have become a Glandelinian.''Snakeley's hedious sounding voice died away in a vengeful hiss....''It is joy t o see him and his christian dogs defeated in the war, to see me and my comrades persued, and I will put up wit h it it for I feel sure that thehour of terrible revenge is at hand. I might have liked violet and her sisters four times since Ibve I've seen them during my service in the army if it had not been for the cowardly conduct of the Angelinians who persued me and for the interference of the blizzard storms.
But now that does not sa satisfy.Violet yivian, or any of her sisters shall meet their terrible death on the side of yonder volcano, where a great gulf seems to reach way down int o the very bowels of the earth.And when I hold her over that steaming chasm I will laugh at her cries for mercy, for they will be like music to my ea ears. I will taunt and revile her and then when I have played with the christian girls a long enough, I will let her drop like a stone and listen for the dull thuds , for the rebound of her hated body on the hot melting rocks below.Then will my bitter hate be sati sfied.''
General Huebaum Manly Manley had a man as he was, shuddered as he listened to the story of the wicked Glandelinian, Snakeley. That he meant every word what he said there clearly seemed to be no doubt . Clearly violet Vivian's life was in danger from this fierce Glandelinian officer, and general Huebaum Manley knew it.
''General Robert Vivian does not know that I general Snakeley will fix his daughters to the horribleschasm at the side of the volcanic mountian, and that her body will be scourched to ashes in the depths of the bottom less crevice.It is just that he who sows the whirlwind shall reap it.''
The Glandelinia general Huebaum Manley turned away abruptly and wa walked tward his horse followed by his wicked comrade, and now as they trotte trotted back tward the Glandelinian camp they talked together of some thing else as unconcernedly as if there was nothing of great importance on his wicked mind, and yet the great Glandelinian general was planning to himself to prevent Snakeley from carrying out his fearful purpose that very night if possible and even at the risk of his own dis grace. Wicked as he was, he was braver than a spartian and besides he was the brother of gene general John Manley who had taken general McHollester Johnstons place. General Huebaum Manley however was a man that was never ba beaten in any scene, and Snakeley feared he would have a dangerous enemy out of Huebaum Manley, if he once aroused him, so he de decided to carry out his wicked purpose on the sly and when the Glandelinian general would be away somewhere so he could not interfere.





While Captian Snakeley and his comrades were rapidly climbing the high volcano a boy about seventeen years old attired in the dress of a Mormonuian was seated on a stone close to a deser ted hut near the brink of the chasm in the bright moonlight which lit up the clearing and made the sharp pieces of snow covered lava look weird. His name was Joseph Deldon and as he saw no prospective shelter in sight he had made up his mind to pass the night in the hut.
''Gracious I was never so hungry in my life.''He said.''My stomach is like a baloon it's ful of nothing but hot air. It is clear that I don't eat untill I reach the christian lines to morrow and tell the plans of the enemy which I have learned.By that time I'll be hungry enough to eat three or four square meals at all one time.Hello there is somebody co ing this way. Maybe he will be able to direct me to a dinner.....''
At that moment another boy whose name was John Scanlon and with a patch of fruit on his back and sweating furiously despite the cold and puffing like a grampus dashed out of the wood into the clearing where the hut was.He seemed to be in a big hurry which struck Joseph Deldon very strange.
''Hello my heart.''Cried Joseph Deldon.''Where bound in such a rush?''
John Scanlon stopped and stared at the lone figure of the supposed Mormonian boy and seeing that there was nothing dangerous about him he advanced quickly.
''Who are you my m Mormonuian friend?''Replied the boy.
''Joseph Deldon but no ordinary Mormonuian but an Angelinian s py.'' Said the lad.
''Are you alone?''
''I was untill you came along my Abbisannian friend.''Said the young Angelinian with a grin.''You look as if you had been taking a bat h in the sea this cold night.No wonder of course, if you have been climbing this mountian in such a rush with that heavy pack on your back.What 's in it . A big lot of eats?''
''I'm an Abbisannian boyscout and my name is John Scanlon the son of general Scanlon of Angelinia army.But we must get out of sight my dear friend precious quick.''
''Out of sight? What for?''Cri d o Cried the surprised Deldon.
''There ais a crowd of rascally Glandelinians coming this way and if they see us, they may drop us down that yawning chasm there.''
''Goodness I did not know that this section to the rear of the christia christian lines wa was infested by the Glandelinians.Is the whole region swarming with Glandelinians?''
''I guess not but this bunch has fired general Hansons headquarters after making a raid, and stole the most prettiest little girl that I have ever seen.''
''You don't say? They must be a regular lot of Glandelinian m kidnappers to boot. Where shall we hide?''
''We might as well wait in this old hut untill those Glandelinians go by.Come on.I think I hear them coming in the distance.Give me a lift with this pack of mine for I'm almost t ired out with the hasty climbing.''
Josp Joseph Deldon all excited grabbed one end of John's bag and they quickly disappeared inside the hut shutting the doors after them to avoid discovery. After investigating that a queer wide ladder led t o a small loft which had a sashless window overlooking the open space in front they went up and after shutting down the trap door and packing the pack on t op of it they stretched themselves on the floor which was covered with grass and peered cautiously out in the direction where they heard the soud sound of approaching footsteps. Presently six ugly looking Glandelinians rushed out int o the open followed quickly by three hundred and fourty others and the Glandelinian officer Snakeley with poor violet yivian in his arms.Although the brutal Glandelinian had carried her for mils miles without even a moments rest he did not appear to be exhausted at all, as he was a very strong man. The poor little girl now seemed to revive, and laughing wickedly he laid her on the hard snw snowcovered doorstep of the hut.
''I hope these rascally Glandelinians are not going to stop here long.'' 'Said John Scanlon to his friend.''They might for sudden suspicion of enemis enemies within range take a good notion to investigate the this hut, and then they would overhaul us and mab maybe kill us and take our belongings.''
''Goodness but they are a wicked lot if there are only three hundred and fourty six of them.Goodness here comes a hundred more, and they are coming from the bushs bushes.''

PART TWO OF
CHAPTER THIRT Y. NINE

SNAKELEY'S DESPERATE ATTEMPT.
THE VIGOROUS PERSUIT, AND THE RESULT.

Tward night time when all the christian camp was quiet and still, and the guards were pacing up and dow n a complete uproar and a hubbub arose in the direction of general Hanson yivians headquarters, and through the cold evening air came a shrill scream of a female child a at that, sounding very much like the voice of poor little violet yivian.Other female screams added to the tremendous excitement, while a swarm of flaring torches fluttered a around and vanished, soon there was some hew heavy firing of musketry for several minutes and soon a burst of flame lit up the plain in front of general Hanson s main position.

"Ho what does all this exc excitemeny mean!"Cried general Robert yivian starting tward general Hansons burning headquarters while yards ahead of him ran many of the soldiers alarmed by the thought that poor violet and her sisters were in danger. A bright glare brightened and illumined the wide plaij as general yivian and all the soldiers within the region dashed out on it as fast as they could run.One part of general Hansons headquarters was blazing furiously three hundred tents and six hundred huts were on fire, there was a confusion of volleys, and violet's sisters were screaming for help, while others were going on like mad. The rest of the Angelinians were no coming up on the run while the Angelinian governer general looked around for his daughter violet but could not see her anywhere. Crouching on the ground wounded, with her face buried in the snow he saw Joice almost crazed by indescriable terror. Grasping her by the arm he shook her a bit roughly;

"Where is your sister violet?"He asked furiously angrily."Was it she I heard scream so piteously?"

"Oh papa, my dear sisters, violet has been carried off by the Glandelinian Snakeley and a hundred of his crew demolished your no house while five thousand attacked and surprised your camp and fierce men they were.They set the camp on fireand also Uncles headquarters, and ran off tward that big mountian over yonder."

General Robert Vivian was more than furious with rage when he learned the facts and swore he would have Snakeleys life, and immediately the under officers organized a persuing party while all meas ure measures under orders were being made to vto intercept thefugitives so they could not reach the Glandelinian camp, and hundreds were prepared to go after the futfugitives and at once. The soldiers to persue were all armed with rifles and revolvers, and with half a dozen Abyssinkilians and a hundred Abbisannians to beat the bushes ah ahead the expidetion started within half an hour after the fire had been put out and the house saved. Some miles ahead of them Captian Snakeley carrying the unconscious little child in his stalwart arms and followed by his hundreds of wicked comrades was pushing his way up the sides of the volcano.Captian Snakeleys object in carrying off violet yivian was for the purpose of drawing general Hanson and his brother to the placewhere he now inte d intended to kill either one of them besides poor violet.He knew that his bitter enemies generals Hanson and Robert yivian would have him tracked and also track him and his Glandelinians up the sides of the volcano so he was aining for the spot, where he knew where the horrible abyss was to be. He did not expect that the governer generals would come themselves however after all but he had thus plans for seperating either his two enemies from their parties in his insaeinsane desire to decoy the leader of his persuers to their dea ths, but however Capt ian Snakeley did not for one sing le moment forsee the difficulties and danger he was bringing hims upon himself and his comrades. It is true that he did realize in a dim kind of way that a bloody encounter might take place between him and his followers on one side, and the rescue party on the other, but he did not believe that such a scrap would prevent his wicked plans.He and his followers were a armed with all kinds of weapons but their safty from a long fatal bloody death struggle with an overwhelming number lay whoo wholly in managing to get out of the way of those who came in quest of them.



Two of the last comers ran up to Capt ian Snakeley and reported that Colonel Thompson and all the rest of the Angelinian soldie soldiers and proceeded by Abyssinkilians and Abbisannians were coming up the mountian.

"Well!"Asked Captian Snakeley."Which path is the christian dogs following!"

"The christian dogs are following the path that la leads here."Was the reply he got.

"Good."Gritted captian Snakeley with a dark look.

Violet yivian recovered her senses at that moment and started up.

"Where am I!"She cried sadly and looked around in a puzzld puzzled way.

"On the sides of a big volcano violet yivian."Repi Replied Captian Snakeley grimly.

"On the sides of a bif volcano!"She exclaimed."And you have brought me here!"She added as she recollected what happened at general Hansons headquarters.

"I have brought you here."Replied Capt ian Snakeley.

"What does this mean!"Violet demanded impervously."How dare you who are nothing but a despised traitor and a Glandelinian carry me off a second time when I have done you no harm."

"My object violet yivian was to merely use you as abait to draw general Hanson or Robert yivian up here, but have made some changes in my plans since as I knew they would not follow but organize a persuing party."

"Why should you want to draw my father or uncle up here? What plan have you in view!!!!"

"To kill them or whoever I grab."Hissed Captian Snakeley savagely.

"Kill my uncle or father! Are you mad Captian Snakeley?"

"Ho I'm not mad Viole violet yivian, though the terrible wrongs I have suffered at the hands of the Abbisannians and the Angelinians during the beginning of this Glandelo-Angelinian war were enough to make me so."

"What wrong have the Angelinians done you.Hf If they have punished you it is because you deserved it."

"It's not the punishment I havesuffered from them, though providence itself knows that none of it were deserved. But any wrong which you little dream that causs causes me to seek the death of eit her one and you too if I fail on them: It is even more than a wrong, it is a crime that they even Hanson yivian or your faher fat her are guilty of, the weight of which shall this night draw either one down to the bowels of the earth."

"Captian Snakeley you must be or s arecertainly out of your senses to speak this way of my father or uncle. You yourself only have committed a crime in carrying me off against my will, and general Hanson will have you put to death as a traitor if you are caught.But bad man as you are I really feel sorry for you and would save you if I can from the terrible conseque ces of your bold rash ness.Return me to my fathers army or bring me to the christian lines at once and I will ask him to forgive you all your wrongs."

Captian Snakeley laughed in a sac sarcastic or scornful way.

"Were I desposed to do as you wish your efforts would be of no service to me General General Hanson yivian or your fat her would have no mercy on me because I'm a traitor, I know the dogs. But violet yivian you argue in vain. I have been planning this thing since I reached Jennie turner with the retreating Glandelinian army and now I'm about to carry it out.Soon the leader of the persuing Angelinians with his force of christian dogs will be here at this spot and then after my my comrades have scatt ered his men after a fight with them I shall make a prisoner of their leader and kill him or either one I have captured."

"You would not dare."

"You do not know me Violet yivian . I dare even more than that."

"What mean you?"

"I dare to ke kill even you if I fail to have revenge on governer yivian or his brother by foiling the christian persuers."

"Kill me if you fail to kill the Angelinian lader leader.?What madness is this.Seek not to terrify me by such folly.Remember that my guardian angel will save me and also remember the station you are placed in, and remember mine."

970. 722

723

''I do.''Answered gnakeley with a deadly frown followed by a wicked laugh.
''General Hanson yivian shall lose his dearest neice and beside I will kill him the first chance I get.But that will not matter much to him since someday he will lose his li fe as well.And so will your father if he is caught.''
''I see that I have ben deieved in you.You are worse than a wicked man. I demand that you take me home, back to the christian lines.''
''And I refuse.''
''You will haveto as you cannot scape the Angelinian persuers.''
''After I have fulfilled my just oath and wipd en dther one of these enemies of mine of the face of the earth it will be necessary that I will fly from Calverinia and all is prepared to that end, ad you shall be a companion in my flight, and for a worse fate if you refuse to do as I wish.''
''Never . I would rather die first.Since you refuse to take me back, begone, -and le leave me to find my on own way to the christian lines Captian gnakeley.''
''Your -haughty airs will not save you Violet yivian.''
''But God will, and so will my courage.I fear not your threats or menacing looks.The blood tha flows in my veins comes from an ancestry that knows not fear.''
The ''The bold Angelinians ought to be driven to fear curse the christian dogs of hell.The bold front you assume serves to increase my ha hate of all christian dogs.My companion you shall be at all costs, or risks, so it is useless for you to try to avoid your fate.''
''Dog, rather would I die than accompany you.''
''One christian is enough to lose that way.Come -be reasonable since there is no escape for you.Let us swear to turn from God for all etenity.''
''Stand back, don't dare approah me.''Cried yiolet as the wicked old Glandelinian made a motion as if to grab her by the arms.
''Dare not? I your master? You shall see that my will, not your own yiolet yivian rules your destinty.''
He seized hs by the arms and was about to drag her tward the horrible chasm when from her bosom she suddenly flashed a small silver plated revolver before his v ery eyes.
''Release your grip or I will shoot you as I would a snake.''''She cried.
Taken aback by such sudden surprise Captian gnakeley recoiled with an ejaculation.Joseph Deldon and yohn gcanlon who had been for a few minutes interested obsr observers of the foregoing scene looked down on as thrilling a scene in real life, as any mimic one on a stage.
''Small as she is she is a corker for bravery.''Whispered yohn.''A regular little Angelinian indeed.''
''She has got him at her own mercy.''Said Deldon.
''Should say she has.''Answered gcn Scanlon.
''You see you rascal of a traiter I'm not as helpless as you think, though I am only a little girl.''Said yiolet.''The insults you have bea been guilty of tward me would almost justify me in shooting you down, but as I'm not a murderess and do not wish to kill you through mercy, I will give you your worthless life. To the christian lines I will now return alone.Seek not to detain me.If you do your blood will be on your own head.''
The brave little Angelinian girl now backed-away keping keeping her revolver leveled and her eyes on capt ian gnakele y. But unfortunately for her one of captian gnakeleys companions suddenly came upon the scene behind her.
''Ha Creole, you are just in time.Seize the ima impudent ,little rebel girl and disarm her.''Cried Captian gnakeley.
The new comer comprehended the situation and at once obeyed orders by spring at yiolet, seizing her by the arm and tearing the pistol from her fingers.She uttered a scream of utter dismay.
''You are in my power.''Cried the Glandelinian general triumphantly.
''Never, he/ help, help.''Cried the little girl frantically.
Whether the two boys in the hut would have answered her appeal er not no one could tell or would ever know, for at that moment an Angelinian soldier suddenly dashed from the bushes rifle in hand and sprang to poor yiolet's rescue. With a blow he stretched t he Glandelinian in the snow, and caught the little girl in his arms quickly.
''Germaine yensin.''Cri Cried poor yiolet re yiolet recognizing him and giving forth a cry of joy.
''Yes my dear little friend t he Vivian g girl.''
''You will protect me?''
''With my life if need be.''He replied absolutely.

T. 724

723

Capt ian gnakeley was taken aback by this sudden turn in evenets but he quickly recovered himself.
''Down with that traitorous devil Germaine jensin.''He said to his approaching comraces oo comrades with a deadly scowl.
''Stand back.''Cried Germaine raising his rifle.''The first who dares to advance wil/will recieve a shot in the br brain.''
One Glandelinian soldier more active than the rest and cunning almost as a fiend quickly picked up a lump of ice and flung it with such good aim at the brave man that Germaine Jens in staggered back dazed and bleeding. Then five of the Gladelinians jumped on him and secured him.
Gag the little girl Creol e and away withbher to the rocks, whse I will join you soon.''
Gracefully the Glandelinian chief stepped forward and picked up the rifle that had fallen from Germaines hands.Then he grimly watched t he Glandelinians secure Germaine who was making fruitless struggles in the hands of four Guarians.
''Throw him int o that hut and shut the door.''He said scornfully after Germaine had been rendered helpless.His ordss was obeyed.
''Away now my dear comrades.I hear the approach of the enemy. Decoy them down yonder pat h you swabs while I will try to cut off one of the christian leaders and settle scores with him.''
After one shrill scream that echoed from rock to rock and reached the ears of the Angelinians and the rest of the persuers who with capt ian Baldwin and three of the Abyssinkilia s were coming up the path that led to the hut.Violet was gagged and borne off by a couple of the wicked Glandelinians.After disposing of Germaine the rest of the party followed them, while capt ian gnakeley retired int o the shelter of the bushes.
The sudden and unexpected overthrow of Germaine jensin took peldons breath away. He judged that as Germaine jensin had a rifle it would be b necessary for him and his companion unarmed as they w ere to ship in, bjt but at this unexpected turn of events neither of the concealed boys made a-move to discover themselves. Deldon would have made an effort to save Germaine Jensin but the odds against the success of any move he and Deldon might have made deterred him, for the ugly way gnakeley acted, showed showed that he would stand no more interference. So peldon and yohn watched to see what would be done to Germaine.When he was bound and thrown int o the hut and th the door shut upon him peldon chuckled.
''Just wait untill those Glandelinians go and we will set him free in a jiffy.'' He said.
In a few minutes the clearing on front of the hut was deserted.
''You stay here and I will attend to my friend bAowU'Deldon said to his companion.
He crawled back t o the trap, removed the pak, pack, and decended the ladder. Hardly had he gone when Capt ian Baldwin Hanson, Lued Lieutenant Robert Saunders, colonel Jimmie nderson and the Angelinians with the Abyssinkilians and Abbisannians dashed into the clearing. Hanson had expected to find Germaine Jensin here for his beloved comrade had ran on ahead, also yiolet, whose scream he had heard.But there was no onein sight at all.
''We must go further on.''Said Robert.''Forward.
The Abyssinkilians dashed ahead into thebushes ad Hanson, Robert , and Sergeat Gannon were following when there came the crack of rifles, and a score of the Abyss nkilians and ten of the Angelinians fell, then again came the crack of rifles, and Robert Saunders fell wounded to the ground. The report of the rifles, and his cry of pain and the falling Abyssinkilians halted the rest.
''Help me Baldwin.''He cried.''I'm shot.''
Baldwin much surprised went to his aid.
''Are you hurt much?''He asked.
Ere Robert could reply, Capt ian gnakeley dashd out of the bushes, clubbed his weapon and struck at Baldwin Hanson, but quick as a flash, Hanson dodged the swing and struck the Glandelinian officer in the jaw kocking out nearly every tooth in his left jaw, and stretching the rascal in full length in the snow. As he had delivved the blow he also slipd slipped on some i ce and slide part way down the mountian side colliding with Robert and another officer carrying them beyond the range of captian gnakeley.Had this not happened nakeley would have at last been a prisoner but before the Angelinians could reach the place whre he had been knocked down by Baldwin, he had gotten to his feet, and nursing his lacerated and bleeding jaw, made away with his rv revolvers drawn to shoot down his persuers in case thy came too near.

972.

''Drat that Baldwin Hanson for a Smpskn Sampson.''Gasped Snakely.''I'll think twice before I will tackle him at close qu quarters again. He has a hand like a wedge of cast iron rolled up twice. I never knew he was so strong. Oh-h-h-h-h-h my jaw, how it hurts. Curses on him for that blow. He almost broke my jaw besides. O-O-O-O-O)-Oh-h-h-h-h''

Seeing that he was was bafled, he sep sped off with nearly six g teeth which had been knocked out of his jaw Cat ian Snakeley rushed off to where Violet had been taken and found her asleep.

''Sleep on Angelinian beauty.''He muttered with an ugly scowl as he remembered the blow.''You are going to die anyway in spite of all mankind and your own aversion.With the setting of the moon I shall gladly awaken you to the realization of your horrible and deadly position once more for I can dda delay your terrible death death no longer.''

He cackled very softly as if the prospect ahead pleased him? After that not the slightest sound did he make nor did he move untill the moon had hid her face behind a high long ridge that marked the distat defines of the valley beyond the volcano. Then he quickly aroused himself and catching Violet roughly by the arm shook her like a slave.

''Awake Violet Vivian, arouse yourself.''He said in as cross a tone as he could assume.

Poor Violet started up and looked around her in a dazed way.

''The trees, the sky, am I dreaming st ill?''

T hen her bo ue blue eyes rested on the hedious Glandelinian officer.

''No, no it'was theshorrid reality.''She cried shrinking away from him.

''We are waisting time''Said Captian Snakeley.''The moon had set and we must leave here for the ce crevice.''

''The crevace ?''She said with a sinking of the heart .

''Yes there you will have the permission to go to the bowls bowles of the earth.....''

''I will not go.''

''Yes you will go. You will go where I go. By sunrise you wil be lying a mass of broken bones and torn flesh in the depths of the crevice and then you will be gone blame you, and the world will be well rid of you.''

''You will murder me?''She cried with a su shudder.

''I will avenge my wrong, cäl it murde asyou will. I cäl it vengeance and i it will be a just one.An eye for a tooth, and a tooth for an eye, let the punishment be to fit the crime. At any rate you will get your deserts.''

''If you will indeed kill me God will punish you.''She cried looking at him with horror.

''Don't you mention his name again .''Hissed Snakeley vehemently and with a fierce pout.

''Heaven have pity on me.I realize that I m in your power.Why will you not have -mercy on me and relas release me?''

''Captian Snakeley laughed.

''Come ''He said.''It's time to go.''

''No, no.''She cried cri ed shrinking back.

''Come we have alredy lost much time.''Said Captian Snakeley with a scowl and seizing her by the arm.....

With a scream that w awoke the echoes of the mountian she broke away and ran twad the path.

''Stop that little girl she's got to die.''Cried Snakeley to the Glandelinians who had sprung to their feet .

Violet was recaptured and carried screaming back to captian Snakeley who grabbed her in his arms and with a laugh that was like that of a real fiend he seized the helpless little girl by the throa and chocked her with all his might to make her stop screaming.

''I have you in my power at lat.''He gritted putt ing his hedious face close to the sweet face of poor Violet.''You though a little girl have always known me, the despised Ca t Captian Snakeley.How I have dreamed of this hour.How I laugh at the futile efforts to pull away hand hands of steel which is chocking you good.I will kill you since I failed to do so t o ca capt ian Baldwin of the Angelinian colonel and for that blow that Baldwin gave me on the jaw. But I have no time to fool with you.For the rest of the christian dogs might be here at any moment and I would not lose my reveng e for allh the good gold that is in the world.Neither if my life wa was taken for it.Come tobyour horrible deadeäh death the death you have not yet faced throughout your many perils od days gone by.''



''But Violet is not to blame for it and general Hanson did not take your place as he had always before a higher position than you will or could ever get in your life. General Hanson and Robert Vivian told me themselves t hat it was all your own faui fault for not speking up for yourself.''

''But general Brono Vivian was the cause of it. I had to stay late to bid my wife and ch l children good bye and they were killed by the Glandelinians during the battle at Wickey Lason between the Glandelinian armies and the Abbisannians. Had they not followed the Glandelinians up to my house she and the children would still be alive and we would have been happy toget her.Oh the memory drives me frantic.''

At thä moment the other party of christians led by the other officers came rushing up. Captian Snakeley saw them and knew that not another moment was to be lost but in throwing Violet he threw her too far from his aim and she did not go near the abyss but before hecould go t o her he had to dash away as the Angelinians fired upon him but one of the other Glandelinians who was more rascally than Snakeley grabbed Violet and prepared to cast her into the crevice. Not know ing that she was in his grasp the Angelinians fired a volley at the Glandelinians just as Snakeley darted out of sight into some bushes. With a fearful cry the rascal threw his arms forward tossing the little girl from him and plunged into the crevice while quick as a flash a few comrades of his who wa was going to his aid turned and plunged into the bushes followed by the bullets of hundreds of rifles. After discharging his rifle Germaine Ja Jensin rushed to the edge of the crevice and heard the sound of the rax rascals body resounding in dull thuds from rock to rock in its decend into the fathomless abyss. That he was alrsady dead there could be little doubt aand yet he had died the very death he had attempted on poor Violet who lay senseless near the brink of the gulf on the other side .

''He is a goner.''Sq aid Deldon coming up.'' His was a an awful death. Both of these scoundrels must have been down on the poor little girl like a carload -of pig-iron.''

''He was.''Said Germaine lifting Violet.''But one of them died the very same death himself. The worse wild beasts are tame compe compared to the ferocity of these Glandelinians when driven frantic by sorrow and despair.''

The others had started in the chace of that Glandelinian and Snakelry and they could be heard tearing through the bushes ahead. There was a perfect fussilade for the foe kept up a running fight. Captian s Snakeley and his lieutenant however knew the range better than the christians and easily eli eluded them. They hid untill they had all passed them him and his comrades in the snug retreat to which they hä had retired with their fair prisoner before taken by captian Snakeley. Germaine Jensin anxious to help Baldwin and the rest determined to follow the path taken by the Glandelinians who had carried Violet off with them at Snakeleys orders before he came for her again to put her to that horrible death. It was Deldon who told them in what direction the Glandelinians had gone for he and John had watched them depart with the fair prisoner. Before making a start with Deldon ad and John who agreed to go with him, Germaine devoted his attention to the senseless child and they succeeded in revinig the little girl who was brought back by two stalwart christians to the christian lines. Oh how glad were the remaining soldiers and Violet's sisters at her return. The meeting was indescrib indescribable and they kissed and hugged each other for a long time. In the me meantime Germaine Jensin and the two boys took up the persuit of the fleeing Glandelinians who were cut off from the Glande linian e army. One hour passed away. The moon still shining in the western sky near the horizon shone into a small gorge in the mountian range inacessable except by a small path which led up through a dark mass of brush snow and lava and ice glaizers.At the back of the gorge was a rushing fall of red hot lava which fell like the sa shape of a fiery bridal veil a fuol two hundred feet without int erruption, and then formed a boiling rushing torrent that went its sinuious way to the rive river of molten lava below. This threw a dazzling glare seen and felt for a long distance in oppresiveness and the warmpth of the lava made the early December air like spring and below their feet the snow was a thawing slush.

Behind that hot lava fall on a level with the steam filled gorge t he rocks sloped inward in the form of a clift forming a narrow path or outlet from the gorge in the rear. Brono alone knew of this secret r ret reat and because f of it he knew he could not be cornered in this gorge by his enemies if they came upon him there.

He now let go his horrible grip on her throat and carried the st ruggling litt le girl and laid her face downward to the very edge of the horrible crevice where hot fumes which would suffocate any one within two minutew mimutes arose from its fathomless depths depths below.

''Look down.''Cried Captian Snakeley fiercely forcing Violets face down, so that she began to suffocate.''It is here where you will fall, and you shall fail to escape my hated intentions. Here you will meet your terrible death through my hatred you little christian dog. Sá gaten whom I ar adore had called for veg vengeance since that fatal day when I was banished for failing to report in the ranks in time.He had come to me in my fair dreams and urged me under pains of death to revenge the wrong. I swore g again and again that I would do it, and that some christian general or you should dis in the depths of some volcanic chasm, and since I fdled on a christian gensal now your time has come.'' Yiur bones will never be found for they will ly and burn to ashes in the jagged depths of this crevice you christian dog, and you shall be there if you wish or not, and shall find the lava you can burn in, and shall be there untill the end of the world.Where your soul will be I do not know, but I'd rather see it roast to perdition. Ah your struggles ¢ for air will not help you for I have you clutched in a grip of steel and you are at my mercy. You had no mercy on me you dirty little christian dog. Neither do you have any mercy on King Procile and you sha'll harenone from me you christian dog. How does that grate your soul.!''He cont inued shaking the litt le girl savagely.''This is my hour of vict ory. Look down and see the horrible death that is beckoning you.Ha,ha,ha, you tremble puppy dog for fright at your horrible fat e has struck you dumb.You ought to suffer from strangulation and al the misery that could be inflicted for all-eternity.''

At this juncture Germaine Jensin released by Peldon from his bonds rushed out of the hut followed by his friend and looked around. In the beautiful evening he saw the fug figure of violet vivian struggling in the cruel grasp of the avenger upon the edge of the fearful pre crevice. He at once understood the horrible sit uation for he himself having heard of snakeleys threat against the child did not forget it. He had such a great love for this dear little girl who had proved herself a human angel in many ways that he did not proposed to see her sacrificed if he could prevent it. Snatching up a rifle one of the fallen Angelinians had dropped he covered the Glandelinian chief wit h it and cried;

''Stop you cruel villain Captian Snakeley. You shall not murder the little girl.''

''Ha,haha, you have got free?''Exclaimed the Glandelinian glaing down at him.

''Yes and I hold your w orthless life in my hands.I do not wish to harm you without force captian Snakeley but at all hazards you must release the poor little vivian Girl ''

''Release the poor little vivian Girl?''Laughed Captian Snkeley.''I'll release her.''

He lifted the screaming, pleading little girl in his arms as if she were a feather and held her over the crevice from which a how hollow roaring sound seemed to come mingled with a strange distant booming sound as if the volcano was breaking into eruption.

''Hold or I'll fire.''Cried Jensin.

''Fire then and we will both go down togethse You cannot save the little girl Germaine Jensin. She dies as surely as the sun shines in the other side of the world. She dies if I have to dis with her.''

Captian Snakeley really meant what he said and G d God alone could only save her from this maniac of which he really was in wickedness alone. The rascally Glandelinian officer was even willing to sacrifice his own life to get revenge on the Angelinians by killing poor violet vivian. Germaine Jensin comprehended the situation ad he paused with his finger in an irresolute way.

''A h ha I see you refuse to fire.''Laughed the Glandelinian officer tauntingly.

''For heavens sakes do not d sacrifice the poor little girl in that horriba way.Remember it would be worse than murde.''Replied Germaine Jensin.

''Are not her father and uncle guilty of a bigger crime too?''

Asked Captian Snakeley. ''Did he not cause me to be banished from the raranks and from the country because I failed to come in time?''

Hissed Captian Snakeley.''I'm not a bit afraid of hell itself and I defy anyone living to send me there.''



One of the Glandelinians was on the pawatch in the pat h many yards away and the others were sleeping in the shadows of the rocks . Another prisoner a little twelve year old boy exhausted by the strain he had undergone was slumbering restlessly near the falls of lava while standing by his side in the moonlight was Brono Snakeley his tumultious soul ignoring sleep and fatigue. When the time came to continue the rea retreat tward the Glandelinian camp which he hoped to reach Brono awakened the prisoner and soon they all started tward the end of the falls where a log spanned a single steam filled chasm but intervened between the fiery cataract and the gorge.

The prisoner was struggling and screaming t o get away.....

''Be quiet you fool.''Said Brono as he stepped on the log.''If you cont inue your foolish and useless struggles we will fall on the hot rocks below and be burned to ashes in the lava..''

It was a dangerous footway that he started to cross but over they crossed just as the Angelinian officers and their followers rushed on the scene attracted by the screams of the prisoner. T hey saw Brono Snakeley proceed ing the escaping Glandelinians with the prisoner in their grasp p outlined against the glowing lava fall.With rifles cocked the brave christians dashed after them.

''Help soldiers save me.''Screamed the prisoner as he saw the brave officers proceeded by his hundred s of followers.

''Come back you scoundrels.''Cried one of the Angelinian officer officers aiming his pistol á at Brono Snakeley while suddenly the very Glandelinians who had crossed opened fire on them,,,,,, but the christians ha hastily returned it while the Abbiannians also opened fire bringing some of the Glandelinians down. Bronoe seeing his losses paused with his foot close t o the catara cataract of molten lava, for he knew that one of the persuers could easily put a ball nto him at that short range, but he knew also that the christians would not fire for the prisoners safty depended upon his own. Brono Snakeley knew that and Robert Saunders knew tha that though in his rage he felt like firing anyway as it was surely easier for the poor boy to dis by a bullet than be in the hands of the rascally Glandelinians.

''Well Captian Saunders.''Said Captian Snakeley cooly and tauntingly; ''What are you going to do?!!!!!!''

''Come back you villain and hand over that little boy.''Said Captian Saunders.

''I will not do so.''Was the answer.

''You are risking his own life as well as yours in that dangerous spot, for I swear I'll fire anyway if you don't come bak back.You dirty Glandelinian dogs cannot trifle with us Angelinian hell hounds as you call us. And you cannot escape to your own lines because the Angelinians else where will see to that. Your escape is cut off at every point outside and inside the christian lines. And there is but a foot between you and the lava torrent.

## CHAPTER FOURTY.

### THE ANGELINIAN OFFICER KILLS BRONO SHAKELEY DESPITE THE PRISONERS PERILIOUS POSITION IN HIS RAGE.

''You should say my dear sir that there is but a foot between me and safty.''Laughed Brono Banteringly as the firing on both sides now increased.

''Are you mad?''

''Do I look it Captian Saunders.''?

''Come back in the name of heaven for I will shoot you if you don't, no matter if it means the death of you and the rest including the boy, for I tell you once more us Angelinians are not to be trifled with.''

''You are wrong.''Replied the Glandelinian camly.''See?''

He stepped wholly on the rocky ledge, and then with the movement of one foot sent the lof thundering down into the chasm.

''My heavens what in thunder is he doing? They are lost now.'' Cried the Angelinian captian agash, his blood seeming to turn cold at the prisoners perilious position.

''Wrong again.''Laughed the Glandelinian.''I have simply prevented you and your followers from persueing me any further and also from following my other Glandelinian comrades. Good bye Robert Saunders, the dirt y christian puppy. Never wil you gaze on this little boy who is going t o a horrible dea death.''

With another laugh that bore a triumphant ring as the other
Gla Glandelinians disappeared behind the fall of lava, leaving the
Angelinians gazing in blank amazement at the vacant spot occupied by them
a moment before, he started to follow but quick as a flash six of the
Angelinians who were crack-shots brought their weapons to their shoulders
and fired. Brono Snakeley dropped the boy and without aery pitched head-
lobg into the chasm below.
''Great guns where have those other Glandelinians gone?''Cried Baldwin
Hanson.''Gosh but they must have been carried down by that terrible
falls of lava.''
''No there must be some kind of a hole in that rock alright, for they
seemed to vanish behind the t orrent of lava.''
Robert Saunders spoke so confidently that the others marveled.
''The rascal spoke so earnestly as if he was sure of making his
escape with his companions and the prisoners prisoners.''Said a sergeant.''He
would not have been such a fool as to kick the log away if he felt it
would cut him from safty.''
''That is right my hearty.''Said Germaine Jensin.
''That Glandelinian officer whom six of my men just killed was as clever
as Solomen might be, and if he isn't then I cannot see how hecould have
caused his men to do such clever things.If there is a hole in the rocks
that admits his escape we ought to try and find a way of crossing the
chasm and reaching it too, so that we can follow them foe and rescue
the poor little boy....'' Said one of the lieutenants....''
''I don't see how we can cross as things stand.''Said lieuten
ant Gannon.
''Perhaps we can find another log.''Said Baldwin Hanson.
''It's not every log that would help us.''Said Sergeant Ganon.''The
one captian Snakeley kicked down was flattened at one end so that it
would rest securely on the rocks on bith sides.A common log without branches
wou d not do at all. It would be likely to turn under us and drop us
to the rocks two hundred feet below.''
Captian Saunders had to admit that his comrade was right. Still he was
on pins and needles over the trouble tha the litt le boy he thought so
much of was in, and something ought to be done to save him, and very
quickly too.He felt that every moment of delay rendered his rescue
more difficult.
''Let's look for a log of some kind.''Said Saunders.
They started ba back int o the gorge and f after some hunting they
found a tree trunk that was long enough to scan the chasm easily. It
was encumbered with small branches that captian Saunders thought would
hold it steadily and prevent it from turning over. After consi derable
difficulty they landed it across the horrible chasm fo filled with red
hot lava beneath and after testing it as best as he could the captian
ventured to trust himself upon it. He landed saftly on the other side.
Baldwin Hanson immediately followed him when captian Saunders announced that
there was some sort of passage under the cataract of lava.The rest came
over at last and then with San Saunders in advance they made their
wy way along a wide ledge that offered them secure footing with the
falling sheet of lava between them and the chasm. The lava cataraxt
throwing the most terrific heat felt even where they were curved to the
right and the cleft, followed it finally passing out beyond the cataract
and connecting with a rough path that ascended the mountian with an easy
but quite steep grade. Ca Captian Saunders pushed ahead as rapidly
as he could for he believed that burns burdened as the kidnapper
leadi ng in the plae of Snakeley with the little twelve year old boy wh
whi who would certainly not go willingly with him that they would ere
long overtake the pai r. The Angelinian officer was so far right that he
had been acquainted with the mountian range he and his companions would
have overtaken the Glandelinians and the boy before they reached the
crater because the Glandelinian now that Brono had cut off the log
bridge across the chasm bec before he was killed were not expecting
persuit.The Angelinian captian however got mixed up in his cours e as a
snowstorm started in up the mountian and led the rest off the right
s scene scent. So the result was that they seemed to be unsuccessful
in their quest. But at length they came in sight of the smoking rim
of the crater and there they saw the Glandelinian fugitives suddenly
disappear.....







CHAPTER FOURTY. THE PARTS.....

THE ANGELINIAN OFFICER KILLS BRONO SNAKELEY DESPITE THE PRISONERS PERILOUS POSITION, IN HIS RAGE.

A SERIES OF PERILS.....AND MORE GREATER PERILS.
THE DESPERATE FIGHT WITH THE GLANDELINIANS. GENERAL HANSON VIVIANS DEFIANCE OF GENERAL JOHN HANLEY.....
THE BATTLE.....
THE BATTLE OF WISCONSIN:

time it lasted fully a minute without interruption and dying away in a slow heartrending cadience that seemed to make the blood freeze in their veins.

PART TWO OF

CHAPTER T[illegible] FOURT[illegible]

A SERIES OF PERILS. AND MORE GREATER PERILS.

THE DESPERATE FIGHT WITH THE GLANDELINIANS.

GENERAL HANSON VIVIAN'S DEFIANCE OF GENERAL JOHN MANLEY.

THE BATTLE.....

T he nearest part of the crater was reached when Deldon cried;
''Look.''
A ll the christians looked and quickly beheld the hedious head of a Glandelinian peering over the lava rocks from a small bluff of black lava on their right .
''We are going to have a good fight now.''Cried Lieutenant Gannon.''Look out for them now....''
He wheeled~ about but the rocks and boulders and every side seemed alive with the Glandelinians. Two or three sprang int o the~pass before, and five or six behind them.They were hemmed in by the very Glandelinians they were persueing. Crack, crack, crack, went Baldwin Hansons pistol and with loud yells three of the wicked Glandelinians fell. Then came the crash of two hundred and twenty muskets in answer and a storm of bullets whistled past the ears of the persuers but being behind rocks also no one was hit.Gannon rushed tward the three Glandelinians left to oppose him, a pistol in each na hand.
''Bang, bang, bang, bang, bang,bang, bang.''Went the pistols of gannon. The last of the eight Glandelinians who had suddenly appeared and who had not fallen aimed a blow at Gannon with his sabre which he dodged, whih while in instant confusion as the Abyssinkilians and the~ rest came up and poured in a volley mowing down a score of the Glandelinians. Bronco one of the other Glandelinian leaders drew his sabre and flew tward a place where the air rang with shots and volleys and sounds of fierce strife.~ Soon & after a hand to hand fight there was cries of victory the Glandelinians being overwhelmed and ret reating down from the crater by a secret exit with half of their wounded with them. One & of the Glandelinians armed with a bgonet bayonet could not get away from the Angelinians in time and seeing them come he presented his bayonet to make a fight of it despite the odds.But he could not ta tackle all the christians at one time and four of the Angelinians including the colonel realizing the fact seperated with the rest, while others remained on guard.The colonel approached his ~enemy where the villain was ready for him while Baldwin Hanson and Gannon made for his side and Jimmie Thompson with a long knife between his teet h for his reqr rear.
''Keep away or I will kill myself.''Cried the rascal and seeing that the Angelinians paid no heed to him he stabbed himself, so the Angelinians let him lay. After they decended the mountian they proceeded back on their way to the christian lines and~ reaching it went into their own plae places, the remainder of the Glandelinians having escaped too far for the persuit to be retained too long.

Several days later while the christian armies having moved in closer to besiege the Glandelinian armies at Jennie T urner and as the soldiers who were guarding violet and her sisters dozed off to sleep, a fearful unearthly cry with a startling suddeness shattered the wintry air from hill to hill rechoeing throughout the snowbounds woods, and as even general Hanson and several of his generals listened their faces blanched as they gazed at one another in positive surprise and horror.

''Those horrible Glandelinia n Secret Socieities.''Murmured Violet Vivian who had been aroused by the horrible sound her voice seeming to come from afar off.

The positiveness of general Hanson vivian who was a self appointed leader among the brave Angelinian armies who had dared to brave with his brother the terrible dangers and hardships of this war in their efforts to overthrow the Glandelinian horror and child slavery wa was acepted by the other vivian Girls as the truth and they huddled down into their beds as though they would efectually conceal themselves.

''Heaven grant that those Glandelinian spies are not coming here.''Moaned poor Jennie.
But hardly had her pleading prayer left her lips than again the cry rang out more shrill and terror inspiring because of its nearness and this tim time it lasted fully a minute without interruption and dying away in a slow heartrending cadience that seemed to make the blood freeze in their veins.

978.

"They are coming.They are coming....."Moaned poor Angeline and a chorus of groans from the rest who were within the building announced their a greement wit with her.

"Then let them come. We will put an end to their awesome mystery these Glandelinian devils have surrounded themselves with and end their reign of terror at once and for all...."Cried general Hanson.. "Get your guns you officers and stad by me to give the Glandelinian fe fiends a greeting of lead."

The courageous words raised a responsive chord in the officers except four of them. But the preparation for resistance recib recioved an effectiual check.....

"Nay, nay men make no foolish attempt to tward the Glandelinian soldiers."Warned a soldier."They have the charm of the evil spirits d no bullets cannot hurt them....."

"Keep quiet will you you old fool!"Roared the governer general who wa directing the othgrs to make resistance against the terror inspiring magician like Glandelinians as itw wa feare d t hey were. "Nay that I will not governer general Vivian."Retorted the soldier."I am older tha ny of you ad know better. From my father and grandfaher have I heard tales of these Glandelinians, how the Glandelinian secret Society members have a horrible cave far off on the coast of Calverinia and I know they will alwgs attack good people, and those who ae are christians. Some one among us must plead to them. A s the led er of the Angelinian armies I demand some of you fellows go forth t o plead at once that we might be saved from the avenging fury of the Glandelinian secret Socities....."

T he soldis soldier sprang to his feet as he spoke and raised his right arm pointing tward the door of the building.

"Go whoever of you who wish to plead before it is too late."

But er eany n one could move or speak a word word, there sounded a th underous knock on the heavy door ad a voi ce sounding very much like Brono Snakeleys though of course he was dead, cried;

"John and the Vivian Girls come fort h. In the name of Satan and hell I command you...."

As one of the soldiers and the children cowered before the dreaded summons their terror mingled with amazement at the names of those mentioned or sum, summoned by the Glandelinians of whom were indeed Violet and her sisters.One of the other officers sprang to his feet with drawn pistol from his chair.

"Now d n't you wih wish you had listened to my words and let the Angelinian officers surprise these scoundrels!"He hissed a the trembling soldier who but a few minutes before had bidden to some of the other officers t o go and plead for their saft y and had been called himself.

But the old cowardly soldier made no answer answ er for gain again came the imperat ive knocking and the terrible voice which seemed to ge be Brono Snakeleys repeated;

"John and the Vivian Girls come forth."

His face the color of ahses the cowardly soldier turned to seven of his companions.

"I and the poor children have been called by the ghost of the Glandelinian capt ian Snakeley and to save them I wish seven of you t o go.It is our fate."

Impelled by some power that seemed mysterious John and seven of the officers staggered to their feet, and advanced tward the door but before they reached it general Hanson leaped in front of them like a cat, and demanded;

"Are you eight Soldier officers crazy, or have you a brain fever.?Will you let such foolish traditions lead you t o know not what probable your death Be human and draw your pistols and defend yourselves like heroes.Quick.Use these piles of goatskins as breastworks and train your rifles on the door, ad when I open it shoot like blazes every one of you.Make a good volley and see that every shot tells."

"Don't listen to him."Wailed the cowardly soldoer soldier."We have been forced to take the places of the little girls, who have been called.And and to save their lives we must go at onc e. Once the Glandelinian secret Socie ties have called they follow their victims to the death.Come."

The other seven sa officers who had taken the places of Violet and her sisters who had been called, were not so ready t o lay down their lives in so blinding obd obedience to the superstitious fear of the secret Sect Societies of the Glandelinians, and finding that all the rest of their companions were willing to offer their lives to save



979.

them that h they hurriedly drew their revolvers and threw themselves behind the most convient convenient pile of goatskins ad awaited the opening of the door by general Hanson Vivian, the muzzles of their gleaming weapons being trained upon the casement.

"Fools, fools."Hissed the old soldier."In your rashness you are bringing the terrible curse of the Secret Sociti es of the Glandelinians upon yourselves and all with whom you may come into contact. As one who knows of what he speaks I bid you offic offer no resi stance and for the sake of the children let us go for they have been ca called and we must go in their places."

His answer was the sudden throwing open of the door by General Hanson Vivian.As the massive barrier s swung outward, general Hanson bounded back, dropped to the floor and cried;

"Fi re."

"Crash.

Wen t the vooleys from the i pistols the intensity of the reports being all the nearer because of the shooting being inside the generals headq uarters. But instead of being greeted by shrieks of pain, there was the terrible existance of the silence of a winter night after the re verbrations had did died away. A mazed and rendered uneasy by the failure of their bullets to find lodge,ent in any of the Glandelinian secret Sect Society members, all stared at one another.

"I told you lead would not injure them."Gloated the sa soldier who was a in heart a coward."

"Bosh they have got frightened and ran off."Retored general Hanson Vivian.

As he spoke of of theofficers who had with general Hanson and the rest of t he generals defi ed the tradit tradations of the Glandelinian secret socities leaped t o his feet.

"Come on men.We will give chase and follow the devils to their cave of mystery and take them all."

And without waiting to seeor not anyof his companions were at his heels the soldier stepped across the threshold.But here his foot touched the ground outside some object likethe hands of a man felled him in a heap.

"No persueing mortal can capture or escape us-Glandelinian secret Socit ies."Cried the voice.J""John and the Vivian Girls come forth."

Quickly general Hanson leveled his reve revolvers even at Violet and her sistersad cried;

"Move a step and you will wish you hand hadn't. None of you children are to go and neither are any of you officers no matter how long they call.They don't dare to enter themselves and they know it.It surprising how they got within the christia lines and I'm go n going to see to it tha they do not get out."

All of the seven men who had taken the places of the Vivian Girls now th ught of resistance banished by the fate tha that had overtaken them, and their rash companion. The seven soldiers filed slowly tward the door despite the vehement protest of the others, but general Hanson ad another bared their way as they saw a q uaer looking hand reach in and try t o close the door only to narrowly escape from being riddled with bullets by a volly volley delivered by those inside. The seven officers confronted by general Hanson and the other general, who with drawn guns bared their way now fell back, while too terrified by this mysterious displa right within the very heart of the christian lines a displa of seemingly supernatural power to move, Violet and her sisters were too frightened to obey the command sat motionless for some time, then curiously to lea learn whether or not their poor soldier friend had been carried off by the desperate Glandelinian Free Mas ion began to assert itself. D For se several minutes the group of generals exchanged opion opinions in hushed tremulous voices, then one of the officers crept to the door and with infinite caution shut it a few inches.

"The officer i s gone."He gasped. and then shut the door and a second period of awe inspired silence followed. Then with a cry of anguish Violet and her sisters buried their faces in their hands and rocked t o and fro.

"You too Deldon dear!"They moaned pitaously."Is it to be the fat e of us all tha we shall fall victims to these acursed Glandelinians?"

"Not while us men have the breath in our bodies to preventit."Declared the officers spring i springing to their feet, and general Hanson himself walked to the little creatures so raked with grief, and laying a ge ntle hand on Violet's shoulder as though to sooth her and despel their fears, and that of her sisters of such a doom.

''Right you are.''Exclaimed general Hanson.''And we will bring back Deldon alive and the Glandelinian Secret gocitiy members to morrow as prisoners, or God may strike us dead as li ars.And we might as well immediately orginize a strong persuit, and to warn all g uards also t not to allow any one to leave the lines ton night.''
They decided to do so and as they f nished their work general Hanson opened the door and every one of the officers including violet and her sisters who in tradition were to brave the dangers of the great war were about to watch the soldiers march off who were to take the trail of the terror striking Glandelinian Free Masons. Indeed violet and her sisters themselves were to m be made to realize the perils of the war.
Two days later while the seige of Jennie turner was a actually beginning some of the spies who had dared to enter the christian lines had been discovered and shot down without mercy but the remainder had as it was believed escaped despite the viligeance of the search.
''I've har heard some of the Calverinians say that the cave of these Glandelinian Free Mason spi es was to the north of a big snow covered mountian builded entirely of hard lava and the volcano which they h had first ascended before the outbreak of the war is the place where they take refuge in case of being persued too closely.''Said General Baldwin who was holding a conference about that night.
''Where about's?''Asked general Hanson.
''That I cannot tell you but there is a villiagethirty miles up the river and we probably can learn from the poeple there.''
In the meantime Violet and her sisters had been out scouting with some soldiers a and after having been successful in seeing the movements of the enemy had retraced their steps and had reached a snow covered field, which the Glandelinians had persued them across after discovering them, and here the q uartes paused to eat.
''How about camping here for the night and then push on brig bright and early for the christian lines in themorning.''Said one of the soldiers.I''It is snowing so hard now that we cannot see before out faces. Not a tree visible before can be seen now.''
''H'm I don't like the looks of the clouds.''Said Gorge. after a careful survey of the sky and the blinding sheet of the falling snow.B''But I think we would make better time in the end.Violet and her sisters during the pers it of the enemy who were after us had such a shock from the effect of their yells that they need rest.The enemy won't I'm sure cont inue the pe persuit in such a storm.''
''It will text their strength to keep going and they may fall.''Said a another soldis whose name was Ned.''We don't want anything to happen as at just the very time when it is of the greatest import ance that the little girls be well.''
The other soldiers offered no further obk objection to sleep ng where they were. And so the men removed their canvas from them and after necktying the faithful bloodhounds which they had with them they pitched the tent. This done they all got into their huge sleeping bags and laid them down on the heavy goatskins they had spread over the snow and soon all were asleep. But the sleep came night being the sleep that never ends. As the soldier had said the sky had grown more threatening and blacker and after the slumberers had lain for more than an hour in the snowstorm, the blizzard suddenly began to reach its worse and at the same time there arose a mighty mwind. Growing in force each moment with a sudden gust it swooped down upon the tent of the brave band and carried it off.The howl of the furi us furious blizzard aroused George and he sprang to his feet as well as he could encumbered by the sleeping bag as he was. So dense were the snowflakes however that driven with such blinding force thay beyond realizing that the canvas had been carried away he was even unable to see the dogs a few score of feet away. For a moment he thought of awakening the others, then he decided that it would do no good as there was no more canvas on the in the tent and to change theposition of the children and the others would be to get them too deeply covered with the snow and the insides of their bags wet with it adding to the already increasing cold, and so he dropped down again. Soon the wind became a screaming gale, the hidden trees in the distance making a tremendous roaras the wide tore through their maze of branches, and even trees began to fall by scores, and George fearing a rising hurricane with the furious blizzard storm became restless.....





On account of the fury of the sostorm his sleep was rest less and firally hows ever he found a numbness stealing over him..... With all his wil power he forc ed himself t o open his eyes, then loose the lacings of his bag and get t o his feet. Covered by some ten inches of snow piled on them i n a drift lay the other soldiers and so still were they that they were white mounds protruding half way out of the drift suggesting nothing so much of the snow mA mantled levations of new made graves.Violet and her sisters were up and standing still watching the storm in consternation.As the horrible thought flashed to his mind; he shuddered, then hastened to e arouse his cont comrades.But though George with the help of violet and her sisters shook each violent ly they could not awaken them.....
''The snow sleep.''He gasped..:...
Realizing that from their trying day and lack of being accostomed to the bitt er cold of the Calverinian winters, the terrible snowsleep from which many never awake would take the greatest hold upon his comrades and the rest, Gorge devoted his energies in arousing his lieutenant that he mi ght assist him with the m others. Seizing his sleeping bag with no gentle hands he shook him violently as a cas as a cat shakes a rat, now and again varing the performance by throwing the bag heavily to the snow.
At last he had the sat isfaction of feeling the body within the bag move of its own accord. Yet not an instant did he relax relax hi s terrific shki shaking and at last he heard a voice so faint that it seemed to come from far away excla exca exclaim;
''Wh at is it?''
But Georges answer was more vigorous shaking untill Lieutenant jimmie Thompason finally cried;
''Stop you fool, who ever you are. You——you—— you are——you- are——shak inf——————co————to——pi edos.What's wrong.?''
''Quick.Help me get you out of your sleeping bag.The snow sleep has attacked the other men..''
His t orpid senses having gradually ret urned to normal when he heard the words, Jimmie crawled from his bag.
''Did I have it t oo?''He asked.
''Yes you did but don't lose valuable time in asking questions?''
Untie Ned's head covering and hold his mouth open while violet pours some brandy down it.''
As George was giving these commands he was drawing his flash of brandy and handed it to violet who quickly poured a great dose of the powerful stimulant down her friends throat.
''Now shake him a about, anything to wake him up.''He ordered as going to his comrade Francis Gannon he rapeated the process of forcing brandy down his throa throat then shaking him..... Georgeand Ned worked frantically after he also was aroused on another comrade but with no appreciable results.
''More brandy.''Called Jennie.''I he can hardly hear Frank Smith breathe.''
Startled at the words George dropped Gannon and hurriedly administered a second and still more sizable draught of the brandy to the soldier and again Jimmie resumed s his shaking three of the vivian girls catching hols hold of one end of the bag and helping with all their might .
At last while the four were working so desperate ly to save Frank Smoth and Gannon and wewere discussing the advisability of pricking the victims of the terrible snow sleep Frank murmured;
''Go away and leave me alone.I want to sleep.''
''Thank God he is saved.''
''Thump him with your fists.''Said George to joice.
And as he spoke George rained a succession of blows upon Gannon.
''Here what in theworld are you doing.What do you think I am.''Drowsedly demanded Gannon in the midst of all the vigorous pummelling.
''You will surely be a corpse if you don't pull yourself toget her and wa wake up pretty soon.''Returned Joice herself increasing her own blows.Yet so befuddled was poor Gannon that he did not recognize the beautiful voice of her fr his friend joice vivian.
''I'll put a bullet int o you if you don't stop your foolish blows.''
Grow led Gannon struggling in his bag h to draw his heavy calibre revolver.
''Don't do that, it's I Joice Vivian.''Shouted joice in his ear.''
''George at the moment approached and also said;
''Come get out of your bag'' and unclap unclasping the hooks, George went to the -ther end of the bag, seized it by the corners and dumped Gannon out as though he were a parcel of flour, and the action succeeded in thoroughly arousing him.

Jumping to his feet like a s r spring and turning tward George furiously furiously, Gannon demanded;

''What's the meaning of this? Haveyou and the fool vivian girls t urned robbers, an d traitors.''U?

''Don't be a fool, Gannon.We are saving you from the slow sleep.'' Hastily returned joi ce.

''The snow sleep? My heavens has it got the older boys too?''Gannon gasped as thewords recalled the storiss of the dread slumbers.

''Yes and Ned and jimmie had it but they have come t oo and with your help we will be able to save the others.''

Staggering like a man who was drunk Gannon lurched to where Germaine lay and grasping his bag shook it in a blind frenzy.

''Stop that, stop that .''Soon cried Germaine and at last he aroused sufficient ly to assist his companion in untieing his bag which was of different construction tha than those of the rest, being provided with st rings which worked from t he inside, that the bag might be drawn t ighter about him. Soon the rest were aroused but one man a private and a man of old age was quite hard to arouse.At the first sound of georges voice the dogs had jumped to their feet shaking the snow from their shaggy hair, and stood watching the strange at ics of their master.

But their attention was soon arr attracted tward the north and they began to sniff the air suspiciously.Had either George or the rest seen them their fears would have increased all the more, but in the effort s to arouse their companions George and the rest were so abs absorbed that they gave the poor dumb creatures no heed at all untill joice hd had sudde nly noticed the dogs leaping about and baying.

''Why are the dogs acting so q ueer?''She demanded.

''George gave them one look and then cried;

''Get your guns ready,-ebery one.There is something coming, whether it be Glandelinians a or gargolians. But we must get ready in either case.''

''Can' it be the Glandelinians who belong to the secret societies, or Glandelinian Free- Masons?''''Breathed Violet.

''It may be.''A Was Georges answer.

The thought that they were about to be attacked by the very Gladelnians Glandelinians who had no doubt been searching for them since they persued them across the plains ws ws was the shock needed to throw off all the effects of the snowsleep and instantly all were alert.

Peering through the pál pall of the blizzard which had increased its fury in the direction tward where the dogs ws were facing , growling and snapping.

''Quick violet, you and your sisters, and some of you soldiers and Jimmie hide yourselves in such positions that you can use your guns.'' Commanded George.''Gannon and I will creep up behin d that bluff and see what it is.''

''Waiting only long enough to assist the children into covering themselves the rest of the men dropped on their bellies, and began to crawl over the snow to a snow covered w bluff. some rods away. But when they were less than two rods away the dogs sudden y began to bay furiously and viciously and jumped frantically about as if anxious to fly at somebody but two of the men held them. by the ch ains.

''Somebody must be at our rear.Somebody is at our rear.''Cried Jimmie Thompson in sudden warning and turning thesoldiers beheld a very queer long wi nged creature moving slowly twad them.

''Youcover that creature with your guns while I creep on him you boys.''George whispsed.''If it makes the slightest hostile move with its tail or wing shoot it down.''

Quickly the men t ook their tasks and as George got nearer and nearer to the oncoming creature every one of the soldiers were com pletely amazed that it did not seem to heed them at all. Then violet cried.It's alright.Its a young Rebonna a Blengiglomenean creature.

The mystery was soon explained for suddenly pausing to sniff, the figure called in Ang elinian speaking just like a human being;

''You are Angelinians as I know by your uniforms and so I will do no harm.I am only a young Rebonna.''

''Unable to believe that the creature could wander around ami d the awful dangers of the foe without the protection of these creatures George cried;;

''We just need you to protect the children against the Glandelinian scoundrels, and I do not believe any one can harm them with you accompanying us to the christian lines.With you with us the Glandelinians if they value their lives will try no base tricks, and tell me whether you have any companio s that are waiti ng while you reconnoiter.''









Later on aft er this s pu s urprising adventure a very quser figure dressed like a Glandelinian soldier stumbled tward the Angelinian soldiers who were tramping back tward the christian lines leaning on a long gun.

''You cover that Glandelinian with your gun while I creep on him.'' George whisperod to Jimmie.''If that Glandelinian dog makes even the slighrs sli ght est hostile move with that gun of his shoot him down.''

Quickly the men took again to their tasks and as George got nearer and nearer to the nearning gray fl clad figure in the Glandelinian uniform of an officer every one of the Angelinians were qui completely amazed that he did not seem to see them at all. But the mystery was soon explained for suddenly pausing t o s ni ff the figure called;

''Who ever you are I mean no harm to you. I am only a poor blind man.'' Unable to belieb believe that any one could wander around amid the awful dangers of the war stricken regions of Calverinia when blind George cried;

''That cannot be the truth you scoundrel, and I do not believe you. As you value your scoundrelly life try no base tricks and tell me whe ther you have any companions that are waiting while you reconnoi ter!''

''I have not a si ngle companion.''Answe answered the bent figure with an awful laugh.

''Nonsense, a man who is blind- could not roem alone on this terrible landscape filled with dangerous Glad Glandelinians.Tell me who you are and what you and your people want, or I'll drop you in your tracks.''

''If you don't believe me come and look at my eyes.''Retorted the seemingly Glandelinian.

''Go George, the Glandelinian may be telling the truth, and if he is he certainly needs our assistance.''Called violet while her sisters nodded their approval. At the sound of the little girls fair voice the bent figure cried eargly;

''Have I really found the band of little girl avengers!''

Before George could answer however Ned sprang to his feet and ran up to the old man and peered int o his face.

''He speaks the truth.''He cried.''He is really blind.''

Then to the poor old blind man he asked as kindly ash he knew how;

''Who are you and what is your mission?''

''Every one around especially the Calve Calverinians called me the ''Blind wandering Dad.''

''But how can you go about among the ice and crevices and avoid the prowling Glandelinians who are always out on scouting, and the devilish Gargolians as well.''Demanded John Scanlon having joined George.

''By my hearing and also my smell.All the Glandelinians around seem to know that I am harmless and leave me alone.But tell me have you a little band of girls known as Violet and her sisters, Jennie T urner, Jennie Riches, and Gertrude Ang eline among you?''

In amazement all the soldiers who had determined to brave all the danger of the island or Calverinia I mean gazed at one another.That a blind stranger calling him self''The blindin blind wandering Dad'' should have learned of the Vivian girls and their three little girl firneds and of their purpose seemed incredible to them, but little violet put an end to their surprise by saying.''What do you mean sir?We cannot understand.''?

''Why I have heard that seven little vivian Glandelinian girls with three little girls fir girl friends are always spying on the enemy and that you with your par y party of soldiers are setting out for the christian lines on your return trip and I would like to join you and lead you for I have been many t imes among the foe camps and know of their intentions.''

This answer astonished them all the more, more than the qu q uestion.

''Oh please tell us what the plans are?''Appealed Jennie.

''The enemy intend to break general Hansons seige of Jennie Turner by having another Glandelinian army under Shoemannia strike a terrifif blow at Evangeline Crania.H Manley intends to strike the blow by stopping Bicknells advance on Osmondonson.If he is successful the seige of Jennie Turner cannot be retained.''

''It's a folly, impossible.''Exclaimed John Scanlon.''And that statement shows that the old Glandelinian generals are either insane or seeking to lure all their armies into some trap or destruction.Well let them try it.Next time when you are within the enemys lines tell Manley and all his generals that I told him to go to holl and his whole army with him.''

984.

''No,no don't interrupt him so soon and let him tell his story first.'' Said Violet amazed at his violent speech.''This is a country of strange things John gcalon.

''Sure and you must not use such speech when we are sound.'' Protested joice. with an appealing look.''Of course it is not a sin but we don't like to hear it.It sounds horrid.''

''What is it quick! Do not keep us waiting?''Commanded Violet . noting the change in the old man.

''Eighteen years ago I and my family a wife and two lovely boys and three pretty little girls were travl traväing to galverine on a train when to my grief the children were stolen from the train by Glandelinian kidnappers while I 3 wa in the smoking car.I was then bound for Angelinia where I rightly belonged.The children werefirst sold as slaves to a child slave master, was a second time sold to gapt ian gnakeley and his band for a handsome sum, and these glandelinians had placed them in a strange cave where they were engulfed in a lava torrent and died in grea suffering. Not long after I managed to trace these glandelinians, for co i coming to galverinia I learned from some friendly Gaoverinians that it was these terrors of galvsinia wh who had brought my children t o the cave to murder. So impregnable however was their main cave of refuge that I was forced to give up my desperate attempt, and set out to go to the aurthorities of galverinia to get assistance in men and soldiers or police to help me raid and capture it. Ere I reached there however one night I was attacked by what I supposed was ablack grizzly bear.Caught as I was some distance from my boat in which wowere my few weapons and food while looking over a cooling lava floe for some safe passage for my boat down the Mc-Hollester Run Ri ver. But I soon learned the creature was not a bear for i it rose straight on h its hind lelegs and with a sharp piece of rock stabbed me in my eyes, then left me, warning me to beware not to encur the wrath of the glandelinians a second time.''

John Scanlon was st ill sceptical over the story and he asked scornfully;

''Why did the fiends of glandelinia s pare your life then if they knew you ha had learned about the whereabouts of their hiding plae?''

''The only reason I can imagine is that either my dear wife as I heard was not really slain, or one of my sons all- of whom are wonderfully handsome had heard the members of the wicked glandelinians talking about my visit to the cave and had persauded them at some great personal sacrifice to spare my life. Having promished me this I believe they thought of the horrible pla plan of blinding me and leaving me on the lava floe confident that I would either walk into some yawning crevice or fall the prey to some hungry wild beastsof the country.I had intended to prosecute them for the deed.''

''Well w hy in the world didn't you.''Demanded john gcanlon.''You were a big fool to allow such matters to go without doing something for a retrive or revenge.''

''Because when I had the marvelous good fortune to be picked up by a party of Calverinians after I wandered about in a large circle for al almost twenty four hours, they did their best for me but the lair of the scoundrels could not be traced.''

''Do you think those Calverinians take us for fools?'' Snapped john Scanlon.''Well we'll find their lair if it is still esix existing if we have to go through hell and fire to do so.Nothing will stop us from our purpose.''

''Well I see from the tone of your voice that you are not an Angelinian, as real Angelinians are not that desper ate or determined. You are an Abyssinkilian and I do not and cannot doubt your words, but if the Vivian Girls are present I would beg you to leave that one word out of your sentence.''

''Excuse me I cannot help it sometimes.''Answered john gcanlon.'

''As I know you are an Abyssinkilian I will for proof lead you some day to their cave which has long been the mystery of Calverinia.''Said the blind man.

I''And lead them int o a trap more likely.''Growled john gcanlon.''How f could a man anyway who was made sightless, and wander about in this most dangerous of all regions for eighteen years and live, through only God knows what bear it without doing something to pay them back.''

John Scal Scanlon was indeed irritated by the sigh sight of the old man who wa blind for tho gh he said nothing to those around him the old blind man was his father. But now he shot back in words the most angry and furious;







985. b 738

''Look for yourselves you christian companions of mine and you the vivian gi rls.Look to whom the faithless glandelinian fools bli nded. If you think the old respectable gentleman is not my father, than he has not lost the sight of his eyes.I will prove he is blind''And quickly he approached the silent figure peered into his blank orbs and then flashed a match so close to the eyes that they expected the poor old man to leap back with an exclamanation of anger, while the other soldiers and the little girls gasped in horror.

''What did I tell you?''Gloated John Scanlon in horror.''He really is blind.No one could have sensed the presence of light so quickly as a man with good sight, and the fact that he did not jump back shows that the old man did not see it even though he may have felt the heat.This old man is not only a poor blind man but really my own father.He has probably been sent on t o find us so that he could be brought to the christian lines in safty.See he wears a Glandelinian uniform and here are some papers about him that proves despi te his blindness he is a spy.I'll wager a thousand million dollars that he is one of those that will have my revenge if I die for it.No Glandelinian hellhound of satan can blind any old person or even any relation f wit of mine without being made to wish he had never been born.''

This speech seemed to arouse his comrades to a frenzy while at the sound of John Scanlons voi ce the poor old blind man raised his right hand tward the sky talking rapidly in Mormomian.

''What is he saying!''Demanded violet.

''That I cannot tenn you in public it would not please you.'' Said George.Then turning full upon John Scanlon with a scowl George exclaimed with a vehemence which astounded all his hearers;

''If we had known the true nature of you John Scanlon we would have never permitted you to be a lieutenant of any party to guide the Vivian Girls.You deserve to be a general.As it is I'll give you my word to help him take you to the cave of those glandelinians and I will.But mark you this.Never fear to ask me any favors and the whole bunch of us will make the glandelinians keep out of our way at all times.There are always mys teries which such as f o fool glandelinians me never can understand.With the furious Abbieannians with whom my own father had fought during the battle of Ernal nie Creek a blind person of their side is as sacred as a God and fr om this mans st ory the same respect apparent ly exists among the Calverinians.' Besides the loss of this poor mans eyes hd not been more than recomprehended by the great power above by the marvelious developement of his sense and smell.He smelled the match and that is what we expected to make him jump back.''

''But me mark my words if this poor old man cannot accompa accompany us----''

''And howill, ve insist upon it.''Interrupted joice vivian.''And we will all help to get those rascals and cause their punishment as they deserve. We'll get Gertrude Angeline and the two other little Amazons to help us.''

Yet as George had spoken with a solemnity ad and positiveness that could not but impress upon the Abyssinkilian he never dreamed that the display of theblind mans old power would be the saving of John Scanlons li fe. Still smarting over the misfortune of his comrade John Scanlon and the old man who was really his fat her George turned to violet .

''We will give the poor old man something to eat and then set up on our journey to the christian lines.Jensin that is what he tells me his name is think w thinks we will soon have worse weather and probably a severe hurricane advises that we proceed wt with all possible haste.'' ''Surely we will feed him.Come Jennie and Angeline. We shall start a little fire and make some coffee. And we will make a good steak''-----.

''No you must not.We shall need the few cakes of meet we have much more later than we do now.''Protested George.''When we get back to the christian lines we can buy something in the canteen.''And putting his arm through that of the old man George led him to the sleigh where a col cold breakfast was quickly made ready.

When the breakfast was eaten t he dogs being fed at the same time George prepared for the start.

''Jensin and I are going to walk the way back to the christian lines as no horse can u just now go through this deep snow.''He announced. Violet and her sisters can ride on the sleigh.Scanlon we will have to start our expedition as soon as possible to show the glandelinians what we can do.''

As though it were not enough to show his anger at the Glandelinians by pronishing t o help his compnion in getting the Glandelinians, his intentions to get at t he Glandelinians sooner than expeted es expected was proof-pisitive of his changed feelings, for the tasks of chacing aft er such Glandelinians was one which required indescriable training and immense skill. As the two horses pulled the sleigh it bumped and slewed over the rough hard snow, and not liking it Violet and her sisters were about to pror protest against riding when George gave the orders to his men to start there being about thirty and they obeyed. He and his companions and the blind man set out on each side of the leq der which had been imported from the nort henr part of Galverinia. Vowing to himself that he would prove that he was equal to the task which he had determined to set upon against his enemies the Glandelinians John Manlyey Scanlon obliged to devote his attention to the jumping of the sleigh, but occasionally he arose his flashing eyes t ward the rear in the di rection of the enemys lines and then tward the old man and noted that he picked his way with almost the same cleverness as the leader.

"Do you believe the old mans st ory that the enemy under Manley intends to play all kinds of tricks to break Hansons seige of Jennie T urmer Violet dear?"He finally asked when two of the little girls was slowing the horses down when going over an unusually rough place by tightening on the reigns.

"Certainly I do believe his story."

"But why. Have you ever heard of Manleys intentions. Certainly no Glandelinian general whose armies are confronting such immense christian armies for such a length of time can expect such a move to be successful even if a blow is struck against Evangelinia Crania."

"But I have never seen the blind man before, though that cowardly sailor John did and dso my father met him one day, but not being able to have any conversat ion with him he did not learn who he was untill he ret urned to the christian lines after viewing the enemys position. But when he report ed his strange story and meting and wa told Jensins story also all t he officers believed every word. Manley can do anything planned with great success against any odds if we are not watchful."

This statement uttered in the simplicity of one who is merely repeat ing a well known trut h impressed John Sca Scanlon as no comment or argueing or discussion of the blind mans power could have done and he lasped into a shameful silence.

"I guess I'll go ahead and ask George and Jensin for more information."He exclaimed at last ."That is if you will kid i kindly get one of the men to take the reigns."

"I'll do that wil lingly enough as he is better trained at it, but if I were you I would not bother them now as we are in a hurry to get home of out of this blizzard."Returned Violet Vivian.

"But why not. It would not take very long.Should I not tell them my own plans to avert such a threatening disaster."

"Be cause men and women of Angelinia are different from you who are an Abyssinkilian and even the Mormonuians.Truth is of many other things, they cheri sh a true Catholic faith, and as you have willingly did all in your power to enlighten them they may do anyting anything you ask, but just the same do you wish to encounter Glandelinians out in such a blazzard.? And the enclusing of his fellow country men in the category of person is bett er to be understood."

A Her answer brought first a flush of anger to the young officers face and sia disappointment as well and then after a scornful laugh he placed his hand on his gun and said harshly;

"Then I suppose they will try to vent their enemity upon me in all manner of ways even to seeking my death as they had my fathers. Bah I defy hell and all on earth itself to dare any trick on me. We are true christians and fear no death of any kind. They have given their word to tk take me along with them, and all other things and I'll stick to them through thick and thin. Any ma man who t urns againsy any of my comrades or you little girls would bnever have b me as a friend again. Anyway us Abyssinkilians are different altogether from you Abbicannians and Angelinians and it is truely us that the Glandelinian skunks dread the most. Let them come on if they dare. I'll clean them out of the face of the plains."

During the rest of the hard journey John Scanlon was silent then as something went wrong with the harness George ordered a halt.They ha had just about prepared to start again when the blind man suddenly cried to his friend George;

"If I'mmot mistaken I think there are foes near by so be might ly careful as the Glandelinians arefierce in fury now."



987. 740

Scarcely had this announcement been made when the dogs suddenly began a vicious sniffing and growling, straining at their leashers as they leaped tward a bluff. The terrible monsatony of the snow of the small bluff had been broken before the paty made the few minutes halt by the right of a cluster of boulders in the distance where the summit of a small mountian made a bend to its very end, and it was tward this that the dogs were straining to go.

Quickly picking up his glasses John Scanlon scanned the rugged half hidden t rees near the boulders, then suddenly gasped; "There is a great swarm of Glandelinians just crashing through the half snow covered bushes.They are the biggest pack of human wolves that I have ever seen a and they are coming directly for us too. And the christian lines st ill two miles away yet ."

"Probably sees the little Vivian Girls were are guarding." Grunted George with a scowl. "Thodesire for blood will draw these human monsters for miles."

"How far is it to those boulders and trees!"Inquired Violet Vivian.

"About a rod away."Answered George"And despite the pall of the blizzard the terrible Glandelinians can see us that far."

"How awful."Cried Jennie.

But her announcement was forgotten in the sudden exclamanation of John Scanlon who had picked up his glasses again.

"Why the Glandelinians are dressed in hoods and regallas, and wears something that looks like yellow moons on the top of their hoods."

George then commanded them to be prepared for the Glandelinians. "They are surely the Gargolians one of the worse sects of the foe and for strength and ferocity there is nothing like them especially especially when they are persuing fugitives."He said."We cannot hope to battle with them succesdfully but we can shoot down some of their leaders and create enough confusion so as t o gain headway against them.They can't plough through deep snow as fast as horses can."

Waiting for a few moments the men members of the intrepid band who were braving the dangers of the war n on a mission of vengeance which would free Galverinia from the ever constant bogies of these Glandelinians, were to learn all well the truth of these words. The Glandelinians did not seem to dare to move against the party themselves in person but sent forward what even at that distance appeared to be a gigant ic St Bernard but which was surely a mad-dog for it had all the appearances of a rabid dog. Now rising on his hind legs the bett er to sniff the direction of his enemies, now on all fours covering the intervals bet ween the an xious band and the boulders and the scrub pines with incredible rapidity his leaps seeming to gain him a rod at a time, the huge mad-dog bore down upon the group.

"Everybody hold their fire untill I give the word."Commanded George."This immense dog is surely a mad one and yet a mad dog like his size is worse than a dragon was ever thought of being. You have got to hit him squarely in the chest to stop him, and then its something of a quarter of an hour before he drops. Scanlon you stand out on the west end about a rod. Violet and your sisters stand next and Gannon will be by me.Jimmie, watter Jennings, Baldwin and the others take positions in front of Violet and her sisters.Remember to hold your fire untill I give the word, but when you do shoot try to make every bullet count, and to pump them out as fast as you can work you your magazines."

Trying to control the anxiety and excitement their hands trembled as they held their guns at a ready for the soldiers and the little girls had never seen such a big dog-like this before and raving mad with hydrophobia, and the cowardly Glandelinians had sicked it ont o them.

"A lot of trouble they will be to me."Growled George. "I wish Jensin could use a gun, but perhaps Violet and her sisters will be of some account.If they ain't and master St Bernard takes it into his head to rush me after I've shot at him I'm afraid I shall be in a bad fix alright ...."

Not long did George have to worry over the fact that the whole responsibilities of protecting the par y party lay upon him however. Less than four hundred feet away was the terrible monster of hydrophobi a and as he drew nearer and nearer to the spot the oder of human persons was waft ed to his supersensit ive nostrils and his speed seemed to slight ly decrease. However he did not stop and was bearing down straight upon Ned and as the chap realixed the fact he lost all control of himself and blazed away with his rifle.

988.

Supressing his comment untill he had seen whether or not the shot went wild Scanlon t o his amazement saw the mad-dog stop suddenly, and make a grab for one of his front paws then emit a short howl of anger so loud and furious that it was plainly heard by George and the rest .

"I hit him. I hit. him."Shouted Ned gloriously.

"Yes and worse luck."Retorted George with a sneer."Instead of now hw having a mad-dog to deal with, we have got a pain maddened devil. Why could you not wait untill I gave you the word to fire as I told you. All of you take aim, train the muzzles of your rifles upon the brutes.When he rises on his legs raise your rifles and then fire to the left side of his breast close to his paw."

Again however Ned disobeyed. The infuriated monster snarling and growling in bloodcurldling fashion leaped tward the group but without once rising to his hind legs, and as before was headed for n Ned. Unable to bear the strain, when the big brute was some fourt y feet aaway from him, the fellow fired a second time. For some reason the mad-dog had turned its head just as the lad pulled the trigger and the bullet plowed a furrow across the bridge of its nose. But the shot wa was the means of giving them the chance for which George had ordered them to wait. With a deafening terror stricking roar of howls the monster reared on its hind legs striving to wipe the blood which gushed from the wound away from his nostrils.

"Now everybody fire."Cried George.

"Crash went the tremendous volley from so many rifles of the party, and to the delight of all several of the bullets broke the bt ures front paw fr for it dropped to its side. But only for a moment did the joy last, for growling like an enraged dragon, and scattering a rain of blood all about him, the terrible mad beast blinded by furious rage, rushed forward on his hind leg s, and to the terrified children it seemed to be a as huge as a mountian.

"Fire."Again shouted George and again the rifles barked, but t o all appearance however not a single bullet had taken effect.

"Again and again. Keep on untill you have no more shells left in your ma gazines. We have got to stop him some way if we are going to save our lives."'Yelled George.

But so excited were his officers that though they obeyed their shots went wild. Just when it seemed that he must grappel grapple hand to paw with the mad monster George saw his leading Bloodhound leap forward with a storm of baying and bury his sharp teeth in the madd mad-dogs throat.

"Go t o him the rest of you dogs."He shouted and then holding his fire he ran forward tward the brute."

"Oh come back Ge orge please."Screamed Violet/ but her friend paid no heed. The attention of the furious brute was attracted for the moment by the big dogs, and taking advantage of the fact, and never thinking of the awful risk he ran, George with a shout rushed upon the struggling mass of dogs thirteen bloodhounds in all untill he was within four feet of them, then pointed the muzzle of his gun at the monsters hea heart, and pumped his gun empty. For a moment the enraged dog staggered as bullet aft er bullet went ploughing its way through its heart, then with a snort of worse rage he struck for his nw new foe.

% The instant he had emptied his rifle George had jumped back However drawing his pistols and firing them. After he did so, and ere the monster could reach him, the terrific dose proved too much, and he pitched to the snow the dogs leaping upon him as he fell.Eager to take part in the killing, Ned dashed forward knife in hand evidently deter mined to plunge it int o the dogs hide untill he had succeeded in cutting the animals throat but before he could reach the monster, George was upon him, seized him roughly by the nape of the neck and jerked him forwards.

"You fool don't you know that the beast would tear you to shreds before you could so much as stick your knife into him! Look at the way he is ripping up those dogs."

With his blood ebbing onto the whi te snow in smal streams the brute seemed to have recovered the use of his wounded paw and again rose to his hind legs and in a final desperate attempt to wreck some in u injury upon his vanquishers, seized the leader and tore him to shreds with his wicked claws.But the act was the dogs last, and ere hecould grab another of the animals he fell back dead. Yet had he tried he could not have rendered them a worseinjury, short of the death of one of the members of the party than in kil ing of the dogs of all the team the most necessary to them.



742

989.

"That means I'll have to plg play leader."Snar a snarled George. "There is not a another dog in the st team trained for the work, but I don't believe we will have many of them to use they all look pretty badly done up."

And indeed such was the case. Of all the fine team of thirteen dogs all of the dogs except one carried the marks of the mad dogs furious attack, and now that the excitement wa was ended they limped about whinning and moaning.Cursing the luck which brought the mad monster upon them untill they could least reach the christian lines, George examined each dog carefully.

"How many are there we can use." Asked violet Vivian who done of those watching understood the s eriousness of their situation.

"Not more than six perhaps, not but five."

"What will you do with the others?"Demanded Scanlon.

"Put them out of their misery."Grimly returned George and suiting the act ion to his words he sent a bullet from his revolver int o each of the dogs wounded beyond recovery untill only four of them remained.

"M By taking this fourth one on the sled and nursing it I think I can brg bring it around."Declared George."When we reach the christian line I'll have them taken care of so they won't be in the danger of contract ing the rabies."

"But where will you put Violet and her sisters?"Prot Protested John Scanlon.

"On their feet."Snapped George."They are well and sound and even if we do not move quickly through the deep snow they will be obliged to walk and if any of them chance to get t ired I'll see to it that th some of the men will carry them by turns.I'll need these four dogs."

John Scanlon was about to make a vigorous objection when Violet Violet herself prevented by exclaiming;

"Of course we will walk and gladly."

The folly and rating ones abilities to withstand the vigors and difficulty of trudging through the deep snow made by the storm which was-still raging violently was ma pas passed unotin unnot iced by angry George himself and the little girls themselves quickly helped G Ge orge in putting salve on the wounds of the injured dogs and then bandaging them and finally covering them with firs.

"If you make such a fuss over an old dog what would you do if it had been one os us who had been injured?"Asked Ned with a sneer.

"I've seen times when a dogs life was worth more than twenty men, when it was necessary to run to a settlement to get grub and help."Retorted Scanlon himself sing c significantly and the young fellow fearing to enrage Scanlon a furious Abyssinkilian did not press his question.

"Going to halt here for a little while?"Asked Violet when the dogs had been made as comfortable as possible.

"Oh I'd like to ever so much."Exclaimed joice.

"Then we will do so. No I reckon we won't after all."Announced George sweeping the snow fogged woods to the north.

"But why not.Violet and her sisters want's to."Declared Gannon.

"And I'd like nothing better than to do it if circumstances were different."Returned George.But if we don't get out of here very quickly we shall not live even to talk about it."

"What do you mean?"Asked Jennie turning to look in the same direction as George.

"Take S John Scanlons glasses and you will understand."Rejoined George

Instantly Jennie did so and as she swept the seemingly unending expanse of falling clouds of snow tward the distant woods she cried;

"Why I can at least see a hundred Gargolian Glandelinians moving down t ward us."

"Exactly Gargolians."Announced George.

"But what harm can they do us?"Demanded Ned.

"Simply eat us up."Retorted George dryly."They have been out scout ing despite the blizzard and having been attracted by our presence they are coming as fast as they can to make us prisoners.Besides I've had all th e fighting I want for one day especially when there is a hundred of them against our thirty, but we will get it if we do not leave in a hurry."

The thought of another encounter and with Glandelinians at that and probably the ones seen before was no more welcome to the others than it was to George. And willingly they lent their hands t o get the sleigh under way again.From time to time during the swift flight

George had announced the progress of the flight to the blind man and when they had halted for a moment he moved over to where George was driving.

"I'm better fitted for such a task than you." He exclaimed. "I ca ca hear and smell the dangers in the footing. Be quick and allow me to do the driving."

George refused however saying;

"I am younger and stronger than you are Jensin, and besides a wonder ful man like you can give me and the others advantages of your knowledge by walking ahead of the horses."

And with Violet and her sisters walking on two sides of the blind man and with John Sca Scanlon to the rear and the band of officers and soldiers once more resumed their way and when they again paused at the end of some twenty minutes on a higher slope of land and looked back in the direction from whence they had come they beheld one hundred Gargolians moving fo forward aft er them while some had remained behind to examine the number of dead dogs and the mad one.

"By jove George you certainly have got a clever thinking piece." Exclaim ed John Scanlon in admiration of the manner of which George had proposed to escape the Glandelinians without a battle with them. But if he heard the compliment from the boy George did not show it.

ASuddenly the blind old man raised his head and sniffed.

"The christian lines is close by here somewhere." He exclaimed.

Taking the glasses from John Scanlon George hurried to a hummock of snow some three to thirty feet to the south and was just lifting his head cautiously over the top when he ducked back again, put down the glasses, picked up his rifle, and again creeping to the top of the hummock pointed the weapon over the further side and fired at the object slipping past the guards near the outskirts of the christian lines and which looked very much like that of a white bear. But to the surprise and amazement of all the party the shriek that ge greeted the discharge of the rifle was not that of a bear, but of a man.

"Ha it was a Glandelinian spy slipping out of the christian lines dressed as a bear." Shouted George as the guard in the distance leaped upon his victim. Instantly all even the blindman helped by the little girls ran to the hummock and as fast as they could through the deep snow ariving just as the guard and George wa was uncovering the face of a man. Then seeing that he did not know the man George searched the pockets of the dead mans gray uniform but not a thing did he find in addition to daggers and revolvers.

"Well thank goodness that one of the spies have gone to the doom he derse deserves so righly." Exclaimed Gannon. "I only hope we shall be able to capture the mysterious Glandelinians as easily, and avenge the recent kidnapp ing of the Vivian Girls. "

"That is what we are surely going to do." Answered George as they started back for the sleigh, and soon all pulled into the christian lines saft ly and sound and told of their adventure.

I

CH[redacted]

## THE BATTLE OF WISCONSIN. THE BATTLE OF WISCONSIN .

During the meantime on the day before the seige of Jennie Turnor had started in full progress and it was the purpose of general Evans the main commander to force the eneays positions at the Wi sdo Wisconsin fortifications and so t hat morning when the little girls with the party of soldiers had set out on their scouting tour a great forde of Angelinians had moved forward to storm the fortif icat ion s and had no sooner reached within sight of them when behind a long line of breastworks general jimmie vivian who led the Angelinian wave saw a long line of gray coats rise and then drop out of sight, and some of them to his horror had several little struggling children in their possession, and by the aid of glasses a few minute later they saw the children suddenly appear stuck on pikes stark naked, and that the interior of their bodies had been gutt ed. There seemed to be more than a hundred thousand Glande, Glandelinians in this advanced position against his one million Angelinians wh is seeing the christians starting to rush forward opened a deadly fire for several minutes with musketry and machine guns, and then a portion of the gray line broke and retreated slowly to the second and main line of breastworks.



Seeing the ret reating foe the Angelinian generals threw the Angelinians forward to the a att ack before the retreating Glandelinians coulf could get very far. The line of Free Masons after showing fierce resistance for several hours were driven back successfully by the front line of the christians themselves and with considerable loos loss, and a prominent position was sei zed at the same-time by a sweeping force of Abyssinkilians, which cut the force of Glandelinians in two and left both the right and left wings vie virtually in the air. This position was occupied by general jimmie vivian and his brave division and the enemy behind could neither advance to the relief of their other comrades nor cut off the ret reat of General jimmie vivians brave Abyssinkilians if they were defeated by a final assault upon the whole force. Securing this point of vantage and leaving general Gannon behind to hold at all hazards the main column of Glandelinians under Hanson Stevens who was trying to recover the lost ground, jimmie vivian advanced his main line again to the assault against the entire force of Glandelinians still remaining in the works. After a des perate struggle of four hours duration in which losses were dreadful a long line of works and rocks were aba abandoned by the foe who fled to the main line for a final stand. The rifle- pits formed by the Glandelinians in front of the charging columns of Angelinians were cleared at the point of the bayonet by the Abyssinkilians them- selves, and thousands of rifles and great quanities of ammunition were captured. As the first column of Angelinians appeared over the top of one of the advanced line of works the whole force of Glandelinians opened fire with rifles and all their artillery and tore the Abyssinkilian force to fragments. Many of the poor Angelinians also fell in the face of the veritible hail of bullets shells and canister, but onward the surviving columns advanced & the double quick under this galling fire with an enthusiasm and fearlessness of any savages in we warfare. With bett er arms and cooler command the Glandelinians made g st ill greater havoc in the ranks of the onrushing Angelinians themselves, so entirely were jimmie vivians divisions exposed to their musketry and cannon, but dreadful were their own losses, ad the main havoc only began in the desperate hand to hand fight when the Abyssinkilians were driven back with the loss of more than half of their command. The assault of the other forces of the Angelinians was savagely cont ested by the furious Glandelinians who stood their ground manfully for three hours in the face of the heavier heaviest firing and again six great charges, untill suddenly rallied by another force which was sent to their aid from the main Glandelinian army they soon drove the christians away at the point of the bayonet .

By this time general jimmie vivian and the other force of Angelinians had gained the top of the slight rise of ground but the situation for the Glandelinians was well in hand, for general Jimmie Vivian seeing his flanks turned by reinforcements and his retreat threatened to be cut off, and the three other divisions driven back by the desperate charge of a force of new comers, fell back and scores of platoons of Angelinians scatt ered in great confusion. Then the rout of the christians back tward their own main line began in earnest, their abandon abandonment of the works and their flight to the rear being unusual. Many thousands were killed during this ret reat, and other christians brigades of them in their great demoralization jumped over the cliffs to the snow covered rocks below. Along a portion of the river fo front ttwo brigades of christians who escaped this fate rushed blindly back across the plains swept by the Glandelinian rifle men and most of these were killed in the hail of bullets added by shell and canister. The rest of the christians were ret reating across the Osborne Creek and seeing that a defense could be made they quickly reloaded their rifles and waited for the persuers to come well within range, some of the Abyssinkilians getting prepared also. The Glandelinians were almost upon them when the Angelinians and the rallied Abyssinkilians suddenly sprang up, and pour in a volley that tore up their line, and fell flat again. The persueing Glandelinians were certainly demorilized by this unexpected volley, but no sooner had they started to ret reat, when another bri gade of ret reat ing christians suddenly appeare appeared and charged them furiously, and in this desperate fight which followed almost all of the ps persueing Glandelinians died fighting.

The main column of retr eating Angelinians had also rallied near the positions of the main christian lines, and during the fierce resistance they were reinforced by more divisions and art illery and the Gladelinians soon drew off, and the surviving Angelinians had to let them go not caring to tamper with them any further that day as a blizzard was bg beginning and fearing that unawares general Manley and his main army would come upon them like a storm wave and wipe them out before they saftly reached the main line they all decided to fall back and make for the christian trenches as fast as they could the Avyssinkilians having been good builders having made good earthworks and trenches. As soon as most of the wounded had been collected and eve rything made ready they set out on their way, but they had a long way to go, and when the Glandelinians started to advance again they had just reached the main c hristian line. Most of jimmie vivians first grand division had been tired out du with their mornings desperate batt le with the Glandelinians at Fort wisconsin and as they were too t ired for further fighting that day general Hanson withdrew them to the rear and as it was growing dark and the falling snow thicker he finally decided to abandon the attack untill the next day, and then resume the attack in full force. It was only about an hour after they had been withdrawn to the rear when general Hanson who was inside his army tent was aroused by some sudden concussion and by the heavy tent of tarpaulin falling down on top of him and flapping at him with all its might like the wings of some huge bird. Then to his greater surprise the tent was taken off from him and carried into the air, and then by some flashing lights from the signals Hanson realized a gale of great strength had risen and that a blizzard of great intensity had started in. T ward t he left of his lines it seemed as if the very heavens was in a tremendous uproar of excitement.

"We are being swept by a great blizzard and I am the only one that is out within the lines in it." He gasped as a fitful gust of wind threw a cloud of whirling snow into his face. By the din of the sudden st orm and by some of the tents being hurled down some of the other generals were awakened. Six tents had been blown down, some trees had fallen, and the roaring and screeching of the winds through the branches of the millions of trees was something terrible, while the hiss of the whirling blinding snow on the ground blown h frantically by the wind could be plainly heard.

A tree had fallen narrowly missing the windows of general Hansons headquarters. General Hanson could do nothing better than crawl along the ground untill he reached his headquarters, and then some time after when the storm seemed to be reac hing i ts worse he wondered whether the Vivian girls with the party of soldiers had returned to the lines before the big blizzard set in. It was late in the night when some of the other officers awoke on account of the din of the storm and looking out the window they saw to their surprise and amazement a ship had been stranded on the beach of the river near them. It had been no doubt washed ashore by the raging waves of the river, and immediately the men nearest were aroused and they set out tward the ship and went on board. Those who did not get on first reah reached there on time anyway and they made a full exmanation of its interior and found everything in good order. And it was a provision ship for the Glandelinians which the storm had sent to them instead. The very decks had been loaded with logs and boxes of provisions the lower holds being filled with provisions of all kinds. The ship was at once taken possession of and so two days later after the blizzard was over the trophies was viewed. Violet and her sisters loved to remain on deck despite the cold and watch the surging waves among the ice floes of the river from the bulwarks. Two hours had passed that day when unoticed for a while a thick yellow haze had begun to obscure the horizon over the besieged city of Jennie Turner. A cold freez ing blast came on again blowing stronger and stronger every moment, and wa was tearing white white caps from the surface of the water where the ice had not wedged in thickly. A cold wave was coming on. As the weather cont inued to grow colder general Hanson regarded it with uneasiness, and as the gale was blowing from the northwest he feared a real c good cold snap. Also unoticed to all for the present heavy dark clouds of smoke mostly a strange dumnish color ha had obscured the sky under the mass of breaking snowclouds which above was convulsiv convulsive in shape and darkr red and more threatening every moment. Mo re fires were burning in Jennie Turner. As the day advanced when it was already noticed the cloud of smoke had become of an inky blackness as the fires was growing steadily worse, and the smoke clouds rolled upward with great speed, spreading and expanding in a manner that was appalling.







CHAPTER FOURTY ONE..
BIRTH OF THE GLANDELINIAN ARMIES DURING THE BATTLE OF CALVERNIA TOWN. AND DANGEROUS WORK OF CHRISTIAN SPIES AND THE APPALLING RUIN OF THE TREMENDOUS BATTLE.

The main column [illegible]

[illegible] as the fires was growing steadily worse, and the smoke clouds rolled upward with great speed, spreading and expanding in a manner that was appalling.



993. 746

Since the beginning of the fire all the half of the northwestern sky was envlo envolved in the frightful blackness of the clouds of smoke. It seemed that nothing but fire could penetrate that could and shoot ing over the cloud were whiter masses in the shape of cauliflower seen in volcanic eruptions, and shooting under the cloud the gray light of the nort h where the black mass did not reach yet made the gloom beneath only seem the more sombre. The cl u cloud was indeed a fearful sight and seemed to be in the form of two gigantic wings spred spreading over the sky, and the winged shaped portions seemed to spread slowly in two simultaneous directions while the effects of the glow was awe inspiring in the location of the fire, the gale agat ing the whole surface of the big smoke cloud in tumultious rolling convulitions, while one of the wings was in tumultious billows, while the shadows it cast was seemingly supernatural and fearful fea rful like the dread ob scuri ty which marks an eclipse of the sun or moon.

The two wings of the cloud was as black as sackcloth and as the cloud had passed beyond the zenith a dreadful unea unearthly indescriable darkness seemed to overshawod the whole region in the direction of the city and the enemys lines, while through the lower portion of the cliyd which seemed more rolly shot forth every three seconds angry flashes qll along the horizon, fu followed by dull rumblings like thunder, whivh though far off in their roar were very peculiar in their cannonading salvoes, and alarmed general Hanson to the highest pitch. All the races of wind had now ceased, and the river had become very calm every thing being in a dread suffocating silence, safe for the booming of far distant explosions which grew more frequent. Soon as night advanced an angry sheen of fire red light as if it were the terrible eye of God himself was now above the northwestern horizon of the far distant city which never died out, but & other sections the city of the enemys lines were no longer visible, save by the fearful shine of distan distant camp fires, and by the occasional sheets of flames which darted fiercely through the dread and dangerous cloud, the sudden overspreading of the darkness being unaccountable as it was frightful. General Hanson believing t hat it was an act of t reachery on the part of the enemy decided t o shell his lines in general and suddenly after another hour passed a terrible shower of flashes spread along the christian lines like rivers and lances of fire which seemed to blast the air followed by a thundering roll of sound that was indescriable. Suddenly after this the very heavens seemed on fire, and the very sky seemed to be pierced by flaming storms of flashes there was a confusion of thunderous reports, and to his surp surprise at the same time a flash of other shell explosions revealed a wal of gray that was approaching from the north and then without the slightest warning a portion of the big wave of Glandelinians struck Germaine vivians lines, there was a roar of heavy firing at once, then came the second scho k upon Gannons main line and at the same time there came a discharge like a million cannon exploding at once.

Simultaneous to this came a terrible roar like many water falls rushing down crevi ces in ce caverns and another portion of the Glande linian tidal wave struck in terrible fury, but after an hour of desperate fighting the Glandelinian assault was repulsed with fearful loss. Another big wave of Glandelinians soon followed a half hour later followed by an increase of the furious uproar of the nights battle which had at last broke in terrible and general fury. The Glandelinian columns were fairly dashed to pieces like waves dashed into foam, and knowing it to be a general attack from Manleys army itself and that these great attacks were usually short general Hanson expected the enemy to desist in another hour, but when the time came, amid the explosions of scores of thousands of shells going off like some great warfare of titans the abattle was still raging with unabated fury, the ene ys assaults getting stronger, one after another only to be repulsed however. The battle ofv "T urpinstine Forest " had already been raging for over four hours every wave of Glandelinians moving forwa forw ard to the assault only to be cut to pieces and swept back in the wildest confusion, but soon a big sea of Glandelinians swept over a portion of Hansons works on the right from end to end, there being a pandemonium of tremendous racket for a few minutes, but this wave wa was soon like spray of a storm wave going back the Angelinians sweeping forward making a perfect washout of all the Glandelinians in the captured trenches and flooding the ground with the dead and wounded in gray.

994.

## CHAPTER FOURTY ONE

### WRECK OF GLANDELINIAN ARMIES, DURING THE BATTLE OF CALVERINIA TOWN. AND DANGEROUS WORK OF CHRISTIAN GENERALS, AMID THE APPALLING FURY OF THE TREMENDOUS BATTLE.

A few mi nutes after all of the christian generals became aware or definitely conscious of a might y roaring sound, a volume of sound so great r that their ears seemed quite unable to take it in. Coming from the direct ion of the east the sound was attended by a distinct if subtle concussion whike another million cannon like roar seemd to fill the air as another storm of flashes from exploding shells from seemingly eve everywhere seared the sky. General Hanson dimly used all his powerful vision and perciived suddenly a hedious dark wave of moving objects advanceadvancing straight upon his own center and he was u surprised for then where did the strange sound come from. The advancing wall of fierce Mc-Hollestinians t urmerannians rapidly showing its si ze and extent bore a regular crest of flags and banners, the peuliar booming and roaring being deafening.

The canister as the gathling guns let loose upon them hissed like nearly a hundred thousand snakes. All of a sudde with an indescriable roar of wild universal screaming yells that was fairly earsplitting the whole wave struck against the christian center d riving back the most immi immense divisions in the greatest panic from their irrestibleonrush and even sweeping the christian lines back at all points amid the crash and uproar of firing point black.The scene of conglomeration of confusion was fearful, and even the main second line of the center after it had recieved the retreating columns to the rear shuddered and rolled back in confused masses, while the christian bā teries high on the precipice beyond roared and thundered with a deafening noi se, every portion of the glandelinian wave being swept clean through and through with damanating carnage horrible to behold.The glandelinians went down by tens of 5 housands per second but it seemed as if nothing could check them now the fierce yelling Mc-Hollestinians being in the lead. The entire christian center under general Hanson vivian was cut to pisces, and went backwards in wildest panic not being able to stand before the catastropic force of this might y avalanch of glandelinians, while the glandelinian columns still moved onward roaring in their yells like a great cyclonic vortex. The glandelinian attack had struck with such a shocking crash that the whole christian cater had been fairly crushed, and torn int o many parts scattered wide, and amid all the horrible indescriable din, nearly a score of officers had fallen in frantically striving to check and the panic and confusion. Speeding with the force of millions of men on a race the glandelinians had carried all before them and in a moments time the rest of the christian center had given way ad it seemed now as if the enemy were going to win the battle completely. During the meanwhile a lot of trees had been hw hewn down to be used as breastworks and abatis and most of the fleeing christians sought refuge behind this but the captured cannon was trained upon it by the enemy and the abatis were as good as provisions on board a ships decks being swept off by a heavy sea.

A shell had exploded among some of the abati s the abatis flying against each other as they were swept in āl directions, and simultaneously a tree had been thrown down by another explod explosion and held fast between the unmoved portion of the abatis but another shell burst with a thunderous report and by an upward movement the convussion swept the tree down as rudely as a downward rol of some huge ship, and then another explosion hurled it high into the air like a great bass leaping for a fly. During the time the tidal wave had struck general Hansons center the other portions of the christ ian line had been in an indescriable chaoss of confusion and here the whole line had been smashed and broken up like an eggshell. Great fragments of lumber, provision boxes and other pri provisions had been captured by the enemy who had met a storming o fire for three hours and every christian colu n had been forced by the irrestiless force of the glandelinian ons laught back two miles beyond their original position.



748

General Hanson seeing the terrible disaster had ordered all his barr batteries of the heaviest cannons to be massed upon the assailants while all efforts were being made to fairly churn the glandelinian waves with havoc and destruction and soon all the cannons did open fire and hewed avenues in the enemys lines but still their advance was not checked and general Hanson requested general Evans to sent him aid as soon as possible. Violet and her sisters terrified for the first time at the fury of such a bloody battle clung to general Hanson near a pile of crushed boxes and lumber, which some Angelinians had used as a sort of sailent. However as fortune would have it the enemy attack at some points had been slight ly checked, but nevertheless the trouble was not over though it was not so terrible as before and thirteen new divisions all Abyssinkilians had arived and barred all progress of the enemy and tearing their line up with a dreadful annihilating fire.

Still one great portion of the glandelinian surge still advanced. But they were advanci ng que quiet ly now. Crash bang went all the christian artillery and as the Abyssinkilians also opened fire the din and chaoes was more horrible than before but more worse for the enemy who were caught in the abatis and the landelinians had to cut their way through to avoid being either trapped, captured or annihilated.The damage of the glandelinian columns was horrible. The main line had been badly galled and had to be rallied by force t by their frantic officers while all the cut up columns under general Calmann Shoemann had to be withdrawn as it only made it dangerous for the main line in facing a christian fire like that to oppose the fierce Abyssinkilians in such a ragged condition as this, and if they did so good night with the whole glandelinian wave.

It was the most terrific onslaught ever seen during a battle before. The losses of the glandelinians was terrific but doubly terrific was the christian losses. Though the battle was still raging in its most terrific fury and the enemys onslaughts still more stronger and vehement some of the most galled glandelinian columns appeared to be breaking up and retiring, and as the Abyssinkilian cavarly had rallied most of the panic stricken Angelinians a,ll the generals now bā believed that the enemy was soon going to retire in general. Gae General Hanson alone did not bāeve so though the situation was not so black for him as before and he had the opinion that the retiring glandelinian forces had only been torn apart by the violence of the christian artillery fire which was dominating the whole plain beyond. The detonations of a hundred thousand cannon made noises like the same number of horrible explosions tearing the earth open and the darkness was whitened as the snow by the thickness of the powe powder somke.

It indeed was thunder of cannons but the most terrific the Angelinian generals had ever heard and general Hanson who had been frantically directing every motion and operation not iced another huge dark wave of Glandelinians at a far different quarter of the battle field rapidly approaching direct down across the plains not reached by the christian artillery.The firing along other portions of his lines by this time was so fierce and deadly that it seemed bent on destroying nature i tself. So furious was the storming christian fire, that with the fury of yells, the thunder of cannon, the flashes of firearms and all kinds of big guns, the terrible numbers of fallen and the thickness of smoke and flying wreckage and snow clods that it seemed as if the world was spinning to its doom and a great expectance seemed to possess all the christian generals.

"If I ever can succeed in forcing back the enemy under these grave conditions we are safe."Said gensal Hanson."We are I'm sure fighting against half of our own numbers and even then they are as bad as ten to our one."

The great cloud of troops was hurrying forward across that portion of the plins covering as it seemed half of it, while from the direction of the enemys position a weird reddish light and others of all colors seemed to diffuse with the darkness and grayness of the smoke filled atmosphere. At times as the firing would increase furiously breaths of cold air would penetrate the sweat reaked soldiers like a shiver of a fearful ant icipaion

ant icipation while the dark cloud of advancing men was now close twad t wa rd the christian left but before it scudded rifts of wildly flying masses in seperated columns.They were the skirmishers.

"Wonder who they are going t o attack!" Thought general Hanson.

General Hanson was all the time on the scene but where the shots from the wildly attacking enemy could not reach him and stood looking into the heart of the threatening cloud.of Glandelinians moving upon someboyd some bodys christian x army. He was surprised to hear still more queer thunder ing noise, the dark cloud of moving objects suddenly formed int o a long wave and every strip of the plain which had been covered by the cloud was suddenly clear except where the wave was moving across in double formation, while along his own center thefiring of both sidesxseemd to be increasing with redoubled fury. Then suddenly another furious waveof the foe struck against the brave Abyssinkilian forces and in an instant went surging over the captured works in a backward floe driven back by the fury of t he resistance of the Abyssinkilians. General Hanson striving to rally some br brigade of Angelinians was caught in the torrent of panic stricken refugees and carried bodly bodily backwards but nevertheless by frantic efforts he managd to stem the confusion and rally thm at last . The cloud of smoke fro the firing was blinding, st ifling, and despite tt he rushing charge of the enemy wi which came again with tenfold vehemence general Hanson finAly gained his p own position with great difficulty and closed the gaps made, just as a scathing surge of wild Mc-Hollestinians from the scond part of the Glandelinian surge went- ta tearing at the christian columns tho throwing the Angelinian and Avyssin kilian forces together intermingled in a great mixup in a confused mass while the other portion of the line s r s urged to and for fro for a half hour.

The howling surging Glandelinian columns threatened during the assaults to even force back the Abyssinkilian divisions and so fearing that some thing would happen general Hanson went to all parts of the line frequently to see that there were no breaks while all the generals were given orders to look out for any signs of breaks, and orders were also given that the rallied Angelinian forces were to be thrown to the support of the Abyssinkilians. Not a moments pguse had been in the wild battle of ''The Turpentine Forest'' and the Glandelinian wave had swept forward one after another so furiously and the pressure of their attacks had been so strong that when the Angelinians went to stem the current of disaster in placeof those fallen back it was found impossible to stand before the Glandelinian onslaught and & at times the foe threatend all with annihilation that dared face their firing.

The wild uproar was frightful. For every charge the enemy screeched and yelled like a hundred million dmons demons and when they were repulsed their cries were of derision and defiance. During one of the charges a great flash of firing along the enemys lines almost blindd the blinded the Angelinians and Abyssinkilians and the crash of so many thundering cannon almost made their very teeth ache.One great blast of firing followed another keeping the whole batt lefield illuminated with an unearthly glare.

As the battle became general the crash and uproar was seemingly ih every direction while by exploding shells many trees had been snapped by the concussion and hung brokenly like fo flowers on their stems. The thunder of many thousands of cannon of both sides roared incessantly while the furious avalanches of Glandelinians kept up a an ever increasing fury of their attacks. Many trees from the fierce firing fell over into the christian breastworks with a great clatter and were swept and torn to shreds by the fisce converging fire of musketry, shell and canister of both sides. The dangling branches were torn off by the flying storm of bullets and c, shell explosions makeclouds of white smoke as big as big baloons.The christian line seemed to be gap gapped every three mimutes but the enemy suffered frightfully and would roll back after striking their blows and then rise to resume the violent attack once more. At one point of the Abyssinkilian front a big gap was exposed on account of the annihilatio n of one brigade and the enemy swarmed like a surge of water through this gap, while a perfect hurricane of firing on both sides gushed suddenly.General Hanson rushed great reinforcements of Angelinians for that gap, and they disolved into fragments from their losses as they strove to drive the enemy back, and general Franklin Turner was wounded and his aid Frank Smith wounded in the thigh. Again general Hanson tried to fill in the gap and again with the same result.At this unfort unate moment a new force of Abyssinkilians came up which gave general Hanson with the help of his nephew and nearly ten brigades of infatry infantry to shut up the gap and drive the foe back a considerable distance by main force though it cost wholesale losses, and then greater reinforcements were hurled forward to prevent the gap from coming again.



997.

750

The lightning flashes from long streams of discharged muskets musket ry and gathling guns, and other cannons and exploding shells gave forth bright beams like furious fiery rivers and jagged forks, and even the enemy made a tremendous roar at times with their yelling still like the screaming and howling of a million de o demons bent upon the destruction of the whole christian army. A ll at once another great assault struck the christian line of general Hansons right forced it to reel and bend slight ly t o the right. The first of thebigfest waves had burst into fragments from the effects of the christian artillery fire-before they had struck however but the second series of furious waves of Glandelinian soldiery had sent some of the christian columns baow backwards again and after this receding wave had went back crushed t o fragments the third terrific wall of Glandelinians which had also struck against the christian line qith seemingly crushing force had become like an onrushing mob which in an infuriated way had handled the christian troops like demons handle lost souls doing more damage than recently written but had resulted in a repulse by the Abyssinkilians who tore up their columns and sent them flying back with greater confusion. The fourth wave had been some five hundred and fifty six six thousand strong and had made a most furious sweep of the christin lineline but their own dead and wounded were piled in a confused mass, the Abyssinkilians counter charging and penetrating the Glandelinian surge to the very rear, the Glandelinians fleeing completely in wild panic.But the fifth Glandelinian surge was simply awful and in striking against the christian line swept forward with such tremendous force that all would have been lost if all the other forces had not come up at the right moment bursting the surge to pieces and breaking the whole line and cutting down many of the survivors as they retreated hastily to their own point of attack.

General Hason feared that by the pounding of the Glandelinian attacks that more dangerous breaks may appear in his line which was Aready again thrown out of its position, and even the condition of his whole army was now regarded seriously, for the attacks of the enemy were now so furious that it began to cause serious concern. Instead of growing better the situation of the christian line was growing worze, and the danger of the outcome being a more serious one, for the height of the battle was now reached and the crushing force of the desperate attacks of the foe wa was increasing, and the yells of the enmy had again and again burst forth in redoubled fury. The yell of the Glandelinians made a roar like a great tornado, and aga as they again struck against thw christia christian lines the rushing torrent of Glandelinians completely poured over the positions.

For a few moments the christian line was in the midst of the seething storm of human beings in gray but nevertheless supported by the Abyssinkilians the Angelinians soon also repulsed this mighty wave, and counter charge only to return into the midst oof the tremendous chaoes then to tear their own way through the whole Glandelinian column, and overwhelmed by the Angelinians who had made a clean sweep of the once captured works, the Glandelinian survivors retreated once more the Angelinians under general Jimmie Vivian who bore the brunte of the attack carrying all before them and tearing the entire Glandelinian wave opposing them to pieces.At times the very Glandelinians in their panic seemed to scream like hundreds of thousands of children dying of fright, and the whole battle line itself was in an ibdescriable vhac chaoes and uproar.

After this general repulse all was over for a while along general Jimmie vivians lines. General Kindernine having been vict orious at the migh midnight part of the struggle advanced his forces to the aid of general Hansons badly thinned line where the awful roar of the conflict st ill cont inued and the noise was so terrific at the highest fury of the battle that it seemed as if all the oceans w ere falling into the bowles of the earth.

T he Glandelinian losses were already I0,000,000 in killed and wounded while those of the christians was over I6,897,764. And still the fur ious batt le raged and general Hanson becoming apprehensivewarned general Jack Evans of the danger and told of his losses. Evans requested him to appeal to his brother whose army was nearer. General Hanson realiz ing that his whole army was being t orn to pieces decided to do so and a messenger was sent immediately. The attacking Glandelinians were so furious in their onsets that the bravest of the christian columns did not find it so easy to stop the Glandelinians, and there seemed no end of the awful conflict and soon a seemingly endless wave of Glandelinians were again seen approaching.

998.

As the firing of all the christian bateries was at its worse, and as the Abyssinkilians were already ploughing the retreating foe forces through and thrug t hrough and through with shot and shell and canister no one seemed to notice this tidal wave of Glandelinians untill general Hanson vivian had wired the order to all the surviving officers;

"Everybody hold their ground at all cost s.General vivian will send us provisions and reinforcements as soon as possible as he is not engaged."

T This monsterous wave of Glandelinians seemed almost too large to be real, which seemed to stretch far beyond the length of the very plains itself, and at times it was whitened into invisibility by the firing of their own muskets the wave advancing in a psallel line and as the christian batteries again let loose with a roar the mightiness which no one can describe, it still came on though torn and river riven extending as far as it could be viewed. As it reached the christian works there was a fearful uproar of firing never heard before, a pat of the wave broke and rolled back, but nevertheless t o the christian line the shock was equally terrific, the whole christian front being thrown out of its position.The Glandelinian wave however as it broke resembled something like a sea wavebreaking up against a strong breakway breakwater the shock having been quite s erious to both sides.

Every one of the remaining Glandelinian columns recoiled simultaneously after being st unned by their losses and the earsplitting crah of christian musketry and with their wounded who could follow going after them the whole Glandelinian surge was swept back with terrible loss to boot. A mi nute lat er another struck against the christian line being of the same strength and the results was something fearful.

The whole wave encountered the main fire of the christian batteri es first and then the whole line of musketry at one time, and broke back in fragments and the crash and din of this collision was beyond describing. Hundreds of thousands on both sides had fallen during this one single charge, but the foe had again been repulsed. This time again the firing had roared like a million cannon and soon again headed for the christian lines was another large column of the foe and nothing yet roared so loud now as the firing on both sides, and general Hanson seeing that his brother s aid did not come yet became more apprehensive. Yet even now the effects of the Glandelinian assaults was more dangerous but even now fortunately one of the waves of the foe drove its way through a portion of the christian line and got itself seriously handicapped, the firing on both sides having suddenly burst with a blinding roar, and a great deluge of dead ad wounded Glandelinians paved the snow covered ground, and the cannons thundering with all the violence of their fury soon checked the foe and again repulsed them.Yet another huge column of Glandelinians was advacing and as it struck the christian line and then broke back in fr agments the ground was seen to be covered with fresh numbers of the fallen for a great di stance, this wave of Glandelinians being fairly torn t o fragements.

But still the Glandelinians were not daunted for another furious column of Glandelinians struck a terribleblow and receded.Then another came almost wrecking the christian line. Then another still which made the very firing increased to redoubled fury. Then still another. Then another of more greater fury. Then an attack of the most tremendous force all of which resulted in crushing repulses.But still how long could the christ ian line hold out.?

Never before had general Hanson or the rest of his chiefs seen such fury in a screaming battle which now really had mounted to its highest fury. The screaming yells of the combatants was fairly deafening and the whole batt lefield was fairly covered with the dad and wounded of both sides, ad and still the big waves of Glandelinians swept against the christian lines without intermission and it was a ,iracle that the christian army of Hansons was not defeated yet.Again and again general Hanson had sent pleading notes to his brother t o hurry up heavy reinforcements even by wireless but it seemed that he did not take the interest t o do so. Without the slightest pause the battle raged at its highest fury and the outcome of the situation was just as black as ever.

Violet and her sisters who could not sleep at all from the din of the horrible srr strife were speechless with fright at the horrible scenes of the struggle and they were not to blame for general Hanson and many of his officers brave as they were, were very apprehensive and never ceased praying as long as the furious battle continued. It was theworse kind that general Hanson and the rest of his generals had ever seen and yet it seemed to have no end whatever, the attacking foe screaming louder



999. 752

in their yells louder than any demons of Indians could yell even out-rivaled the uproe of cyclones and they could be heard plainly despite the crash and uproe of the firing of both sides..... It was another hour after however that the battle did seem to show signs of slight abatement th for though the Glandelinians still attacked with great force and fury the roaroar and crash of firing elsewhwe was not so heavy now. General Hanson and the others who had strove amid fearful perils to kee keep the lines t oget her had hopes that the battle was abating as general Hanson detected a weakness in the strength of his lines now and neither was the yelling of the enemy so loud.Sometimes the firing would threat en to increase still more, then show more signs of abating, and then would abate a little more, and then grow a little louder again. Some times the problem about the christian losses became very serious, and had Hanson fear that all would be lost if the enemy increased their numbers again.

But then as the battle showed real signs of considerable abatement the prospect ahead began to seem a little brighter. There wa hope for general Hanson that the attack of the enemy would soon cease, and their hopes was increased when the far distant firing showed more signs of abatement, and the Glandelinians though at longer intervals still swept against the christian lines in desperate attacks, they ceased to roar their yells so furiously and the sound of their cries was not so loud and more feeble. But then again would come the disqi di squisting scream of the Glandelinian devil yell which would continue stedily for fifteen minutes, but practacally abated a little, and every sign began to be a cheering one. The battle really did show signs of abatement but yet though there was slight abatements it was not sufficient enough to remove the grave apprehension that general Hanson or his aiding generals felt.

However it had to happen that several waves of Glandelinians having made a union formed int o a quite large one and struck against general Hansons left wing and the christian line drew back and recoiled and so thick was the smoke that nothing could be seen.Some of the generals who had went close to the rear of the firing line with the slight abatement of the desperate battle threw themselves behind trees as the gust of heavy firing broke loose so suddenly but the ground lurched from the concussion of the firing of a whole line of cannons and these generals being caugh caught off their guard were torn from their grip by the shock and sent rolling about untill they were brought up with a sudden jolt against the wrecked maze of fallen trees and bodies .Sheepishly they sere scrambled to thei r feet and limped back tward the further part of the rear to get orders remarking by telegraph to Hanson that the battle seemed to be getting worse again.

The angry yells of the enemy though receding in its fury still con timued viciously, and the Glandelinians were soon again driving and plunging and rolling heavily against the christian lines, and sea after sea of humanity ripped the christian line only to fal back.While the generals were praying for success another surge of humanity came screaming upon the christian line fairly mingling with the christians in a desperate hand to hand fight only to be driven back again. Another, and still another struck the christian forces back in quick succession, but each time the christian columns rallied and stood manfully against the staggering blows chacing the retiring Glandelinians viciously every time they repulsed the foe, hurl ing themselves forward and rushing on untill recalled, and leaving the Glandelinians like a ship wallowing in the backwash. Nothing still could be heard above the screaming of the Glandelinian "Devil Yell" and the hiss and roar of the shells and firing of all kinds of guns and the smoke still enveloped the battle line like a white shroud despite the black darkness of the night which was very cloudy. Only the bravey of the Abyssinkilians and their artillery fire of all the batteries kept the whole christian line from being broken beyond rally. Yet already Hansons whole force was in fragments the Glandelinians having attacked his line in an ugly quarter of the main christian position and had at the very first almost sent the whole army reeling under the force of the blow.

In their ragged condition the Angelinian columns could no longer expect to hold out successfully as the enemy still attacked in solid fresh masses, the columns of the foe sweeping forward with tremendous force. Every blow made the christian line su shudder and tremble as though it were a frightened child but still the christian forces stood their ground boldly sometimes to be lost to view in the smoke shroud and flashes with fire. The whole christian line were spumed in smoke occasionally and often the solid columns in purple were swept back by a blow recieved by them from the enemy and after every sweep of the attack

full range [illegible] of the enemys fire.

the survivors rallied and plunged into the Glandelinian columns driving them back but nevertheless with no aid coming the whole of Hansons army felt itself in dis distress and general Hanson reported the fact to Evans. At that hour it being exactly three o-clock in the morning the ground before the works being already piled up high in bodies of the slain, a portion of the christian line had again broken and the terrific force of the Glandelinian attack sent huge columns of christians back flying in grea great confusion. Two minutes later some officer discovered fire in every one of the generals headquarters and among the wooden breastworks and abatis of the christian lines. Roaring flames shot out the upper windows of every house, and the abatis went like oil igniting the dry dead leaves of the trees still standing and it looked for a time as if the christian forces would have to abandon the works but the fires in the houses were easily put out and the abatis burned out without causing any trouble whatever. Meantime the results of the battle still could not be termed and not long after the fire it was discovered that a good portion of the Glandelinians were ret iring but at other points they had gained a good hold of the christian position, and all the despi p desperate attempts of the christians to regain the positions failed. As a last resort the Angelinians let go all their longest lines of cannons in a general discharge.This action was respos responsible for the three more hours of desperate battling which followed among many of the very generals themselves where they strove to check the foe at all costs and regain the positions lost tg them. To general Hansons disgust all attempts were failing and the Glandelinian fire was fairly combing his columns and sending every one of the survivin si survivors flying back for their lives. With their progress somewhat arrested however by the furious counter charges of the Angelinians the Glandelinians Glandelinians began to hold their own ground forming in parellel line and hugging the works as close as possible.

At this time the main christian generals under Hanson having heard news from Signal station Number One, discovered the situation, and these generals having left their horses behind, and knowing that the strongest force of Abyssinkilians could not live in facing the thunde thundering cannon in possession of the enemy, followed the sit uation as well as they know how, trying to think of some p plan and depend ing on other signal stations for informations and war appa ratus. Also in the meantime the wreck of the Glandelinian forces was seen by the signal men of station Number Two the officer being Lieutenant general Failen who quickly ordered his men to signal other stations of the situation. The Glandelinian force who had made the success was about half way between the christian rear position and before their own position s at Jennie T urmer and also between the two stations at this time, and at one side more christian forces were moving to throw the foe back.

As I said before the battle was still raging fiercely and in addition to this and a snow riven gale that was ariving the tide of disaster to the seemingly victorious Glandelinians was becoming exceptionally full and as yet they did not realize it. The christian shell fire dominated the entire plains which was nearly four miles wide and ten long, and it was covered with floods of powder smoke from the bursting shrapnell that never faded away before another bursting cloud of smoke took its place. Between the shell swept plains which was torn up by the shell fire of both sides ad and along the edge where it was necessary for the christian generals to reform their still confused Angelinian divisions driven back by the first great onslaught, it was necessary for the christian forces to travel through deep snow formed by the recent blizzards and to face death in all its forms as the thundering shell storm cont inued to burst around and receded with gripping swiftness and to resume again carrying disaster and ruin everywhere.Scattered profusely on the plains were huge masses of driftwood and fragments of wreckage of trees and shattered parts of human bodies that imperiled the lives of those who ever would dare to cross that deadly "No Man's Land."

Through all these perils with the furious onrush of the foe clutching as it were their very li ves, tearing them f back from their positions, and hurling them struggling into the dangerous jumbleof wreck age and snow drifts and human bodi es, the Angelinians still fought on with the encouragement of their generals the Abyssinkilians dragging the heavy artillery, and those of the Angelinians who h were having the li ghter traveling were almost having as hard a time of it. The enemys fire still tumbled in across the plains a never ceasing sweep of musketry, cannon ,and machine guns.The low hills, the dismal plains and woods lay flooded with w wreckage and dead and wounded bodies. Often the generals of the Angelinians and the Abyssinkilians







waded through three feet of snow in level depth sometimes to the top of their waists in drifts in trying to encourage the christian soldiers not to yeild to the desperate enemy. A ll were drenched in sweat cold as it was with their desperate exertions, their uniforms crackling on their bodies stifly like tin. But they hung desperately to their task. It was between four and five o-clock that morning when two more divisions of Abyssinkilians arived, and reports came that general Vivian was advancing with his whole force to help having recieved the last message sent by Hanson and not the others.The horses pulling the artillery had refused to ford the small st reams and sluches of the river between the hi lls of snow and had been left behind the men not marching pushing and dragging the ca cannon themselves.The big Angelinian columns at bay before the enemy was still holding off fur ther attacks and still drifting backwards and forwards along the whole line, and the fresh columns of Abyssinkilians now joined forcees with the rallied Angelinians in a strange and terrific part of the battle.

Four hundred yards ofv off the Glandelinian front was the christian works partly abandoned by the enemy some of the Glande linian brigades still defending it and their generals also, but all along the line their fire was still hot and heavy, st eady, and sure.The brave Abyssinkilians at once placed their advancing batteri es into position but when they fired the shells fell too far way out of reach of the Glandelinia Glandelinian forces and the artillery men were swept away so fast by the fire of the foe that they were not enabled to fire another broadside. A nd even before another could be fired the Glandelinian artillery broke loose in a general discharge and the artillery of the Abyssinkilians had to be withdrawn out of range. Reloading the guns and other war apparatus, they started again to find a batt er position for their aim laboring manfully in the deep snow to keep pace with the advancing christian reinforcements.O In order to do this they were obliged to proceed at what was almost a run.

Aft er breatless work lating over twenty minutes they were again in the position the guns were once more planted and another volley fired. But as the position of the ground was low and the only point of vantage from which the guns could be shot was the top of the knolls on which the effect was made was in an indentation they again unlimbered the cannon for it was further from the foe and the volley had failed to reach the foe and so once more they staggered on.As the advance now led onward the condition of the battle line became w orse. The next hill was seven hundred yards fart her on and the position that lay in front of it was well nigh impassable on account of the raging foe assault and storm of firing the foe here attacking vehemently and furiously the situation being all the more dangerous and so after twenty eight mi nutes of grim effort it was finally gained only to find the ran ge still too long but nevertheless the guns were placed into posit ion and carsful observations were taken to make this volley of shots successful.

That it would have been successful is probable had not the range been too short . It is difficult to describe the discouraging outlook that now faced the nervy men of the artillery. Once more grimly they reloadee reloaded their guns and resumed the movement through the furious blizzard of fri firing and now they could see the position half buried in dead and wounded christians with the forms of officers laying among them. One officer a small one was hanging downward on the sailent held by the lashing around his feet where they had slipped when he froze to death and fell. From first to last the terrible difficulties of the Glandelini Abyssin,kilian artillery men and the perils which beset them never slackened for a moment but increased. The wheels of the cannons sank so quickly in the infiltrated so snow that the conveyances had to beconstantly unloaded and portions of the apparatus carried by men on stretchers to lighten the guns sufficent ly enough to make progress possible and at other times the men would have to fling themselves upon the wheels ad and push them with all their strength to prevent the cassions and artillery from being stuck by the inequalities of the snow covered ground.All the while the fury of the enemys fire had been gradually tearing off and smashing the upper branches of all the trees within the vinicity and scatt ering off the branches t ogether with the bark. This fury of hell cont inued stead ily and the plains was full of this debri s which was constantly u hurled up into the ai r right in front of the advancing christian batteries. The air seemed full of flying splinters every time a broadside of shells from the enemy bursted and also wreck of cordwood, ad in fording small streams the atta attention of the artillery men was about equally devided between steadying and hauling through the snow and avoding the full range n a of the enemys fire.

75 754

On the less inundated ground the danger continued, the whole region being swept by da dangerous missels.A sudden outburst of fresh firing added by great explosions here and there and flyin flinging through the air greq great clouds of wreckage, sticks or stacks of wood upon the artillery forces and many times men were knocked down by flying shell fragments. The escapes were numerous. It was with great difficulty tha that the artillery men could keep their feet in this constant onslaught and pelting of wreckage thrown in all directions by the exploding barrages of the enemys shells.But not a man fell away or flinched from the work before him but bore the raking labor with the same courage and com posure and the same disciplined obedience to the direction of the leader every mind bent upon getting back those captured works. Of their tasknot the least difficult was that of keeping the lines of christians within sight and especially the guns and powder dry in the unusual drench of flying snow all around them thrown upon them by explosions and it was difficult to understand how they continued it for aside from the number of actual firings when ever a momentarily pause of the enemys artillery, or slowing of the christian charges offered a chance for action. At least a dozen times the artillery was hastily unlimbered and dmed aimed in the nearest point the guns planted ad the shot and shell arranged for the effort when the Angelinians would suddenly roll forward tward the enemy within range of their own friends, and the A byssinkilian men would have to reload their carts and toil on again after them in this way and with these interruptions they worked down along the great plain tward signal station nu number two and a quater of a mile beyond it, when a chance was offered for another broadside but the shots flew too far to the rear of the enemys lines. The artillery men moved again stubbornly on and suddenly the officer seen hanging so long over the edge of the sailent fell and was out of sight . It was now five o-clock in the morning but the artillery men still watched their chance with unslacked activity, whn whenthey saw mother christian officer drop in the front of his lines as the enemy poured in a blaze of musketry upon the christian assailants. Yet the artillery men moved on still to a point three quarters of a mile below the signal station where they got another chance to fire a grodside broadside which however fel short the glandelinians having withdrawn to a certain distance to their own rear, and also the fury of the firing had forced the artillery men farther a d farther back on the hills ad they advanced and the artillery too being weighted with frozen snow and moister. But again the cassions were reloaded and the march resumed. A little below the station they had another chance to fire a broadside, and this time it was a success. The volley of one hundred shells flew through the branches of the tree tops sweeping the gray lines to pieces amid a horrible roar of explosions. As the christian infantry still con tinued to roll forward nothing yet could be done to fire a second volley with such good effect but while the greater part loaded the guns again and got them ready and trudged on with the assailants for a closer range and kept pace with the advancing Angelinians. At the end of nother another quarter of a mile the Angelinian forces struck against the foe lk like the t idal wave then suddenly melted away into fragments of men l left and recoiled under the pressure of glandelinian reinforce ments. At last the time had come and another broadside was fir fired with good aim and tore the enemys line to fragments a second time causing confusion. The Angelinians rolled backwards but a giant column of Abyssinkilian infantry rushed through the ranks of the recoiling Angelinians and moved forward clearing the first line trenches of the graycoated soldiss soldiers, the glandelinians receding as swiftly as possible but never once slackening their fearful musketry fire. Not a one survivied in the front ranks of the Abyssinkilian infantry so severewas the enemys fire, and many a brigade had gone to pieces.Believing now that the christian wave was about to break up fourteen of the generals commanding the fresh divisions of Abyssinkilians and Abbiannians despite general Hansons wise warnings advanced their forces against the receding enemy thinking victory was already won, but none of them came back to tell the tale having met complete annihilation. Meantime general vivian who had arived with his army discovered the stranded condition of general Hansons army a quarter of a mile to his own front, and he also discovered tha the signal stations were signalling for help from the next division Roswell Buster Johnstons army.

One scene of the battle was a tremendous tragedy. A large force of the Abyssinkilians were in the wildest confusion. General vivian had thirteen great divisions and thirteen great generals and so these were thrown forward not knowing of course the dangers of counter charging the Glandelinians known as T urnerannian s.



These divisions which were nr new ones and all Abbiannians were one million strong and theplace for the launch was to be made was covered by fresh Angelinian artillery and these divisions reached the panic stricken Abyssinkilians and ralli ed them without trouble. For about twenty minutes it seemed as if everything was going to be right as all glandelinian forces were fleeing before their advance in a panic not- able to be stopped.It was when the first line of suddenly appearing gargolinians came suddenly upon them that general T urner Hanson founds that his estimates of the T urnerianians not being fir fierce and sanguinary Glandelinians had been a err. From the glandelinians a dreadful fire wa was opened boiling the scene into a seething caldron of hell.The first six divisions of Abyssinkilians were swept and torn to pieces by the close quarters engagement with the gargolians and then the whole surviving line having its left annihilated was hurled backwards despite the fierceness of the resistance. The monsterous hooded glandelinian column shouldered the Abyssinkilians charging them as violently as if shoot ing down a ttrough and ten general officers trying t o rally their columns fell wounded. Ten aciously with the hardin hardihood that the service breeds in t he Abyssinkilians the christians stood their ground manfully and i nch by inch worked their torn and mangled lines out of the tremendous melee and repulsed the successive waves of the glandelinians amid frightful slaughter, but it was entirely for oven the reinforcements helping them for the Abyssinkilians themselves to stand another hour against these fiercest of all glandelinians entirely.

Completely worn out by their exertions the soldiers were unable to stand ground any longer against the terrific sea of humanity in gray and there was nothing left to do but turn tail and run for the rear.And ann attempt was made to rally after the retreat continued for a certain distance but a furious sea of Turnermannians rolled upon the christ ian line in broadside fashion, the slaughter being redoubled and general Jebsie of the Abyssinkilians was mortally wounded-as he tried to get his frantic men to retire and leave the screeching gargolian fiends alone.

This als o was a diffuc difficult task. A quart er of an hour pa passed and but a few hundred yards had been made in trying to stem the furious advance of the sea of Glandelinian soldi ers. Then general turner Hanson seei ng the strength of his own forces giving out consulted his other generals of what should be done. General John Nelson decided to try counter charging the enemy again.

By this time the whole plain was half covered with fresh fallen of both sides and also the christian line was getting jagged making the situation very dangerous and keeping many officers all the time striving to keep the forces together thus taking all their own strength and courage to do this. Watching his chance general Hanson shot his columns forward to the rescue and checking the first onrush of the wildly attacking enemy upon the panic stricken troops gained one hundred yards ahead and driving some of the divisions of the foe back before the next onrush of the fresh divisions of Glandelinians caught those who were demorilized. This column of Glandelinians was also checked with great loss and half the distance that had been lost was recovered easily as it seemed.

But the peril was only about to begin. Before the hardy christian generals now lay a sweeping t idal wave of Glandelinians whose onrushes were very continuous. There was but one thing to do, and that was to hold the christian line together against each onrush and trust t o the arival of more cannon and reinforcements to carry the christian success home.The scene only worked for a moment then suddenly close to the main line of earth- works-----so close to permit the Abyssinkilians to see the whits of their eyes a huge wall of T urnerannians crushed their way forward with wild yells, the whole Aysinkilian forces was literally overwhelmed and sent flying back in confusion through the maelstrome of smoking peril like a piece of wood in a rapids. T he generals were wounded ten of them, some thrown down by the onrush and then with the remainder of the forces began a terrific struggle for life. General T urner Hanson was killed as his own line was overthrown and his body wa found later a mile from the scene of the conflict an ugly blue brus bruise across the forehead perhaps from the blow of a glandelinian musket butt or the blunt part of some Gargolin sabre. The other generals at first tried to rally their forces in order to regain t he lost ground but seeing their retreating lines going to pieces in the face of the furious fire of the advn advancing enemy abandoned the efforts and struck out for the rear.

Thi rty seconds later general Jeole and another high officer of rank was carried from the scene of wild battle half dead.

General Nelknis was within ten yards of the rage of the enemys fire as he also strove to rally the men but the strong force of the retreating christians carri ed him backwards with their to t he rear flow and for twenty minutes the arvi ariving Calverinian forces which had arived in the meantime watched him fighting a desperate struggle to restore order a hundred yards beyond their own reach. He finally gained some con trol over the men a mile south of the terrible disaster. General Hansel was next to rally his own forces a half mile farther than Nelkins. Three others followed but they were killed in trying to restablish their own firing lines and resist the enemy s headlong attack all his own men fighting to the last and died fighting. General Solomon Glader was the first to recieve his mortal wound he being another with a blue mark on the forehead. The rew t of the christian generals withdrew their shat tered divisions saftly to the rear only one divisions still remaining the in the fields of damnation.The division of Abyssinkilians made a gallent struggle for its existance while the crowds of Calverinians were preparing to meet the oncoming enemy.The division was reinforcemed by exceptionally strong columns of rallied Angelinians.The limit of the situation now came. T he Glandelinians rushed on wildly tward the christ ian lines and st ruck strong certain blows and pressed on so far that they were almost within reach of the christ ian art illery far in the rear which suddenly opened a destructive fi re, and torn to fragments the Glandelinian wave receded. Once more the Glandelinians came on only to be again caught under the artillery storm and swept back several hundred yards by a terrific counter charge. This time as the foe charged those of the Calverinians not iced that their blow was more feeble. They got within fourty feet of the christian line and remained there for twenty minutes echanging terrific volleys with the christian infantry without ceasing fighting the last grim and losing struggle.Gradually their efforts became more feeble untill after fifteen minutes more the survivors gave wg way in confusion.

Along other portions of general Hansons battle linehis army was still like a ship aground in a heavy sea while even though it wa was now day a heavy pall of smoke hid the most nearest trees in the woods surrounding the whitened plains covered so thickly with bodies, and as most of the generals had really lost heart over the terrible situation in that furious battle of Calverinia own or turpentine forest it was believed that no help could reach them not even from general Roswell Buster Johnst on as they had heard that general Vivian in coming tobthe aid had been defeated entirely and this dubious prospect so alarmed the generals that is some of them that they prepared tovgive orders for a general retreat and abandon the fight. General Hanson Vivian who was watching every movemat-movement furiously ordered them to stand by the colors believing that god would surely send help before his whole line went to pieces, but so terrified were the officers that for a time they paid no heed to him. Dashing back and forth in the rear of the line they start ed to write the orders despite commands, threats, and at last entreaties from general Hanson who set an example by exposing himself to rally the columns already broken and in disorder. At this moment shame of the foolish act seemed to reach the manhood of the officers who enduced general Hanson to bring up more reserves. Seeing that if he refused all the officers would probably desert him through anger, and that there would be no possible means of escape in case of need, general Hanson yeilded and hurled forward a perfectly strong force of Abbiesnnians.

As general Hanson and some of the other superior generals were about t o move other Abbiesnnian brigades the fog of smoke for a moment became thinner revealing a long line of Gargolians and from the s moke of firing the seried lines of the foe indeed resembled to him a white stretch of breakers storming and rolling with fury, and general Hanson all at once saw that it would be entirely impossible for any division of Abbiesnnians large as they were to hold the foe back successfully without their lines being smashed to splinters.He was about to command the inact ive artillery line in the rear te come up close and pour in their fi re when suddenly a giant wall of Glandelinians crashed against the new reinforcements throwing the line back in some confusion. Lying across the second line of works was a small batt ery unfit for anything but the smoothest sham battle but general Hanson did not hesitate. He ordered the artillery t o be loaded with grape and canister to the very muzzle and with a prayer leaped among the confused masses to rally them. In some miraculous fashion the ti ny cockshell of a battery held the enemy at bay and t ore a monsterous gap in the line of gray.



Then ten t imes the small batt ery was discharged full in the face of the enemy at a range of three hundred feet and how the men managed to keep the small battery from being captured in the storm swept sea of humanity was a miracle but they did so tearing gap after gap as fast t as they discharged the guns and after a terrific effort at a closer range finally staggered the enemy with a deadly discharge and it was the work of a moment, before the enemy at this point began t o recoil just as the main batteries arived and taking position opened fire and raked the foe lines to pieces.Ad as the weight of the christian line at thi s portion was suddenly withdrawn t the retreating columns were engulfed in a huge torrent of Glandelinians that sent them flying in the wildest con fusion. General Hanson vivian himself seeing his officers many of them in the last stage of exhuastion threw forward another division and while these covered the retreat of the panic stricken columns the fleeing fugitives were withdrawn t o saftly safty. The storm of battle continued on elsewhere a howling roaring conflict of horror while the violence of the Glandelinian onslaughts had dented many portions of the ri ght wing of Hansons army. T he meadow lands were covered with the slain and so fierce was the firing along the enemys lines that many of the Angelinian generals could not see anything through the thick haze of smoke but by shailding his eyes and looking across the plains with the help of field glasses the dim outline of the retreating christian columns could be seen.. These generals quickly ran for the rear and after raising the alarm quickly led their Abbiesnnian forces to the rescue. Baffled by the two feet of snow which lay thick on the plains not yet reached by the bloody battle li ne by the shock of explosions that tore seams in their faces and by the intense roar of musketry which shocked all who heard it they ploughed on and when one of the officers saw that the large christian brigades were driven back by the foe and was coming head on in panic stricken fugitives for the rear they deplyed their own divisions to stem the enemys advance but before their artillery could be placed into position the enemy running furiously to the charge came up close to the rear of the panic stricken fugitives struck with terrifi terrific impa impat impact and mingled with them in the wildest con fusion. When the shock came a torrent of Glandelinians fairly mingled with the retreating Angelinians swarming over the entire region and soon everything was hidden away in a storm of smoke. When the panic stricken columns came up and streamed to the rear the artillery prepared to me meet the fussiladeof thundering Glandelinian surfs and just opened as the last of the fugitives fled to the rear. At this time all the artillery men were ready with their guns while the Calverinians and Abbiesnnians crowded to the support and then both lines of artillery and infantry opened up with the roar of hell all along the line.The shock was terrific for the enemys line was torn through and through and showed scores of big gaps in their biggest columns but the discharge had been too late and they closed with yells that was simply deafening heaven itself from the din . In vain did the christian officers signall and shout orders of all kinds amid the tremendous confusion nothing could be heard for the uproar of the battle and the sora screaming of the Glandelinian "Devil Yell."

At this moment many of the christian generals were filled with horror. The Angelinians were now coming prepared to take terrible risks a at Hansons commands.Something must be done to stop the attack of the foe. Meanwhile all of the nearest Glandelinian columns had been broken up and were being swept and torn by the severe christian fire and the firing was so severe that it well ne nigh insured the death of any musber of persons who were exposed. In a moment many of the christian guns fouled and disregarding the shouts to wait one o of the officers clad only in a pair of trousers sei zed his sabre and began to work his way among his troops who were surging forward, and a few feet ahead of him the enemys , musketry roared and crashed. Suddenly a giant surge of gray caught his troops in its grip and hurled them back over the works. He hung on with the desperation of despair but as he tried to get his men to go forward again and as the men acrossed the works and moved forward a column of Glandelinians caught them in the flank and he was abandoned but nevertheless most of the christian line was drawn as tight as a banjo stri ng and in a moment the ill fated Glands linians would have been anni hilated entirely had not the other forces withdrawn and allowed them to ret ire to a safe distance.Rushing forward with the now successful Angelinians and other forces a sergeant seized a regimn regimental color and as the Glandelinians rolled backwards swung it to the breeze.The next instant both were caught in the path of a withering fire delivered by the enemy and though wounded, by a terrific effort the sergeant succeeded in regaining his footing and still clutching

I006. 758

the flag carried it out of range of the ne enemys storm of bullets. While this desperate struggle was taking place two more divisions had reinforced the th torn and bleeding christian line. General surfmann Bruntlaw sprnag among his half demorilized men to prevent them from being thrown back by the enemys attack but was swept from his feet by the concussion of a great explosion his life hanging on a straw as he was fully exposed to a deadly fire from the enemys main line of batteries. He was carried tward the rear dangerously wounded and placed in the army ambul ance. At the moment of Bruntlaws peril was recognized by many of his comrades general Bernard surfmann his brother leaped to his assistance only to be himself severely wounded and as he lay i on the ground struggling to get to his feet a tree fell torn down by an exploding shell and held him there pinioned under two feet of snow. For fully a minute he lay there helpless in sight of his comrades and was slowly suffocating.At last nearly dead a number of men managed to get him free. Meantime another general was torn from his hold of a t ree and killed and mangled by a machine gun right in front of him. General Glader Han derson went for the other wounded generals and brought them f t o the rear.They were st ill laboring in the face of the fierce firing when a good portion of general Vivians advancing army hoved into sight.

The Glandelinians at this time had been making a most tremendous charge of all in the bib biggest column of all and as it went against the christian line there was a redoubled roar of musketry and cannon and the survivors recoiled once more.Seven o-clock came and still every thing was wiod in nature itself it seemed.The left grand division of the Abyssinkilian force had been broken in two and twenty guns disab led by a broadside of Glandelinian shells.The Angelinian generals under general Vivian now launched the first biggest of their divisions to the rescue of general Hansons army.It was a terrific pull through the furious battle storm but the Angelinian forces with the help of a cover ing fire of 10,000 cannon which tore and swept all before it accomplished their purpose and had possession for the first time since the begginning of the battle of their works.The generals then directed the other officers to bring up the artillery and to hold the recaptured position at all costs.

But it was here that some serious trouble became. T So fierce was the firing on both sides that everything seemed enshrouded in a sea of smoke. Six of the christian generals exposed themselves to the receding fire of the enemy and dropped in a body. Some portions of the enemy had in the meantime rallied and again struck a blow that almost broke the reinfor cing christian line and the noise of firing was ten fold greater than before. Every regiment had their flags fairly torn to shreds by the storm of bullets and new flags and banners were quickly ripped up.

In addition the captured works was crowded with soldiers of both sidesstruggling most desperately and it was in this maelstrom of hell that it was necessary for the handicapped offices of the reinforcements to pull their forces out of the danger zone and they made a swift and able attempt to accomplish it.At the instant the officers were rallying their men the shock of the great charge came and that was a signal for a panic among the twelve brigades of Angelinians that before it subsided cost many loss of officers. The Angelinians in a frenzy of fear recoiled in confusion and before they could be ralli ed the next shock of the onslaught caught the panic stricken Angelinians on the rear and turned their whole flank. Then as the Glandelinians intermingled with them there ensued a most desperate death struggle. A hundred yards to leeward as to call it the furious Glandelinians were smashing their own columns to pieces against the Abyssinkilian columns.There was just one chane chance in a million that the Angelinians could be rallied before the sea of Glad Glandelinians carried all before them. Once the foe succeed ed in carrying all before them again it would be all over then. Hampered by the fury of the firing the Angelinians fought too desperate ly to describe in those fifteen minutes left them to hurl the enemy from their midst.Three times they flung the enemy free from them and strove heroically desperately and stubbornly to hold them back but in vain.They seemed to be fighting the last tragic fight when again the Glandelinians recoiled through the smothering bath of smoke and snow. At that instant ten christian generals including twelve Abyssinkilian offices officers of any rank went to their deaths in striving to rally the confused Angelinians and reform their shattered and broken line. Eighteen of the hardiest of the generals still clung desperately to the hope of stemming the advance of the foe and by a superhuman effort general Pi nlow rallied a portion of his men but a shot made him join those who had already perished. General Farrow was the next .





"Good bye boys."He gasped as he fell. This left general Dad John and the other surviving generals who were fast losing strength. In a brief lull in the furious storm of firing general Eli e crawled to the works. Below him a foot at coast was another general who was wounded a friend of his since boyhood. At the risk of his own life Elis tried to carry him out of range of the enemys fire. Twice he was wounded and after los ing and regianing his grasp on his friend had his whole side torn by a shell. Only Elis and general Hans the latter a big and strong man were left . In this desperate moment general Hans ttried to hold back the foe with the help of field guns and fought desperately as in a dea death grip. For minutes while the sea of humanity battered the christian lineand the smoke almost stranglied them the officer fought his last grim fight for life by that battery of artillery, the enemy to break the frenzied grip of the artillery men, and Hanson Hans to retain it . Suddenly when it seemed that most both must annihlalated annihilate each other the artillery men were picked off so rapidly that the battery was so-n overwhelmed and captured and Hans severely wounded. His strength then left him. His arms l relaxed, his eyes glazed.

"I'm going."He gasped and sank to the snow.Elis the only surviver of these generals of the Angelinians crawled out of range of the enemys pitching fire and succeeded in dragging a fallen regimental color so that he could get hold onto it and better maintain his position. The pall of s oke from the firing was so thick that he could not see anything now at all in the distance untill glancing tward his rear he saw a color bear waving a w flag through the haze stagger like a drunken man, try to move forward, and then pitch on his face. Brave Elis did not hesitate.

"I'll save that poor fellow and the flag also."He announced cooly. On the ground near a wounded man lay a water bottle.Kicking off his heavy boots Elis despite his comrades who begged him not to go as it would be certain destruction in such a frightful musketry inferno, ran forward only to fin find himself wounded in the ls left hand. Grasp ing a marlin pike and some rasps he fize fixed them onto some large boards and covering it with a thick matress and blanket used it as a sheild and then twaring a gun from the hands of one of his comrades who tried to restrain him Elis leaped forward tward the fallen man in the face of that storm of bullet bullets on an errand the only possible end of which meant death. It was very fortunate that the rudely made sheild was just large enough and he rushed forward with terrific speed. Twice he fell tripping on a branch or root under the deep snow and how he kept himself from bin being hit by bullets those who watched him could never undes understand. H But he was not in the least touched and at times the smoke was driven so thick before his eyes that he saw nothing untill suddenly out of a mist the fallen man with the flag was seen a dozen feet away. He rescued both the wounded color bearer and the flag and then with the unsconcious man lying limp.He had reached the fellow but the hardest struggle yet lay ahead. TO attempt to reach the rear of the christian lines under such a fire would have been folly. To try and run across the lane would have been sucide. There was only the naked shore of the Mc-Hollester Run Ri ver ahead and here the battle was also raging furiously and for a moment the steeled nerved Elis held back desperately hesitating before the last grapple with death, and that momentary pause saved his life and that of the flag bearer.

In the direction of the firing line a swarm of figures was hurrying tward the point where the color bearer hd had fallen.Elis saw it and hung on against the furious possibility of being exposed and crawled forward dragging both flags and the man with him.He was a big and very strong man but when he reached the point he aimed for their was blue marks on his arms where the blood vessels had burst under the skin in that last mighty effort . Three mi nutes-----perhaps ten minutes passed--- and then with some of the men who had come to the rescue running tward him to render aid and soon the two were dragged to safty. Elis gainec gained his feet and as the men attented to the wounded color bearer Elis took a look at the terrific firing which still coupled with that of the enemy. Without hesitat ion Elis sent the alarm to many signal stations, and ordered the Angelinians to stand more firm but the attack of the enemy was so heavy that the christians were thrown back behind their works. Time and again general Elis led his volunteers into the storm but each time they were beaten back and many survivors cut and bruised from the buffeting and pummelling they recieved.

I008.

For an hour more the christian line being reinforced by general Vivian had stood its ground without resting, fighting the furious enemy and repulsing their charges and causing them crushing defeats. The hands of thousands of the Angelinians were frozen others were so weak they could hardly stand, and all were heartsick and desperate with despair. The next time the counter charge was attempted the Angelinians fell like matches from a big box and the whole line was shattered like matchwood and general Elie strong as he was narrowly missed having every bone in his body broken for he had fallen from a horse he had mounted and there would have been no more Elie to talk about. When the general pulled himself toget her again he got a blow in the side from a flying rock hurled at him by the explosion of a shell. He crawled upon a slab of stone and then wounded seriously he struck out for the rear. He asked his aiding general to help him to the rear as he knew him to be an excellant man at heli helping wounded comrades but he said that no one could hold out in the face of such a fire of the enemy and he would stay where he was. Elie had already made good his progress heading a little down tward the shore of the distant river. Several times he rested for he had been growing very weak. He saw a gap in the christian line behind him two miles to his left. When about three hundred yards from the rear where the tents were in sight his right began to fail him and soon again he could see nothing but he kept right on crawling. When his hands struck the deeper snow he held on all he could and crawled untill he could no longer fell the snow and lay down. He was so weak that he could no long er recover his f feet. He recollected somebody saying;

"For God's sake Elie dear is it you come ba back to us in this fashion?" And of his taking him up. He knew nothing more untill he found himself in the base hospital. It was only crawling that enabled him to reach the far distant christian camp and the crawling was the only thing that should have been done under such graveconditions. Elie told the wounded in the hospital about the rest of the generals who had been either wounded or killed knowing from experience that it was impossiblefor any general to face such firing without fatal results.

The losses in generals was a tragedy. Two were wounded and nearly frozen to death before they were brought to the rear. The first general to perish was general Saunders shot through the head as he strove to make his men move forward against the enemy. The next was three other generals who had been wounded, and lay on the ground untill they froze to death. The other four generals died in the trenches late in the morning while some other officers were fighting to save them! One general died at six o-clock his aid following twenty minutes later and an officer who was his son frenzied with grief dashed to the rear and took rf refuge among the wounded where he threw himself down and would have died also had not the doctors attented to his wounds immediately. So ends the tragic story of the terrible death of so many christian generals. But unspeakably fearful was the loss of general offices on the enemys sides, the Glandelinians having lost sixty six in all. Had it been warmer when the umusual battle raged there would have been a possibility that every one of the generals who had been only wounded could have been saved as it was the freezing to death that caused the deaths of so many generals and soldiers. General Hansons gratitude for the victory that was won with the arival of his brother army cannot be des cribed. It had been one of the worse battles that he had ever seen and probably one of the worse battles ever written in his experiences up to this time. The battle had raged fully seventeen hours and even dur ing that screaming conflict the christian encampments had been crowded with wounded soldiers streaming to the rear. He had not heard of the generals who so madly gave up their lives for the saving of the Salvation Army of Angelinia and who had pers perished in trying to rally the christ ian line time and again untill the other generals told him of the t ragedy. General Hanson, his brother and cannon, Germaine vivian, his brother, general Walter Jennings, and violet and her sisters had been a full witness of the battle since its start with the great fire in Jennie Turner. Violet and her sisters thanked God for the safty of the christian army once more. The army of the foe who had raged the batt le had receded a bloody helpless wreck. Hamleys intentions of the assault had been to immediately break the seige of the christian army which had begun. He had followed out his plas first by making the great fires in Jennie Turner and then by preparing hi his forces for the final clash with his christian enemies along the Mc-Hollester Run, the battle of which had first been known as Calverinia Run but which was propertyly called "The Battle of The Turpentine Forest. The christian loss was 18,900,000 in killed and wounded. The foe was 25,678,000 in killed and wounded and double that number had been engaged in thirteen charges.



Violet and her sistss thanked the surviving generals for their bravery during the battle in such a sweet manner that the generals were touched to the heart. So swiftly had the wounded been picked up during the battle that when it was onl over only most of the slain still remained on the battle field.

"I reckon you two majestic looking generals are governers of Calverinia." One of the generals said late that afternoon producing a sheet of paper after general Hanson had sent many forces of men out to bury the dead of his own side with the statement "Ia let the enemy bury their own dead" "Here read this." He added handing the pp paper to general Hanson. Hanson took the offered sheet of paps and read;

"Goverge governer general Hanson vivian and his brot her fought with Manley a most tre mendous battle at Calverinia town in the Terpentine forest and fairly shipwrecked the Glandelinian army despite the fact that for many hours it seemed as none of the largest christian forcs forces could stan d against the raging assaults of the foe. The battle was worse than any that had ever been wit nessed by the correspondents who saw i t and which put thewhole region on in terror throughout its durat ion, and hundreds of thousands of houses of some city is reported to be prostrated by the concussion of cannonading and that thousands of lives had been lost in the t own of Calverinia which had been bombarded by the enemy. Whether any of general Hansons general officers were surviving has n ever been found out yet though it is said that one hundred and ninty of the Glandelinian generals fell in that mad struggle. Gover ner general Hanson vivian and his brother are well noted child slave opposers and if this battle had been lost the whole of Calverinia and Angainia would be in sorrow."

Well the christian army of mine has been sav ed." Said general as the general Hanson as the dry clothes were offered him." And I alone am the governer general of Calverinia."

After the generals were all fixed up in dry clothing having been wet from sweating from their fierce exertions they decided to telegraph to all other officers to watch every movement of the enemy and to barr all regions against their further advance in any direction. General Hanson stayed in his headquarters that cold night and after eating a light lunch only selpt for several hours for he could not sleep much after his trying experience and then early the next morning some of his off icers told him that he was wanted in general Evans headquarters as soon as he could get there.

"I see the plain plains are still covered with the dead Glande linians." Remarked the officer as he helped general Hanson with his big army overcoat.

"And the sky is becoming overcast." Remarked another officer. "Whew whose beautiful little girls are those there?" He asked as he caught sight of violet and her sisters.

"They are mine." Remarked governer general Robert vivian suddenly appearing. "And if you t ry to steal them I'll put you in jail." He added with a laugh.

"Oh I have no desire to steal them." Laughed the officer in return.

"But they are so pretty——"

"As flowers." Interrupting their father shaking hands with his brother whom he ha had been seperated for a long time. After bidding all good bye and other good wishes general Hanson and his brother set out with the high officers for general Evans headquarters.

It was a long trip to general Evans headquarters but after an hours trip they reached the magnificent building. The officer first showed general Hanson the reception room which was a grand one having having rich furni ture and decorations. After waiting for a minute general Evans appeared and saluting said;

"Your excellency I have recieved one hundred million dollars from every rich person in Calverinia and Angelinia and we have been requested to spend it in all our attempts to put down the Child slavery horrors which have increased despite the progress of the war, and also I'm surprised to tell that I have heard reports that the whole of Calverinia is on the verge of a new rebellion as the Glandelinian aurthorities are oppressing them terribly. Six hundred rich porple have sent this to me by means of ar airships and not only that but some of my divisions of men have captured atown and seventy five child slave firms and plantations and those who have wished to get rid of this wicked trade which they really

IOIO.

hated betrayed others, and then besides all this ten villiages outside of Jennie Turmer are in our possession and are given over to you by the Calverinian aurthorities here to make fortifications to carry on the great seige, and though they were poverty stricken villiages the owners would have done all they could only the wicked Glandelinian aurthorities for bad them under pai s of death. However these good owners betrayed them se cretly to us knowing that we would be good too the poor inhibatants in spi in spite of the foe and that there would be a human cyclonegoing on if any one of the Glandelinians would dare to interfere.Though captured, and as they are property of Calverinians I have trid to pay for the villiages but the Calverinian aurthorities would not take a rod cent, though I have tried to force them. So I thought I'd call you over and let you know."

"I'm very glad you have let me know this general Evans."Said his superior. "I want to to move your armies closer to the enemy if possible and not allow them to maky any kn kind of move."

"I will do so."Was the answer.

The next day was dark and gloomy and general Hanson with twenty of his generals and a full division of cavarly and with his brother also went to inspect the t owns with the purpose of making a string of fortificat ions out of them and which would enable him to press the seige of Jennie Turmer closer. One glance at the buildings which were close together on one street of the t own of Vivian tolf general Hanson that if they were once afire there would- be no chance of checking it, and yet he had recieved reports that Glandelinian aurthorities had tried to send fire bugs through the christian lines under the orders that the villiages captured were to be set on fire so that the christians could nt use them as fortifications and that they were to be fired with al w o were within.

Thry were also awful looking buildings seeming about to decay so h old ' they were and Hanson had doubts if he could use them as fortifications. Hanson entered one with his brother and the inspectors and after climbing the first rickety steps of the colo cold interior general Hanson knocked on the first door that he came to. Of course it did not look much like a door to him and the filth of the place was worsethan anything he had ever seen in Poverty Row. He knocked at the door almost thirteen times and recieving no an swer he burst in only to be confronted by a mi ser able little girl on crutxhes and dressed in rags who had been about to answer his knocking. Despite her attire she was a very pretty little girl, having quite the resemblance of littlecatherine vivian, one of the Vivian girls. But she was quite taller than any of violet and her sisters.

"Mama cannot pay the rent."She said in a horas hoarse whisper knowing that it was the new poss esser of the villiage as the christians had taken it from the foe."Oh please do not put us out.Mama and I are very sick."She added tears coming to her blue eyes.

"You will have to move out and quickly too."Answered Hanson."But not because you cannot pay rent.I'll have to makouse of these houses to bring the seige closer.I'll see to it that you will obtain better shelter and warmer quarters in the christian lines. Where is your mother ?"

At the question a ragged woman appeared.

"All out ."Said Hanson."Sorry but can't help it.All in the villiages whill have to move. The soldiers will escort you to the christian lines. Every building in these villiages are badly damaged and not fit for a rat to live in.Every window pane and roof is gone and here and there are hundreds of wooden buildings and bricks rended to fragments by the retreating enemy and the roofs were torn off from the strongest buildings. To the christian lines you must go.I'm going to make for tifications out of these villiages.I'm g oing to shell Jennie Turmer in another week."Then turning to the poor weeping child and then to the mother again he said;

"I did not come for any rent but to see what kind of condition these buildings were in.And you people are a great deal safer among my lines. You can bring all your belong ings with you that ca possibly be carried and the cavarly will escort you saftly there.I'm turning out the whole region for this good purpose. You people need shelter and there is no shelter here and you all are half starved in the bargian. And I have seen enough now to be confirmed that the Glandelinian aurthorities were trying their best to interfere with my plans for they have made some fires here already and so I'm going to see that it is going to be put to a stop and that is by getting ahead of them. By noon these villiages will be in possession of the soldiers. Have you not any better furniture than the scenery you have got here and where is your husband?"





IOIX

CHAPTER FOURTY-TWO.!!!..!!

SEE ON PAGE SIXTY-EIGHT
SIXTY-THREE

CHAPTER FOURTY TWO.

THE GLANDELINIAN AUTHORITIES TRY TO TAKE A HAND TO FRUSTRATE HANS HANSONS PLANS. AND THEN SEE THE FUN.

HYDROPHOBIA. AND HOW A BLENGICLOMNEAN CREATURE STOPS ITS RAVAGING FURY. GLANDELINIANS ATTACKED BY BLENGICLOMNEAN CREATURES. PREPARATIONS FOR THE ADVANCE AGAINST EVANGELINIA GRANIA.

IOIO.

hated betrayed others, and then besides all this ten villiages outside of Jennie urmer are in our possession and are given over to you by the Calverinian aurthorities here to make fortifications to carry on the great seige. and though they were taken villiages the owners





IOIX

CHAPTER FOURTY-TWO.!!..??

THE GO ANDELINIAN AURTHORITIES TRY TO TAKE A HAND TO FRUSTRATE HANS HANSONS PLANS. AND THEN SEE THE FUN. HYDROPHOBIA; AND NOT A BLENGIGLOMENIAN CREATURE STOPS ITS RAVAGING FURY. GLANDELINIANS ATTACKED BY BLENGIGLOMENIAN CREATURES. PREPARATIONS FOR THE ADVANCE AGAINST EVANGELINIA GRANIS.

"My child used to work in one of the child slave houses and got crippled by an accidental fall near the dagerous machinery when one of the Glandelinians struck her for taking a rest."Answered her mother.

"And you call it an accidental fall!"Gazped general Hanson."And in child slave places."!

The mother only nodded her head.

"I'll end this child slavery before I go back to Angelinia or my name is not Hanson Vivian."He added to himself with a scowl which the mother noticed."Humph two cents a month and yet starving whilethey work and get hurt in the bargian. I'll get hold of more of these plass if I have to seize and destroy them all and drive every master and child slave driven to hell and Glandelinia can howl like a cat till she want's to.I'll put her armies out of Calverinia if I have to carry the war with main force to her very gates."

"My child-------"

"Is not going to work or starve any more."Interrupted general Hanson. "What factory did she work in before she got hurt!"He continued taking out a roll of bills.

"She worked in a tar factory captured just yesterday with the villiage, and so did the rest of the children who lived in these tenements." Answered the mother.

"Tenements are not the words for these horriblebuildings."Said one of the inspectors while the other one scowled his approval."It's like a prison in wa time and they will cause a lot of work to make them into fortifications too."

"Here is something instead of rent, and it is a five hundred dollars in bills."Said general Hanson handing the woman the money."It is to pay your passage to Angelinia as soon as you see the opportunity to go."

"For me!"Gasped the woman."How can I ever thank you!"

"The only way to thank me is to keep keep friends."Wa his answer.

"Now go and make preparations for the trip to the christian lines.There you with the rest in the villiages will find plenty of warm shelter and get something to eat and warmer clothing will be provided for you."

General Hanson was about to proceed for the door when a win dow casing being broken fell out lett ing out a whiff of frosty air and a cloud of snowflan s snow flakes.Then the door below opened and general Hansons nephews with some of other generals came up and danced across the hall hall with vlasped hands caoling gaily untill they stopped with a low bow before the disgusted general Hanson Vivian.

"Hello Governer general Vivian."They chorused!"Doing good to the poor already."Come we will celebrate for coming Christmas.Don't you know it is two weeks before Christmas Eve.I've seen the paper. We are off to be jolly good fellows among the poor refugees who are fleeing tward our lines.Come along."

"I'm not true through in these villiages yet."Grimly returned Hanson."Go on and do good as much as you can."

"Listen to general Hanson."Laughed jimmie Vivian the most ha handsome and youngest of the group as they started tward the door."I'll see you again. "They shouted as they went out.After general Hanson and his brother had inspected two of the villiages and seen to it that the inhib atants were well on their way tward the christian lines they prepared to go to the next villiage.....

"I wonder where those other generals went!"He said."Of course they must be around somewhere, but I wonder where they went."

When he reached the villiage he started tward an old stone tene ment house in the interior of the villiage walking briskly untill the

chimes of the church bells of the villiage rang out and then he stopped near the building and inspect its size and shape.'

''I wonder whe where they are?''He repeated. And in answer came a chorus of ringing shouts;

''Lets help the poor/
Let's help the poor,
Let nothing ye dismay,
Merry Gentlemen.''

Then they came captering hilariously along laden with baskets and bundles. When they saw the two governer Generals and the inspecting generals they formed a ring and danced around them with uncontrolable joy.

''Hail to the good ranks of the christians, who do good to the poor and unfortunate and help them from the path of ruin and misery, and save them from the enemy.''They shouted.''You are just in time for this our last call. As we had made four. Come in.Honey my boys is the best thing for all the poor when we got it. Hurry u up so we can hie us back to the camp with cam calm cons consciouences.''They urged wishing t o get out of the blizzard that was commencing.

Not ashamed yet strangely int erested general Hanson and his brother and the inspectors followed the group up a rickety stairway through a dark ill smelling hall, into a tiny kitchen lighted by s a sputtering lamp. A quick silence fell on the noisy group as they saw before them the pitiful scene. So far their evening of good fellowship had been a merry lark, but all jest did di ed away in the face of such suffering as they saw here within their newly advanced christian line. As they entered a wan faced woman putting some clothing in a trunk that looked more like a busted box lifted her head, but as she trid tried to speak a paroxysm of coughing stopped her words. Fivechildren dressed in the foulest rags and half naked clusted around her the oldest girl trying to sobbin to sooth a sobbing child who was shaking with the cold. The child had just came in from the blizzard swept street where she had been begging. Her little hands which still clasped the tin cup she had held out for pennies, were chapped and blue, but the cup was empty. The abvious distress of this family was so pitiable that the good cheer of the visitors was for a moment checked. Not one pe person spoke. The children stared in awe struck surprise aat the men who began to quikly put down their bundles. But when a great turkey was produced his yellow legs bursting from their wrappings the smallest child broke the tension by rushing forward with a happy cry.

''Look, look mama.''She cried.''It's a truely turkey. It ain't a drema.'' Every one laughed then and while the rest of the gifts were given out general Hanson stepped over to the child who held the tin cup.

''Here's some money''He said dropping a numbe of ten dollar gold pieces into the cup. Then as the starved little girls eyes beamed at him his own eyes grew misty, and he made a sudden rush for the stairs.

''Oh mama look what nice big shiny pennies.''And the generals piling out after Hanson without wa waiting for thanks heard the mothers glad cry;

''Pennies!Why child they are ten dollar gold pieces and there are fifty of them.''

''Where next my merry gent lema men?''Queried Gannon when they reached the street again and stood still despite the whirling snow all about them. It was decided to follow the refugees and the two gover ner generals to the christian lines and to have the villiages at once garrisoned th ad and the work started upon them. The blizzard was at full sway when all reached the christian lines and the refugees from the villiages were at once given good quarters in the big warm tents and well supplied with army bedding and given better clothing and other things which had been secured . No sooner had all this been done when violet and her sisters had a trying experience.No sooner had they came out into the company street to go out scouting on the enemy when a thrilling cry rang through the snow swept company street;

''Mad-dog.Mad-dog.....''



Again and again the terror stricking cry rang through the company streets and suddenly a ferocious looking Dan with glaring glassy eyes and bloodshot as well, and ropy brown mucus drolling from his mouth came jogging along slowly through the deep snow showing no signs of excitement and avoiding all pesons passing back and forth. But one of the refugees a little girl and who had ran up the company street out of sight of general anson to buy something from a canteen tripped over something in the snow and sprawled right in front of the rabid animal who without a any signs of excitement gave her a good bite on her leg and resumed his solia solitary trot. A stick just missed the dog and the child terrified from the bite she had recieved staggered to he feet and ran blindly for the tent where her mother lived screaing wildly for her mama. Violet and her sisters who were with some cavarm cavarly men seen seeing this howling victim of rabies headed straight for them drew their revolvers while just then a stone hit him in the side producing only a faint unearthly howl.... Another st ung him as he plunged along in bewildered flight and now its paw was cut by a broken b bottle. Close behind the mad dane violet and her sisters saw as they crossed the street out of harms way pu h pushing forward an avenging crowd, pelting and pounding him with anything it could lay its hands on.A few minutes of wild persuit followed, then the bruised panting dog frantic with rage and suffering, turned and made direct for the crowd seeming to fairly leap as it gave forty piercing howls. Con sternation prevaled among the crw crowd of soldiers for the annual mad-dog scare was now on a prehension of Hydrophobia in its most horrible form took hold of the crowd, and vivid descriptions of mad-dogs and their raving victims seemed to confirm them, and they scatt ered like chaff before the gale. Violet and her sisters entered one of the big tabours no one of course know ing that the little girl across the way had been bitten and neither did her friends or pa parents for as she did not feel the pain or the wound very much she did not say anything, tut they prayed to God that sh she would be safe from contracting rabies.

She wa not frightened or pseudo-hydrophobia would have set in. It was the sixth day after the child had been bitten that during the night when general Hanson vivian had been visiting the tent with the little vivian girls to inform of the friends of the success of making the towns and vil iages into fortifications that violet noticed that one of the little children there occupied a certain bed next to the older ones was quite rest less often getting up only t o lie down again, changing her position impatient ly, turning from side to side and con stantly licking or scratching some particular par of her head,limbs or body. As the mother had said the child had continued this all night long at inervl intervals and now when violet and her sisters spoke to her she only turned and looked at them. Violet noticed at this time a glaring glassy look in the child's eyes and at first feared that she had went insane. And to the horror of all her voice had changed to a hoarse peculiar sound which was almost impossible to describe, but which if any body heard it quickly recognized. At that time the child began to chew wood and swallowed some small stones lying on the ground of the tent and which she had also plac placed under her pillows. The two governer generals also seeing this was horrified and notified the army doctor by teleph telephone right away.

When they again entered the tent with the doctor they saw that the child was biting wood at every opportunity and chew the splinters rapidly.

''What is the matter with the child!''Asked general Hanson as he start started tward her. But the doctor pulled him back.

''Don't molest her.''He warned.''She has contracted rabies from a mad-dog, and may bite you.''

The governer general gasped in horror... ..

''Rabies?''He gasped.''Is it impossible to save her!''

''Rabies is known to be an incurable disease, but I'll do everything I can for her, but whatever you do do not let the mother leave the child move away from this tent.She must be strapped to the bed when some of the soldiers gets the chance.''

Governer general vivian by some quickness manged to succed himself in strapping her to the bed, but she suddenly became irritable and some how or other broke loose and dashed at the governer with a drawn dagger and then at the doct or, and also snapped at objects which she imagined to be near her. They could not do anything with her, so they quickly left fasteni ng up the tents entrance after the mother and other inmates had withdrawn.

IOI4.

The governer general at once had all his generals assemble about him including his brother and two nephews and said;;;
"You know that mad-dog we had seen six days ago? Well he must have bitten the child, for she is showing signs of rabies. The doctor says he will do all he can for her, yet she is unmanageb u nmanagable little though she is. Before then there were no mad-dogs in my lines and from this one I suspect trickery from the enemy. Watch out for any sus picious persons within our lines and watch every dog running loose and if they act suspicious shoot them on the spot."
Every one wa was struck with horror and sorrow when they heard this and rushed off to do as they had been advised. Violet and her sisters were almost weeping when general Hanson said sternly;
"At a any risk some one must strap her to the bed or every one in this vinicity of this camp wh will be her next raving victims...."
The others agreed with him and some of the soldiers unfastened the a entrance of the tent and gurst in with fixed bayonets to recieve her in case she would spring. But fortunately the child had recovered her reason for a few minutes and knowing hesherself to be thevictim of rabies permitted herself to be tied to the bed in redoubled coils of rope.She complain complained of an excessive thirst and though water was given to her it did not give her any relief. The next day during the viv visit of general Hanson a glandular swelling about her jaws and throa throat was not iced.
The doctor then who had come also pointed at the child with an exclamanation of terror and all saw her vainly endeavoring to rid herself of a thick ropy pucus dhscharge from her mouth and throat. Also her eyes were staring and glassy, while the rpoy brown mucus drolling from her mouth made her look hedious. She could never attack any one now but many a time snapped at those who dared to come near her. She was not just now a bit afraid of wate as t rabid victims are pictured, but when it was given to her she plunged her face into the filled basin and lapped he it with her tongue. As mad-dogs are predicted to swim a stream, so she could still talk cry, or scream. But now her once sweet bird bird like voice had changed to a thick hoarse dog-dog like howl. The only sound she had ever admitt ed since general Hanson and tha doctor had been in there was an unearthly howl of distress. General Hanson and the others with him had expected her to froth at the mouth but instead that very day they found her vainly trying to tear away with her hands, or to wash away with water a thick ropy mucus of brown color which was clinging to her lips. Her lips and tongue after a dangerous examination appeared, dry, foul and slimy after the wash in the water, but in only a few minutes the mucus came back in a fearful discharge. General Hanson also discovered that a part of the bed stand at the head at its edge, had been chewed clean off or down for several inches from the top. That afternoon the child's condition was worse than ever, and she became quite vicious.General Hanson and all who heard of it were still hopeful when the physician returned and announced offically that the child's condition was terrible.The problem of removing the deadly mucus was becoming a serious one and the dangers of her vicious actions and beginning of heart failure s increased.
Shortly after two o-clock during theoutbreak of another heavy snowstorm the doctor detected another fearful glaring of the eyes and this began to arouse him for this terrible glaring of the eyes showed that instead of growing better the childs condition was growing steadily worse. Her pulse fluttered and weakened, and the rabid child began to sink to a collaspe. The end appeared at hand and though restoratives were immediately applied they did not at once prove fes effective. General Hanson then tenegraphed for two other army doctors as trouble began through the desperate attem att empt to prevent her from chewing the ropes apart in her ravings. She had been chewing at her pillow and ropes for hours before she had been discovered and the partial failure of artificial means had led to the adoption of desperati desperate ones. Though they tried to tie her arms which only had been left free, she became fea fearfully irrita irritated and vicious and snapped at the doctors, and at general Hanson and endeavored to scratch them. Then the doctors tried to fasten a cloth over her mouth but she struck such terrific blows with her little fa fists that the doctors were forced to stagger from her covered with brusi bruises and scratches which had to be treated immediately to prevent infection from the deadly salvia which covered her hands.
The alarming news was reported to the anxious watchers by the doctors who complained of the childs fury, and announced that hercondition was rapidly becoming dangerous.....





IOI5.

But there was still hope that the poor child would recover by god's powe power, though her condition put h all her fi friends and mother in serious apprehension. The pulsations h of her heart was wild and the deadly ropy salvia seemed to fill her mouth like glue. The disquieting pulse actions continued for hours. Two hours afterwards the snowstorm increased in a heavie downfall, a blusterous wind blowing it from the northeast to complete the cheerlessness of the day. Shortly afterwards the child again commenced to rave furio furiously howling like a dog in distress and soon her heart action became weaker, while her pulse was fluttering and weakening still more, and again the end appeared at hand. Again restoratives were quickly applied and the doctors fought the desperate battle with all the reserve forces of science. Action was immediate and desirive. Digqutablis and Strychnia were admininistered and as a last resp resort saline solution was injected in her veins at the risk of being biten and treated again. The restorat ives at first did not prove effective at once and it was realized that the child was in an extremely serious condition. That realization with thes shadow of death behind it led to another call and that a summons to the chief physician.The scene about the tent and the storm swept co p company streets streets was dramatic in its action ad and setting, and the mess messengers who return ed with two more doctors and relief nurses were hurried up after the chief physcian and those who were absent from Calverine telegrams conveying the frightful news were quickly transmitt ed.
A messenger before darting outside in the whirling snow and whirled away on a swift horse, gave general Hanson and all the anxious watchers the first initmation of the great increase of the disease. It was indeed a confirmation. that was hardly needed for the fact had been given out by act ion that needed no words. Violet and her sistes and thousands of the soldiers nay tens of thousands went through the dismal day of sorrow as only the broken hearted does.
Their eyes were overflowing with tears. When the childs serious condition was realized the same doctors were again summoned and came as quickly as the storm would permit them. The news that came hour after hour was still of the gravest kind for nothing more than a fight ing chance was cond conceded by the doctors. The most noted child specialist in the country was summoned during the early part of the afternoon.The fact that the child was going to die was for a time kept from general Hanson and the other officers including poor litt le violet and her sisters. Her heart was responding poorly to stimulants and her death was expected at any moment as severe suffering had already set in for she writhed in agony and fierce convus convulsions.
Indeed the end seemed at hand when the doctors announced that evening that the conditions of the child was very bad, in fact seemed as if it could could not be worse, and that her suffering was something terrible..
Little by little general Hanson and the others larned of the coming pains. These were alarming devolpments. The doctors carefully scaned every evidence of the disease, breathlessly watched their little patient every moment, learning that a relaspe had come. They battled fiercely against it. But the poor child was rapidly sinking. All through that blinding snowy night that battling for a little life went on, the patient a little brave uncomplaining patient of hydrophobia was unconscous ly subjecting herself to the control of the kind doctors who were exhaus ing the possibilities of medicine and surgery. They were doing all that living man could do. They were rendering such services to the poor child as kings cannot command. They could not undert understand that the thick ropy mucus had settled even on her stomach, and that death was at his feast in the childs body as it seemed, and it was even possible that nothing could check the progress of the disease.Nothing it seemed could spur the heart to combat longer and restore those pulses to normal beatings. The child was really dying despite even the prayers that were offered for her recovery.Her friends, and relatives, and brother and sister including her old father and mother had hastened to he her bedside in the hush of an awful sorrow, for the child faced a grave and menacing crisis.The worse of the furious snowstorm was sweeping the a city of camps when the first ominious announcement came from the doctor.
"Thelittle girl is dying. She can only live two more hours."
But even then her limbs was growing cold and her pulse were fluttering with feeble efforts and sounds of unchecked weeping waited for the dawn daw dawn while the child writhed in convulsions and screamed and howled in mortal agony and screaming at t imes;

88f ''Fire fire.It's all aaround me.Put it out. Put it out. It will burn me.Don't bring me no water. They want to give me water, wate water, water,''And then she raved like a demoniac. Violet and her siste sisters could no longer stand it and so they went outside of the tent bareheaded without coats on despite the raging snowstorm to go to the K.of C. building to have a mass offered for her recovery.The snow and wind was terrific but the little girls ploughed through the deep snow undaunted..... All of a sudden when they had left one of the city of tents behind having lost their bearings and being blinded by the blizzar blizzard of snow, and to their dismay the ground trembld beneath their feet then suddenly caved in li letting them down upon something hard and slopy with a thud. The little girls rolled off unhurt, and when they recovered their feet and gaved upon the object they gave a start of surprise. It was a plengiglomenean creatur which had been awakend out of its sleep by their fall on top of its head. Violet and her sistes never saw this kind of a plengiglomenean creature before it being an agle Winged muskorhorian being quite as big as a crimecian Gazook but more brilliant in color and more powerfully built.For a few moments violet and her sisters and the creature gazed fixedly at each other, then the serpent suddenly said;

''I believe I know what makes you seek the Catholic Church to have a M Mass offered. Some little child you know has contracted rabies, and though though she is no relation or sister of yours you have compassion on her, and wish to save her.....''

''Yes.''Said violet.''And we are glad that we have found you. You alone have the means and remedies to destroy any incurable disease.''.

''I have if lock jaw does not add to her misery.''He announced. But only to the vivian girls would I grant this favor. And yet as I'm much too large to even get my foot into the house without making devastation I'll send one of my little ones with the remendy and w without delay.Now climb onto my head and you little girls can easily climb out of the hole you fell into so.''

Violet and her sisters obeyed and soon were outside in the wb whirling storm again but the little girls were not alone for the smaller one had come out of the hole with them, and the whole eight started back twad the christian lines.At last the camp wa reached, then the tent and as they reched the entrance they were met by one of the doctors who failed to see the little beauty in lizzard and serpent form with the beautu beautiful wings and colored body.

''The last stages of the rabis have arived.''He announced sadly.''Her suffering is so terrb terrible that the slightest noise and the slightest shock makes indescriable pain.Locked-jaw had added to her misery, but its open locked jaw for she cannot move her jaws, or shut her mouth, which is completely filled with brown mucus;----''

''I'll break the locked-jaw and destroy the disease.''Suddenly inter rupted the plengiglomenean creature forcing his way past general Hanson.

''Goodness gracious where did that dragon come from?''Gasped the doctor in fright as he dashed from the door.

''Calm yourself I'm no hedious dragon.''Answered the plengiglomenean creat ure amused at the doctors fright.''There are no such things, and I'm not dangerous to christians but useful.I'm dangerous to the plandolinians who had wrecked our homes and molested us and harmed the lie, helpless children whom we love as only a mother can.''

Nevertheless the doctor quickly went inside, reported to the other do ct doctors what he saw, and general Hanson had a thrilling job preven ting a panic. Yet the doctors were too frightened to stay, and to escape they crawled under the tents canvas outside through the deep snow wb which alone kept them from injuries.The little lengiglomenean serpent forced his head through the entrance with great difficulty, and not without ripi ripping the edge of the canvas considerably. General Hanson brought him directly to the childs bed, the poor child now writhing in mortal agony. Suffoca suffocation, strangulation caused by the mucus getting int o her windpipe increased her misery, while she was in raging convulsions. The first thing the plengl Blengiglomenean creature did was to produce from a slimy bag in its mouth a red thick salvia like fluid which she squirted on the deadly mucus in her mouth. The effect was marvelious.It was quickly disolved and ran like watery paste which general Hanson caught in a small pail to prevent it from getting on the bed.



The terrible agony had made her helpless so every one was as near to her as allowed, while one of the doctors who bravely remained and who knew wh at the beaut iful creature held her head over the pail. The stench that came came from the disolved mucus was enough to drive every one out of the tent except the plengg plengiglomenean creature. T he powerful stilument produced the deadly salvia into that horrible smell which would be dangerous if drawn too much into the lungs for the fliud the creature was injecting into the salvia was venemious as a snake in case of being injected into any ones blood.As it was not all removed the creature floodeflooded her mouth with the powerful drug which cleaned every bit out even from her throat and stomach causing her also to leave her windpipe. The next dose removed every trace. Then with some other powerful poison the creature fumigated the room, caused the flapping s of the tent to expand and within fifteen minutes every trace of the horrible smell was gone. The slightest drop of another dose of the same drug on the child check destroyed the locked-jaw and stopped the convulsions.Then the creature put a dose of the powerful drug over her pillow and also filled a bottle with h it. Then two bottles of green colored medicine he caused to be laid on the table and next general panson brought int o the room some spp p of the tent some spoi spoons and the creature told him to see that the child get got a dose of either kind every hour until the disease was gone.

''It only requi res two bottles.''She said.''But do not give but three doses a day of the green fli fluid and for your own safty as well as the childs do not inject any into her blood as it is very posionous ans surely kill her.Its not dangerous to take internally though and even safe and better. And give her some heath healthful food when she recovers.But by all means dod not let that thick mucus discharge return for it is dangerous and causes the return of the disease. T he bott le full of the red fluid will do the work right along and is the only prevention of the return of the mucus discharge. Inject the whi te fliud I put int into the bottle on your right but not the red or green.And be mighty careful that not the slightest mistake is mak made for it it is then I even cannot do anything further.''

With this the creature disappeared out of the entranceway of the tent and general Hanson had the mother brought before him and told her what the creature had said, and then sent a messenger to the doctors telling him to tell each that the c cause of their fright was gone. When general Hanson returned he gave the child another dose of the power ful red drug the hour being up, but he recieved a bite in the hand for she was raving again, as she had recovered from the agony as the worse of. the diseasehad passed.

Quiokly quickly general Hanson went to a water trough outside the tent and put it under the faucet and wahed it throughoutly with the object of c leaning the wound and preventing any inflamanation from any dirt or foreign substance. While howa doing this the mother of the sick child brought the bicarbonate of soda and some clean rags and lint. With water a cream pa paste of the soda was made sufficient to plater the wound well, then putting some on a rag, he applied it to the wound, and bound it up. Then general Hanson returned to her bed side, gave her a dose of the medicine that was to destroy the disease by means of careful injection, the white colored flo fluid for this kind was dangerous to k give it to her by the mouth. An hour after when general Hanson was wetting the rag on his hand again the messenger returned and reported thathat the doctors were too frightoned to come.In the course of two hours the application seemed to be drying so general Hanson dipped his hand into the water and let it soak through to the soda.

T he next day when general Hanson went to visit the tent , the lit- tle girl having recovered a little more, he then went to visit a little o ame girl who lived in another tent and who had lived with her big brother James, and their youngest brother and sister in one of his wretched tonements where their poor mother and father had died of consumption,,.She knew that general Hanson was a good merciful governer general having saved a neighbors cil child from the ravages of rabies, and having heard from him in the newspapers, and also from a kind heart ed woman in one of the other tents, who had helped her through her illn ess of her own poor mother and whose window had on it a box of gay flowers which was the one bright spot in that gloomy building and the delight and envy of her heart. In her own window she had not been able to put any plants for they had opened upon a brick wall black and slimy, and the plants would have died there for through those windows the sun never shone.

770

Therefore when she had heard that the inspectors of the wealthy Glandelinian - owner wxwas making the rounds with the owner of the building she determined to beg them to ask him to make improvements so that they could have more air and sun shine.But the wicked and walthy Glandelinian aurthoritiss were not disposed to let the owner or allow him to make changes litti little dreaming that sooner or later general Hanson himself would soon be in poss ession of all those villiages and which had happened. In vain she had pointed out the deficencies in light and ventilation, and tried to impress upon the necessity of making many much needed repairs. In vain she had pleaded with the Glandelinians to improve the conditions of their crowded quarters, but the Glandelinians were obdurate

''There is a window in your room as the law requires, what more do you want!''They said.''Though your infernal window is small with pieces of papers and boards covering the broken pa panes it matters not ing to us. Though your few articles of appailrel hanging upon the wall for lack of closet room absorbing the oders of cooking and the gathering of dust of the ill kepmt room disturbes me not at all.The city had been making it possiblefor you people to have a roof over your heads and yet you child slaves are not satisfied.Well you will have to be or move out and live in the worse places known as the mi lls and outhouses. There are plenty of other slaves looking for a place to lay their heads.''

And they were glad to shake the filth of the place from their own feey and step in their waiting automobiles. Meanwhile sorrow had given plae place in the little lame girls household. At the outbreak of the war her big brother had been out of work for sometime so that thdr savings had to be spent for food and consequently he had not been able to seethe doctor about his severe cough. When he recieved word from captian heart u during Hansons seige of K Jennie turner to report for duty being drafted into the Glandelinian army by force he desoddeserted and joined the christian army instead, and his plae faced sister felt more joyful and her face brightened at the thought that perhaps the country air and hardships of the army would cure his cough and when the war was over send him back strong and well.

The lad was only three days away when he fought in the desperate battle of Calverinia Run or Turpentine forest that wrecked a portion of both the christian and Glandelinian army and every body in his brigade was wiped out including her brother.The same few dayw had changed, or brought changes in the crippled little girls home.Insufficient food and living in the room which had not been fumigated since the death of her parents had developed the dread disease in the already susceptible children and a visiting nurse had appeared to remendy condit ions on the very day when the little crippled little girl whose name was Jane had been brought home unconscious from the rea rear of the battlefield during that terrible battle where she had gone to see her brother who was reported mortally wounded and had learned of his untimely dea death with the brigade of Kindernines division.The next day the bitterness of her sorrow was still upon her as she saw that the other villiages had been captured by some troops whom she knew not whom and that the inhibatants were sem seeming to flee. She soon learned that the christins had seized the villiages from the enemy by force but that the villiage she was living in was not even touched. However general Evans had told his generals not to skip a single villiage but three divisions of Manleys armies had showed furious resistance and drove away the raiders from that particular one saying that the Glandelinian government would soon see to it that the other villiages were retaken that such houses were not even good a enough for ththe dirty christian dogs.However when general Evans made a sweeping assault with greatly overwhelming numbers the Glandelinians were annihilated when surrounded and the last of the villiages taken possession of and all the unfortunate inhibatants taken to the christian lines, well clothed and fed good rations.

Several days after the seizure general Hanson had learned of the condition of the little girl and had her brought into his own tent to be examined -by doctors and however at the same time she was brought in two Glandelinian magistrates who had been spying and who had been captured by some Abyssinkilian squad entere his tent under strong guard and the girl recognizing them as the old time scoffing Glandelinians a terrible bitterness took possession of her and the fury of her wild denunciations knew no bounds.



''You''She cried to the surprise of general Hanson as he noticed the newcomers.''You.You.You. The Glandelinian fools who caused my parats parents to die for want of sunlight and refused to repair our tene ments and now tried to butt in when they did not belong to you any more. Who willfully would not listen to our entreaties and scoffed at the warnings of the Calverinian aurthorities and tried to drive off general Evans armies when they came to take possession of the villiages and found you could not do it and suffered the annihilation of your troop of soldiers instead. Take care the death of my parents and brother lies at your door. Ha and one little neighbor contracted rabies from your mad-dog you purposely let loose into the christian lines, and my little brother and sister were starving and I----I----I----I---- ------shall die like my brother------like my parents and it shall be all due to you----you----you----you---- and---and---and---and---''

In a terrible rage g general Hanson turned savagely upon the Glandelinian prisoners.

''So this is the way even you Glandelinian magastriges do to people you have no right to intef inetefere with eh!''He snaled.''For aweek general Evans had been trying t o get possession of these half rotten tumble down villiage of child slave factories and tenements which should be more than repaired and you thought you could drive the Angelinians back. Who are you that declare yourselves not in the war dare to interfere with our d oings and spy on my troops at the same time Do you know the penalty is certain death?''

''It is none of your buisness.''Retored one of the Glandelinians.

''So you were the cause of their starving and of gott ing the Terberculossis through your continual interference with other peoples propery propert y in time of war even and so you are the owner of the mad-dog you purposely let loose into the christian lines to imperil the whole army including violet and her sisters.Why in the hell did you let it loose purposely for!''

''I tell you it is none of your buisness.''Answered the same Glandelinian a and got a rap in the face from Hanson that made him stagger.

''Talk like that to me again and I'll knock your brains out.''Hissed Hanson.''Answer my question or I,ll have you shot immediately.''

''The other Glandelinians however answered;

''All Glandelinians hate christian children, and that if general Hanson did not in tent to his own affairs and withdraw his armies from the si seige of Jennie turner he will bring ruin on the Calverinian nation on his own account.''

Hanson gave a sneer at this and said;

''You may be powerful Glandelinian magistrates but just the same you shall pay dearly for this interference from you as no christians will stand for any iny interference from any one who profess that they had no part of the war.You broke the law of muer muetrality by violating it in interfering on the christian generals of spying on us and trying to frs frustrate the plans of general Jack Ambrose Evans. Its evans who will deal with you and not me and you did it to him. And he'll make it hot for you never fear.''

''But''

''As for Calverinia being in danger on account of me I do not care what you say for anything done in Calverinia by you Glandelinia will e be made to pay for. And for the sights I've seen here since I8ve been in Calverinia makes me feel like making away with all the prisoners I have in a wholesale execution and so your threats will do no good anyway....'' Besi de I'm going t o give you a taste of one of the worst Angelinian prisons. I have been wondering why it took Evans to fight twenty desperate battles to capture those villiages and now I have found out-from the lips of a child whom you fools wronged.''

The two Glandelinians were for the moment in a maudlin rage for this rebuke and threat of their christian enemy who had struck them such a terribleblow.

''What ?''Cried one of them.''Do you mean to tell me that we shall pay dearly for this and go to an old christian prison.''?

''Yes.''Answered general Hanson on in tones of thunder and with with a deadly scow scowl. ''And any move on any part of you may mean immediate death of one or both. I'm not in a mood just now to be trifled with and any hostile action on the part of t you two Glandelinians will make me do some bloody work for right now I have the murdering spirit in me.Look at these poor refugees in my ca camp scores of thousands of patients having been in danger of dying in crowded unwholesome quarters where they now are getting well and stronger under proper treatment. And if the terments had been in better

condition all would have been well and I would not have so much
I020. trouble in rebuilding them and using them for a certain purpose of which
I will not reveal. These villiages on account of the interference of
you two Glandelinian magistrates were swarming with dust and worse of all
with t ubercu lossis germs and before the war the Angelinian government
paying even you Glandelinians money when you do nothing for them. If
you two prisoners dare to try and make resistance you will think a
cyclone struck you. You -are going to the Angelinian prisons alright and
I do not care what your Glandelinian government may say or do, and
if they want to make anything umusual happen in Calverinia let them
start it and I'll give them all the HELL they want.''

Dreading by the scowl that governer general Hanson Vivian was
a dangerous man when aroused the two Glandelinians recoiled and were agai n
seized by the Angelinian soldiers while one went to the telephone t o
call on more soldiers to seize all Glandelinian tribunals and tribune
buildings and to clean out all the magastrates in the vinicity of
Jennie T urmer a and to frustrate any attempt at interference with general
Hansons plans.In a few days more more soldiers came into the lines
with several other Glandelinians and these were also marched away, while
the little girl and the sick children and pesons among the refugees were
taken to the private army sanitarums where a few weeks time would
see them well on the road to recovery.When they would return they
would be amazed at the transformation of the villiages. For general
Hanson had not been satisfied to repair many of the old buildin s,
but they had been completely torn down and their boards made to use as
framework for sailents and breastworks and abatis and in the place of the
villiages stood a f regular stream of fortifications and a second line
of christian sailents and positions with plently of garrisons and forces
to guard them well supplied with artillery and so on.The christian lines
had thus edged in closer to the besieged city and general Hanson was
making full preparations to bombard the emmys enemys lines.

''There are no better fortifications like these confront
ing Jennie T urmer.''General Hanson truthfully boasted to the little
girl Jane on showing her the work of his army as he also led the
happy pair to show them the new positions. ''This will surely end
Manleys boast that he can lick bigger forces than his own.If he can
drive me out of my impregnable position then there is no hope for
success in the war.''

''I'm sorry that those old mean Glandelinian armies treated
yours like they did near the T urpentine Forest t hat awful day.''
Jane said.

''Oh it was nothing''General Hanson declared.''There are no Glandelinian
armi es whether it be led by the King himself that can interfere
with my plans. w hen I gather my army aro nd.''

He then bid them good bye and then left. After this general Hanson
went into the other tent to see how the other little girl was
getting on who had been suffering from rabies .The chi child though she
was still suffering severely had recovered her reason by this t ime
and the medicine though curing slowly was working wonde- fully and the
doctor had declared that the child would be entirely well inside of a
month.'

''Well that is certainly glad news.''Hanson remarked.''How is the childs
mouth.''Does any more of the thick ropy mucus appear.?''

''Not so bad for the powerful drug is doing wonders on it. She
cann t talk yet but she seems to know where she is for when you
mention her name she nods and beco beckons.''

''Well I'll go in and see the poor child.''Remarked general Hanson.''Is
she still tied up in bed?''

''Yes the Blengig,om Blengiglomensan creature had been here again and
advises that she be strapped in bed untill the rabies entirely disappea
disappears.But the rops are not so tight and she objects to our taking
it off anyhow....''

''Well what did the doctor do about the stones she swallowed?'' Asked general
Hason.

''He caused their removal by making her vomit.And yet they were very small.T
The only sound she can emit when she suffers intense pain is a moan.''

At last they reached the room or ten I mean and the s ight
of the child was enough to stir any ones soul to pity and love.General
Hanson noticed that she had been put into another cot or bed and her
hands and face had been cleaned the child having bea given a good bath by
her mother. Her normal beauty had not been destroyed by the rabies germ and
the terrible glaring of her eyes had disappeared.





Violet and her sisters who had come along with general Hanson w ere watching
I021. at her bedside but arose as general Vivian also appeared. General Hanson
spoke to the little girl but she only nodded and made signs with her
right hand that she could not talk. Violet took up a sheet of paper and
handing it to general Hanson said;
''The little girl wrote this and want 's you to read it.''
General Hanson took it and this is what he read;

''Dear Governer general;

Is the rabies getting w orse? It seems bad since yesterday after
I permitted you to tie me up with ropes.And what is all that brown
stuff in that bed over yonder?!?''

''Why my child.''Answered general Hanson.''You are getting better instead
of w orse.You had this disease for a long while since I last tied you
up and all the brown ststuff on the rolld up sheets of the discarded cot
is your deadly salvia which is going to be removed and burned.It was one
of the Blengiglomenean creatures who saved you.''

The child nodded with with delight and then a few minutes later she suddenly
suddenly fell asleep and general Hanson left the tent followed by dear
violet and he her sisters.

''This is -the first sleep she has had during the disease.''
Said violet .''But I have heard from scouts that our camp is swarming with
rabid dogs let loose upon us by enemy spies and our good normal dogs will
be bitten and contract the disease and then we will be in awful peril. I
believe you had better have all the army dogs keep inside and have
all stray dogs seen shot down and also I wish we could leave for
Angelinia soon t oo for I h ate this old region of a cold weather
and all this old snow.''She added.

That evening when another blizzard was setting in on account of the
Angelinians making all kinds of preparations for t he pressing of the
seige ad by making preparations of getting their artillery into range for
the prepared bombardment the enemy armies again became very threatening in
their manners ans ways and so hardly any of the refugees went outside
even to play in the snow as was their wont as they all feared the enemy
would sooner or later try to make another assault upon the christia
lines to prevent them from pressing the seige too close. General
Hason Vivian and some of his highest generals warned Evas to watch the
movements of the enemy and then went about to watch operations of their
own forces and to see to the placing of the big machine and
seige guns and to the erection of extra fortificat ions and sailents,
general Robert Vivian alone being inside before the threatening blizzard
began to grow worse When the storm grew worse and worse general Hanson
hurried back tward General Kindernines divisions in the teeth of a
strong rising wind, but also decided to stop and see the little sick
child. As he continued on in t he face of the gale hehis coat tails
tails began to flap like the canvas of some rudderless ship at sea. She was
stio l asleep in bed worn thin from the decreasing pains of rabies when h
he came in and not wishing to stay long for fear of a storm he hurried
out and soon reahed Kin dernines position.

E violet and her sisters did not like the dreary Calverinian
winter with its short shadowy days and the many furious blizzards already
past though it was only anow a few days before Christmas. The great snow-
storms that they had already experienced awed them. Some Carnations stood
in rows in flower pots on the window st sill in front of Jennie who had bea
been the first one t o be in her smug warm bed . A beautiful Angelinian
bird peeped and twitteredperpetually in a cage by her bedside. Thus
which ever way little Jennie Turned or looked an artici a rtificial
summer charmed her with its bright and tunfu tunefulcface . Her father
entered the room quickly and quiet ly and drew to the door so that even its
click was stifled for if she were sleep ng sleeping it were good for
her after her trying days and the events of his home coming could
not be heard. Still he could not resist tiptoeing to her bed with
its grills of white bars and lifting a stray curl from he her
face a sweeter face than before puffed like an angels in sleep.With
his touch not skilled as a mothers she swoke lightly, and the knowing
bird filled the air with song.He lighted the gas which gilded the
oranges that he playfully rolled on the counter pane. When he rose
up suddenly and closed up his hand to his pistol pocket to bring out in
a very threatening manner a fat yellow banna and she laughed with him at
the pantomins and fell to eating it slowly.....

In the meantime the mother of the sick litt le girl sat down on the edge of the bed and watched the movements of her ch ilds cheeks and throat . It was a long while though before she rembered the medicine and as she turned to measure the oily stuff a sad look filld her cheery face. for a moment to be off again as she retur ret urned with the dose and the child swallowed it with the help of lemonade. Then her fingers relaz relaxed in her hands and lay soft like warm feathers. The next moment her father permitted her caressing fingers to drop the on the stem of a beautiful red Carnation into his botton botton hole and h the look in her happy fave he or her mother never forgot. The father of course was to stay up all night with her to see that nothing whatever would hurt her and at midnight amid the din of the clickering hail and cold sleet and snow against the wind w window panes a loud knock ing came upon the door and Doctor Loganna entered furred to t he eye and his shoulders and camp covered with snow and hail.
"How is my little lady feeling to night?"He asked as his entrance awakened her.The child was quite flushed from her sleep and her eyes looked dull and tired.
"Better."She said slowly."Papa always makes me feel better."
"And in the day time?"Asked the doctor.
"I don't feel so good."She admitted with her white hand over her little chest."Something hurts me dreadfully here."
Her father fedigeted while the stete stethoscope was being adjusted.The doctor sexplained however that the pains were from the sudden abatement of the disease and would be over soon if some more of the drug was used for he believed that the real cause was of some of the deadly mucus remaining in the stomach. As the doctor left, her mother gave her some of the medin kedicine which made her vomit, but an hour after she complained of a strange weakness.Two hours after when the snow and hail was more fiercer her eyes grew large and wistful and she lay in the bed like drooping a drooping Lilly. The next hour the doctor came again and the mother plied him with repeated questions.
"Does she need more nourishing?"He asked"And companionship?"
"Her society is enough but excellent."Said the mother.
"And for her nourshment I can suggest nothing more."Said the doctor.
Doctor Logannas words hesitated imperceptibly and on the last word the childs mother stepped over to him.
"Yes you can."She meanced.Y"You are keeping something back. Out with it doctor for I fear she is under the full spell of the disease again as before."
"I had hesitated."Commenced the doctor"Because your circumstances may not warrent I'm afraid."
"Nix with it man, let me know."Cried the mother sternly.
"Well then give her three spoonfuls of that medicines every hour. It may pull her through...."
He counted the short gasps which stood for her breatin n breathing then turned away shortly.Then catching the moister in the doctors eyes the childs d mother sprang at him and clung to his sleeve.
"No, no not that."She pleded pleaded."Tell me anything but that."
"Give her this."Said the doctor in a muffled voice."She is passing beyond the fury of the disease and my eyes are only motioned with tears of joy.She will be well in the morning.So well that she will be able to talk."
After agood hard shaki ng he her mother managed to wake her and as her hand fluttered soft ly on hers she gave her the medicine.

As the governer general looked into her eyes he saw that it appeared as if thaight of reason had departed from them, and he had an ideathat thr ough the grid of her daughter recently having had the fiecre fierce rabies she had lost her reason. All the while the sick childs sister had been brought in she cont inued to la laugh. When they brought her in and laid her softly on a warm cot in the tent jear the child she was calmer and laughing soft ly now. The little girl climbed on the bed and nestled on her sisters breast. Theother l ttle girl stopped her mub mumbling and looked at the sick child with startled puzzled eyes.
"Mama, sister I'm getting better, I'm better mama."Said the child.



Her little sister turned her head & this then closed her eyes w earily and when she reopened them she starr stared around the room in surprise, and then at the nestling child. And ever so gently her hands stole around and enwrapped the littlev one to her breast.Then she bent her face half fearfully as though she feared it were al a myt myth tward the curly head.
"My precious little Annie."Whipsered hermother."Your little sist sister has had a terrible dream but it is all untrue. Precious, precious little Annie."

General Robert vivian was about to leave the happy woman and children, but he asked how the weather was, for one of the children who had been outside had bee come in and there had not been any snow on her cloak and cap.
"Annie's father announced that it was still snowing heavily and that the child had only cleaned the snow off so that she would not get her shoulders wet.
"But it is snowing in fine flakes now...."He sdd said."And with pretty big ones intermingled....."
By the time the goverver general left the tent for his own headquarters it was snowing heavily with big flakes agin again, and by the time he reached his headquarters it had increased more and more. By six o-clock in themorning the storm was in full sway and violet and her sisters who had wa ax awakened a little after six expected that the snowstorm hd ceased, but what was their surprise when they saw that it was snowing all the hard w harder, and snowing so hard tha that nothing could be seen for less tha than a hundred feet. The wind itself having le up several hours before had changed to the nort heast and was now blowing furiously like a full grown hurricane.General Hanson himself had declared to several gensals that several officers had reported of a big battle raging far out at a place called Osmondonson and that the enemy had won the first da of it driving the christians back but int o an unassailable position and then had attacked this and met disaster. Also reports had come in that a great blizzard storm had also been raging far out in the northeastern part of the Calverinian seas, and it had been reported headed southeastward for the country of Calverinia. Well it had struck and there seemed no end to one of the worse snowstorms of Calverinia's history and the weather man declared that it still extended all over the northeastern and western seas and was driven upon Calverinia by a swirling typhoon o far out in t he Mc-Whirthian seas.For an hour during that morning the great storm increased and genea general Hanson delcared it could not snow any harder while the wind was so high that it blew down trees as fas tas they could be blown down while high snowdrifts were forming in the company streets and in the plains and this was Hansons most greatest desire for all this snow would afford him an unassailable position.
Tward ten o-clock that morning the st orm was awful. The wind was blowing a screaming gale piling down tress by the thousands, and the snow was blowing in swirhling clouds of great thickness and nothing could be seen for twenty feet distant. As the enemy were on the outskirt s of the besieged city they wee having a terrible time from preventing the fierce blizzard t storm from blowing their entire encampment away, and many of the soldiers had been killed and injured by fallen trees. The storm the christian army alone enjoyed fisce and dreadful as it was and they admired the thirty foot snow drifts ha which had formed over p les of fallen trees while to the disconfiture a se of the enemy a very severe cold wave was setting in the tempature already being 20 below zero. So heavy was the snow falling in fine sandy flakes that nothing could be seen, the nearest objects being obscured oven a tree ten feet away from general Hansons headquarters only showec itself like a faint blur through the snow fog? The wind was believed to be blowing at the rate of one hundred miles aw an hour whirling the snow in great clouds ad making aterriblechaoes and general Hanson fearing that the windows of his headquarters would literally be blown in shut the storm sash and doors. Right in front of general vivians headquarters a few feet away was a high snow drift fully ten feet in depth and near its base lay a child who had wandered from its own quart ers and got lost in the blinding medium and was almost in danger of the snow sleep.
V Without hesitation one of the soldiers without waiting to put a coat or hat on quickly went to the door of his tent and out into the furious blizzard.

Around this snow driftthe ground wasswept clean by the furious wind not only of snow but of loose pebbelesand dirt and the sno solder was forced to crawl on his hands and knees to keep the screaming gale from carrying him away. He stood the cold blasts alright for he could stand the most intense coldness without thick clothing, but oh the raging wind storm. It fairly ripped the blinds and roofs from the houses and the snow seemed to be flying at him by the wagon load and now nothing could be seen for the distance of ten feet at all and it seemed to be coming down at the rate of half a foot an hour. It was blowing two hundred miles and hour and was growing stronger and stronger every minute and thesky was growing dark and slaty gray. How he could have stood it in that whirling storm of snow and wind that fairly smothered him was a wonder but he managed to reach the child after a succession of rolls and sprawls caused by thewind striking him. He grabbed it by the arm ad gently dragging her after him crawled twa tward his tent but it was much worse now for him for he faced the gale. The whirling clouds of snow struck him in the face in complete blucket fulls blinding him and four t imes he histate hesitated fearing that he would not reach his ta tent in facing such a dangerous snowstorm.

His mouth was filled with snow and also the inside of his coat collar and he sistained bruises from flying boards and brances branches and tree limbs and even broken fragments of signs blown from trees hit him in the head. But after a terrific struggle against the wind and snow demon he managed to reach the ste s of general Hansons headquarters, and staggering up with the child in his arms was ushered in by the guards inside. It took him an hour to be fixed up while the doctor took means to bring the child to her senses and soon succeeded placing him heher I mean in a nice warm bed after a hot bed bath and covered over with warm heavy blankets. That afternoon when it became exceedingly cold the storm had slackened considerably being not quie so fierce before in snow only however the wind still shrieking and howling like lost souls and just then a dog seeming to be suffering from rabies was shot by one of general Jacob Baldwins guards aft er it had frightened tn the refugees who had been outside during the storm that afternoon looking for wood to build fi res to wa warm themselves. About six children ald boys running in front of general Hansons headquarters took refuge there when another apparent mad animal rushed at h them through the pall of snow.The laboratories experts in the snow swept christian lines had been called out to examine two hundred and thirty two dogs cap tured within the christian lines and every one had proved to be danger u ous cases of hydrophobia. The prevalences of the rabies germ had been shown by these examanations to be dangerous. The two hundred and thirty two mad-dogs had bitten six hundred persons. One had bitten as many as thirty eight persons before being caught and it was necessary to notify all of them that they were in danger of infliction by hydrophobia and to advise treatement before it was too late.

It was stated that Glandelinians sneaking within the christian lines in disguise were letting loose all these mad dogs and general Hanson had been requested long before the outbreak of this blinding snow-storm to enforce the dog- shooting or muzzling law and rid his company streets of the stray dogs, and if he did not the Glandelinians would succesd in making a great spread of rabies for as the case of rabies among dogs had kept y up almost st eadily during the few days past indicating h that the disease had grabbed a foothold in the whole region of the entrenched christian lines and that it was expected to de devolpe into a fearful spread during the coming summer unless preventive measures were to be taken at once.The sit uat ion was grave alreadybut it was nothig like it would be but it was nothing like it would be when the warmer weather would come on.

One of the doctors recieved a patient who had been taken from his tent a victim of hydro ho hydrophobia and who had died that very morning the victim of the bite of a mad-dog. Death had come when the raging snowstorm had been at its w orse. A t the end of a violent derlirum during which in night attirethe victim attempted furiously to wreck w everything in the ward of the base hospital and to leap from the second story window. This patient had been bitten by a big wolf hound.Six weeks ago the germ wa was not present untill one evening at five oclock when he hd had been hurried off t o the hospital and almost as soon as he entera t ente reed t h the ward where he was put with several other patients he became violent. It took twenty minutes to subdue the furious victim, when he jumped from the bed, hurled chairs and tables about, kan knawed his shoulders , produced mucus from his mouth, scared other pa patients and then attempted to leap out of the window.



The wall of fire was almost blood red in hue and seemed to leap to the height of many hundreds of feet [illegible]



The man was the first person to die that month from such sudden

SEEN ON PAGE SEVEN HUNDRED SEVENTY EIGHT..

## CHAPTER FOURTY THREE.

### ATTACKED BY BLENGLOMENEAN CREATURES.
### HANLEY AND HIS ARMY GETS BUSY.

I024. 776

Around this snow driftthe ground wasswept clean by the furious wind not only of snow but of loose pebbelsand dirt and the sno solder was forced to crawl on his hands and knees to keep the screaming gale from carrying him away. He stood the cold quite alright for he could stand the



The wall of fire was almost blood red in hue and seemed to [illegible]

I025. 778



T he man was the first person to die that month from such sudden attacks of rarabies and the christ ian camps were facing the danger of a spread of rabies among dogs which would result in many more deaths unless preventive measures were taken at once.S Dogs of such kind should be annihilated and the glandelinians who purposely thrw throw int o the christian lines rabid dogs ought to be shot down without mercy if ca caught and foun d guilty. During the night before the day when the storm reached its worse another person a soldier was bitten in the leg by a bull dog and was badly injured.The dog was caught by another soldier and held for observation but in this case no rabis rabi e s germ was found on him it being only normal ugliness.

In Jennis Vivians room the hail was making more racket than ever that following evening and her father general Robert Vivian looking out noticed that the ground was white with it. Two big bull dogs with ropy mucus drolling from their jaws and with glaring eyes were sitting in the hail near the fence in front of the generals headquarters while another was pas passing by slowly.

''Gracious I've got to get rid of them before any one comes in or they may let those germ laden monsters in here.''He thought to himself.''For they will bite every one of us. And dangerous looking bt brutes they are too.''

K It was hailing worse now and yet one of the bull dogs was already coming up the stairs. Without hesitationthe general threw up the window drew his revolver and taking good aim at the dog joggling t ward the door fired the shot being true to its mark and the dog rolled down the steps breathing its last . But the loudness of the det onation awoke all in the plac except little Jennie and before they had recovered from the shock the governer general fired at the second dog which made a headlong spring for the window snarling and howling like a fiend incar nate. It was the very bull dog which had bitten the little girl and in his excitement the governer general missed.But the governer gensal general with great quickness replaced the trigger took sure aim at his eye ad and fired before it had nother chance to spring, and after another shot which brought every one in the house on therun the dog ceased its struggles and breathed its last . The third dog was out of sight by this time and so soveral of thw soldiers were ordered to remove the dead dg dogs. They dragged them away by means of ropes and covered them up with the hail. Jennie alone had remained asleep during the excitement and her father declared that it was better that she had not been awakend awakened.

''Well the bull dog which had bitten the child is dead.''Said the governer general.''That was the one that bounded in.''

''It's lucky you shot him as quickly as you did.''Said general cannon who had been in the same building at the time.'' General vivin then went and closed the window.

''When I first saw the glaring of their eyes a chill ran through me.''

''The governer general retorted.''I knew of the pe peril if any body should come in at the time we would all be in bed and let the dogs in. That is why I started shooting at them. T here were three but the other whih which was a blood hound went away down the street . But I will shoot him if he appears again. The rabies had its full grasp on him too for I could tell by his mouth and eyes.''

''Was it a big dog too?''Asked violet who had just come into his room from her bed room looking like a human angel.

''No it was a blood hound''Said her father. ''I would rather meet a mad bull dog than a blood hound in a fight.''

It was an hour after before the others could go to sleep again and general vivian placed some sentries to watch out for more mad-dogs.When morning came eve everybody was up early and noticed that the hail was fairly pouring down.. Violet and her sisters who had been looking out the windows at a clump of leafless trees in the far distance saw them dis appear beh in a white pall while large flakes of snow began to mix with the hail.She knew that this was the rear portions of the big blizzard coming on and a few minutes after the very air wa filled with large flakes of snow.A strong ferocious howling wind was still blow ing and the snow was increasing rapidly.

In less than an hour the wind became so strong that it shook the house and the very air was full of snow and again they could not hardly see anything for the distance of ten feet .At ten oclock tge storm was still raging with great fury.

1026.

It stormed still harder a little later on the wind blowing a regular gale prostrating the trees by the scors every every minute. Violet and her sisters were greatly alarmed over the incessant trembling ofthe house and their father left the window where he had been watching the stom storm and went to Jennies bed to see if she was awakened by the roar of the hurricane. Jennie was still sleep with a smile on her prec pretty face and a medal of the Sacred Heart claspod to her little heart that was coming day after day to long more and morefor the return to Angelinia. After this despite thefury of the storm he again went out to see the little sick girl and went he got there fter hard traveling on snowshoes he went into the tent with the mother the poor child seeming to be sobbing as if her little heart would break.

As he bent over her she awoke having cried in her sleep and seeing him she suddenly spoke.

"Oh general I dreamed that I was among the Glandelinians where I had been a few weeks ago."

The mother then told the governs gaeral that the d c doctor who had lately come in had declared that all the mucus had disappeared and that the regular salvia had returned. He also told her that she could use her voice again but that no one was to awake her and that the sh child was to awake of her own a accord for the more she slept the more the diseasesand its symptons would surely disappear. So the genwal general producing his knife ripped the rops loose as the doctor had said then he ripped the sewed coverlet from the beg disclosing a night fo gown w th a few holes bitten into it .

"Annie my little Annie."Cris her mother scanning every inch of the chewed up cloth.

It snowed fiercely all that night while the governer general sastayey stayed there being driven in clouds by the furious gale and tward morning snowd snowed more furiously.The mother had folded the child un her arms the curly head of the little girl nestling close to her face. She noticed that the disease was almost entirely gone.The little girls sisters came in at the o moment led by their father and thus once again a whole family was made happy.

## CHAPTER FOURTY ~~FIVE~~ three THREE — ATTACKED BY BLENGIGLOMENEAN CREATURES.

Lat e during the evening when the storm was clearing away and the weather was cold one of the army nurses who tended to violet and her sisters went with them out of on a scouting tour all wearing snowshoes and no sooner had they left the camp when a score of savage Glandelinians rushed upon the little part y with drawn sabres with the intention of kil ing them brutally on the spot . As the littlegirls were about to daw their own weapons they were surprised to a see a considerable large winged creature of many beautiful colors come rushing straight for the Glandelinians and that quite a mumbs were also circling in sweeps high above in the sky. T he eyes of the creature glared in a most frightful manner and with froth st reaming from the tarlons of its wings and dripping to the snow it showed its powerful fangs and let loose a horrible roar that stunned the little girls who thought the Blengiglomenean creature was also mad and was attacking them.

The deepness of the snow did not hinder its wild leaps and with a howl it bounded right a in frontof the vivian girls coiled its tail around-in a circle with them and the nurse in the middle and then sprang at the Glandelinians flapping its lugg wings wildly and pre paring to strike a blow. One of the nearest Glandelinians pierced its wing through with his bayonet and the creature in a blinding rage and maddened by pain sprang at the Glandelinian soldier and fastened his strong jaws upon his throat . The other Glandelinians sprang to the resc ue with curses firing a volley and managed to get the mancfrom the foaming creature.Intent upon again reaching his victims the strange Blengiglomenean creature sprang upon them with a frightful roar his weight bearing ten of the Glandelinians int o the snow.After knocking some of the Glandelinians down with its wing and before they could recover themselves the creature was once more upon the Glandelinians t earing at their heads and body with its claws and making a pandemonium of a racket.Heedless of their own safty the other Glandelinians desperately attacked the creature and gathered some of the unconscious and bleeding comrades in their strong arms only to be also knocked down by a blow of the creatures wing.Protecting the wounded comrades against the animal



The wall of fire was almost blood red in hue and seemed to come to the [illegible]

1027. 780

which now attacked them, as best as they could, while fighting off the crea creature she or they crawled to a high snow bank and regain their feet ran for a ravine through the snow drifts while the other Glandelinian soldiers the remainder of the group who had attacked violet and her sisters, and who had been a wit ness to this horrible scene fled for safty. The enraged animal its savage nature aroused to the point of madness by the fury of the Glandelinian resistance flew in persuit of the Glandelinians who ran int o a house and when the last Glandelinian slammed the door of the house behind him he repeatedly flew around the house followed by another creature and then a third, the third flying over the roof knocking down everything in i ts path then made a furious onslaught against the door carrying all before it door and even the casement going down with a crash beside a pot portion of the house from the shock.

Pouncing upon the nearest Glandelinians with the fury of a phanter it bit their hands and tore u opn open the throat of one of the Glandelinians partly crushing his head in its powerful jaws and lacerating his face so that no one could recognize him while the other Glandelinians fought with their bayonets trying franticaly to drive him off.After being knocked down half a dozen times while trying to beat off the second infuriated creature the Glandelinians man hed to pick up their bleeding comrades and rushed back outside.Again with a series of blood curdling snarls followed by a terrifying roar the first monster instatly bounded after them, but the Glande linians managed to reach a second house and shut the door. The two Glandelinians bled to death while the two enraged animals were fly ing against the doors in their determination to follow up the fierce attack.

There was a trail of blood leading from thefirst house to the other house and the floor of the house was covered with blood, when some rein forcements of the Glandelinians appeared with a rush. T he two Glandelinians indeed bled to death and the monsters having found that the doors were strong to be forced open again had flown this time through window sash and all carrying down all the glass with a rattle and this time sprang at the new comers and with its four feet on the chest of one of the Glandelinians the creature t ors at the third victims throat. At the sight of the blood the Glandelinians hurled a chair at the creature, and then rushed him as he flew at the one who threw the chair wih a screeching roar, the others seizing the fallen soldier in his arms. As the creat ures flew madly about the soldiers hammered away at them with musket butt s and with the leg of the broken chair, but suddenly the third creature outside with a deafening roar that shocked the building lunged inside as swift as a lightning flash and threw all the Glandelinians sprawling to the floor, one of the soldiers rolling tward the stairs ahd rolling down like a wheel.The first animal was about to crush of one of the soldiers head between its jaws and scratch and bite int o his face when two soldiers who had gotten to their feet rushed at it t ogether with iron pipes upriaised t o strike it a blow and one of the other soldiers seized the victim and succeeded in saving them.A soldier by the name of Robert clubbed at the creature with all his might but again the animal made a lunge throw ing another called Gannon with a crash to the floor.Simultaneously another soldier called Baldwin tore down a long whip from a mantle and struck at the creature furiously as he tried to bite Gannon in the throat, but he did nothing but put the creature in a maudlin rage. As the creature leaped furiously at Baldwin, James Hanson snatched his wounded comrade Jennings and ran up the s steps to another room pulling one of the other wounded c comrades with him.Quickly treating and fumigating their wounds wounds and bandaging them th he left them writhing on a bed and then drew out his loaded revolvers.In the meantime a desperate battle was going on below.Sixother men were badly bitten by the creat ure who had rushed into their hiding place followed by his assailants and these six were badly mangled and mortally wounded.

Before he went down James Hanson examined a big rip in his p coat and pants leg caused by the creatures teeth. Chairs, tables, books, and vases were hurled at the furious creatures who leaped at the men at each throw fanging one of them every time.But these could not fell them, and yet before James Hanson wa about to shoot one of the creatures bore him to the floor.Gannon made a desperate attack upon him with a chair and managed to drive him from Hanson who had dropped his revolver in the furious attack the creature had made upon him.

-Again he sprang at James Hanson but was beaten off by a number of Glandelinians with clubbed muskets and bayonets, and the pain only blinded the young creatures with rage. Froth again st reaming from the tarlons of itheir wings they all three suddenly made a fur ious spring and one of them landed squarely upon James shoulders only to fall off and sprang on the floor.But with amazing quickness it was on its feet again and after flying madly about made a lunge for Cannon and bore him to the floor with his throat between its jaws.In his desperation Hanson pounded the creat ure mercilessly but could not make him let go of Cannon.Suddenly a lasso flew through the air and went around the creatures wings and was drawn tight ly.Baldwin who was at the other end of the rope pulled with all his might and dragged the growling creature from Cannon the other Glandelinians having already fled from the scene of the terrible carnage.With frantic struggles the creature tried to work itself free but Baldwin only drew the noose the more tighter and with frantic efforts he draw the snarling creature away from the others, and was immediately attacked by the other two and down from the sky came the swoop of many others and the big ones too at that.As Cannon had quickly picked up his revolver and aimed at the eye of one of the oncoming big creat ures he -let los loose a roar like a million thunder rolls and lunged at Cannon like a cyclone bore him to the ground fearfully mangled and Baldwin and Hanson t oo and suddenly flew off disappearing high int o the sky.

The only Glandelinians then rushed to the aid of their fallen comrades some of them nursing their wounds while the others were busy attending to those who had died from their injuries.Ten Glandelinians had been killed by the creatures which had went to the rescue of Violet and her sisters.

A soldier by the name of Germaine Jordense soon a ppeared from the window of one of the houses and announced that his own wounds were severe but not mortal.

"The one who warned those creatures of our attempt to shoot or bayonetthose dastardy Vivian girls is the fault of all this." Said the leader of the Glandelinians in a rage."It was not necessary for them to be warned at all and if I knew who it was"

"They do not need to be warned for those creatures can see everything going on from above no matter how high they are, and any way we did not thih think that our attack on those little gur guttersnipes would bring on this terrible incident."

"You didn'T?"Said the leader with a scowl."Well it has and that shows that those creatures are just as you said telescopic eyed.If we had not done our best to stop them creatures when they made the attack to--t o---to--to---- save---that ---that---that---that bleeding comrades of ours , those----bledding---corspes on the ground--we would have fared better than we did.We were foolish to attack it.Maybe that creature had a special grudge against the man it first attacked.And our foo foolish heroism is the only thing that saved us from annihilation altogether."

The second lieutenant was also in a terrible rage and he said; "They are all too fired pretty those christian dogs known as the Vivian Girls."S He said."They caused or nearly caused the deaths of all of us. Did not you men see that they carry whistles on their breasts which they blow when attacked by us and which when they did blow immediately brought the creatures."

"What in the name of thunder was those creatures?"Asked a sergeant. He had escaped only with a few scratches.

"I know they were too violent for anything.No drgon dragon could be so terrific in their actions or rage.And they caused lots of havoc here." It was true.In the two houses t oget her broken chairs lay here and there, pict ures were torn down, carpets were t orn t o shreds by the wing tar lons of the creatures the glass of the windows by the creatures second lunge against the lower casings were shattered, the t orn bed clot clothes, and window shades and draperies lying on the floor covered with blood, and big scratches on the plastering marked the desperate unsuccessful fight. Tables were overturned and demolished, rich vases smashed, and the floor covered with blood from the- teo two dead Glandelinians who were being taken out by some of the Glandelinians.

"It wa was horrible but our comrades were powerless to save their lives."Said the Glandelinian capt ian whose name was Robert Hansel. "Several times we tried to take out wounded comrades our out of reach of the creatures but many t imes we were knocked down. Ten of our soldiers have their throats so badly torn that you could see the interior to the windpipe and they bled to death.The creatures were so furiously



The wall of fire was almost blood red in hue and seemed to [illegible] of many hundreds of



worked up that they twince w twice tried to open the door of the second house by bounding against it and succeeded in the first attempt in the other house.See what conditions the rooms of each house are in from the desperate battle."He exclaimed.

The doctor examined the wounds of woevery Glandelinian bitten by the st re strange creatures after they ret urned to their own lines and after dressing them,said;

"It is lucky you re treated the wounds quickly. There is of course no danger now but the salvia of the creature is posionous nevertheless some kind of a Fenomedan posion and you could have recisved infection like the other soldiers did did who died so quickly if you had neglected the wounds.However you are all safe.But next time be sure that there are no such creatures around before you attack christian children for children are like flowers to these creatures and if they see any men attacking girl children especially with intent to kill t hey will do just as these creatures did.

[illegible].

MANLEY AND HIS ARMY GETS BUISY/

In the meantime general Manley dreaded the outcome of the seige of Jennie turner and as general Hanson had constructed many strong works besides those he made out of the captured works, he had also made extra conglomeration of works out of certain snow drifts and builded works with snow and earth making sal sdlat positions and Manleys army was s seriously handicapped. The best way he thought to made general Hanson with draw from the seige was to strike at general Wans but he dared not for Evans alone was the real danger and thus the reason why so many christian generals were surprised to hear that Evans had not yet had a general battle with the enemy. Manley had two plans in hand and that was to either attack Evans, or threaten Eva Crania and so he decided to follow out the latter and did so.Shoemannias army alone had been seperated from his and so was moving northward and he ordered him at once to seize upon the town of Evanb Evangelinia Crania. Shoemannia at once moved forward and was confronted by a large christian force under general yivianda at a town called Calverine on a portion of the Mc-Hollester Run.The battle raged three days known as the battle of Cal verine or third battle of Mc-Hollester Run and which had caused the great est toll of lives yet as far as he could be ascer tained. The frightful battle had raged a little over three days closing way past nig midnight and only probably the most terrific efforts of the enemy put anoend to the terrific resistance of yivianias army and swept it aside, and only the ability of the commanders saved the christian army from too reckless a persuit of the enemy though of course the Glandelinians were really victorous. General Gannons army simultaneously along another portion of the drama of war in the west fought a battle at Lena suffering a loss of- I395,223 in killed and wounded.Baldwin clashed also with Shoemannia at Elsie and suf fered a loss of 3,000,999 in killed and wounded, while general Jennih Jennings clashing some time later with Shoemannia at Meldon Aronburg reported his losses as I,I65,283.After this Shoemannia was-reinforced and within a week was confronted by general Roswell Rusters Johnstons force near Marcoclcellio a point of Eva Crancia and driven back after a desperate battle and both si des suffered the loss of I,500,000.

Johnston having been wounded in the fray gens general Senguine was placed in his stead and drove at the enemy at Little Evangeline suffering a loss of I885,998, in killed and wounded and was also himself wounded, and his place taken by general Seingunary who struck the enemy a blow at Angeline Beldon and then report ed his losses as I28,000, while Germaines divisions which aided him reported a loss of I,I25,000, and Vivian Jimmieson, I32I,283. Hindermine was at that time advancing southward to aid these Angelinian generals in their great conflicts and got into a clash with general Shoemanni a at Jennie Turner and won but at the cost of 3,990,600 in killed and wounded and 2,I56,777 others when he resumed the conflict the rest of the day. Shoemannia reciev ing -reinforcements rallied and struck a blow against a christian army at Josephine in which both sides lost I,I99,983. In battles at Bondinia, Andencia, Cal Callie, Grandburg, Andrean Road, Angeline Crossing, Vivi an Hi llx Hills, Sunbeam Creek or Fandkerton and at Aurandecallie Run the christian losses ranged from 322,942, and 292,998 with others as 6I 7,940 while Gladerlinias army lost in the battle near yivian Wickey II,599,923 in killed and wounded and prisoners the total christian losses in these series of battles in killd and wounsed could not be correctly ascertained but with the number of the losses of the different

commanders was believed to be about the same as known as at Lucille Jorden or 3I,704,035 in killed and wounded and prisoners though it took the Angelinian commanders almost two weeks to fo figure it all out. Over I9,058,689 were down in killed and wounded.The Glandelinian losses in killed and wounded in these series of battles were about 20,000,000 in killed and wounded and their full loss in killed wounded and prisoners and totally disabled were about 46,000,000. These series of battles with Shoemannia and the christian commanders occured beginning from October t and ending in December.Long after these series of batt les the Glandelinian series of armies had pe persued their way onward desp ite their victories or defeats and it seemed as if nothing could be done to stop general Shoemannias advance on Evangelinia Crania and the only barrier in the way was the large town of Osmondonson which if a christian army got there in time could do n something to drive back the foe or check him if possiblet The great christian general Meldonia Shoemannia Bicknell fortunately had not been in the recentlt frightful September battle storm along the Mc-Hollester Run, and he was able to recieve a force of Abyssinkilians, Abbisannians, and Abyssiniannians under general Tantemegrgo to make a great junction with general Francis Hansonia and so Bicknell assuaing psonal command decided to form his forces at Osmondonson a town south of Evangelinia Crania EEvangelinia crania being some of the fortifications of Mc-Whirt her guarding Vivian Wickey and here general Bick e Bicknell decided to check general Shoemannias headlong advance at all costs for he he failed then the seige of Jennie Turmer and Evan Crania both going on simultaneously with that of Vivian Wickey would be worse than a defeat, for there would be a terrible disaster. Shoemannia determined to reinforce Manley and this Bicknell was bound to prevent. Osmondonson and Jennie Turmer are only about thirty miles from each other on an even line and both places are so close to Vivian Wickey that the sei ges made a serious menance for the enemy and this was fully reali zed.General Huebaum Manley was advancing to reinforce general Shoemannia so that he could push his wa way forward despi te all opposition and he had to Bicknells dread recieved heavier reinfor cements from Adele-De-Garbe and by general Webb.Bicknell though Shoemannias reinforcements made the whole of the Glandelinian army almost one quarter to his two was not discouraged as long as Shoemann ia was not superior in strength though he sent an appeal to Angelinia Agathia for reinforcements.Shoemannia was astonished when he saw that general Hansonia Vivians forces were also threatening to make a stand against him at Osmondonson and though he realized he was now over-whelmed by his christian enemies he vewed he would win this battle/ and help break the seige of Jennie Turmer and Evan gelinia Crania and wrote this note to his King;

"His Excellency general John Manley had won a grea great victory at the battle of Mc-Hollester Run, and now I am confronted by a new force at Osmondonson but I swear to win and break the seige of Jennie Turmer and Eva Crani a and if I lose you are at liberty to take away my command.Bicknell has more men than I or Huebaum Manley and even more cannon but just the same I'm confident of vict ory against even superior numbers.I can show John Manley that though he beant beat the Vivians I can also beat Bicknell at Osmondonson.

General Shoemannia.Commander of
Ninty Fifth brigades of Glandelinian army.
At Osmondonson.
Calver nia."

General Shoemannia seeing greater numbes confronting him however decided to remain on the defensive as Bicknell had stronger works and he knew that to attack the christians first would be complete folly.



The wall of fire was almost blood red in hue and seemed to lean to the







CHAPTEIR CHAPTER FOURTY SEVEN. FOUR

THE BATTLE OF OSMONDONSON. SHOEMANNIA
WINS A SWEEPING VICTORY ON THE FIRST DAY, COMPLETELY CARRYING ALL BEFORE HIM. BUT UNFORTUNATELY FOR HIM, THE CHRISTIAN ARMIES RETREAT TO AN UNASSAILABLE POSITION, AND SHOEMANNIAS ATTACKS ON THE SECOND DAY OF THE BATTLE, MEETS ANNIHILATION.
THE FRIGHTFUL DISASTER.

THE ANGELINIANS RESUME THE BATTLE BY ATTACKING THE ENEMY, THEMSELVES. THEY REGAIN ALL THE LOST GROUND, CAPTURED BY THE ENEMY DURING THE OTHER TWO DAYS.

CHAPTER FOURTY FOUR.

commanders was believed to be about the same as known as at Lucille Jorden or 3I,704,035 in killed and wounded and prisoners though it took the Angolinian commanders almost two weeks to fo_figure it all out. Over I9,058,689 were [illegible]. The _landelinian losses in



The wall of fire was almost blood red in hue and seemed to [illegible]



CHAPTEIR CHAPTER FOURTY [illegible]. FOUR

THE BATTLE OF OSMONDONSON .
SHOEMANNIA WINS A SWEEPING VICTORY ON THE FIRST DAY,
COMPLETELY CARRYING ALL BEFORE HIM.
BUT UNFORTUNATELY THE CHRISTIANS RET REAT TO AN UNASSAILABLE POSITION, AND SHOEMANNIAS ATTACKS ON THE SECOND DAY OF THE BATTLE MEETS ANNIHILATION.
THE FRIGHTFUL DISASTER.

General Bicknall had appealed twice for reinforcements to the Angelinian governmat itself as Angainia Agathia (Calverinia could not spare any troops as they needed the armies thereto hold the place against attack also and already more great Glandelinian armies were dvan cing into Calverinia from Aronburg and Federal and Evangeline curran and the Angelinian governments also could not spare troops as they had to send big extra forces to hold the enemy armies at bay.

However in a few days general Vivianias scattered remnants of his army had rallied and these had reinforced Bicknell though all the while general Vivianias did wish he had the two Vivians with him and always wondered how they expected to capture the strong hold of Jennie urner. Though news came on December 2Ith that a dreadful struggle was raging along his left wing on the Jennie Banderline railroad crossings, Bicknell was not much confirmed and as it seemed thewind was blowing too fresh for the enemy to attempt any assault just now and as during the progress of the day the wind had attaind the force of a hurricane and a snowstorm of considerably severity was also raging he did not think the reports true untill late in the afternoon a tearing assault of the most greatest violence was thrown against his whole center.Beforethis however

Bi cknell reckoning that the roads were still very good was unconcerned and least apprehensive of danger untill when the assault came and drove his whole center back in the wildest confusion even before the other armies of Abyssinkilians could arive to lend him aid. The situation was dreadful and even his officers could distinctly hear heavy firing of great intensity elsewhere which became very fierce and strong and continued to grow fierce and fiercer untill general Bicknell began to see exsite ment in the faces of the men rushing forward to restore the broken line at the center and he decided to make investigation and see where the new struggle was. He had sent out men to investi gate just at the moment that Gertrude Angeline was brought into the lines by several guardians and she declared that general Vivianias right wing had already been badly reduced by general Calvsines fierce Glandelinian attack and she also stated that general Bi cknell should do something before the same storm of assaults would come upon his center without warning.But she had arived too late and already Bicknell was doing all that he possibly could to drive g ba back the foe along the center but completely in vain.

Most of his officers disagreed of counter charging the enemy because they dreaded the superior forces of the enemy who was atta w attacking, and the violence of their onslaughts but just the same despite their advises and warnings gensal Bicknell decided to make a swee ping counter attack and to send forces to general Vivianias rescue. It took a long time for general Bicknelo to get the strong concentration started at every point but at this moment a furious hurricane of firing along the enemys lines upset all his plans and the wh- wholeconcentration was repulsed with the greatest slaughter, general Vivianis and Hansonia were wounded, and the battle at its worse raged with an uprom uproar as to make the world seem to come to an end and though completely victorious in the first day of the battle and driving all before him as the tornado does in sweeping the corn field Shoemannia suffered the annihilation of his ninth corps.

That evening general Bicknell withdrew a considerable distance back and took up new positions close to the Ava Maria heights and on the next morning the Glandelinians resumed the battle by making a still more determined attack which had carried all before it with the deaths of genem general Maxwell and urmer on the christian side and with frightful o loss to the christian and enemy side and general Bi cknell in supretending a portion of the battle line was severely wounded but had to retain command to prevent a disaster.

I032.

There was now a lull. Seeing that the break in his line was dangerous general Bicknell decided to retakethe lost position and so general Bicknell sent ten division under general Sniedor Johnstons all Calverinians only to counts attack the assailants and as the Calverinian columns advanced the Glandelinians began firing as fast as they knew how and soon the roar of musketry became terrific? Gertrude rode up at this moment and riding up to general Failen said;

''I doubt if the-advancing Calverinians can retake those positions.See how those Glandelinians are firing and our soldiers a are dropping like leaves from trees in a gale.''

''Maybe it can be done but it is risky work.''Said the general who was ordering up his batteries to support the assault.''The men are already dropping in thousands at every volley. Yet they seem very undaun td undaunted.

Bicknell indeed feared that these divisions now being under a murderous fire of cannon and musketry would soon be repulsed or annihilated in the bargian and sent other divisions to aid them. General Camillian with seven moredivisions consisting of two extra brigades were sent. These columns advanced in two long lines ten deep across a wide plain where large columns of Phelans brigades and battalions were posted. Phelan had less men than Camillian but yet the christian commander commanded Abyssinkilians which also came to his aid and Phelan and Camillian went forward at a run to smash the enemy if possible. Then came the Abyssin kilians under the ''Terrible Aronburg'' and the red and purple coated columns swarming out pressed on yelling like demons but soon whole swarms fell before the enemys deadly musketry Aronburg commanded the first division and was in the lead his gallent manner filling his troops with enthusiasm and waving their flags came on o in grand array. Avenues were ploughed in the christian lines ad soon shells and shrapnell and then canister added to the carnage tearing up thechristian line like a thrashing machine prostrates the wheat. Camillian and phelan could already see that gensal Herdrudes lines torn in pieces and badly mangled were already retiring though their very surviving lines seemed ablaze. He rode up to his generals and then said to oneof them whose name was Charles Brown

''The Glandelinians are hard pressing the divisions under Herdrude though he has advanced readily for two hours.Take about I,I55,000 men and go to his rescue.I will attend to the torn up divisions under Phelan.''

General Charles Brown immediately galloped off to his own command and ordered t his brigades forward.

''To Herdrudes rescue.''He ordered.''Check the advance of the enemy if you can.''

Herdrudes lines were retiring in confusion when Browns men reached them, but at the arival of reinforcements they speedily rallied and opened a withering fire upon the advancing enemy.

''Forward''Shouted Brown to his men.''We must check them at all hazards now. Forward charge them.''

Browns men immediately rushed forward under a storming fire and attacked the enemy with great fury but met a most terrific fire of artillery and mahine guns and then added by musketry which tore his first line to fragments. The survivors hesitated and then recoiled but on pressed the second line and came upon the position with a roar of yells and curses and feare fearful was the struggle and as more and more pressed on and closed with the enemy the struggle became fearful. At ten o-clock the battle at every point whatever was in full sway and the uproar of firing w was awful. Herdrude at last repulsed his assailants and cut their massi ve line to shreds and Charles Brown was in possession of a long stone wall to which he had been driven at the same time by the victorious enemy along his own front and which the exultant enemy was striving with all their demon like fury to regain. On both sides of the stone wal wall the ded ad wounded lay in high piles or windrows and blood wa visibleon the stone masonary. The struggle was continuous along this stone wall and every mi nute a thousand had-fallen. Bicknells aids brought divisions aft er divisions against the Glandelinians whose whole line was wreathed in smoke. Many christian divisions was not yet in action and yet the enemy did no not give way but retained the positions they had gaind the day before and the others thy had captured and kept up their murderous firing without pausing. The stone wal was soon cap captured afte a number of desperate charges but again general Brown recarried it and now the uproar of the firing redoubled and increased for an intense hour as more troops came up on both sides.



The wall of fire was almost blood red in hue and seemed to reach to the heights of many hundreds of feet



General Herdrudes army still held its fire along their own line of works the firing here soon being more terrible than along Browns linew lines a and tens of thousands of the Glandelinians fell.... General Brown realised that this brave general was having it all in his own hands and soon sat some fresh divisions to his aid who soon thinned the enemys lines terribly and agai aga n fairly tore the Glandelinian columns to fragments as fast as they appeard appeared through the smoke. Gallopin g over to general Herdrude,,,,,, he asked;;

''Well how goe's the battle?''

''Pretty fair.''Answered Herdrude.''But it is quite dangerous.I have sent two monsterous brigades to counts charge the enemy and they came back only in small fragments after their full numbers had mounted up to hundreds of thousands.''

''It is terrible.''Said general Brown.''I wonder if it would be better to thrown t the whole line forward under cover of a strong artillery fire. If you will agree I'll give the order.''

''Yes''Said Herdrude.'I'm wishing to storm their batteries which are now desciminating my lines so terribly.''

General Brown sent the word along the line to fix bayonets and when Herdrude screamed; ''FORWARD'' The whole line rushed tward the enemy like some monsterous surge. Suddenly there was a blaze of musketry that wiped out the whole front line of Angelinians, and then almost immediatelyafterwards hundreds of shells per second burst among the surviving portion of the mighty surge of men in red and purple tearing it to pieces and though men went down in mt myriads on pres sed the survivors.The number of enemy guns increased, their fire grew hotter and redoubled with a horrible roar f of explosions, the shrapnell exploding in the air raining a storm of fragments and bullets, and bolts, desciminating whole divis ions of the christians. General Herdrude was horrified at this havoc which increased when they came within full range but general Brown feared that now it would be worse to retreat, and so he was bound to have the artillery captured at all costs.....

The christian artilllery soon arived and when placed into positio Herdu Herdrude cried;

''Open fi re when you get near enough for ty e right range.''

The Angelinian infantry now got within range f of the enemys infantry and the purple coats began to drop in such frightful numbers that it seemed as if they were only lying down but the survivors only press d on gallant gallantly and now as whole columns went down and an whole brigades and divisions went to pieces Brown himself became horrified.

''Return the fire with all your firearms and go into them hard.''Shouted all the christian officers leading the charge.''Give them a perfect storm. Give them hell.....''

The surviving Angelinians now gotwithin a easy musket range and made a tumult of bayonets as they reached the enemys lines which seemed to have broken out into an inferno of furnaces and so thick was the smoke, and so fie fierce was the counter charge of the Glandelinians that the poor poor Angelinians had no chance chance to fire and they themselves had to take to their bayonets ad pikes. Whole lines in purple seemed to go down and amid the bloody chaoes of bayonets but finally the gray columns wavered and recoiled, the Angelinians as they pressed on again fairly o paving the ground with dead and wounded in gray as they persued. Shoemannia not in action as yet saw the di saster and sent large forces to check Browns divisions. Herdrude saw the approaching overwhelming numbers and said to general Brown

'I don't believe we can hold out against them.Will you please send for general Ca Camm llian and Failen to come to our rescue?''

Brown at once depatched a messenger with this note;;;;

''''Herdrude is overwhelmed. Will you please send large forces to hi s rescue and mine at Liebermanns plain.Firing fearful, slaughter terrific. Pleas e hurry.

General Brown.''

In the mea meantime as luck would have it Failen wa advancing with four lg large divisions tward this same locat ion, and seeing that general Brown had won an advantage was resolved that he should keep it and threw all his forc es against the advancing enemy reinforcements thus increasing the tremendous carnage torribly.

I034. 786

T he line of rei nforcement s aft er firing for several minutes in a manner loud enough to open the bowles of the earth, gradually wavered, ad anf and began to fall back, t he ngelinianspressing t hem hard. Shoemannd Shoemannia had now led forward I,500,000 out of his seven million of the main line of defense back to a new point of position and also those under huvania, and the retiring divisions which were rallied came on again with greater violence and the sudden rallying of these landelinians filled generà general Brown with amazement and he begged Bicknell for reinforcements, for the other two commanders were too slow in coming up. Shuvania with his five hundred thousand men moved on to take the place of the shattered di visions in gray, ad and Brown seeing the grand advance of these landelinians decided it best to fall back on ogamninias plains as all hopes to retake the lost positions sem seemed in vain. He sounded the word and the whole line slowly withdrew, but nevertheles nevertheless kept up a roaring withering fire thà mowed down monsterous masses of the advancing landelinians at every step.:.....:::)('

Generà Herdrudes lines were also retiring tward radi ot creek and from a high rise of ground he could see the brilliant advance of general Ahoeman Shoemannias divisions who were swarming across oe Elezebet h s plains under a heavy pounding cannon fire of I0,000 guns five million five hundred of them sweeping tward Browns columns under cover of their own murdsous fire of cannon.

''Those landelinians ne are certainly advancing in grand and furious array.''He told himself.''General brown does not want to encounter such heavy numbers without rei nforcements and is retiring across Hoganninias plains much against general Camillias will.''

General Brown had in the meantime sent this following message;

''I'm outnumbered ten to one, and must have heavy reinforcements or the battle is lost.I am retreati ng for I cannot repell such heavy numbers, without reinforcements, ad na and must have them.''

Please hurry.

Gensal harles

brown.''

In the meantime gensa general Cammillian saw this nicident, incident , and decided to advance his forces to general browns rescue and though his staff protested on account of the strength of the enemy, he ordered the onward rush for Hoganninias plains.

''We must check their advance.''Was amillians words.''If we hold back they will overrun our lines and make the landelinians think we are afraid to fight.I intend to ch eck them despi te the odds.'

He then wrote this note to general bi cknoll;

''On account of the counter advance of gensa general Shoeman ia it will be wise for you to advance one tenth of your inactive lines or reserves or all is lost . Brown and Herdrude are falling back before overwhelming numbers and so o are other christian generals. They cannot repdure the position and neither can they now hold their ground and their losses are already intolerable.I'm going to their rescue and probably my death, as the carnage wi ll be herculean.''

General Camillian.''

Tha Then general Cammi llian advanced with I,400,000 men tward Shoemannias advancing lines or advancing left wing, his movement being covered by a m st frightful cannonade which tore brigades of the advanc ing enemy to fragments. Fearful musket volleys added to the carnage and general Browns men began to rally. Cammillians men assailed the enemy with great vehemence and bent their main line backwards by the vehemence of the impact ,, but never theless the landelinians held their ground stubbornly every man fighting with devilish fury.



The wall of fire was almost blood red in hue and seemed to leap to the heights of mountainheads of fame

I035. 787

The struggle now resumed was more fearful than the battle before, and in a few minutes mot more a part of general Browns line again broke into action with redoubled fury, the action soon spreading all along the line th e christians delivering a most destructive withering fire. Division after division of the Angelinians swarmed forward but they came back in only regiments their men having been mowed down like windrows of grass .

G Herdu Her drudes men took defense on that rise of ground and recievig recievi ng reinforcements also did not give way, and soon the rise of ground became like a regular hill of gray and purple coats swarming again st each other. Herdrudes line after another struggle of two hours were soon fight ing behind a regular wall of dead and wouneded graycoats and hundreds of Angelinian wounded were borne away every mi nute, the sides of the rising ground being strewn with dead and wounded soldiers in gray.

Hurdrudes whole line furiously repelled the advance of the enemy under general Shuvannia himself and the firing became more fearful and most persistent.General Herdrude was determined to hold this rise of ground at all cost. He did all he could to keep up the courage of the men, kept the regimen tal flags waving, and always exposed the flags with the Sacred Emblems on them.

''These christ ian dogs are a holy terror.''He heard one Ab landelinian officer say.''They are making out of themselves a yellow jackets n est.''

The landelinians were yelli ng o like demong now but more and more reinforcements for Herdrude arived, and the landelinians soon met a ve veritible tempest of bullets and canister which were mowing down many sections. Still they stormed Herdrudes lines with greater fury, and though whole divisions were driven back crushed and mangled and torn to fragments, only other columns swept forward to revenge it, and soon the battle r raged with st ill greater fury.Browns divisions also held and poured a perfect storm of shot shell and canister upon the enemy, adding perfecttorrents of grape and other missles but the survivors rushed on like an enraged mob of demons and bended general Browns lines back considerably. The batt le was also fierce along general Cammillians lines which kept up a ravaging fire mowing down the enemys columns as fast as they came on, but the survivors increased the fury of the assault and soon threatened to press general Cammillians right grand divisions out of their new position.Here the firing was almost aa annihilating. Shoemannia was bound to carry all before him even if it cost him his own liv life and so hurried forward larger forces and mi nà minute by minute now the battle increased with greater fury. The fire poured into the enemys lines was something terrible.Hundreds of gaps gaps-appeared as fast as the y were closed and scores of thousands of th the landelinians became confused as now their da xedead and wounded lay in monstercus windrows.General Cammillian saw the starting confusion among the waves of gr aycoats and gave the word to his generals by wire signals all along the line;

''Fix bayonet s.''

The men hastily obeyed then as Cammillian shouted''Charge'' the Angelinias Angelinians crashed down upon Shoemanni as shatt ered surviving colùmns columns but were met by cannons of all kinds stretched in a long line whose deadly fire carried all before it, and swept and t orn to pieces the Angelinian columns with their numbers being wiped out by scores of thousands broke into a panic and recoiled in amazing con fusion. In the meantime general Brown saw a large force creepi ng around Herdrudes flank and seeing his army in confusion, and also that general Shoemanni a was rallying large portions of his shattered divisions and that greater columns were appearing to reinforce him he decided upon action mighty quick.

''This must not be.''He sai d to himself.''If in such danger why don't general Herdrude notify me?''

Just at that moment when general Cammillian was moving forward the firs first two messengors reached bi cknell who was also fiercely engaged at all points of his lines.

''I'll send reinforcements but not for Herdrude for it is too late.''He said hastily.''Go and tell general Hossbie to train his cannon on Hurdrudes fla flankers.Hurry before it is too late.''

T he soldier obeyed and in the space of fifteen minutes a mo merciless cannin cannon fire was cutting nearly all the force of flankers down like grass. The divisions before Herdrudes rear recoiled and fresh troops of Angelinians pressed down upon them with the fury of titans carrying all before them for a cert ain t ime though at a frightful loss.

I036.

The other columns also charged the enemy who which was st ill advancing increasing the fearful struggle t o redoubled fury again, the sa sanguinary struggle now being general and raging at all portions of Bicknells main line itself. For some strange cause the firing soon began t o cease the whole gray line advancing as most of the Angelinian forces began to give way in confusion and ha had not this blunder been made th e Angelinians would have been able by more cont inued resistance and by a deliv deliberate counter charge drovethe enemy- from the field that very day. However during thus time the advancing Glandelinians who had now halted reciev ed reinforcements and so did Cammillia who withdrew his shattered lines to better ground and placed a new line with the reinforcements a , advancing his right wing on Paminsans wheafields where he placed a strong chain of cannon. However during the remainder of the struggle the christian armies had been in great confusion and had been driven like stampeding cattle before the enemy. General Bicknell saw nothing else to do but run his armies up the Ava Mari a heights and this he did the infantry going up as fast as men could climb while all the heavi er guns covered their retreat . Four hours of this retreat followed and general Shoemanni a knowing the condition of the hills and seeing that his armi es were disorganized restrained persui t and decided to resume the battle on the morrow.

While the christian forces were retiring up to the summit of the ridges one of the christian generals said to general Brown as he rode up to him;

''T he enemy ha being in possession of all our positions now are well sre sr strengthened now and it would be useless to ra,lly the troops and continue the attack on them any further.''

''If we can rally and reform the troops by mid night why not to morrow continue the advance and attack Shoemannia ri ght wing!''

''But that wing is too strongly supplied with a chain of batteries also.''Said general Brown.''We have a better position than before being intrenched on high ground and their lines are intrenched in wheatfields and plains.Of course we are under orders to cont inue the advance but now we cannot even rally our troops and even look will you. BICKNELLS whole line is streaming to the heights to take up a new stand.If the enemy resumes the battle and if we are to win so as to succeed in stopping Shoemanni as move to reinforce general Manley at Jennie Turner we have got to do something. Even their left striki ng against general Bicknells retreating columns a is more strongly int rench ed than the center or right . The right wing is the only one I depen ded upon for success and we were beaten again as you see and driven up here in a panic.''

''I believe it is best to be on the defensive.''Said one of the other generals.''Maybe by that we can repulse every onset and descriminate the enemy so terribly that later in the day they will not be able to resist their our counter assalt assaults.''

However general Brown saw and feared that nothing could be gained by remaining on the defensive and as there was now strange actions among the enemy while the reformed christian columns were rallying and helping with the placing of the ariving batteries which had not been captured fort un ately, and whose actions made all the officers suspicious he determined to go forward again in the morning and have it over with. General Herdrude watched the movement of the enemy through his glasses and declared that a great part of general Muebaum Manleys army was ariving to Shoemannias support .

''I wonder why they don't attack?''He wondered to himself.

It took nearly till midnight to get the whole christian line st raighten ed out and soon tward day break general Shoemannia seeing the situation realized that he had not won the battle after all. He had driven the christian army into an impregnable stronghold. Nevertheless he decided upon a forlorn hope. An hour passed after da day break and though his officers were opposed to attacking such a impregnable position on those steep heights whose rear were too precipice to attack the christians in flank Shoemanni a decided to make the assault and so at eight thirty the attack came but at a very unexpected quarter at that . For the first part of this drama of horror neither Brown or the other commanders were assaulted. It was Bicknells center which recieved the dreadful shock. The struggle was fearful and the Angelinians met the Glandelinians with titanic fury causing the enemy frightful loss es before they succeed d in getting up half way on the si des of the heights. The sanguinary confli ct within one hour extended along the whole christian line who were intrenched behind natural breastworks boarded by an impenetrable maze of tall cedar trees.



The wall of fire was almost blood red in hue and seemed to rise to the height of many hundreds of feet





I037.

The enemy ca e on in a perfect wave and charged against the breastworks in most frightful numbers and now the struggle raged here with unabated ferocity for fours hours a succession of assaults being made and almost anni hilated by the dreadful christian fire, then general Herdrude noticed from his point of observation during a rally on the part of reinforced Glandelinian troops that a portion of the main christian center under general Bi cknell was being cut up and in danger of being pres sed back wards from their works, but that at other points of the line of battle the enemys assalting wave was now in some great confusion. There was only one th ing to do to save the center under Bi cknell from being worsted and that was to mass his batteries upon t he enemy swarming forward now a across the plains and wheatfields.Then a he was prepaing the batteries and to advance Cammillian to re e repell the second section of the wave of horror moving upon Brown and Hansonia Fa Francia vivian other christian batteries opened fire suddenly ewith frightful violence then Herdrudes and Cammillias and Cammillians, and also Browns artillery broke into a chorus of thunders and the wheatfields and plains were soon curtained in so mo much smoke that the results could not be seen. The din was stunning and seeing that his own troops were going down in thousands per second Shoemannia galloped over to his lines and ordered them t o move forward s, slowly and to take advantage of the trees and other objects of proctection on the sides of the heights.

The Glandelinians advanced in seried columns up the ridges soom making a wi wedge like formation and then broke into a monsterous swarm and again the christian line let looce ascathing fire that even scarred many t rees with bullets and s hell and s everything seemedto go int o wreckage from the terrible rainof canister that was added. T he Glandelinins though their columns were shot to pieces were still advancing with indescri able fury upon the Angelinians who were holding their own while Herdrudes soon rei nforced Bi cknells center and by the most incessant and vigorous firing of all soon held the Glandelinians in check untill the smaller guns could be placed to train upon their massive ranks. Reinforced still more the Glandelinians soon resumed their attack and again the christians reopened their awful firing with such intensity that their line became obscured in smoke and the Glandelinian columns melted away by scores.It was a frightful scene for Herdrude as the carnage along his lines was becoming terrible.

The struggle was becoming fiercer and fiercer all assal the central divisions bega to press forward and general hasmeres brown soon brought up the remainder of the christian cannon which made a deafening uproar as they opened fire. Five million muskes were already in action on the christian sidealone whosedisolved whole mulitudes of the Glandelinia s Glandelinians every fifteen minutes. The enemy then started to recoil the gaps only appearing in their lines as fast as they were closed. They ha made all the desperate attempts known to capture this the ris t ri se of ground but for the first assault had been driven bak back with the loss of 8,420,000 men.Terrlhe loss i ndeed.

I t was over for about half an hour but at nine o-clock just as general Bicknells center was being still more strengthened and the firing along Cammillians lines had also slackened IO,500,000 Mc-Hollestinians and Zimmermannians under general Robert Kep Kemp.. Damask fiercely stormed general Browns christian line on Lucille Hogans Hi ll near Calton pen where they had managed to bese besiege him but could not make a foot of progress as they encountered an annihilating fire. A terrible disaster occured for for division after division wassent to his aid and the Glandelinians being i nfiladed by musketry and caught between two murderous cannon fires were compelled to fall back leaving countless dead and wounded behind them. The losses of these Glandelinians was awful.A scene of more awful slaughter was at Roseannia Hill defended by 9,999,000 Angelinians under general Rodulph Heller.He was an obstinate general ad his lines fairly stormd with fire as the graycoats came rushing up like frenzied mulitudes.General Logan led I,7000,000 up the shell and canister swept sides and thousands were fairly mowed down per mi nute minute and as the survivors cont inued on up the slopes grape and canister added to the destruction and the din of the firing was appalo ling. Every wave of the Glandelinians wa mangled and cut to pieces and suffered such frightful losses that the foremost of the survivors fell back in con fusion but the rest of the main column getting nearer and nearer kept up the fury of the struggle without intermission. For two hours division after division reached hald w half way up to the summit of the hill in the face of the murderous cannon fire and musketry but they were almost annihilated and as the survivors recoiled the Angelinians made a desperate counter charge carrying al before them ad and again mowing columns of the Glandelinians down.

I038.

But Logan was not daunted. Fifteen minutes he again swept to the charge though furrows were plowghed in his main line. Logans losses were certainly stuoen stupendous but his survivors pressed on up the hill as fast as they could facing an indescrib indescra indescribable xdeath dealing storm of volleys of muskeytry musketry, of round shot, shells, canister, and shrapnell that mangled divisions again and tore whole brigades literally away from their main line.For four hours the fury of the struggle increased with redoubled fury. The Ah Angelinians under Heller kept up an annihilating fire without intermission and officers among the enemy of all rank went down by the score. The sides of the hills became fairly obscured in the bodies of the dead and wounded Glandelinians and thousands of trees on that side of the hills resembled hickory brooms. The Ange linians were lying down or standing behind boulders and from this defense they kept up a fearful fire thinning the lines of graycoats more terribly. Nevertheless the Glandelinians kept up the desperate attack with unabated fury but in due time more reinforcements of the Angelininns came to the support of Rudp Rudolph Heller and used their own muskets and artillery with the most frightful effect cutting down many masses of the assailants. General Logan was mortally wounded and as more and more christian divisions arived the firing along the christian line became so fierce that even the dead and wounded were dreadfully cut up by the tempest of minnie balls and torrents of canister and shells which repeatedly brought down whole sections of the enemy. A portion of Hellers men were defending themselves behind a long wooden embarkment two or three feet high and these boards were so badly riddled and hacked that thy they also looked like hickory brooms.Some of the boards you could asily see through. A ll of the Angelinian cannon were now roaring incessantly and also again the gray lines were wavering as the frightful aspects of the scores of thousands who were riddled by the christian fire or cut to piecos by shell fragments unerved them. Considerable numbers of da dead closest to the christian lines had their very bodies mangled and the smoke was so frightfully dense from the incessant firing that it was like the smoke and smoke clouds of a forest fire. The Angelinians did not follow the ne enemy this time but remained where they wereeYet the attack was not over. Shoemannia reinforced the retiring columns in person and the Angelinians had only time enough to clear away some of the wounded when the enemy again advanced to the attack.

General Tech ney now arived to Hellers assistance with seventy five thousand cannon and ten million men but it was seen that this time especial especially against Heller the enemy was advancing in overwhelming numbers. There t were also thousands of machine guns mingled with the other artillery and these now opened fire upon the advancing enemy with double charges of shells while the infantry lines again again started up a most terrific fussilade of millions of rifles. All the other cannoneers now served at their guns raking the gray lines through and through. Yet on came the survivors of the assailants rushing up like wild beasts but the artillery fire which kept up again without intermission brought them down in whole swarms and even as fast as the very christian cannoneers were shot down others were there to take their places and again the carnage became horrible and increased in a frightful manner.Hundreds of thousands of the Glandelinians rushed or climbed up the hill while the summit of the long hill was now like a volcano in eruption. The frontal divisions of the Glandelinians made attack after attack but each assault was repelled and driven back with the loss of many columns in dead and wounded. These re-peated repulses and losses enraged Shoemannia, but he was not yet disheartened and as his main columns redoubled their energy he felt sure of victory as on the other two days. For as fast as the columns of Glandelinians disolved in the face of this insedious fire and thousands more had been massacred, the Glandelinian survivors continued the assa ass ault untill the Angelinians driven to desperation made another counter charge shattering the Glandelinian wave and driving the survivors back with frightful loss. Yet Shoemannia rallied them and yelling like a million demons the Glandelinians crashed down upon the Angelinians causing a terrible mass acre. The christians were demorilized and the Angelinia Angelinian leaders did all all their best to reform the Angelinian columns who were falling in hundreds, and who were badly mixed up and like pale stricken mobs. Thy however retired in confusio n up the hill the enemy pressing after them but the cannoneers p poured deafening volleys again and again, of shells, adding them with broadside after broadside of grape and canister upon the shrieking human fiends driving them back again with the loss of three quarter of their number.





The wall of fire was almost blood red in hue and seemed to rise to the height of many hundreds of feet



I039.

Thi s gave the other christian forces time to rally while the fresh divisions soon again moved up the sides of the hu hill the enemy again making a storming attack. Again the whole gray wave still stronger was rushing up the hill and now the battle was three times as fierce as before and as more Angelinians were put into the action the fury of the battle increased every fifteen minutes with unceasing fury. All of Shoemannias columns that now advanced to the attack were now engaged in general conflict but the confused Angelinians were now rallied by this time and again they poured in a terrible fire and the slaughter now became really terrific..Yet a portion of the christian line seemingly despite their trust in God were yeilding inch by inch the si des of the hill were again heaped with the d dead and wounded graycoats, and the summit wondrow windrowed in purple coats, and the dead and wounded Angelinians were lying thicker than the enemys fallen now. General Heller was killed and all his staff were dead or wounded, or without horses. His chieff engineer officer sont for he, help stating:

"That unless help comes the he hill will be carried."

General Wailen Bell within an half an hour had twenty six horses shot from under him amid the dreadful carnage and one half of his staff were all killed and the rest injured many seriously. The veritible storm of firing on both sides was awful indeed.Indeed Indeed it seemed as if "hell" could not be as bad in its sulphurious smoke and from the din of yelling and firing. Neither were the shrieks in hell as bad as the shrieks of the Glandelinian Devil Yell.The whole of Picknells christian line, the whole entire christian line on the whole stretch of Ava Maria Heights seemed roaring like a billion cannon, seeming to flash storming sheets of fire and smoke, and no another Calverine seemed to have broken out. It was a massacre of Glandelinian troops pure and simple, and it was not a battle but an assassination of troops, and the Glandelinian generals were indeed the biggest fools to continue to face their sadly shattered forces against such a furious destructive fire. Hundreds of columns disolved, the main line IO,000,000 was torn t o fragments, the whole sky and vally was shrouded in smoke of bursting bombshells and shrapnell, officers of all rank dropped like corn, the hill sides was fairly dominated by the three hundred thousand cannon and the whole Glandelinian wave was facing complete annihilation.

God himself seemed to be venting his rage and revenge on the child butchers.The very heavens seemed on fire amid the billions of cannonading thunders of battle, and even scores of fresh divisions all along the line as they tried to rush on were literally torn to bits and shattered and one big force of Zimmermannians reaching half way to the summit melted away completely. As the survivors still pressed on furiously the canister, bullets, shrapnell was added by high explosives and volleys of grenades which tore down the main columns of Glandelinians like the adv avalanches of hell and damanation. Hundreds of thousands reachec the summi t and went down all at once and thousands of officers of all ranks among them. The battle was now a screaming thundering hell. This was indeed indeed too much for the Glandelinians 9,600,000 having fallen and the whole wave again being fairly torn to pieces as it tried to reform to resume the attack began to waver, and as Shoemannia frantically tried to w rally them he fell severely wounded in the midst of a withering fire twenty miles long and through a sea of smoke the Glandelinians fled like a swiftly moving torrent streaming back across the shell swept plains in the wildest confusion, the christian cannons still volleying and thundering ad and the whole battle field was a veritible reign og terror. Indeed on account of Shoemannias fall his men was not able to stand the bath of destruction any longer. Even Shoemannia from an ambulance saw that he had made a serious attack and blunder in attacking those damanating heights so terribly fortified.He realized once again that he had driven the christians into a position that all the devils in hell could not carry. On the third day of the battlehe had lost over I3,000,000 men three million of whom were slain, having lost over nine million in that one assault and in this attack over I75,000 had falla fallen at one small point in a very few minutes and still as they were retreating they were being desciminated in whole divisions. Already since the beginning of the battle Shoemannia had lost over 20,789,999 men in killed and wounded to that of the Angelinians ',999,000 8,999,000. Manley however did all in his power to restore order tward two oclock and now there being a lull he finally reformed his men and then went out himself with a party of genmals to recoinitor the ridges and believed by repeated assaults they could be carried.

I040.

He sent forward general Lucille Turner C onvention with a very strong force of Zimmermannians. Convention was filled with despra desperation. He decided to hav e the whole body assail at one time, and so he therefore urged on the wholef force who with a yell of fury swept upward but met a frightful avalanch of canister and a curtain of artillery fire which again tore their massive lines to fragments. On went the survivors in mighty mulitudes, when again a wa wavering undulat ing sheet of flame swept the hills like a long fissure eruption, there was again the titanic roar roar and crash as before that fairly shook the hill and two whole gray lines seven miles long and three deep withered before that annihilating fire. The survivors broke into an indescribable panic, but the rest of the survivors were determined to captured the heights even at the risk of annihilation and soon they continued on again, but again came that fearful flash of musketry and cannon which settled down into a steady thunderous roar. That awful fire mowed down divisions, the slaughter being more terrible than before. Even the whole gray wave withered, the o others behind recoiling in panic before this terrific fire.But the main line pressed on again stu still undaunted, again sweeping on up the hill but the christians only resumed their awful firing again mowing down mulitudes of Glandelinians together and eve at every volley.It was indeed morefrightful than ever. The whole attacking force was now again in confusion on account of the murderous fire and despite the threats of general convention and the other leads, and even pleads and commands , broke once more into a panic and retreated with all haste down the hill general convention striving in vain to check their retreat. This again the desperate battle lulled.

After the struggle had lulled again the dead and wounded were again gathered up.Indeed the scene at this point had been terrible. The sudden explosions of so many cannons going off simultaneously at times along the whole line had displaed their wheels untill they were almost about to t opple over and indeed this great carnage had turned the whole region into one vast morgue for the distance of fourt y miles, the whole length of the hills at least, and even the ground was covered with blood that varied in thickness at some places to a few inches. The narrow escapes of the other Glandelinian generals in the worse of the struggle was mysterious, for the fire aof the christians along the summit of the heights and cannon had seemed to rage beyond hells preternatural violence and in the full contest up to now since their loss of twenty million they had lost now five million more.

After the struggle along this point had lulled general Huebaum Manley had declared that the Good and Almighty God himself had made the christians pour pour such a seemingly unearthly cannon and musketry fire down upon Shoemannias army annihilating every charge, and declared that it was all on account of the butchery of children, nd he was at a loss because Shoemannia being wounded would not be able to make any further attacks that day and Manley had evil forebodings of a great disaster that had occured to the Glandelinian army.

This wicked and furious assault of the Glandelinians had alarmed generà general Hellers Angelinians beyond endurance and that is what made them appeal and warn Picknell to be on the look out and so caused the whole main christian line to go into action nd and almost annihilate Shoemannias columns.

THE ANGELINIANS RESUME THE BATTLE BY ATTACKING THEMSELVES.
THEY REGAIN ALL THE LOST GROUND, CAPTURED BY
THE ENEMY DURING THE OTHER TWO DAYS.

General Picknell in the meantime since his whi whole line had successfully repelled the assailants with such dreadful results to Shoemannia and Manley decided to counter th attack the Glandelinian army which was wholly shattered now and by thus dragging the enemys other wings into the open dominate their divisions, and by a sweeping assault crush the enemy the same way they had done in repelling the assaul of assault of the foe before, and to recover all the lost ground. But half of the christian army was to remain on the heights to guard it against further attack. It seemed awful to commit such an awful massacre the second time, but general Picknell was bound to win the battle atvall cost for he must hurl back Manley from Osmondonson untill general Vivian a could retreat to a safer point.



I041.

783

It was already four thirty in the afternoon and the lull had lasted all th at time and all that while preparations were made for the attack. All his men appointed to charge were Abyssinkilians and were formed into lo g parellel lines.All the christian batteries that could be spared from the ridges were to advance with the line of charge. I 7,000,000 Abyssinkilians were thus formed for the advance against the foe, holding the main recently captured positions down below, while the Angelinians and Calverinians were to attack the Glandelinians in the wheatfields and plains where chains of Glandelinian cannon were, and all these in seventeen deployed immense brigades, and many seperate divisions with all their myriads of battle flags flying marched from the right of Wil Wailen Bells lines, and thon surged down the sides of the hill and wentvforward across the plains in formidable array tward Manleys main line. Manleys ca cannon now began to volly and thunder but few a Angelinians dropped as the shells f went far beyonithem while the advancing christian batteries answered with telling effect.

But as the Angelinians came within range the eneuys cannon became one long line of flame and smoke and now general Picknell was dismayed for his men were going down in swarms. Yet he was not daunted and seeing it badly needed sent more troops to reinforce the assaulting columns whose front lines were being shattered, and the remainder decimated by an annihilating fire. Thou through his glasos glasses he could see that Manleys batteries placed on a high elevation was raining shells like torrents of hell fire, and that his very own divisions seemed to be melting away. Manleys own line was in a preternatural uproar, and now became almost obscured in wreathes of smoke. The Glandelinians were repelling the Angelinians with all their desperation and determination, and the energy of despair, and Picknell had doubts if they would carry the positions once captured by the Glandelinian armies. So he sw n sent a number of messongers to ask for the main christian line left in reserve to come on. On pressed the others, the open ground across which they were moving seeming ly to be fairly dominated by Manleys guns. Never did Pi cknell hear infui infuriated cannibals yell so terribly as the Angelinians themselves as they cont inued to advance des pite the fact that greater gaps wer were t orn in their lines.

To cross the wide open ground and drive the Glandelinians from the christian positions was a hazardous problem before general Picknell. He discovered that i t manifestly was impossible to cross in the face of Manleys army under such a murderous fire so he decided to make a fient . So cons picious preparations were made for bridging above the enemy enemys lines like at other battles. It took a long while before general Manleys attention had been attracted to that point but then it was too late for picknells whole attacking force moving to support those assaulting him in the plains was precatically moving on Manleys entire flank before the herculean feat was known to the foe leaders .

General Manley now found himself in a very ticklish position and under two fires. H e He held Osmondonson but the christian advance not only threaten ed his flank but his communicà communica tion of suppli es at the south was captured, therefore he was compelled to evaca evacuate the city and hrul a counter charge upon Picknells left wing under general Roswell Buster Johnson just what Pi cknell wanted.

The sanguniary battle at this point surged back and forth a hogror between heaven and earth. A brigade of four hundred thousand men at Picknells left met two hundred thousand Glandelinians cavarly which during a regula rugular hell of carnage was driven back on its supporting infantry crushed and mangled.

A neighboring point of Picknells lines anid a million cannon like roar of musketry was attacked and thrown into confusion and the christian left seemed about to crumble away when reinforcements sent by Brown beat back the victorous Glandelinians right and left .Dead and wounded again lay everywhere. Assisting forces sent by Manley about an hour after wa too late to be of any service in maintaining the original success and disaster stared the Glandelinians once more in the face. These r reinforcements were driven back in turn crushed to fragments by the overwhelming mubers that came to the aid of general Brown. All this time Pi cknells opportunity was coming for a gap two miles long exsisted between Manley on the Glandelinian left and Convention on his right hand and an attacking forc e under phelp phelan was thrown int o this unoccup ied space. In the meantime simultaneously q an assault of hellish fury was maintained on browns line also and success wavered between the two contending forces. A large division of general Richees corps was driven back by Roswevillies Glandelinians when sanguinim arived in time with heavy forces to the assistance of the defeated and once more heaven and earth seemed to be wanting its vengeace on the graycoats.

I042 Sanguinne with his storm of hell t urned the tide of battle even against against the reinforcing Glandelinians mowing them down in almost all their numbers. Several other Glandelinian waves ten miles long were crushing the christian center, when fresh troops under generals Herdrude, Wailen, Cammillia, Clavin, and Braggtin took a hand in matters and after a maelstrom of hell and contefury tothe center was saved though all these commanders went down mangled and bleeding for their pains. The fi fih fighting wa was more bloody at the right of Browns line near Chickages and Vivianianscreek. Bicknell had forced the movements of the battle to the left with all his violence and Rusbaum Hapley did not see the advisability of lessening his counter attacks on icknell the main comman der and tried with all his energy to demolish the right or the whil whole main line of Browns men. At one point seemingly unoccupied the enemy had rushed in but their left flank was caught in ambush and these Glandelinians soon pressed on the right and left being driven out of the supposed gap, which had only been an ambuscade, and the enemy were cut down in hundreds of thousands and their survorz survivors sent scurrying for shelter.Then anley sent assaulting columns in close succession from the left, we wheeled and swept against the christian line from east to north. This terrible onslaught was so far to the left that only brigades at the right of the assulting force touched the christian breastworks. Here it was like the dashing of twenty monstrous monsterous waves g against the breaks breakwater which hurls back in spray what but now was the solid sea. The Glandelinian commander general Henry Hellem was killed and his shattered brigade of I,000,000 men having been reduced to only one hundred thousand were withdrawn from the horrible inferno. General Cleburn Randolph who sent his second brigade in motion a few minutes later arived too late to be of any assistance and his lines in rushing forward were also crushed to fragments. But general Hellems chief aiding commander had gained a valuable position with h is remain remaining brigades and so he wheeled around ailens flank and sought to take the Angelinians in the rear, while andolph engaged the breastworks.

His advance however was observed by icknell who sent against the enemy first a brigade of general Patter ranstones right grand division(in reserve) which beat the attackers to a fight ing position by only one hundred yards and by divisions from two other large forces. Hellems chief aiding commander was subjected to the fire on the front and both flanks ad was forced to retire as was gene general Rando andolph whose assault on the breastworks had little effect except horrible slaughter. While anley kept up a series o of furious advances on the christian left only one of which was temporally successful, phelan advanced one million nine hundred thousand men against the southern end of the breastworks there defended by rowns men.Brown came forth to meet the enemy who charged a across a lane and after merciless carnage drove the assilants back and forced back the assault to the shelter of the already blazing woods.

Fifteen minutes later poured forth I,700,000 men through the woods in long parellel lines who took phelans and Davids glandelinians on the right and left flank respectively, dashed into the rear brigades of o inotaurs and Woodruffs and crashed int o anley and gatg gt sattanic who vai nly endeavored to stem the ti de.There was no stopping the flow of his torrent of men.General Shoemannias remaini ng army was driven completely from the field as were inotaur and the other divisions, and general icknell who hd had shattered the Glandelinian right turned to the south, an and twenty five brigades which barred the way were torn t o pieces, cut up, and then swept a aside with most terrible desciination.Bicknell had turned also Manleys flank a and reached his rear and all about him the dead lay.

Everywhere the attack was successful in the pah of the Angelinians except at anleys main center whose lines extended across emperial run and from the slopy woods of ocket Ridge westward to a longer line of breastwor breastworks with which it made a slight angle? The rest of icknells force was hurled against the center and it was a desperate hand to hand fighting, and the Angelinians were pressing slowly onward when heavy reinforcements came on the run and threw themselves on the Angelinins below. A fter twenty nj minutes the Angelinians were driven bak back having killed many men and one quarte of the central division was disabled i in less than a few minutes fighting. Twice again the long hill was assa assaulted by icknell but no parts of the slopy heights were taken untill the left grand division as well a the ri ght was subjected to the attack and damnation of ruin and destruction. At seven thirty the third assault was made and the Angelinians surged irrestibly over the works.





The wall of fire was almost blood red in hue and seemed to leap to the height of many hundreds of feet through

785

I043. The defenders were in slow retreat. Half an hour after fresh divisions carried a point on the northern part of this long slope but thee success of the Angelinians did not progress farther. A desperate rally on anleys left held Bicknell and grown in check, then the approach of night

SEEN ON PAGE SEVEN HUNDRED NINTY FIVE...

CHAPTER FOURTY FIVE...

FIERCE ARTILLERY DUELS AT JENNIE TURNER.
CHRISTIAN BATTERIES AT JENNIE TURNER CITY GOES INTO IMMEDIATE ACTION. WHO IS TO BLAME? GLANDELINIA.?

THE BATTLE OF MILTON.
VISITING THE GLANDELINIANS.

I042 Sanguinne with his storm of hell turned the tide of battle even against against the reinforcing Glandelinians mowing them down in almost all their numbers. Several other Glandelinian waves ten miles long were crushing the christian center, when from the north under generals Herdrude, Wailen.



The wall of fire was almost blood red in hue and seemed to leap to the height of many hundreds of feet [illegible]





I043. The defenders were in slow retreat. Half an hour after fresh divisions carried a point on the northern part of this long slope but thec success of the Angelinians did not progress farther. A desperate rally on Manleys left held Bicknell and Brown in check, then the approach of night brought the battle to an end. However it was an Angelinia victory for the Angelinians had recpatured all their own lost ground and captured the nemys position on the slope as well. The dead ly thick among the trees on this ridge o Osmondonson was one of the bloodiest battles since the war began.

It was while Shoemannia was crushed and mangled that evening with his armies flying in rout southward that Manleys main army also began to give wy way but the Angelinians didnot persue. The estimates of the effective forces of Bion Bicknells army ran from 99,000,000 of his alone with vivianias combined t hough the whole forces engaged ra nged about 94,288,412. The total christian losses on the fi rst day of the battle was 8,967,127, on the second 10,789,000 and on the third an equal number as on the fi rst being again 8,967,127. Total was 28,723,254 in killed and wounded. A similar agreement and disagreement existed in the reports of the Glandelinian strength whose losses on the remainder of the third day was an extra 10,000,000. Total losses were 35,000,000. General Vivianis had wished to flank the enemy and trap the Glandelinians if he could to help thrash general Manley during the battle but his plans had all gone wrong and he had been wounded early in the contest the battle making a scene for those three days like a raging forest fire, and the fiercst foe fiercest part of the conflict with general Bicknell and Manley raged near Barrys Run. These two recent battles in Calverinia at Osmondon and at Lucille Jorden were the first two fiercest conflicts the world had ever seen, the charges having been many herculsan and bloody, and raging with the warfare of titans. The battle of Lucille Jorden and Osmondonson had s started the very world agoing with the news. Even from Rossana Hogan it was reported that despite the snow on the ground the thick forests were set on fire and burning fiercely for columns of smoke were seen rising from a near by forest, while columns and spouts of the smoke seemed to pour everywhere in the distance thick velvety smoke but the Angelinians could detect no smell of burning.

Following the battles of Osmondonson, and Lucille Jorden came news that somewhere further north about maybe two hundred miles away from the scene of these battles, there had been great explosions somewhere near the Mic-whirther River which made a cons concussion which was reported to have been felt at some considerable distance. But ad all connunications had been cut off from town to town by the enemy and also because of the reported disasters no full details could be found.

Who ever of the enemy may be respobsible it cannot be said, but as the explosions seemed so mysterious it was feared that terrible results may have occured knowing that the Glandelinian armies are wicked enough to do any thing wicked, and cruel, and if big fires or floods have resulted the whole country will have to know. Hearing of the reports Emperor Anson Vivian is quite worried, and so are his generals despite the victory which had been won at Osmondonson and they are making many frantic inquiries especially by witr wireless tward Angelinia Agathia, and Port Dorothy Gale cities but have recieved no word, as those places heard no news or felt nothing whatever, even though Anson reported that the houses of Osmondeson city which his army or a portion of it is occupied by swayed by the concussion and many dishes and windows were broken.

The noise sounded a little like thunder, going off at short intervals at a long distance but there are no clouds in the sky, and it being so late in October it would seem unusual for a thunderstorm of that nature to be coming on.

It was the 21th of October 1912 and Hansons army after being victorious was starting to lay seige to Jennie Lutmer city tward which a portion of Manleys army had fortified itself under fortifications and rifle pits. Jennie Lurmer itself felt the shocks, and so did towns further away.

CHAPTER FOURT Y . FIVE

FIERCE ARTILLERY DUELS AT JENNIE TURNER. CHRISTIAN BATTERIES AT JENNIE TURNER GOES INTO IMMEDIATE ACTION WHO IS TO BLAME? GLANDELINIA?

In the meantime while the christian batteri es were preparing to mass for th the intended bombardment violet and her sistss sisters saw great clouds of smoke and wondered what was going on again in the direction of the forests outside of Jennie turner. Even while the work at placing and massing great batteries was at its height the little girls had determined to investi gate despite the warnings of the christian commanders and s et out fully armed as there was danger of meeting packs of wolves as wal well as the enemy. They had been traveling for fully half a hour when the air became full of pungeant biting smoke.It was hanging ovs over like a thick fog while the sky became black as if with thunder clouds.

"It's a forest fire set by the enemy to mak break papas seige"Said Jennie. It wi th a look of horror."And if we don't be making for a place of safty we will be caught. The fire I'm sure has been set by the enemy to force the christian armies besieging Jennie turner out of their positions, or by theblaze caused by neglected camp fires."

They started to run for the christian lines while an uncanny color began to spread over the sky which was completely overcast with clouds of smoke. The clouds were rising in thick columns like vapors from a monsterous crater of some immense volcano in explosive eruption. This was the most awful sight they ever witnessed and they wondered how the forests could even burn with all the snow on the ground.

"It looks four times worse than the burning of Pullaway."Said violet with a shiver."My such a fire, and what a great rain of sparks."

It was indeed awe inspiring.A regular snowstorm of sparks and twigs were dashing dashing everywhere on the wings of an arising wind and e everything was being obscured in white palls of smoke. The little girls were hurrying as best as they could for they feared they would be s uffocate in the smoke. A bright glare was already seen in the far distance, while clouds rising in immensseconvultions made an impression quite like the approa approa ch of hell itself. Violet was hit a stinging blow on the head by a smouldering branch, and the foliage overhead and even ahead of them was starting to ignite. T They saw that they were in awful peril for they knew that a forest fire traveled swifter than a city conflargration. Half suffocated by the smoke and beaten by flying branches and twigs they staggered on while despite it bei ng winter the atmosphere seemed to be getting very dry and warm and also the little girls began to feel the tortures of thi rst. The lurid glow was getting brighter and warn winds swept by in hot squalls almost carrying t he little girls off their feet.

"It must be a fire hurricane which is produced by the hot draughts of forest fires and we are caught sure and may perish."Gasped violet. Trees already seemed to be blazing fa far ahead of them and to their dismay violet and her sistss were almost chocking from the smoke.The red glare had become terribly bri ght and they knew that the fire was approaching fast and furiously. Jennie tripped over a stone and fell headlong skinning her knee and one of her arms. She was almost stunned by the fall.

As her sisters two of them picked u her up gent ly they could already feel the heat of the approaching conflargration among the thick forest of pine trees. Their thi rst was now becoming intolerable and they would have drank any kind of water had they found it and ea cati ng snow did no goodL Not a trace of water was in sight not even a frozen stream. The heat itself waw becoming worse than the hot waves and once in a while small holes were burned in their clothes by flying sparks. Jennie herself was scratched and brus bruised from her recent fall and fairly staggered along suffering worse from her craving thirst and worse for them the deep snow was becoming s wet and slushy from the warmpth of the air. The little girls realized what the horrors of aforest fire really was for now in the far di stance a vertiblewall of fire was approaching along the tree tops roaring and hissing like an advancing whirlwind od of death and destruction..



The wall of fire was almost blood red in hue and seemsed to leap to the height of many hundreds of feet throwing a bright dazzling glare over the atmosphere.At other portions immense walls of smo e smoke clouds arose filled with millions of spectaclur convult ions making a sublime sight . The nearest trees were already blazing in sheets of flame at thei r tops and at quite a distance there was a small opening of ground and the little girls without their knowing it were heading for this through the deep snow. The heat was greater than ever and from a clump of bushes near by the flam flames were already leaping fiercely while trees in front of them were blazing by scores like oil. The yivian girls das hed on through this fiendishly hot atmosphere but suddenly came upon windrows of blazing pi ne bushes and t here was a great danger of them being hemmed in from escape. Yet they passed through itthough the heat was blistering. G Great clouds of white smoke and black belched tward them from above and steam was rising from the melting snow and smouldering ground rubish where snow did not lay and yet with heads low down they breasted the suffocat i ng clouds, b t but soom came upon a wall of rosing crackling flame. The clouds of smoke increased every minue every mi nute and realizing how hopeless it was to go any further in this di rection through the deep snow their progress being painfully slow they turned another wy more di rect tward the open ground.Whole masses of trees to their right seemed to be pretty well engulfed in the flames and the woods above itself seemed to be in t he embrace of fire.

The ruddy glow of the main advancing fire was increasing every minute and realizing how hopeless it was to go any further they felt sure they were doomed as the thick smoke began to t urn to a kind of a red. The scene was like some inferno when more flames broke through the smoke red t ongues of flame presenting a new awful wall of fire whose heat was parchi ng awful.

Thousands of trees and lines of bushes abd and e even brushwood were fairly blazing nearly everywhere arouhd them and in this awful atmosphere of smoke they were almost strangled. Behind the little girls was a n an ocean of flames indeed a thousand feet deep all blazing trees and bushes. However they were getting nearer and nearer to the open ground, though the advac advancing wall of fire burned faster and more furious the smoke becoming a regular pall thick as the closest fog. The very nearest trees and bushes were blazing furiously the heat of the main fire above igniting bushes and brushwood below and trees hundreds of feet away from the conflargration started up. Even thousands of t rees dangerously near the li ttle girls were burning like tinder and the fire was s preading s o furiously that hundreds of t rees seemed to be catchi ng at once.

Many burning t rees fell crashing to t he ground sendi ng up a great hurricane of sparks while the roar of t he fire and of falling timbers was terrible .

The smoke was becoming thicker and more chocking every minute cloud after cloud sweeping by and Jennie was already becoming terribly weak from inhaling smoke. Millions of s parks flew everywhere ad a terrible roar told violet and her sisters that the fire was more dangerously near than before and thousands of tho t ongues of flame shot thousands of feet across the sky over their heads.The smoke was more thicker and thousands of trees having caught per second because weak from burning through and may many fell wi th a crashing roar.

Violet and her sisters frantically wondered which direction the christian lines were. They felt sure they were lost. And they were indeed terribly frightened because they could not progress any swifter than a bird hops through the deep snow and they fat like curs cursi ng the snow i tself. How they prayed to god to save them cannot be told. The conflar gration seemed to be advancing as swift as a horse runs and the little girls seemed to be doing only a snails movement.Some places the snow was hard crusted and enabled them to progress some what faster but at other time they almost ploughed through snow up to their waist level depth and at time times clambered over mountianous drifts.

Violet and her sisters were frantic.Would they never reach a place of safty? Were they to perish after all? And why was it not possible that some Angelinian soldiers would be looking out for them.They now would sooner meet a pack of hungry wolves or even t he Glandelinians then be caught in thep path of an advancing forest fires.And they thought when deep snow was on the ground a forest of trees could not burn.And they were ca caught in the path of the worse forest fires they had ever seen ad and they had seen many. As they went on several of the burned trees fell across a ravine and set more bushes on fire at that.Poor Jennie

recied a blow on the head by a heavy bramch almost knocking the poor child silly at that. Violet and two of her other sisters, grabbed Jennie by the shoulder, and dragged her away before her clothes caught on fire. Indeed the whole world seemed to be all on fire as all the distant trees extending for miles ad miles were burning like greattorches, and the little girls were terrified for the fire was only a mile away now. Jennie was lifted to her feet while many other trees fell with a roar, and myriads of trees far ahead of them began to catch afire very rapidly. Their their apprehensions, and desire to escapecould not be described. And never before had they prayed so hard in their young lives lives. To them the extent of the burning forest seemed to have no end, and the christian lines miles from the woods seemed much further away the than it really was. hat really terrified the little girls more was of the trees catching fire far ahead. Violet gave a glance behind her, and saw to her horror that three large groups of giant oak trees, and some pine and evergreen were burning furiously fast as if they were soaked inoil. Indeed the ground itself was getting hot, and in already many parts it was smoking. The little girls were also suffering for want of air, for the atmosphere became stifling hot, and filled with chocking clouds of smoke. Yet they hurried on, through the thick wreat s of smoke, past rows of leaping flame, where from the heat their flesh seemed almost blistered. Other trees near them were beginning to burn, and all but strangled, their hearts beating at low pressure, they continued to battle through the smoke and at l ras l last reached the open which appeared more free from smoke, and just as they reached it many more trees fell with a crash that shook the ground and the roaring flames could be seen plainer and nearer now leaping from all the nearest trees, making spectular clouds of smoke.

"Come, let's hurry" gasped Violet "Or we will be surrounded by those outpouring flames."

They stag estaggered on. The wind appeared quite against the approaching forest fire which drove off some of the smoke which began also to fill the open in the woods, but the flames seemed to be spreading more rapidly forthey leaped hundreds of yards across the tree tops and sky, enveloping other trees, and spreading along the rear edge of the forest at Violet's left, filling a distant ravine with a perfect furnace thirty feet deep, and Violet and her sisters saw the longtongues of flame that leaped high into the air and ignited fresh num ers of trees. And never before had they ever seen such clouds of smoke, and though in the open, their peril was not yet over, for the wall of fire was approaching near nearer and nearer, yard by yard, leaping across the sky and by its l ad causing a smoke among the infine inflammable foliage lying in th e grounds.

Even from the newly catching trees the flames leaped up, crackled and reared, sending up great volumnes of smoke, and this fire was approaching the main ones. The wall of distant trees t to Violet's left was a roaring mountian of fire by this time, the heat being awful. Even thousands of trees were catching at once, and poor Violet exclaimed in terror;

"Oh It's coming straight for us."

The open ground was again filled with the rasping rolling clouds of smoke from the burning trees, while clouds of white mingled with the dense black overspread above their very heads, and now the roaring of the flames and the crashing of falling trees w was awful. Soon seen the sky became so illumined that any one could read by it, and in another minute thousands of distant trees fell to the ground with a series of fierce detonat ions, scattering a hurricane of burning embers. Trees also near the ravine crashed to earth filling the air with heavy clouds of sparks. The scene was indeed fearful and now the li litt le girls felt there was no escape whatever from their great peril. They had passed the two main walls of fire, only to come within sight of a burning villiage, where an awful panic was ensueing, while many people had already been buried beneath blazing debris and other rubbish. Indeed it was peril after peril.

Every moment the flames gif gained swiftly, and reaching a wooded hill they saw three more counter fires moving in one direction, and becoming a regular sea of flames. Violet and her sisters retreated rapidly down the other side, and finally reached the valley just as the trees on the summit caught afire from the storm of sparks. And inh indeed here the little girls saw the summit became fast enveloped in a great mountain of flame which threw a dazzling glare. It was finally quite a time before the little girls reached the christian lines, where they had a full viw of the approaching conflargration. The flames leaped up thousads of feet into the air as fanned by the breeze, hungrily devouring the upper forest on the hills and catching other villiages. Many stretches of forests were burning fast. The main army of the Angelinians had retreated hours before the approach of the fire, but the little girls in following the rest found again to their dismay they were again cut off off from scape entirely. Many other terrified women and children came rushing up a hill or tward a river for safty, but many trees all around them caught on fire from the rain of embers and storm of sparks, the distant forest becoming a regular seaf of fire indeed. It looked as if the small villiages within the borders of the forests, and the many fugitives were shut up in an inferno, with an ocean of fire and with do m doom confronting them.



The fire

The fire roared like one of the fierce Calvorinian or Abbisannian Typhoons, and was burning forward at an appalling rate, and many trees above the frightened women and children threatened to fal fall on top of them. And before any of them could get out of the way, the trees did fall and they were buried in a tremendous heap of blazing wreckage, the screams of their their death agony being indeed appalling to the ears of Violet and her sisters. Yet the Vivian girls did not seem to show much fear at that. They escaped the s hower excepting poor Jennie, who was struck down by a blazing bough, but though she was not hurt, her thin clothing caught on fire fire and her sisters battled desperately, and succeeded in saving her, though their own clothes began to smother. Despite their own burns, Violet and her sisters, went to the aid of those under the blazing trees, but succeeded in only freeing two, as the tremendous heat of the blazing debris drove them away. On little girl succeeded in freeing herself, but tripped and fell face downward, a big five foot splinter going through her, and she was opened wide, her intestines coming ouid, the leaping tongues of flame quickly reaching reaching her as she lay dead. Many of the others were crushed and burned to death as a sea of fire quickly enveloped them. Another storm of fire close to them was burning furiously, more than all the other trees. It was a roaring sea of fire, clouds upon clouds of smoke of all hues forming a convuluted canopy. Violet and her sisters turned away from the or horrible sight, and proceeded in their flight, when Violet suddenly screamed; "Oh look out sisters. Those trees. They are going to fall."

But it was too late. With a shocking crash a whole mass of the trees fell, scattering millions of blazing embers, burning all of the little girls under the blaze of burning wreckage. The embers began to blaze like cotton, but the little girls managed to escape with slight injury, and as they emerged from their own furnace intact, saw ten more fleeing fugitives buried and crushed by falling trees. And clouds of smoke smoke thike thick as a deq dense pall hid the nearest trees, the falling trees scattering embers everywhere.

The pall of smoke also became strangling and smothering, and Violet and her sisters could hardly see each other and gasped for air. Bya tremendous hissing roar, Violet and her sisters knew that the flames were reaching the foliage over had head, and the smoke increased a hundred fo d hundred fold. Gasping for breath, they now laid down flat, being so thirty, that their tongues almost protruded. The thick clouds of smoke and the steam rom the damp ground chocked them, butvas they crawled along they came to a cave, a small one but big enough to practically shelter them from the approaching storm of fire. This cave was free from skoke, and a brese breeze was blowing from its direction. They entered, and when they saww saw a s trickling stream, they did drink from it like those dying of thirst on a large sandy waste.

The whole atmosphere outside was full of rasping white smoke, and the glare of flames pierced it like sheets of lightning. Even from every direction flames and smoke began to pour, enveloping everything, and then sad t o say Nthe little girls were forced from their refuge by the sea of flames that threatened them. Having some water in their canteens they did not worry so much now though the forest fire was a sad and sickening sight to them.

reciedd a blow on the head by a heavy branch almost knockingthe poor child silly at thatoviolet and two of her other sisters, grabbed Jennie by the shoulder, and drag

The flames in a perfect wall darted thousands of feet in the air with an unearthly unearthly brightnes , the dazzling glare making a thrill of horror go through their hearts such as they never felt before. They had again narrowly escaped the fire and saw another villiage al ablaze. With a loud resounding crash the roofs fell in and then the beautiful ste-ples of the bo burining g buildings st anding proudly amin amidst the sea of flames and smoke crashed down in another moment through the roofs raising snowstorms of sparks. The fire d certainly held an awful facination. The roaring sea of flames leaped and danced while catching the houses scores by scores leaped high into the air with a roar. Whole roofs of bigger buildings fell in sending clouds of sparks thicker than a snow storm. Hundreds of famlies were fleeing for safty carrying all the property that they could save from the advancing fire. The walls of the burning buildings began to fall. For the Angelinians who were fight ing the fire as they retreated it was indeed a terribly danger and the brave men who did it were continually line imperiled, for continually they were driven back by the hellish heat and hundreds after hundreds of trees fell with a deafeing roar compelling many of the fire fighters to run for it . Many houses in the burning villiage collasped with a thunderous roar and larges masses of the walls caught many men women and children. In about fifte en minutes all the burning buildings caved in with an appli appalling roar that made the ground tremble the walls falling outward. The whole villiage was becoming a fearful furnace and clouds of black clouds as from a volcanic weruption rolled from the whole conflargration.

It indeed was one of the greatest con flargrations that Violet and her sisters had ever seen. They had nce been in this peril for a good aprt of the night after the batle and a nin they came upon the retreat ing christian lines. For many days this fire burned on and each day it became more fiercer, traveling with great speed and buring with appaird appalling fury.

It even swept across streams and rivers catching other trees beyond. Railroad ties were lie literally malted or consumed and also the wooden ties. The waters of the rivers and creeks became scalding hot from the heat of the fire and allll the fishes were fiarly cooked alive. Thousands fled before it trying to seek reg refuge by train but few got away in that manner.

All this time Violet and her sisters were fleeing before the advancing conflargration but was outdistincing it little by little.

''This is dreadful.' Exclaimed Violet with a shiver.''Forests fires are really worse than a burning city and we certainly had narow escapes.''

''I know.''Said Jennie. ' God alone got us out of the danger.'

''And I thank him with all my heart .''A Said Angeline.''I would rather be fleeing from a horde of the enemy than this. This is terrible.''

''Yes.''Said Joice. ''I believed they were caused by those fires in the plains which the battle of Osmondonson had started. Do you think theses fires will always burn now?''

''I know a good way to check one.''Said Violet. ''To check or put out a forest fire is to start a big counter fire. But many men would have to battle this also so that it does not spread in the wrong direction.''

''But it might be dangerous anyhow.''Said Jennie, with a shy look. ''Suppose that the wind would shift another way.?''

''What would happen?''Asked Angeline.

''Why it would burn an opposite diraction than that which the fire fighters wanted and form another conflargration proab probably worst than the first and the main one would be able to continue onward.''

''But how does a counter fire check it then?''Asked Angelinie. ''And besides if so many men are fighting the counter fire surely they could hold it in the right course des ite the wind.''

''Why by burning up the trees in the path of the conflargration.''Said violet.

A ''As for your argument as to how the men can check it in in vain. For when once the wind shifts an opposite direction it can carry st reams of burning moss all over the tops of trees far in the rear of the fight ers and then how are they going to check the new conflargrat ion without being burned alive themselves?''

A counter forest fire is not always the saftest way to fight a fire either.''Said Hettie for I have seen fires which men fought and ones they made to check the other. You see its this way. Supposing this big fire now was traveling through as now, and supposing that twenty miles away or even thirty scores of men in number would start another. Well this fire gaining headway in its front would become almost as big and sometimes even bigger and swifter. Well it of course does the same havoc as the one its to meet burning all before it until it reaches the main conflargration. Then with because there is no more fuel eit her may both fires will have to subside unless a change of wind startes a new one. Also the fighters will have to watch out that the counter fire does not become larger than the other for if it it if it does then the counter fire is just as bad as to make a new one in another course.''

''I see now so.''Said Angeline. ''But how can that make it go the same way all the time for it could spread in ot her directions despite the wind.''

''Why men fight it on every point except ing on the advancing side of the new





I049.

fire to keep it advancing another way...''

''But ca can they stand the heat??''''Asked.Jennie.....

''In some ways they can when they have on wet clothes.They fight the fire with wet blankets in case it is a ground fire.But a ground fire could not usually occur when the ground is so deeply covered with snow. But then it is is quite risky.''

The fire now quite a distance away was in a long appalling wall of flame stretching as far as eye could reach. It was really an appalling sight and Violet and her sisters began to realize that general Manley had set this fire to force general Hanson vivian, his brother and general Jack Evans to abandon the seige of Jennie Turner.For hours the fugitives of near by towns kept fleeing before the advancing forest fires.But by the desperate efforts of thechristians the fire was not moving tward their own lines though nevertheless the conflargration was still advancing at a gra great rate, but nevertheless violet and her sisters felt sure that most of the danger was over. But nevertheless danger was still threatening asthe conflargration was still speeding at a terrific rate and despite the snow on the ground violet and her sisters rode their horses this time and always kept close to the men dreading that some of them would get caught .

The advance of the fire was as swift as men could run or marck m march and the soldiers who werefight ing the fire off from the forgi fortifications they had builded in the valley suffered badly from the smoke and heat and though the tempet ure was below zr zero they were ringig wringing wet with sweat. Violet and her sisters glanced frequently tward t ward the approaching forest fires which advanced in leaps and bounds covering the whole hori zon and half way to the zenith with a shet sheet of dazzling flame.

''I wonder how we are going to avoid this!''Said violet ''This fire is coming faster and faster.''

''Maybe general vivian will be able to confine it to the edge of the wide plains.''Said Joice.''He will have to fight the fire from the south though.''

''But that gives the fire more chance to press him hard.''Said Catherine.

''You see it is moving from the northeast.''

''We may have been persued by the fire for three hours.''Said Angeline herself.''It must be a way long distance for us to reach safe ground.''

She was right . and general vivian himself soon realized that she was more than right for he could not compell the conflargration to move tward the snow covered plains but nevertheless he was not going to abandon his position if he or the whole army burned with it . To force the fire to reach the other plains where it could be stopped the wind must be blowing from the east.But nevertheless he decided to detail twenty thousand men to beat it back tward that direction. Three more hours passed and there came a stronger wind this time from the west and this gave the troops some relief from the smoke which was thicker than than ever.Hansons main divisions who had been finishing their work at battery placing placing saw that a portion of the fire was advancing tward their left rear. Hanson saw that some thing must be done or his own command would be enveloped. He was puzzled for the fire was approaching as fast as astorm and to fight it even by counter firing was only sucide. He managed to collect over thirty thousand men who were armed with axes sharp pikes and saws.

''Cut down all the trees about you.''He ordered.''It will check the flam flames a little anyhow.''T

The men did as ordered and soon thousands of trees were cut down in a very short time thousands of more men coming with xsawa saws and axes and even many of the cannoners brought the trees down like flies with their solid shot and shells, and the trees which were down were rapidly dragged away by horses to the christian positions to use as abatis.

In about half an hour a large opening was made in the woods and then the wood cutters da dashed at the trees and other trees cutting down trees at every single line of their work though tormented by many Glandelinian snipers and buswhackers who strove to prevent their work of checking the incendiary fire. On came the fire roaring like a cyclone. It was a perfect wall of flame a thousand feet high roaring like artillery and though three thousand yards away from the op opening the heat was so great that the stumps were rapidly smoking or afla aflame. With a screeching roar it reached the edge but was not in the least checked des pie the terrific battle the flames recieved.

I050.

It made slower progress however taking two hours to leap across the open, for it had to burn its way through the dry rubbish along the edge and under the snow, and when general Hanson s army was concentrating to fight the fire at every point he saw that the fire was now coming on at a greater rate than ever.He saw that it was of no use to have his fire fighters cut down many more trees but ordered his fire fighters by telegraph to move directly southeast which they did. Thus at least most of the army of fire fighters escaped the demon of fire and smoke and within three days a week before Christmas or after I mean they were out of range back to the main li ne and settled down to rest, but violet and her sisters had been lost again while being pes persued by the enemy for nearly a whole day and lost again in the ''sume'' forest but at a differe different point not yet reached the fire.....

It had been two days aft er violet and her sisters had been seen or had been seperated from the christian lines again when a certain soldier who had been a fugitive from the enemy and who had been hiding from the enemy in a cave for days and for whom the enemy was fairly scouring the country wa was walking through a certain part of the forest on his ret urn to the cave from the advancing conflargration when he saw seven of the prettiest little children running frantically tward him nearly all of their clothes burned to shreds and that they were half naked.

''Oh mr save us we cannot stand it any longer.''Panted one of them.

''We are lost in this burning woods and cannot find our way to the christian lines.It is not the fire, it is the Glandelinians who are after us.''

One of the little girls had a bloody bandage around her head and another had a bleeding gash in her cheek. The man at first did not know what to do but he readily consented to take them into his cave untill the Glandelinians has passed.

''Folo Follow me.''He said.

Violet and her sisters for it was they, quickly obeyed and he had no sooner grabbed Jennie by th e bare arm and threw her inside the cave when a horde of Glandelinian cavarly slowly came up and the leader halting them said;

''Hello my man, have you seen any pretty little girls around here?' They are christian spies, and we have bea been chacing them for miles.''

''Yes indeed I have seen such chu children and too pretty to live.''Laughed the man.''Why they pas passed me just a moment ago down that road. But I guess it is too dangerous to go after them now for look how the fire is spred spreading.''

The leader having no suspicion whatever wheeled his horse and turned back the whole force dashing off the way they had come.As soon as the wi cked Glandelinians were gone the man went inside the cave where the little girls were standing in a group in the middle of the floor.

''Are the Glandelinians gone?''Asked violet.

''Yes they are gone but I had to tell a lie to save you.''He said.''Were you little girls taking the great chances of spying on them?''

''W No sir. We are no spies.We are real refugees from this fire, and we just hap ened to run into them.''

''And no oh how can I ever thank you.''Said little Jennie lifting her pretty face up to his and looking him squarely in the eyes.''If we had not met you we would have been murdered....''

As he saw her pretty face lifted up to his he was awed and he drew her c to him and hugged her so c, closely that she almost felt pain.

''I'd be obliging to save any poor little children like you from those blood thi rsty men. 'He said as he held her fast.I have always loved good little girls like you, and no wonder I cannot resi st doing this for I have always heard that there are no prettier children than the daughters of the great general Robert vivian, and I surely know without question that you are the very ones.''

Jennie felt happy as she laid her curly head h against his chest and as he drew her closer to him her sisters prattled around him, Violet placing one of her arms around his neck.

''When we ever reach the christian lines again we won't forget you, and will tell the great general how kind you have been to us.''She said.''But how comes it that you are here all alone in this cave.We would be hap happier if you were in the army for our poor nation needs bravekind hearted men like you.''

The man laughed loud and long.

''So my poor country needs me eh.''He said.''Well she don't need me for I am in the army. The reason I'm in the cave because fourty times since I escaped the enemys lines after successfully securing Manleys important



793

I05I.

plans I've ,o lost my way on account of this forest fire and for six days I have been chased by hundreds of Glandelinians and whole swarms led by Gargolians and Secret societies with blood hounds are scouring the whole region for me. I'm ,o lost as well as you little girls.''

Indeed to him the little girls were like celestial beings and he could not resist hugging and embracing them all and after he had given them a good feed from his rations and as the fires were further off he said as he drew them off to them again, and drawing violet with his army arm a around her own neck;

''We might as well start on our own journey and by my heid you will soon find your way through the woods.We cannon cannot stay here too long for the fire would reach us even here in the v cave.''

Soon after the eight were on their way and indeed it did n look like as if seven little celestial children were following him and the man indeed felt that he was in the pres presence of something more than children and decided to see them saftly through the woods to the christian lines. As soon as they emmerged from the woods they suddenly encountered a large number of Glandelinians who were out looking for the man who at seeing them immediately opened fire just as the man and violet and her sisters threw themselves behind some trees. After them went the Glandelinians and so quick was the dash of the foe that violet and her sisters could not get away and they with the man were immediately seized and placed on horses and away went the Glandelinians violet and her sisters being bound hand and foot so that they could not escape by any tricks. In the meantime a large force of Angelinians had been advancing through the woods and seeing the fleeing Glandelinians three hundred of them immediately opened fire, and shooting down a score of the foe and then dashed forward capturing the remainder and rescueing the soldier and violet and her sisters.

THE BATTLE OF MILTON.....

In the meantime general Hansons forces had been so heavily reinforced by more troops and artillery that he had a stronger army than ever and so he decided first to gi ve battle to a strong force of Manleys army concentrated in an advanced position near the small abandoned villiage of Milton before starting the bombardment, and to try and seper ate this force from the main body and captured it. The battle did not open untill December the third and for a while Shoemanni a Hansons left wing of Glandelinians then engaed wi th Hanson vivians right was fairly bathed in blood. Attacked by overwhelming numbers the left wing wa was utterly routed and compelled to flee through a large wooded plain under a heavy storm of shells as if pe persued by a legion of fiends. General Shoemannia Hanson was about the only one of the leading generals who kept his wits about him said all this confusion and ruins. He had over I 7,000,000 reserves and seven million of these he advanced across the wooded plains keeping the main-force in reserve near his main line of batteri es. The seven million Glandelinians reaching the pale stricken Glandelinins columns rallied them after some diffuclty while general Mahogany Stans took about nine hundred thousand through a slopy region of ground of borad extent where he was reinforced by one million more under general Antonio Gaten.These were thrown upon general Hansons furiously advancing Angelinian columns with the most murderous fury and shouts of derision arez arosed from the checked lines as they noticd noticed the new strength of their powerful enemi es. The foe met resistance that could not be described, and though they had succeeds succeeded i n checking the christians they could not make any advance or drive them back. Sone of the Angelinian officers angered over this sudden cha change called on general Hanson - vivian to sent reinforcements to demolish the presumptuous and devilish Glandelinians. General Hanson frowned and cast an approving glance along the thundering seri ed lines and wondered himself how the change had come so quickly.

II,I48,000 Angelinians were drawn up in battle array against general Shoemannia Hansons attacking lines and twenty batteries each having one hundred and fifty cannon were lett ing loose a drum drum fire of hell from their positions tearing Shoemannia Hansons lines in a frightful manner. General Hanson vivian ordered the reinforcements by wireless and telegraph to the other officers and the giving reinforcements r enraged over the impudence of the Glandelinians began to drive in at them with their bayonets in a way that ket the Glandelinians busy in an exciting manner. Scores of thousands fell. General Doblin now came up with his men and these also met the furious attack of the Glandelinians, one of the gray coats leaping at colonel Evans with hi s fi xed bayonet but he raised his sabre bringing it down with a swish on the mans head that sent him sprawling wi th his head split open the sword pointed musket whirling into the air and being discharged as it fell to the ground. Five more with fixed bayonets leped at the colonel who struck at them right and left with his sabre and as they tried to close in around him may many recieved a gashing blow.Many thousands of the Glandelinians shot bayonetted and clubbed the christians soldiers down and recieved their death wounds i n return. The Glandelinians and the christians in the hand to hand fights handled each other roughly biffed and banged each other like da demons as they closed. Colos colonel Evans himself would have been killed by a score of Glandelinians that set upon him furiously had not fifty Angelinians come to his aid, and after a desperate fight hurl may many of the Glandelinians to the ground.

## VI VIVIS VISITING THE GLANDELINIANS.

''How about making the Glandelinians another visit?''Asked Violet.''We fear no danger and are not a fraid of the wicked Glandelinians.''
''Oh yes let's do.''Cried Jennie clapping her hands.''I'm not afraid of old Governer general Raymond Richardson Federal. God saved us every time we were in the powe of the Glandelinians and we showed our love for God by suffering for him and would do so again.''
As they had made preparations to start Jennie suddenly fi xed her eyes on a distant ridge far to her right which to her surprise was seeming to hurl into the air convulted clouds of smoke and a string of explosions far in tha that location seemed to hover ove over the enemys position.
''It's the bombardment beginning and one of the worse bombardments of the seige there is.''Said general Hanson as he not iced it''And has been started since th the day of the battle of Mc-Whirther Run with the Glandelinians and Abbisannians southwest of Jennie Turner.That ridge is known as mount Calverine twenty miles away from here nd and I'm afraid that to visit the enemys lines on a scouting tour ev en would be dangerous just now.The power of the Glandelinians seems more stronger than usual and we would have some laborous and perilious times if we expect to end the seige too soon.''
''Yes you had better pospone the scouting trip for a whileat least.''Said her father.''That bombad bombardment as I've recieved news from the distant christian lines over yonder is nearly as violent in the din as the eruption s of Mt Andrean which the Glandelinians''Call Mt Hell''
''What is the matter with the enemys position over there since there is such a commi commotion and what is a bombardment.''?Asked oneof the children taken from the distant villiages whom general Hanson had brought into his headquarters to intertain only a little while ago.''I don 't know what a bombardment is for I have never seen any.''
''So you don't know what a bombardment is eh?''Grunted general Baldwin.''Wel Well that is a bombardment over there, but the main part that is coming which we will have by and by will be worse yet and our guns can do some destruction when our whole lineof batteries gets into full action. Do you shot what shot and shell is?''He added.....'
''Shot and shell?''Said the child with a wondering look.''Perhaps its rocks and seashells what comes from the ocean.''
''In that case you are wrong.''Laughed governer general Vivian.''There are shells in the sea of course, fu fish shells and the like but what I mean is bombs that explodes and cannon bA balls. Our guns throw all kinds of shells and this ridge yonder produces an ppearance to me as if the mount ian called mount Hell is there instead of a ridge armed with cannons. The artillery men must be giving it to the enemy good and proper over there.''
''Say Papa when we were slaves among the Glandelinians they threatened to tie us to the mouths of cannon and blow us into the sky.''



All is true the Glandelinins can do anything wicked.''Said general Balw Baldwin.''And I'm wondering what the si ze of that ridge called Mt An Calvsine is. So thick is the smoke clouds to me that it seems to be like a mountian covered with steam gases which no one can live through and also it makes a good position as its sides seem impossible to climb in the face of a murderous misketry fire. And in the violence of the cannon fire I see yonder it seems to be a terror.And friends he added.That ridge called Mt Calvsine is the most strongest for us to be in possession of and no foe can carry it.She is the one that ought to have all the bombarding batteries.We could give the enemy such a dreadful artillery dueling from there that afterwards it could also be called ''The Mountian of Hell.There is no batteries of cannon that makes such cannonading thunders and those do over there and see though the enemys batteries are responding we cannot hear them''
As nothing was well prepared for nothing occured along any other portions of the christian lines only more work was in progress in fis finishing the building of fortified works but the next morning a terrible morning Violet and her sistes were leaning out of the window of general vivians headquarters watching the working soldiers and drinking in the deli cious adours of the Calverinian country which was mingled with the strong perfume of the great Mc-Hollester Run River when they were surprised and amazed to notice that the same distant ridge was covered with immense wreaths of smoke and explosive puffs of thicker clouds reminding them of the scene witnessed when a forest fire is starting though the smoke wreaths reminded tha also of the steam which gently rai ses the lid of a tea kokettle. The very air which wa before so very sweet and crisp was gradually becoming smoky and pungeant while a thick fog filled with noxious powder oders hid everything from view over the valley and in the direction of the enemys lins lines in that location and the sun rising through the fog could hadly hardly be seen. The company streets of the army was filled with excited shouting cheering soldiers, while the soil itself seemed to growl and tremble as if some formidable dragon after long slumbers was awakening somewhere in the depths below. Finally with the tumult of an invasion from hell I saw saw an army of women and children covered with shawls and overcoats and hats tstearing through the company streets to a high point where they could look upon the distant scene screaming something with excite ent and delight as they went that the little girls could not make out. So Violet and her sisters desirous to see also went out to join the crowd.
''The bombardment has begun.The bombardment h as begun.''
The words of deadly meaning uttered in ascents of excitemat and awe passed from lip to lip. Stupifying news and confused reports were being repeated by one after another. What Violet and her sisters vaguely gathered was that there had been a sudden increase in the strength of the christian batteri es on that ridge and that terrifying floods of foe troops hadinundated across the fords of one of t he streams to make a desperate a assault and h ad reached a portion of the christian lines but the Abyssinkilians had met them as a prize fighter meets a coward and drove all before them.The wreaths of smoke Violet and her sistes had seen was the entire cloud of a hundred thousand christian cannon in action on the Calverine ridge.Suddenly over the enemys lines there occured terrific explosions of dreadful force and all through the fog of smoke there broke a red glare and among the smoke high in the sky a storm of flash es occured like a Fourth of July Fi reworks going oof in a fireworks factory when burning and even among the crowd from some where it came a rain of cinders and mud and snow bega began to fall while clouds of small shattered stones added decending upon the crowds and general Vivians headquarters or crashing into the river with the hissing of myriads of quenched fire brands, then great sheets of new clouds of smoke shot forth along the enemys lines in that location to a great extent mingled with a series of horrible cannonading reports h that was as incessant as a thousand drums rolling vigoriously.
A fresh glow appeared which at the same time was red in hue as it is during some great conflargration at the dead of night. Then there was a bright flash in the middle of the plains in front of the two positions an awful roar, a made stampede of gray surges forward tward the christian works. A large force of Glandelinian troops wa s again rushing forward to make a second desperate assault. For some reas on the wave divided into two the other half forming in into seried lines like some ensanguined tongues was sweeping across theplains , but gaps suddenly appeared among them and the distant uproar became more v wild and violent.

I054. 796

T This bombardment did not stop untill millions of dollars damage had been done in the city of Jennis purmer and over three hundred thousand soldiers had lost their lives on adocunt of the cannonading i tself.

Just as the little girls had returned back to general vivians headquarters the floor under them shook with a rapid and convus convulsi ve three. Far and wide through and the air and seemingly dong the s i soil went a hoarse and rumbling sound, the curtain of the clmber chamber shook as at the blast of a storm, the alter in the K.of C. buil'd building rocked the tripod rseled and high over the company streets outside of general vivians headquarters thetents wavered and trembled from side to side and s ome fell. But the convus convulsion ceased as quick as it had come only to repeat and again the little girls went outside to see wha was the cause of the queer murmuring sounds from the lines of the distant foe. Violet and her sisters who had went outside with some of the soldiers looked like real fari fairies in their Angelinian con costums and like good little girls they made full preparation for Holy Communion on the Coming sunday. All the strange soldiers had wondered at the winning ways of the little girls and their continued happiness.They had seemed jolly dg after day despite the bitter coldness outside and the frequent snow blizzards alwgs smiling, singing, and laughing softly. And this of course made them dear in the sight of all the good soldiers, Angelinian, Abyssinkilians, Abbisanians and Calverinia ns who felt sorry that they had suffered at the hands of the cruel Glandelinians.It was on the afternoon of the same day of the slight earthquake shocks produced by the distant bombardment when general Hanson and his brother passed a decree declaring that all Calverinians wee to risecup and put an end to the child s lave horrors in Calverinia by joining the Angelinian armies and to burn and destroy all the child slave factories ad plantations they could lay their hands on and- if necessary to o join and help the child rebels to crush the cruel Glandelinians and to free all the children who were slaves. Thecause of this degree was that the day before the bombardment commenced general Hanson had recieved a letter from the king of wicked Glandelinia.It had been a very annoying letter and general hanson himself did not know what prevented hi s army from beginning a general bombard ment on Jennie purmer right away.It ran as follows;

''Governer general Hanson vivian;
''You have unjustly sei zed many child slave places in Calverinia, interfored with the aurthorities of Glandelinia and also made war on Glandelinia unjustly, and we demand you under pain of forceful evection, to draw your armies out of Calverinia abandon the seige of Jennie purmer and to give back the child slave places and to atone for the abuse of the Glandelinians whom you have already drove out. Inhh In the first plac e you two governer generals have no right whatever in setting your foul dirty feet on Calverinian so l soil at the purpose of your false God, and you are bound under any condition to give up the children to their misery which they deserve and leave Calverinia with your armies and if you do not you will be forced out.

Yours very truely -
Glandelinian king
Hablin procile.''

General Hanson who had been filled with disgust and anger had showed it to his brother who said;
''We do not intend to give them back or sell them or withdraw our armis out of Calverinia and give them back just to see the-children suffer That damn king of Glandelinia must be crazy. Those Glandelinians however are provoked and are very touchy.They threatened to force o us out long ago and we are forcing them out ins tead. Don't you ever dare Governer general Hanson to yeild to their demands for if you do you will be a big fool in the eyes of the world.''



I055.797

But general Hns Hanson sta stamped in rm ge.''In
''Indeed I will not. ''He shouted brandishing his sabre.''I'm governer of
[illegible] try to force us out [illegible]

SEEN ON PAGE EIGHT HUNDRED SEVEN

SPECIAL. SPECIAL.

CHAPTER FOURTY SIX.

THE BATTLE OF DIONSABILLA TURNER RAGES LIKE A TIPHOON SWEEPING THE LAND. THE CHRISTIAN LINE OF BATTLE IS LIKE A SHIPWRECK. KINDERHINE IS WOUNDED, AND GENERAL HANSON THREATENED WITH DEFEAT...

THE BATTLE OF MENCHAN.....: THE FURY OF THE BATTLE OF YSENGIA.

796

I054. T This bombardment did not stop untill millions of dollars damage had been done in the city of Jennie T urner and over three hundred thousand soldiers had lost their lives on account of the cannonading i tself.



I055.797

But general Has Hanson sta stamped in ra go.''In
''Indeed I will not. ''He shouted brandishing his sabre.''I'm governer of Calverinia and if they ever dare to try to force us out they will wish they had not tried it and for this insulting letter I'M going to have every seaport of their blockaded and right now. And I will not allow any Glandelinian ships to enter Calverinian ports either.''
That night general Hanson had pondered over the letter and its contents before retiring. Violet and her sisters saw him early that morning and said to general Baldwin;
''What is the matter with uncle?'I've never seen him so angry before.''
Just then they heard their father and uncle talking in angry tones;
''Ha they heard their father say''The King of Glandelinia is abusing us because we are warring on his nation, besieging his armies, driving out of Calverinia his child slave masters and he wants us to give them back and get out of Calverinia. Well we are a fool if we do, and why in hell don't he fight his own battles instead of leaving his generals do al the fighting.He is a coward but does not want to admit it. ''
I''Drive us out indeed?''Thundsed thund ered Hanson. Those Glandelinians can go and mind their own buisness.I'm going to order a fleet of wa warships and close all the Calverinian ports ad and Glandelinins also ag against all in coming Glandelinian ships, I'll blockade all the Glandelinian ports and give them something that will open their eyes.''

Indeed ever since the child slave trades had been going on there had always been ill feelings between the two nations.The chief inareason wa was of the interference of the Angelinians now during the Glandco-Abbi cannian war when several times the Glandelinian armies wereforced to leave Angelinian soil, and fight their battl es in their own country against Angelinian invaders.

Ot her rasons were because all the christian children who were banished to the island prisons were refugeed by the Angelinians, who raided the Angelinian or island prisons with war and transport ships to get and free the poor unfortunates. The Glandelinians were themselves the cause of the Glando- Glandco-Abbisannian war, and the Abbisannians who had abused them did it justly, because Abbisannia then owned Calverinia and would have no slave trades goin on there.
Late that very afternoon of the earthquaks caused by the bombardment all observed to the westward over Jennie J Turner another ominous cloud black as sack cloth and knew that it was one of those very peculiar fire which always hearlded an approaching battle at some point of the besieging christian lines and w hich was going to rage.Ther fears were not wrong.
That day Violet and her sisters had recited this prayer asking Almighty God to end th e miserable war that was raging;

Hail Queen of peace,look down oh sweetest mother,
From north to south,from east unto the west,
See how the nations warring'gai nst each other,
Take from the world human lives the best.

Priests and Religious, men of every station,
Giving thei r lives for country and for ho me,
Oh dearest Mother, humbly we petition,
Plead with thy Son for love and peace to come.

He'll not refuse to hear thy earnst pleadi ngs,
E'in as he did in Cana of Galilee,
Hearken then, Mother, to our heartfelt yearnings,
Send peace and love, as gifts from him and thee.

Then joyful heart s shâ shall kneel around thy alter
And grateful psalms around the world shall ring,
Never our faith in thy sweet power can falter,
Lady of peace and mother of our King.

CHAPTER FOURTY SIX

THE BATTLE OF DROWSABELLA T UNGER.
RAGES LIKE A TYPHOON SWEEPING THE LAND.
THE CHRISTIAN LINE IS LIKE A SHIP WRECK.KINDERNINE IS WOUNDED AND HANSON THREATENED WITH DEFEAT.

Quicker than words ca can tell that black cloud they had noticed rapidly overspread the sky over the city and a dull leaden darkness as if a storm was approaching fell over everything. Another great fire was raging i n Jennie Turner.

At the very first shock of the attack of the screaming fiends in gray a good port ion of general Kindernines line which recieved it was hurled back with their divisions torn in pieces and all other port ions of generals Hansons lines faced such heavy seas of humanity that it was only a question of hours probably moments if they would hold out or not.General Hanson was therefore forced to hurl forward his own right grand division upon the enemy at Drowsa belle Turner to try to save his other divisions from meeting disaster and the roar of the wild bat tle became terrific.The situation along the whole christian line was des perate. The whole of Kindernines army seemed at the mercy of the fur ious attack which steadily grew worse as the numbers of the assailants increased and Hanson had to concentrate heavily upon Kindernines assailants to restablish order at all points and the thunder of many cannons all along the whole line was earsplitt ing.The whole of the christian line seemed and was the sport of the terrific assault and waves after waves of Glandelinians swept onwad after each repulse and the ominous yells of the foe was dreadful and was heard plainly amid the roaring of the cannons. Every one who witnessed the battle and who were held in reserve feared that the whole christian position would be wrecked by the raging assault and suddenly as the batt le was increasing in fury and gradually extendeding along other points of the christ ian line genral Hanson saw a big column of men rushing to the rear and the hi lls far in the distance called Mt Calverine which had loomed high from the curve of the valley facing the enemys position soon became obscured in smoke and a deafeni ng uproar that was incessant came from that direction and the air was full of bursting shells.

The panic stricken column of men was streaming with all possible speed to the rear and general Hanson sent a cavaly force to stop them and force them to rally just as the waves of Glandelinians now sallied over other portions of the christian position and along general Kauffmanns lines in immense waves of humanity and as the whole christian line broke and streamed rearward Kinderning who strove to rally them fell severely wounded and was borne to the rear with thirteen other generals who also were wounded. It seemed now as if both the retreating christian forces and the enemy were having a race. Then suddenly general Hanson managed to throw forward his first line of reserve and the battle increased with redoubled fury and in the gleam of the bayonets of both sides general Hanson saw that the battle storm was wilder than before the assaulting lines hurling themselves against general Roswell Buster Johnstons lines.There was a terrific crash of musketry and cannon that fairly shook the earth like a severe earthquake, followed by a stupend ous shock-and the Glandelinian wave had dashed itself to pieces against Roswell Buster Johnstons lines but nevertheless the whole christian line was as well off as a wrecked ship already stove i n, and the dead and wounded of both sides soon covered the snow covered plains and the works whi le the storm of explosions from the cannons of both sides raining s shells by the thousands formed a indoscriable chaoes of splin tered trees and twisted bodies and clots of dirt and snow. The battle as the christian forces were rallied was now raging with the most frightful fury and the enemy charging again and again in that mad med lam filled the air with their yells with the shriek like a million demons, while column after column of the enemy were shot to pieces by the ravaging christian cannon fire and general Hanson could hear ha above the roar of the raging storm of battle, the rending of timbers, the yells of the foe and other noi ses the screaming roar of other cannons and then as a more furious wave of Glandelinians a million strong hurled themselves upon the christian lines there came a roar like a million cannon and then all was chaoes a million fold while the foe line ri ven to fragments





receded, only to rally and come again and again in quick succession. Again the worse of the Glandelinian waves dashed themselves against the roaring, screaming, thundering christian line. At this moment most of Hansons line was broken and was retiring to the rear once more and as the christian batteries tore the main gray line to pieces again and again it was apparent that the highst fury of the battle was on and news came also that gensal Evans himself was advancing heavy forces to the rescue and so was general Vivian and so general Hanson who felt he was threatened with defeat felt surenow that the enemy would be re pulsed. Heavier waves of Glandelinians however approached and a hu e ocean of Glandelinians over the length of ten miles swept forward like a huge tidal wave against the rallyi g christian line and only losing its fury when the reinforcements coming in the neck of time tore and galled the mighty wave, and with the help of the annihilating cannon fire drove it back to the foot hills of Drowsabella Turner and far beyond. General Vivian at the same time ari ved with heavy reinforcene reinforce ments and smashed the enemy in the vinicity of prowsabella and drove every line clear back to their own works in a total disgraceful rout, and Manley had to train his batteries and gall general Vivians a advancing lines to stop his ravaging persuit of his own troops.

After thi s the battle showed rapid signs of abatement and was over by evening the enemy being driven out of every position they had cap tured and routed back to their own main line. Two hours later the Angelinian artillery ceased its terrifying roaring and all was still and quiet once more. The losses on both sides was dreadful, unaccountable but neither side would report the actual number though general Hansons men collected 10,000,000 Gladelinian wounded and disabled and captured three million prisoners. That evening after the terrific battle general Hanson and his brother with twenty other generals decided to have the bombardment started in general and t o see first if the terrible activ ity of Mt Calverin e was true.If possible then why should he delay the bombardment which general Evans was already making for his positions were on that hill.

In the meantime Violet and her sisters went out scouting also ad and after two hours of climbing over masses of wreckage caused by the battle they reached the base of a certain hill and on a pa part where it was not so steep to climb, but yet would take all the more longer to ascend. This was the f part facing Mt Calverine and also on the summit of which was an immense batter of cannon and strong positions existing. Unknown to them the little girls were under the position of the enemy. The little girls did find a lot of peculiar kind of sulphur by throw ing a lighted match on a peculiar pink rock.Thi s quickly flared up with a detonation causing a quickly spreading conflargration on the mountian side. But by the help of a lot of dust and snow they managed to check the spreading fire wishing to take a lot of sulphur along with them as they returned tward the christian lines. They now rested after a little more climbing finding ravines and crevasses hindering their pa path pa th path. As they were climbing slowly tward the summit Violet gave a cry of surpri se and pointed to a big serpent with the wings of a butterfly climbing up tward them. After a good while they all recognized that it was one of the plengiglomenean serpents and so they were not afraid and they were warned by it that the enemys position lay at the top of the ridge and cautioned the little girls to be careful. It then flew into the air and was gone. One astonishing adventue adventure about the ridge they were climbing happened on the night of decem ber the twelveth.The base or pa part of it at least hd was greatly cavernous and Angelinian a engineers were working in these caverns setting mines with which to wreck the ridge and all the foe on ot it. Violet and her sisters were indeed having a hard climb and the sun blazed dazzlingly on the white snow and blocks of glassy ice and cold as it was, with streaming pores they panted from the exceexertion. T here were places criss-crossed by countless fussi fissures and crevasses where an hour of dangerous toil advanced them no more than a hundred yards. They now stood on the edge of a big crevasse it being ernormous and ancient, fully a hundred feet across with sloping age eaten sides instead of sharp angled rims. At this one place it was bridged by a huge mass of pressure hardend hardened i ce and snow that wa was i tself half melted below. Even the bottom of this mass they could not see much less the bottom of the cev crevasse.Crumbling and melting under the intense warmth below it the bridge threatened imminent collaspe. There were signs that recent portions had broken or melted away and even as they studied it a mass of half a ton

I058.

dislodged and fell.

"Looksp pretty bad."Joice admitt ed with an ominous head shake."But we ha have got to tackle it or we'll nev er get back.We are almost at the cump now since we left that ridge with the enemys position on it n and don't want to be de,layed any longer. Anyway i ts one at a time, and it is me first ."

Joice took a coil of rope she had with her.

"You my sks sister Jennie will hav e to cast off.I'll take the rope. Give me your hand so I can slip down easily."

Slowly and carefully she lowered herself the several feet to the bridge where she stood making final adjustments for the perlious traverse. On her back was her pack outfit around her nec k resting on her shoulders' . She coiled the rope one end of w ich which was still fast to her waist.The pick and the long stick she used as a alkenstock. which she balanced horizontally after the manner of a rope walker. She trust one foot forward tentavely, drew it back and steeled herself with a visible physicd effort . Her foot went out to rest this time carefully and li ghtly while the other foot was brought up and fast.Very gently and circumspectiv ely she continued on her way untill two thirds of the distance was covered. Here she stopped to evamine a depression she must cross at the bottom of which there was a fresh crack. The others watching saw her glance to the sd side and down into the gulf itself, and then began a slight swaying.

"Keep your eyes up."Violet commanded sharply."Now go on."

Joice obeyed, nor faltered on the rest of the yourney. The sun eroded slope on the further edge of the gulf was slippery and quite cold but not steep and she worked herself up to a narrow ledge ,faced h about and sat down. Then three more of the little girls and two others doing as joi e joice did and more cautiously came saftly across, untill only Jennie remained behind.

"It's your turn across now."Joi ce called to Jennie who was the last one to come."But just keep on coming and don't look down. That is what nearly made me fall.Jusy Just keep on coming that 's all and get a move on for its almighty rotten by this time."

Balancing her stick horizontally Jennie boldly started across the very passage. T hat the bridge of snow and ince was weaker was no mistake.

Under her feet she felt a jar, a slight movement of the mass, then a hew heavier jar. This was followed by a single sharp cra crackle. Behind her she knew that something was happening. If no other reason she knew it by the strained faces of her sisters.From beneath her and faint came the murmur of runni ng water and jennies eyes i nvoluntarily wavered to a glimpse of the depths. She jerked them back to the way before her. Two thirds of the way she came to the depression.The sharp edge of the crack thoughly though slightly reached by the warmpth below showed how recent it was. Her foot was lifted to make the dangerous stel step across when the crach began to slowly widen at the same time emitting ernormous sharp snaps. She made the step quickly increasing the stride of it but the worn nails of her shoe skated on the furthor slope of the depression. She fell on her face and without pasue slipped down int o the crack her legs hanging clear her chest supported by the stick whic which she had mmanaged to twist crosswise as she fell.Her first sensat ion wa was the nausea caused by the sicking upleap of her pulse, her first idea was surprise that she had fallen no further. Behind her was crackling and jar and movement to which the stick viberated. From beneath in the war mpth of the crevasse came the soft and hollow thunder of the dislodged masses strking the sides. And still the bridge broken from its farthest supports and ruptured in the middle held though the portion she had crossed had tilted downward at a pitch of twenty degrees. She could see Joice perched on her ledge her face b feet braced against the rough surface swifting recoiling the rope from her shoulders to her h hand.

"Wait"She cried as her other sisters were wide eyed at their sisters peril."Don't move or the whole shooting match will come down."

She calculated the distance with a quick glance took the handkerchief from her neck and tir tied it to the rope and increa increased the length by a second handkerchief from Violet. The rope manufactured from Cat-O-Nine-Tails Cat-O-Nine-Tails and short length of plaited sawhide knotted together was both li ght and s strong. The first cast was luck as well as deft and Jennie clutched it. She evidenced a hand over hand crawling or inten tion of crawling out of the crack, but joice who had refastened the rope around her own waist stopped her.

"Make it fast around yourself as well as under your shoulders."She ordered."That's right under the shoulders. Make it fast. Now start. Get a move on but easy as you go. I'll take in the slack.You just keep a coming.T hat is it.Easy.Easy."



I059.

Jennie was st ill a dozen feet away when the final collasp of the bridge began. With a terrible noise, and in a jerky way it crumbled with increas ing tilt.

"Quick "Joice called coili g in hand ove hand on the slack of the rope. whi ch Jennies rush gave her. Jennie came crawling into the hard face of the wall of the crevasse while her body dragged back with the falling bridge. Joi ce sitting up feet wide apart and braced, was heaving with her her all her might onthe rope her sistes helping h er. This effort swung Jennie in to the side wall but it jerked joice out of her niche. Like a cat she faced about crawing wildly for a hold on the snow and ince. Beneath her was fifty feet of rope, between her jennie was xl clawing just as wildly and ore the thunder from below announced the sma smashing of the bridge both children had come to rest. Joice had achieved this first and the several pounds of pull she and her sistes sisters were able to put on the rope had helped bring Jennie t o a stop. Each lay in a shallow niche but Jennies was so shallow that tense was the strain of flattening, sticking nevertheless she would have slid on had it not been for the slight assi stance she took from the rope. She was on the verge of a bulge and could not see beneath her.Several minutes passed in which they took stock of the sit uation and made rapid strides in lea learning the the art of sticking to cold and slippery stone wa was a difficulty. Joice wa s the first to speak.

"Gracious that was acloso call."And a mijute later."If you can dig in for a moment and slack on the rope I can turn over. T ry it."

"Jennie made the effort then rested on the slope again.

"I can do it."She said."Tell me when you are ready."And be quick about it. About three feet down is holding for my heels and it won't take a moment ."

"Are you ready!"Asked joice.

"Go on."

It was hard work to slide down a yard, turn over and sit up, but it was harder, even harder for Jennieto remain flann flattened and maintain a position that fras instant to instant made a greater cal l upon her muc muscles."

As it was she could feel the almost perceptible beginning of the slip when the rope tightened and she looked up into joices face. Jennie noted thewhite paller of her face and wondered what her complexion was li ke. But when she saw Joice fumble for her sheath knife she decided the end had come.She freared joice was crazed by the scare and was going to cut the rope.

"Don't mind me."Joice said without a ring of fear."I ain't a bit scared. I'll be all right in just a minute."

And Jennie watched her double over her shoulders between her knees holding a tight tensio n on the rope with one hand, while with the other which had the knivknife she hacked and gouged holes for her heels in the hard frozen earth. As for herself it was more nerve racking strain lying plastered against the stone without nothing to do but strive to stick on, while the rest of the little girls watched their sister with gaping mouths. A scream and a quick cry of hold on warned jennie. With her face down or pressed against the stone she made a supreme sticking effort, felt the rope slacken and knews knew by the screams of her sisters that joice and her sisters holding on to her were slipping tward her.She did not dare look up untill she felt the rope tighton, and knew that joice with the help of her brave sisters had again come to rest . Holding the few pounds of strain necessary for Jennie with her left hand joi ce again jabbed and chopped the frozen ground with her right for ten minutes making ha heel holds and hand holds for Jennie. Five minutes later the upward struggle began. Jennie after drying her hands on the inside of her arm sleeves clawed into the climb, belli ed, and clung, and stuck and pla plast ered, sus tained and helped by the pull of the rope. Alone she could not have advanced despite her muscles because her her serious handicap she could not cling as did joice who was stronger. A third of the way up where the pitch was now steeper and the rocks less eroded she felt the strain of the rope decreasing. She moved slower and slower. Here was no place to st op and remain but most of her most desperate efforts could not prevent the stop and she could feel the downward slop slip beginnig.

I060. '802

Jennie felt the rope taunten in a futim futile effort then the pace qquicke quickened and as she went pat her previous lodgement and over the bulge the last glimpse she caught of joi ce, she was turning over and madly moving hands and feet, striving frantically to overcome the dowadownward draw. To Jennies surprise as she went over the bulge there wa was no sheer fall.The rope s restrained her and she slide down a steeper pitch which q quickly eased untill she came to a halt in anothet niche on the verge of another bulge. Joice was now out lf of sight enconced in the place previously occupied by Jennie. An interval of quiet followed. Jennie could hear the ring and metallic strike of the knife and hack of the knife and occasional dribbles of rocks and los loose earth slide over the bulge and came down to her. Then she heard a gasp that slide into a shriek of despair and felt a slackening of the rope that made her claw. Immediately the rope tightened again. Straining her eyes in an a upward look alongthe steep slope she stared a moment then saw the knife point first slide over the verge of the bulge and down upon her.She tucked her cheek to it, shrank from the pain of cut flesh tuc ked more t ightly and felt the knife come to rest.

"I 've lost the knife."Came the wail down the crevasse.

"Chee c heer up I've got it."Jennie announced."Say wait.I've a bit of string in my pocket."

Jennie found she had none and then joice cried down;

"I've got some string in my pocket ."I'll drop it down to you and you send theknife up."

Suddenly a small pocket knife weweighted on a knife on a stri ng slid down the rock. Jennie got it oppened the larger blade by a qii quick effort of her teeth and one hand and made sure that the blade was sharp. Then she t ied the sheath knife to the end of the string and called;

"Haul away."

With strained eyes she saw the upward progress of the knife. Then the slow minutes passed. Jennie centered her soul on the dull hury of a hang nail on one of her fingers. She should have clipped it away that morning it wa was hurting then she decided and she resolved once clear of the crevasse that it should be immediadely clipped. A gasp and a grao groan and an abrupt slackening of the rope warned her. She began to slip but the movement was very slow. The rope t ightened loyally but she con timued to slip.Joicecould not hold her and was slipping with her? Then vaca vaca ncy. The digging toe h of her fart hest extended foot encountered vacancy and she knew that it was over the stairway fall.And she knew too that in another moment her falli ng body would jerp joice with it.Suddenly the rope ran over a slight piece of rocks the strands parted and Jennie felt herself slide more rapidly and then fall. What happened then she did not know. She was not unconscious but it happened so quickly and so unexpectedly. Instead of falling to her death he fe feet almost immediately struck water.And she sat violently down in water that splashed coo coldly upon into her face. Her first impression was that the crevasse was shallower than she had imagined. And that she had saftly reached bottom without fal falling int o any deep roaring stream of water. But of this she q was quickly mistaken. The opposite wall wa more than sixty feet away.She lay in a babasin formed like an ourjut of the wall by melting snow that dribbled and buckled over the bug bulge above and fell sheer down a distance of a dozen feet . Where she sat the water was a foot deep and it was flush to the rim. She peered over the rim and looked down into the wide chasm. hundreds of feet to the t orrents of water that roared and hissed along the bottom . From the other side now Joi ce left and went around to where Jennie was the rope having broke on her thus having caused Jennie to fall to the basin.She threw a rope down to her and with the help of her sisters now succeeded in drawi ng her up. Violet and her other sisters looked at Jennie with glowing eyes while joice was bui sy coiling the rope just as a furious downpour of snow came on and lasted for several minutes and then stop stopped only to start in again gradually. Looking in the direction of the ridge called Mt Calverine they saw that the whole summit was still covered with wreaths of smoke and suddenly they were startled by a strange grumbling sound and as they gazed tward the distant ridge they saw columns of thick white smoke rise into the air succeeded by three long streams of longer smoke clouds which spread over the summit of the whole mountian and then the ridge was gradually hide in the ever in creasing snow pall.



'803

I065. Sude Suddenly behind them there was a wild yell and they saw a swarm of fierce hooded Glandelinian and landelinias coming after them as fast as they could gallop on the horse through the deep snow.

"Gracious we must run."Gasped violet ."The T hey are the Gargolian Kurds ."

By making a speedi speedy decent down int o a small ravine, and then across two roads the little girls just in time managed to r un into a large body of Abyss inkilians and were thus saved from assassination and the Gargolians seei ng the Abyssinkilians beat a hasty retreat after deliv ering a volley at rao random. As the little girls proceeded tward t he christian lines under their esc port ing guides of Abyss inkilians they saw in thedirection of the onemys lines apparently in front of general Evans position, what appeared to be signs of volcanic eruptions ans at first thinking it was such they stopped to look on i n awe and saw that it was a series of great explosions sending forth great clouds of smoke and debris that was fairly stumpendous nd so the little girls deci ded that it was best to get back to the christian lines whi le the going was good. The scene before them was apparent that general Evanshad started a general bombardment of Jennie T urner.

Meanwhi le this slight scene was invisible to general vivian who had his own lines concentrating for the final effort, but during evening he saw a slight lurid glow.It took them over an hour to reach the christ ian lines and just in time for a furious storm of explosions broke inthe air above them, there was a horriblehissing roar and many kinds of missles fell all about them but no one was struck. Two hours later after some more trying experiences violet and her sisters were again at general Hanson headquarters.That same day general Hanson recieved another letter from the King of Glandelinia and general Hanson after having read the first few lines said;;;;;

"The rascal now wants me to abandon all the Calverinia refugees to the Glandelinian aurthorities to be massacred within a weeks time. Ha I don't care what they say or think t he king will soon hear that Jennie T urner iskilled.I have enough armies and money t crush all the rascals pitched against me if I want to. We bought the country from the Abbisannians and we are going to keep i t."

"But why do they want us to leave the Calverinians in the pows of the Glandelinian aurthorities when they know you won't do it!"Asked violet as her sistes crowded around him straining straining their little necks to look at the letter over general Hansons shoulders.

"Don't you know violet, and your sistes too, that also the Glandelinians, and Abbisannians are enemi es and had a number of terrible wars with each other!"Answered general Hanson."Well they don't want us to protect the Calverinians for it will enable us to easily win this war and also t hey knew that the Abbisannians are the onlyones powerful enough to -overcome their child slave horrors. Other nations have declared that the Glandelinians were more wicked and brutal than the most fericious Indians or other savg savages, worse than any barbaric nation and the strongest of all nations fully prepared for war is Abbisannia and Abbisannia is only looking for a chance to pitch in with us."

"Abbisannia strongest of all nations."Gasped Jennie."I did not believe that Abbisannia is so strong theugh we do know from reading the history that Abbisannia did defeat the Goandelinians in all the wars also the war of I84I....."

General Hanson did not write any l answer to the two letters of the wicked wicked Glandelinian king but to prove that the Ki ng was tampering with a dangerous nation or i ts two dangers dangerous leaders at leas t, he set the decree that all the Calverinian seaports andriver ports were to be closed against against all Glandelinian ships and that all the Glandelinian ships that tri ed to force thei r way into the Calverinian port s were to be interned or destroyed. All that evening Mt Calverine was capped with thick rolling white clouds though despite the still small glimmer of daylight a flashing storm of glares could be seen flashing back and forth along the ridge though no sound was heard. The next morning came with a thick sulphurious atmosphere.Along general Hansons line everything was in a dead silence. Horses strained at their work of pulling up big guns to the position but looked at their masters with strange eyes. And caresses could not c omfort them and they wereunassured by words though after their work of hauling the big guns they were brought far to the rear. When a dog by a terrific lunge br oke its restraining tethers it dashed away howli ng int o the distant wilderness.Even door yardfowls here and there among the christian lines deserted their coops seeking refuge at the margin of some frozen stream. Wolves even failed to show in their appearance though they were seen in herds the day before.

T he other port ion of the christian armies whose troops were intrenched in the thick woods and scouting parties, and trench diggers, and fortific ation builders and other travelers on the dim trails saw the creatures of the air, and animals of the forest flying in one general direction, as if pursued by some foe that struck greater terror than a man or beast. They indeed seemed to fee fear no man or beast. Scarcely would evd even Calverinian rattlesnakes or other wild animals like wolves or mountian lions or phanters lift their heads in sight of a man or move out of his pāh path t o let him pas. A great t ragedy wasimminent for mature. The air was charged with a warning which men not soldiss soldi ers could read or underts understand.The very atmosphere wa was filled with a suk sulphurious fog mantle, the sun showing as red as iron under the smiths hammer far down near the eastern edge of the world.Nothing on the leafless trees stirred and stranger still general Hanson who was up early that morning was whooly surpsed to discovere discover that the enemy had receded from the Kauffmann positions that their big battei battet batteri es were in position, and far to the east near Mt Calverine the region was swarming with thousands of explosive puffs of smoke.General Hanson told his brother about the receding of the foe infantry at that section and of the concentration of their batteries and also not iced a peculiar change in on the summit of the ridge called Mt Calverine and also on other hills adjoining which seemed like three vivolcanoes very unquiet.

''I don't like the scenery on yonder hills.''Said general Gannon. ''The scene is very queer and the ground under our very feet is tremb ling in a peculiar manner and is that continuous thunder I hear or a coming earthquake, and what are those barrages of puffing clouds of smoke hanging over the enemys positions and plains, where the sounds are coming from?''

''There is a rumbling sound from the hills too.''Said violet.''But is is funny that the enemy does not show any signs of action.''

''What is tha that funny noi se''? Gaspd general ivian as a que queer hissing noi se filled the air outs ide.

''It must be steam''Said Jennie.''Look how quuer the enemys lines seem to be acting.

''Suddenly a queer snarling sound seemed to come followed by a strange explosive sound, and general Hansons headquarters swayed nd and rocked to its foundation.Again the rumbling explosions came from the distance and seemingly underground, and every strong building in the christian lines and the fortifications made out of the towns and villinges seemed to be swaying. The terrible motion that appeared to be an earthquake seemed to travel from the mountian ridge calld Mt Calverine tward general Hansons position, and then came another from the west, but this was lighter than the first and was gradually over. Then another came and amid the tg thunderous roar from the distant hills there arose i n the direction of the shaken fortifications in the valley a lour irregular strange outcry of scores of thousands of voices pitched to high excitement and fury. Then a stream of soldi ers moving forwad across the valley seemingly wearing gray and within sight of the window of general Hansons headquarters responded by a uni versal shout and then those in gray suddenly became submerged in smoke for several minutes and then was observed to ret reat tward the Kauffmann positions in amaxi amazing confusion, while to increase the tumult a storm of explosions toppled over a score of the enemys fortified buildings on the plains, and then there was a surge of red whi ch blocked the retreat of the gray masses trward the Kauffmann trench es and the red column seemed to surge into -them, while out of other portions of the distant glens the terrified Glandelinians poured like living and tempest tossed waves before which the head of the advancing part in some mysterious cause,9 (which could not be observed as there was a sudden issueing of smoke clouds ) recoiled and was overwhelmed and seemed trodden down.

There was suddenly far to general Hansons left a roar like a thousand tons of dynimite exploding at one time espe especially from the direction of the ridge sounding very much like the roar of a volcanic eruption, and which made general Hanson very suspicious that something strangely queer was going on over there. Every face was turned tward it in great expectation directing their gaze by a sort of fascination not intermingled with a strange dread and fear, from the distant position of general Evans army, but to add to their fear, and to the suspicion of general anson and the others nothing was to be seen but the over increasing smoke clouds, while the ground during all the while the horrible roar cont inued quivered like a frightened child.



I063. 805

The cause of the other dt detonations general anson or the other generals could not tell, but the soldiers susps suspected that it was caused by some great explosions.Again at this moment the ground shook in a frightful manner. The mulitudes of the foe who had made the desperate attemt to capture the christian fortifications drew back further and further irrestibly widening the space between them and the persueing christians THey n knew by what not impusle. Suddenly the uproar and wind that accompanied it subsided and even the loud q ueer hissing ahd roaring in the direction of the hills seemed to sto as if a supernat ur al awe had seized even the brutal enemy arkies armies. At the presence of the queerly acting enemys lines which had receded and only the soft whispers of the soldiers, and even of the fright ened wol women and children refuged withinthe christian lines stirred the vast death like silence of the atmosphere, but a moment before a scene of retreating and persueing hordes, strange suspicious roarings, shouts of the panic stricken gray hordes running to and fro mingled with q ueer unearthly sounds and the screams of so many voi ces. It was if a typhoon sweepi ng with deafening uproar of elements over the lashed ocean had been suddenly stopped and followed by a great calm.

''This silence is dreadful.''Said Jennie.''I can hardly stand it.' It seems to stop the very heating of my heart.''

Every eye of the vast mulitude of christian soldiers seemed to fasten itself on the seemingly quieted hills in expectation of some dread even to come.It seemed to even resemble the people to be assembled before the Tribunal of Jehovah awaiting their good or bad sentence. Suddenly the silence which had been oppresei ve was broken by a crowd of children who gave vent to their feelings was a series of piercing shrieks and fell insensible to the ground.

There was a general thrill of horror yet the same awful stillness succeeded this fri ghtful interruption. Those series of intense shrieks had spoken for them all giving express expression and outlet to what they all felt . Suddenly a horrible vibrating detonation sounding like the discharge of a thousand canno n shook the very air it seemed and city and up into the sky from the summit of the ridge shot of column of blackest cloud followed by a torrent of glowing explosions and then a rolling cloud appeared along the enemys lines in front of hansons position there was a fearful hissing sound and shells keeping perfect time exploded high in the air over the christian lines.Before this fled the whole crowd of women and children, escaping in such haste from t he second volley of shells that they seemed to leave all their property to its fate seeking only their own personal safty while now the Angelinian guns were being loaded. Such a scene of confusion and fli ght as was witnessed now followed to the surprise of general Hanson who was suprstending the concentration of the christian batteries. T he whole mass of women and children nearest to the s scene of terror seemed to ruse in sudden retrograde motion resembling some furious backward draw in which thousands of children were borne a, along and crushed in the human torrent. It was not before the apparent advance of the enemy before which they fled it was from the shattering storm of shrap shrapnell explosions high in the air which rained a blizzard of missles down upon them and the position for the advance of the enemy was only a demn demonstration and the foe column was not strong enough to even advance a mile in its course and dare face the frowning christian batteries. They ran likechaff while a great cloud of smoke overspread the city once more in the direction where Evans had his own position. To the eyes of all the cloud seemed to become ablaze with fire under its lower foundation while through the edge of the advanced part of the cloud w vivid yets of flashes appeared like the very swords of the destroying angels and this caused such awe and apprehension that the other crowds of women anc c and children nearest to the danger thought only of flight and escape. In a few minutes all th e furt hest part of the city of intrenchments was cleared of every soul and some were still fleeing across the main stretches tward the christian rear. On looking tward the di rection of general Evans far distant position general anson and his staff who alone stayed at that dangerous location for a while saw that the cloud no longer advanced upward but how hovered over the eastern part of the city spreading out rapidly, but from its bosom seemingly a frightful discnarge of puffing clouds of different colors as it seemed was rising and the cloud above seemed full of flashes darting back and forth while there was going on the qu queerest sounds ever heard by man kind.

I064. 80 8I5

The mulitudes of women and children in the northern portions of the refuge camps were nearest to this scene and southing to escapewere pressed back tward the east the scene becoming appalling. The mulitudes of women and children were panic stricken on account of the approa approach ofa destructionan coming in one direction, a frightful torrent of shell fragments in another, and the black strange uprising clouds in t he east of them the mulitudes fearing to go either way trod upon one another, trampling each other underfoot, and filld the air wih shrieks curses and horrible outcries of mingled pd pain, rage and horror of a coming massacre. The earth seemed to shake ca ceaselessly while from the direction of the city cold gaseous winds escaped and rushed upon the christian lines with an awe inspiring roar and shriek. In the cloud there was a muffled roaring and thunderous explosions and as the cloud grew darker and darker terrible tempests of firing roaring like a hurricane of waves seemed to surge fort h from somewhere, and cannons seemingly along general ivians lines began to ra roar and crash incessantly and in a terrfying manner and the air seemed to be filled with yells from millions of voices. At the samw time away in the distance which had really terrified the mulitudes of women and children away in the distance along the whole stretch of plains from the direction of the Kua Kauffmann trenches saw an awful sight. A stupendous monsterous wall or wave of men that before all x seemed almost too impossible to be real wa was pouring over the trenches o in the valley from which purple columns were in a back- ward flow and from a different quarter there was a roar like that of a titanic avalanch.As it advanced forward it became an immense moving swarm that seemed to reach beyond the length of the large pld plains and the great wave of men r oaring in an awful manner with their "Devil Yell" and contorting their faces more hediously than the Indians could ever do came on at a swift pace before which the columns in purple were recoiling tward general Hansons main line, then some great noise as if something gave way res ounded with the roar of a thousand ad avalanches, and then there was an earsplitting roar that shook the very men off their feet as Hansons one long line of cannon let go in a rolling discharge of hell.

C... ...O.

T HE BATTLE OF MERCHAN.

Hanson had been at that time concentration most of his lines near Merchan nun a small creek and the rushing torrent of Glandelinians pu poured over all his trenches and breastworks carrying all before them though being shot down in mulitudes, and the violence of the blow tore the whole christian line asunder thousands dying in a moment and so fierce was the firing that the smoke grew so thick as to almost suffocate the fighters.The whole christian line was swept and torn to pieces in this desperate assault of the enemy the survivors being swept from the breastworks in confusion the progress of the Glandelinians flying all of the christian divisions back from their main position and many of the Angelinians who tried to r rally were massacred. This wave of Glandelinians was so strong that it was like a food and even poured through the company streets in a wild pandemonium of yells and firing the company streets were like deadly ambuscades of slaughter, and in one street thirty thousand Glandelinian lives were wiped out including thou twenty thousand others making a total of fifty thousand w who perished. T he assault was so determined, and desperate that it pushed clear to the rear of the christian line driving all before it at every quarter in hopeless confusion.It was surely apparent that the helpless women and children would have been reached had not Hanson used his quick wit s. He massed his main line of tremendous batteries upon th e wild assailants and bombarded the very christian camp committing incapble destruction and tearing to pieces many of the Glandelinian brigades piling the company streets in dead and wounded in gray and the Glandelinians were now like a ship stra st randed on the br beach. While the artillery held them in check the enemy set up a dreadful firing of fusmu musketry that made a sea of smoke within the christian line but general Hanson managed to throw his fresh divisions upon the enemy and after four hours of horrible slaughter and most desperate fighting the foe at last gave way but as the fragments of the way receded it carried many of the prisoners it had captured back with them.



I055. 807

T he next rally and assault of the enemy was more desperatebut during the second assault which lasted two hours a part of the gray line of attack had entirely disappeared in meeting the christian fire and the assault also soon was repulsed. The cloud of smoke during the time the first assa assault made its sweep had continued to hover ove the city of Jennie Turner but spreading out wi while its under part rolled likemillions of sponges and mushrooms shapes and seemed to lower threaten ingly over the city while along its front there appeared immense rolling white clouds resembling rolling cirus clouds at the approach of a storm, the whole cloud now hovering partly over the christian lins lines.The torrent of Glandelinians which had appeared to the second assault after farily rolling upon the christian lines and causing such a firing as to make the opposing lines look like two rivers of fire had reached the Kauffmann trenches during their recoil w here the survivors reformed and only the in describablt indescribble torrent of sheils that Hansons batteries rained over the plains probably exp exempted his lines from being reached by the left wing of the wave which had been galled and soon reced like the remainder. The stupendous pall from the cloud continued to spread and so thick it had become that the sun could not penetrate it though its light fell on the earth outside the city, but all the frontal part of the city was becoming covered or obscured by a strange orebus pall or shadow and shooting through the cloud could be seen the wild flashes like fire which made the scene the more hedious. It was a fearful sight and the cloud of smoke was the bla blackest kind ever seen blacke than any typhoon cloud. All the crowds of Angelinians who had repulsed the second assault of the foe watched them and the cloud and began to talk of it a d and wondered. Then besides to general Hanson and his other officers it resembled in shape the very cloud they had seen before during a great fire at Jennie Turner for it entirely becaus like the for of two gigantic wings more like some gigantic dragons spreading miles over the country, its outer edges being filled with countless convultions and a thick black discharge seemed to be falling.

There it now hung visible from the windows of general Hansons head quarters but they were somewhat used to its awesome presence and had not feared at the first, though they had been somewhat lost in wonder. The whole surface tward the east where it had lost its thicj thickness somewhat a seemed to be agated in tumultious billows and a red and st range supernatural darkness was now cast upon it from below, and the strange coloring was more fearful than any words could describe even more worse than the eclipse of the sun. What appeared to be earth- quake shocks cont inued at quick intervals and where the dead soldiers were still lying on the fields the earth and rocks had been rent by shell explosions t ombs of some cementery had been broken up and the bodies of other dead were torn up to the surface and exposed to all eyes and the whole region was in terror for all this was unaccountable, fearful and dreadful. All faces were pale and all looked as if some dread calamity hd had befallen the whole eart h as well as the city.

All this while there was a terrifying roar like as if there was the bursting of many brigades of cannon and all this time the cloud had become of indescribble blackness, while the portion rising over the city began t o have glowing interiors while again it seemed to advance and spread out with awful speed, spreading and expanding in the most appalling manner while a new kind of cloud riding from a valley united with the black cloud above but this cloud became of red hue under its roots throwi ng a weird light all over and not only Jennie Turner Mt Calverine and the c other hills or the enemys positions but the adjoining mountians, the surrounding country, the river, the christian line and positions w ere soon involved in the fearful black ness of the strange cloud which again was giving forth rising tore torrents of clouds that seemed to ascend from among the houses like some hedious smoke pillar from the mouth of hell and again came a strange murmuring sound from another portion of the christian lines . The retreat ing torrent of Glandelinians that had recently reached the Kauffmann trenches had become hidden by the w sackcloth blackness the most dreadful unearthly indescribble darkness overshadowing the surrounding coun try.After the appearance of newly formed clouds from one of the east end of the city where seemingly torrents of darting flashes and lights had glared like explosive flame from burning gun powder a sudden dead sepulchral suffocating silence had again seemed to come on, and of the hundreds of thousands of soldis soldiers who had been gazing upon the retreating enemy whose fury in the first assault had assumed such fear ful force, b every one now felt prostrated upon the ground in mortal agony so many had fallen.

I066. 'o 808

Jennie purmer was almost blotted out of view but an angry red light as if it were a forest on fire was visible above the distant housetops or among among the houses shrouded in some parts by strange pink and white clouds. Everything else in the d r direction of the city and foe lines and part of the plains was obscured by the pall of darkness and the fearful shine of the flames of some burning village and probable conflargrations in and about the christian lines also flashed fiercely and fearfully and this made the scene around and above the universal gloom that was gatherining gathering to shine like some red hell shaped monster, sav e where a long glowing riverlet seemed to sear its way through some distant forest . As the darkness cont inued over the region the mulitudes of women ad and children now that all was again silent ceased the beat ing of their breasts and quieted their own moans and soon ar one to their feet but moved not for none dared stir from their place of new refuge and viewed the distant horrible depth of erebus gloom. They talked to each other in hoarse whispers.An undefinable dread was upon each mind for the sudden general eruption of the seige it was and the overspreading of the darkness from the smoke clouds from big fires ragin raging in and outside of Jennie purmer was as unaccountable as it was dreadful. Two long and fearful hours of this seemingly supernatural darkness continued in the direction of the city, and all this while the vast muli tude of women and children had remained fixed and waiting they knew not what.

Gradually but surely the cloud arising above the city seemed again to be lighted by a moving column of sheeted clouds of different form that spread under thesurface of the main cloud in that direction for a hundred feet at once while another vast arising cloud near its under base suddenly appeared t o be reddened to fire by arches of terrible spitt ing flashes like fiery lances seemi ng to blast the very air, the strange lights resembling something like flaring bursting shells under the cloud.At t he same time the darkness which had filled all the d air seemed to concentrate and gather about the city so that it became invisible save for the one solitary fiery cloud rising from the side. The cause was by thick clouds that was arising for that moment during series of great explosions ad and the general exclamanation of horror that followed this was suddenly checked by an increase of the terrible trembling of the ground from every direction so that vast numbers of women and children still viewing the scene were cast down, the r ocks were rent and thrown upward whilethe whole earth shook with the convulsive thr oes of an earthquake.However this earthquake wave did not sweep the city and had it done so every building would have crumbled into dust in one moment . The whole gorge near general Evans position on the Calverine ridge seemed to d isolve in fire, the surrounding hills seemed on fire and above another gorge and a solitary mountian appeared fresh clouds of smoke that formed seas of convultions above the ridges.General Hanson k now knew the meaning of the great cloud hovering over the city.General Evans was already bombarding the enemys position himself though the other parts of the christian lines was still quiet , and to try and stop him or oust him from the ridge the enemy had started fresh forest fires. The very sides of the wooded ridges seemed to become seared seared and while the mulitudes of women and children looked on in terror, and the soldiers in excitement and anger the whole of the suddenly many streams of fire gradually changed into one glaring sea forming a gigantic sheet of dazzling bright flames shooting high into the air, and from it p poured rays so bright that soon al of Jennie purmer and the country for a wi de extent became like a lighted red hell. The mountians seemed to be riven by vast chasms of rire fire and the snow covered cementaries were still strewn with the bones of the dead uprooted from the graves from the mysterious earthquake. The ridges seemed to be all on fi re and now another long fiery river of burning trees advanced upward tward general Evans position more larger than the other conflargrations and glowing fiercer than the distant conflargrations, and another started upon the forests in front of general Hansons positions and seemed to be aimed for the wach watchi ng crowds of people within the christian lines, while the soldiers shouted to every one to kep keep cool but nevertheless many of the women ajd children screamed in terror. Slowly another ridge seemed to burst int o flame and on the mountian sides where these fires raged, a resinous soothy vapor had now arose and mingled with the approaching black cloud and nature seemed to be s stifled under the storming curtainof fire gases.



I067.809

Pe oplo panted for breath of untainted air, their lungs burned and their eyes became inflamed. But a for all this the christian positions on Mt Calverine had seemed to become oppressib oppresively quiet again and the air seemed to be suffocatingly dead. There was no carrying power in the air and sounds were muffled as if by a vacuum, while birds staggered t hrough the vaporous chaoes on bewildered wings, panting lost, in the cont inued darkness . Through a large woods at theright of Hansons positions there came at length o a timid wind sighing through the tall trees Despite it being winter the wind struck hot upon the foreheads of the crowds of soldiers pouring through it on their way to make an effort to check the flames, it burned dry upon their l , ruffled th e white fog for a moment soon to die away. Again it stirred like a cautious step of a thief, and again hotter and closer. It freshened steadily but did not roll away the thick white fog, and it was realized by the soldiers preparing to meet the conflargration that a tempest produced by forest fires was approaching adding to the terror of the distant violent battle that was really still raging with Evans and Hanleys artillery. The hurricane seized upon smaller fires as it advanced fanning them furiously, scattering them a abroad through miles of forests on the neighboring mountian ranges each falling spark to kindle a raging fire storm of its own.

The flames in flashing through the clouds of smoke like incandesent gases burned the woods like a hells caldron. H ot gases cont inued to increase whistling their sharp notes above the roar of the tempest of fire, and wind,and crashes of thousands of stretches of falling trees.

In the superheated atmosphere, it appeared to general Hanson about three days later as if all the world were afire. The flames sent spouting clouds of white smoke the condition of the fierce con flargration despite the three days hard fighting against it being something terrible for incessantly the roaring flames rose to th e height of nearly a thousand feet the storm of sparks flying over the neighboring hills like a blizzard bi blizzard of hell fire and increas ing the spread of the fire. On the hills where the timber was small but close together , small flaming limbs and masses of burning moss and the materila on the fir and evergr een t rees were carried all over the forest, the flames c atching the risinous foliage, andlong streams ers of pendent every evergreen moss with the hissing ros roar of giant sky rockets and shells. In a breath the tallest and proudest t rees on the mountian sides were stripped off their virdure, their blackened trunks hurled contemptously to the ground by the tempest that drove the wild ocean of fire before it.Never before had the enemy during seeige produce such a forest fire with the intention of break ing Evans plans but however the region before and to the front of Eva Evan s and Hansons position was thickly wooded trees being in many places only about three feet apart and mostly fir and evergreens and the enemy had set the blaze by igniting the tops by hurling flaming torches among them and by setting shacks and wooden houses afire at the same time.Thi s of course spread the fire in the quickest time possible. The very air above the hills was full of fire the tempest carrying the sparks all over the ridges looking indeed in the darkness like lava covered volcanoes. Even Pelee with its mud and lava deluge its gases, its clouds of death, was not one third as terrible as this winter forest fire, in its destructive fury.After the passage of the conflargration bodies of men who had died fighting it were found in the tracks of the great fire, or thawed water streams, on hands and knees, turned back in the direction from which it decended upon them. It had struck them with death suddenly, leaving in many cases scarcely more than theirbones Many of the dead could not be even identified. In many cases the bodies were entirely consumed, the watches knives, coins, and other things carried by the fire fighters being melted.

The fear t hat they might not be identified seemed to loom before these burned creatures at the last moments beforeand above the others. Wife mother, frig friends far away might never know, and might misjudge the dead. So the poor roasting wr etches took many means tp reserve from the flames, c ins, letters, cards, trinklet s by w ich they might be known. Some scraped with the last strength of their burning hands little holes in the eart h, put their papes in them, then flung their shrivle shrivled bodies down on the ground to die.

Some had only time to pla place the articles in the ground or under their chests, before the shrieking red death overwhelmed them.

They were found so, their names preserved to those from those they were devided and theinjury to the living and the scores of thousands of fire-fighters was more serious than the sufferings of the dying oness. Human beings had peished in greater mubers in worse calamiti es than this during the war, but never before had poor human beings, even fugitive men women and children lived through the to tortures which thousands of them endured in this raging firestorm when many of the fugitives fleeing from the dangers of the mountian, from shell fire of foe and christians alike, into gorges and ravines were roofted in seas of roar i h roaring shrieki ng flames, that streamed from hill top to hill top, the men, husbands, balcholers, and sons together with with even fugitive Angelinian and Calverinian soldiers who fiercely fought the flames there with desperation of despair, through hours and hours of terrific singing heat, while other thousands of fugitive fire fighters floundered through blazing woods, to frozen lake margins, to river edges maimed flayed, blinded, contorted. Trees were falling in every direction, the fire was fairly roaring, ad the wind c screaming, while for an hour during the furius furious increase of theforest fires, the continued activity of general Evans artillery batteries redoubled at times in a frightful manner becoming fearfully volent violent.The artillery along general Evans lines was now really making a most fearful nois noise ad a neighboring villiage was quickly reached by the retreating foe who were fleeing after having attempted to capture it and innumerable gaps peared among the Glandelinian columns and then a great swarm of fresh Glandelinians despite the ravages of the forest fires rushed again tward the fortified villiage but was overwhelmed by the christian machine guns which peltd canister as thick as a rainstorm.

This was also driven back but a new Glandelinian wave which extended ten miles in length forced its way through the sea of christian musketry fire but in four hours the foe were again turned back. In the meantime the forest fire was progressing onward over new mountian sides making the whole scene a pit of hedious red. Across an old burn strewn, with logs and forest debris streamed an unbroken roaring hissing fiery g flood of flames and a this point the sudden roar of explosions and the clamor of destruction became so great that nothing could be heard and the very air to the northwest of the second quater to the northwest of Mt. Calverine was so hot that it cut the lungs like the fumes of acid.. Steam from melting snow, gases ad smoke fumes were stifling while t he mulit uds multitude of fire fighters pouring through the half flaming woods to the sh southeast could be seen in the fantastic light of the terrible conflargration their i mpotent arms li fted up tward the sheets of homing fire shrieking prayers to the Almighty.

In these woods by the force of the screaming gale, the heavens seemed to rain fire, a and the logs even wet from the melting snow caught fire.It i mdeed seemed a marvel that the citt of Jennie Turner or the christian lines was escaping the peril as t hey did from the wall of fire, the flames moving in two directions closing on everything in its pa path. The unfort unate crowds of retreating fire fighters docontinued on their way through this broiling heat of the hot winds, swiftly through the stifling smoke, over beds of coals under the swinging menance of burni ng branches and tottering tree trunks. During the progress of the wild conflargration the s oke fog had grown so t hick that the course of the great avalanch of fire hadnot been seen by those in the overwhelmed villiage of Davi dson, but the dazzling glow it had thrown to the northward warned other towns of their perilsso that the villiagers hearing and seeing it fortunately had taken time for flight and escaped though their first peril was added by swarms of Turnerannians who strove to overtake and massacre the fugitives . Suddenly as the forest fires had been progressing there was a dreadful disgorgement of shooting flashes high into the air, and a storm of glowing embers seemed to be thrown upward to the distance of three hundred feet followed by a series of violent e exploding detonations that was worse than the heaviest of cannonding cannon ading t hat succeeded each other so rapidly for an hour as to produce a continuous uproar like the gradual discharge of nearly a million cannon which at that time seemed as if it was about to blow the enemys whole line to pieces, from where the d terrible din seemed to come. This terrible din had made a great tremor of the ground in and bout the city of Jennie Turner and the black cloud of suspended smoke at the same time seemed strongly elect rifi ed by the frightful friction of bursting shells so that the bright flashes of explosions pla played among the cloud like the supernatural skies of hell(if it had one) and the rolling of unearthly sound o f thundering crashes of the exploding shells in that cloud added to the indescriable cannonade along general Vivians line which had broken out



and even cont inued long aft er the third frightful outburst. The icy waters of the Mc-Hollester Run river had been heated by the falli ng trunks of burning t rees which had pent it up in a dam of fire while tye fishes in the streams of the Mc-Hol'ester Run and Angoline Run its main branch had been broiled a and the smoke was so dens dense thā the crowds of fleei ng fugi ti ves had to hold each other to pre vent becoming seperated and lost ascit was impossi ble in spite of the giant flames and glow of sparks and embers to see anything a few hundred feet away. Falling trees which cont inually imperiled the crowds crashed about them rending their way to eart h through the limbs. The progress of the crowd of fire fighters and women and children fugitives at times had to be changed to other di rections by the columns of screaming roaring fire that sprang up like the Will-O-the-Wisp feeding upon air. After the third outburst of cannonading along general Vivians lines of heavy cannons a series of most violent detonations came from the enemys lines, the air was torn by a salvos of cont inued ex plosions which added to the scene of horror and the play of shell flashes added by the glare of fmales and flashes of other gr eat explosions made the immense battle field of Jennie Turmer as bright as pantes Inferno... Si multaneously there came an outburst of shell fire from general Kindernines batteries and trees in the woods not yet reached by the great conflargrations were shattered by the blasting force of explosions, and the roofs of thehouses among the christian lines were shattered and ripped by enemy shrapnell.Later after the bombardment people in Pounces-Woolia, Bondinia and elsewhere about two hundred miles away had stated in the news later that the explosions of the c canonading and shell bursts were heard there wi th Norma Catherine and with Jennie Turmer as a center. The fourth outburst of the artillery duel the next day had been a terrible one and thousands upon thousands of explosions rent the air every second and late in the morning about ten o-clock a most fearful ad avam avalanch of Glandelinians rushed across the plains and tore at the christian line under general Kindernine whose position was near Veronia Run while another part of the Glandelinian wave struck heavily against the right wing of general Vivians lines and then the forces of the foe after tearing and being torn collasped and fell back in confusion.The wave an hour after again came back against both simultaneously and the sound of the battle was like a thousand barrels of dynimite powder and T.N.T . blowing up every minute.

## THE FURY OF THE BATTLE OF VERONIA.

Tobthe left grand center of general Vivians line already waves of Turmerannias advanced with the most resistless energy sweeping for ward with dreadful ferocity and for a time all was in confusion unti ll rei nforcements were thrown upon the foe and the ridge defended by the christians seemed split into glowing fissures by the streams of christian musketry fire but after two hours of hard fighting the foe finally finally recoiled and fled precipi tately tward their own lines.

The Glandelinian waves that made the next assault rushed against the christian lines with greater speed and fury and the destructive force of the Glandelinin Glandelinian charge was ernormous. Ordinarily the Glandelinians when making an assault take about fifteen minutes to cross a mile of open ground but this great wave of Glandelinians swelled by those who had formaly been repulsed had crossed the wide plain a stretch of two miles across in ten minutes a speed beyond anything known in the charges of an army of men and even across such a wide snow covered plain. Imagine a big avalanch of men traveling t ward you at the speed of two miles in ten minutes and you will be able to conceive in some measure the magnitude of the Glandelinian wave of men that had swept against general Kindernines and general Vivians lines.They had swept forward with unabated but undecreasing speed the christian musketry making almost an supernautral roar while the cannons tore and made avenues and jagged chasms in their lines. When the van guard of the foe reached the frontal point of the christian position it fairly became a mob of yelling screami ng human fiends with faces fearfully cont orted like real demons the christian line let loose a general musketry fire whose horrible roar wa heard for fifty miles, the whole gray mob in front was melted

away, the survivors still tried to comebut could not face such a horrible blaze of musketry and cannon and recoiled, and the whole christian line like an overwhelming torrent of humanity swept forward and progressed on down the side but slowly but retaining the fury of their fearful musketry fire and the glow of fire was so dazzling that the Angelinians could see to do their work well and so rushed down the sides of the ridge with ungovernable furyv reaching the rear of the fleeing enemy with speed incredible by which no man can stand up against and fight, from which he could not fly and prisoners were taken by the whole sale the enem being persued clear across the plains and to their own position and then the Angelinian wave being checked and meeting too hot a fire from the enemys batteri es and fresh infantry recoiled back to their own positions positions.

Thus ended the battle with the foe again repulsed. Over a region of nearly thirty three miles the dark cloud was spreading its darkness and the air wa was gloom for the distance of nearly a hundred miles.The flood of fire hd had now been part ly hidden by wreaths of most blackest smoke and a river of burning trees nearly two miles long to the north was advancing slowly pa partly hn hindered by the fearful torrent of shell fragments from e Evans batteries which was a active continually and far to the rear where a portion of the conflargration was slowly burning u itself out, and at another point where a forest lately stood there was now spread a scene of desolation desolation and horror. Blackened trunks piled in the sport of that destructive fire storm like straws lay thick on the mountian sides and the nearest mountians wee glowing with new ly born fires spread by the violence of the wind. They stood stripped of limbs and bark gaunt skeletons in a pict ure of death. Miles upon miles of hills rolled away without a sprig of green from the ever-green trees to ease the melancholy wreckage and glow of smouldering fires. It was a miracle that the fires pas passed off from the direction of the besieged city of Jennie t urner and yet the city looked still more lovely for the desola desolation around despite the hellish glow of the distant flames and the dark clouds above. No one of the fugitives who took refuge inside of general Hansons headquarters though they seemed safe for the present did not dare to go out just then and from where they were they could plainly see the distant storm of fire which was now moving tward a gorge of the mountian with the speed of a wave and still tward the furious seaof main conflargration.

"My gracious I never know that the enemy could make such a scene and show such terrible outbursts with their attacks and cannon duels." Said violet with a shake of her pretty head as she vi ewed the scene from one of the sailents where she was behind a big gun."Now I certai certainly know what destruction the enemy c can do even if our own bombardment does not h arm the city as I feared it would."

"Yes and this is the worse forest fire and other ravages committed by the enemy I've ever seen."Answered general Hanson bitterly as he rode up. "My was not that a big wave of Glandelinians."Said Catherine."It's a wonder we escaped defeat as well as we did.All the other brigades of men were worsted before reinforced."

"I'm suspicious about this."Said little Hettie Vivian who had an inpet ious nature."Those white clouds near the ridges I see now are real powder explosio ns for little girl t hough I am I know powder smoke from smoke of fire."

"I'm suspicious that some Glandelinian spied on-us and learned on of our intentions."Said general Gannon."If the Glandelinin Glandelinian spy--"

"See interrupted Jennie excitedly."A bi g wave of Glandelinians have alred already struck across that little creek and look at the wall of smoke their firing is maki ng."

It was true to gener al Hansons surprise.A big flood of Glandelinians had again plunged across the open plains and the very sky wa seemingly covered with the smoke clouds of firing now along the christian lines o c once more. Violet and her sisters who were standing on top of one of the salients in their best purple blue clothes at the time looked very pretty. Violets richest gown of purple color reachi ng to the knees with a wide girdle of gold and her hair which was always worn loose and in brilliant golden curls and held by a gold band was fr f wreathed i n paper flowers and she and her sisters looked so pretty that all marveled that children could ever have such beauty. At this moment as some of the soldiers were watching the t little girls and also the scene before them violet and her sisters saw saw one of the fugiti ves a little black haired girl steal a frightened glance tward the great oncoming avalanch of Glandelinians which they saw







had on account of meeting sesorious resistance divided into two parts one of which torn and shattered was falling back in comuf confusion, the other moving directly straight for general Hansons lines in his immediate region of the headquarters. Even from where they were the awful roaring of the battle could be heard and the shock even felt, and the little bla black haired litt le girl whose name was Annie Saunders rushe up to general Hansons side starring innocently into his face and cried; "Oh please lets go away at once.""I'm afraid that wave of wild men is going to get us and ki ll every one us of us."."

"Yes I believe we had better get down from here."Said violet as she and her sisters suited the action to her words."We may perish if that fearful wall of men strikes because we would be exposed to the g heavy firing."

"Where do we go if we do go away?"Asked Hanson of thelittle girl."For the enemy-----"

General Hanson was interrupted by Angeline vivian who was runni ng up to him followed by general Baldwin as he tripped on a root of a tree and accidentally seized her rou hly as he fell sprawling nearly knocking general Hanson over on top of himself. Little Annie fell on her knees in terror before Hanson and said clasping her hands;

"Oh please don't let the Glandelinians catch us.They will kill us all. Dear kind general do not let us perish. Oh ples e take us away."

"Linten little girl."Sai d Joice."Be quiet and do not be so foolish. Theywon't get near us.You are only acting like a coward."

Suddenly t here was a roar as if the heavens was bursting and general Hanson saw truely that they were a good deal safe were they were as the enemy could not progress any further. So he dropped his hand to his side while violet taking the scared little girl in her own embrace said; "We don't want all our soldiers to run away from here and ley let you and the other children with their mothers and fathers perish little girl/ and you cannot escape if we did such a thing.Our armies can turn them back easily enough for if the enemy continue to advance they will only run themselves bodily into the range of our best artiolery and surely they will for can't you see the speed with which the bad mans are advancing?"

"If we could throw upon them some fresh troops before the foe over whelms the denfer defenders I think we could give the Glandelinian attackers a good spanking."Said general Baldwin staggering to his feet."But of course it may be needless and we are perfectly safe here for something will soon cause the enemy to be checked in their headlonf advance."

"Oh let 's go ."Moaned the poor frightened little girl."Oh please let's go."

"Don't be a fool little girl."Said Hettie. Just trust in God. We cannot be in peril at such a distance from the attackers who are down in the valley as you see and there is a, ll there is to it."

"We will all die if we don't."Said the child sadly.

"No we are safer here."Said Catherine."The enemy can't get far intheir attack through that smoke clogged ai r and breathe in the deadly gases."

However it happened as general Hanson and vi olet and her sisters had expected it would. T he christian batteries were in the way of the foe and finally checked their onslaught though it caused a great com motion along the whole christian lines. Violet and her sisters who were g again on top of the sailent with their hair loose and streaming like golden cataracts thanked God indeed when they saw the second portion of the wave of Glandelinians checked by the christian artillery but the great firing incessantly kept the scene before them in volume of thick white smoke and soon great jets of fire began to burst forth among the enemys receding lines a as the christians let loose motar bombs and also a storm of sparkler like explosions began to tear the air in un unlimited quantisis. The evidence was clear that the barrier of christian artillery which had checked the wave of Glandelinians made the situation really worse than expected. T he slaughter was fearful and for a time the enemy tri ed to rally and then broke and fled in confusion and a sa sea of smoke closed on the scene.

T he great clu clouds of smoke from the distant forest fires were wonderful in shape seeming to mount to an indescriable shape to drag anything living down into the abyss of hell below. They came wreathing up like exhalations from an enchanters den tw twisting themselves int o fantastic shapes tha seemed to stretch forth arms to seize the city, amid all the horrors of the fire flood, battle, turmoil and deafening uproar and all this while to the hears of genral general Hanson and the little girls they were almost deafenend and stunned by a demoniacal

orgy of sounds.The glandelinians who were still attacking were fairly shrieking, groaning, howling and bellowing in thousands of different assents & once while over all dominated the deep booming roar of thousands of cannon that had threatened the glandelinian wave with destruction before it was checked. There seemed to be voices in the uprom uproar heard but faintly, voices there that were not articulate to human ears. General Hanson and the restof the generals could not distinguiseh any of the words and yet the voices were full of meaning. They seemed to wail and to invite, to mut murmur and to threaten and they wereclearly distinguish able amid the hed ious sounds of the cannon duel along the enemys and gener general Evans lines. One of the distant hills in front of g general Vivians lines was crowned with great Hemlocks ad and fine bu bi rch whose fine white thrunks were now smouldering and were bent down at a most perilious angle and hunge over the edge of a precipitice nodding to their own expected fall when t hey vurned through. Gener al Hanson and his othergenerals could see i ndeed that the enemy were going to be pretty hard to whip. Whole districts of trees had been swept by flames ignited by t he enemy which had been one of the most spectalular sights ever known. At times from nonew conflargrations bl bulging clouds would arise with glowing fiery billows which spread out in the shape of cirrius clouds but assumed a yellowish color the underpat under partof the cloud having t he weird light or tint, t he color of Salmon which shaped on its edges like long feathery streaks of delicate spray. The flames still raging among the forests sent up blaci and appalling clouds of smoke and all during this day of unspeakable horror some portions of the main christia christian line had met sea after sea of the foe attacks untill all of the Angelinian columns melted away while the hard battling reinforcements heavy with the weight of the pressureof the glandelininn assaults upon them were being crushed back despite the fact that they returned the sledge hammer -blows and only to meet a headlong swoop of the following seas of glandelinians that went sweeping furiously on.

Along general Roswell Buster johnstons lines from t he force of the glandelinian assault t he christian line was jarred wildly and a t idal wave of glandelinians catching a portion of his army on its rear flung them broadside to those in front then the christian line was engulfed in the sweeping glandelinian billow and they faded away completely in the face of the enemys fire. The very branches of trees far ahead of the dvancing storm of flames were swept clean as the trees swung to the gale and any one could have gazed into t he smother at the dishelveled tops of the burning t rees and seen that the worse of the conflargration w was coming almost hidden by the storm of smoke as it was. One big wal wall of flames advancing through the northern section of the woods poured on with an ominous roar the whole stretch becoming a mighty mass of seething flames. The wlods woods i n the nort h and south were in a wether of flames and an avalanch of fire x swept over the tree tops burning them t o a crisp in the incr easing fury of the conflargration the falling trees crashing like thunder and the jagged ranges of flames stretching away for miles roared on wi th a thunderous tumult and even along the battling christian lines every thing seemed to be going before the terrific blows of the seris series of Glandelinian onslaughts.Suddenly a burning t ree fell to the ground in front of general Hansons hed headq uarters with a terrific shock and in a moment it was caught by a giant flame burned top foremost untill every trace of it was gone. Far above the terrible conflargration a pack of fat black clouds all aglow rose up stacking themselves upon one another untill t hey resembled a huge pile of rounded boulders which a sudden puff of wind would have thrown down upon the plains and city if it were blowing from the west. During the afternoon along Hansons lines a seri es of violent blasts were now tr tearing upon his divisions like projectiles and now the battle was raging in redoubled fury and som the soon theenemys yells became like a screaming gale and never before during the seige had there been such an uproar of battle and the distant roar of fresh conflict along general Robert vivians lines was doubly frightful. All of the christian brigades to general Hansons left collasped like wooden houses before t he enemys desperate onslaughts and despite the numerous repulses the foe recieved the attack was only resumed with full force and to make matters worse the enemyset in a fire of shells whose explosions t hrew up into the air boldily whole houses dashing them t o splinters to the ground blocks away blasting to pieces with them the bodies of their occupants. T he very heavens to nt t he north and south were ablaze with the flames making so much light that both sides could see actually what they were doing, and the uproar of the battle was deafening.



8I5

I073.

Depite the din of the battle and fire storm, and roar of cannons, and the boom and bang of xploding shells general Hanson Vivian was amazed to hear petious cries of a child near the christian sailent . With his indescriable sympathies even inlisted for children he glanced quickly in the direct ion of the sounds and beheld in the light of the distant blaze a little infantile looking child of four years standing against the rear of one of the sailents where the shot and shell of the enemys guns was flying thickest and where the nemy was al also making a desperate onslaught but the little girl for the present seemed out of reach of the enemys raging musketry fire the little girl apparently gazing bewildered at the distant scenes and screaming away at the top of its lungs. Hanson ordered one of the soldiers to go and get the child and the soldier paying no attention to the dangers of the fire and battle hurricane quickly dashed for the sailent and approached on his hands and knees and a a at a single glance became deeply interested in the little waif. It had a face of singular beauty a dark Olive complexion lag large brilliant blue eyes c coal black hai r that now hung tangled and disordered over her shoulders and making a beauty magnificent to behold. Her little dress had been torn by some rough usseage of some sort and her hands and face were scratched by probably flying stivks and stones.

Evidently t he child was lost.The soldier approached while flying shells shrik shrieked and howled above in the sky andthundered frightfully in their explosions.The child turning t o gaze on him for a moment ceased her cries. Stooping down he pa parted the tangled elf locks of the dark little face and gazed long and earnestly in the bright eyes that fearlessly met his own. It seemed to him that he must have seen a face like this some where before in some child slave factory before the place was captured, and that it was connected with some dark memory, what , he could not tell. T he child looked up into the pale face of the Abyssinkilian soldier and artlessly lisped;;;;;;''''

''Uncle Hanson vivian....''

''Uncle Hanson vivian?''Gasped Gasped the soldier himself in surprise.''How in the world do you know the grea great generals name, Where is your mother little one?''He asked trying to make himself heard in the scream ing of the enemys yells and the shrieks of flying shot and shell and the booming of cannons and the crash of musketry.

''In Calverine with bad Glandelinians got them.''Lisped the little innocent as a crashing roar told that scores of glandelinian waves had reached the christian position, and also that scores of trees,were being torn up by the roots from theforce of mine explosions. The soldie was a a loss ad perhaps would have gone with the little one further away from the trenches had nota greater howl and yell of the near approach of the attacking nem enemy warned him not to. He did not deem it wise to venture into the woods in t he rear for a shell barrage were fairly blowing down all t he trees at a single broadside. Even where he was the concussion of the exp,osions of so many shells and the roar of guns buffetted him t he effect being like actual blows of the fists and being indescribable indescriable and the soldier with a herculean effort tried to burst through the storm of smoke at his immediate front but was immediately thrown down to the ground by the concussion of an explosion with t he child directly under him. Amid the crash and din of the storm of battle general Jacob Baldwin came riding up at that instant to Hanson just as the child was brought before him by the soldier and said;

''What are you doing out so far in front of the battle lines in this dangerous war storm governer general Hanson vivian?''Then catching sight of the litt le girls he burst out in surprise.''Well bless my soul if this child does not look like one of your neices.''

''Does this child look like one of them.''Asked general Hanson as the firing of the battle roared in redoubled fury.

''Yes your excellency and I saw her with some Glandelinians whenvthey tried to enter our lines yesterday.I believe she got left behind when they were seized by the sentries. I don't believe she is any property of theirs though, stole most likely.''

''Do you think so?''Asked general Hanson starting tward his head-quarters.''Why do you think she has been stolen?''

''Why my dear sir if she had been one of the children of the refugees who took shelter in our lines some of the women would have had her, but nobody seems to own this one or to even care about her in the least as they are now too terrified a the scenes they are wit ness ing before them.I saw s aw one of the wicked Glandelinians draw her along-side of the head yesterday andthen another strike her a blow that knocked her down.Goodness how my fingers were itching to do the same and worse to him....?''

General Hanson compassionately folded her in his arms with a sudden impulse.

"Poor little thing. Now I think it was more likely that she had been stolen for she cannot speak even Glandelinian. Carry her into the house where she will be safe. Her poor little hands and feet are all cut, half frozen and bleeding and he cannot allow her to perish during this fearful storm of battle. I wonder she was not frightened by the firing and the explosions and all the noise but she seems to take it in a if it was nothing at all. She is as fearless as a good little girl should be."

General Baldwin lifted the little child into his arms and followed the governer general to the main hall of the manison where he gave orders to have the little child properly dressed and cared for before presenting her to governer general Robert Vivian. He smiled as he listened to general Hansons story and followed him to the room where the little child now was washed and neatly dressed sat on the floor with Violet and her sisters playing with some toys. But as his eyes rested on the dark brilliant face, the smile faded away and a half puzzled a half doubtful look took its place.

"Is she not beautiful brother dear dear!" "Said Robert Vivian. "Does she not remind you of some dark bright Tropical flower!" He added in admiration.

"Or some bright winbow winged gorgeous butterfly!" Said Baldwin.....

"Yes" Said Governer general Hanson Vivian as the house seemed to sway in the force of the concussion of an explosion.

"But Governer general Hanson it does seem to me that I cannot account for it. I know I have seen her somewhere else before in some dingy child slave factory in Pounceo-Cee-Woolia."

"My goond goodness have you observed it too?" Cried general Hanson breathlessly as a storm of shells seemed to scream through the air over the house like a thousand demons.

"It was the first thing that struck me too." Said Baldwin. "How very singular. I suppose she resembles some one we sometimes see in total strangers. For there is no accounting for the strange likeness."

"Well what do youintend to do with this little bird of paradize you have caught!" Asked general Robert Vivian.

"Let her remain with Violet and her sisters. And I cannot account for the strange interest I fell in this little one Robert. I" Said general Hanson.....

"I should like to see the child you do not feel an interest in?" General Robert Vivian said smiling. "But are there no means of finding to wo whom she bā belonf belongs. Her parents may be living and and lamenting her loss even now dear brother."

"There are no means of discovering them." Answered Hanson. "So I have given her to you to do as youp pleasewith. Thechild is certainly very beautiful. I believe you love all children for God's sake?"

"Oh I do for my Sweet Precious Sacred Heart."

"Oh my Lord if this little one had blue eyes and fair golden hairlike Violet I could find it in my heart to adopt her for my wifes sake." Said Hanson.

"You would not let such a trifle as that let you be prevented you general Hanson. If you love children really like I do, I guess you had better let the child remain with you."

The distant screaming of the enemys yells by this time had became so thredening, and the noise of the firing so violent that poor Violet and her sisters had bet ook themselves to the dark corners and their feather beds in order that they may not witness the dread scenes.

It was seen however that good portions of general Vivians army would have to be withdrawn for one part of the attacking Glandelinian surge pressed forwad, and encouraged onward by their officers and generals was threatening to break the whole christian line. It was known as the battle of Veronin but nevertheless was the battle of Jennie Turner in general. Only the army under general Evans was not engaged by the enemys infantry. So general Hanson ordered all to abandon his headquarters and so all of the generals left sorrowfully to obey the command of dragging their divisions out of the inferno and nearing a burning stretch of woods general Hanson halted some of his generals soaked a gunny sack with water slipped it over his head and dashed away into the flames only to be back again and ordering the officers to throw forward the reserves. He halted the retreating divisions every little while however to dash off on his perlious forays coming back a,w always to beckon them ahead.



I075. 817

General Hanson finally reached a second line of works near which was a tunnel tward which he had been working and ordered the retreating divisions behind the trenches while he and some of the officers went in to see if he could have the tunnel mined. Even then the timbers at the mouth of the tunnel were on fire and it seemed an insecure retreat to the following mass of Glandelinians who would follow and ow as the Angelinians and Abyssinkilians noticed the approaching wall of Glandelinians they were not fools. It was a long tunnel and timbered all its length and near its entrace entrance asma,l small stream stream trickled. This tunnlel was parrelel to that of the christian trenches but n beyond at a distance of ten hundred feet and general Hanson knew the enemy in surging up would use the upper portion as breastworks and so inside the tunnel were placed an immense store of explosives and to this was connected wires to which a battery was also connected and the wires unseen by any one stretched to the rear of the christian line where the men waited for the signal to push down the handle. General Hanson was the very last one to cross the new sal sailent and he ordered all the men to lie down on their faces and set a number of squads to dashing water from a pool near by upon the burning timbers in front of the works. Already the region was packed with smoke as the enemy came within range and the firing had starr started anew and even the soldiers found breathing difficult and more difficult than they had at the other part of the battle line, and the soldiers begged general Hanson to let them go at the enemy in a counter charge. By that time the fire hurricane had mounted to its height once more in the distance, and now the whole length of the ground in front of the new position was swarming with the Glandelinians while behind the whole region was surrounded by a roaring seething sea of fire. Just thick, a desperate battle raging in the midst of forest fires.

Hundreds of blazing trees were hewn down by the bursting shells hurled ed by the christian cannon among the enemy and as the enemy surged forward for a charge the christians let loose a dreadful fire with all their weapons and the roar of the battle was again redoubled. Generals Gannog, Cannon, Walter Jennings, Robert Vivian Jimmie, and Baldwin and several other generals had just then arived with the reserves and they helped keep back the enemy untill their divisions were shattered by the ferocity of the enemys attack, and untill they fell one by one severely wounded and even overcome by smoke, untill general Hanson were the only general left w fighting the enemy. The wounded soldiers in purple lying on the ground were praying, crying, gasping for breath. A stalwart rush of Glandelinians half crazed in their fury rushed at Hansons shattered lines and general Hanson who grimly stood directing the battle along his front and watching the movement of the enemy at other quarters, succeeded in ordering the artillery to be brought up and just in the nick of time and he succeeded at last in driving the assailants at that quarter back. In the next hour that followed the region became like a mad hell. The Glandelinians rushed and tore the christian line again and again only to be flung back by the two stud sturdy christian armies under general Vivian and Hanson whose men used every weapon against the enemy they could bring to bear. The Glandelinians were worse now than a sea of raging maniacs of fiends and the Angelinians who were wounded went through tortures as men women and children seldom endure but through it all they kept quiet and lay on the ground behind the works cheerfully encouraging their comrades by words and praises to hold firm while all the christians and others under generals Hanson and his brother kept the enemy back for every inch. The two generals stood in the rear of the trenches and lived when the Glandelinians fell by thousands their wounded smothering sn and chocking in the thick smoke of forest fire and musketry. The upper section of the tunnel on its roof was now packed by the Glandelinians and the Angelinians suddenly hurled flaming torches upon the foliages and soon the tunnel was was surrounded by a roaring sea storm of fire the furnace of fire burning all around it driving the panic stricken Glandelinians off and even over it and at times the smoke of firing became so dense when added by the smoke of burning trees that the two christian generals were compelled to lie down with their faces against the ground, while Violet and her sisters who bravely and recklessly stayed with the men besides the earthworks were now struggling for breath in the smoke clogged air. Blazing moss, bark and evergreen foliage fell upon the breastworks incessantly and again the enemy pressed forward through the inferno to the charge once more despite the uproar.

1076. 827 818

In the meanwhile while the battle was still raging the whole forests were on fire at new portions the heat being so intense that it melted big boulders lying near the old abandoned positions and made the rocks of another tunnel red hot inside. From road to road the flames leaped with the speed of a hurricane sowing brands upon the unburned forests to kindle slower an d even more deadly fires. With the fire came the height of the terrific gale. Stones of a thousand pounds in weight, gravel, dusts, debris of the forest were hurled before it and soon the clouds of rushing smoke soon obscured the main big black cloud which was fire tinted now scourching and thicker than ever. The smoke was so thick that nothing could be seen and even the fire began to reach part way tward and to the christian linss at the extreme right and would have reached them had it not meet as serious a resistance as the enemy. The heat was so great along the stretch of railway which wa was heavily bordered with timber that pick handles were utterly consumed. Where the old tools lay upon the ground which had been thrown away or left in a place as the workmen and fire fighters dropped t hem apart from any other inflamable material all were burned. Water in barrells was broiled and evaporated away the staves burning down as they sank. Fishes in the recently frozen streams were fairly cooked and floated by thousands. Tiles were burned out of the railway tracks, the rails were buckled and bended, and even melted and kindled like wires. Even steel bridges were hald melt ed and all out of shape.Everything was swept clean to the left and right of the christian trenches ad it was a wonder how the fire fighters even numbering by the hundreds of thousands survived in that suffocating smoke and blinding heat . Simultaneously more than two hundred thousand men women and children had also become refugees from the flames flying for th eir lives to Pounce-cee-woolia on foot, for no trains could run on account of the twisted trw tracks caused by the heat of the fire and these fugitives were persued by both the conflargration and by the enemy. In another and shorter tunnel six hundred had found refuge but stifling somewhat from the smoke. All the bridges on the railroad lines for miles wewere blazing and it seemed impossible for the fleeing mulitudes to save themselves from the fire, and Glandelinians, or be rescued. The fire wa was pouring across the tracks in furnaces and many bridges were going. The smoke was so thick that it was like a shroud. The first of the large towns to be reached by the fire was Derophia only twenty five miles away from Jennie-T urmer. While the flames were pressing down upon the town, the men women and children at the roar of the approaching fire fled for safty. The forests all along the rdl railroad line for miles were on fire, the heat so intense that nothing could survive the bath of flames. T he fire had at last become unmanageble. At last Charles Roberts a fugitive could stand no more.His senses clouded, his limbs failed he fell beside a stream, the fires burned low, the cool winds came stealing int o the smothering hell. Some one revived crawled to the stream ad and filled his lungs with sweet air drank some water and shouted. Others joined him, creeping painfully going back presently to help their compa companions.While general Hanson was pressing the foe back and while his advacing troops was following them in their retreat and retaking their p lost position gens general Hanson saw the blackened smould ering tree trunks piled in the sport of the destructive fire storm like straws and they lay thick upon the ground in front of general Mindernines old abandoned positions and the nearest mountians where the fires had first swept were still glowing with the embers.Trees that were still stading standing stood stripped of limbs and bark.Over an area of ten miles the fire had spread in three days but despite the sf efforts h of the enemy had failed to oust the christian armies from their positions.
There during this time came some reports which Hanson recieved according to the mystery of the explosions heard during the battle after ,rden which ran as follows,

Explosions at MicWhirther. Dikes torn asunder. Big floods starting. Large country inundated by water. Terrible destruction in property."

To see full account of floods beginning and what caused it see next chapter.

CHAPTER FOURTY SEVEN 828 827

819 THE BEGINNING OF FLOOD HORRORS ON THE MONTH OF OCTOBER

1( 1912.

Twin explosions of great force near Mic-Whirther Run River spread

SEEN ON PAGE EIGHT HUNDRED TWENTY SEVEN.....

SPECIAL.

SPECIAL.

CHAPTER FOURTY SEVEN.

THE BEGINNING OF FLOOD HORRORS ON THE MONTH OF OCTOBER NINETEEN TWELVE.

TWIN EXPLOSIONS OF GREAT FORCE NEAR MIC-WHIRTHER RUN RIVER SPREAD DEATH AND DESTRUCTION, THROUGH THE ENTIRE WESTERN PART OF THE STATE OF CALVERNIA. THOUSANDS KILLED IN VILLIAGES AND TOWNS. SCORES OF THOUSANDS INJURED. MANY PLACES HARD HIT BY CONCUSSION. CHILDREN DIE IN MANY SCHOOL BUILDINGS. BEGINNING OF GIGANTIC FLOODS.

THIRTY ONE TOWNS IN PATH OF RAGING FLOODS CAUSED BY BLASTS.

ONE HUNDRED MILE PATH OF COUNTRY ALMOST SUDDENLY RAVAGED WHEN RE LEVEES ARE BLOWN ASUNDER. REFUGEES POURING INTO CAMPS.

I076.

In the meanwhile while the battle was still raging the whole forests were on fire at new portions the heat being so intense that it melted big boulders lying near the old abandoned positions and made the rocks of another tunnel red hot inside. From road to road the flames leaped with



8I9 THE BEGINNING OF FLOOD HORRORS ON THE MONTH OF OCTOBER

1( 1912.

Twin explosions of great force near Mic-Whirther Run River spread

DEATH AND DESTRUCTION, THROUGH ENTIRE WESTERN PART OF THE STATE OF CALVERI
CALVERINIA. THOUSANDS KILLED IN VILLIAGES AND TOWNS SCORES OF THOUSANDS
INJURED .A MANY PLACES HARD HIT BY CONCUSSION. CHILDREN DIE IN SCHOOL
BUILDINGS. BEGINIG BEGINNING OF FLOODS.
## 3ITOWNS IN PATH OF RAGING FLOODS CAUSED BY BLAST.

At the time that the battle of Osmondonson was raging, it occured about two hun hundred miles further in north, an unheard of disaster in this war which when full known shocked the nations which heard of it. Between nineteen hundred, and twenty five hundred persons were killed, hundreds were injured by the thousands, and many towns were razed to the ground, by explosions at many scattered places along the banks of the Mic-Whirther Run River, which made these towns just from shock or concussion look as if tornadoes or twisters had struch the,, and the distance that towns were badly affected was about sixty eight miles from the blasts, while places as far as Angeline Junction Angelinia State, and Calverine and vivian Wickoy, and Abbieannn Calverinia, reported the concussion in two great converging lanes.

As it was heard to bring in the real facts as to the disaster so far, the death tol toll was by no means any too complete even to day as to the results of the earthquake shocks brought on by the eruptions, for many of the towns in the strickén regions were completely isolated from the world, with telegraph and telephone wires down for miles and miles, and so far as could be summoned out the property damage was stated to run into the millions.

The Glendeliniens who were the cause of the disaster must have worked at seperate sections as the explosions occured almost simultaneously at different points along the river, though the concu sion was felt with devastating effect through the middle portions of the state, and apparently felt most at Albertinia the scene of battle just early in the war, fifty two miles west of Jennie-Wren-town Calverinia, and fires resulting from the explosions swept the woods north of Albertinia.

The combined northern edge of the concussion was felt considerably inthe city of Calverine, and many windows suffered. Morinio town just west of Albertinia suffered badly because of the shocks. Two hundred were killed..In that region trees were even uprooted by the vibration, windows broken and streets heaped with debris. One man a resident of Angelinia Agathia was killed at Albertinia. One of the nearest explosions hurled a large stone high into the air, and it fell and crushed a house on a farm under its weight. On the north side of Albertinia the concussion ripped the buildings shaking down many eletric light poles, which cut off lights of the town for two days, and uprooted many trees near the country side. Albertinia proper was untouh untouched, save for a terrific downpour of water like a cloudburst of rain in some parts of the city, as a result of the for water hurled up high from the force of the great explosion.

The little town of Prusrin nearest the scene of the blast was literally wipped off the map,the force of the explosion and its concussion fairly flinging the town about the countryside, destroying all of the I0,000 houses in the city save one a big school house which though wrecked remained on its foundation. One story of heroism stood clear at from the list of casualties and damage. It was that of Miss Anna Ophelia, a sixty year old School teacher and nun of the Catholic School of that small town just west of Prusrin. Noticing that near the river there was a large party of Glendeliniens up to something, and fearing they would bombthe house the teacher cal calmly instructed the children to get under their dek desks to be safe in case the enem enemy would fire tward the schoolhouse. As she was herding them under the iron supports screwed to the flooring, there was a terrible noise like thunder but of a million times more greater crash. The school house was crashed down by the concussion into a heap of jumbled timbers and bricks. The teacher and all the children in other classes were killed or hury huet hurt but those under Miss Ophelia were savedm the structure falling upon the iron supported desks which held. A few were slightly injured.

Of the two hundred and eight hurt or killed at Bell town only two were recovered. The dead at Prusrin were to one thousand. A woman who held her little baby girl in her arms and who had her young daugh-er and sonat her sides was buried in the wreckage c of the house. All four were instantly killed, while the husband is in a critical condition.

Handonia Thornia,and a number of men in the small town of Lewis werr were killed being crushed to death by the collaspe of a building. Fifty employes of the Mic-Hollester and Pandora railroad lines there were hurt when their shack was razed to the ground. In Prusin even the schoolhouse the only building left standing as stated before was badly damaged ben being almost razed to the ground, and all the school teachers were killed or hurt, and all the children killed or injured except those saved by Miss Ophelia. In this vinicity after the disaster military and deputy sheriffs were armed

with rifles and patrolled the town and environs with instructions to shoot all Glande linian looters on sight. Of the sixty dead at Headrick only one body was yet recovered. It was a women who was so badly mangled she could not be identified. Two hundred were killed near the Brushwood area, including children of an orphan asylum and aschool building which was wrecked. Sixteen schoolboys, and thirty school girls were also hurt and killed as they fled from a rural school at Blue Bell town near Albertinia when the building crashed down almost before they could even move. some of those injured suffered a fractured skull or arm and we are in a critical condition. They were struck by bricks and timbers from the building as it collasped. All those who did not get out of the building were killed.

Close by this School which was also a Catholic the Catholic parsonage was wrecked severely injuring six priests, and a number of employes. The farmers grain elevator, and the Hatchery were totally wrecked, and many hundreds of persons were hurt in the streets by flying debris. Hundreds may thousands of families who survived in this area are homeless. One fruit grower was killed near Alto' Calverinia, and his wife, brother, parents, and children were badly hurt probably fatallyAbout a hundred were hurt. One of the strange freks of the vibration of the explosion occured near Alto. A man whose name is not mentioned here being ill with a broken leg was hurled bed and all out of a big window of his house by the concussion about twenty yards away from the house.

The fe ged however when it fell fell upright and he was hot very badly hurt, though he had a terrible shaking p. The house out of which the concussion hurled him was razed to the ground almost at the same time, and had he not been hurled out on time it is probably he would have been killed under the falling mass of timbers.

A christian general by the name of henry flord was killed at Mt Zion Calverinia. He was on furlough and visiting the home of his wife and children. The house was razed by the concussion and he and they were suddenly buried under the wreckage. Closest to the scene of the blasts crops were destroyed by the sudden rush of water from the blasted dike, and many thousands of hogs, and cattled killed, and barns houses and silos destroyed instantly or buried under water: The enemy to cut off all communication had seen to it that wires were down all through and far from the stricken district, and confirmation of the full reports was as yet impossible. It was reported that one hundred and fifty five were killed at the little town of Herner north of Jennie urner but no communication there could be as yet established with the town which was said to have a popua population of over a thousand.

several of the Mic- ollester and pandora railroad trains picked p 10,000 injured people at three ruined towns in the afternoon, and took them to Albertinia where they were taken to various hospitals. Others were taken to Big "irl Knool and opsy and it was estimated that nearly four hundred were hurt su seriously if not fatally. One in St osepha ospital in lbertinia was a eight y ar old girl, with a large piece of stone jabbed into her k neck. She was unidentified and was in a critical condition. A seventeen year old girl also was brought in with a crushed neck, while a six year old boy had his back fractured. The Mic- ollester and pandora and other roads sent a number of special trains to the devastated areas, while in places not accessable to railroads doctors and nurses and soldiers from near by armies struggled desperately to reach ithe stricken districts by horseback, in wagons and carriagew. Adjutant general Cainsbury of the national home Guard acaccompanied one special train to make a survey of the area devastated by the concussion but was shot at from ambush by landelinians.

The Governer of Calverinia issued a proclammation asking the loyal people of the state to give freely to the aid of the sufferers, while immense bodies of men were sent to the scene of the blasts to prevent the danger of floods which were sure to occur. The concussion of the explosion affected sixteen counties with devastating effects, rai razing many towns to the ground. And these disasters came just at the samt date and time that the battle of Osmondonson had been raging. The concussion was felt even from Big Girl knool, and half ofthe cities street car companies were out of commission when two eletric power commission or transmission lines connecting Big Girl Knool with Little Girl Knool were severed. Sixteen miles of the line of the Abbieannia gletric power company was hurled down by the shock ten miles south of Elnor on the Calverinia side of the river. And therefore about fourty five industries were forced to shut down because of luck of power. ifteen hundred buildings in the town of peabody were demolished but no one was hurt or killed. Also damage of about four hundred thousand dollars was caused by the concussion eighteen miles south of landale. "hilliamsburg near by was comple ely razed, and rocks and debris from the explosion close by lay in the streets. Property damage at Caldwell was estimated at one million five hundred thousand dollars. All windows of remaining buildings were smashed, and many trees uprooted and leaves shaken off. ldontis also suffered. The concussion shook off roofs from many residences, school and other buildings but no loss of life was reported from this portion. o terrific may have been the explosion that farmers near Albertinia reported that the air was full of wreckage of everydestriction every description shooting over the town from the direction of the levee. Apple and cherry trees and pear trees near Albertinia were stripped of their biggest branches, and the fall crop all but ruined by debris hurled upon it by the explosion. o rocks the size of wagons fell and , many thousands of dollars worth of glass in immense green houses, churches and stores was destroyed.





Another place severely visited by the effects of the explosion was the villiahe village villiage of Heide on the southwest edge of Big irl knool. Telephone and elstric cable poles were smashed down, or shaken down, and it was said that many two or three story frame houses were hurled six feet across from their foundation by the vibration, one of these buildings tumbling completely over, andchringing wires down about two railroad cars that were passing through the town on a train at the time all filled with passengers.

But no one was hurt or killed here. But hundreds of school children were menanced wh when the concussion of the explosion shook down poles of the Abbieannia Service ompanies and threw a terrific maze of live wires across the strea streets, near Alberto Ab Avenue, and Thirteen tre t. Police and soldiers and citizens roped off the streets . One of the wires fell across an abandoned orphan home,, and set it afire.

The effc effects of the explosion had peculiar effectsor ap aspects. Apprently it consisted of parallel explosions along the banks of the mighty river, each one said to have been blasted simultaneously, and the shocks of the air waves produced therein, displayed tornado intensity as it sh they shot through Heidi Turn south of Albertinia, Albertinia itself, Caldwell, Rivervie, ule Bell junction, and Lellen and other towns, fur from the river---all in a lne of prolongation drawn directly southwestward.....

The explosions seemed to have occued occured on both sides of the stream where heavy leeves or dikes protected the country when ever the river was in a flood stage, and thus the twin explosions occured up through the state of Calverinia for a distance of fifty miles ecc effecting also the city of Abbieann considerably, where the shocks were felt more severely but where no lives were lost.

Thus the twin explosions effected also the town of Mandy, Calverinia. fifty miles west of Abbieann, killing three hundred, and injuring one thousand ne hundred and fifty three persons causing damage of one million dollars, and totally wrecking numerous buildings, and starting series of ernormous fires. It was accompanied at this town which was also close to one of the explosion by a perfect cloudburst of ear earth, gravel and water. By the shock and concussion all windows in stores and hones were smashed in, houses and barns had their roofs shaken off or splintered, walls shaken down, trees were uprtoote upt uprooted und the streets filled with debris. nd also by the concussion wagons and carriages were shaken buck and forth and up and down the streets as if they were toys.

All windows in every school buildi ng in the city in all sides of the structures in all parts of the town of Manda were smashed out or in, the sudden shocks hurled a glass through the clas class rooms and inn injured a great number of children. The shocks at this point were of sixty seconds duration, starting at two P.M On a stormy rainy day. A brick wall of one of the school houses was also shaken down, and fourteen of the children killed, and thirty injured by the o torrent of flying bricks,. The teel and wire company of the city also was wrecked, and the steam condes den condensing towers of that company and the Mic-Whirther River Company were shaken down. Also the shock took great effect between Hendro and Alto Lakes in the counties by the same names, shaking down wires,, hurli ng roofs of buildings p into the air, and destroying a great number of houses, barns, and silo s. At St nn trees and wires were shaken down but though all buildings were completely leveled flat it was reported no one was killed, thoughthough thousands were hoit. All along the bank of the river on both sides de des truction was committed, and thousands of men and soldiers braved the big fires that ensued to save those who were injured.

At tarringvills in Albertia County just south of Abbieann, stones and gravel of all sizes fell. The Muc-Whirther River traction system reported all its wires down between Calverine and Big Girl Knool a distance of two hundred miles. It was reported that even in Calverine roofs were torn from houses in the southern portions of the city, but otherwise this city escaped serious damage outside of millions of windows broken.

One report was but which as said to be exaggerated was thi s;

12,000 reported dead from effects of terrific explosion somewhere near Calverine. Several thousand persons mangled instantly by the effects of a severe explosion on the Mic-Whirther un between Calls and gan palto according to reports recieved to day by telegraph and telephone officials before wires went down. Operators in Calverine city advised officials of landelinian durthorities as said city is in landelinian hands that eighteen thousand citizens in towns near by had been killed, and that somewhere that must be an ernormous fire, which though said to be nearly fifty miles away is so grea great that the clouds of smoke rolling up into the sky seem to be only a few blocks away, and that the fire wasthought at first to be in Calverine itself.....

The true reports of this portion of the disaster however came out later and the death list was found not to be exaggerated but much below the actual number.

The town of Glenfield Calverinia, reported a loss of eight thousand killed, and an ernormous but indefinite number injured by the effect of t ese same series of explosions, which effected nearly t three hundred miles of country with the shock and air vibration. The report follo followed as this;

Glen i Glenfield, Calverinia. October the 20th K 1912. --------

Eight thousand persons are dead, three thousand mission, and more than a score of thousand believed to be injured as a result of the shocks of explosions that swept the country side with terrific viberations and air waves with the force od a tornado, and affected

thirty counties to day. yet the reports from the stricken territory are said to be meager because the enemy have crippled all communication, and also so had the shocks of the explosion. The dead include children in school buildings, orphan asylums and hundreds of citizens and even police officials, and only thirty six children out of hundreds of every school house survived, the rest are even unaccounted for. All survivors picked up or refuged are suffering from injuries, and a thousand are reported dead or injured in Heidi County."

The effects of the explosions were felt also in southern Calvein County where sixty of two hundred scholl children and four hundred of orphan asylums and homes were unaccount ed for and sixty m small villiages were wrecked. In the homes the attendants were also killed. Many were killed by bricks, and buried under the wreckage of their homes which burst into flames as a result untill the wrecked towns were burning almost at once so that nearly sixty towns with as many a a as ascore of thousands of buildings each were afire and sending clouds of smoke far up into the sky so that it was reported some of the very injured even perished in the flames. The shock of the explosion also affected the town of hill and hurled its buildings to the ground like an earthquake.

Another report came as;

Heidi junction, Northern Angelinia State, October the 20th----------

Two hundred school children in ten schools were reported killed at Big Hedda this afternoon when the explosion close by shook the ground like an earthquake and big fires are burning while many districts report the dangers of floods. The children girls and boys were buried under tons of bricks and timbers. Besides wreckaging the schools the shock of the x explosion destroyed the big city hall and other large buildings, the smaller buildings mysteriously escaping somewhat unhurt, but the catholic home for children had one section of it thrown down, and hundreds of people were injured in the streets from the flying wreckage of the home. A frantic telephone call for doctors was recieved here at Heidi junction but no information could be forthcoming as to the extent of damage except that a big fire is burning and floods are starting. The effect of the blast and the force of the air waves struck near the Mouth of the Aronburge Run River and was said to have swept everything in its path for a distance of sixty feet damaging country houses, small factories in the town near by andcaused a loss of one billion dollars but no lives were lost. Parts of roofs were hurled up into the air and other damage was dohel.

100 MILE PATH OF COUNTRY ALMOST SUDDENLY RAVA ED WHEN LEVEES ARE BLOWN AS NDER ASUNDER. REFUGEES POURING INTO CAMPS.

THE first report of floods because of the explosion was the levee near the mouth of the Sunbeam Creek running into Mic -hirther reported to have suddenly gone out. Though in some degrees the flood is starting gradually there is nearly twenty two thousand being made homeless and an immense ammount of land at the junction of the Sunbeam Creek, and Mic-Wt Whirther Riveris flooded. Many refugees from the great flood sweeping down the Mic-Whirther Run Valley were pouring into many concentration camps by the scores of hundreds, on the late evening of the day of the explosions and the number of homeless so far were estimated from fifty five thousand to a hundred thousand..

Levees had been weakened and were crub crumbling everywhere between the cities of Albertinia and St Francis and the region there was being slowly but surely converted into agreat inland lake especially due to the enemy blasting the dike or levee in the St Anna Levee near the town of new Madrid Calverinia and the bigger levee before the same town.. The steamers succeeded in carrying away many refugees from New Madrid late during the evening to higher ground in the vinicity, but later it was said that from unheard of places rescuers and rescued were being steadily fired upon by many Glandelinian soldiers in ambush. It is said that the waters in New Madrid Calverinia. is ten to fifteen feet in depth, and hundreds of thousands of houses are half submerged, by the inundation. The districts being flooded thus far since the blasts is about one hum hundred miles Dng, and fifty miles wide, a very rich farming country with thirty five towns and villiages.

Many of these towns were or are already standing deep in water, And people who did are escape were marooned on house tops or floating timbers. Immense streams of refugees are also being concentrated at Alberto city which itself has a population of a hundred thousand and also threatened by the flood. And the area flooded has a population of three hundred thousand. Among the larger towns thus flooded, are New Mar, New Madrid, Mariaetta,, LaPaloma, Peckinbridge, Fallcall, New Tree, Abbieannia Bayou, Angeline Beldon, Lillian Francis, Miriam Lewis, and Alto all having singly a population over 10,000. In all of these villiages already the tops of houses are only seen above the water, but most of the people had escaped and l no loss of lives so far resulting because of the flood.

Even heavy rains caused grave concern as the river when the levees were blasted are at high water mark, and fresh floods caused by the other explosions elsewhere,



are pouring down the Sunbeam Creek,, Aronburge Run, and other streams where dikes were blasted asunder but the main danger is at Mic Whirther River. At Albertinia the levee though blown by explosives also were reported to be still holding nevertheless, but the waters were pouring gradually out of the vents, and the city now is completely cut off from all outside communication, except by boat. If more dikes than is belie ed believed have been blown apart by the explosions the water will spread out for more than two hundred miles on either side in no time inundating hundreds upon hundreds of thousands of acres of p, plantations, and numerous towns and villiages and the destruction of harvest crops will be immense. All soldiers not used in battle fields or even home guards have been called from many spots to not only help refugees, but also to shoot it out with landelinians who attempt to snip the refue refugees and rescuers.

It was also feared that Glandelinian engineers would explode the dikes of the river near Abbieann also Alto too and if such a collaspe occure the river at this point will rush upon the city, driving additional scores of thousands from their homes.

Heidi city was slightly menanced by the same flood which had isolated many towns, washed out railroads, destroyed high way bridges, and forced scores of hundreds of families, to flee their homes without a chance to even same the smallest of their belongings.

Also smaller explosions that eveningin widely seperated sections, added to the toll of floods killing a few, and injuring a hndred others, a few fatally, and sixteen other deaths were added when the flood near Heidi town neared record heights with thousands of families driven from their homes, the waters spreading over the lowal lowlands all around the city. and others who still remain in their flooded homes but in up upper floors are making r a ready to use rafts and the like while national guardsmen and home guards, and others were joining the rans of more hardy civilians of Heidi town in patrolling th the levees in order to prevent landelinians from blowing others up and increasing the extent of the flood.

A levee of the Aronburge Run close to the Mic-Whirther was also blasted at the time when that river is even at flood stage, and government and army engineers made the reports that large areas are inundated, and soldiers and citizens from Heid city were called to Calls County were many families hundreds of them were taken from their house tops in flooded lowlands caused by the inability of sewers to drain the section after the destruction of a levee. Isewhere floods were causing more damage in the southwest following a series of fresh explosions, elstrical storms and cloudbursts, of which the vandal landelinians had taken advantage.

Heavy rains in all portions of Calverinia in the Mic-Whirthian region sent streams in record marks of which fearing the enemy would take adven age of many sol ci soldiers were sent to protect levees, and even this did not prevent scores of thousands of persons to be driven from their homes in southeastern Alberto County when the waters from a bursted levee overflowed to further weaken railroad trancks, and highways, and upwards of one thousand families at Loyla s spent the night in the army barracks and city grade schools, when the waters rose in the town untill it was three feet deep.

Even the town of Heidi had me to five feet of water already in its st tstreets and buildings and if the flood ocontinued the city was expected to have the depth increased to several more feet but just now as the levee there was hastily being mended by hundreds of soldiers and thousands of men and even children a more serious inundation so far is not to be feared. but most of the men citizens of that city has left to aid in the work of repairing the damaged levee and calls for relief boats and for government levee engineers were recieved from Heidi Junction city, after the St Anne levee was blasted by the enemy and alleged attempts to destroy the main levee along the Mic- Wt Whirther Run River were reported at evening and soldiers were rushed to the spot with cavarly and machine guns.

All the Red Cross Headquarters were advised to that evening by the aurthorities of the counties affected by the rising waters of the floods rushing out of the levees to send aid, and ask people to contribute generiously to the relief fund being ri raised by other red Cross concerns....

The flood itself had ac according to later reports gone about six fourths ( if there is any such a thing) above the deph depty of the flood before, and the weather and war of officers said that the crest itself apparently had been reached temporarily , but made no prediction as to later in the week stating only that if the enemy cannot be stopped in their desa distardly work bad complications might result. Yet there came reports from portress Callenwell that a small creek known as Holt creek recieving the flood waters from the bursted levee had nevertheless remained stati stationary at thirty eight feet but was also flooding a good piece of land. By this creek recieving so much water it alone had already flooded to a considerable depth over a million acres o of land, according to weather and milita ry offices, due to the explosions in dikes, backwaters from the main flood, and overflowed tributaries of the Mic-Whirther Run, while though there was no report of loss of life at leaast among human beings scores upon scores of thousands had been driven from their homes. A score or thousands or more of farm and other animals including chickens and other fowls have already died in the flood waters, and so far extended is the f ood even at this time that the damage cannot even be estimated.

Even which caused moresalarms new break breaks in levees caused by the Glandelinian engineers were reported the night before, while in some locations the waters continued to mount to unrecorded heights. A break in the wll also causdes caused by the enemy

of the Mic-Whirther Run near Empire Crossroads was already inundating a vast area for more than eighty miles around on the second day of the flood, thoughthe break was reported to have been made by the enemy late on October the " 21th, the sole purpose of the enemy for making the flood being to stop the advance of various various christian armies upon them, which were said to be moving forward in such overwhelming numbers that if the lfloods did not check them the Nationals would cause a dreadful and irreparable disaster.

Lakelena, and three other good i sized towns are in the path of that break, but the section wjere the floods began is said to be suf suffering more extensively from the flood than an b any other prtion of the province and therefore this section p of the country was in the grip of the worse flood in the countrys existance. And as a result of the wrecking of the dikes of the branches of the big river to the southwest, the flood was also said to be retaining in its intensity while also there were reports that Glandelinians were prepa preparing to blast a number of levees protecting the Sunbeam Creek and Angeline Run, thus intending to extend the flood. Throughout the whole Mic-Whirther Run valley the problem of caring for the immense droves of the refugees was being met at many pla es even under fire of concealed enemies by organized relief grou gru groups which were however being protected by the National guards, who always answered without pausing the fire of the worse enemy in history. The Red Cross and other organization were also mustered into full service under guard of well armed soldiers, and making ready for any eventuality despite the attempt of the many hidden Glandelinian snipers trying to hinder their work.

National guardsmen, seed soldiers spared from various armies, and all the Home Guards joined the ranks of well armed citizens in patrolling the levees while elsewhere despite the peril of the work work, men women and even children worked madly to repair levees that had been partially damaged by blasts, and defied the s distant snipping soldier soldiers to prevent them.

The Calso River was also on account of heavy October rains at flood stage between Big Girl Knool and Ophelia but all the dikes here were guarded by thousands of soldiers, and civilians armed to the teeth, while cavarly were on the look out to prevent any secret enemies from slipping through to blast them and probably even kill all the guards.

And yet even around here because of the levees of Mic-Whirther being destroyed large areas were flooded, and all the citizens and soldiers and police and firemen were called to the southeastern section of g Big Girl Knool to that spot where many families were taken from their homes in the flooded low lands of the city caused by the inability of storm and other sewers to drain the section when the waters poured from the nearest of the broken levees.

Damage from terrific explosions or frequent blasting by enemy vandals was also reported from some places in northern Calverinia, Southern Calverinia, Northeastern Angelinia state, and other sections. But in Angelinia the x explosion took a toll among some of the vandals themselves. Six Glandelinians wer were killed and seventeen injured by an explosion near a dike at an Antonio early in the the morning of October the " 21th , while eighteen other Glandelinians were also reported injured and ten killed in an explosion at Big Den Levee near the same town and the explosions did not even barely wreck the levees enough to cause any break in the waters. High explosives however from their concussion wrecked buildings at San Antonio, and three or four other big towns and d hundred citizens were k injured by the wreckage but none killed.

At St Marie there was also levee breaks between that town and Cassy Town but so many men worked desperately at these breaks that theyput a considerable check on the flood in these se sections, but simultaneously a break in the east Knool Run distric district bvee leves and another just above little Girl Knool fourty miles north of St Maria a also sent out or caused the mustering out of enough men to take care of a large vuvolume of water. More than thirty thousand tents had been already sent to the flood areas by the Western branch of the Abyssinkilian Red Cross for use by the refugees in the flood districts, and many more thousands of tents were enroute from Angelinia Agathia to points in Southern Calverihia, and northern Angelinia and an addit additional eleven thousand five hundred have been asked for to meet other troubles that may arise.

The conservative estimate of one hndred and fifteen thousand homeless in this region was expected to be far exceeded in a very short time if the floods would continue, or increase. Persons who were flooded out of their homes in the devastated sections and elsewhere between Big Girl Knoll and also Albertinia were being taken across the flood on boats and staunch rafts to other points for safty, while thousands are being housed in tents near Big Girl Knool, and the Abbieannian Red Cross Headquarters were ad advised that the go governors of the states and provinces affected by the floods from the the bursted levees and its of the Mic-Whirther Run and its branches were issueing frantic appeals asking the public to contribute generiously to the relief fund being raised by the Red Cross, and that the contributions would be recieved by Red Cross branches in the flooded regions. The Red Cross itself had already contributed more than a million dollars from its National fund but a great deal was more was badly needed and that the funds giving by the public will be applied directly to only relief work. And while this emergency differs from those which had come unannounced and with cataclysmic speed it may nevertheless be compared with some armed invasion. Scores of thousands moved with their families and with what property and lve stock they were able to take to higher ground.





CHAPTER [illegible] FOURTY EIGHT
THE PANIC OF WOMEN AND CHILDREN. THE EARTHQUAKE
CAUSED BY A DISTANT CANNONADING? AN OMINOUS CLOUD.
ANOTHER BATTLE. THE AVALANCH OF HELL, AND THE CONFUSION.

I077.

SEEN ON PAGE EIGHT HUNDRED THIRTY THREE

CHAPTER FOUNT EIGHT..
THE PANIC OF WOMEN AND CHILDREN. IS THE EARTHQUAKES CAUSED BY A DISTANT CANNONADING? AN OMINOUS CLOUD. ANOTHER BATTLE. THE AVALANCH OF HELL AND THE CONFUSION.

of the Mic-Whirther Run near Empire Crossroads was already inundating a vast area 824
for more than eighty miles around on the second day of the flood, thoughthe break was
reported to have been made by the enemy late on October the " 21th, the sole purpose
of the enemy for making the flood being to stop the advance of various various
christian armies upon them, which were said to be moving forward in such overwhelming





CHAPTER [illegible] FOURTY EIGHT

THE PANIC OF WOMEN AND CHILDREN. THE EARTHQUAKE CAUSED BY A DISTANT CANNONADING! AN OMINOUS CLOUD. ANOTHER BATTLE. THE AVALANCH OF HELL, AND THE CONFUSION.

1077.

The next morning however a new blizzard had raged with great fury partly quenching the forest fires and the following morning the sky was bathed in rosy and tender hues but ave above over the summit of the ridge called Mt Calverine there still hung a yellow and ominous cloud the single frown of the landscape besides the scene of desolated forests. The deep and massy cloud had since the terrible forest fire had disolved and was gone but in some mysterious manner the sun seemed to forwarn general Hanson al and the rest of the generals of some unseen danger assuredly awaiting his armies or that of the enemy. Some danger violent and sudden in its nature. The stars had been for him the same mocking menance which if our chronicles do not err they once wore for Pyrrus for him his doom was t o stri ve, for all things to enjoy none, all attacking, but none gaining, battles without fruit, without triumph, fame without success. At last made craven by his own superstitions and slain like a dog by a tile from the hands of a woman. From the huge Calverine ridge on the side seem ingly col coiled and round as some slumbering monster rose a thin and ghastly mist, which gathered darker and more darker as it spread in wreaths in the sky. Above all rose the smoke capped summit with the shadows now dark, now light, betraying the hedious teeming cannons ad and ashy rocks. Dim in the silent part of the city of christian tents rost the flag staffs along that mark of army luxury and of labor was now stilled of the mighty hum. No lights here a and there or in the port ices of t he voiceless forums of the generals headq uarters broke the wan and fluctauting light of the coming morn, for from the heart of the vast christian army once viberating with a million passions of war, there now came no sound, the streams of human beings in uniforms circulated not . The big river itself ,the beautiful river lay scarcely hushed save that from its deep bosom came softened by the distant a faint and regular murmur like the breathing of its s leep.

Suddenly the vast features of the ridge seemed to grow with liv life. As through a transparent viel flushed luminiously a crimson and burning hue around the summit, played and darted corcus-cations like livid lightin lightnings, and balls of seemingly lurid flame shot up into tha air with dull explosions.At the same time the whole city of camps was g w again in aconvulsive throe, the ground groaned and trembled, the floor of general Hansons headquarters shook in terrible tremers, while far and wide along the streets of the city of camps went a terrible and roaring sn snarling sound, allbthe curtains of the windows and doors shaking as at the blast of a hurricane. The whole house rocked the c tents many of them reeled and fell, the columns of Hansons building trembled and we wavered from side to side, the roof of his barn collasped and gave in.

Again and again the ground shook forcing general Hanson and the little girls with the other generals to leave their manison for fear it would go to pieces. But scarcely had they gotten outside when they were met on all sides by panic stricken women ad children, and then following them disordered groups of soldiers whose festive and glittering uniforms contrasted in mockery the solemn terror of the hour.They did not appear to heed general Hanson a or his generals ad soldiers they were u occupied with their own fears. After the tranquility of a few hours that burned and treacherious soil agin again menanced destruction and the poeple and even soldiers uttered the one cry;

''The earthquake.The earthquake.''

Again the earth sk shook beneath them with greater violence massed with the mysterious terror of the distant ridges even seen plainly from there, and the burning smudge fields seemed rent with unseen commotions. Again and gin again the soil seemed to creep and heave heave beneath them, then ceased as quickly as it came. All this time the cloud had hung motionless but sometimes it changed its form, and now it looked like some vast giant with an may arms outstretched over the foe lines. It was also astonishing distinct. This giant shaped cloud seemed seated on the brow of the mountian, the different shades of the clouds appearing to form a whi te robe that swept over the vast breast and limbs and it seemed to g aze steadily upon the enemys lines to point with one had hand, over their glittering lines, and the other raised to the higher sky tw ward heaven.

I078.

It was like the ghost of some huge titan brooding over the beautiful world he lost, sorrowful for the pa pat past-yet with someting something of menance for the futi fut ure. T he earth shook no more, and the lively army of soldiers forget that even there had gone forth so terr ible a warning of the approa approaching doom, like the first or worse. The skies that day were serene and clear but general Hanson deeply read in signs of their various changes beheld in one mass of clouds along the horizon which the wind began to agate slowly that a storm was approaching. Not a very long time hd passed that the enemy began to creep forward once more to storm the christian lines. The wa warning of the approaching confliot was a low distant rumble of cannons along the enemys lines of batteries, and soon seried columns of Glandelinians were seen moving forward while nearer and more nerer nearer broke the thunder of distant cannon and fast came the dashing attack upon the christian line. A severe battle wa was gain again raging. The Glandelinians had suddenly struck against the christian line with a fury tha broke through all lines of resistance and a flash of sudden severe firing tore one of thenearest Glandelin ian waves out of existance, while simultaneously a shell struck one of the trees in front ot of the christian position and split with a mighty crash its trunk in twain. The attack wa was however repulsed but after a short lull and before any of the troops could do anything there came a sudden rush of fresh Glandelinian troops, ad in aa few minutes time the whole christian line was again forced back, the battle now becoming a screaming horror, and at the same time all the trees within sight of general Head Hansons headquarters were teeming with Glandelinian sharp shooters and these swept awy thechristian officers by scores at every volley and the artillery men hd had to fire frantically and incessantly to sweep down the trees to frustrate the snip snipers.

In ta ten minutes this attack was a,s also repulsed and the enemy re coiled their yell ending to a low angry muttering r oar and only a momentarily flash of firing affrot affronted the foe receding line. This violent battle was short only lasting four hours but it had cos cost the death of over three hundred thousand soldiers on both sides combined but that same day there was soon to be added another and probably a more greater horror. A conflargration of red lights could be seen flickering back and forth along the enemys main line and a moment after the battle had ceased a strange rrumbling hoa hoarse and distant sound came, while ever and anone with a loud grating noise which to use a homely but faithful simiule, seemed to resemble the grinding of steel upon wheels, while at the same time volumes of dark gray smoke issued forth from the sides of the ridge called Mt Calverine and rushed along the edge of the mountian summit.If any one could have looked closer they would have observed long lines of thousands upon thousands of big cannons in action day and night since the beginning of this queer scene commenced.T his edp a explains the mystery. To dg day indeed had broke forth to give warning warning of a coming horror. The air after the tornado of battle had become uncommonly calm and cold with a heavy fall of snow starting at long intervals which gradually abated, while a thin and dull mist gathered over the whole expense expa expanse of hills and yet to the surprise of general Hanson and the other generals despite the exceedingly still ness of the atmosphere the furious waves of the Glandelinians were being stupendously agaited against a portion of Kindernines army and seemed a as if they were to advance to carry all before them, while continuously from the ridge of Mt Calverine there crept a hoarse and sullen murmur. T he cloud that had so long rested over the crest had suddenly increased in thickness a d and as general Hanson turned his eye he was arr ested by a strange and sudden apparition.From the summit of Mt Cal verine, and a ridge along side of it darkly visible at that distance, there shot thousands upon thousands of pals metoric livid lights cont inually each light tem trembling and becoming invisible only to reappear. Simultaneously along the side shot other queer lights that meteor like now crept as the snake creeps along the rud rugged and dark soil, now leaping to and fro, daring across the vast sides of the mountian in wild gambols, and as suddenly bursting into tenfold brilliancy then suddenly v vanish only to appear again. To him this wa was some kind of a sudden warning of some deadly peril, of some terrible evil, and danger, that hung over the beautiful and ill fated region. He felt it was best to have the yivian Girls fly for safty while there was je yet time . At the same time there came the sound like pent up winds hissing, and the grinding as i of wheels and while they all gazed a dog in one of the company streets uttered a s shrill howl and fell down and died and the salvia and froth were on his lips and hanging from his jaws.



I079.

After this strange appear apparition he again saw a dull red smal str eam of something creep slowly on, and heard many and mighty sounds, like hissing and roaring through the gathering gloom of evening. General Hanson had learned also that houses by the thousand in the villiage of gaunders had been torn into tangled masses of wreckage by great explosions just as if a tornado had lp ploughed its way through the big town.At night great and strange lights increased in amazing fury the sheets of flickering light revealing the precipitious and rough grags of the distant mountians frowning before the besieged city of Jennie Turner rendered more terrible by a conflargration of red and all colored lights known thatillumined the dark and dangerous soil.The blazes of lights at times lin gored over the wreckage of fallen half charred tr ees, and sometimes leaving the whole of the scene in darkness, and then broad and shestedly hung redly and ghastly over the furious and roaring storming cannon duels in the distance while the high mountians seeme seen to glow more redlt and so intense was the blaze of lights at time that they brought vividely into view even the sharp outlines of the more distat distant winding s of the rivers shorelines and the river itself, and the giant hills further off. The concussion like the earthquake that a early morning that shook the christian camps to their foundation was but the fore runner of the more greater destruction, and doom from the main lineof christian batteries and like the rivers of the sleep less h ell the surges of christian troops would pour upon the enemys positions and drive all before them. Wandering up and down, and to and fro a a lighted exhalation on the summit w the peculiar lights were again seen and again invisable.

''My how cold it is.''Said general Hanson to himself.''And yet the sun is still shining through the thick mists.''

General Hanson opened a window on the riverside and when he leaned his hed out in the outer air its breathless and sunless wa growing cold but strangely arid mingled with the coldest blasts of wind at the same time which smote withsingly outside in the company strstreets and which had during the whole morning testified a singuliar uneasiness. The draught of cold wind seemed deadly and hi he closed thewindow. One single dog outside alone in the streets of the camp had during the whole morning showned signs of restless uneasiness. Its bearing seemed rather that of fear than of coming rabies to general Hanson, its howl was pa painful and distressed, it hung its head and snuffed the air, then lay down, started again and again, un uttered its wild piercing and far resounding howl.At times it lay utterlyd dumb and mute, with distended nostrils forced hard against the ground and disturbing with a heavy breath ing the sn soft snow. The dog then raised itself half on end, sniffing the upww upward air with impatient sighs, then suddenly it sprang forwas forwed for ward at half speed, it circled around and around in the street before genea gen eral Hansons headquarters turning its glasy looking eyes from side to side with anxious and perturbed gaze as if seeking some avenue of escape.Once or twice it endeavored to leap upon a wooden fence ad on falling it uttered rather a baffled howl than the ordinary howl of a me mad-dog. It evinced no signs of r rabies, or Fenoneadeansi a, its tail drooped along the ground and at la length as if tired at attempting to escape it crept into a tent with a moan where it lay down to rest.

''My gracious look at the big avalance of Glandelinians pouring twad tward general Kindernines position and the other up the sides of the ridge called Mt Calverin e.''''Cried general Hanson.To one of his officers.''Qui quick general Baldwin throw your lines into position. We are going in to get hell.''

With that cry all of the gensals generals in his headquarters rushed to the window and gazed tward the mountian called Mt Calverine and saw a great swarm of Glandelinians pouring up the sides only to suddenly fade away in a sea of smoke which suddenly appeared upon them and a terrible deafening uproar suddenly broke the -stillness . Then came the shock upon Kindernine. A perfect wavoof Glandelinians led by general Francis T urner came swarming clear over his position like yelling maddened demons, and in vain did the reserve forces which were thrown upon them,88in ----in vain did the christian cannons try to check the tidal wave. The Glandelinians had taken the christians by surprise and carried everything before them in the ferocity of the attack the big extensive seemingly immovable christia christian line being as a reed before the whirl wind as they made but a feeble barrier, the waves of the foe tr tearing their way through and over the entire line of positions capturing two thousand cannon and turning them upon the confused and panic stricken

1080.

purple columns.Fortunately for general Kindernine general Hanson had seen the disaster in time and his own artillery fir wiped out the first wave of Glandelinians tore the second and third to fragments, and then checked the remainder, and then keeping the foe at bay, Hanson h urled forward into the storm a big force of Abyssinkilians that cut the remainder of the Glandelinian columns to pieces and sent them flying ba back to where they had come with frightful loss, and with thirteen generals killed and wounded and Turner among them.

At the same time there was a terrible crashing uproar in the direction of the plains and to the amazement of all the christian generals who were restoring the broke broken Kindernine front under heavy fire they beheld a strangeand more awful apparition as if a an er uption had broken out. With ineffable dismay and awe all beheld the most awful vast clouds shooting a thousand feet from the rear of h the pld plains in the form of a gigantic pine tree the trunks seeming to be black as the blackest i ink and the branches for the second it appeared shone the hues of fire whose brilliant glows shifted and wavered in their awful fiery brilliancy with every secondary movement being frightfully luminious time and again, turning to a dull and dying red which again for a second more blazed forth with the most intolerable glare. A great explosion had occured along the front part of the enemys position. From the rest of the christian line there was a dead heartsunken silence, through which there suddenly broke the awful roar of firing at a new quarter which was echoed back from th e valleys of the mountians surrounding, by the sharper and fiercer detonations of the furious cannon broadsides, and the salvoes of exploding shells.

Dread seers werethey of the burden of the atmosphere and wild prophets of the wrath to come. There now arose on high as general Vivians cannons far to the center let go with an intolerable uproar the universal shrieks of women and children within the christian line, while thep panic stricken men and women in the company streets having rushed out to see what the trouble was in hearing the infernal din stared at each other but were dumb. T hen suddenly they felt the earth shake beneath their feet, the walls of general Hansons headquarters trembled, and general Hanson and th e other generals suptrending the placing of strong batteris for action heard the crash of many cannons in the direction of Roswell Buster Johnstons lines, and in one instant more there was an earsplitting detonation far to the right and a mount ian cloud of a terrible blackness on its bosom and a fiery red at its edges rolled upward and spread over the sky like a canopy and at the same time from the direction which the l cloud arose there fell a frightful shower of rock fragments, fixed with a rain of snow mud, an debr is and vast fragments of trees. This fell over all the distant trees crushing them to splinters even into the desolated streets of Jennie Turner, even far and wide with amighty splash into the river fell that awful shower hurled upward by the second great explosion.The Angelinians since the beginning of the seige had laid unknown to the ene enemy great mins in the plains and were thus blowing huge craters in the plains with the intention to prevent further assaults on the part of the enemy if possible and to lay the path for the prepared bombard bombardment that was started. No longer did the crowds of women and children within the christian lines believe themselves safe, and their only sole thought wa was safty for themselves, and each with ear splitting yells turned to fly but were prevented from doing so by the christian cavarly.The Glandelinian hordes themselves who had assaulted Evans position were panic stric ken and dashed back across the shell swept plains madly, pressing furiously, and and crushing againstbthe other. In the frightful panic they even trampled recklessly over the fallen soldiers amid caths, and groand, and curses and sudden shrieks, and other portions of the enormous crowds of pa nic stricken Glandelinians began to vomit i tself across the dangerously mined plains and lanes as if persued by a cyclone but after them swarmed overwhelming nu b numbers of christian troops and threatened to hem them in. But whether should they fly.Thousands fearing that there would be a third mine explosion refused to go over the plains and wisely surrendered, while hundreds of thousands of others dreading the showers and torrents of c fragments from exploding shrapnell high in the sky that was now falling fast and furious torrent upon torrent upon them rushed under the shelter of dense woods, under the roofs of the nearest houses, or sheds----- shelter of any kind for protection from the terrors of the open air. Christians after all the Glandelinians began to realize were not to be trifled with themselves.



FLOOD CONTINUES TO RISE. COLD WAVE AND SNOWSTORMS ADD TO THE WOES OF THE HOMELESS IN THE FLOODED REGIONS.

SEEN AT PAGE EIGHT HUNDRED THIRTY SEVEN.

CHAPTER FOUNTY NINE...

FLOOD CONTINUES TO RISE. COLD WAVES AND SNOWSTORMS ADD TO THE WOES OF THE HOMELESS IN THE FLOODED REGIONS.

NEW EXPLOSIONS, AND THE SHOCKS OF THE DISTANT BATTLES AROUND JENNIE TURNER ADD TO THE TERROR OF THE FLOOD IN SOUTHERN CALVERNIA.

FOUR HUNDRED AND FIFTY FIVE THOUSAND FLEE FLOODS FROM MIC-
WHITHER RUN, ESPECIALLY IN THE VALLEY.

BIG GLENWOOL AT LAST MENANCED BY FLOOD. SOLDIERS MAKE DESPERATE
EFFORTS TO PREVENT ENEMY FROM DYNAMITING LEVEES NEAR CITY. FROM CITY
ITSELF TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY ARE HOMELESS.

IOBO.

purple columns.Fortunately for general Kindernine general Hanson had seen the disaster in time and his own artillery fir wiped out the first wave of glandelinians tore the second and third to fragments, and then checked the remainder, and then keeping the foe at bay, janson



## FLOOD CONTINUES TO RISE. COLD WAVE AND SNOWSTORMS ADD TO THE WOES OF THE HOMELESS IN THE FLOODED REGIONS. NEW EXPLOSIONS; AND THE SHOCKS OF THE DISTANT BATTLE AROUND JENNIE TURNER ADD TO THE TERROR OF FLOOD IN SOUTHERN CALVERINIA. FOUR HUNDRED AND FIFTY FIVE THOUSAND FLEE FLOODS IN THE MIC-WHITHER RUN VALLEY.

Ever since the buttle and seige of Jennie Turner city began to rage; the floods already stated in the chapter gone before was still arising from the gunbead Creek and Mic-Whirther Run River valleys, and the floods was spreading over additional area in the states of Angelinia and Calverinia and in pr. preparation for the flood sweeping down from the already swollen gun Beam Creek the war and weather bureaus warned all persons living in the river bottoms and elsewhere in the danger zone between Albertinia and Big Girl Knool to move to higher ground a as authorities declared that despite all the desperate attempts being made it was or seemed impossible to stop the Glandelinians from continuing their work of blowing up levees. The flood was rising from Big Girl Knool city to the mouth of Calverine Run above Some city and two other dikes had gone out because of blasting.

However tyere was a slight fall of a foot in the last thirty to fourty eight hours recorded at eight oclock in the morning of the beginning of the fighting around Jennie Turner October the 23th bringing the flood here to a stage of 45,2 feet from what had been double that ammount before, and from the effect the workers are accomplishing a further fall was expected before the new flood from the upper Calverine Run should come down where four explosions were distinctly h a he heard. The levees at Big Girl Knool are again being mounted to four and a half feet above the level of the flooded river and are being placed in an excellent condition while troops are being sent in mass to prevent the Glandelinians from coming again in that region to blow them up. Workers from all industrial plantshad left their machines to help build up some of the other partially broken leves on the side of tye the Cattle Horn Creek which the n enemy also tried to blust hine also from Big girl Knool and they were encouraged in their work and hopes when they saw the waters receding swiftly. The big crews even worked for many hours in a heavy rain and also under fire but in spite of the downpour and of being snipped by hidden Glandelinian enemies returned to relief headquarters in a cheerful l moon with not one of their number ever hit.

But otherwise a October cold wave, of a temperature of slightly below freezing, with an all day blinding snowstorm laying two inches an hour, and accompanied by a terrific northeasterly wind added to the suffering of the acores of thousands of homeless in Southern Calverinia, and northern Angelinia on October the 23th, where even acute conditions were rampant following a long seige, of rainstorms, floods, and blizzards. and facing dangers from enemies who tried most of all ti to snip their children.

All the Red Cross Branches in that portion of Calverinia recieved the most urgent calls for food, and provisions and and blankets and fuel to make fires, while floods elsewhere started to rise anew after rains and snows.

Close by the Neldon and Yaka rivers climbing to near record marks in southea southeastern Calverinia was taking adv was taken advantage of by a bunch of disguised Glandelinians, and through them a large levee near Holtsville collasped inundating a very large section and the explosions were heard for ten miles.

Private messages of many kinds recieved at Big Girl Knool reported that great explosions were again heard and that the shocks of a seige battle believed to be near Jennie Turner was producing tremors that made the inhabatants of many towns fear the levees ever, her everywhere would burst because of the concussions. One message from Caldwell said the flood was ten rushing at thirty five miles an hour and that the flood water had risen t sixteen inches in ten hours. And the man sending the message said he was sitting on top of a tre tree while talking over a telephone and that refugees were under fire.

A number of names were also added to the list of dead in the explosions near the Dikes on the 3 23th with the death of a number of Glandelinian planting men, and others ai mained by the explosion were englufed in the flood and are missing. Other small streams also flooded almost beyo nd their banks and augmented by the heavy october rains and snows hampered the work of relief parties and representives of state agencies which were making efforts to ascertain the extent of the property damage which up to now was expected to reach a little onver lwer a million dollars., while to make matters were severe thousands of innabatants crom crouched in upper floors or on top of buildings, and ever, then were fired on from unseen spots. Refugees from Jenso believed that loss of life was small if there were any and as the heavy snows continued tho throughout the day throughout the south and north, a forcast of lower temperatures was issued by the weather bureau a very comfortable state of affairs for the many refugees still without shelter?

The greatest pinch of this gradually increasing of the greatest flood in the country of Calverinia began to also be felt in the lower Mic-Whirther Run Valley. With a blizzard storm sw sweeping down the valley in advance of the crest of the big flood

hundreds of thousands of men and soldiers including women and children were conscripted in b a brave the blizzard storm and freezing winds and fight the rising menace of flood waters, and shoot it out, i with hidden Glandelinian marksmen as e well.. Also a twenty four hour patrol of all levees still in danger from Glandelinians was started at the very outbreak of the flood and even now up to the 23th of October thick lines of well armed sentries and camps full of soldiers beyond on both sides stretched from far below Big Girl Knool still several hundred miles be below the crest of the ever rising flood up the river to the districts which already have been touched by the peak of the rise.

Though so far the flood had been increasing slowly on account of the desperate fight waged waged against it the Mic-Whirther Run River because of all the ruins was on the greatest rampage of all times, and therefore with the purposely breaking of its dikes and levees had broken all records of its own for heights of flood waters at points south from Big Girl Knool to Albertinia, and it is said more than six million acres of the most fertile soil of the great Mic-Whirther Run Valley is is under water, more will soon be from broken dikes of Aronburgs Run and its branches, including the Red, green and Blue Rivers emptying into the Aronburgs Run.

Scores of good sized towns in southeastern and middle Calverinia, and Northern Angelinia, and a prtion of the state of Angeline yine are inundated, and nearly four hundred and fiffty five thousand people have been forced to flee from their homes in these states and also secure arms to resist any attempt of Glandelinians to sneap upon them and shoot down their children and of whom it is estimated the Abbieannian Red Cross will Have to provide food and housing for three hundred and seventy five thousand, more. Some state the loss will run over $100,000,000. Cities which have suffered the greatest property loss and which are now under ten to fifteen feet of water are too many to be mentioned here but go up to the hundred. The Mic-Hollester and Pandora, and twelve other lines, including the Sendon, and Evangeline St clare and Crowley railroads have been compelled because of flood and armies of foss occupying the region to annull all passenger and freight trains except for short distances between high points which either have escaped the flood effects or where strong christian armies have concentrated.

## BIG GIRL KNOOL AT LAST MENANCED BY FLOOD. SOLDIERS MAKE DESPERATE EFFORTS TO PREVENT ENEMY FROM DYNAMITING LEVEE NEAR CITY. FROM CITY ITSELF TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY ARE HOMELESS.

On the 24th of October thirty two thousand persons mostly women and children were marooned on a levee not far from Altoon city by flood and a force of the enemy, and 33,000 to 66,000 more are marooned in the near by country and a big force of troops and aid was being sent to them.

Another attempt also was discovered by scouts of the enemy to cut the levee south of Big Girl Knool and this brought vigorious efforts from residents of extreme soutyern portions of the city and state and from residents of northern districts to prevent it. Residents on the upper districts converging upon Salac appeared on these dikes in great numbers all armed; while soldiers also took a hand and kept a lock out for the approach of these Vandals.

Having already wrought what all officials declared to be ne of the worse disasters of the war so far with the flood waters of the Mic-Whirther Run and its branches flooding so many miles of country, the threatened danger to Big Girl Knool caused the greatest ex excitement. Indeed so grave had the situation become above Big Girl Knool that the Mayor of that city had asked for official permission of the war department to sent an extra force of soldiers to prevent the Glandelinians from being successful in their plot to dynimate the levee to the south of that city, and that all efforts are needed to save it from a flood that would follow such breaks in the dikes to the south should the Glandelinian soldiers be successful in their attempt to blow them up.

Yet many army engineers in the valley made no secret of their apprehensions for the safty of Big Girl Knool should the enemy come up for they believed no force could prevent them from their purpose. Abd that if the enemy i did blow the dike they est imated that the break to south or north would flood that big city even on its highest point to a depth of many feet with a resultant loss of many millions of dollars in property, if not in life.

And before the flood crest reaches the Albertinia district the Aronburgs Run passing the Big Girl Knool district will be compelled also to reabsorb not only the flood waters the Mic-Whirther Run is letting loose tyrough its opened dikes but also much of that from half overflowed streams elsewhere whose dikes also have been burated. Therefore with such a tremendous volume of water tearing at even these strong levees there has been not the slightest doubt of the results should they too be blasted. And i with the crest of the war made flood still between Big Girl Knool and Albertinia the





danger to Big girl Knool was not regarded as immediate even if a levee should be blown apart. Also the levees in that section had been strengthened and have been holding well, and are being guarded well but the question is whether they could prevent the enemy from blasting them and causing not only an increase of the flood but a probably probable big loss of life from the explosions.

Also overflow waters from a great break at Levee Landing also on the Mic-whirther twenty six miles north of Greendale had joined on the 3 24th with the back waters of the main flood near Catherine Town fourty miles south of Greendale; and Catherine Town was inundated. The flood from this river had spread more and inundated ten more small towns on the 24th and were spreading across near the Mic-Hollester forest region seeking an outlet in the Mic-Mic-ollester Run River, and other smaller and bigger streams which in that region had not been affected to any great e t extent by the storms. The bodies of a number of women and children had been found in piles of floating de driftwood at Springfield Calverinia near Albertinia and ten miles north of the Levee Landing break. They have not been identified but on examination it is believed the victims were killed by snipers as h bullet wounds were found on them.

The waters in Albertinia city continued to rise on the 24th but scouting parties near by on high rises of ground reported to the army corps that the population apparently had found safty on higher ground to the north.

The beleaguered city of Catherine Town was but off from all wire communication on the 23th itself and only meager reports on conditions in the flooded retions and towns and villages to the east, west and south as well as horty of it could be obtained.

Count De Biff, Major general Vivianna, and the chief of army engineers, and chairman of the Red Cross arived there on a steamer, which was under fire during the whole trip and slighty damaged. The Abbieannian Count who was directed by Emperor Vivian to co-ordinate all the relief work was getting a full close up view of the big flood, and of the suffering and damage it had caused. He therefore decided to try and reach Big Girl Knool by the night of the 25th to confer with army and Calverinian state officials there, though he said in his reports that so far as he could observe the emergency situation was gradually being brought under control, and many soldiers of the enemy in the neighborhood being captured were being held for questioning.

" This disaster being caused by so ruthless an enemy is assuming increasing proport ions almost hourly" he said" and is undoubtedly one of the worse all of all calamities this country has ever suffered in its known existance. But the emergency situation is being brought under control gradually and surely and reports last night from all our works workers and soldiers in almost every one of the flooded regions were to the effect that supplies of food, tents , other essentials and and protecting squadrons of soldiers were moving forward satisfactorily.

The two biggest p problems facing the Red Cross now are the rescuing under fire of glandelinian snipers, the many thousands of stranded refugees from levees, house tops and many other points; and the feeding and sheltering of the more than five hundred thousand homeless under our care of whom a thousand is reported shot and wounded by the enemy snipers. The surtherities of the mobiliza tn mobulization camps of Dorothy gale city announced four additional divisions of soldiers for duty in the flooded area had been ordered out from Camp No. Ten. One will be placed at Greenden, one at Catherine town and the other at Big Girl Knool. Scouts also will be sent out to make on hill tops daily surveys of all flooded regions to locate refugees and carry medical supplies and food and aid to those marooned and unable to obtain succor in any other manner and to find out spots where hidden snipers are and attack and give them no quarter.

With the known death list steadily climbing above the two hundred mark because of snipers and not of flood and varying estimates of from five hundred to eight hundred dead from the same cause in the whole stricken area every precaution was being taken to preven prevent additional loss of life from snipers, disease, hunger, and exposure.

Clothing donations recieved by the Red Cross relief agency at Big girl Knool and elsewhere contained many varied articles. some of the many thousands of bundles opened or unpacked and assorted included among other items; overcoats, hea heavy underwear, , heavy shoes, and heavy socks, and winter hats clothing too heavy for even that season. Another contributed a heavy overcoat of the size of which out of the thousands of flood sufferers not one of them did it fit....

On the follo ing day October the 25th a telegraphic request by the governer of Calverinia for permission to send armies of soldiers to prevent the cutting of the Mic-Whirther Run levee below pig girl Knool by the enemy in order to save that city was again recieved by the members of the war department at Angelinia Agathia and referred to a body of the Concentinian cavarly for the aid. The Governer asked also the co-operation of the Mic-Whirther Run River commission to aid pig Girl Knool and therefore the commission was in session at Big Girl Knool itself, and it ended with the intention to do all possible to stop any such attempt on the foes. In the meantime the judge avocate of the christian army bac began a stdy of the situation study of the situation involved and the army engineers took up the engineering aspects. And a telegram to the district engineer at Albra urged tyat that an immediate report be sent to the war department upon which action could be hastily based to prevent the disaster upon the city. Governer Heid described the point at which he believed the

break would be created by enemy engineers and asked co-op a co--operation of the commission the chief of army engineers und the secretary of war to curry out this purpose and if catching Glandelinians at the du dasturdy work to give them no ,uarter under any xo conditions. The message included a pledge on the part of Calverinia and the city of Big Girl Knool to undertake to compensate all persons who might suffer damage as a result of the break should it come in spite of all efforts to prevent it.

Mayor Coller of Big Girl Knool also signed the message with the Governer.

Also on the 24th of October a Mic-Shirther Run Dike twelve miles north of ginham town was blasted asunder by the enemy by an explosion that shook the country for many miles a round, and whose concussion hung clothing from neighboring buildings into the tree tops and on branches and razed some of the houses, and this additional break is expected to flood three hundred andfourty more acres of farm land and inundated the city itself a city of fifty fi e thousand to a depth of six to ten feet. Other towns and villages threatened with as much disaster are Corn Town, Jaket, Janet, Sudcliffe, and Woodale. The explosion tore a co crevase in the dike about one hundred and twenty six feet wide and three hundred feet long and the water is pouring out in an immense stream.

However the residents of the community being warned by thefuct that Glandelinians were plotting to blow up the dike moved out over the week end, and many hundred of the farm families begun hurrying away, also the few days before, when it became imminent that the enemy were laying mines and no soldiers were around to stop their dastard y work. several hundred men had been sent to try and prevent the rebels from accomplish ing their work for the last week but were not able to do it.

At Big Girl Knool the Calverinian Governer held was on conference also with a large group of rich bankers absolutely for the purpose of working out good plans for re-financing repidents in the area of the city that would be affected most should the enemy after all succeed in making a crevasse in the levee below Big Girl Knool.

A break in the levee in the neighborhood of an Fell had inundated some fifty six miles of farming and trapping lands east of the river below Big irl Knool but the Glandelinians wo who made this breakdid not get away in time and all were killed by the explosion h which had the force of a volcanic eruption.

Some trepidation was also felt as to the manner in which the trappers in St Calles Region might greet the proposal of preventing the enemy from breaking down more dikes. For weeks and weeks they have been patrolling the levees with artillery and rifles and their frequent battles with Glandelinian engin engineers in being being surprised at their dasturdy work on ime had indicated that they would not hesitate to us t use them.

About two hundred of these Glandelinians surprised in the act of vandalism of this kind was shot down often when approaching the levees they refused to answer when guards hailed them. And inundation of the lands would kill many of the game animals an and ruin farming and trapping for many years. Unofficially it was learned that the Glandelinians planned to cut a gap in the dark of night in the levee two thousand yards wide and nearly a mile long which would flood Big Girl Knool with the most disasterous results, and also because they wished to stop a christian army in its advance through the neighborhood.

One of the National Abbiounnian guardsmen who was reported shot and killed by a Glandelinian sniper in the Levee Landing crevasse had rejoined his company after perilous adventures, and now he will be decorated for bravery and given a commission. He had been cut off from his company when the break in the Mic-Shirther Run Levee occured with the explosion. He remained for hours and hours in water up to his waist not far from the scene of the explosion warning persons back to attempted to enter the region. Finally he was forced to flee, with Glandelinians after him hot foot for miles and miles, but finally he caught a freightrain loaded down with soldiers and eventually made his way into Big Girl Knool.

The suffering among many flood refugees was illustrated in the case of a poor woman Mrs Minnie Kornmann now at Big Girl Knool who was still searching for her husband an and three children, two boys and a girl each beyond seven years of age, who have been missingsince the beginning of the flood. She says the rescuers brought her and her chil children out of the flooded area at Corndenk and near Cordenneck and seem to disappear from her sight in the darkness. She never saw them again, and an appeal recieved at Big Girl Knool said she was in the direst need, no home, no clothing except the rags she had on, and only food that good people gave her.

And add to the danger of the fears of the enemy breaking the levee near Big Girl Knool was that the flood waters was constantly rising between that city and Albertinia with the gauge at Big Girl Knool showing a rise to twenty one feet above flood stage. Therefore all the army engineers and those guarding the dikes and levees in levees in that location were being more gravely concerned about the impending situation lower down the river. From Lake Alcor above Big Girl Knool south to the mouth of the Aronburgs River below Glorinan forces of men numbering many thousands under command of a number of state engineers were building up the levees more stronger against the forcast record of sixty three feet and ga forming trenches near by to meet any rascally horde that would advance to explode the d dynimite to wreck the leevee..

And with the crest of the coming Mic-Shirther river flood still far up the valley and increasing more and more every hour, Calverinia began to experience great



difficulty in curbing the enemy in their attempts to blow up dikes in the lesser tributaries off the main stream, though a large number of fierce and bloody skirmishes had been fought for hours at many places at once. The explosion of dynimite caused the Aronburgs Run River to break through the Mic-Hollester and Pumora railway and Navegation company levees in Aronburgs Run River Districts and

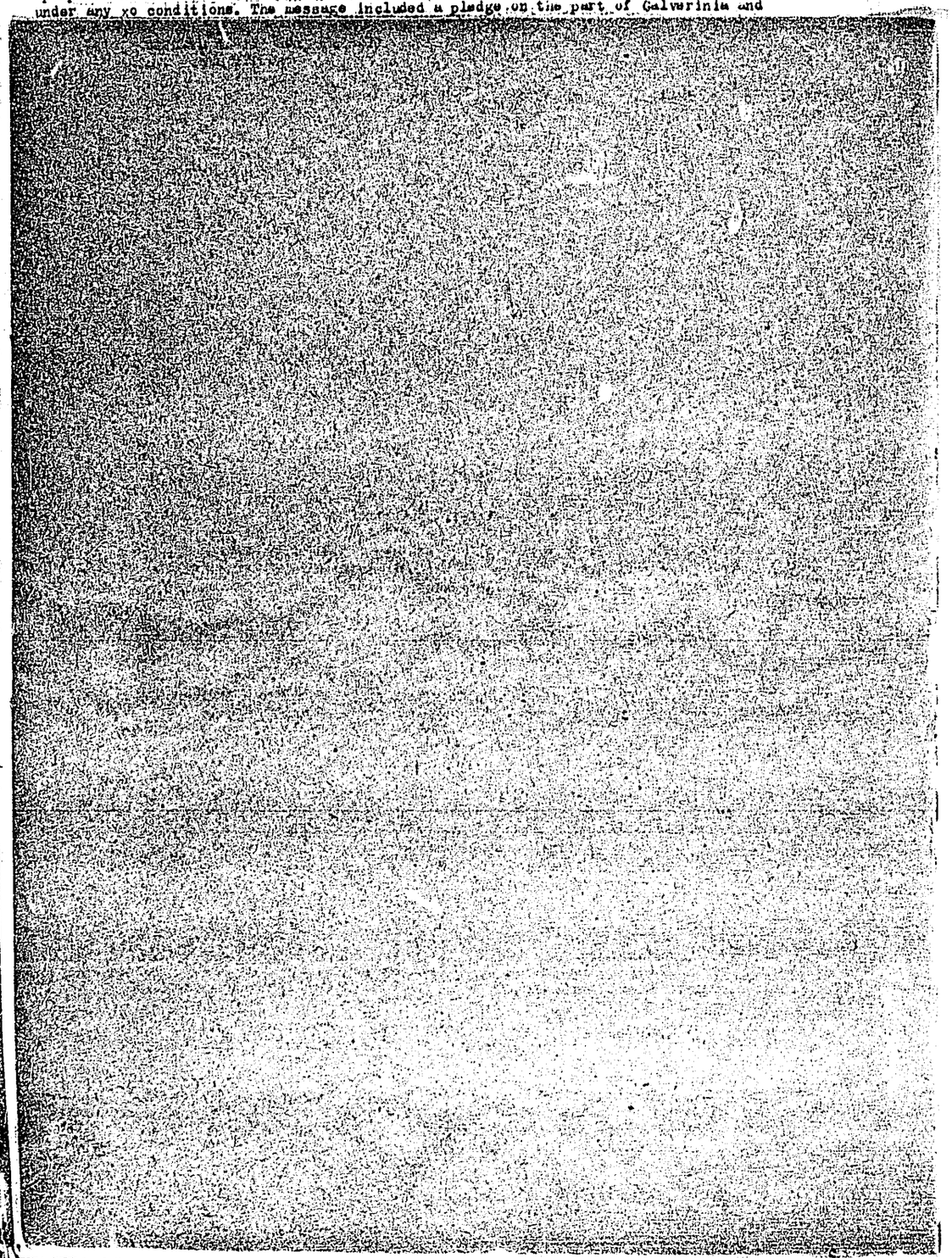
SEE AT PAGE EIGHT HUNDRED FOURTY ONE.

SPECIAL. SPECIAL.

CHAPTER FIFTY.

FLOOD RICHES ON TOWNS. ONE HUNDRED THOUSAND MORE REFUGEES.
TOWN OF GLORIA RAZED BY SHOCK OF EXPLOSION. CHILDREN IN SCHOOLS AND
ORPHAN ASYLUMS DEAD. MANY FARMERS KILLED. A SCORE OF HUNDREDS MISSING.
MANY HURT. CHILDREN BURNED IN SCHOOL AND ORPHAN ASYLUM FIRES FOLLOWING SHOCK
DISASTER. THOUSANDS OF PERSONS INJURED, BUILDINGS SHAKEN DOWN AS
NEW EXPLOSIONS SHAKES SEVEN DOWN STATE COUNTIES OF CALVERINIA.
ANGELINIA ACATHIA RUSHES AID.
WHAT REALLY RESULTED WHEN THE STANCE LEVEES WENT. ALSO THE DESTRUCTION
OF THE ST ANN LEVEES. GREAT CREVASSES MILE WIDE AND THREE MILES LONG LETS BIG
TORRENTS OF WATER IN ON LARGE AREA. TWO HUNDRED AND TWENTY FIVE THOUSAND
REFUGEES FLEE SCANTILY CLAD. FLOOD GOES ON NEW RAMPAGE. ARMY
AIDS MAIN LEVEES AS COLD WAVES HITS ALL THE HOMELESS.
FIVE HUNDRED SAVED NEAR GREENBURG. NINE THOUSAND TAKEN FROM LITTLE
GIRLKNOOL CITY.

break would be created by enemy engineers and asked co-op a co--operation of the commission the chief of army engineers and the secretary of war to carry out this purpose and if catching Glandelinians at the da dastardy work to give them no quarter under any xo conditions. The message included a pledge on the part of Galverinia and





difficulty in curbing the enemy in their attempts to blow up dikes in the lesser tributaries off the main stream, though a large number of fierce and bloody skirmishes had been fought for hours at many places at once. The explosion of dynimite caused the Aronburgs Run River to break through the Mic-Hollester and Pandora Railway and Nivagation Company levees in Aronburgs Run River Districts and was spreading rapidly over many miles of rich farming lands threatening to inundate two big towns known as Newbury and lee Bellring. Some thirty eight miles of farm and marsh lands in the neighborhood of London were also being covered by waters from the first main Aronburgs Run cruvase in the Mic-Whirther Run levee system. And all desperate efforts to stop the flow of water through the large opening had ceased the army engineers declared but thatso far it was not placing the city of Big Girl Knool into any immediatedanger.

Throughout the night of the 24th extra number of guards patrolled the barriers watching for any sign of approaching men tward them which might be glandelinian engineers and in all cases strong elstric lights had been strung for miles and miles down the river and river and powerful search lights were broughtbinto use.

Revised flood estimates also for the Aronburgs Run brought admonitions from the weather and war departments that proper precautions be taken between Aronburgport and Albrehambra on the Aronburgs Run River, and between Hunden; and Moltoe on the Mic-Whirther and below, in areas subject to the dangers of overflow along these same streams and their branches.

The commanding general Colholter of the fourth corps area of Big Girl Knool had shipped five thousand more tents to the Red Cross in the Northern Angelinia flood district and Major general Hallwell commanding officer at Atlanta in response to requests from Growerton was sending thirty three thousand tents, six thousand cots, and as many blankets. Homelessxand without food sixty six thousand refugee are moving into Angelinia Agathia the Red Cross was advised by the Flood Control Association at Little Girl Knool.

## CHAPTER FIFTY

### FLOOD RUSHES ON TOWNS. 100,000 MORE REFUGEES.

TOWN OF GLORIA RAIZED BY SHOCK OF EXPLOSION. CHILDREN IN SCHOOLS AND ORPHAN ASYLUMS DEAD. MANY FARMERS KILLED. A SCORE OF HUNDREDS MISSING, MANY HURT. CHILDREN BURNED IN SCHOOLHOUSE AND ORPHY ORPHAN ASYLUM FIRES FR FOLLOWING SHOCK DISASTER. THOUSANDS OF PERSONS INJURED, BUILDINGS SHAKEN DOWN AS NEW EXPLOSION SHAKES SEVEN DOWN STATE COUNTIES OF CALVERINIA.
ANGELINIA AGATHIA RUSHES AID.

On the 25th of October the entire region of the Mic-Whirther and some sections of Northern Angelinia not yet touched now was in danger and doomed to inundation when the St Anns Levee eighteen miles north of Prue town broke under the force of one of the on the most terrific explosions yet recorded, and the breach in the levee was reported a mile wide and three miles long which permitted the overflow of the river at the other break s further north to move tward miles of rich farming lands and many towns. The onrushing waters was sweeping down into the Aronburgs Run valley and through that basin into the Sunbeam Creek below. However the main Mic-Whirther Run Levee just below prue town was not touched by the enemy engineers but the river and other men were dubious of its standing through the day should the Glandelinians attract their attention to it next. The St Anns levee defense, had prevented the f overflow from entering the Aronburgs Run basin as well as protected Prue city itself and also Ophelia. And the basin had been for weeks swollen by great floods which have swamped over the lowlands over a most wide expense, and threatened local defenses of many towns, and now since the levee was torn away disaster of great magnitude was expected to overtake many towns which had been fighting desperately to hold their dikes not against prevailing high waters which did not menance them but enemies who would des gn to blow up these dikes also. A hundred tons towns are in the path of this down rushing overflower and they include in the most import ant parts, Lucillia Rickson, Glorianna, Big Girl Knool, Angelinia Agathia, porothy Gale, Wombi, Betsy Bobbin, Joinet Tree, Rosa, Topsy Evangeline St Clare, and St Maria.

St Maria susceptible to this new section of the flood is only fifteen miles from Big Girl Knool.

On account of this new disaster about one hundred thousand more refugees were be wore in danger of being homeless and were already reported as refugees before the menance of the new dike became an actuality. One high point in the valley is at Glorianna city where the hills of Glorianna Heights rises nigh and sharply from the plains ne r near Conservatory Run. Twenty two thousand refugees had gathered there since the time the flood started. Even it was reported that scores of well armed Glandelinian dredge and cruiser boats left from some unknown station with high explosives with which to blow up several more levees near Big Girl Knool, and christian war crafts went in persuit.

In the meantime the Abbieannian Legion had also taken charge of the levee work and were building a temporary barrier in expectation of turning the overflow waters into Lake Angeline and send them down into Mic-Hollester Run River and her branches.

The damage so far caused by the flood varied. Some said it was up to thirty millions only but little attempt to estimate the property damage had been made, but railroad

lines throughout the stricken area were heavy sufferers. A report from Albertinia Angelinia state said that the Evangeline St claire one of the chief arteries between Angelinia Agathia and sacremento Abbieannia, and Pandoru and Tundelinia city in time of piece, one of the longest railroad lines had suffered heavily for a length of two hundred miles but more severely at Albertinia where its tracks cross the region of the big flood. The river bridges were said to be washed away and the roadbed is flooded and traind cannot run through the flood. The lower Mic-Whirther Run must take care of not only the actual water that fell from the opened dikes of the upper river and its branches but the immense torrent over the middle Mic-Whirther overflow comprising nearly one quarter of southern Calverinia, and northern Angelinia.

Considerable loss of lifechad already resulted as the flood waters had continued to rise rapidly and there was danger that enemy engineers would cause many more levees to go out. Even reports came from over the flooded areas that indicated that many thousands of persons were still living in the second or third stories of their homes or on house tops or in tents on elevated ground, stubbornly refusing to be rescued and therefore mant many such marooned persons may lose their lives it was pointed out should many more levees be blown asunder and give way.

At J Kauffman town large armies of men women and chil ren were said to be o working in relays piling bags of sand and grave and mud on the others of the Aronburgs Run Levees east od of that town in an attempt to prevent the levee from being wrecked by explosives, and to save several thousand homes from being flooded. They have be been workingfor nearly two weeks.

At eldon calverinia the flood tide of the Sunbeam Creek had reached its peak being twelve feet above normal during the first day but was slowly receding by this time but reports from the upper branches which converge there indicated that th the crest had been reached unless there is more rain but that nevertheless the levees were too strongly guarded by soldiers to be injured by the foe.

All State highway routes in the river bottom at Beldon are under four feet of water but are not hardly injured though they cannot be open to any traffic.

At Angelinia Agathia a number of steamers arived for several days and even nights bearing many thousands of refugees from Glordons Landing where they had been marooned by bon y by the flood while working and fighting enemy snipers on the levees. War crafts, steamers, ddreg dredges and many other kind of cra craft brought many women and children who survived the flood but they had been picked up from the trees where they swam when they were ousted from the top floors of their homes. Other steamers were due with additional refugees from other levees where reports declared that more than twenty thousand persons were marooned on the tops of levees and houses.

One boat full of refugees was attacked by a Glandelinian gunboat and sunk so quickly that nearly o all of the refugees women and children lost their lives, and two other ships which attempted to go to the break caused by th enemy the enemy in the main levee despite warnings of christian soldiers on the banks of the stream were also attack attacked and rammed and shot to pieces with shell fire.

Absolutely t o twenty eight thousand refugees were in Angelinia Agathia and more were being expected hourly.

On this day engineers declared the situation of the leveevs was more favorably and strongly guarded nine thousand men and soldiers were laboring and fighting to a seven mile stretch of dikes below Cornman city where Glandelinians were making several attempts to drive them off and place their explosives.

On one occasion a large number of refugees were on a leveewhich had been half dynimited while they were there, and it being a mile wide was crumbling and they were all heard screaming for help, while the men folk fought desperately against Glandelinians who both attacked them and tried to place more explosives. The witnesses to this harrowing scene declared that the stranded persons with their possessions and live stocks were stretched along the levee for eight miles without shelter, and with very little food,ing, and that the Glandelinians were making attacks upon them every hour and making desperate efforts to blast the levee.These reports brought every conclevable method of rescue, from war craft to river barges which armed with soldiers was pressed into service in the race to reach the refugees ahead of the enemy and flood waters that were overspreading the flooded state. Even there was found several hundred children from a wrecked wooden orphan asylum without food since the beginning of the disaster and scantily clad on the housetop of their building or tree tops near Heidi and all atr attempes were being successfully made to rescue them before the water logged structure goes to pieces.

Though small as it was the death list in the flood was steadily mounting with the known dead of drowning placed at one hundred and eighty, and reports of other dathe from snipping Glandelinians n in various sections and especially in the Aronburgs Run basin flooded by the Mic-Whirther Run and the back waters from the latter stream.

And their homes engulfed by the raging wue waters, and in every instance shot at by snipers countless thousands of refugees were in beleagured cities and towns or clung periliously to house tops trees, small knolls an levee tops exposed dangerously to the wicked Glandelinians who fired at them from every point of vantage. From over the eitnire entire flooded area of the region came the cry for boats, while suffering was becoming intense among the thousands still marooned without provisions or sufficient



clothing. Greenburg turning into a swirling Venice by waters which broke from the blasted protection levee quartered over fourty thousand refugees from the lowlands in addition to the citizens. The situation there also, with thepur water supply gone, most or all of the food destroyed and thousands upon thousands encamped on the Mic-Whirther Run Levee was reported to be desperate as enemy batteries were trying to hurl shells into the flooded town.

Five thousand refugees had been taken off the main Mic-Whirther Levee at greenburg by a number of steamers at the risk of being wrecked by the fire of glandelinians und transported to gig Girl knool while other boats moved to take off additional refugees and tend tyose wounded s by snipers. One ship towed six steel barges and three of the barges were covered with children only taken from the wrecked orphanasylum and even these were fired on by sniping glandelinians fired on intensely heavy, hundreds of guns being shot off per second but fortunately without the slightest results but recieving return fire from the guardians and soldiers on board. Also about thity thirty five refugees were quartered in the greenburgs courthouse and nearly eleven thousand in other big buildings on the o upper floors, while a fleet of gunboats was asked for to convey them to Angelinia Agathia. Describing the scene of desolation in this city which yet thought not of itself and strove to rescue others, was that so some of its own residents were clinging to the tops of half broken crumbling levees housetops and trees, awaiting rescue, and yet refusing rescue unless the others had been rescued first. Sanitary conditions in this city were reported awful bad following the failure of the water system, and that the flood waters was being used for drinking purposes.

The terrific explosion which wrecked the Levee of St anne near prue town almost but leveled the big town of gloria to the ground and flooded it afterwards, and many were reported killed and a terrible number injured. The amber of dead is not comple completely known because of the flood covering the wreckage of the lower streets but the greatest horror of the disas er were in all the the school and orphan a asylums which crushed down in partial ruins from the shocks and then caught firs, and where it was estimated that twenty three hundred children were burned to death despite all the most frantic efforts of survivors to save them. The dead in the St Alberts orphan asylum are Sister Anfes the mother superior, ten other nuns, six attendants and four hundred out of one thousand small children all girls, including fourty in the School near by and Edward endro the engineer. Though believed not to have perished the remaining chil ren are not accounted for. All who survived andwere rescued in the other schools and asylums recieved injuries and many were burned to death, making it one of the most horrible disasters ever recorded.

As they were bl blocked up on the staircase of the five story Goodhome asylum five hundred children and their attendants trapped by a wall of fire in front of the entrance were killed or smothered to death when the whole section of the building having been weakened by the shocks of the blast but yet remaining aloft suddenly crashed down he when weakened by the fires above. On the upper floors of this structure hundreds of other children were trapped by wreckage or seething furnaces of flame and those who strove to get out by other exits were buried in the wreckage of falling sections and walls. Out of fifteen hundred girls and boys of this asylum not one came out alive.

Yet the reports were said to be meagor because of crippled communication but in the other asylums the c scenes of unspeakable horror was equal, though fire men and ci citizens strove to save the little ones.

Only three of twenty hundred from the other asylums and of schools in out lying sections were rescued from wreckage and flames.

The explosion it was indicated tore a big breach not only in the levee but in the ground below.

The town of Granier was also wrecked and flooded, and two hundred children were reported killed drowned and burned when the shock of the explosion razed a big schoolbuilding and not one of the puipls children came out alive. In outlying districts many farmers were killed, hundreds of persons were missing and no information was forthcoming regarding the extent of the damage there.

Greenburg also suffured from the effects of the explosion but not disasteriously.

On account of this disaster many thousands were injured and the h shock of the blast was heard for over two hundred miles and also felt with great effects.

The large numbers of farmers killed and of the hundreds hurt were because of flying debris hurled from the levee by the force of the explosion, and several farmers were also killed when their frame houses were blw blown down ,while their wifes wives and children were only injured. The concussion of the explosion damaged many factories, homes and outbuildings of Greeburg especially in windows and roofs and caused a loss of one million dollars but no lives were lost though many were injured by being cut by glass. Parts of roofswere blown off chimneys knocked down, big trees partially uprooted, and other damage done and seven counties of Calverinia was so badly shaken that towns reported windows broken everywhere.

Indeed the shocks of these explosions was as great as if nature herself would have run amuck. From the force of the concussion houses nearest the blast were turned upside down without leaving a single pane of glass in the windows, some sheds were hurled a few feet without injuring those within, and a dog house was hurled upward to the top of a big tree where he soon after scould be heard barking for some one to come and take him down from his lofty perch. Strange to st say the shockof the explosion hurled

an entire train of eleven pullman coaches and the mighty engine all full of passengers bodily on its side. The weightbof the Engine alone was of that of our merican style and therefore the energy needed by the blast and its concussion to displace it alone can b can be better imagined than be defined. The train however was on too high a rise of ground to be ob overwhelmed by the flood and for days the train lay there it was flung by the viberation a mutely eloquent testimonal of the mighty force of these man made explosions, yet it was not damaged in thevleust and not one passenger injured though it took lots of work to get them out of the coaches especially through the windows which had to be forced open.

WHAT REALLY RESULTED WHEN THE ST ANNS LEVEE WENT. GREAT CHEVASSE MILE WIDE AND THREE MILES LONG LETS TORRENTS OF WATER IN ON BIR BIG AR EA. 225,000 REFUGEES FLEE SCANTILY CLAD. FLOOD GOES ON NEW RAMAGE. ENEMY RIPS MAIN LEVEES AS COLD HITS ALL THE HOMELESS. FIVE HUNDRED SAVED NEAR GREENBURG. NINE THOUSAND TAKEN FROM LITTLE GIRL KNOOL.

The explosion at St Ann Levee which wrecked the city and killed so many children in schools and homes caused the tremendous pressure of the greatest war made floud so far to finally rush through all portions of the country in that location, and the country around from Little girl knool to the districts of prue is thus flooded. The leves made of clay and sand bags gravel and other materials had resisted several attempt s of the enemy to blow it apart, and already had resipted for months the flood waters of the river which was now rushing down the Aronburgs un and through the opened dikes on the east bank of the Mic-whirther which already had inundated hundreds of miles of country. And for the last week since the beginning of the flood twentythousand labors including children and women labored day and night to strengthen the embankment and prevent the enemy from blasting it. Two hundred and twenty five thousand more persons and six million acres in the immediate vinicity of this new break were affected and the flood was wildly spreading. The region too was the wheat and grain country where all the grain and wheat was ready for the harvest and the estimate probable loss was at about twenty million dollars.

Practically all the refugees fled with only the clothing they were wearing. Most of them were men and women and also children who had been working desperately on the levees. Two days before when the weather grew warmer they had stripped themselves to shirt and trousers while working in the warm sun, and when enemy soldiers tried to snip them from ambush they did not stop work to even answer back or put on more clothes and consequently many reached refuge places without any mishap but badly chilled and suffering from exposure.

Along three hundred city blocks of the Aronburgs Run River levee wa water was pouring upon the city of Little Girl Knool on the 25th of October but the levee there was still ins intact, but nearly half of the town was covered from the flood coming from the main inundation itself. All schools were closed and in some placesthe water was five to eight fe t deep, but the city went about its duty as usual.

Near Little Girl Knool however there were at Greenburg on a levee many persons still marooned about five hundred on a levee, and also on two railroad embank membankment and reported in danger of drowning but were brought to safty. Workers on other levees expressed doubt when so many Landelinians so frequently attacked them that they could hol hold the levees against them much longer than the next day without aid. Explosions already in the leveas caused the formations of dangerous sand boils and a high wind drove the waves over the weakening banks of the leves and blew in gale force across the flood waters at Kauffman.

Nine thousand refugees from the flooded town of little Girl Knool were taken aboard armed steamers and other ships and brought to Angelinia Agathia where they were to be cared for. Flood waters was eight feet deep in the main business section.

The flood was driving forward as regularly as the ocean swamping the land in a hurricane and was already adding another tremendous area to its conquered territories. The Government main line levee at Hindsburg eighteen miles north of Greenburg fell before further explosions set by the enemy and the rushing waters left to their mercy two hundred and eighty two thousand more acres of farm lands and a score of towns. The flood was expected to cover Grunter, Hobert, and Grodnow and Darger counties. Greenburg the largest town in the path of this portion of the flood has a pupl population of one hundred thousand, gt Elizabeth, Jancy, Lucy, Grey and Marie were also threatened.

At this section so far the hardest hit by the flood in the Mic-Whirther Run flood district which extends from Big girl Knool to Albertinia the waters now had destroyed a part of the main trestle over the Aronburgs Run River connecting Little Girl Knool with Big Girl Knool Girl Knool. Cold weather and blizzards came to all parts of the flood area to add to the suffering of the hundrads of thoudands of refugees huddled in unsuntary camps or crowded together on high ground, and there were outbreaks of mumb mumps, measles, small pox, whooping cough, Typhoid fever and other diseases at refuge camps everywhere. Estimates that a score more of lives had been taken along the whole



river system hit by the disaster, the go governer of Calverinia dispatched National guard medical officers and state health officers to the refugee camps to prevent the spread of the contageous diseases that might sweep the whole country and claim hundreds of thousands of lifes if they happened to spread any further. The crevasse at this section was the second main break caused by the enemy in the main Mic-Whirther levee system the first occuring when the first explosion wrecked towns and now this.

However the city of Big Girl Knool was being granted a respite from further dangers of the breaking of the levee by the enemy in the south, but nevertheless the flood besieged city turned its attention to another danger and nearly all of its male inhabatant is making a desperate fight to maintain its lines of communications with the outside world. conditions at Melton where the waters was reported racing in torrents over the Mic-Hollester and pandora and other railroad tracks imperiled the sole lines of railroad traffic remaining from Big Girl Knool to the north. A number of weak points caused by the enemy along the drainage district leves which formed the base of the triangle of levees in which Big Girl Knool is located had developed in the last thirty six hours and therefore if any of these levees were to give way it will take i with it the only railroad line leading out of Big Girl Knool to the north and tocomplete the sombre story a hard battle was therefore necessary to keep the wiresof all telegraph stations from going down in the maelstrome of the flood.

The news of the respite from danger of bursting levees by dynimite along the Aronburgs Run and Mic-Whirther river sides of the triangle came from the Abbieannian meteorogist at BigbGirl Knool who announced that at this spot both of these riverg are stationary now and that the cres crest of the flood will probably be reached at Big girl Knool some time within another week, always provided there are no further bursting of dikes and no heavy rains. The Aronburgs Run rose two fourths of an inch during the twenty fifth but was stationary in the evening and it was hoped it would remain so untill a week, when the crest of the flood was expected there.

All the inhabatants of Greenburg were by this time believed to have been rescued and that the women and children are aboard war craft and will be taken to safty. and that many rescue boats were busy along the edge or in the raging flood saving not only marooned refugees but their live stock and whatever possible their household effects.

The Red Cross headquarters however recieved a telephone message urging immediate assistance at the towns of Jennisville and Lucy. The message said that if the inhabatants of those towns were not brought out to safty at once they would all be washed away and drowned. They were all huddled on the edge of a broken levee, on house tops, and floating trees and rafts, or on half submerged railroad embankments in both towns awaiting rescue. Big Girl Knool was not over supplied with ships suitable for this rescue work but it did what was possible. In the midst of the days ax activities the Mic-Whirther Run River commission steamed in from Dorothy Gale aboard a large steamer and when returning the head man said;

"The situation is deplorable. I could never believe the enemy would be heartn heartless enough to make such a disaster as-this."

One of the interesting activities in the vast reaches of the mighty flood water from the broken levees to the bo north of Big Girl Knool was the desperate fight waged nig night and day by the telegraph companies to keep their wires working out of Big Girl Knool. All these companies, Postal and Telegraph maintained armed motar boat patrols along their lines with reserves in Big Girl Knool and other towns ready to rush to any breach at any moment. The head man of the companies were sent down from Angelinia Agathia with orders to hold the lines in spite of flood and foe, and they have done it against the most terrific odds. Sixty to a hndred miles of submerged ground north and south of Big Girl Knool must be patrolled every day and night. This is done by only fourty motar boats eachcarrying a crew of five. The north bound boats boats leave Big Girl Knool every morning for Rose and the telephone and telegraph poles in this section range from thirty to sixty feet in height, and each must be inspected every day.

The terrible wall of waters rushing through the two main breaks already described, had reached Little Girl Knool just before midnight, and within a few minutes had climbed to the to top of the surviving levees there. The levees are about twenty feet high and strongly built, but nevertheless sc fire engines and fire tugs and other ships, and all factory whistles screamed the alarm through the city, warning residents and refugees that the flood was coming. The force of the flood gradually increasing did not even then do any harm to the levee but that did not save the city any for the flood waters were sweeping the city never - nevertheless, and all the citizens were fleeing from the stricken city by every possible means or seeking shelter on roofs and in the stories of higher buildings. Even an additional break in the levee in the Aronburgs Run River was reported which danger was feared would flood the lower end of Turner County and parts of Vivian and Caldwell Counties and thus place Big Girl Knool in greater danger than ever.

All river towns even not yet touched by the floods excepting those on hills or protected by higher dikes far out of reach of enemy hands had been abandoned. Surgeons of the Angelinia Agathia health department sent along by tye the health Commissioner to render any needed service to the people of the afflicted counties declared diseas disease and death will long lurk in the Mic-Whirther Run Valley as a result of this

unexpected and unprecedented high flood waters.peath, disease property loss and refugees were being increased in all the flooded areas, of the Mic-Whirther Run and its branches, and now since the flood started nearly six hundred thousand or over were homeless, and abo about seven thousand miles are under water or in the path of the dangerous flood, and with the breaking of another dike which is feared a hundred and sixty thousand more may be either suddenly surprised or driven from their homes. Eighteen children were reported drowned at Ark ₙown when an old wooden school house was suddenly engulfed, and six others were drowned trying to swim the flood to a house. ₐn unknown number of men women and child laborers on the lee levee at Turner ₗanding perished when an explosion tore the dike into the air and three hundred and fifty persons were marooned and in danger of death on a small strip of land near Little ₉irl ₖnool and fifty six boats had been rushed to their relief from Big Girl Knool.

Everywhere it was said on account of ₙlandelinians snipping them that death added to the tragedy in the flood wrecked valley of the Mic-Whirther Run even as fresh disaster occured but the known deaths had reached a probably only two hundred hundred and twenty five mostly by snipping, while at least a little over three score have perished in the rushing waters. eighteen soldiers and ten men workers are said to have been killed by ₉landelinian snipers, and a number of others were drowned when another rescue boat was swamped by a crevasse which was blown up which swept away everything before before it just above little ₉irl ₖnool. All have been drowned as the ₉landelinian snipers prevented res u rescue work.

The breach at little ₉irl ₖnool followed an explosion shortly upon the blasting of the main dikes at Prue and an unusual number of men women and child workers who were piling sand bags there in the last frantic efforts to save the crumbling defense which had been blasted before without disasterous effects were whirled away in the flood but they were rescued.

On the evening of the fifth twenty fifth of October an area embracing three hundred miles across from the river, and extending a thousand or more miles along the banks was already recieving afresh the invading waters and a score of cities and towns in the lowlands toiled most desperately to perfect defenses, and to care for the score of thousands who fled from the menancing flood. It was feared that more than 10,000 miles will be flooded and from one million to i one million one hundred thousand persons will be made homeless by the flood, which is threatening to cover the entire territory between Angelinia Agathia and ₗorinia eighty miles northwest of ₙig ₗirl Big Girl ₖnool between the Mic-Hollester, Mic-Whirther and Aronburg Run Rivers.

Scores of thousands already had been rescued in boats, from roofs of houses and trees as the water crept upward.

Count De ₚiff made a water way expedition and nearreached the Little Girl Knool section where there was a refuge for many thousands of flood victims. for three to four days one of these boats had been floating on the very flood itself three to four days of passage through a devastated area; and those on board saw plenty of signs of suffering but none of the hards...p hardships of those who had fled leaving all their worldly goods behind in the flood. few human beings coul be seen between the big cities but there was wreckage and ruin, a flood of waters gone wild and venting its wrath on the people who have lived by and on the river. The boat then came into Big Girl Knool with a knowledge of conditions u up river but were told they were worse down stream. The count then presented a check for one hundred thousand dollars to the Mayor of Big Gil Girl Knool to be used where it should do the most good.

By six oclock the ship was moored to two stout trees and had not caught up to the other rescuing boats and at night the moon had not appeared but the blackness of night had lifted somewhat and the steamer was under way again. Then when the ships were tied up again many refugees were taken aboard and given a hearty meal and medical treatement to the o those who were ill. Many were women and children and some mothers all who had no shelter or food. So the rescuers fed them, dried their clothing and put them to bed. Indeed this was the first rest they had had for weeks.. ll of All of the rescuers gave clothing, underwear and sweaters. some gave up virtually all their clothing.



839

CHAPTER FIFTY ONE

CHAPTER FI...

1081. THE ... PROGRESS OF DESTRUCTION. SUBJECTS ABOUT THE SEI GE?

... CONFIRMATION CATASTROPHE. MORE ...

...GIN AT P... AND EIGHT HUNDRED FOURTY EIGHT.

CHAPTER FIFTY ONE.

THE PROGRESS OF DESTRUCTION. SUBJECTS ABOUT THE SEIGE.
THE APPEL CONFIRMATION CATASTROPHE. MORE VIOLENT DESTRUCTION.
A FRIGHTFUL ERUPTION OF EXPLOSIONS. THE HORRORS OF THE BATTLE OF JENNIE TURNER IN GENERAL.
BLOOD AND RIVERS OF DESTRUCTION. WOMEN AND FIRST CONCLUSION OF
ERUPTIONS OF EXPLOSIONS.
HOW THE CANNONADING THUNDERS OF ARTILLERY SOUNDED.

unexpected and unprecedented high flood waters.peath, disease property loss and refugees were being increased in all the flooded areas, of the Mic Whirther Run and its branches. and now since the flood started nearly six hundred thousand or over were homeless, and abo about seven thousand miles are under water or in the path of the dangerous flood, and







## CHAPTER FIFTY ONE

CHAPTER[illegible] T.
THE PROGRESS OF DESTRUCTION. SUBJECTS ABOUT THE SEI GE?
THE AWFUL CONFLAGRATION CATASTROPHE. MORE VIOLENT
DESTRUCTION. AFRIGHTFUL ERUPTION OF EXPLOSIONS.
THE HORRORS OF THE BATTLE OF JENNIE TURNER IN GENERAL.
BLOOD RED RIVERS OF DESTRUCTION.
WORSE AND FIRST CONCLUSION OF ERUPTION OF EXPLOSIONS.
HOW THE CANNONADING THUNDERS OF ARTILLERY SOUNDED.

There was now a crash as if the planets were dashing to pieces and a might y spread of black cloud shot in the sky above the panic stricken Glandelinians and now a sudden and ghastly night was rushing upon the realms of noon as it seemed.

''The explosions.The explosions.'' Resounded from all sides.General Hanson and the other general now had everything in readiness and now all of his v cannons let go with the shocking roar of hell, and the plains and the sky was riven by thousands of mighty explosions. General Hanson recieved a speedy return and the region of jennie turner was now torn by an inferno of explosions.

''We must go to a safer section of the christian line.''Said violet pt pityingly as she observed the horrible scene of war now en u ensueing.''God is forth coming on the horrible wings of the war death, and now the city of Jennie Turner is threatened with destruction. We must fly to the rear ere the new fires that will be originated will consume us.Hark yon crashing storm of explosions-----hark yon agnozing cries.Hark terrible yells of defiance and derist derision. Not a momet moment is to be lost sisters.Come.''

In a few minutes they themselves were pa pacing swiftly through the peril ous and fearful streets, even t hen the gatheri ng darkness tha covered g the heavens increased rapidly, so rapidly that it was with great difficulty they could guide their steps. The flower wreathed columns of general Kindernines headq uarters seemed to reel and tremble, and with every instant they heard the snow falling crunchingly beneath their feet as another snow storm was raging.Already so de nse was the snow shroud and reeking atmosphere that violet and her sistes could hardly see each other! Yet they hastened onwad onward those brave little Heroines of Jesus Christ..... Alas whether/----- They now could not see a single step before them, the blackn ess became worse than erebus darkness, and they were encompassed with doubt and horror at this sudden catastrophe which had came with but few wa warnings and which had been only noticed by general Hanson alone. The darkness of night was now complete.

''Gracious how the darkness gathers.''Gasped joice. ''An awful hour indeed. Ho,ho by yonder terrific ridge.What sudden blazes of cannons.''

The other little girls did not answer, but neve nevertheless they saw how the lightning flashes from long rows of cannons did dart and quiver. All the tents seemed to be tottering t o and fro with an increase of the terrors of the earthquake concussions caused by explosions and roar of so many batteries of artillery and amid the other horrors the christian batteries began to cast down upon the plains and enemys positions a storm of red hot shot and shrapnell and full where the Glandelinian generals were dashing back and forth striving to get their own batteries in action one of the fiercest of those deadly torrents of shrapnell mingled with immense fragments of shells poured, the cries many of the generals gave were of death, that silence had been of storni ty. The pitchy snow itself was pouring in swirling torrents over the tents covering the ground with a fresh depth and half concealing the quivering corpses of of dying Angelinian soldiers brought down by shell fragments when the shells from the enemy burst over the christian lines. Violet and her sisters were facing tha this same peril for a times there would be a storm of crashing thunder ous rpo reports overheadand a torrent of fragments ould fall about them and shatter a tree which happen to be in the way.

''This is terrible.''Said joice frightened badly.''I did not think the danger was no near and fatd.Hark yon roaring sound from general vivians cannons.''

A sudden flash of lightning from abursting shell showed to them who now stood motionless at the threshold of some old house near the rea of rear of the christian lines the approaching crowds of Angelinians who were moving forward, to support general Hansons x artillery which was in action with the rest .

89.

Soon again they took heart nd and stepped forth to join them when a
I082. tremendous shower of shell fragments fell right among the soldiers and one of the soldiers an h officer fell right before the feet of violet and her sisters.They shrank back once more and darkness closed them in. But the awful shower of shell fragments continue fast------ fast -- ----fast---- the heaps of falling soldie soldiers rose high,----- deathly vapors seemed to stream from the exploding shells------the imperiled little girls ga gasped for breath-------they sought in despai r again to fly-------but the explosions of shells, and their flying fragments, blocked up their passage with fallen soldiers-------they shrie eshrieked as their feet shrank from the hodious lacerated corpses.How could they escape? T hey could not an climb to the open space, nay were they able they could not brave the horrors of the open.It was best to remain in the chamber of the old house ; protected at least from the fatal rain of death.

One of the retreating soldiers who had went in with the little girls sat down and clenched his teeth. By degrees the awful atmosphere without stifling and v venemous from powder smoke crept into the chamber and they could endure it no longer. The soldier glaring around saw an ax and seized it. With the despe desporate strength of his gigantic arm he attempted to hew an exit through the walls. Meanwhile the company streets were already thinned of women and children fugitives whose panic the soldiers could not control the panic stricken crowds hastening t o despirse itself under shelter de despite the fact that the falling snow began to cover the lower soc l sections of the country, while here and there the steps of the fugitives cranched them, warily, or saw their pale faces by the blue glare of the lightnings of shell bursts or the more unsteady glare of burning tents, or torches by which they endeavored to steer their steps. Ever and anon the swirling snow or mysterious winds rising and dying in a brea breath extinguished them or these wandering lights and with them the last living hope of those who bore them. The air was still now for a few moments the lamp of one of the company streets streaming out far and clear, the fugitives hurried on gained the rear of the christian lines and passed through to the distant woods through the glare of fires flashing over their pale faces.

The awful darkness which had scattered so deep a murkiness over the country had now settled into a most solid and impenetrable gloom. It even resembled my dear readers, le lest even the thickest gloom and blind darkness of some narrow room. Violet and her sisters had last manage managed to escape from the chamber through the hole the soldie hewed in the wall but the darkness being more than seemingly supernatura, or of erebus darkness they knew not where to go. But in proportion as the terrible darkness gathered into indews riindescriable blackness did the hodious and magnificent glare of lightnings from cannon flashes or bursting shells i ncrease their vivid and scourching glare.

Nor was the awful hues of fire, or of the beauty of the rainbow confined to the beauty of these shell flashes. Not even the greatest colors ever made no matter how bright ever rivaled their varying and prodigal dies. Sometimes therewas a broadside of bright blue flashes miles long more beautiful than the most aztire of the bluest skies, other times flashes appeared of a livid snake like gree n darting restlessly to and fro like the folds of ernormous serpents. Then many times the flashes were of a lur id and intolerable crimson gushing forth over the sky like sea seething rockets far and wide and ci continuously lighting up the whole scene then suddenly to die into a sickly paleness like the ghosts of their lives. In the many pauses of the awful showers of shell fragments and missles of shrp shrapnell the rumbling of fresh cannons could be heard, and the far roaring of musketry and machine guns sounding like the tortured sea, and worser still and audible but to the watch of the intensis intensiest few fer fear the grinding and hissing roar of distant explosions on the plains.

Many times the christian forces moving back and forth would appear to break and assume quaint and vast mimicries of strange monsterous shapes, always striding fearfully through the frightful gloom, always seeming to be hurltling fiercely upon one another, then to vanish swift swiftly into the turbulent abyss es of awful shade so that to the eyes and fancies of the afrighted wanderers the awful unsubstantilal forces were as the bodily forms of giant forms and foes, the awful agents of death and terror.In many place the snow was knees deep and still the awful showers that had been decending but which had now slac slack ened up had forced its wy into many of tents bearing with them death and destruction/ .:



I083.84I

At times it seemed that immense balls of fi re had been hurled upon the tops of the tents always constantly bearing down along the wide company streets masses of confused ruin which yet more and more with every second obstructed the way, and as the minutes advanced, though the storm of explosions overhead seemed to cease, and the fr agments seemed to stop falling dtogether, the motion of the earth was morecsensibly felt the footing constantly seeming to slide and creep, nor could wagons and provision trains way out of the path of destruction be kept st edy on the most level ground.Always the huge shells striking against each other as they flew through the air bursted int o countless fragments emitting bright flashes of fire which caught whatever was combus combustible within their reach, and along the plains and wooded regions in front of the enemys position the darkness was now terri bly relieved, for large stretches of woods had again been set on fire and at constant intervals the awful inferno of fire rose sullenly and fiercely against the solid gloom.

To add to this partical relief of the frightful da darkness the pa nic stricken men women and children had here and there at the rear of the christian lines, in the more public places, such as the porticoes of some stray Catholic Temples and the entrances to some small caverns endeavored to plac rows of t orches, but these had rarely continued long, for the showers of snow, and the wind had always put them out and the sudden darkness into which their fitful light was con verted had something it in it doubly terrible and doubly impressive, on the impotence of the hopes of the crowds the lesson of despair.

Frequently by the momentary light of these torcheslarge parties of the fugiti ves encountered ea each other, many hurrying tward the open plains in the rear of the christian lines, thousands flying from the plains back to the christian lines, for darkness lay upon it, and in the distance the roaring t ossing waves of flame from the burning woods and the incessant st orm of snow fell without the protection which the streets and tents of the christian lines afforded to t he land.

Wild, haggard, ghostly, with supernatural fears and terrors, these groups encountered each other, but without the leisure to speak, to consult , to advise, for the showers of snow though not so cont in ous had recommenced again frequently extinguishing the lights which showed to ea each hand the death like faces of the others, and all hurrying to seek refuge beneath the nearest shelter of some kind. The whole elements of civilization was broken up .

By the flicker flickering lights ever and anon the falling snowflakes could be seen. If in the darkness, wife had been seperated from hus- band, or child from pa paren t, vain was the hope of reunion. Through this awful scene did poor vi olet and her sisters w wi wade and push their way, and rushes of hundreds always swept by them.

T hey did not seethe crowds so thick was the gloom, but wearied, disopondent, bewildered, they pushed on, along the snow and over piling snow drifts, and through the blinding medium of snow which fell upo n their heads or dashed into their faces, the snow pellets dashing up in sparkles before their feet in the gleam of torch lights. Yet they did not give up, and trusted in the power of God, always muttering a prayer for safty.

''Oh goodness---yon explosion-see--it hath riven the ground before us.'' Gasped Violet.''It is certain death to move across that plain.We can go no further.My steps sink mong the snow drifts.''

''Hush little sister.Death is sweeter with thee than without thee.''Said Joice.

''Yet whether-----whether-----oh whether can we direct ourselves through this terrible gloom.Already it seems as if we had made a circle and are in the very same spot which we quitted an hour ago.''

The flaring lightni ng of shell explosions had now recommenced and were now in creasing and spreading seemingly over the whole sky the luri d flahes flashes l ingering over the tents making them look weweird nd and unearthly. In the distance over the opposite mountians something that looked like a t orrent of falling fire from the clouds was pouring and it was becoming awful, while the darkness of the atmosphere which had again fell over the scene was slightly relieved once more and this encouraged the rest to continue on their uncertain way, advancing like men groupedto escape a dungeon. At this moment the glare of the strange rain of fire which looked very much like spa sparklers darting from the sides of the summit now seemed to steer and guide their progress, ye yet little did the awful view in that awful light present to them cheers, or encourage their path.

I084.

In parts where the snow lay dry and not mixed with dirt and other rubbish the surface of the fresh snoo covered ground presented a ghastly and leprous white.In other plees glowing cinders and embers lay matted in immense fiery heaps from beneath which emerged the half hidden roasting limbs of some crushed and mangled fugitive. The groms of groans of the dying were broken by the wild shrieks of womens terrror-----now near now distant ------- which when heard in the utter darkness were rendered doubly appal ing by the crushing sense of complete helplessness and the uncertainity of the perils. Around and clear and distinct through all were the mighty and deafening noi ses from the fiey explosions of mines in the plains facing the enemys position, the rushing winds of the snowstorm, the whirling torrents of snow, ad from time to time the burst and awful roar of some great series of cannon broadsides. And even as the winds swept howlingly through the company steat reets they bore sharp streams of hail and such sickening and cold wind as took away for the instant breath and consciousness, followed by a rapid revulsion of the arrested blood and a tingling sensa sensation of agony trembling through every nerve and fibre of the body. The snow now again fell as heavy as a blinding blizzard, and millions of glaring flashes seemed to flash from the enemys positions and also the christian position aided by the continual partial convulsions of the earth.....

The lightni ng flashes of the shells was evidently among the engines of ruin, for every inflamable material that the shells struck were burned and some substances in metal were partially melted, and abronze statue was completely shivered by the blasting force of an explosion. The air had since the beginning of the lull becae poud and still the first section of christian batteries seeming to be at rest, perhaps gathering for greater fury for their next ourburst. Readily and as steadily as the torches flashed full on the eyes of vi olet and her sisters they saw all the horrors of the scene.

"Oh Joice take me to thy arms."Criod Violet."One embrace.Let me feel thy arms around me and in that embrace let us die.I can go no further."

"For my sake, for my sake-----for my life----courage little sister---- ------ my life is lingering with thine, and see the t orches----this way, low how they brave the receding winds. Ha they live through the destruction doubtless fugitives of the distant raging sea of fire, even through the pat pas t horrors and dreasful aspects of woe and death dea th----- we will join them."

Suddenly as she finished speaking the region and even the whole city of Jennie T urmer became lighted up with an intense and lurid glow never before seen so bright , and the very heavens in that direction was in a perfect sheen of dazzling red r light . Bright and gigantic through all the awful darkn ess which closed around it like the most awful walls of hell the whole mountian of forests to the rear of the foes lines shown a most indescribable terrorizing pile of fire.The summit to base was c ompletely riven in two and above its surface to the abject terror of all, oven violet and her sisters there suddenly seemed to rise two monsterous shapes of awful formation one confronting the other, as titan demons contending for the mountians. These wee were of the terrible hue of fire reddening the blackness of the sky almost as blood, which lighted up the whole atmosphere far and wide, but only below the neither pa part of the mountian was still dark and shrouded, save in six places adown which seemed to flow s serpentine and irregular in an upward and downward course roaring avalanches of fire.Along the enemys lines at this moment there was an awful deafening roar of cannons, the sky above the christian line seemed dominated with explosions and darkly yellow through the profound gloom of their banks the blood red ri vers of destruction burned their way upward rushing swiftly upward gradually forming into one big glowing mass and making a horrible hissing roar heard for fifty mices. Over the broadest of the two monster shapes

there seemed to spring a cragged and stupendous arch from which as from the very jaws of hell gushed forth for hundreds of feet piles of blazing flames. This great conflargration of forests on that mountian wax was caused by the Angelinians hurling from their batteries fire bombs this hill being nem one of the enemys positions. The ground shook beneath the fut fugitives with a titan convus convul sion that cast all around upon its surface. A simultaneous crashing roar resounded throughout the whole region and even throughout the city and dw as down toppled many a roof and pillar.





I085.

Down fell the ruin echoeing along the streets and riving the solid pavements where it crashed.The shells razed the houses like the tornado. The sounds of the dreadful cannonading stunned general Hanson and the other christian generals for several mi u minutes. When they recovered all was still along general Givians lines and quist again almost like a graveyard, but the light still illuminated the scene and soon increased to ten fold bright ness, the earth still slid and trembled beneath un under the concussion of cannons and explosions going on elsewhere, and again down caved many a roof and pillar in the city as more shells tore and rended the houses. High behind general Hanson who was instructing one of the artillery generals stood a tall column that supported a bronze statue of the Virgin and C hild and the image seemed to change to the shape of fire. the glow as if caught by the metal lingering there with profound bright ness. Then there was suddenly a deafening detonation and crashing roar, and something that flashed bright and dazzlingly shivered br onze and colwan into huge fragments and injured three christian generals and killed one. Amid the confusion of the great battle and bombardment was heard the l u loud rattling roar of scores of millions of muskets somewhere along Roswell Buster Johnstons lines, and the sound of bayonets clashing against one another as the forces of as ailants were borne down before the avalanches of christians----darkening for one instant the spot whse where scores of thousands fell dead or wounded, and s uffused the next in the burnished hues of the fire lights.The company streets were intensely luminous as a more unearthly bright ness fell over the air making such a dazzling sc sheen of light sp spread over the whole battle field that all the generals and the christian artillery men in awe and wonder instinctively turned to the mountians---and behold with an increa increase of this awful brightness two of the gigantic crests covered with trees dividing the summit and the lower ridges into which the trees had been rooted seemed to rock and waver to and fro and flames shot high up into the air while along the enemys lines there wa was a continous and awful million cannon like roar the mightiness of which no lag language or my learned man can descri be, and then surged forward monsterous columns of Glandelinians in the most frightful swam swarms over across the plains and tward general Hansons lines. At the a same awful instant gushed forth volumes of blackest smoke rolling over the air, river and land. Another,----another----another---and another shower of shells more profused than any of the other shells before scattered in a storm of earsplitting salvoes among these moving gray columns and back they surged torn to fragments and terror stricken. The Angelinian soldiers now pushed forward to counter charge, general Hanson leading them on under cover of the fire of their cannons. The great governer generals and the rest guided their steps and avoiding the mass of ruin that encwabered their path sped on followed by the surging troops with fixed bayonets. The flying shell fragments t ore gaps in their lines, but the fragments touched not the generals, save by the general rain of snow and earth a that accompaied some mighty explosion that shivered the plains before, beside, and behind them, but spared them, and when the lesser heavy showers of shell fragments fell u among the troops hurling many to their deaths the generals still sped on unhurt shaking the snow off their shoulders with a slight tremor and so dauntlessly resumed their course. The advance however was constantly impeded by the retreating crowds of Glandelinians that threw themselves flat occasionally opening fire with all their firearms, and other columns that grouped amid the terrible glare and reddish gloom of shade caused by the trees and now in the glare of the battle and fire storm the once attacking Glandelinians now fled and at length a group of wild panic stricken glandelinians rushed upon a swarm of Abyssinkili ans and though by the shock they were thrown into some confus ion the violence of the other christian attackers hurled them back, and once more the roar of the battle was now red receding, and darkness was now again slowly wrapping over the scene like a vie veil. As his forces cont inued to surge onward across the plains under heavy shell fire they were arrested by immense crowds of fresh Glandelinian troops more in number than half the population of a large city. They spread along the fields and plains hundreds of thousand thousands upon hundreds of thousads and being worsted and driven into confusion by the advani ng christians were uncertain whether to fly, and those who had fled tward the wooded regions were so terrified by the frightful fury of the attacking Angelinians and Abyssinkilians and so handicapped by the distant furious waves of fire spreading in the northern forests and tward their own positions and the

I086 pernatural shrieking of the elements from the horrob horrible scene,
the gasping forms of hundreds of thousands of dying lacerated soldiers ,
the disembowled men and torn bodies, and animals and horses, and also
the things in the boiling river nand by the sound of the huge explosions
cating a rain of stones and earth into the river and fa1l falling
in all the regions all around had again recoiled tward their own
rear in wildest confusion presenting the less frightful aspects of the
two other streams of human beings meeting t ogether feeling a sad
comfort in numbers arrested in despair and doubt but still contesting
w every inch of ground against the christ ian attackers. The increase
of the sudden illumination ov over themighty multitudes of retreating
Glandelinians, and advancing ristians, and the pink color of the musk
etry smoke it -cast had awed them, but when it grew darker again, the
panic stricken Glandelinians crouched in breat,less groups, and never on
earth had the faces of men seemed so haggared. Even had the meeting
of two big hords of human beings been so hostile and been so stamped
with the horror and sublimity of dreadful things done to each other as
at this frightful sei ge. Even the distant battle line surging back and
forth desplayed the havoc caused by the furious conflict, and the
very woodee plains were littered as thick as straws with the fallen sh
shattered human bodies of both sides. The awful flashes of shell
explosions now and then pierced the clouds of smoke over the sum it of
the mountians swept by the forest fire the huge glowing masses of
flames lighting the city and country around for miles like an infer
no.

Su ddenly a blinding flash of flame seemed to lea along the summit of
Evans main position to a stupendous length, where there seemed to be
a series of awful terrific explosions somewhere whose deafening roa
roar seemed to split the whole range of mountians in twain from the
storm of deafening echoes, and which made every tent inside the
christian line shiver with the concussion.

At the same time explosions occured among the burning wooded hills
raining up and then down a cloud of spaks sparks upon the northeat
northeast side of the unburned wooded region where thousands of flee
ing Glandelinians had taken refuge and terrible and appalling cries
came from the scores of thousands of mangled bodies that rolled and
writhed mortally wounded in the path of the advancing fire storm, while
at the same time clouds of smoke was again wafted far and wide,
and thousands of the prostrate bodies of the glande inian soldiers who
did not escape the torrent of shells lay dead or dying.

The sheet of flames though not so so fierce as before continued to
shoot up high into the air followed by wreaths of the blackest clouds
the frightful torrents of shells still bombarding the enemys positions
setting the other woods on fire, while clouds of thick crimson smoke
hung over the whole scenelike a bloody ca canopy making the battlefield
more hedious. At the same time the sheets of flame had shot into the
air while thousands of soldiers were being ki lled by explosions the wind
that was rising spread forth a rain of flaming sparks and embers, which
had been added by a fearful cloud which also spread over the sky
fresh explosions throwing a fiery rain from the o conflargration over
the other hills, the whole range of mountians besides ad behind
the enemys position seeming to disolve themselves into a roaring mass of
fire that swept everything before its flaming billows as they burned
on with a dreadful roar.

In a few minutes the bif big fiery flood of flames had reached
another of the thickly wooded hills and the crowdos of glande indians
terrified and panic stricken were forced to retreat before its
shrieking death storm, and the volumes of blinding suffocating smoke,
but from the distance came the wailing cries of may many who escaped
not as the billows of glowing fire swept over them, burning and
destroying and melting everything it in its fiery path.

All this time the blinding sheet of flames had remained
flaring into the sky lits glowing tongues seeming to tear the
clouds asunder, while now and then t when new stretches of woods caught
it made an appearance as if the sides of the mountians were seeming
to open and produce fiery jets the whole eastern sides of the hill hill
hills looking as if they were engulfed in a terrible vortex of seething
flames that continually burned up the sides of fresh hills with
forests while now the very city became hidden in the wreaths of smoke
while it seemed al s also as if a snowstorm of spaks was literally
falling from the skies envelopting all the distant forests in
sight in one mass of flame, while at the same time another great ex
plosion caused the entire mas s of burning trees nearest to the
enemys lines to come down with a mightier roar than ever, the whole
sky now being reddened with the glare of the fire.



I087•845

This was the greatest scene that the whole christian army, the fugitive
women and children, or violet and her sisters had ever seen. Genral
General Hanson and his other generals who were recalling the christian
troops back to their own posi positions found the way back to the
lines very difficult and large forces of the enemy were persuoing,
and masses of dead bodies of men and horses lay barrier like to
impede their wild progress. Violet and her sisters later on had been
persued by the enemy who had come upon them in the rear of the
christian lines and for the little fugitives the pathway grew steep,
nothing greet ing the eyes of the fugitives but huge fantastic boulders
thrown by some mighty explosions into the center of the desolate
waste. They struggled hard to obtain a footing upon the rugged surface
of the steep snow covered rocks, hard pressed by their persuers,
one side of which in spite the dazzling glow of the co conflar
gration was in complete darkness and appeared to be a yawning circular
gulf or some sort of sopp steep crater.One false step would precipitate
them into the black abyss. But they never knew of their danger
untill at their feet the black deep precipice only lighted half
way down by the glow of the distant conflargration yawned.When they
saw saw the awful precipice it was too late and they uttered cries
of anguish as they shot over the treacherous brink down into
the unknown depths of the abyss.

As they felt themselves whirling through space a more wailing cry
arose from violet and her sisters and then their frightened faces
peered down accidentally in an unsuccessful attempt to note the depth
of the chasm in their terrific decent face downward. The awful glow
of the conflargration failed to illumine the black gulf even half way
to its rocky depth. Down, down, down, through the murky darkness, not
knowing at what moment the horrible death that must ensue would
put an end to the suspense, worse than death death itself. Then
followed a shock. A million lights seemed to flash before their
eyes and rapidly fade away again. But despite the shock however they
were not rendered senseless. They had landed upon a wide ledge
which was covered with a thick green moss, and the leavs and twigs
that had fallen from above the entire mass of vegetation forming a
thick but yeilding carpent carpet . Below as far as eye could pene
trate now fully illumined by an increas increasedbrightness of the
glow was the jagged opening of the awful chasm, stretching away into
an erebus gloom, a bottomless pit that might well characterize
the mouth of the Infernal regions. Above the ledge where the
little girls found themselves, the towering rocks, and stunted trees,
seemed to stretch upward untill they touched the lurid sky. Innumerable
dried tufts of vegetation had grown between the crevasses of the
rocks and gnarled trees vainly striving to fasten their roots to the
thin layer of soil covered the almost perpendin perpendicular
sides of the precipice, these being the only signs of vegetable
life.

elow nothing but the deep gloom and the death like stillness. Violet
turned her eyes tward her sisters and saw saw that they like herself
were were upon their knees knees and their lips moving in prayer a
prayer to the all seeing, who had stretched forth his hand and
plucked them out of the very jaws of death. It was a most
mirc miraculous escape and one well calculated to bring them to the
foot of God's throne with their heart felt thanks. Violet crept
to the edge of the ledge and glanced down. Her heart sank within her
and her cheeks grew still paler as she noticed the fearful depths,
and realized the hairbra hairbreadth escape she and her sisters had
experienced. Violet and her sisters shrank away from the edge of the
shelving rock with a shudder not caring to peer over the v
verge. There was no way of reaching the ledge above or the height
above and to attempt an ascent, or decent was sure death, yet it seem
ed as if they were spared from a violent death only to meet a linger
ing one of torture, the tortures of starvation. They were unable to
quit this ledge and it seemed as if they must remain untill the
dark angel of death would put an end to their sufferings.They cried
and screamed for help with the hope that some Angelinians might
hear them but no one came. Violet herself carefully observed the
situation above and below and saw no hope of leaving the ledge. Even
the frail tufts of vegetation were beyond their reach reach——
aye may yards beyond their reach, and as the breezes from the
mysterious depths swayed them to and fro they seemed to mock mock
Violet and her sisters, and defied them to grasp them.

I088. 

Behind them was the massive butt ress-------layer upon layer reachi ng upward like an endless wall but as violet was gazing steadily at the wall she saw to her speechless surprise an aperture in its face. She called the attention of her sisters and soon she was leading the way through the openi ng. All found themselves in a chamber hollowed out by nature in the very heart of the wall. Far above was the roof of h this chamber composed of gigant ic layers of strata so interlo ked that each layer helds its superincumbent s strata in position.It seemed as if one should be displaced by a sudden shock that the entire mass would fall crashing to the rocky floor. A flight of square blocks served as a stairway to an opening in the uneven wall of the cave which led to a second vault like chamber which led to bigger caverns and subterranean passages. Huge columns supported the huge dome and numerous stalactities hung down like vast icecicles glittering in the rays of the lights of their matches. Yet as they paused at the base of a huge column supporting the jagged roof and as violet stopped she noticed an opening large enough to emit a hundred men at once.Believing that it was an exit and pausing to examine a dark cavity at the base of the column violet told the rest of her sistr sisters to followefollow her.She led the way and they began the ascent of a rugged and rough winding stairway. This stairway was formed by jutting masses of rock that protruded from the sides of the pillar in such a manner as to form a succession of steps winding upward in almost in an almost unbroken flight .Here and there the huge rocks would render the as ascent somewhat difficult diffi cult but with these few exceptions the mount presented no great obstacles to their journey tward the terminating point. They toiled upward slowly and carefully from step to step untill they paused breathlessly upon a huge slab of stone and gazed through a crevasse through wh which the glow of the co nflargration wa was forcing itself.

A few more steps brought them to a passage in the side of the column nd they placd their expiring torches in a small crevase. Joice pushed a round boulder aside and the brilliant glow of the conflargration streamed into the mout of the o t outlet . From here they could observe the conflargration and battle with complete safty. At this time a dull rumbling sound came from the direction of gageneral hansons far distant lines a bright flash of explosions seemed to tear through the air continually the earth seemed to still heave and tremble ad and then a noise resembling the r ttering of distant thunder followed. They also saw saw that a big wave of glandelinians had reached the position held by kindernines army but was pouring back in a retreat while at the same time a duller shade wa was now falling falling on the air and instinctively they turned in the direction of the conflargration and saw that darkness once more seemed to wrap the burning hills in a veil only the channels of roaring roaring fire glowed dinly dinly.

The next moment it seemed as if the end of the world had come. T here was a violent series of earthquake shocks as it seemed, and the little girls almost lost their footing, while the Angelinian forces in the distance was seen sweeping forward across the plains carrying all before them.At the same time two brigades were dashi ng forwa forward across the meadows striking the foe armies with fearful force while to the sensation of violet and her sisters the ground under them seemed to sink down with a rush and then rise again. Then to their horror came the tidal wave of humanity.Back rolled the glandelinian surge upon the christian line in overwhelming force envelopting the recently advancing christian columns and the torn lines in purple quickly drew backwards, broke, and then fled tward their own positions, while the uproa uproar of yelling was dreadful.Once more the enemy was victorious. Again fiery st reaks of flashes lit up the sky over the enemys distant positions having a bright red color, which in turn was placed by flashes of green, blue, yellow, and purple in color changing rapidly from one stream of flashes to another, now flashing forward over the enemys positions, others seeming to sink low and at times seemed to creep ai and roll along the enemys very lines itself while puffy clouds of whit w white smoke rose and wreathed before the enemys advancing lines and other rolling clouds of smoke probably from explosions sone sometimes became luminous. Simultaneously the white clouds of steam like smoke spread far and wide alon the christian lines and the clouds along general Evans position were torn with the most vivid red lights which would quickly quickly brighten and then disappear.At the same time dark clouds looking like sponges seemed to bulge over the plains pierced with secondary red glowing flashes which illuminated thewhole plain and there was a



I089. 

great clamor of rattling, clashing and banging.The colored flashes no matter matter where they appeared were explosions of all kinds of shells. During the time they had had been seeking for safty violet and her sisters had seen the results of the bombardment and the conflangration ad and had wit nessed some of the most horrible deaths of the glandelinia glanddinia soldie s soldi ers who had failed to escape from the torrent of christian shell fire which had poured a storm of fragments seemingly from the skies as the bodies of seven officers all guarian gurdes except two were ly ng just as they were overwhelmed and destroyed in the act of trying t o restore order aong among their ret reating troops. They were all huddled toget her in a last pitiful embrace. At other portions violet and her sisters had seen four generals t hree of them T urneranmians and one a Mc-Hollestinian presumably the son of one of the most noted glande,l glandelinian generals layi ng also near them the generals also clinging toget her in a death embrace. These dead generals had evident ly tried to rally their pais stricken troops a brigade ofwhich had taken shelter on some outhouses untill the fall of shell fragments and iron had been very heavy, and t hen they had been overcome by a rain of explosion s in attempting to flee. They had been left as they were found for they had been just now i mpossible to be removed from the hardened lav snow crust that had partly engulfed them. During their return tward the christian y lines violet and her sisters finding that the ground was becoming deeply covered with snow and unable to run through so much depth of snow had sought the only means of re fuge t hey could see which of course t caused them to take a trip into the gulf as stated before. Many of the dead soldiers of both sides as they saw were already covered with the snow which had been driven into a hardened crust around their bodies encasing them. From their new refuge violet and her sisters as stated before were able to see the bombardment and conflargration with personal safty and cr from here they saw some thi ng grand.

It seemed as if there were e ormonous conflargrations breaking also from the summit of Mt Calverine where general Evans had his strong positions while on the northern side of other mountians a dark moving mass or objects seeming to push forward with it heavy clouds of smoke which seemed ejected with loud explosive roaring crashes, decended one of the ri dges in front of the enemys position, the si des of the other hill's seemed heavy wi th smoke wreaths the air seemed again suffocatingly dead while every glow of the forest fires seemed to be disappearing in a thick smoke haze the atmosphere being cold and oppresive far from the conflargration but it surely must have been hot in the location of the enemys position. The moving surge of objects was still moving but now across the plains for a great distance in extent and now the little girls who were watching thi s sight were su surprised from the terrific din that now came from general Evans positions with redoubled fury. Knowing as the firing had ceased along general hansons lines and that now it was safe for the time being to leave their queer refuge violet and her sisters went nearer to watch the moving stream of strange objects and the scene they experienced and witnessed was brilliant and awesome. They were above a ledge over looki overlooking the plains and they saw that a portion of general vivians whole line was again i n a state of furious and magnificent activity. T he portion of the stream of moving objects which were pouring over the plains at the start seemed about two miles i n length but it seemed as if it was in no ways remarkable for it only movi moved forward slowly.Then slowly from the foremost of the mass of moving objects there appeared a st orm of flashes like fireflies but of greater intensity and then along hansons lines the roar of hell seemed to break loose followed by cannons that thundered again with an unceasing uproa uproar. The glandelinians were again making an onslaught in an endeavor to either st st op the bombardment or break the christian line and sweep it back so as to end the seige. The view of the little girls was attended with dreadful peril and inconceivable fatigue but they did not regret having made it.

''I'm alwy always wondering why general Evans lines of artio lery artillery is in such a state of activity while the others re only in desultory act ion.''Said violet.''Of course I've been told lately that some glandelinians had planed to blow a large chasm at the base of the hill on which Evans position is occupied and that it was their purpose to set a deadly mine with which to gap his line. It was talked

that general Raymond ichardson federal had intenti ons of destroying that christian position by means of six hundred great mines placed nea near the summit and with theintention of blowing holes large enough to frustrateany attempts of the christians pushing forward any attacks in that direction.He know no doubt that if he is successful it would cause the destruction of half of general Evans army bes ide a good portion of the ridge. I've tried to send a message to Evans to warn him in time to stop gensal Federals plas but there is danger of him doing it anyway to rout the christim army from the strong position, and also cause a most titanic and destructive explosion along general ansons positions."

"I would advise general vans to leave the ridge then before it is too late."Said Joi ce."It seems evident that general Hanson is not going to win this seige."

"Yes and though it is quiet and dark now I'm sure that the bombardment is still going on along his lines and it is lucky that the hardened crush of deep snow and the snow tha that is falling protects al the wooded regions around us or otherwise wo we would have been surround ed by another forest fire. The christian cannons along general ivians lines re still in violent action and also I think we had better leave this region before the enemys artillery fronting Hansons position begins activity again and----------"

Suddenly to their amazement and fear both the distant hills and lso also the country around shook in a terrible manne manner from some grea great concussion and they were also startled by a stunning uproar far in front of them, while from the concussion Jennie had a narrow escape from being thrown on her face, and violet and two of her other sisters were sent sprawling gaagainst a ledge of rocks with some violence. The convulsion was simultaneously proceeded by what they saw which rose like columns of dense fiery clouds but which was in reality great columns of dense smoke light ed up by the flashes of the great explosions of which they were and high into the air shot the clouds of smoke mingled with snow and millions of small stones thrown up into the air by the force of the gigantic explosions caused by more mines being set off right under the enemys positions and which was followed by an ernormous storm of other rattling drumming roar of explosions seemingly uni versally on the battle field.Jennie afterwards declared that they were like tall pine trees throwing out great branches at the top. In a moment more there issued from the left plain in front of the enemys position a great storm of flashes, and snow and rock and earth began to fall in tremendous showers over all the positions and even into the nearest portions of the rive for a great extent. The christian batteries under Evans were hurling broadsides of high explosives and blasting the plains before him. Minute by minute the clouds of smoke thickened and a peculiar hissing seemed to fill the very cloud overhead and a peculiar wind at the same time seemed to rise and it was heavy laden with pungent biting sulphor sulphurious powder fumes. The horrible storm of roaring explosions seemed to be covering the whole sky over the enemys positions now the flying shells shrieked with the roar of a hurricane and the landelinian armies now seemed to be in fearful peril of being overwhelmed and blown to defeat.Violet and her sisters not being able to stand the scene of horror staggered away from the ledge as fast as they could half blinded and suffocated by the s o smoke clouds that increased from distant smudge fires while throughout the whole bombardment the night ly sky over the conflargration had become covered with the blackest clouds of "hell" and aother great explosion nea near by hurled a rain of rocks all about violet and her sisters, while the peculiar wind had increased to the force of a gale. The roar of new clattering explosions now na near now distant sounded like the unbroken warning cry from far distant cannon numbered by the thousand going off in a simultaneous continual discharge while violet and her sisters rushed for general ansons headquarters headquarters with the frenzy of a single idea--------they must escape the threatening torrent of stones earth and mud and snow which the explosions were hurling all about and which now came pouring down among the christian tents at intervals as the enemy were returning volleys of the same kind of shells. The whole world seemed to grow chaostic and terrible, and everything was obscured by the smoke wreaths. The big swarm of Glandelinians that had been moving forward to make the demonstrat demonstration swept back across the plins plains tward their own position in confusion.

Cannons everywhere far to their front now seemed to be roaring and thundering incessantly while the fearful orgy of devastation continued on the smoke clouds of more explosions flashing at times into ghastly luridness pierced by zipping tongues of flame from the bursting shells roaring on the plins and over the enemys positions..:....::







849

The whole line of Glandelinian batteri es across the plains seemed to have gone mad with din and angry songs of defiance, and while violet and her sisters were still fleeing an explosion of shrapnal shrapnell occured near them overhead and something struck the little girls on their backs and limbs with a sting that felt like the cut of a hundred lashes, and they fell, only to get up and limp forward tward a line of trees. As they were now reaching the vinicity of general Hansons headquarters a burning tree fell at their heels, in fact on three sides of them great explosions occured each about a thousand yards away fortunately, and outside in such a location it seemed impossible that the little girls could have lived with such explosions occuring everywhere. The wind p sped the sparks produced by burning trees, and over the heads of the little fugitives the cold blizzard winds blew, and again there was an ex l explosion and something like a million hot needles seemed to press upon them just as their destination reached in sight. The sky was again lurid with flames of forest fires, and now ten shells exploded di rectly overhead with an earsplitting clamor but they had at last reached their destination where all was safe for the time being.

The blazing conflargrations among the distant forests were again becoming visible though everything about one of the recently fire swept mountians was still in total darkness, save in one of the clu clouds of smokewhere shone glows and all kinds of colored flashes. In the midst of that charred region and hot cindery grounds fresh trees began to catch on fire, while violet and her sisters were amazed by the continual sliding of the ground as they stood outside their headquarters watching the scene in the distance, and now in a another dark spot of the enemys positions they saw immense streaks of lurid lights rising here and there but from that direction therewas no roaring and thundering of cannons as yet, though over the plains in that location the fall of exploding shells shot from christian batteries waxed fast and most furious making a great drum drum roar the scene looking very much as if God was raining fire and brimstone from heaven upon the wicked glandelinians.....

The whole sky over the plins and above the christian lines to the right and left was thickly covered with flashes and violet and her sistes now fully alive to the imminence of danger roused general Hanson to get his main batteries in action if he wished to win the bloody seige, and he and his generals consulted together for a few minutes as to the best course to be taken and percieving the probh probability of their lines being entombed in the fragments of stones hurled about by explosions along their positions they res olved in endeavoring to effect a general artillery storm whic h they hoped would silence the landelinian batttbatteries, and give general vans all the aid he needed in troops and ammunition.

T ying pillows on their heads and banding them with strings to sheild them from the falling and flying stones they sallied forth to the lines and they soon succeded in getting up into position all the artillery by vigorous orders to the officers and then all of genera general Hansons batteries roared forth in perfect salvoes of cannonading thunders and so suddenly did the fatal shower of shells come upon them that many mulitudes of the glandelinians in the rear of their batteri es perished or suffered serious injury and as it con tinued steadily over a wide extent the survivors became panic stricken and withdrew to the rear. The snow covered ground in front of general Hansons position wa was fairly strewn with rocks and stones and der debris and immense masses of burning embers of trees borne on the wings of the gale were swept about the hard battling christian gunners who had covered their ammunition to prevent it from catching fire and causing fresh explosions among them. For an hour the artillery roared on in dreadful detonations shells flew among the christian lines continually in ret urn and then a gigantic uproar broke out universally all along the line, and in another hour the whole region again became lighted by an immense glow and all of a sudden violet and her sisters who were still watching the scene noticed that the upper positions of the enemy was sending forth an again an immense torrent of humanity to make an assault with the purpose of stopping general Hansons destructive artillery storm.

Its progress was arrested for a time by large forces of christians thrown forward to meet the charge, but the mass of the Glandelinian assailants at last became so great that they swept the christia christian forces out of the way and came tearing upon general Hansons lines like a screaming mob of fiends just let out of hell upon the helpless children themselves of heaven as it seemed. The enemy recieved no resistance for a limited time to the surprise of violet and her sisters and then before them appeared a hedious gray wave that swept cla clear upon the sailents.

I092.

Then the whole christian line of infantry let loose a horrible roar of musketry that was deafening and heard for fifty miles, tore the wave out of existance, and met the second wave with pistols, machine guns and bayonets, tearing them up. For a time the Glandelinians yelling fiercely and madly hewed their wy way through the christian lines but general Hanson by word and example and by inspiring his officers soon repulsed the second wave before the third wave came up, and his cannons tore the third wave with another uproar heard again for fifty miles and then with a storm of horrible yells the Angelinians poured over their trenches like a counter tidal wave and sweeping forward upon the t orn and descriminated Glandelinian columns poured a withering fire and closed with them in a terrific shock.

The Glandelinians recoiled in panic being completely a alarmed by the counter charge and by the appra appearance of Abyssinkilians upon their right, and so betook themselves to precipitate flight, but before they al could save themselves from capture of death and injury, a large part of the right section of the Abyssinkilian surge screaming in a deafening uproar of yells and curses, began to rush down after discharg ing their musketry full into the faces of the enemy, and then the whole surge gave way and fled in confusion before the christian attackers, while just then in the plain tyere was an awful roa roar , a tremendous secondary noise resembling the simultaneous discharge of a thrillion cannon, and a blinding sheaf of light shot up into the air for seemingly hundreds of feet, and immense quantities of stones snow ad and earth wa thrown up into the air and all about the fleding fleeing Glandelinians at the same time by the great explosion, pro prepagating the effects of the blasted mine, through the space of two miles of Glandelinian troops, and hundreds of the fugitives were showered by a sheen of falling stones, which killed them by scores and wounded many.

A great extent of the fleeing Glandelinian forces was by this tremend ous war commition again again hurled upon the christians with the intention of stopping the counter advance. Four small villiages abandoned long ago were filled with the fleeing fugitives who took t defense there, but the christians captured them ad and here 5,957 of the foe were killed and most of the foe forces again receded. The foe batteries however produced a commotion which for several minutes wa was abl able to stop the progress of the advancing christian troops the shells exploding among the purple columns with great noise similar to the discharge of thousands of the heaviest cannons, tearing asunder great masses of the Angelinians, and throwing both the Angelinians and the Abyssinkilians into the greatest confusion. The enemys line of artillery was now constantly hidden by uncommonly luminous clouds of smoke where the flashes were red of blue blood hue.

A part of the flow of christian troops hd had already reached the left of the pld plains where it came in contact with a rallied pa part of the recent Glandelinian wave of attackers and the whole plain presented a an awful spectacle, as a struggle between two inimical elements.

The noi se of battle was row roaring with the most heaviest cannonding cannonading ever heard before during the war.The foe lines were however pushed farther and farther back by the succeeding masses of the christian troops and the whole Glandelinian wave wa was compelled to recede but at some times the foe rallied and counter charged with such violence that the christians were prevented from progressing forward too swift.

At another point of the counter attack the veloi velocity with which the christian forces advanced was frightful . The other portion of the christian flow had indeed moved with extraordinary speed but this other section took only half a an hour to move from their position to the edge of the snow covered plain a distance of more than a mile but much greate greater had been the velocity of the stream of troops which broke and ran from the southern part of the plain upon the enemys rear.These soldiers seemed to run with the speed of frightened deer. In a few minutes they had reached the enemys retreating lines and in four teen minuteds it had passed half way across the plain and drove all before it. Never was such a roar heard as produced by this horrible storm of musketry fire on both sides and at the fresh outburst of the artillery duels the ground had increa increased its shaking and columns after columns of smoke shot forth in ominous clouds accompanied by the same frequent flashes of dazzling lights and a deafening noise like intol erable thunder which wa was compared to a continual firing of cannons of any numbers known, and more than a billion muskets. The din indeed was more tremendous than can be comprehended.



I093.

851

The greatest horrors of the seige was known as the Confirmation disater and it wa was a great battle whicheraged on that day of the time when the yivian girls hd hd recieved their confirmation. It was called the Battle of Confirmation because of the day it raged and was one of the most desperate battles of t he seige. Many millions of soldiers on both sides who were survivors were all wounded either se s eriously or slightly and at some points of the battle line the enemy had won sweeping successes, and at other points they had met terrible disaster .

The battle raged for three days night and day without t he slightest pause, cannons roared incessantly and charges were made by scores. The foe won the battle and in some cases it i s considered a brilliant v' ctory on their side, but as brilliant as the victory could have been it did not cause the christian army to abandon t he sei ge but did break the besiging lines bad enough to enable over half of the foe army to effect their escape though the Angelinians did capturec over 2I,899,000 prisoners, and ten generals. But general Manley and the remainder did succeeded in escaping to the dig disgust of general Hanson and fled tward Evangelinia Crania, a portion of Manleys army sweeping Bi cknell away an d capturei ng Osmondonson.

General Hanson however despite his bloody repulse did not intend to allow the enemy to get away entirely if he could help it and so as soon as possible his armies were moving headlong to besiege general Manley at Evan Crania. General Manley had captured Evangelinia Crania in the meantime and t hrew int o position over half of his army at Lieghburg Landing and prepared to meet the advance of the christia christian armies who arived within ten days and started to throw up new positions of their own. During thetime that the christian armies were concentrating at Evangelinia Crani a one dark night Violet and her siste sisters had went out to scout on the enemy and became lost in a dark woods.

These woods were infested by the G/a Glandelinians and knowing the danger Violet said;

"Where in thunder have we got t o."?

"I don't know a answered Joi ce. "But we must be careful not to be seperated in thi s terrible darkness and with these woods swarming with those murderers."

"But I don't underts understand why we don't see any signs of the enemy."Said Angeline.

"That is what I say. but hanged if I can hear a sound or see anything at all.All I can see is theglowing camp fires of the foes lines far in the distance and the rembling sound of cannon being placed into o position. It would be fierce if we got lost in these woods especially at such a critical time when Manleys army is seriously handicapped and in a desperation su situation.Then the foe are worse than the hell creatures."

"Don't mention it Jennie ."Said Catherine. "It would mean our finish if we can get u out."

All of the little girls whocwere disguised as Glandelinian boyscouts gazed anxiously around them but they could see nothing excepting the far off shine of Glande inian camp fires with here and there the flashing back and forth of all kinds of lights.These Calverinain woods were as thick as an Angelinian jungle and was of very wide extent and i nfested also with wild wolves ad and dangerous pumas and reptiles especially sometimes the pleng iglomenean creatures had their abodes here and the little girls with their uniforms on may be mistaken fir the Glandelinia boyscouts and attacked. Violet and her sisters did not fear for themselves but they hd had their small small little girl friend with them and some of the christian soldiers also who had determined to protect the children at all costs or dis with them.

"Which way had we better go?"Sai d Hettie."We are surely lost in these woods and----"

"There are two flery eeyes like searchlights glaring upon us."Cried violet excitedly.

"Where?"Gasped Jennie in horror.

Violet pointed at a ledge of rocks a dozen feet away. They all looked and saw a large serpentine animal with huge brilliantly designed wings crouching in the opening of the maze watching them with blazing eyes. Violet a and two of her sisters instantly took aim with their pistols but he their other sisters warned them not to fire for it was a plengiglomena Blengiglomenean creature. T e the creature did indeed mis take the little girls for a plengiglomenean creature of its own type at first but then noticing they were human forms in small grey uniforms it made tward them with inconceivable rapidity and its tail circled around Jennie and a tree and squeezed her up against i t.

Jennie in spi te of herself uttered a cry of terror while her sisters and even the soldiers with them started back with a gasp of alarm. Then to make matters worse a few glandelinians appeared and started to attack the children but the firearms of the soldiers- we were discharged with a crashing report and with a snarl the glandelinians leaped into the air and came down with a crash in the underbrush. For a moment or two their legs worked rapidly and then alll movements ceased and they lay as still as mere logs.

''I guess we all hit them at one time as we all fired together.''Said the soldiers.

''Let's go and investigate.''Said his comrade.

It was no small honor to bring down a numbe of glandelinians with one volley in such darkness and it wa the si x shots that did it so completely and effectually for right between the eyes of the three glandelinians close together we were two holes showing where the six bullets had penetrated the brain of the foe soldiers. Their now intention was to relieve Jennie of the Blengin which mistook her for a foe and attacked her. It would have been all up with the little girl in a fefew minutes for the posionous rep reptile having securely evel p ev enveloped her prey proceeded to tighten its folds. The power in its tail coils would have crushed Jennie to a pulp in the bri ef interval of fi ve mi minutes for its tail had a grip on the root of the tree but the soldiers, seven violet and her sisters did not lose their presence of mind in spite of the horror of the moment and violet picked up a rifle leveled it at the swaying head and fired point blank. Although close to its, the oscillating head p pointed at her half fainting sister with a gloating look in its eyes was a difficult mark to get a shot at in such darkness and violet had fi red quickly knowing that there was no time to be lost, and the bullet chipped a good gash in its head. Though badly wounded what appeared to be the Blengiglomenean creature but which really was an immense rattle snake, it was fa far from down and emitted a fearful hiss of rage at the same time making a clamor with its rattle and then it swung its head around to face its new enemy. Violet having drawn her pistol fired again and thebullet passed through its mouth and the si de of its head. At this the serpent darted its head a violet at Violet with more fierce hissing and rattling that fairly droze the brave childs blood and made her spring backwals ba ckwards in which she tripped.A At that moment another snake darted at her left leg and circled around it, but ngeline and Catherine saw it and raising a hea y heavy stone which they both picked up dealth it a heavy blow. With a fierce hiss the snake struck out blindly, missed violets head by a narrow margin and rapidly uncoiled itself and made off through the deep snow followed by a bullet from violets pistol. Then iolet sprang to her feet in some consterna consternation while one of the soldiers alone was making a fierce and continu cont inuous assault on the rattlesnake and he nea nearly got bit for his pains. At one time it nearly had him in its coils and had he been bitten by it it would have been all up with him unless the posion was drawn out of the wound at once and a remendy applied at once. However they had the remendy with them for no one would everythink at any time of penetrating the Calverinian woods without such a thing. Joi ce and Angeline now attacked the rattlesnake with heavy pisces of limb they picked up, the reptile now beginning to loose its folds somewhat, while i ts whole attention was di rected at its new enemies which had effected such damage upon it.

The rattlesnake seemed to realize that poor violet alone was pacparticularly dangerous to its very existance, and it was necessary to reach the brave little girl and do her up. Violet struck at u it again and again with a club, and the snake would have coiled around her also if joice, her other sisters, and the soldiers had not pitched in all at once to the rescue. Quick as a flash all took aim at the hissig hissing head and fi red simultaneously. In their e excitement they missed but they had the satisfaction of drawing its att attention from iolet who managed to draw her other pistol from its hostler. and though she barely took aim as she fired the bullet went through and passed passed right through the snakes brain tearing out the eyes in its course.



That settled it though.It's vitality was so great that its neck thrashed about with great force while its folds unwound itself from its victim and then churned churned the snow like some wind funnel for a

SEEN AT PAGE EIGHTY HUNDRED SIXTY THREE.

## CHAPTER FIFTY TWO.

### FURTHER ADVANTURES IN THE WOODS, AND THE ENCOUNTERS WITH THE WICKED GLANDELINIANS.

Jennie in spi te of herself uttered a cry of terror while her sisters and even the soldiers with them started back with a gasp of alarm. Then to make matters worse a few glandolinians appeared and started to attack the children but the firearms of the soldiers were discharged with





That settled it though. It's vitality was so great that its neck thrashed about with great force while its folds unwound itself from its victim and the tree and churned churned the snow like some wind funnel for a minute. The moment the strain came off, Jennie now senseless sank limp and motionless on the gro nd ground thu though she suffered no vitial inbury injury from the embrace of the huge rattler which had not bitten her from the attacks of the others. Satisfied that the snake was done for Violet and her sisters and the men withdrew out of reach of i ts swishing body and watched its motions subsi de. When it was safe a enough to approach they rushed to the tree and two of the soldiers g5 grabbed the little girl and carried her away. Each had carried a canteen of water slung avout their body and Violet uncorked hers and poured some of the water down her sister's throat and in a few minutes she revived and sat up.

''Oh gracious.''She gasped with a terrified look.''Where am I?''

''You s are safe Jennie dear.''Replied Violet .''Brace up.''

''I thought --------''

''The snake had you. It did but we podded him good and proper.''

Poor Jennie closed her eyes with a sm shudder. S he trembled all over as if with the argue.

''Is the thing really dead?''She asked at last.

''As a cofen nail.''

''And you killed it.''?

''I and my sisters, and the others helped kill it.''

''You and my sisters have saved me from being killed by the snake?''

''You would have done the same for us had we been in the same danger.'' Said Violet.

''So say no more about it. Look at the reptile it is as quiet as a log now, for there is not a move out of it. It is a monster.''

''We would rather tackle a pack of wolves than that slimy looki g looking thing over there.''Said one of the soldiers.''It is harder than blazes to get a crack at it in such darkness, but God must have helped us out of it, or it would have gone hard with all of for sure of us for sure.''

Jennie looked at the dead ratt le snake and a faint feeling came over her again as she saw what a fearful experienceshe had with the big reptile. It was certainly a monster and seemed of all but twenty feeth in length. The tail st l still appeared to have life in it but this was merely a kind of muc muscular life. She looked so white that poor Violet asked her if s he wa really i nju4 injured.....

''No dear sister I think I am allright, but I can feel that horrible grip around me yet. I do not believe that I will ever forget it.''

''Shake violet and your sisters. I'll be like a brother to youse as long as I live for this brave deed you have done.''Said one of the sodl soldiers.''And so will my companions. You six little girls are indeed great heroines though you are children so young and delicate, and deserve a reward that you may some day get if you keep up your bravery in time of need.

## CHAPTER FIFTY TWO

FURTHER ADVENTURES IN THE WOODS, AND THE ENCOUNTERS WITH THE WICKED GLANDELINIANS.....

Each little girl clasped hands with him and the other soldiers, and then they were about to start on their way again when they noticed a great clattering noise in the distance and looking in the direction from whi whence the sound came saw something like objects moving here and there tward or from them.Not believing it anything serious they paied no further attention and one of the soldiers measuring the dead snake predicted it to be about eighteen feet and five inches long and about two inches thick.

"My think of that thing being around me like a vise."Said poor Jebn Jennie as she shuddr su-shuddered as her thoughts went back to her late peril. "I believe if I had been alone and no n one near I would have been mashed as flat as a pnacake a and bitten by its horrible fangs----'

At that moment they heard a childish scream and that of a woma woman and a man also a short distance away.

"Ha c"Cried one of the soldiers."We are not so much alone as we thought ."

Violet and her sisters boldly started in the direction of the scream followed by the soldiers knowing that it was a man, a woman, and a child who was in distress and that they could not be altogether alone in that immense forest so close to Evangelinia Crania, and Lieghburg Landing. More screams from the same q uarter and all was still. However it did not take them long to reach another opening in the woods and here they saw something that was enough to put terror in the bravest heart.....:A

A fierce looking Rebonniaof monsterous size with outspread wings seemingly as high as a mountian was standing over the dusky form of a wicked Glandeli nian upon whom it was clear it had sprung from its ambush in the brushwood and was tearing at one of his arms when the men and Violet and her sisters apppea appeared.

It was ovident that the women and two children had been attacked first by the Glandelinians for other Glandelinians lay about completely torn to pieces while the creatures face was beutiful in appearance but now hedious somewhat with i ts anger and rage.The screams had ceased by the time they had arived and they saw that a n another Blongiglomonean creature was disappearing high into the sky with the women and two children having rescued them from the Glandelinians.For a moment Violet and her sistes sisters gazed at the fierce animal with the greatest awe not daring to show themselves for the rebbonnia was of unusual si ze.The creature heard the approach of the soldiers and the little girls and pausing in her operations glared savagly at them at first thinking they were more of the Glandglinians and prepared for a spring,. Suddenly a nother another horde of Glandelinians appeared and fired upon the Vivian irls who had had just scattered and as some of the Glandelinians rushed them iolet alone quickly aimed her pistol and fired so fiercely as to bring them all down. The ball entered the brain of one of the Glandelinian officers but he was not dead yet and one of the Angelinian soldiers advancing stil still closer put another ball int o his head. That closed the career of the Glandelinians and a great record Violet had made kil ing thirty Glandelinians single handed, and a snake within thirty minutes.

They now quickly left the region as the creature flew away, dreading to look upon the horrible scene and as they continued on a solid three story building with another story on it, or what seemed to be such rising out of the back of it / loomed before them in the darkness.It had been a new building and the Angelinian sild soldiers were surprised & its decorations. The front was shaded by a great porch running along its entire length, the roof was supported by hu fehuge yellow columns craved all over whice the walls of the buil buildings was brilliantly decorated in all colors.





Each column terminated into a carb carved devil's head on which the outer edge of the porch roos rested on an open doorway, closed by a heavy heavy curtian admitting the party into the interior.

"I know this place well."Said one of the soldi ers."We are surely within the heart of the enemys losts, lost within the enmys lines, in 5 his darkn ess, and we did not know it. This is an old idol house that the Glandelinians had built to decoy their enmies enemiew. There is a big golden idol in this place. As it seems to be abandoned just now and as there are no Glandelinians around this location I will show you the odil.It fills half of the room behind the priests quarters, and t i rises within an inclosure built to recieve it. When these curtians you see and drawn, the Glandelinia worshippers who w are admitted to this court can see a part of it. It's face is never seen except by the priest who used to belong here....."

The flashlights they now used cast a weird light about the court that made the waving curtians moved by the light breeze coming through the doors and windows assume strange sh apes, as if they concealed living and moving objects of uncanny creation. The raised portion of the temple was flooded by the strange glow of some conflargration raging somewhere while the cries of the wolves roving about at will came to them from the distance in a hushed sort of cadience. The flash of their lights threw odd shadows on the walls and as it passed along, violet's sharp eye caught the glance of two handless doors which connected the passage with the room where the idol stood, but on the level of the o idols neck. At this moment there was a noise without.Jennie who ha been standing opposite admiring the porch outside came rushing into the court.

"Look out everybody.We had better hide ourselves. There is a bunch of Turmerannians and Mc-Hollestinians coming."

"Away to the upper story, Violet and your sisters."Said one of the soldiers."Come boys we must all hide."-

"ST OP."Roared a stentorian voice."So I have caught some of the prowling Angelinian foll fools at last have I."And the speaker uttered a hoarse laugh of triumph while the end of the court filled with nearly a hundred gray and deep blue uniformed men armed with bayonets .

"The Glandelinians are he here already."Cried Violet drawing her pisy pistols.

"Aye the Glandelinians whom you thought to spy upon."Replied the leader with a scowl folding his arms and regarding the children with gloating triumph."Who are you little girls who have dared to invade general Manleys headquarters , to invade the part called a Temple, and spy on us, and its contents.By this act your lives are in danger no matter how pretty t you are.You have also caused all the Calverinians in the east to arise in rebellion against us and form armies to aid the Angelinians and are to pa dearly for it."

"I'm the lieutenant of these men here and if you harm any of the little girls I will bring the full power of the Angelinians down upon you."Said the christian soldier .I have as many men in this temple that outnumbers your five to one."

"I care nothing for the Angelinian nation bor Abbissania the usurpe wither.I'm general Gaxmon Procile of the Glandelinian army, commanding Manleys right wing at Lieghburg Landing and as such seperiors to the orders of my men. You may be a puppy dog of a christian but I defy you despite your numbers and---

"Enraged the soldier felled the rascal to the floor with one blow while at the same time he faced the men who had advanced to sei ze the children.

"Stand back every one of you or touch them at your pri peril."He growled drawing his four fourty fives."I'm quick at shooting and so are my men and you will tempe p temper the wrong one in a minute. "

Procile was on his feet in a moment and he roared;

"Do you men allow that puppy dog to stand between you and those damn Vivian devils who are wanted by all the Glandelinian authorities as christian spies?"

"Aye though you had your whole army at your back."Cried another of the Angelinian offi cers with flashing eyes."You are not to interfere with even the doings of Angelinian scouts, and spi es,.Run little girls and I and my men will cover your retreat."Added the captian anxious for their safty.

"Never dear captian.I'll help you, and my sisters will also.We fear no Glandelinian no matter what w sect they be."

"So will we "Cried her sisters , and the other christian officers drew their hundred and fourty five,s and the men got ready with their riflew,and bayonets.

"Fools."Crid cried the Glandelinian general."Do you see my men around me!One word from me and they would bury their bayonets into your hearts."

"Don't dare threaten us that way."Laughed the Angelinian captian."Lead flies fl faster than se steel. Before one of those bayonets reaches our bodies you yourself, and probably over fifty of your men would be dead at once.If you value your own life get out of here and take your soldiers with yo you for we will never argue with you Glandelinians. Those children will never be in your grasp agin again if I and my men can help it. The children are under our protection, and the protection of God, and we will defend them with our lives."

The general uttered some word that sounded very much like an impresation, and probably wa was from the expression on his face. He looked with a dea deadly secwl at the bore of the wepon of the Angelinian capt ian, and that of the others which covered his heart , and the breasts of over fifty of hi s nearest soldiers, and saw that the Angelinian captian meant what he said. He was not at all a coward, and he even defied any of the Angelinians to shoot him, but nevertheless though for many reasons he did really desire to die, yet just now he did not desire to be killed by utter recklessness when he knew he could take other means more prudent and more equally effective that would serve his purpose.

"Very well Capt ian of the Angelinian dogs."He said with a malevalent look and a courteous bow."I kindly have to admit that you and your helpers, and and your troops hold the advantage at present. Think not that your puny effort will avail to save the Vivian girls from my power. Eve Every one of their lives is forfeted i f ever captured by us Glandelinians. Untill you yeild yourselves as plain prisoners little girls, the blood wi ll be upon your heads."He added with a fierce looked tward Violet and her sisters."Then when I have you little girls in my power , ye you can ask the tiger standing over i ts victim for mercy. Ask the cobra about to crush i ts prey to forbear; ask the wild beasts of the jungles of Calverinia to lie downinamity with the awed lamb. If they wi will obey your wish then will I have mercy, and yeild my claims upon you little girls."

He glowered at the little girls with a chuckle as Lucifer might at a plea of a lost soul standing before his fi ery throne.

"So you call yourslef a man."Said the Angelinian captian with a ring of scorn in his voi ce."Get out of here, and get blamed quick, or I will shoot you as I would a dog."

He made a menacing move with the pistol and the Glandelinians thinking he would carry out his threat made a sign to his followers and hastily left the building.

"Oh captian, captian."Cried Jennie throwing herself int o his arms a as soon as the suspense was over."If we ever get captured again, he will cause us to get butchered sure."

"Don't worry.If that scoundrel harms a hair of your heads he shall answer t o me with death-for it."

Violet dreaded lest the Glandelinian general had started for his army to have them follow him back in a body to attac k the pla place, so a number of the soldiers we were to act as guards. By this time thr ough the darkness the guards discovered that the Glandelinian general and his followers had gone off in the direction they had followed in coming there, but had left a number of men behind to watch the temple so that in case the Angelinians with the children would leave, he would follow and then return to the army to report where they had gone to. The best thing for them t o do was to try and catchethe Glandelinian guards, but that would be a difficult matter, for the Glandelinians were as crafty as fiends. But yet they saw no reason why they should not make the attempt though it would be easi er to find a snake in such terrible darkness that was still on as it was now only pas t three in the morning, and far in the distance they could see that trees were beginning to bur n. Forgetting their experiences with the Glandelinians they all decided to have a look at the i dol before returning to the christian lines.

They strode out of the room and went down the stairs on that side n into the cord corr idor which circled around to the back of the idol room and seperated that part of the temple from the rear rooms where the servants used to be and the food prepared. They saw no one, and heard no sound, save the roar of some firing outside in the far distance which sounded quite suspicious to all.



Three doors openseff the corridor into the i dol room to the accomodtion of the Glandelinian priests when they were on the ground, but were lik like those of the narrow corridor above were handleless and resist ed thei r touch. As they had no locks, they figured they were secured from the inner side. The fact that they would not work was no bar to a per son entering the idol room, as that could be easily done through one of the curtaind openings of the court . They decided to put in the present time in viewing the idol.They were not sure that it ammounted to a whole lot as a graven image anyway. However they were curious to inspect inspect it, if only for the satisfaction of viewing the materila, and if it was of any worth to report the plan plac to the Angelinian commander and have it captured. They made their wa way into the couty, but not a soul was there. They skipped over to one of the curtain ed exposures, and entered the forbidden part of the temple. The light being shut off by the curtains they were di sappointed to find that they could make out nothing but a great shadowy and shapeless object perched on an oblong base rising i nt o the darkness above.

They wa walked up to it and the captian pla placed his hand on the base.It had the feeling of gold.Stepping back he turned on hi s flashlight. As the light of the others flared out they saw the lower extremities of the idol. It was perched crossed legged in tailor fashion upon a pedestial eighteen feet high aabove, or twelve feet in front and seventy -feet in width. T The base was covered with a glittering devise of Glandelinian design, a part of which might be mistaken for gold at a distance, but wa was nothing but ha heavy plating of bronze.

They now began a survey of the room. Between each curtained opening affixed a huge oiled lamp with a pl polished reflector behind it to thr ow the light full upon the idol, a or at least the lower part of a of it and its base. They all dareling went around and lighted the wicks of all of them and soon had a full view of the i dol up to its waist, but beyond that indeed was shadow. The image indeed was of gols ? gold in gr otest grotesque style and inlaid with large gems. Behind the base stood a ladder made of gold and they took advanag advantage of it to moun t up to the crossed legs. They found a they supposed that the image was made of gold. Up they clambored untill they got above the circle of the light stepp ing with little ceremony upon the legs and then the arms of the idol. Roosting in one of the arms the capt ian relighted his flashlight and flashed the light upward. They saw fifty feet above them an immense chest and a tac low tall wide neck but the head was still invisible. After a brief rest they climbed up to one of itd its broad shoulders and here the capt ian flashed his light and saw the neck several scores of yards in circumference, with a ci rcular gallery around it. They stepped on the gallery and saw the three doors that opened into the narrow corridor. They found themselves about a hundred feet above the court floor below. The doors were fastened by pieces of wood that worked on a screw screw.

Turning one of the pieces the captian pushed the door open. As the neck of the image wewas was long and smooth it wo was out of the question to climb further though they could now see the head which shaped like that of some huge dragon read in the Greek Fairy Tales.

Suddenly they saw a sleeping child in the corridor, and creeping upon her in a stealthy way was a Glandelinian, it being one of the very guards left behind by the Glandelinian general. The villainous looking rascal had devirted himself of his clothing light enough at the best, and now was completely naked, except f or a strip of calico a around his loins. Furt her more he was smeared from head to foot with stinking oil, which made his skin glisten like the sn scales of a fish just out of wa water.

Although clearly on the alert he failed to see the christian soldiers left below in the court, or the others, and had failed to see the others with the Vivian girls who had entered the corridor. Violet and her sisters stopped when they saw the action of the fellow. No t iger account ed the most cunning of all beast, when in q uest of prey could approa approach its victim more insediously and stealthily than this scoundrel was creeping upon the sleeping child which was a little girl probably having been seperated from the fleeing mulitudes who had abandoned Eva Evangelinia Crania and having taken refuge in here.

He was close enough to stab the unconscious little girl if such was his intentions, but it was not for he contemplated a more effectual method of killing his intended victims. His preparations were of the simplest kind.

Unwinding the strip of calico a round his lion loins it proceeded to slip it around the sleepers neck. Violet and her sisters who were watching him watching him suddenly realized that the man was a regular devoty of the Glandelinian Goddess Golis, the particular deity of the Glandelinian thugs. The most villainous of Glandelinian scoundrels that ever cursed the soil of that wicked nation. Another moment and the fatal wrench would have been given, but that moment was denied him. Quick as a flash Violet whipped out her pi stol, took aim at the fellows back and fired. Entertaining a holy horror of thugs from the stories she had read i n her ea rlier days, and of what she had heard about the murderous villains she had not the slightest hesitation in shooting this fellow down like a dog. In fact that was the way the Angelinians were rooting the pests out of Calverinia whenever the opportunity presented itself. The thug uttered a gurgling cry, swung partly a round, and dropped dead on the floor with a bullet through his heart. The report awoke the child and she started up in alarm to find the calico strip around her neck.

In a moment she realized her narrow escape for she knew from the dead man the man having a dreadful character as she well knew. Then she saw violet standing close by with her smoking pistol in her hand the other little girls advancing. Violet started t o explain the situation but it wa was not necessary. The child threw her arms around around her neck, and was hugging her, when the ladder was suddenly knocked to one side off its balance and precipitated headlong to the floor below with a dreadful earsplitting roar, being smashed to pieces by the fall, and landed in a heap. They looked downward from the gallery but could not see what caused it though they did see the outline of the Angelinian soldiers above, all having come up on the gallery. Theothers however did not notice the incident and did not believe that the idol had a head, and wondered what use it would be up there anyway. T hey were leaning against the back of the idols neck when there was a click behind one of the soldiers and a large secret door opened inward and a number of them with the little girls plunged backwards into the hollow idol, the door closing after them with a nuother click. There was a door at the neck of the idol which opened at the touch of a secret button and the moment the soldiers and the little girls had leaned against the keck neck of the idol one of the soldiers had in some way touched thesecret spring which released the door and precipi tated the soldiers three of them, and the children headlong down a seemingly bottomless hole. Though not bottomless the hole ran clean beneath the idol some two hundred feet below, and fun fully a hundred feet more bensath the building, and assuredly the little girls and the soldiers would have been k i ki lled had they not landed on something extextremely soft below. One of the soldiers alone would have broken his neck had not his right foot a as it swung the arch of a circle caught in the rung of a narrow wooden ladder that descended perpendicularly down tward the depths and stayed his downward progr ess head first.

His presence of mind in gripping a rung below that his hands came in contact with, completed his ‹ selft porservation. Violet and her sisters as I have said before had fallen all the way down as swift as heavy rocks and all landed on something soft below, while the soldier hung headdownward, like an invested picture on a wall.

He could not recover his natural position without performing a very dangerous gymnastic feat. He saw that this had to be done, so gripping his arms around the highest rung he could reach, he released his foot, and his body, swung over his heels, striking a projecting part of the idol, and holding him suspended in an acute angle. Drawing in his legs his body went down again striking the ladder with a resounding crash, nearly shaking him off and upsetting it. As soon a as he recovered he turned around and was all r ight . This was a great experience and he sh shuddered his as he realized his narrow escape. As soon as his nerves were steady again he climbed up the ladder and to find the secret door which had admitted him th the other two soldiers, and the little girls and which closed after them, and thus escaped their predicament . There was a sort of platform between the ladder and the door which he located by lighting his flashlight which fortunately was not injured by the shock of his fall, or which fort unately had not fallen out of his pocket , but though he sepnt a goof good half hour for the spring, he could not find it and fizally had to gi ve it u up. He felt kind of nervious at the i dea of the childrens safty, and fearing that they were crushed to a shapeless heap by their fall so far below, he decided to ffollow the ladder down, feeling sure it led to where the children might be lying crushed and mangled, and to some other exit, which he might be more fortunate in finding.



Entering the idol again he put on his hat, and substituted one of his rifle cartridges to hold the door from shutt ing tight. Then he began his descend to rejoin his friends. When he reached the platform he stopped and considered whether he dared open the door with a view to further investigation. As he stepped on the platform, he was suddenly painted

SEE ON PAGE 11 EIGHT HUNDRED

SEVENTY ONE.

CHAPTER FIFTY THREE.

A STRANGE PERFORMANCE. THE GLANDELINIANS TRY TO MURDER A LITTLE GIRL BY MEANS OF A REPTILE. THE DEATH OF GENERAL PENCILL. THE GREAT EXPLOSION AT EVANGELINIA CRANIA. GLANDELINIA MAKES ANOTHER ATTEMPT TO INVADE ANGELINIA STATE.

Unwinding the strip of calico a round his lion loins it proceeded to slip it around the sleepers neck. Violet and her sisters who were watching him watching him suddenly realized that the man was a regular devoty of the







Entering the idol again he put on his hat, and substituted one of his rifle cartridges to hold the door from shutt ing tight. Then he began his decend to rejoin his friends. When he reached the platform he stopped and considered whether he dared open the door with a view to further investigation.-As he stepped on the platform, he was suddenly pounced upon by two Glandelinians. They were the fi erce Kurds. He had unwitting ly fallen into the trap set for hi m by the Glandelinian general. Two stalwart Kurds had hold of him and they uttered exclamanations of triumph as soon a they got their hands on him. There was not the slightest doubts in their minds that they had him deadto rights, for they believed they only had a boy or one of the vivian girls in truth, and by intersertainity a most horrible indescribable hatred and contempt for children of any si ze and looks in general. Thy paid the usual penalty of over confidence for to begin with. It was Captian James Turner Hanson they had pounced upon instead, and no man even numberd by the score could over overcome him in a hand to hand tusle thustle, for he wa was an unusually muscular man, but for the moment he was taken off his bl g ban balance through sudden surprise. Yet any one can ing imagine how it feels to be unexpectedly laid hold off in the dark by two men whose intentions were not friendly. The fact that he failed to put up an immediate struggle led his gloating captors to believe that he had been cowed by his capt capture, and they started to lead him to the door.

Then Capt ian Hanson woke up, and there was something doing that rathe rather surprised the two Glandelinians. The chap who had hold of Hansons right arm was sent whirling like a dervise to one side, like a tostotum as well. With an exclamanation the other fellow took a tighter hold of him, but it only lasted long enough for Captian Hanson to draw his revolver, jab it against the mans chest and pull the trigger, and he dropped with a wild scream. Then captian Hanson wound up for buisness, light up his flashlight, and locating the other follow put a bullet into him just q s he was going to spring. The two Glandelinians now lay mortally wounded on the floor writhing and moaning, but without hesitation the captian, carried them both back into a corner and left them t o their fate. He had just put his foot on the ladder, when he heard a soft sound on the platform above and a silent hiss downward. Captian Hanson stepped back expecting that somebody was about to decend. On account of the darkness the captians figure could not be seen from above. A voi ce said somet hing in a whipser whips whisper, and then he saw the fellow was decending, and began to call to the two Glandelinians but they did not respond for the excellant reason that they couldn't.

The man repeated his call with no better result and came down all the faster. Captian Hanson heard his foot on the rungs and reversed his revolver. T he visitor reached the ground floor and starte to turn around, but his memory failed him about that time, for the butt of the captians pistol came into violent contact with his head. That ended the usefulness of th e the fith Glandelinian.Dari ngly captian Hanson waisted some minutes tying the rascals eyes. Then he left him in another corner and started toward the door. He knew where the spring was and laid his hand on it. The door flew open and he stepped outside plugging the door with his hat. All was darkness as he had viewed it from b above Glancing around the corner of the pedestial he saw that the court was lighted up, and he hard heard the voice of the Glandelinian general speaking. Daringly captian Hanson ventured as far as one of the curtians and looked out, and gege a gasp of consternatio n at what he saw. The little girl whom Violet had saved from the thug was there trembling with fear of what might happen. In the grasp of five Glandelinians, stark naked, she stood a pr prisoner,-while the room al all around was lined with the fiercest of a all the Glandelinians. Behind the wicked Glandelinian general, were the impa impassive figures of scores of Glandelinian officers. Cp Captian Hanson reali zed that during the fight the rascal had captured her, when they carri ed the rear. He laid his hand on his revolverfor a mean purpose, then he thought that his rifle which he had left in the cellar would be more effective, for it would be dangerous for him if he missed his mark, and he did not like to rely on his revolver for a sure shot at that distance. He hurried bak to the door, put on his hat and quickly stepped down the ladder and into the cellar telling the men and Vi olet and her sisters what he had seen as he grabbed his rifle.

Then they all started to mou mount the ladder with the desperate resolve of killing the Glandelinian king and rescueing the little girl from his clutches.

CHAPTER FI... FIFTY THREE

A STRANGE PERFORMANCE. THE GLANDELINIANS TRY TO MURDER A LITTLE GIRL BY MEANS OF A REPTILE. THE DEATH OF GENERAL PROCILE. THE GREAT EXPLOSION AT EVANGELINE GRANIA. GLANDELINIA MAKES ANOTHER ATTEMPT TO INVADE ANGELINIA.

They quickly mounted to the idol room Violet saying;
"That rascal shall not triumph, and we ourselves will kill the rascal where he stands and put an end to his persecution of helpless children." Cocking their pistols they glided over to the platform, opened the door slowly and looked out. Things had changed considerably since captian Hanson started after the soldiers and the little girls. The big bunch of Glandelinians were having wicked ceremonies over their capture though it was only one child prisoner. All thelamps high above and below were lit and captian Hanson in seeing them and what c cruelty they were going to do with the child was wound up to desperation and he took good aim at the Glandelinian general, but he was filled with dismay to find that his ri fle was not loaded. He intended to shoot their leader at all hazards and then sell his life as dearly as possible in the defense of the child, for the rascal was already slipping a piece of calico around the childs neck, and she wa was helplessly tied to a small column so she could not struggle. The whole room was brilliantly li ghted by the glaring lamps despending from the ceiling, and captian Hanson, the soldiss soldiers, and Violet and her sisters from where they were, caught a good glimpse of the whole interior. This was the sanctuary of Saten, where no one but the Glandelinian priests, and the sacred virgins were p permitted to set foot, but the Glandelinians were now w orshipping it themselves, not because they believed in it, but to terrify the child, as they really believed in no idols, and only in the Freee Masonic Religion .....
Wicked as they are the Glandelinians do not believe in any graven thing, but they do theseactions with the purpose of insulting God. In the center stood the golden image of Saten standing soldier fashion on a throne, also thickly studded wih with gold.So there were two idols in the room.In a an alcolve on each side were theeffigies of Satens Princes, Beelzebub and Apyollyon in a sitting posturewith their arms extended in an attitude of asking them to come into their arms, elevated on twin pedestials pe destia ls and over them at some height were two magnificent windows with cross bar lettuce w ork to admit the air. The general effet effect of the room was one of grea great magnificence and beauty in detail and its effects on a beholder for a time was striking and swe i nspiring. A small procession was winding its serious way through, pass the idol back and forth and around the room, and the general was the leader. Behind him came the band, tha then the priests of Saten, then a crowd of hedious e men singers dressed in hedious regalia connected with a hood and designed with snakes, and skulls. Captian Hanson and the little girls watched the procession with scorn, till it finally stopped in-stopped in front of the idol and the ceremonies reached its height.. The Glandelinian general now released the child, and draggig dragging her forward came to a st op within a few yards of Captian Hansons concealment. The plucky captian with his hand on his revolver went out of sight, and as he stood and a was about to aim to shoot the rascal down he heard a ques queer rumbling sound which died away as quick quickly as it came mingled with a terrible sing song cadience, which resounded far and wide, then again the rumbling came with redoubled violence, and came in a full chorus and cadience of sing song clamor. The sound was wei rd and strange and it seemed to fill the entire woods and temple at the same time, but the accousted pre principales of the idols were so arranged tha that the remu rumblings and the sing song sound as it filled the place rebounded from scores of points and was soon maginified into a dull distant cannonade and singing sound at the same time. This sound soon became volumed into a legion of numbers of cadiences, and Captian Hanson and the rest despite their perilous situation were quite attentive to the sound.For the first time captian Hanson took a glance at Violet and her sisters and their beauty and graceful forms filled him with awe On their heads were some wreaths of flowers and sprays of green leaves and the whiteness of their

hrts



clothes made them look more like celestial beings.The frightened child in the powe of the wicked Glandelinians looked pale and sad, but there was a certain defiance in her attidude which meant stubborness against general Procile. But to be murdered beforean idol was an indescria ble horror to her. The queer rumbling and sing-song sound which continued without intermission was soon broken by the villianous rascal which Joice thought had something like the looks of general procile all right.
"Welcome to the sanctuary of your Idol Saten." He said in tones of Ill concealed triumph. "You are to fall down and kiss this idol.In me is fixed your destiny. Obey me and you live. Oppose me and I swear you shall perish."
"General Procile when you first captured me I defied you to do your worse. That defiance I now repeat again. And where you appear all powerful. I really do fear intensely, horribly to die in the way you propose to kill me, fear it worse than anything I know of, but I'd rather take the chance than commit such a sin against God." Replied the child throwing back her head proudly.
"Bully for you/ you've got grit, and it will grow hard if I and the others do not save you." Thought Captia ceaptian Hanson his blood thrilled at the childs nervy stand.
"Perhaps you fancy those Angelinians of or those drated Vivian G r Girls who have eli eluded me ad may be still at large will come t o your aid. Oh would they but venture. How I would laught to have them in my clutches now. Joice threatened me with revengeand death atthe point of the pistol at Andrean, and her uncle forced me from his own place. I myself thirst for revenge. At this moment I have a thousand crafty Glandelinians scouring the woods, and if they are brought here every torture that my fertile brain would be meted out t to them, and you----you should behold their dying agonies, listen to their frenzied screams for mercy f ,for a momentary respite."
"Man, man what are you?" Cri ed the child passing her hands to her face to shut out the fearful mental picture the rascals words called up. "You are not a man.Your wickedness may have already transformed you into a spirit of perdition....."
"Then by saten you shall taste of that power." He cried wrenching off the stripe of calico and then pushing a knob in the base ofthe the pedestial. A door opened revealing a barred enclosure within which lay half coiled a large Cobra or Copella, or hooded serpent,.Grabbing the naka naked child by the wrist he dragged her forward and quickly bound her to that door. Then before captian Hanson or the rest could open fire the snake was stirred up and instantly it sped through the bars set wide apart, like a flash of lightning and coiled around the screeching child. The reptile was a hed ious one and redoubly coiled around its own self the narrowest twining around the childs throat and squeezing that member with crushing force. It also began to t ighten its folds around her body while the rascal stepped back. Captian Hanson s aw his corrente fall off and recognized him to be the rascally Glandelinian general Procile. This was more than he could stand, and as the snake was chocking the child hequickly raised his cocked pistol and fired with deliberation at the rascal, but he missed. Joice at the sam same time fi red wi with true effect, and captian Hanson and the others went out to attack the snake before it dealt a fatal bite.
With a cry the rascal clapped oney one hand to his chest, sprung around and dropped dead on the floor . The restof the soldiers opened a continuous fire with their rifles and pistols, driving the Glandelinians to seek shelter behind the large columns, and driving the others outside alt oget her. Captian Hanson had in the meantime attacked the poisonous snake and drew its attation tward him. The way the snake was chocking the child was horrible, and yet she could not move a foot, and had to take it all in without suffering. struggling.
Her tongue was protruding while the blood gushed from her nostrils and ears. Capt ian Hanson saw that he must be quick for it would soon crush the child &toget her for its folds was gett ing tighter around her every minute. Taking careful aim at its eye he fired, and the ball shattered its head completely.T his settled i t for the snake. It quickly unwound and fell to the floor swishing like a s whip in all directions, while the child fell limp to the floor, gasping for air and rubbing her paining throat, while Violet and her sisters, and the soldiers were keeping up a wi thering fire upon the Glandelinians who were cobtinually charging upon the temple, sw that reinforcements was hurrying on, and got Capt ian Hanson to secure all the windows and doors .... prevent them from coming in.

873

II06.

But the doors were quickly burst open and ascore of officers with many many men entered the room and prepared to dash upon the fugitives when the noise of rumbling and sing song increased in terrifif terrific fury then from the distance there came a cannonading roar and the whole temple swayed from side to side, and then the distant rumbling increased to a deafening din.

The Angelinian forces are attacking Lieghburg Landing.''Was the shout from all sides and the Glandelinians ran panic stricken from the temple, while the columns, and the idols toppled and fell with an awful roar.Captian Hanson, with the rest of the Angelinian soldiers, and Violet and her sisters had also ran out by another exit in the back, captin captian Hanson t taking the child and following, and it was well they did for now from the shock of the concussion of the distant explosion which occured at Evangelinia Crania the whole temple caved in. The Glandelinians however soon recovering from the scare persued capt ian Henson and the rest, keeping up a fearful fi fussilade in the pitchy darkness.The child had recovere by this time and ran as fast as the rest , and at times Capt ian Hanson even carried her.

A few minutes after the fugitives noti ced a pungent smell that was filling the air, and a faint feeling stole over them. They all kn ew that it was the most posiou posionous gases escaping from somewhere, they knew not where.Yet they opened fire upon their persuers, knowi ng that the gases were taking the same effect upon them.Many of the Glandelinians fell with cries as the bullets singled them out.The air was getting more and more fuil of the venemous vapor, but hapily they saw a ca cave in front of them....

Yet their chance seemed mighty sli ght for a craving hunger and thirst seized them, and a cold storm of snow was flying in the fury of a rising wind and this beat down upon them, and even at times snow in clu clouds was whirled into their very faces. They suffered intensely from the cold and thirst but they dared not stop, a as the enemy were coming closer and closer every minute. But aid wa s coming to the fugit ives. It looked as if all the fugitives would soon be all in, when it began to grow lighter now, and then a cloud of snow thicke: than ever appeared in front of them to the right and the sound af hors es feet reached their ears.Then they saw a small squadron of Angelinian officers and men riding up with a large force behind. With a shout of joy that gurgled in his throat Captian Hanson discharged his rifle.T he others did the same almost simultaneously, and that attracted the attention of the troops to them. The soldiers i on horseback drew up in front of the fugitives, and captian Hanson and the rest rest includ ing the children scramp scrambled on extra horses. Then the Glandelinians coming up were hotly contested in terrific fury, the Glandelinians having a battle with the christians and fugitives for the first time in such dark woods.However they proved to be too much, and seeing a chance to get away before the enemy would overwhlm them, the Angelinians dah dashed way into the darker recesses of the woods, and went off as fast as it was possible in the darkness amid the mas maze of trees and bushes...

In a short time the woods were left behind and they struck a road where traveling was easier and soon reached the region of Li eghburg Landing where the positions of the christian lines loomed before them in the distance and here they saw saw that a battle was raging with fright ful fury, and cannons were thundering with a fury mean enough to prostrate citit cities to the ground with their concussion. Violet was alone by lieutenant Baldwins side. Jennie was with captian Hanson. Just at that moment deep into her wrist into an artery leding leading from the pulse strait straight to the heart sank something like a sharp fang, and looking forward tward where she felt it she saw a head of a Blengiglomenea creature glaring at her plesa pleasantly from the darkness and it was receding. With a scream of delight she started to dart tward it while now in her veins suddenly there came a feeling as if they wewere filled with with some kind of sweet soothinf soothing acid.The peculiar salvia of the creature injected by the fang had gotten int o her blood and was circulating through veins and artieries and was going through these just as water poured in an iron pipe would go through to the main system. Suddenly she felt a queer h appiness stealing over her, a happiness different than any she had ever experienced, a happiness which made her feel a love for every one she saw, and then with a pathetic but happy w o scream she threw herself into captian Hansons arms and to him the happy child looked strangely transfi gured in the dark and he was surprised & at her peculiar happiness and cried;

''Why Jennie dear have you been among the angels and come back?''





865

II07.

''No.''She gasped the answer.''But maybe some day I will.Violet and her sisters then realised what had befallen jennie, and told the captian that they all had the same experience some time ago at Phelantonburg when lost in the cavern of a Blengiglomenean creatures.Any child no matter whom who is fanged this way fel feels this happiness for a long time. If the stinging was directed right at the heart instead anywhere else the happiness would b never leave. Violet and her sisters wh who were in white dresses like celestial garments appeared in captian Hn Hansons presence as lovely apparitions, and as they smiled and stretched out their lovely hands to him and spoke in a voice sweeter than the singing of any bird his heart seemed to leap wildly.

''I wonder where are all those good christian soldiers going in this darkness.''Asked the rescued child.

''I do not know''Answered happy happy jennie.''Maybe they are taking us to their own camp until daylight comes when we can find out way to our uncles lines.''

''What religion do you believe in?''Asked the captian of the little girls.

''In one good religion.''Answered Violet.

''I hope you are not fools, and believe in those foolish false religions?''He again said.

''Our religion is all right and you cannot flatter us.''Said Joice with a laugh.

''But what religion?''He asked.

''A religion that we would stay in even if we died for it.We are Catholics, and so are our two brothers and parents.We would never get to heaven if we knew the Catholic Church to be the true religion, and refused to enter and live up to it also.''

''See here''He continued''If you little girls will tell no body I'll let you all on a secret.''And he drew out five hundred dollars.

They all slowly shook their heads.

''We will not tell a soul.''Said Angeline.

''All Glandelinians are very cruel when they try to make us helpless children turn away from the true faith, but then we would not give up Jesus Christ, and his Church no matter what they would do to us!''

''Well''Said Captian Hanson with a scowl''I'm a Catholic also, and a great great and deadly enemy of the Glandelinian cause.I've been trying for the pat pat past years to drag Glandelinia into trouble for her cruelties in behalf of Governer general federal, and that scoundrel had caused the destruction of my wife and daughters, and even ruined my only home and caused me to be without home, and wife and children, may even murdered all of my relatib relatives and hunted me down for three months like a dog. I'M a true Abyssinkilian by birth, and now that the great war is on and threatening to grow worse I have recieved a commission from Abbiannia s to serve as a general in the Angelinian armies.I thought I would tell you this so that you will not be taken by surprise when you see me commanding the armies with a general uniform on. But tell no one untill the event comes to pa pass.''

''Why this does surprise me.''Said jennie.

All the way during the mard h back tward the christian lines he looked into the pretty faces of the little girls.He loved children very much and far more better than a lover would a fair maiden. The little girls were gathered all about him, and jennie who was on his horse behind him put her litt le arm around his neck.

''You will protect us won't you captian?''Asked jennie with a slight pout, as she realized the horror of the coming danger.

''I certainly will.''Said the captian.

What a wonderful face these children had, yet so grave, so sweet, so child like, and so innocent. Their hair wa was indeed like real gold and at times he could almost fancy that they were enshrouded with a blinding white light, and that bright wings were attatched to their shoulders. Indeed a great reverence came over him as he gazed upon the bea beautiful children in the glow of distant fires, and he hugged Angeline who wa was in front of him. At this moment as they came within sentry distance of the christian lines the leader of the Angelinian soldiers rode up and handed captian Hanson a roll of paper, and he spread it out and read the lett ers which were in gold, and it was a warning to general Hanson vivian to look out for the Glandelinians who were again trying to invade the southern pat part of Angelinia with the intention of trying again to lay seige to jennie wren own and commit another massacre in revenge because he closed their sea ports against their ships.

II08.

It was written and sent to Hanson by the king of Abbicannia and after the captian red it the leader asked him to take it to general Hanson as quickly as possible. At this time the troop had halted, and as Capt ian Hanson set the little girls down they looked more sweeter than fairies to him, their hair flowing in beaut iful golden curls, and the golden curls on violets violets head touched capt ian Hansons face and tickled him.Every one of the soldiers thought the little girls were celestial beings they seemed to be so transfigured. One of the officers approached and asked;

''Who are you celestial beings, and what brought you here?''

''We are not celestial beings.''Answered Jennie.

''I have seen many pretty children, so pretty that I thought there could be no prettier ones, in all kingdoms of all nations, here and in other countries, but you children q are as pretty as the queen of angels to my way of thinking.''Said the soldier.''But also you children seem to be so happy, and transfigured and seem to have halos around your heads as if you were celestial children.''

''But we are not.''Declared violet.''We cannot help it that we are so pretty and we recisveso much praise for our beauty that sometimes we feared for ourselves.''

The general was indeed surprised for he had indeed thought they were celes tia, : celestial beings even if they were not little angels, and they were certainly dear children before his sight, and he was filled with awe and pity. He had dismounted by this time and he placed an arm around violet and Jennie and after kissing and embracing the two little girls he pulled out of his vest pocket and placed int o her hand a beautiful Rosary, and then out of his pocket he pulled out a bag of oranges and handed them to Jennie.

''I do not like sweet stuff very much.''She said her blue eyes beaming with happiness.''I always was trained to eat wholesome food. Fruit is too sweet sometimes.But I certainly do admire the beautiful Rosad R osas Roas Rosary.''

''But you like oranges don't you?''He asked fondling he her pretty hair and placing ar ound her neck the beautiful beeds beads, and looking a long time at her beautiful expensive Scapulars.

''I do like them sometimes when I'm as hung ry as now.''

She opened the bag, took a orage out, handed the bag to her sister, pealed the orange and began to eat it.

''It is good, and it is the best kind of oranges I have eve ever eaten yet and I am very thankful to you for giving them to me.''Said happy Jennie.''Won't you please have the last one.There are seven of us and there were eight oranges.''

He took the offered orange and asked;

''What is your name?''

''My name is violet vivian.''She answered. And she told the name of her sisters.Then she continued;''My mama's name is Mary Vivian, and the names of my father and uncle are Robert and Hanson Vivian.I ans and my sisters also have an aunt and her name is also Angeline C Vivian.''

''You told me more than I asked.''Said the general embracing the happy child.''But what makes you so happy.Anyway my name is Richard Ki ndernine and I have seen you little girls savethe train from being wrecked by the log across the tracks.''

He was aroused by the little girl clapping her hands.

''I know who you are ''She cried.''You are the great general Kindernine.''You are one of the best generals my papa or Hanson my uncle has next to general Jack Ambrose Evans.I have heard so much about you that I wondered.And so did my sisters.''

She paused rather out of brea breath.The sweet clearness of her child ish voi ce was very pleasant to hi m and he wondered why he had never noticed it in childrens voices before.

''I hope you will come and see us a at general Hansons headquarters, or papas escmetime.''She sa said gravely.

''I really will.''Said general Kindernine never taking his eyes from her and her sisters. ''How long have you already been with the army.''

''Oh---oh.''She debated with herself.''A long long time.I cannot remember when we started with papas army last.''

At this moment there came a shrill blasting roar, b and before any one knew what it meant there was a sudden shock a fearful crash, the ground shook terribly from the sudden settling of some huge body and two big searchlights suddenly appeared blinding at them all, and inzr insan instantly there was a panic among a suddenly appearing horde of graycoked soldiers who had been steeling upon the christians in



II09.

abush.A big Blengiglomenean creature from high up had seen them trying to surround the unsps unsuspecting christians and the little girls, and had suddenly swooped down among the Malandelinian soldiers and many had be been killed.

''Tr-r-r-r-r-r-r-r.H-i -s-s-s-s-s-s-s-s-s-s-s-s-s-s-ssss.''

Terrible was the noise of the creat ures huge rat ler, and with an unearthly scream of terror the remainder of the Malandelinians ran blinding t ward the dense woods the creature persuing them and emitting a tremendous roar which made the ground shake, and using feet, teeth, and wings at the same time was mauling many of the foe before they succeed succeeded in escaping to the dark recess of the distant woods. However after this there was no more incidents and after the creature had been gone they were able to resume their march, their right of way being a,ong along a line of snow covered railroad tracks.

''Can we ever get out of this scene?''Asked violet s as captian Hanson put her on the horse with her sistes sisters.

''We will have to reach the shelter of the christian lines as soon as possible.''Said the captian e embracing her.''I cannot help it.'' He confessed.''I love you dear little girls.''

''Just because we are beautiful?''She asked.

''ITSs both the beauty and the innocence.''He answered.

They were soon coming within sight of the main city of tents of the christ a ian lines and here they soon reached and the soldiers soon settled down among their comrades and all started to recieve their breakfast though of course the little girls were served immediately. While they were eating another general a stranger t violet and her sisters came up with two roo rolls of paper in his hand. Then appeared the great general Hanson himself.

''Where did you get those rolls?''General Hanson asked him as he shook hands with him.

''I got them from main from Angelinia Agathia.As I rode here I saw swa swarms of Blengiglomenean creat ures.''

''You did?''Cried general Hanson.''And how did your uniform get burned to shreds.Did you encounter any conflargrations?''

''Yes your excellency.I did and a dreadful one on the northern lope near Evangelinia Crania.The foe are starting more forest fires to break your second seige of the war.''

Hanson t ook the rolls and while general Kindernine was having a conversatiob with him Hanson Vivian glanced over the first roll.

''Your excellency;

''T e The fair daughters of your brother the heroines of Angelinia, and Calverinia, and who have risked their lives many times for the poor little child slaves of Calverinia and passed over the earthly gulf of fiery t orture for many weeks before the outbreak of the war, have now been threatened by the enemy enough, and it is your duty if you are any kind of a wise general to see that the Malandelinians are justly punished.The Malandelinians in Calverinia and their a aurthorities in Calverinia also are searching high and low to recove recover them with the purpose to make more tortures for them. Us Angelinias are pi proud of the little heroinss, for their kindness to the poor child slaves, and risking their lives in such dangerous plac pla pla places and now it is in your powe to decide in their cont inued happiness or further misery.I have seen the days when the daughters of your brother were too happy to speak, when you had also come to love them more than yourself, because of their inbocence and gentle nature, and their reward must be that they shall be protected at all hazards. We have enclosed a pair of beautiful beads which you are to p place around their necks.Way before these troubles we had seen the time when the happiness of your daut daughters or the daughters of your brother I mean had increased, and of the time they could not keep from giving a cry of overflowing happiness, and of the many times they had thrown their bare arms around your neck, and laid their golden heds heads against your chest in happy content. An angel probably the celestial being of the murdered Aronburg girl had appeared to me, and the Aronburg child claimed to be the guardian of jennie and had told me that those who do all the good possible toward the little girls will always have good luck, and those who persecute them will never have good luck, and will even perish. The Aronburg girl had even told me that these beads will tell any one who studies them carefully how much they suffered during their captivities.

This is the kind of happiness that good children like, them always ought to hav o and now you are surely not going to let the landelinians get them g again are o you? Wehave met the very Blengiglomenean creatures that live in the Caverns of Mt vivian, (Angelinia) who are also great guardians of littls children, and they also have foreforeseen the dangers of violet and her sisters, declaring that it is even dangerous for even them to show themselves before the very glandelinians, and as they do not wish to injury any human beings, they have to take in all the insults the wicked glandelinians gi ve them. So it is your duty to protect them, for just now these unfortunate serpents can do nothing. If you wish to see them in misery then it is your own doing of c ourse. We are only warning you to be prepared for them that is all. Of al th e generals serving in your armies general jacksonia Ambrose Evans is the most dangerous of all to the enemy. The enemy did not attack his lines during your seige of Jemmie Turner for the very special reason that their leaders did not wish to committ sucide. So this is the scooving of the mystery which you could not make out. You are therefore wise to appoint him to be the guardian of the vivian girls."

A FRIEND("

General Hanson vivian showed the letter to general Robert vivian his brother, and the father of violet and her sisters, and after he had rõad it he said;
"Let's keep this to ourselves just now. We will want to work on thi s as soon as possib,s possible."

Meeky, soft ly, beautifully, dawned at last the light over the still trembling land. The winds were sinking into rest, the foam died from the glowing azure of that delicious river, it was fourteen below Zero, and the recent scenes of desolaion desolation was covered three feet in snow. Around the east thin gray snow clouds gradually caught theresy hues that hearlded the morning .Light was about to resume her e reign. Yet still dark and massi ve in the distance spread the broken fragments of a destroying cloud, from which red str streaks burning bright, and then dim betrayed the yet rolling fi res of the very far distant conflargrations of many t owns and villiages burning. Nearly two weeks had rolled away before the horrors of the seige of Jemmie T urner hd had subsided, and everything in the snow whi tened town of Evangelinia Crania were now a storm of ruin, while any one could see that the two opposing forces concentrating at Li eghburnbg Li eghburg Landing was preparing for the coming fray. T he town of Evangelinia Crania is close to the fortifications of Mc-Whirther which guarded the city of vivian Wickey, and since the enemy were now in possession of Evangelinia Crani a there was a sure positiveness that they would also obtain a foothold on v vian Wi ckey and her fortif ied fortifications. General Hanson and his other generals had extended the left portion of his army east of the big ci ty of Annie Arenburg which branched the stronghold of vivian Wickey, and where three hundred child slave factories and plantations had been burned down to the ground by the christian troops and thousands of child slaves set free.
General Hanson before beginning any abrupt movements against Liegh burg Landing decided to attack Arenburg, capture the city, and fortif ications there known as Marcuian and thus infilade the enemys posit ions at Evangelinia Crania from the rear. This was attempted, and general Hanson hurled forward a force of ten milli on men to drive the foe before him. The scenes of such child slavery he had witnessed in the factories he had succeeded in capturing and the fortifi cations had made him fairly rave with rage. Hundreds of thousands of children had been at work cuffed with chain s, and all the children who had been rescued bore the fearful marks of the cat-o-nine-tails all over their bodies, and also the foe to silence their screams had tightened the instruments of torture. Many of the children had flung up their mangled hands to sheild themselves, and the s ight of so many with scarred hands, with fingers gone and in all ways disfigured , had made him fly in such a rage that disregarding the danger he had stormed the places anni hilated the defenders and capturecapturee ev captured everything besides the children and committed went on destruction.



He went down, down, down, down, and down, untill he thought there was no end to the trip. Down, down, down, down, he continued, and down, down, down, down, down, untill he began to wonder where the ladder went to. Still he cont inued on his downward decent and down, down, down, down, untill he began to wonder if the ladder led to the bowls of the eart h or not. Finally at last he landed in what proved to be a deep cellar under the temple, or what was also a great cave cavern. He pas passed the wi de platform in the pedestal without knowing it because sol was dark and he did not light his flashlight until untill he found the solid groun d under hi m. He found at first, all manner of stuff left there by the glandelinian priests and most of it looked as if it was employed in the ceremonies with the temple. Among other things he found violet and her sister, and the other little girl safe and s sound with the other two soldiers examining the queer stuff. After they had cared to see it all by flashlight in the cellar and had st satisfied that it had no outlet that they could discover except by the up way they came they made their away up the ladder to the platform in the base.

T he soldier felt certain that there must be an outlet from that so he hunted for the spring, and after spending sometime at the job, he found it at last and slowly pushed the dlo door open.

They now being one anxious to get out of the place and fearing that the glandelinians would return to do some harm, and would come with an army too large for them to defend themselves against, decided to leave at once despite the danger of encountering the wolves outside. It was much more dangerous to travel in such darkness and besides all the wild a animals were out there either looking for prey, or regu refuge from the shooting going on so incessantly, and hunger would be the only enducement enducement for the wild beasts to attack them.

But them they would rather meet the wild beasts or face the hidden dangers of the forests than the glandelinians, and even the most poisonous reptiles. They first all looked carefully over their firearms and replenished the magazines with cartridges. It was not likely that they might met another savage reptile or a wolfe or t iger or mountian lion, or even a Blengiglomenean creature, not to mention snakes, on their rout through the darkne darkened woods, and they resolved to fully prepare for such an energency, though of course they had nothing to fear from the kind loving Blengiglomenean creatures who defends them against again st the wicked enemi es of God like the glandelinians.....!!!!!!

In order to guard against the glandelinians in case they should return right away, thinking to surprise the Angelinians, the guards watched more closely, while the pretty little girls and the others made full preparations for departure. The guards soon saw many lights approaching through the woods, and called the atr attention to the men. No doubt they were the glandelinian general and his party, and violet and her sisers sisters, indeed seemed in hard luck. If only they had held back a few hours longer they could have given the rascals the quiet slip, and now they were afraid they could not make a show of much fight against the glandelinians, particularly if they had been reinforced. If they tried to force matters they would know that they had been in a fight.

As soon a as they discovered they were the glandelinian party of glandelinians and they were coming upon the rear to surprise them in case they had guards posted in front, they decided to make general Procils the key of the sit uation, so the object of the brave little girls a at their request was to put him down and out in full possish of Joices vow during he her own captivity, and that was to kill any glande linian general that threatened them hereafg hereafter. They went toward the front door in readiness to fire upon the rascal, the soldiers going to the rear al and along side. Many more lights were seen approaching the temple and now they were sure it was the glandelinian genral returning with reinforcements. They decided to hold the front entrance at all hazards, and put up the best fight they could, to shoot the wicked Glandelinian general down as sh soon as he showed himself without holding any further arguement withhim.

Violet and her sisters rushed down to the front entrance and soon they were ready for a c action. As soon as the christian soldiers appeared again they took the Angelinian optian to a corner and showed him the many , lights. At last they reahed reached the clearing around the temple and stopped. Through a lane formed by the lights came a flag bearer with a large brilliantly hued flag of Glandelinia of red blue and yellow lines in bar formation and many designs, and another flag of the same color but crossed like the stripes of a Confederate flag.

At the head of the gray column was was a tall loki looking general. It was indeed Procile the Glandelinian general. They had the chance th to shoot him but it seemed almost like murder to do it before he had shown any hostilities, but they knew he would have no mercy if he got his hands of ch on the litt le girls and they were about to aim, when all the lights were suddenly put out leaving the rascally intruders in the gloom, and the children lost their present chance to do up the wicked Glandelinian. Violet and her sisters saw that they could not do much again st the rascally Glandelinians under cover of darkness, for they would be outhem before they could shoot with any effect . So they decided to hide in the building or stand back in the corri dor and fire at the first who dared to make an attempt to enter. That would show the Glandelinians that they were on their guard. Their pla was soon adpoted and and soon nearly fifteen dark figures appeared at the doorways. Pistols and muskets cracked in a continuous clatt er, and every one of the Glandelinians fell with loud cri es.

T hey now stood st ill in the corridor watching the next movement of the enemy, who were keeping up a useless fussilade at the temple. The fifteen dead Glandelinians, and others who were wounded in also trying to come in fol, but the survivors ran off making a great outcry and their fate evidently deterred the others from venturing before the doors. Some minutes elasped, and then they heard cries and confusion a the back of the temple.

The enemy had forced the back entrances and violet and he sisters and the rest seeing that they could not hold their position retreated to the idol room a and drove the enemy back to the court below with great loss in killed and wounded. The Angelinian captian opened the door in the base which he left ajar placing the end of the ladders fragments against it so it would not close of itself. Violet brought ou one of the bright lamps after putting the others out hurriedly and seeing that the platform was large enough to accomd accomatate all of them they went in, violet holding the lam lamp, so that they would not fall into the pit a second time.

After all were in they c,o closed the door and cli b climbed down the lade ladder and soon reached the bottom and the cavern and stood still while the Angelinians swe swarmed about the cavern floor hiding behind every projecting rock and waiting for more trouble which they sure would come.Not a sound reached the watchers in the cellar, from above. Here the capt ian and the little girls conversed in low tones and waited for somet i something to happen, but the minutes fled by and the hiding place was not discovered.Doubt/e doubtless the Glandelinian general was in full possession of the templeby this time, and wa was searching for them.Violet and her sisters knew that the Glandelinians could not rout them out a/o alone, or even if they tried to do so, they intended to shoot the general or any of them down, and take no chances with the stalwa stalwart soldiers.

An hour pa passed away and as still nothing happened the captian grew impatient and decided to mount the ladder as far as the neck where he orin originally entered the idol and see if he could find the spring t o the door which had eluded him before . Leaving his rifle in a corner and announcing his purpse he started on his upward trip and reached the platform without trouble, touched on his searchlight, and reached out his hand. As he did so, the door opened and the dusky form of one of the black regalia and hooded Ga Glandelinian Gargolians confronted hi m . Both were taken by surprise. The light showed that the Glandelinian was not the regular chief as the captian had supposed it was, it being one of the Turmerman Turmerannians or Gargolians. W Quickly he struck the man in his the jaw with his left and putting away the light stepped half forward, half out the door and hit the fellow with his other fist. The Glandelinian offiser staggered to one side of the circular gallery, lost his balance, and fell that fearful height clean to the floor of the court below, and to the floorof the idol room, breaking his neck.

T he captian then looked down, s aw the flashi ng of light s , and heard many wild exclamanations. He could even see a bunch of Me-gollestinians gathered about the man. They had supposed that the officer made a misstep up there in the dark, and fell. The captian held the door in the idols neck ajar with his hat,cand then opened the door in the circular corridor, and looked out. All was dark there for he heard no sound, and he judged tha the room had been sea searched, after which the Glandelinians had returned to the ground floor. T he captian ventureo along the corridor as far as the stairs on one side, and feeling st satisfied that therewas no one a above the ground floor, he returned once more to the gallery around the idols neck, and looked down again.All was dark below.





CHAPTER FIFTY FOUR"

FLOOD CONTINUES. BIG GIRL KNOOL DESPITE IT TOO BEING
THREATENED BY THE FLOOD RUSHE RUSHES AID.
EIGHTEEN HUNDRED DIE AS LEVEE THEY ARE ON COLLAPSES BEFORE

SEEN ON PAGE EIGHT HUNDRED SEVENTY EIGHT.

CHAPTER FIFTY FOUR.

FLOOD CONTINUES. BIG GIRL&POOL DESPITE IT, TOO. BEING THREATENED BY THE FLOOD RUSHES AID. EIGHTEEN HUNDRED DIE, AS LEVEE THEY ARE ON COLLAPSES BEFORE EXPLOSION. TWENTY TWO THOUSAND ARE MAROONED. WIND AND BLINDING SNOWSTORMSADD TO PERIL. SIXTEEN GLANDELINIANS THEMSELVES DROWN. AND SIX NATIVES DROWN. MANY OTHER ACCOUNTS OF THE FLOOD.

At the head of the gray column wa was a tall loki looking general. It was indeed Procile the Glandelinian general. They had the chance th to shoot him but it seemed almost like murder to do it before he had shown any hostilities, but they knew he would have no mercy if he got his



869 CHAPTER FIFTY FOUR"

FLOOD CONTINUES - BIG GIRL KNOOL DESPITE IT TOO BEING
THREATENED BY THE FLOOD RUSHE RUSHES AID.
EIGHTEEN HUNDRED DIE AS LEVEE THEY ARE ON COLLAPSES BEFORE
EXPLOSION. 22,000ARE MAROONED. WIND AND SNOWSTORMS ADD TO PERIL.
SIXTEEN GLANDELINIANS THEMSELVES DROWN, AND SIX REFUGEES DROWN.
MANY OTHER ACCOUNTS OF FLOOD.....

The big Culkin Dike or levee was also expected to be captured by Glandelinians who had attacked those defending it for four days, and should they succeed and blow it up it would add to the back waters of the flood which were spreading over the lower regions between the Aronburg Run and Mic-Whirther Bottoms all the time during the scenes mentioned in the few past chapters of battle, and of the adventures of Violet, and her sisters in the caverns and elsewhere.

Either fortunately or unfortunately either the Vivian girls and the armies were very far from the flooded regions and therefore I cannot put them through any experiences in the flood. Nevertheless the scenes depicted here are quite enough and the distress of whole armies of persons in the flooded districts was continually voiced in an appeal to the Glandelinian Abbiecanian Government for federal aid, and therefore why the Emperor or Violet and her sisters did not even now know of the flood is not yet told here. National guardsmen were increased in numbers and were on duty at stragtic and other points to prevent the Glandelinians were shooting down refugees or blowing up the dikes of the rivers still untouched. Among the refugees concentrated in hundreds of camps in even northern Angelinia diseases were spreading still more as the medicial officers sought not only to check measles, mumps, whooping cough, and Typhoid fever but also small pox and the more dreaded disease Locked Jaw and some cases of Hydrophobia.

One hundred and eighty mad dogs were loose among flood victims which increased the peril to a great extend not leaving out frequent snipping attacks of glandelinians upon these defensive camps or undefensive camps which ever the case might be. Worse than ever northeast winds was bring freel freezing temperatures which w; whipped the half clad fugitives day and night as they crowded together in their scanty shelter, and worse yet for them sneaking Glandelinian vandals would enter these camps preveting th pretending they were refugees, and at night start a fire in one of the camps that not only threatened to wip wipe out all the shelter but burn many to death in the bargain.

At other points along the Mic-Whirther hundreds of regiments of men fought to hold the Glandelinians off from levees and save other threatened lands from ruinous devastation, and Glandelinians captured during many such frays were given no mercy but lined up on top of a levee and shot.

Despite the city of Big Girl Knool being still more threatened by the fury of floods, which were menancing the city even though its own protecting levees were still safe, it was responding to frantic appeals from the Red Cross at many districts, which stuted that many thousands of persons would be drowned Unless means were found to con vey them to safty safty and also to send soldiers to fight it out with glandelinians who were trying their mos most determined best to prevent rescue of women and children marooned by flood. Therefore special trains of a number of roads that could still run through the flood, loaded with soldiers and otyers others left the city, accompanied on the wae water by many boats armed with artillery and explosives. These trains were given the complete right of way. The appeal requested also that no expense be spared and that boats and trains and soldiers be sent with all posible haste. The plan itself however was for the trains to go to the scene as close as safty would allow, and then for boats also taken by the trains to be launched under their own power while the boats coming down on the river w would fight off all attempts of Glandelinians to prevent the rescue, and meanwhile giving the foe no quarter. The trains however being dispatched to different directions it was and would be difficult to know when they would reach their destinations. The request was for two hundred and fifty boats but unfortunately that number could not be secured, though an operater and an armed crew would be sent with each boat, and river gun boats would accompany them and some merrimacs also. Advices to the headquarters of the Red Cross were that six thousand persons were marooned on eighty acres of land a short distance south of little Girl Knool and where they were not cut off from escape by water or the rebels, they were cut off by big forest fires, and had no shelter whatever and ver very little food.

It was saidthat eighteen hundred Glandelinian soldiers working on a long levee i with a purpose to blast it were killed and drowned, when the blasting powder and dynimite with which they were to explode to destroy the levee went off ahead of the time. Those of the Glandelinians who were not killed by the blast, were instantly caught in the swirl pf of water inside and outside the break, and a large craft which had more Glandelinian soldiers on board and a number of tons of high explosives was also caught in the torrent outside the main break itself as it was attempting to rescue those caught in the tram trap and was washed ashore with every one aboard near a big christian camp who forwith took them all prisoners and sentenced them to be shot for murder and vandalsim. It also happened that a levee at Glantor had been broken by the enemy but

as no communication could be established with that district which is isolated with telephone or telegraph no one could be assured whether it was g the levee which the Glandelinian soldiers perished on or not. Yet a number of local red cross officials dis patched boats for that region hoping to save many refugees reported by wireless to be marooned on the levee top not yet given way, but who were in immediate peril, but the boats could make no headway against the fury of the flood and three of them were capsized and the crew forced to swim for their lives and knoked about by floating wreckage and dead boi bodies of animals as they did so. Nevertheless it was said that the remaining portion of the levee weakened because of the destruction of the other portions were now caving before the force of the outri rushing torrent, and many people were crying and screaming desperately forcaid, when three big boats passed by with thousands crowded onto i their large barges and on their decks, and yet had to pass by without offering aid because the crews were unable to take on additional refugees, because no room on the boats or barges. The Government Engineer turner allens nevertheless said he was satis fied that the destruction of many Glandelinians on a exploded levee were true and that it served them right for the sauce o of their wicked purpose. One steamer loaded down with refugees arrived at Greenburg junction shortly before six o clock on the 6th of October and the crew and refugees reported that many bodies of Glandelinians were seen passing by in the flood. These st eamers unloaded their refugees as quick as possible and then returned tward the broken levee to rescue the refugees, while the Red Cross obtained the service of many gas boats.

Also as frantic reports came in it was known that more than twenty two thousand persons many women and children were marooned in Turner County. About five thousand were stranded at Tucklin, where the water is said to be ften feet deep, one thousand at Randall, two thousand on a long railway and foot bridge out of the city of Little Girl Knool, and from eight to nine thousand in the woods beyond the bridge, while the remainder about five thousand or more were marooned on a levee , which was not blasted or even threatened by Glandelinians but nevertheless surrounded by a flood which though may not destroy the levee would go far above it in depth and drown those on it.

High winds and a blinding snow and a treacherious current was hampering the rescue work, but nevertheless about two hundred and sixty five were brought in from the bridge, on October the 7th, and about two thousand were being looked for beyond the bridge. But no o boats of any kind have been able to cross the river or go into the main flood.

Near Big Girl knool the majority of the inhabatants were resigned to a continued peril from the flood which was threatening this city for three days, and therefore all of them were w said to be preparing for high water, by removing all their belongings to the top stories of higher buildings and living there themselves or leaving the city from lower buildings and seeking refugee on hills and higher plains hoped far beyond the reach of flood. The business districts were still conducting its affairs though one eye is kept on the threatening flood lapping at the curbstone at lower streets or in a dept of two feet, and one ear is near the telephone while more expensive goods are being sent up to higher floors. A high wind was spa splashing the water against the lower sections of the city, and enemy soldiers were still trying to damage the levee at the south, while a blinding blizzard laying snow at four inches per hour was raging or had been raging for a day and so showed no signs of letting up, thus hampering traffic needed most in case the flood would suddenly engulf the lower portions of the big town.

Many Glandelinians said to have been captured in their attempts to break the levee were taken ifto the town and exposed in public to the people as they were being sentenced to either a long term in prison for the flood or shot.

Where most of the rescues came to scatter good will and bring off the unfortun ate refugees they were only able to express sympathy instead. For many of those having relatives and friends in the flooded areas th the rescuers were only able toreport to report that to their own knowledge despite their inability to rescue any one the loss of life among the flood victims was very small. and that the greatest number drowned were Glandelinians who had been caught in their own traps. Even bigger cities which were also flooded with great damage were pla ing the good Samaratians in that way that made famious the term" Abbiesannian Hospitality." Rescuers saw large samples of it everywhere, and even were aided desperately in their rescue work. Angelinia Agathia tyough far from danger so far was doing a very immense ammount of its own share, taking in refugees, housing them, and sending all aid possible and letting loose big forces of troops occas ionally from its mobli b mobolization camps when needed. All aboard the many big rescue ing ships all was well, but all around them the scene was terrible. Many ship s had been fired on but being armed as needed answered the fire of the snipers with spirit, and with help from soldiers on levees and on shore.

Count De Biffs party on board his large rescueing ship nosed out into the Aronburg Run River tward flooded Greenburg, signs of the flood being visible all the while but this boat so far recieve d no fire from foes. Nearing Goldie it could be seen that the entire town was under water and only the roofs and chimneys of houses were above the raging waters. Truely this was a deserted town for not a human being was in sight only floating wreckage and roofs, and on the other side but far away just the top of some schoolhouse represented what had been the best section of the town. A few miles further north the rescuers observed that another levee on the Calverinian side of



the river was out. Because the wicked Glandelinians had broken the many levees nature itself was now overcoming human opposition to the flood, and was having its own swing. here a month or two ago the waters of the rivers had proceeded in an orderly way tward the sea, now because of the enemy all was disorder and disaster, and the murky waters had forced its way inland to fourty miles and even hundreds of miles.

For many miles the rescueing boats and ships steamed p and down rescueing people the passengers and rescued persons viewing the scene of desolation. One of the ships neared Ophelia city fortunately on a large rise of ground but with its lower and river front homes and stores which was paying the penaltybfor their being so close to the flood. past this town in places there would be found a still safe levee, and in some only the invisible space of a former levee blown up by the wicked Glandeliniens. Ten mile further a leveewhich theyhad observed to be still holding suddenly erupted into the air and it was gone too.

Men women and children at times were seen riding on house tops or rafts, and the ships passed scores of thousands of homes abandoned. The town of Allenton was reached but hat had become of its inhabatants no one know and only the highest of the structures could be seen two stories above the water. perhaps the rescuers passed between little Girl Knool and Dolton about 100,000 abandonee houses and shckas, shacks and farm houses. The leading rescue boat had during the evening of the 27th swung around to a boat landing near Big Girl Knool and here a message was delivered to the captian of the rescue ship which run as follows;

" Captian of the Steamer rescue boat Caldwell;
It has been reported to be sir that the levee which you passed at phelia is gravely endangered by Glandelinian vandals just below there. By surthe cityof the War Department you are here by requested to go back a ways and with t your rifle men, and soldiers on board to keep as many Glandlinians away from that levee as possible.
City Council of Big Girl Knool.
Mic-Whirther river Commission. "

Accordingly the Caldwell turned back and proceeded at full speed and her passengers and refugees were cheered by the knowledged that there was going to be some excitement. As there were plenty of rifles on board and ammunition all the male refugees were also armed, and ten miles later there was a rush to the west deck of the ship, prepartory to drive off the Glandelinians from the levee, but the home guards of the town had seen the danger also and had drove away the enemy before the ship even got the report.

One of the most serious incidents of the flood disaster was the attack of a large troop of Glandelinian cavarly soldiers upon a Mic- ollester and Pandora train carrying no soldiers and women and children refugees to H shelter. It was a tragedy and of the four hundred passengers in the long eleven car train about three hundred mostly soldiers had been killed, of whom fourty six were children, and from fifty to sixty were other passengers. The train was the Pa Pandoria Limited a crack train that during peace time would run the same rate and distance as the famious Aronburge Limited which also during the war had been attacked four teen times. From fifty to sixty foriegners were also on the train sight seers come to see the flood but only one of them was injured. The survivors who reached Angelinia Agathis on the Aronburg Limited relief train said the Glandelinians who derailed the locomotive engine of the Pandora crack Limited had then attacked the train, and shouted" All Glandelinia Free from Abbiannia." They robbed the two express coaches of over two million dollars in Abbieunnian money and locked a number of the women and children passengers in some of the burning coaches, after also robbing all the passengers even taking what they could use from the little children themselves. Some of the other coaches however before being set afire were emptied of the passengers as the Glandelinian soldiers curtly ordered them out, and those who were slow in going were thrown out and then the coaches were set on fire. . A great number of the soldiers and passengers were so severely injured in the fray as to be unable to move and as the glandelinians refused to rescue them, even children they were left within the coaches and burned to death. Three wounded officers survivors of the military escorts for the wrecked refugee trains managed to save their lives by discarding their insigna and posing as foriegners of other nations in uniform. Two squadrons of Abbie annina Concentinian Cavarly were ordered to persue these Glandelinian vandals and bandits.

After wrecking the engine the attackers had poured a heavy rifle fire through tye coaches after the derailment of the train which was bound from the flood districts of Little Girl Knool to Big Girl Knool. The o soldier guard and the passengers who too were armed that is the males returned the fire from the many windows untill either running short of ammunition or overcome and the bullets of the attackers caused the majority of the deaths among the refugee passengers.

The engineer ad fire man of the engine were taken prisoner and the rebels used the fire in the furnace box to set the cars ablaze. The charge that a colonel well known by even people in Angelinia Agathia as a son born there of a War Department member directed the t attack against the train was made by a number of refugees and soldiers in the first und second class cl coaches who were among the wounded brought to Angelinia Agathia on the Aronburg Limited. This man a former resident of Angelinia Agathia, they said rode

around the scene of combat on his horse. Another officer boarded the train after the military escort had been silenced, ordering the men to kill all passengers whether women men or children suspected of helping the soldiers resist the attack, but many of the glandelinian soldiers happened to be more humane and only massacred the national c soldier soldiers and ordered the passengers out and away from the scene. An officer of the guard known as colonel lint had one leg shattered and his arm injured. He escaped death in the blazing coach through the assistance of several women one of the survivors of the coach.

Captian hando with fifty five soldiers fought from the military caruntill all his comrades were killed, and then unable to prevent the insurgents from entering the car he dropped to the floor and pretended to be dead.The glandelinians entered and bayoneted the bodies but did not touch the captian whom they overlooked.Then three glandelinians remained in the car untill it was in flames and after they left the captian crawled out, met two women who assisted him to safty.

Others also said that a man who had been a former resident of Angelinia Agathia, and who had been born there directed the attack from horseback. A number of women and children wounded as they were fled to the mountains but were captured and confucted to the rebel camps. Shortly afterwards they were shot.

The Aurthorities of Angelinia had been fully aroused by the slaughter of so many refugees on the train besides soldiers, and Count De liff came peremptory orders to gthe national guard for the persuit of the rebel bands that have been everywhere been infesting the flood districts, andino matter what they were doing or not doing to give no q quarter. Hereafter the war department would personally directthe policy aiming at the supression of the revolutionary eleeslements at all points while because of the disasters being caused by the enemy everywhere, a censorship as far as possible had been established on all telegraphic dispatches going to the outside world, and all war correspondents and photographers were forbidden to enter the territories affected by war horrors. It was also believed that Emperor vivian who alone had seen heard of the flood intended to impose a severe course on the rebellious glandelinian generals who have been the special cause of all these war horrors upon the helpless.

He was specially angered at the way the glandelinians fight to hinder rescue worl, work, the attack on the train and other scenes.

General vivianna himself was ordered to sent out his whole cavarly, and the general was to command the persuers in person, and another detatchment was to be sent in persuit of the rebels which attacked the train, and that an engagement with them was expected hourly. If general vivianna finds them he will give no quarter because of the horrors the glandelinians have continually brought on. The nortorious glandelinian officer known as general Stoneman commanded the glandelinians who attacked the train and there were about two thousand of the rebels, and all mounted on swift horses. Stoneman proclaimed himself about a few nights ago to move forward with a column to stop the escape of all refugees from flood districts and he was a man who had a long record of unspeakable military crimes, and guilty of many terrible massacres of little children, priests nunes and so on.

The motive mainly for the attack on the train not apparently not for money, but because the train was full of soldiers, even though the rebels did take more than two mic ion dollars consigned to the banks of Pandora and Angelinia Agathia. They even robbed all the passengers of not money only but of every valuable they had taking even their baggage and their very outside clothing on their backs and stripped all the children stark naked.

Bedraggled suv survivors of this train disaster who tottered off the Aronburg Limited at the Angelinia Agathia Union station shortly after eight o clock the next morning confirmed the announcement of others that the bands of glandelinians included a number of men who had been born in Anb Angelinia Agathia and whose parents loyal to the cause was supp orting it to their their utmost and who had thrown their sons out of house and home for taking sides with wicked glandelinia. even a reporter from Dorothy Gale who was a passenger on the attacked train saw three of the men and recognized them as his three boy hood companions of years ago. One of them had even robbed him. Ten soldiers of the military escort who had been made prisoners and who was taken to the camp of the rebels but escaped in the night also testified to the fact that residents of Angelinia Agathia had wayward sons fighting in the glandelinian army and were with the train attackers. The slaughter of nearly a hundred of the children was appalling. and the Glandelinians directed their fury more upon little girls than boys. Twenty of the boys fell mangled by dum dum bullets while the bodies of little girls were torn apart and gutted. Of one family of fourteen, a refugee colum all were killed and left inside a burning car. The husband of a beautiful woman and five little children was helped off the Aronburg Limited train, and he was laughing loudly and singing a joke song about floods massacres and " Christian dogs,, in general. He had gone insane. His beautiful wife, and children had been slaughtered brutally before his very eyes.

A foriegn woman was borne from a pullman on a litter having been kept alive with oxygen. Th four small figures , her children were also taken from the train mangled beyond recognition by the soft nosed dum dum bullets,and one little girl was carefully removed whose whole body had been cut entirely apart from neck to bottom.

Upwards of a hundred wounded passengers were taken to hospitals at Angelinia Agathia. The dea dead left in the ill fated train were totally cremated when the rebels applied the fire from the furnace of the engine to the coaches or gasoline and othe



and other inflamable materials. Of the escort of three hundred soldiers two hundred nd fourty six died actually at their post, but many of the glandelinians too were killed or wounded in the dreadful fight. A foriguer saved some of the other national soldiers who had fought from the shelter of a chair car untill their ammunition ran out. When the rebels swarmed upon the train the Foriegners thought to put some of

SEEN ON PAGE EIGHT HUNDRED EIGHTY TWO.

## CHAPTER FIFTY FIVE

TWO HUNDRED KILLED, ONE THOUSAND HURT IN BLAST AT BIG GIRL KNOOL CITY. VICTIMS TRAPPED AS BIG FIRE FOLLOWS EXPLOSION IN BLOCK LONG FOUR STORY STRUCTURE. EXPLOSION INCENDIARY. MANY OTHERS IN DANGER. DISASTER TURNS OUT TO BE EIGHTEEN MILLION DOLLAR FIRE IN FLOOD MENACED BIG GIRL KNOOL CITY.

THE LARGE TOWN OF MELBY CORNTH FLOODED SUDDENLY AT NIGHT. ALL SLEEPER ALL SLEEPERS FLEE. TEN DROWN, AND FIFTY OTHERS MISSING IN FOURTY MILE AN HOUR CURRENT.

FLOOD STILL RISING AND RESISTED NEAR BIG GIRL KNOOL.

ARMY CONTINUES TO RUSH RELIEF FOR FLOOD VICTIMS. THE TERRIBLE MENANCE OF THE FLOOD CONTINUE TO GROW.

TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY THOUSAND MORE FLEE LOWLANDS. FLOOD RUSHES ON NEW TOWNS. TOTAL NUMBER OF DEAD KNOWN AS ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTY THOUSAND MORE. MORE LEVEES GO OUT. NEW LEVEE PLANS PLANNED IN NORTHERN ANGELINIA STATE.

around the scene of combat on his horse. Another officer boarded the train after the military escort had been silenced, ordering the men to kill all passengers whether women man or children suspected of helping the soldiers resist the attack, but many of the Glandelinian soldiers happened to be more humane and only massacred the national c soldier



873

and other inflamable materials. Of the escort of three hundred soldiers two hundred nd fourty six died actually at their post, but many of the Glandelinians too were killed or wounded in the dreadful fight. A foriigner saved some of the other national soldiers who had fought from the shelter of a chair car until their ammunition ran out. When the rebels swarmed upon the train the Foriegners thought to put some of their own civilian clothing from their trunks on the heroic soldiers, and therefore the Glandelinians took them for passengers and they were only ordered to get off the train.

Indeed the battle between the Glandelinians and the train escort lasted fully four hours. The Glandelinians then had all the time they desired for looting the long train and destroying what they could of it. While they were transporting the captured luggage from the train to their camp about half a mile away from the main flood Federal soldiers appeared but were forced off by the main troops that came from the camp to fight them.

One of the foriegners among the survivors who had lived in Dorothy gale city for two years said to reporters at Angelinia Agathia it was one of the most most frightful experiedes experiences he had ever passed through in his life. He also said to one of the reportors-

" The attack of the Glandelinians on the refugee train was the most dastardly crime in the annals of Glandelinian revolutionary warfare. The Glandelinians shot into the crowded cars from two sides, even hurling hand grenades even after it was apparent that the fighting was stopped. The awful attack came without warning. The train however h had been going about twenty miles an hour, when there was a sudden and tremendous jolt, the train slowed down so suddenly that all passengers were thrown back and forth violently in their seats, or thrown out altogether, and then the engine and the three forward cars left the rails and toppled over. Then almost instantly came a wild fusillade of shots and terrific e yelling. All the passengers who were only women and children were almost panic stricken but they nevertheless threw themselves on the floor or hid under the seats. Then came the crash of glass, and the bullets ricocheted up and

lo down the car. The christian soldiers ran through the isle aisle nd took position

below the open spaces where there had been windows, andcbegan firing furiously. There was every few minutes however a prolonged lull in the firing, which at times made u us all think the escort was getting the better of the Glandelinian soldiers, or that their ammunition was running out. Then the inferno would begin all over again. There were seventeen germans in my car and all of us thought our last hour had come but by and by it was noticed that the return fire of the once strong military escort was rapidly slackening. Thirty of these had died in our car and therefore we could guess what had happened to the others fighting from the poorly concealed shelters in the wooden cars. The shrik shrieks and screams of women and little children which we heard from time to time told the story in a bo blood curdling manner.

. Finally the firing had almost ce ceased from the train and the Angelinian rebels drew closer and closer never stopping their own wild fire. A few more volleys volleys, and one heavy fusillade and they were on the platforms yelling their famious Glandelinian battle cries. With rifles and sabres they swarmed into the pullman. A blood thirsty brute brute of a Glandelinian soldier took a fancy to a charming little Abbieannian girl one of the refugees of little Little Girl Knool City across the aisle from a german. The scoundrol first robbed her took off or forced her to remove half of her clothing and then told her to get off the car indicating the spot where she would have to wait for him. The little girl turned white in the face but faced him bravely. The german who had been sitting across the way rose up to protest but the insurgent brandished his sabre over the foriegners head and told him in Glandelinian to shut up adding with unrepeatable obscenity aspersions on all foriegners. Then a few minutes late another rebel officer showed up at the pull man door and bawled out to us to leave the car or be burned up alive. We were forced to get out and the soldiers took us to a little hill lock some distance away and left us under guard in a tent while from there we saw the cars soon burst into flames and soldiers run back and forth withtorches in their hands. As we were foriegners the Glandelinians later released us with the warning; " Don't show up in this region again. Better go home to where you belong. You'll be better off and safer."

## CHAPTER FIFTY FIVE

### 200KILLED, 1,000 HURT IN BLAST AT BIG GIRL KNOOL.
### VICTIMS TRAPPED AS BIG FIRE FOLLOWS EXPLOSION IN BLOCK LONG FOUR STORY STRUCTURE. EXPLOSION INCENDAIRY. MANY OTHERS ENDANGERED.
### DISASTER TURNS OUT TO BE 18,000,000 DOLLAR FIRE IN FLOOD MENANCED BIG GIRL KNOOL.

ON the 27th of October a terrific dock and factory fire near the Aronburgs um River front following a series of dreadful explosions in one of the main river dock plants warehouses of the Aberdeener and Mic-Hollester chemical company early that day killed two hundred workers, and injured nearly a thousand, and six fire men were killed and twenty hurt fighting one of the worse blazes ever recorded in Big Girl Knool city. Two of the firemen were on the roof of me of the burning structures and had fallen to deat death in the blazing interior when a part of the upper section of the building was

blown outward by one of the explosions.. The building and a full mile of the wharve with long lines of loaded freight cars and a number of other buildings were afire. and the blaze was threatening to spread with n unusual fury. Many of the dead are in the blazing ruins and that the many fire men were unable to reach them. The many injured were fatally hurt and therefore it was feared they might die. The cause of the terrific explosions could not absolutely be determined but a surviving work man said that before the explosion he had seen a number of men suddenly run from one of the buildings, and men he had never before seen there.He said the foreman had seen these men acting suspiciously ar und the building and had ordered them away.

At the time of the disaster there were fully three thousand in the building.A very strong northeasterly wind and the fact that the plants contained large quantiels of quaintities of chemicals hampered efforts of the fire men in extinguishing the fire and of of rescuing the many injured inside the burning structures. More than three thousand were working inside the structure at the time of the explosions. The fire was proceeded by six big explosions which blew out a large section of the wall along the Calso Avenus side of the five story plant, and witnesses declared that the explosions following a fire in a four story branch of the building came in quick succession and that the entire wall of the building on the Calso Avenue side was blown outward and a terrific sheet of flame leaping two hundred feet accompanied the explosions. Many of the injured were treated in the first aid station of the plant but this too had to be abandoned when the flames rapidly spreadto that part of the building, and when large portions of the river docks caught fire despite the effort of many fire departments to check the conflagration. Most of the injured victims were overcome by the heavy smoke and deadly fumes that spread throughout the building soon after the explosions. The scenes at the recieving hospital a city instutution at Big Girl Knool resembled a dressing station at some of the battle fields of the war itself. All available surgeons were rushed to the institution and even medical students from six colleges of medicine and surgery were pressed into service to care for the lesser serious cases.All the emergency operating rooms in the building were full and others recieved treatments in waiting rooms, and offices.

While the fire was spreading along the wharves the walls of another portion of the burning building collasped before another blast and the fire spread to the opposite side of the street, and residents of houses and shops and men from two other factorie factories there were forced to vacate the buildings as they too began to catch fire.

The blaze was indeed becoming a most spectacular fire, destroying thousands of cars, on the wharves and the confla conflagration fully added to the troubles of the thousands of men who are fighting for lives and property in the flood beleagured city. Mainly the warehouse at which the explosions occured is located on the Aronburg River front adjoining a levee close to the city. Therefore with such a spread of the fire fears were continually expressed that the intense heat created by the burning wharves nand buildings would cause the levees to burst. Therefore many streams of water were also poured on the concrete walls of the levees and thousands of sandbags were held in readniess to hurl into any breach that might be made by the heat or flood.

During this fire there was far away somewhere but outside of the city a burst of sullen thunder with which was believed to be another explosion at some levee that greeted the workers at other levees and the clouds rising in the distance puffed up into a thick curly column of pinkish color high to the sky.

Somewhere else also there had come every few minutes an awe inspiring rumble sounding alternately like th the puffing of some gigantic railroad n engine of or the breaking of heavy surf. From the time of the e these noises a series of strong earth tremors of local origin were felt as far away as Ophelia and Chamberlane in the environs of Angelinia Agathia.

So great is the volumn of water pouring from the Cullens Levee that work on the other protecting levees between San pedro and San Francisco was abandoned as useless, at night especially because Islandelinians kept up such a peppering that the workers had to go. A camp had been planned here by red Cross officials to care for sixty thousand more refugees who it was believed were being already driven from this ne ne- new section.

All the refugees who were marooned on the North Allen Levee had been rescued before the Islandelinians came up in boats and started a massacre. Six thousand persons were taken from the levee between Altos and Glotia and three thousand were rescued but with great difficulty from the embankments near South Bend and the rescue crafts were con tinually concentrating on rescueing all persons in the inundated sections of Lower Turmer and St Ann's Districts. All surf and gun and other boats were searching for the marooned victims.

Also it was found that fourteen thousand five hundred persons were marooned along a thirteen mile stretch of levees west of Little Girl Knool but the levees were not injured or put into a crumbling situation by enemies but nevertheless with the constant rise of the flood the position of these marooned persons was regarded as very dangerous untill theyhwere rescued later in the day. Rescue boats were directed to their aid as quickly as possible but these were hampered not only by the sweeping current through the many crevasses s o honeycombing the levees partly injured by enemy vandals but were constantly attacked by Islandelinians from the opposite shore of the flood and were forced to fight their way to the marooned and then fight their way back to shelter and repeat this very often and at times were forced to move cautiously.With this exception



the evacuation of the fifteen districts south of Little Girl Knool and between Greenburg and Ophelia gt lavers Calverinia State was proceeding systamitically and rapidly. While the flood waters were pouring through the newly broken levees an estimate population of two hundred and fifty thousand more lay in the path of the on-rushing waters.The blasted breaches in the Aronburg Run Embankments were about one hundred and ten miles southwest of Little Girl Knool on the opposite or north side of the boundary line between the states of Calverinia and Angeline Vine.The river of floods still remained stationary at Big Girl Knool where the big fire was raging but the flood had risen four feet, at Little Girl Knool, three feet more at Turmer, six feet at Costellio which was flooded since the start. ten feet at Aurand, and one foot at Cramie Chamberlane.

## The THE LARGE TOWN OF NELBY CORINTH FLOODED SUDDENLY AT NIGHT.
## ALL SLEEPERS FLEE. TEN DROWN, AND FIFTY OTHERS MISSING, IN FOURTY MILE AN HOUR CURRENT.
## FLOOD STILL DEFIED AND RESISTED NEAR BIG GIRL KNOOL, ARMY CONTINUES TO RUSH RELIEF FOR FLOOD VICTIMS.

At the city of Nelby Corinth a raging torrent of muddy flood waters during the night of October the 26th in less than six hours completely inundated the city a town of one hundr hundred thousand inhabatants on the west bank of the Aronburgs Run River under ten to twenty feet of wate r. To increase the peril fire broke out in many of the houses on the upper floors and a wind and rain storm added to the horror. The city was rapidly flooded during the early portion of the night but did not increase then at such prope proportions as to cause any alarm so that when the flood broke loose in a bad fashion later at night nearly all of the residents were awake still asleep. Those who could fled to the levees. Others took refuge in the upper floors of buildings untill boats could rescue them. The flood was pouring through a levee crevasse twenty two thousand feet wide with a rushing current of nearly fifty miles an hour, and waters four tfourty to fifty feet deep tossed about and deml demolished many houses directly in its path. While the loss of life in this city was not really confirmed by the flood relief parties and aurthorities, the residents of Nel y Nelby Corinth said about ten orphan a children from a flooded children home trying to swim through the surging flood waters up to their necks were swept away and drowned. But others declared that the fate of fifty or sixty others at the near by Goodknoe plantation including a number of children was unkown unknown but it was nevertheless believed they were trapped by the swift flow of the waters before they could reach any high ground. Several of the farmers reported an immense loss of cattle engulfed by the waters from the bursted levee while three hundred mules, four hundred expensive horses, including ten valuable racers, hogs, chickens, and other domestic animals were believed to have been drowned.

On the twenty seventh of the month of October the inhabatants viewed the romm remnants of their f looded homes from the high levee tops as they impatiently awaited rescue boats and the waters rushed northward and eastward to join those flowing through the other levee breaks which already have spread some four thousand miles down the river valley and threatening Dorothy Vale more than before.

From the crevasse near Nelby Corintn over fiff ty miles more of land had already been inundated but a high railway embankment at the town was believed to have been responsible largely to the safty of the inhabatants by breaking the first main rush of the waters. The Big girl Knool flood investigators notified the Government that the waterwas runni ng oer over two feet deep over the Main line of the Mic-Collector and Pandora railroad tracks far beyond Little Girl Knool north, and at Marrow on the western extremity of a river bayu Bayou it was rising three inches an hour. The conditions also in sight was that the flood in the Little Girl Knool district would be twenty feet deep before long.

Despite the fact that Big girl Knool was more menenced by the flood and had a great big fire raging even beyondcontrol of a hundred fire department and which kept on spreading business as usual was the slogan of merchants as flood waters swirled into stores basements and lapped against windows. Many of the firms however had moved to upper floors, Camera films had record breaking sales, while Grocery boys and girls propelled row boat delivery wagons. Late that day during the beginning ofthe fire the flood out side of Big Girl Knool city reached a 24.4 stage and a new prediction of 26,5 feet by another day was expected for a seventy foot section of the levee below the city had given way before another blast, threatening complete inundation of six hundred thousand more acres of land mostly farm land . The water was said to be pouring over the leves steadily.

H Nevertheless a large carloads of army rangee, with facilities for preparing food for a hundred thousand people was rushed to Big Girl Knool and other places for dis-tribution in the devastated Mic-Chirther Run Valley by the Fourteenth Corps area of the National guard. Supplies and workers also had to be sent there, and the Red Cross was still concentratee on raising well needed funds.

THE TERRIBLE MENANCE OF THE FLOOD CONTINUES TO GROW.
TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY THOUSAND MORE FLEE LOWLANDS. FLOOD
RUSHES ON NEW TOWNS. TOTAL NUMBER OF DEAD KNOWN AS ONE HUNDRED AND
FIFTY MORE. MORE LEVEES GO OUT. NEW LEVEE BREAKS FEARED IN NORTHERN ANGELINIA
STATE.

On the 27th of October two persons more were drowned at a small village called Storm Town near Little Girl Knool when they jumped into the flood waters to escape a burning home. The actual number of flood sufferers; the clothing, feeding and sh sheltering of whom so far the Red Cross had taken over by this time exceeded four hundred and eighty five thousand persons. A report to the Abbieannian northwrotics listened them by states as follows,

NORTHERN ANGELII ANGELINIA------ 160,000. Will probably be one hundred thousand within another few days.

Angeline Pine.-----145,000. Expected to increase to another 100,000 in next ten hours.. The remainder from Calverinia. And as the crest of the flood is not even yet expectee to reach Big Girl Knool it was probable that the numbers above were being increased to more than two hundred thousand elsewhere for swift and irrestibly the flood waters of the Mic-Smirther was rolling across new ground extending into two other counties of Calverinia, and three in Northern Angelinia, the states of Callenwell and Flanders in Calverinia, and the Counties of Berner, Helen, and Marget in Angelinia inundating many additional towns and scores of thousands of acres of new farm lands.

The flood was driving the homeless before it in imasnse droves, and the flood was claiming new victims here and there, swallowing up a National guard rescuer worker near Greenfold,, two planters near Goodbluff, and the lieutenant of a regiment assisting in leves strengthening on the Aronburgo Run river near Ophelia.

Since the flood began with the known dead past the sixhundred mark, because of drowning, enemy snipping and the attack on the train, estimates of the total fatalitie ofthe flood ranged ffom six hundred to eight hundred, with about one hundred and fifty more reported drowned elsewhere. However in the absense of official estimates varying calculations of the damage over the 10,000 square miles of water covered areas were made by engineers and government officials, and these were to range all the way from two hundred million dollars to half a billion dollars. While all levees not injured were being held successfully against Clandelinian vandals by heroic work and fighting at a hundred other do different points and over a long stretch north and east of Schloedertown, a new break from blasting in the Aronburgo Run hiver levee at South Bend Denden County was reported with the released waters threatening fourteen towns.

Two hundred and sixtythousand others were already fleeing in the lowlands and break breaks caused by disguised enemies in dikes in smaller streams both in southern Calverinia and Northern Angelinia states were reported with a considerable area likely to be flooded and several hundred thousand more made homeless. A new crevasse below Big Girl Knool was opened up by the rascally Clandelinians on the 27th, and was expected to flood thirty more square miles. A score of towns had been hastily abandoned, and all were cut off from communications with the outside world, and Delton city a town of one hundred and thirty two people had been evacuated with the refugees seeking haven from both Clandelinian foes and flood in Maroon and other near by towns, which also were gradually being flooded by the flooded waters from the opened levees. Evacuation was also going forward at Lynolia, Acaroon, and many other towns in the floods path.

Refugees going past in rescue boats saw bodies floating in the water near Greenville Junction and the water was sweeping through the town in a swift current. All the dead were children and from the appearance of their clothing they were little slaves. Government engineers reported even then that there was more flood water in all flooded towns and cities than in all their history, and that the current was stronger than any known for fifty years.

And with the flood menance to Big Girl Knool declared to be the greatest ever, bordering territory in that section of Calverinia so close to Angelinia state, the city on the night of the 27th faced new dangers with breaks on two new major levees occuring not because of explosions but from the rush of flood waters against them. Thousands of men battled at Red Gold sixteen miles north of Big Girl Knool and as the Erminie Creek was flooded from the main st ate stream and as foes threatened to burst the levees in Allter County, armed guards patrolled the embankments thus announced . Excitement even reigned in Rosa city when explosions in the concrete levee almost made serious breaks. But these breaches were found to be repaired within a few hours and therefore hundreds of men were concentrated to repair them with sand bags and prevent a blow out which occured on an arch in the southern part of the city, itself.

Beppo Lansin twelve miles south of Big Girl Knool also was surrounded by water and all the business district is almost entirely water covered. Wagons and the like have no place at all to operate and the river at a stage of twenty four feet had caused the flood to rise twelve inches more in the last ten hours.

At Northern Angelinia there was a danger of additional levee breaks but so far these were closely guarded and every one who could was bent to the task of caring for swarms of refugees from the flooded areas in those districts. At this point the death list





was reported as five with the drowing of several men at Callito, several more towns and thousands more of acres of land were under water i with unestimated property li loss. Many motar and other boats during the day and night rescued hundreds of persons from the roofs of their homes in twelve towns, and less than two hundred two hundred

SEEN ON PAGE EIGHT HUNDRED EIGHTY SIX.

CHAPTER FIFTY SIX.

585,428 ON THE TWENTY EIGHTH OF OCTOBER ARE NOW
HOMELESS. ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTY EIGHT MORE PERISH IN THE FLOOD, MOST OF
THEM SAID TO BE CLANDELINIANS. DANGER INCREASES AROUND CALSENTINIA AND
BETWEEN BIG GIRL KNOOL AND CHARLESTAKE AS DISASTER IMPERILS REFUGEE CAMPS, AND
ENEMY SNIPERS GROW BOLDER.

BIG GIRLKNOOL, AFFECTED BY SHOCKS OF A BIG EXPLOSION. TWO HUNDRED DEAD.
SCHOOLHOUSES IN CITY DEMOLISHED BY CONCUSSION. TEACHER AND CHILDREN LOSE
THEIR LIVES. TRAIN IS MISSING. MANY HOUSES UNROOFED. ROOFS FLYING THROUGH THE
AIR. TREES ON OUTSKIRTS OF CITY ARE UPROOTED.

THE TERRIBLE MENANCE OF THE FLOOD CONTINUES TO GROW.
TWO HUNDRED AND SIXTY THOUSAND MORE FLEE LOWLANDS. FLOOD
RUSHES ON NEW TOWNS: TOTAL NUMBER OF DEAD KNOWN AS ONE HUNDRED AND
FIFTY MORE. MORE LEVEES GO OUT. NEW LEVEE BREAKS FEARED IN NORTHERN ANGELINIA





was reported as five with the drowing of several men at Callito, several more towns and thousands more of acres of land were under water i with unestimated property li loss. Many motar and other boats during the day and night rescued hundreds of persons from the roofs of their homes in twelve towns, and less than two hundred two hundred remained in the stricken town of Little Girl Knool.

The rescuers and the Red Cross had handled about six hundred refugees since the flood began and all other boats were standing by for any emergency while several thousand men were strengthening the levees at Chamberlane, and Rosa and other places.

During the date of October 27th. or beginning a few days sooner, a nation wide movement to aid the immense droves of flood sufferers of the Mic-ghirther Rum Valley and other spots was launched by many cities and towns in the far south and north, and especially commenced bythe Abbiesannian Government at Angelinia Agathia itself.And this was officially followed by a quick and hearty response in the main Abbiesannian capitol and many other cities in the east and west, and especially towns and cities not hit by the flood or in possession of the wicked Glandelinian armies.....

The goal set by the Abbiesannian Aurtho rities and other cities and towns was the raisi raising of a $200,000,000 d fund to be administered by the Abbiesannian Red Cross in the flooded sections.

Members of the Abbiesannian Royal Cabinet also were aurthorized to aid in the raising of the fund. The aurthorities also placed the facilities of the Abbiesannian war, navy and treasury departments at the disposal of the Red Cross for the immediate relief of the flood victims and of keeping off enemies from all other levees, while one of the main National armies under general Francis Hansonia Vivienia was sent to drive off all Glandelinian troops found in the region. In Angelinia Agathia, City Controller Frank Hendro Portiro appointe appointed a commites of three hundred persons to raise the city's own fund and all the school children and even children of orphanages and other homes as well as those in boarding schools added their own pennies to the fund.

The Angelinia Agathia chapter of the Red Cross gave at least $1,234,567 immediately. The organization put in the reports that the suffering among the flood victims was growing more worse ev every day and that over two hundred and ten thousand more p p persons were in need of aid, and that enemy snipers and raiders and vandals were also increasing the horror among the flooded regions even risking their own lives to prevent rufus refugees to escape their fury.

CHAPTER FIFTY SIX

685,482 ON THE TWENTY EIGHT OF OCTOBER ARE NOW HOMELESS.
ONE HUNDRED AND THIRTY EIGHT MORE PERISH IN THE FLOODS, MOST OF THEM SAID
TO BE GLANDELINIANS. DAN DANGER INCREASES AROUND ALBERTINIA AND BETWEEN BIG
GIRL KNOOL AND CHAMBERLANE AS DISEASES IMPERILS REFUGEE CAMPS, AND ENEMY SNIPERS
F GROW BOLDER.

BECAUSE of concussions from some terrific explosion far away more than thirty two thousand refugees were marooned on a crumbling levee only two feet and a half wide, and six miles long at Albertinia Landing on the Mic-Ghirther Rum River, all screaming for help most frantically. Sixty eight of these persons are known to have died, and elsewhere at points not before reached by the b flood, so many more had been made homeless that the total now range as far as six hundred and eighty five thousand , as the floods continued furiously to spread on. Another score of cities and towns and millions of acres of rich farm lands were already under water, and many of the towns half flooded are said to be afire on their top floors. Sixteen thousand of the new numbers of homeless are in the Sunbeam Creek delta and near Jennie Alden town were a most precarious position is held on a leeve levee the refugees took safty on, while hundreds of others clung to house tops and trees and floating debris and rafts, wwaing and screaming for aid; which for a while was not forthcoming.....

Scores of thousands more of the homeless were still said to be marooned on two trains of box cars on the Mic-Hollester and Pandora railroad line cut off from escape near Greenburg and on levees and big sand bars.

The town of greenburg was flooded to a greater depth by this time with all its water supply cut off half of its houses completely under water, and boats and rafts the only means of transportion to safty for those still marooned on upper floors and who had still defiene defied the flood and remained in the city.Horse to come yet there were new breaks and crevasses in the Mic-Ghirther Rum River dikes were threatened north of Albertinia because of Glandelinian vandals and on the Angelinia state side across from Big Girl Knool, and close to Little Girl Knopl.

One hundred and thirty eight were known to have died, adding to the list but it was believed the majority might have been Glandelinians who had been caught ina tra, trap when accomplishing the dangerous work of blowing up oje of the levees, and upward of over eighty five new numbers were made homeless, and another thou and square miles of land was inundated, and with disasters continuing it was believed the crest of the flood was

still expected to come. This was even thedanger threatening between Albertinia and Big Girl Knool and along with this menance came others of additiona breaks in the levees endangering many thousands more of persons, and threatening to add more millions to the already enormous property loss. The number of dead included fourty persons who perished we when a big flat dredge boat loaded down with refugees was swamped by a break in the Mic-Whirther River levee at Albertinia Point while taking off many refugees from the same leeve levee. Many thousands of persons were even caught in the Aronburgs Run delta and were in sanger danger of drowning unless aid reached them as soon as possibl possible, and that hundreds of families were in trees, and many more hundreds on tops of floating wooden houses and house tops and rafts. The flood even now was spreading fast, and no one could say how great the number of people might be who were caught in it at this section. And also none of them having made preparations for the disaster knew of its sudden spread and therefore had not moved off thwith their families to the hills and other points of safty , and that it was surely turning out to be the most disasterous and extensive floods the Calverinian country ever had for hundreds of years.

Along the upper reaches of the Mic-Whirther Run River and down the Sunbeam and Aronburgs River deltas could be seen one of the most vast panoramais of suffering and dire desolation in the world, which was spread before the many branches of the Abbie-anninan Red Crossand other relief agencies. Cities, towns, and countless plantations are by this time completely inundated,, countless numbers of refugees mostly only women and children were closely huddled together in more than a score of camps for a distance of a hundred and fifty miles; and the fate of scores of thousands of others was not even then known.

More than 7,654 persons were found marooned in what remained of the town of Turner Allen by from twelve to thri thirty feet of muddy and slimy water. The town was without fresh water, and entirely without food and other provisions, the refugees stuted while they were being rescued. Greenbaum,Northern Angelinia State. was flooded earl early on the morning of the 28th of October when the waters of the flooded Mic-Whirther Run River let through by another bursted dike at Grove Landing flowed over the main municipal levee cutting off the water supply of the eighty thousand inhabatantd and sixteen thousand refugees housed and taken care of there. The eletric light and power plant was so badly flooded that the whole city was in total darkness during the follow ing night.. The Mic-Whirther Run also was breaking through newly blasted levees at additional places during that day. A new crevasse following a tremendous explosion occured eight miles north of Grove Landing, and break breaks caused by enemy vandals were reported below Carnation Field Town, Blue Bell city, and at Allentorie, a short distance from Greenbaum.

Besides the main levee at Friday Village, northern Angelinia State, opposite Chamberlane, was reported blasted and to be crumbling, with another break started at Mic-Whirther Landing, also in Northern Angelinia. Army engineers and soldiers and worker civilians have been forced to abandon the main dike at the head of the Alter Marie Bend north of Albertinia, where the flood waters was flowing over at the top and into the Aronburgs Run River itself. In the Aronburgs Run delta country, Cringore, Caldwell, Randall, Sidelights Run town, Moonlight city, Sunbeam Town, Aronburg village, Winnie Town and Golf Village was also recieved the recieving the flood waters with all the inhabatants fleeing before the deluge.. The town of Popular bluff, near Glend-Glendale was already under ten feet of water.

Refugee plants were started hastily near Big Girl Knool,, Beautiful wood, and Chamberlane and Caldwell cities, with the National guard, Red Cross and army officers and even men citizens co-perating in the work of rescue and care of flood sufferers, but the sudden rise of the waters, and heavy firing from hidden Glandelinian snipers drove them off, with some loss in life and meny injured, including six surgen surgeons, surgeons and three priests and one nun. By night fall of the 28th more than a dozen other counties in the Aronburg Run delta had been flooded, and in the state of Angeline Vine the flood waters were already pouring over the Clantonia and Gandandon and also Jennie Vivian Counties as a result of new enemy made breaks between San Salvador Bluff and the mouth of the Aronburgs Run River!

Slightly rising temperatures over most of the stricken areas in northern Angelinia alone promished to ally much of the suffering occasioned by the cold weather of the last few days, but the melting snows were feared to cause anincrease of the flood waters. And also as the refugee conters b came more crowded, the sickness of measles, and whopping cough and mumps and typhoid spread threateningly causing intense alar , intense alarm but with the Red Cross and other aurthorities including the municipal those in charge were hoping to prevent serious outbreaks, especially in Scarlet Fever in whih which were found a hundred cases in one camp. And the diresome tales of women and little children suffering on houses tree tops on rafts, and on levees surrounded by flood waters, or menanced by enemies were brought to many towns not touched by flood by rescued refugees and members of the rescuers, and also from soldiers of the National guard who spent the few days surveying the situation, for the government from buloons and airships. And also airplanes.....

On one house top of a floating frame shack and about to go to pieces at any minute there were thirty people all women and children, some lying still lying still as if dead, others were making feeble attempts to rise, and the remainder were waving and shouting for help. At another place, about fifty children alone were marooned on a drainage ditch



, while the flyers could see the levee r crumbling on both ends, and see hidden Glandelinians trying to shoot them down, and hear the distress cries of the refugees. One of the airplans loaded with bombs easily seeing the location of the hidden rebels flew over the spot and routed them from their concealment with good effect killing thirty and wounding sixty.

t Greenbaum hundreds of exhausted men themselves were rescued from death in the flood waters which stretched away for many scores of miles. his was added also with hundreds of women and children who slept at night on dikes. Below them was their below beloved city; flooded by waters flowing from a blasted levee only ten miles north, and the city's water supply was being entirely cut off altogether, and rescue boats were patrolling the flooded streets looking for refugees that might be found in the upper floors of the higher buildings. The highest city streets were covered from three to six feet of water, the lower from ten to thirty. All the rescue boats operated by citizens and National Guards men spent day and night taking people out of trees house tops and from upper stories. But these soldiers were unable to always bring in all the refugees down in the flood area as the numbers of refugees were so greatly extended and therefore great apprehension was felt for their safty. Three more deaths were reported by rescuers, a foriegn woman and her two children being drowned at Little Pandora northern Angelinia state two miles north of Chamberlane. Also several several unidentified soldiers were found drowned in the break at Albertinia Levee landing the day before, and there were also reports that several little orphans were swept to their deaths when the dike went out, so suddenly flooding the orphan asylum that the inmates only escaped death by retreating to the upper stories. However it is reported the building seems too strongly built for the flood to do any damage except by ruining supplies within the building and as most orphan asylums are fire proof no fire danger was feared, and rescuers were sent out to get these fifteen hundred marooned little ones.

It was believed the first or the full crisis had been reached so far in northern Angelinia between Albertinia and Big Girl Knool and for this location was also believed to be the most serious flood in Angelinia's his History. Many of the chief engineers of the state and counties made this report and gave the first official admission that that portion of the state was facing a crisis, while more startling yet, further south a great forest fire was raging burning scores of thousands of acres in a week and endangering many towns in its path, a fire started by Glandelinian fire bugs.

Yet every inch of the levee in this section of the Angelinia state along the levee sections of the Mic-Whirther Run, whose waters ran surely moving at a rate now fit to give it its name seemed to be in very good condition and far from the reach of rebel vandals, but many stated nevertheless that no one can forsee extraordinary occurances because where Glandelinian Valdis had been said to be far away they had before, any one expected it blasted at dozen levees at once.Therefore it was well to impress upon all to the people llying in towns and villages at this section of the state of the gravity of the situation with with which they are confronted, and to have every one of their men citizens guarding every levee and to be well armed, as army soldiers needed to fight the Glandelinian armies cannot be expected to guard all levees in every spot.

At the city of Little Girl Knool many big boats and smaller boats whose search-lights gleamed across debris laden flood waters, as beacons for salvation for thousands of women and children said to be still marooned on house tops, in upper stories, and on knolls and hills an levees in Northern Angelinia continued to ply the flood waters every night hourly adding to the list of refugees saved from hunger , exposure, or from the fire of the bold Glandelinian snipers who even risked their own lives to try and shoot down as many of the regue refugees as possible.

Hundreds of refugee camps, hastily constructed recieved belated and meager supplies of food and clothing, while health aurthorities concentrated on efforts to prevent the spread of diseases, but these were suddenly attacked by glandelinian hordes and captured, and the tents burned to the ground. Others refugees less lucky than those rescued by ships and boats were marooned in fri g freight cars and incessantly exposed to the pepper ing fire of Glandelinian snipers. And such badly exposed trains lay at Holden near the state line, where even a shortage of clothing and food caused suffering but the people dared not exposed expose themselves to the rebel fire.. Along the lower reaches of the Sun Beam creek and in sections of the Aronburgs Run River Basin where the flood waters were still rising a serious situation prelived because of lack of sufficient boats, and soldiers who had been sent there to aid the refugees had to keep up a hot fire upon Glandelinian snipers day and night which was as hotly and yet more effectually returned. Baloons tried to replace trains and boats wherever available but were brought down into the flood by glandelinian snipers. One airplane on the way from Big Girl Knool with one hundred loaves of bread, and munitions was said to have dropped high explosives and routed ten thousand Glandelinian snipers out of a wood which were continu continually firing on a flooded town to prevent the people seeking refugge on the roofs with the flood continually rising and threatening to drown the whole town,

Further warnings of dangers of a plague had been sounded as the waters at some points were beginning to slightly recede.

Also waters from the far reaching flood of the Mic-Whirther Run late on the

27th of October was covering the streets of Glorianna in all except eight blocks of the citys business district. The city fire department had been removed from their now flooded stations, and had to be installed in motar boats. Not as of the churches could hold services as they were flooded up to the very floors for the congr egations.

Led by the Government and Royal Authorities and Emperor Vivian himself the Abbieanni Abbieannian National Red Cross since the very news of the flood became widly known started a nation wide campaign to raise two hundred and fifty million for the relief of the legions of refugees from the war made floods of the dangerous Mic-Whirther Run. This action was taken at an emergency conference, called by Emperor Robert Vivian to coordinate all the federal flood relief activies under the administration of the Red Cross, and all Catholic religious societies. This Conference was attended by Red Cross Officials, priests and Superior nuns of Catholic homes, and a special committe committee oof many loyal members appointed by the Emperor to work with the Red Cross in making out remedies for the flood disasters in southern and northern in southern Calverinia, and northern Angelinia, and a dozen other smaller states and provinces. prior to calling the committee together together the Emperor placed all the flood relief facilities of the navy war, treasery and commercial departments at the disposal of the Abbieannian Red Cross, and sent off half the number of soldiers from a number of mobolization camps to go and combat enemy snipers throughout the shores and other points within the flood districts and issued a proclamantion calling upon all the loyal people of Abbieannia and other states to be generous in contributing to the relief fund. All flood relief measures dwarfted all other subjects of the war brought up at the Emperors conference that day with his advisers, and means to install of forestalling future floods made by the enemy as well as steps to remendy the present situation and prevent the enemy from breaking down more levees were also discussed.

At the meeting a special committee of the Red Cross for the Aronburgs Run river valley disaster was also established. The Committee comprised hundreds of important men with Count Callens as chairman. The cabinet members composed the committe committee appointed by the Emperor. Following the tremendous meeting, it was announced that the Secertary of war Weldon Donner had told the committee that the army engineers were in touch with the situation, and that they stated that despite hundreds of thousands fighting to prevent breaks declared nothing could be done because of so many enemy snipers was tremendously unusual and uncommon and that despite their efforts the flood conditions was growling growing worse hourly was extraordinary.

The committee was also told that frequent reports reaching both Angelinia Agathia, and Dorothy gale cities indicated that it was absolutely feared that within a few more days the number of refugees is liableto number more than one million five hundred thousand. Conservative estimates it was said, set the number of persons now looking to the Red Cross and other relief workers for aid at 6,89,000.

Eight states of the Calverinia Province were suffering one of the most extensive ad and distructive floods in the history of the country, but the worse hit just now was ten states of northern Angelinia country, and that the Abbieannian Red Cross and Catholic Red Cross and religious Societies reporting that by a most conservitave estimate that there were fifty thousand more refugees from the flood who must be cured for and yet cannot be reached made the news frightful indeed, and threw the whole northern country into great agation, while this emergency continues which was feared for many more weeks many of the refugees needed to be fed and clothed and succored not only from flood but enemy attackers and snipers who were unusually mean enough to enemy even shoot at refugees who should have even deserved their aid. The health of hundreds of thousands were even menanced, and the burden of caring for the homeless rested upon the agency designated by the Government charter to provide relief in all war and elemental disasters----especially the Abbieannian Red Cross and for so great a task additional funds were needed immediately. The Emperor himself said;

" It therefore becomes my duty, as Emperor of this Holy Nation of the States of Abbieannia, and Head of the Abbieannian Red Cross, and in behalf of my fair dauthers who are just now with my brothers army, to direct the sympathy of our people to the sad unjust plight of hundreds of thousands of their fellow citizens, mostly women and innocent little children, and to urge their generous contributions to ease up or end their suffering entirely. People also who wish may go down and aid in the rescue work as many rescuers and supplies and boats are badly needed."

The Emperor pointed out that the Federal Emperial Government has no funds for flood relief work on account of draining of its banks by the war, and therefore this work must be handled by the Red Cross and those who wish to contribute and better still go down to help in the rescue work. but any who desired to only go down for sight seeri seeing would be bared, and therefore those who wished to go to aid would recieve passes so they could get through. And in explaining the purpose of the se special committee the Secretary himself issued this statement;

" The purpose of the special commitee is to fully coordinate theactivies of the war, navy treasury, and all commerce departments into support of the Red Cross, which it was determined must continue the responsibility for the organization and also administration of the relief measures to be taken, and of preventing the enemy from snipping refugees and breaking up more dikes orvlevees. The extent of the measures





taken and the volume of the disaster, and the numbers of rebel snipers believed to be at their distardly work, were fully investigated, and the majority of the rebels who had attacked the train overtaken by Vivianannas cavarly and destroyed. The special commitee concluded that it was already reaching such proportions as to place a burden of at least two hundred million dollars upon the Red Cross, and that with the enemy not being stopped in their work there was every appearance of even wider extension of the floods and frightful loss of life if something desperate is not done soon."

Angelinia Agathia city even at the start of the disasterous flood had swung into an extensive effort to raise funds for the relief of the sufferers in the great Mic-Whirther Run horror, and the mobolization camps was sending out soldiers and gunboats to fight off attempts to ruin further dikes. The city controller was in charge of the collection of the city fund, and had more than three to four hundred prominent citizens aiding in the work, and was supported by all school and childrens homes and parents also. The Angelinia Agathia chapter of the Abbieannian Red Cross at 1987, Albertinia Avenue had outlined the needs of the many residents of the flooded country and had urged immediate donations of at least three hundred thousand dollars, and the money that had recieved so far since then had mounted up to $ 1,234,000. Dorothy Gale city, Rosa, and Mombi, and also Betsy Bobbin and Pot cities raised an ernormous sum and forwarded it to state headquarters at Angelinia Agathia, and having sent the sum of nearly $3,000,000 and suggesting that the State organization also start in its own fund and adminster it through other departments, are now needing aid from the Red Cross themselves, Mombi, Pot, Betsy Bobbin and even Polychrome. Towns prediction a depth of seven feet of water in their lowest streets and hundreds of homes entirely ruined with the people marooned on the upper stories.

So far the collections from Angelinia Agathia had totaled over six million dollars.

As the flood was still increasing it was believed that nearly seven hundred thousand were needing aid, for eight million acres were now under water, and ruins, and the cold, and countless hundreds of Glandelinian snipers were a continued menance to the countless numbers who have guthered in refugee camps which were at times also exposed and sometimes whole hundreds of tents set afire and the camps boldly attacked. At Weldon Grove, Angelina vine state there are said to be 10,000 crowded in a small camp site that is also continued to be menanced by the rid rise of flood waters, and which had been fired on, and attacked ten times by the wicked Glandelinians. And not even dry ground to sleep on, and they can only be reached in small boats whose approach is so continually hampered by the rebels.

The town of Heidi junction was also said to be caring for sixty thousand refugees and more are coming in daily. Heavy funds also are needed there. Thimble Town, Robin ville, and little Albertinia were also seeking assistance not from flood but to care for refugees that come there. Many of the very relief workers, and members of the Red Cross are marooned and other have difficulties in obtaining transports. The worse has not even arived for those who have been driven from their homes. We need money now and above all we need it quickly. And enough soldiers to successfully fight it out with those murdering Glandelinian snipers.

The Secert Secretary of War."

## BIG GIRL KNOOL AFFECTEDBY SHOCK OF A BIG EXPLOSION. TWO HUNDRED DEAD. SCHOOL HOUSES IN CITY DEMOLISHED BY CONCUSSION. TEACHERS, AND CHILDIEN LOSE THEIR LIVES. TRAIN IS MISSING. MANY HOUSES UNROOFED. ROOFS FLYING THROUGH THE AIR. TREES ON OUTSKIRTS OF CITY ARE UNROOFED OR UPROOTED.

During the height of the big warehouse and dock fire at Big Girlknool, there occured about fifteen miles away a terrific blast, whose shock and air vibration struch the northwestern edge of the city in the evening, and had the same effect as if the place had been struck by a tornado or hurricane. For the full extent of the streets and city front in that location the concussion shook down innumerable telephone and light poles and ernormous damage was done to homes while the walls of six of the burning structures already weakened by the heatvof flames crashed down at once before the shock.

Nine people were killed, and sixty injured by the vibration, and at the extreme northe northern section school children suffered most. Reports were that three were killed at Center street, near Cordonia Avenue when the house collasped, and that in the St francis School two children were killed, along with three teachers and the shock burled w two hundred of the children but the loss of life was small though, about eighty were badly injured. All lines of communications with that part of the city were shaken down, and the half flooded streets were so badly blocked with debris that passage of street cars and other cars were impossible. Doctors and nurses were immediately rushed to the scene n in boats. Two others were killed in St. nns School on Jenten sterrt street and w twelve of the children injured. Beside this schoolhouse, a line of two and three story residents were h shaken badly and all the windows were shocked out. A wagon driver was killed at Gurdin street by fragments of a wall that crashed from a building when the shock

cams. pumage at this street however was not estimated.. yet reports came from various sections of the city of scantling and entire roofs jumping high in the air with the concussion like popcorn in a shakepr and that wreckage of some kind flew across the sky like a bursting cloud from no one knows where. A man and three children were killed and an unknown number injured at Cornland treet near Vivian Avalue. Telephone wires there too are down and doctors and nurses also have been sent there. One was rdp reported dead at Klato street near Center. irst reports came through Albertia street, and doctors ariving there were directed to the scene of disaster. Investigators had reports that the explosion which shocked Big girl knobl occured east of the city far from the river itself, and that it dug a crater in the ground half a mile wide. hat caused it, or who was responsible no one could ascertain, but that it has noti nothing to do with the blasting caused for floods. Other reports showed that fourty three were injured at Broadway, five at Clor street, twenty at Big Girl knool Avenue, ten at western Avenue, and six at orth venue.

Attention later after the shocks from the blast was directed tward Heldon icknel icknell town at which place it was reported two Mic-ollester and Pandora railroad trains h had been derailed by the shock of the explosion. It was two relief and refugee trains due at Big girl nool at three oclock, but it was now eight oclock in the evening and the trains have not been heard of by train dispatchers and it was feared when wrecked they too might have been attacked by Glandelinians.

closest to the noise of the explosion fifteen thousand houses were totally unroofed the roofs at the shocks fairly playing leap frog and then crashing into the streets, and hundreds of persons passing back and forth in the streets which at this point were free of waters were caught in the crashing wrec wreckage and killed or injured. By these roofs also two persons were injured at Riverview Avenue, andmany others further away were hurt by flying gluss either broken from the windows by the concussion of the blast, or from the shocks of the roof s as they crashed to the pavements.

A policeman was killed and about twenty hurt when the shock of the blast wrecked t o two frame houses close to where they were passing. The policeman was killed when a one story frame house crashed down and the wreckage of the front was hurled upon him without warning. Two other school children were killed at Chester Avenue when the blast partially wrecked the St Vincents atholic school. oth of them, a boy and girl were killed when the ceiling of the schoolroom crashed down upon them and the whole class i injuring and blinding the rest, while scores of other children in the other class rons were cut by flying glass. besides wrecking the school the concussion almost razed the upper section of the city iver grain elevator, and two big warehouses along the river front, and in this street half a hundred were injured in the streets but not seriously.

at Albertu street reports came that huge planks, were hurled far over the streets high in the air, that tin roofs went sailing through the air, and clouds of mysterious dust descended into the streets like a blizzard for a few minutes, white dust at that.

Reports of simulair kind came from Alexander, Orleans, Jenson, oodbury, and Aronburg treets. Attempts to locate the source of the debris and the fine dust that fell so thick you could not see across the street for five minutes were halted by the crippled wire service brought on by the flood.

Outside the city limits thousands of trees were uprooted by the concussio., besides miles of sidewalk sidewalks, and all windows of houses not injured otherwise were demolished. Also an operator of the Mic-ollester and Pandora railroad outside the the city was injured by glass and a beam of wood, when his tower was totally wrecked by the concussion.

FLOOD PERIL CONTINUES TO BECOME GREATER. MANY MORE TOWNS PERILED.
FLOOD RISES NEAR ARONBURGS RUN.

THE St Vincent Levee five miles south of Glorianna city was broken early on October the 26th and new flood waters began spreading over a very large area of farm land and the tracks of another railroad line was completely washed out blocking other throu. through war train service. Therefore it s resulted in the entire St Vincent region of northern Angelinia to be doomed to inundation, even when another levee known as St peters before before the force of explsions, and the breach in this levee was made a mile long. This permitted the overflow from the Mic-hhirther Run river at orina to sweep tward the big lake like main flood and the onrush of waters was therefore expected to sweep down into the Little Sunbeam creek valley, and through that basin to meet the main flood further below and add to its torrent.

The main ic-hhirther Run Levee was not touched yet by any Glandelinians and still held but the workers were doubtful it if t it could be protected for another full week. This had however prevented the main flood from going beyond its bonds so as to cause any serious loss of lives but the flood nevertheless was starting in inundate lowlands over a wide expanse which had not yet been touched by waters, and threatened local defenses and many towns.

The full extent of the disaster was even expected to overtake many scores of towns which had been fighting desperately to hold their dikes from being blasted by glandelinia





vandals and the prevailing l el high waters.. Thirty of the towns were imperiled and about fifty thousand more persons were reported homeless and becoming refugees even bufore the new menance became a fact. One high point in the valley was at Outlook town where a hill rises sharply from the plains, but two thousand of the refugees who

SEEN AT PAGE EIGHT HUNDRED NINTY TWO.

## CHAPTER FIFTY SEVEN.

GOVERNMENT OFFICIALS ORDERED TO FLOOD ZONE. BIG GIRL KNOOL
WARNED AS FLOOD WATERS RISES. NAVY SENDS MORE BOATS TO ASSIST IN THE
RESCUE WORK FURTHER RISE PREDICTED. BOATS TAKES MANY THOUSANDS FROM
LEVEES ANOTHER ARONBURGS RUN RIVER LEVEE IS L BLOWN UP. NEED MORE ARMED
MOTAR BOATS. GODFREY TOWN IS SAVED. TWENTY THOUSAND PERCHED ON TREE AND HOUSE
TOPS. TEN WOMEN AND SIX CHILDREN DROWN IN HOUSE. STRONGER MILITARY
RULE ESTABLISHED. WARNED TO FLEE IMMEDIATELY. A DESPERATE ATTEMPT
TO RESCUE REFUGEES UNDER FIRE FROM GLANDELINIAN SNIPERS. A MILLION ACRES
OF RICH SOIL DESOLATED. REFUGEES FOUND ON EVERY SURVIVING LEVEE. ONE
HUNDRED AND EIGHTY THOUSAND WITHOUT FOOD.

came. damage at this street however was not estimated.. yet reports came from various sections of the city of scantling and entire roofs jumping nigh in the air with the concussion like popcorn in a shakepr and that wreckage of some kind flew across the sky like a bursting cloud from no one knows where. A man and three children were killed [illegible] street near Vivian Avalue. Telephone wires there





vandals and the prevailing [illegible] high waters.. Thirty of the towns were imperiled and about fifty thousand more persons were reported homeless and becoming refugees even before the new monance became a fact. One nigh point in the valley was at Outlook town where a hill rises sharply from the plains, but two thousand of the refugees who headed for the town found it in possession of a horde of Glandelinians who fired upon them killoi killing a number of women and children and pursuing the refugees desperately untill a patrol of cavarly came up in time to rout the murderers away with great loss.

The flood of the Aronburgs ' an near Little Girl knool on the 26th of October stood at thirty one feet, and it was believed the crest of the flood here had been reached apparently, but it could not be said what would occur the following week. Even at this section millions of acreas of land had been inuna inundated in a sea of waters, while hundreds of thousands have been driven from their homes. A score or more already had perished in the flood waters, and the damage at this section to property had not and could not be estimated.

## CHAPTER FIFTY SEVEN

### GOVERNMENT OFFICIALS ORDERED TO FLOOD ZONE. BIG GIRL KNOOL BARRED AS FLOOD WATERS RISE. NAVY SENDS MORE BOA BOATS TO ASSIST IN THE RESCUE WORK. FURTHER RISE PREDICTED.. BOATS TAKES MANY THOUSANDS FROM LEVEES. ANOTHER ARONBURGS RUN RIVER LEVEE IS BLOWN UP. NEED MORE ARMED MOTAR BOATS. GODFREY TOWN IS SAVED! TWENTY THOUSAND PERCHED IN TREES AND ON HOUSE TOPS. TEN WOMEN AND SIX CHILDREN DROWN IN HOUSE. STRONGER MILITARY RULE ESTABLISHED. WARNED TO FIRE IMMEDIATELY. A DESPERATE ATTEMPT TO RESCUE REFUGEES U DER UNDER FIRE FROM GLANDELINIA SNIPERS; A MILLION ACRES OF RICH SOIL INSOLATED. HALF REFUGEES FOUND ON EVE Y SURVIVING LEVEE. ONE HUNDRED AND EIGHTY THOUSAND WITHOUT FOOD.

MORE THAN TWELVE MORE HAD BEEN KOWN BY THE "(TH OF OOctober to have perished in the commencing of the most extensive flood on r re record and unconfirmed reports was that two hundred more were in danger of being drowned. 10,000 more were being made homeless homeless in northern Angelinia, and southern Calverinia, and six other states, and the full number still was increasing.At Greenbaum more than one hundred orphans were reported drowned when the waters rose above the roof of the very asylum and rescue work had been impossible because of a sixty mile an hour current which was washing the very town to pieces.

On this day Emperor Vivian and the Red Cross acted to desperately enlarge and expedite efforts to relieve suffering, caused by enemy and flood, and Government officials were directed by the Emperor to go to Big Girl Knool to expand the Red Cross and other relief organizations and also to make a full detailed survey. To increase movement as much as possible the interstate commerce commission declared a transportaion emergency in the flooded region permitting railroads to abandon requirements for routing of freight and other trains. The Secretary of war also was expected to arive at Big Girl Knool as soon as he could get there, and was to go down the flood tide by a strong river steamer to make a first hand study of the flood, and will be accompanied, by two generals, a strong escort of soldiers and six chiefs of army engineers, and chairman of the Red Cross and five nuns and six priests. Army engineers elsewhere advised committee committee to day that there was danger of the flood waters reaching a stage of two feet higher than before but they believed as long as no Glandelinians don't start further troubles the remaining levees would hold. In addition to gun boats the navy dispatched two big merrimacs to Big Girl Knool. The Red cross reported the number of refugees entering Big Girl knool as eighty five thousand thousand and more were coming.

Scores of thousands of fresh numbers made homeless on the 30th of October by the Mid-Shirther Run flood waters, were carried to safty, while still other thousands awaited succor and continually fired on as others from ambush by the Glandelinian snipers. Even many were in the most precarious positions on exposed levees and o promontories and many were hit by enemy bul lets and wounded, especially those who were clinging to trees and to the roofs of floating houses and barns.

On account of the snipping mostly and not the flood the death list continued to mount passing sixty more, and there were unconfirmed reports that two hundred and fifty more had perished back use of because of the snipers. As the flood passed through the freshly opened crevasse at Boldons Landing above Greenbaum it poured on over fresh ground and new towns were being inundated, among them Meldon turn and the scores of millions in property damage already wrought from Calverinia to northern Angelinia was steadily and increasing at an alarming rate.

Glandelinians smashed another levee on the Aronburgs Run on the evening of October the 30th and caused the flood waters of the Aronburgs Run to roar through in a terrible torrent, and a whole town was devastated with the people barely escaping with their lives and twenty six thousand acres were flooded instantly. With large armies strengthening other dikes on the upper Aronburgs run and, guarding them augmented forces were set to work rescueing the fresh numbers of marooned and of moving them to more safer places those whose had been taken from the flooded towns.

All river steamers were ordered to assist in the relief principally to remove refugees. The evacuation of Greenbaum the largest of the cities flooded so far was almost completed by this time, and attention was then turned to gt Helena and other towns and as there were plenty of craft available rescue work was going on pretty good though a few of the rescuers were wounded by shots from hidden enemy marksmen.

The most pressing need was for small motar boats even big ones for rescue work in the back waters and urgent appeals for these ha had been sent from Greenbaum and many other flooded towns. Appalling conditions of the most kind most terrible kind existed at Greenbaum where in the highest streets the water was more than six feet deep. Sanitary conditions were deplorable due to the failure of the city water and sewerage systems and the presence of nearly twenty thousand remaining refugees in addition to the normal population of more than a hundred and twelve thousand before they were rescued.

The flood waters from the Aronburgs un breaking through t e the blasted levees had spread eastward for fifty miles joining and overflowing the Sunbeam Creek at that section. This caused a sudden increase in the depth of water at Little Girl Knool and dangerous levee conditions brought on by water pressure of the flood tearing over them and location of people who were in dire peril came in from many places.

On the Mic-Shirther above Big Girl Knool the danger point appeared to have passed Godfrey city but the crevasse in the bigger leev levee at Dora had widened by another blast to three thousand six hundred yards, and it was still crumbling before the force of water let through the break with army engineers reporting a depth of sixty to seventy feet. The steamer Vivian arived at Big Girl Knool bearing fifteen hundred refugees, from Albertinia Landing, where they had been marooned while working on the levees. The steamer Buster Brown was also due that day with additiona refugees from the same Landing where more than twelve thousand were still marooned on crumbling levee tops and under heavy fire from Glandelinian snipers. Approximately 22,000 more refugees were in Big Girl Knool on the 30th of October and that city already burdened with its own troubles and threatened more by the flood, with the big dock fire still spreading with unusual fierceness fierceness thugh all the city departments were fighting the blaze and trying to check it even by blasting.

Six river coast guard patrol boats ordered to the flood area from the Mic-Hollester Run River were wrecked by Glandelinian cannon fire from shore, and its occupants barely escaped with their lives.

They had to brave three miles of breast deep water while being shot at, and they stumbled out of the water in Big Girl Knool, and they stated that sixteen rescuers and ten of a crew were reported to have been drowned, when a rescueing schooner was also wrecked by Glandelinian gun fire and sank near El Verso in the heart of the flood..

At the town of Bayside Greenburg five thousand persons were also taken off from a leeve leves where they had been marooned for five days, but six of these refugees died before succor could arive. Six more were critically ill from fever, and all were facing starvation. One man who was pulling on one of his high boots was struck in the head by a bullet fired by a Glandelinian sniper and instantly killed.

Near Little Girl Knool a family of sixteen, father mother, uncle and fourteen children were drowned ten miles near the town, when their wagon was hit by a shot fired by some Glandelinian gunner, and the fragments and they were swept into a swollen bayou. Thousands of pe s persons about two miles off to the east from Greenbaum were marooned on house tops, trees and rafts, and long range Glandelinian gunners on the shore of the flood were firing shot and shell at them untill a squadron of Abbieannian cavarly cavarly dashed upon to them and routed the Glandelinians killing six hundred and capturing the artillery.

Also near Greenbaum elfn eight hundred persons mostly only little children taken from a flood wrecked orphan asylum in the country who clung for nearly an hour to bushes and floating trees after their rescue ship burned when set afire by Glandelinian shells were rescued under rifle fire by two government gunboa s, which returned the fire of the enemy with good effect, and then taking off the refugees brought them hastily to Big girl Knool. The steamer was struck by a fire bomb and was enbeloped in flames while conveying the children and some adult refugees to a small town on the Aronburgs Run side of the flood and which town was found to be all afire. Elsewhere twenty thousanus of others perched on trr and house tops were being rescued. Near this scene ten women and six children who sought refuge in a house from the enemy rifle fire at Blue Bell were drowned in the flood when a high explosive shell fired by some long range rebel gunner demolished the house house and threw them all into the water. This increased the known deaths in this area to 101 out of three hundred in the Calverinia section, and that the estimate total of drownings and killed by snipers was at least about over four hundred, and possibly many many more, and that the great majority were little children. A stronger military rule was being established on account of these horrid disasters and even artillery was placed into position at many points, while the military and other organizations cooperating in relief work prepared to maintain camps for sixty thousand more persons for the duration of the high waters, while two hundred thousand soldiers scoured the regions all about and elsewhere in the flood districts hunting out bands of Glandelinian snipers and fights were frequent and severe.

Six thousand other orphan children were also encamped on a levee and had been





rescued while people are marooned in small hotels and other buildings in the flooded city of Greenbaum refusing to be taken elsewhere. Food for tye w o whole population enroute to the city and tents sent to house ten thousand people have been seized and taken away by the raiding Glandelinians. which had been expected to house the refugees. Urgent and repeated warnings by wirless, whistles and explosions and the like, to the ernormous numbers of people in the territories south of Greenbaum to flee were issued by ma many military heads. For the head waters of the spreading flood was not between twenty and twenty mil one miles south or west of flooded Greenbaum and cyst was said to only have to travel about twenty miles before joining the backwater of the main flood from the Aronburgs Run River north and south of Big and Little Girl Knools.

And with the flood waters four feet deep in Betsy Robbin, Ozmania and trot all southwest of Greenbaum and fifty miles west of Angelinia Agathia and constantly rising, nearly all of the population and the many refugees there sought refuge either on the leves of the Aronburg and Mic-Shirther railroad, or on house tops and in upper stories, while the very residents of the town of Moda Rosa were forced to the third floors of their homes or upon roofs.

The most desperate attempts at rescue ever on record for heroism to secured to secure these thousands upon thousands of marooned persons were made for three days and nights by steamers, Red Cross workers in motor and row boats and other craft, and nearly a score for every rescue trip made were shot and wounded or even killed by the distant Glandelinian sharpshooters who did not miss a single aim not even at night. And add to this peril they had to not only fight a strong current, amid a heavy task but had to beat off attacks from Glandelinians who came at them in big boats, but three thousand were even in spite of these difficulties rescued b from Trot Town, and 10,000 in Betsy Robbin where because of stoves being overset by the rush of water against the buildings a hundred severe fires started burning rows of houses on their upper stories, imperiling many hundreds in the flames. Another 10,000 refugees and seven inhabitants were taken under severe fire from Greenbaum and Polychrome on the 28th and to the 30th of October and even on November the 1th and 2th the rescue work continued with the aid of soldiers who came in gun boats and opened fire on the enemy snipers and their hiding places every trip with shot and shell and canister added with grape but with little effect.

Included in this number were five hundred children w from a water torn orphan asylum and this number was added by another thousand who were being brought to Angelinia Agathia from Lake Trot thirty miles southwest of Angelinia Agathia and these refugee ships stranre to say were under severe fire every minute of the three days trip to the city.

Rand town also had the same experien experience but also were rescued. Yet a scene of death and destruction and desolation was presented on new spots between November 1th and 4th over more than nine thousand square miles more of land including more than a million acres of the richest lands considered in the whole of Northern Angelinia as the waters of the still overflooded Mic-Shirther ruins increased by storms and melting snows continued their relentless flow over the land and tward the mouth into Mic-Hollester Run threatening to rise that river also to an unusual record breaking height, and hundreds of thousands of citizens from many towns along its banks started work and inspections on its dikes and levees, and armies of soldiers went to protect these dikes from being also bus blasted by Glandelinians which was feared would also occur. Hour by hour more thousands were made homeless, additional fall crops such as grain sheut cl n outs ng overything on the line of harvest was destroyed, and countless live stock, homes burns, and property, and sixty miles of a splendid popular and oak fo forest including twenty thousand two hundred magnificent Christmas trees, and every thing of possible description were swept away, and near the edge of the flood but too high to be reached by the sea of flood a terrific forest fire ofstanding for four hundred thousand acres was burning forward at ten to twehty miles an hour.

Far across country in Albertinia county, other scores of thousands were quickly quickly moving out to high lands before the waters of the Sunbeam Creek which continued to rush through one of the blasted levees with the prospect that an additional millions of acres of land would soon be inundated. Many even had to tak the risk of the forest fires or die in the flood and therefore were placed between two dangers, but in this location no Glandelinians were in the neighborhood to go and snip the refugees.

Another blasted levee of the Aronburgs Run river above Albertinia Bluff was reported by army engineers but they stated the explosive was fouled and therefore expectations were the dike could be hastily repaired before it would burst asunder entirely and cause an overflow that that would damage Turpo, and Lovechild Counties in Northern Angeline vine state, and several farming districts of Southern Calverinia near the neart the state line.

Southward of the city of Little Girl Knool and between Albertinia and Greenbaum many other persons were still being driven from their homes in Concordia county and every dike still surviving were crowded with them while every ferry boat, ship and motor and the likecentering Big Girl Knool, Angelinia Agathia, and Dorothy Gale on the Mic-Hollester River carried t hundreds of refugees and mostly children. With eight hundred thousand now entirely homeless the task of caring for the refugees, and rescueing so many under the enemy fire was becoming a stupendous one. The immediate work was thay of removing the refugees even from many temporary camps to safer ones on high lands because of direct attacks from Glandelinians or because of the rising flood, and for

this work many big steamers and other river craft also loaded with soldiers and armed with artillery had been engaged and often t had to fight it out with rebels to bring the refugees to safty. Disease continues to spread wildly in the old concentration refugee camps and also was beginning to make its appearance in many of the new ones in some parts of the Aronburg and Mic-Whirther Run Regions. Below Big Girl Knool where the day before All Saints Day November the foist a Glandelinian mining engineer caused a small levee crevasse by a stick of explosive efforts by soldiers and hundreds of workers were being made frantically to prevent a serious break, even under fire but the water continued to seepthrough where the hole could not be stopped up in an effort to block it, was beginning to flood the marshlands near Dleo Deldon Town. As id indicative of the tremendous pressure on the dikes army engineers estimated that the water was rushing past Little Girl Knool itself and also Betsy Bobbin and Trot town at a rate of three million cubic feet a second while at a point just below where the Aronburg Run empties into the Mi Mic-Whirther Run the estimate rate was three million five hundred thousand cubic feet a second. a terrific speed, and houses by thousands from a score of towns were being swept entirely away and even the strongest steel bridges were going before the fearful pressure and strong railway trestles also. Flood waters from the Aronburgs Run river also were moving into Northern Condencia state on Angelinia country at what army engineers estimated to be a rate of sixteen miles a day. This flow was expected not only to continue untill the flood was absorbed by the Mic-Hollester Run and carried off but to increase to about twenty miles an hour.

ONE hundred and eighty thousand nay even more people still marooned were without water or food were in the Aronburgs Run delta district by the Mic-Whirther Run River floof flood, and therefore appeals by many others were issued to the country for more boats to take them off before the flood would engulf them entirely. The Red Cross Chairman said;

" Hundreds of small boats, motor and others from the good o people of the country must be furnished almost immediately in this terrible area if human lives are to be saved. More than one hundred and fifty thousand people mostly women and children from Greenbaum, Little Girl Knool, Betsy Bobbin and other places are now concentrated near the mouth of Aronburs Run and are facing starvation and drowning. "Despite the efforts of the wicked Glandelinians to prevent the relief activies for alleiviating the suffering of the flood victims, Angelinia Agathia, Dorothy Gale, and many other big cities continue continued day after day in their efforts to assist the stricken, and sent soldiers out to prevent further blasting of levees.

The outstanding contribution consisted of millions of dollars even from firms and in a letter the Emperor himself said to his brother still near Jennie Turner city hammering at Yanboy;

" Dear brother, with the flooded Mic-Whirther Run River pouring through its blusted levees and driving hundreds of thousands of people from their homes, and became of forest fires raging to add to the horror, we already known without being told that the Abbieannian Red Cross, and all Catholic relief Societies are more than tu busy with relief mea u measures, and protecting soldier escorts are having daily conflicts with Glandelinian snipers at points for many districts around. Many of the refugees are our own personal friends, and some of the best friends of my daughters and yours and mine and business and royal associates have perished, and all of the refugees are deser ving the aid which is not yet reachig reaching them. We are handling the Red Cross the attatched check for $11,000,000 with confidence that in no other way can we be of greater service and I am sending General Francis Honderto with sixty million soldiers to spread out all around and between the flood districts with the purpose to cut off all escape of those dastardy vandal snipers of the enemy with orders to give no quarter under any conditions, and I am forwarding a messenger by courier to the main Glandelinian generals to withdraw other armies from the flood regions and those confounded blasting engineers or they too and their armies will recieve no quarter and their property towns and inhabatants either. The way the Glandelinians strike at us, we will strike doubly hard."

Emperor Robert Vivian."

A check for a million dollars was forward to Big Girl Knool and Angelinia Agathia by the Pandora Chapter of the Red Cross and Catholic Societies every aday since the flood began to add to the fund for the relief of the unfortunate sufferers. The money was turned over by the Pandora Community Chest with the promish that much w more will be sent if needed. Angelinia Agathians demonstrated their spirit of helpl helpfullness in answering the appeal of all Catholic Homes and societes and Religious places for garments and provisions to be shipped to the large flood areas for the de destitute hundreds of thousands arriving both on foot, and in wagons at the warehouses of the army throughout the city, and especially at St Peters and Caldwell Avenues. Every ytype of Every kind of vehicle could be seen in unbroken unbroken streams that always stopped at the doors, bundles of clothing both large and small being delivered. At one street one of these warhouses mysteriously took fire, but was quickly overcome before damage to any great extent occured. The fire fortunately however was not incendiary but caused by so some defective wiring in the building.





Despite his disasters at the seige of Jennie Turner and "ew "rcs f drewsabella Turner general Hanson Vivian was not dosen discouraged at all and within another Month the armies under general Robert Vivian his brother had come up to join him to the point where he had retreated and thus having two big armies and also recieving more troops continually untill he had an immense army, a more immense army than ever before during the war, general Hanson decided to make a rush for Vivian Vickey and follow out his plans which he had met failure in his crushing repulse at Calverine. Of scures to go by the rout of Calverine as he had intended was an impossibility as the enemy armies there barred his way and he felt sure that no army no matter what size could capture Calverine yet. General Hanson did not intend to capture the city of Jennie Vivian Vickey but to force his way past Evangelinia Crania, and Liesburg Landing and break a portion of the foe line at Lucillie Nickson and having done so he would leave his victorious army with Hanson as reinforcements and select a new army and march for Cedernine Run and crash with the enemy there, and from that point strive to capture Forum Catherine.

It was also hard to say that during his whole service in the whole war up to now that poor general Hanson Vivian or even his brother had any good luck whatever. They had met many defeats, even the bloody one at Calverine, while other christian armies under insignificant commanders were gaining ahead of him with their christian hordes and whipping the enemy at every hand. The Glandelinians facing these christian armies had met scores upon scores of most disasterous defeats ever imagined and Hanson could not understand why he did not succeed in pushing his way through Calverine and have an opening to march his mighty armies upon Mc-Whirther Junct as he had planned.

Thus these serious defeats, caused by more serious blunders of other commanders had aroused general Hanson and he decided to rush on and seize Evangelinia Crania. It was alrea already the fourth day of October fourteenth day of October I mean and general Hanson started in his campaign toard Vivian Vickey. His intentions was to march his armies to first lay seige to the city of Aronburg close to Vivian Vickey and which was her support as well as Calverine, while the other big christian army under his brother already advancing south northwestward from Luchern was to strike a hard blow against the besieged Glandelinians near the St Jamieson fortifications and making an opening for general Hansion, to fill in with large troops and try and forge ahead toard Catherin on the northeast of Julie Gallic two miles from Evangelinia crania.

While general Vivian was marching his troops apparently unopposed, general Hanson Vivian himself began to be worried for he found serious opposition as soon as he began to reach the region of the Battery Line River and the Gunbeam Creek locations and was forced to halt his advance twenty miles northeast of Jennie Vivian to find out whose army had suddenly sprung in his way and was opposing him. The third and fourth christian army after a weeks steady forced marching was approaching toward Madge Grunn near Julio Gallic and was reported to be forced to halt on account of the appearance of large Glandelinian armies of Hobbobinites under some unknown general, and an army that never came from Julio Gallio, or any other section of Vivian Vickey but which had been moving northward also with the purpose of striking general Hansion a blow if it could. General Hanson was suspicious over all this and feeling suspicious that something peculiar was indeed coming b prepared for battle. But the Glandelinian armies did not battle him or the other christian armies, but moved northward and the christian armies had to then change its rout in order to reach Vivian Vickey first. General Hanson recieved many conflicting reports during the advance on complications of disasters going on at Julio Gallic but notwithstanding all the serious condition of hard hit armies general Hanson finally ma smashed ihhis way stil forward, threatening to crush any Glandelinian army that would dare to oppose him. This was only the first. While other christian armies were also moving up around everywhere in the location of Vivian Vickey general Hanson Vivian was forced to halt his advance on account of another great Glandelinian army that got in his way but not wishing to suffer unnecessary losses in an engagement too soon he wisely kept inactive for a certain period untill his brothers army came up and then at the double-arrey of two mighty christian hosts the enemy forces disappeared without fighting. Simultaneously general Hanson recieved word through telegraph from general Hansion that the big Glandelinian armies under general Manley had gotten up through the Verum River, and that Manley had placed all the armies he could spare to fortify the Evangelinia Crania ridges and other points, and was ta, taking personal command untill general Hanson was beaten off in his purpose. This news saddened general Hanson but nevertheless he was not daunted and kept right on but he felt sure the purpose would not succeed and he would have gone back had not his advisers requested him to push on.

However later on while the advance toard Vivian Vickey was continueing with greater speed it was general Hanson who was surprised by the approach of another foe army, or at last by the appearance of one but he nevertheless with the help of his brother

managed to hold these mighty Clandelinian armies in their places without actual
do conflicts, while another christian army under general Vivianmann was proceeding on
in his advance to join Robert Vivian at all points. If it had not been for general
Vivianmann general Robert Vivian and his brother would not have been able to
press on in his advance and come upon Vivian Vickey as proposed for it was one of
the Manleys whose army opposed and confronted him at this point. Vivianmann
army did not stand like Hanson and the others. He struck the enemy a terrific blow
in the flank drove the Clandelinian center back upon Hansons lines which were then
forced to fight at the onrush of the enemy, and within a whole day the whole Clandelinian
Clandelinian army was gapped and torn, and general Welborn Manleys left wing was
the only one which was still holding its ground the rest being in hopeless confusion.
While seeing to it that the main forces were being prepared for an advance general
Hanson and his brother threw their main forces forward to a tremendous attack, and
after making sixteen terrific charges drove the remainder of the foe line from
the region winning the battle of Virginia and opening the way for the advance to be
can d o continued The closses of both sides was too ha heavy to be related and
Hanson had to leave a large army behind to attem attend to the great seas of wounded.

During the frightful scenes of this battle in the northeastern region of
Vivian Vickey and only fourty miles away at that, in which a number of fortified
towns in the foe possession were captured by the christian armies under general
Francis Evans, Walter Starring, Vivian, Winchester, Bicknell, and two great wars
marshalls and hero Vivianmann little was mentioned of the operations of the other
parts of the christian armies not engaged in battle and along the shores of the
Gunbeam Creek to which they had now arrived

As unchecked advance of general Hansons mighty armies of christians was causing
among the enemy at Vivian Vickey the greatest ex excitement, and they were preparing
for the first of the greatest upheaval that world ever experienced. Hanson and his
Angelinian generals were fin figuring on the complete overthrow of the main
Clandelinian armies along the main battery line and reserve which would open a way
to push in the armies mansion needed and force the tightening of the seige untill
plans to move on Goldenrain Run could be thought of and followed out. His advance how
ever was soon to start the horrible war storm of the Angelinian soldiery who were
to attempt to sweep away all opposition in the extreme east and southwestern
sections of Mc Whirther Je junct. go fierce had opposition come to Hansons army
during the remainder of October in battles that raged every day that later on
Hansons advance was called thee "Crushing Steam R oller Drive"
This section of the bloody christian advance tward Vivian Vickey was a vertible
region of terror for all persons as well as the Clandelinians themselves. These
christian armies a with the clever handling of their generals were like perfect
avalanches of human beings the christians seeming to bathe the country in the
blood of Clandelinian soldiery sparing not even the highest of Clandelinian generals.
During the advance general Hanson himself had taken possession of a line of
fortified towns recently abandoned by retreating Clandelinian armies which moved
toward Vivian Vickey, and these stood along the Gunbeam Creek River banks. When
Hansons the first actual battle raging on the gunbeam Creek banks when Gunbeam
Manley resumed his hostilities with the purpose of holding back general Hansons
advance as much as possible but the wounding of general Gunbeam Manley and the
terrible loss of his troops sent a thrill of horror and excitement throughout his
severely handled armies and when ten divisions were hurled upon the Clandelinian
armies Hanson firfound himself met meeting too strong oppos ition to benefit any
hopes thatever of crushing the Clandelinian armies under Manley just now. But
nevertheless like he did elsewhere after Pantania, Hanson and general Robert Vivian
on the next day proved themselves to be two great terrors once again, by forcing
a crossing of the gunbeam creek at many fords with their armies, striking vigariously
here and there as repeatedly as to disconcert the enemy and soon brought that part
of the gunbeam Creek under his control and was able to send new armies not engaged
yet westward to crush their way on tward Jennie Vivian and Clarinia.
Then this western region of battle with its horrors, great destruction of po prosperity
property a was such a blind and indiscriminate slaughter of foe soldiers that the
Clandelinians became like maddened dogs in their defense and frantic with fear and
knew that the armies of Angelinians would totally pour across all points of
gunbeam creek and ward h direct to Mansions help raved like thrilliens of hell in
their fierce resistance and the fury of the gigantic two weeks battle was exceedingly
terrific.
The Angelinian armies sent forward by Hanson made such attempts to crush the foe,
that when the Angelinian forces fell upon the Clandelinian front they encountered
scores of Clandelinian divisions which gave them such a reception and swept them
back so far and with such dreadful losses that at first Hanson was dismayed. He
had no idea that Clandelinians would dare fight like this before, indeed fighting
all through the day against great d odds with extreme bravery, counter charging
against the overwhelming christian tide.





But just now general Hansons plan plans were working perfectly at all points,
their armies were already moving elsewhere upon the enemys extensive battle-front
as remorselessly as mowing machines. General Spencer, Evansville, Lucillia Jordenna,
Lotte, gravewhite, Sedannia, and general Francis Hanna Turnerania hurled their
armies upon general Gunbeam Manleys left grand center and carried a long line of
batteries and redoubts, and swept back the Clandelinian armies with terrible
disaste r. The main Clandelinian general at this location was taken with two
di divisions, the victorious christian armies pressed on to Turners lines, and
though his mighty Clandelinian armies resisted as tenaciously as angels themselves
all resistance was in vain, and this section of the Clandelinian armies finally fled
panic stricken.
The struggle in the western section of the line was an imitation war of the worlds.
At this point the resistance and offensive of the foe armies was redoubled, and
for the length of ten miles in this location the banks of gunbeam Creek and other
points was dominated by a volcano of flame and div from explosions, firing of
guns and machetry and the terrific yelling of the contatants. But the resistance
of the Clandelinians here was in vain. The Clandelinians were cut down like the
leaves of a forest in a terdn tornado, the survivors were routed pell mell
and were stripped of ermarous enormous amounts of provisions, territory, and
their possessions was cut off from the east, shut out of the Confederation of the
other sections of the line, and with the still bitter defeat at the South Bend of
the gunbeam creek struggled in vain to regain the lost territory. This struggle on
the ba k banks of the Gunbeam Creek, was later called the battle of the worlds.
Four million four hundred thousand Clandelinians were captured here.

During the third day millions upon millions of Clandelinians had made a
fierce onslaught upon the christian lines and barely on hundreds of thousands escaped
in the gigantic overthrow which followed. At another point the enemy had graciously
succeeded in smashing down the christian attack near Jennie Vivian, but the
offensive of the enemy which followed had resulted very s disasteriously for the enemy
which made them unable to prevent the Angelinian armies from crossing a all points
of Gunbeam Creek. It is true that during the onslaughts of the christians the
Clandelinians after their crushing disasters at South Bend and other well defended
points did finally crush back the christian assailants on a twenty mile front of
inferno but to keep the glowering christian forces in their proper places was out
of the question. The enemy did attempt to drive their very way through the christi n
christian line but got only as far as Jennietonia Run a small branch of Gunbeam
Creek in which the Clandelinian assault was disasteriously wrecked. This resulted
in a flow of dejected Clandelinian armie s tward their own positions. A desperate
stand of the foe to check the christians was then made first near the northern bend
of Gunbeam Creek, in the wooded section. This part of the conflict r raging all
day and night favored an slight enemy successes but only saved their n sadly
del deplated armies from utter ruin and did not check the christian tide any better
than a low beach checks a i tidal wave from the sea and the losses of the foe
already in this severe engagement w s was intolerable and very little success was
obt i obtained near the christian right where many foe columns went down into
bloody wreck. In this severe engagement called the battle of Raccolta there were a
large number of Americans among the Angelinians who proved to the enemy a dreadful
christian foe and led by generals who fought like angels against demons, and though
many of these americans were wounded twice or three times to the surprise of the
Angelinians they only went back into the fight and helping the Angelinians keep the
enemy at bay and made it impossible for the enemy to set a fol foothold on the
christian redoubts where scores of the divisions of the mighty Clandelinian army
met destruction. If the foe had won completely here at this section the christian
advance on Vivian Vickey would have been dissilusioned. the foe had won some slight
advantages of the battle but had met disa disaster upon disaster in the other parts,
and suffered losses so heavy that they could not be corr correctly estimated.
The region for a score of miles had been scathed by the most terrific shell fire
of both sides, extensive woods had been shattered of all their branches, or ripped
and torn apart, and the woods had been like a vast morgue. Here at Lacollia
the great war reached its hig second high tide, it being a regular verdon of Hell
to the Clandelinians. This centre of the struggle so close to Vivian Vickey the
outside world was watching with eager expectation and apprehension. Should the enemy
win, then Hansons plans would fail utterly, and he would have no chance to move
on Vivian Vickey. But the enemy did not. win and even the slight successes themselves
had been so costly that the enemy under generals thought it sucide to make any
further serious attempts on this gigantic christian redoubt fortress, a quickly
formed Gibraltar of Heaven on the gunbeam Creek banks. The losses of the enemy had
become so indescriminate that general Manley at other sections of the army finally
ordered general Corbinnia to abandon his attempts against the christian armies, and
get away before general Hansons attacking armies would overlapp, trap him and cut off
his retreat entirely.

Jennie Vivian was about sixteen miles west of Glorinia goe Run, a stream running into the Gunboom Creek, and also later on the scene of one of wars another worse battle that raged on All Saints Day.-Indeed if this mighty battle had ever turned out as a victory for the enemy, the Glandelinian armies could have crushed general Hansons army and struck him such a staggering blow, that he could have never advanced on Vivian Vickey at all but indeed the crushing blow came to the enemy instead, which not only broke the full opposition of Buchanan Manley but caused the foe armies to flee northward, not as an agressor, but as a fugitive beast on all sides by persueing christian armies untill compelled to fight fiercely to break their way through and check the christian slightly at Labcure long enough to manage to draw away and save the army from total destruction. The enemy did not win this tremendous battle of Labcure-but nevertheless had managed to hold the christians in check untill the escape of the Glandelinian army was fully insured.
After these series of great victorious Hanson Vivian had to halt for a while as he had to reform his armies and found out how much they had be en reduced. During the halt he placed him self in main command assuming the office of supreteMant general and soon on November 7th worked himself or his armies so valently that he seemed to make himself sic great Napoleons in one again, making a chererr of himself so terrific now that he became a person much dreaded by the foe armies at Vivian Vickey who heard of his advance and that all Hell could not stop him.
Even his brother General Robert Vivian who we all know is the gallant father of the Darlings of the nation called the Vivian Girls, of Violet and her sisters was also again very equal to general Hanson Vivian himself in his own career, and as the foe had two most dangerous enmies to Knox which could not be daunted whatv whatever Vivian Vickey seemed to be in greater peril than ever.
It was these two great christian generals who checked another great Glandelinian army far west of Gunboom Creek ten miles nearer to Vivian Vickey o and Jennie Vivian and threw them against general Vivianana who crushed the first Nightist Glandelinian armies which were sr striving to stop Hansons advance on Vivian Vickey.
At Lucillia Gordon on Gunboom Creek location Hansons army capturSd a Glandelinian division, forced one from Badge Evans crushed another foe division beyond recovering, and took some positions from overwhelming numbers, saved general Bickmells army from disaster when closer in his advance , held the attacking foe back and made a deadly barrier for the vast-foe armies, almost annihilated another foe army and put out of commission a great Glandelinian army not far from Badge Evans, and also captured many foe battleflags and standards.
Finally all opposition being sup swept asq y general Hanson found his armies close enough and he started operations early in December to strike the blow at Liegburg Landing.

Prepar

## PREPARATIONS TO STRIKE THE BLOWS AT LIEGEBURG LANDLING.

Liegburg landing was a place or stretch of bridges across the Germa Run not far south of the Great Germa Bridge were other great conflicts had went on previously in the past month of July and August. During the preparation of Hansons army to force hi their way across the river at this point the first greatest disaster of the whole seige was not striking the besieging christian armies, but the unfortunate inhibatants of Vivian Vickey and her other sections whom the enemy dared not continue the massacre on account of the ferocity of the christian investers. The inhibatants were suffered from la lack of food and provisions and clothing. General Hanson knew the enemy recieving provisions from the tunnel of Calverinia to Vivian Vickey had plenty of provisions and he had tried some how to secretly convey provisions to the inhibatants by having Hansion secretly make galleries under to Vivian Vickey by under the river but Hansions army was not able to provide most of the provisions to these unfortunates compelled to suffer the consequences of the seige, and while up to now the christian losses in provisions money, and so on was over scores of millions of dollars none of this had been gotten to the unfortunate i inhibatants and what was the cause of it all? Six submarines and gun boats in the river and bay. These hellish ships upon the waters of the Bay and two Calverinian rivers and even shore batteries, and some batteries from the fortresses had sunk thousands of provision ships laden with all kinds of provisions, which not knowning the manes of the river at this section ran bodily into these river nets of submarines and other dangerous craft which were in possession of the whole stretch of the rivers as far as ships go could go.
Scarcity of food and provisions was indeed indeed the lott of the inhibatants to suffer. Of course the Glandelinians did not literally sta starve them but gave them very little to eat.



CH AFTER FIFTY EIGHT

901

1,456, CHILDREN DIE BY BIG EXPLOSION IN COUNTRY TOWN
ORPHAN ASYLUM SET BY GLANDELINIAN DYNAMITERS WITH PURPOSE TO
START NEW FLOODS NEAR MIC MIC-WHITHER RUN. GLANDELINIANS PUT
EXPLOSIVES IN LEVEE ABOUT TWO MILES FROM SCHOOL BUT SHOCK OF EXPLOSION
Seen
Shall AT PAGE NINE HUNDRED.....

SPECIAL.....

SPECIAL

CHAPTER FIFTY EIGHT.....

1,456 CHILDREN Die IN BIG EXPLOSION IN COUNTRY TOWN
ORPHAN ASYLUM SET BY GLANDELINIAN DYNAMITERS
WITH PURPOSE TO START NEW FLOODS NEAR MIC-WHITHER RUN
GLANDELINIANS PUT EXPLOSIVES IN LEVEE ABOUT TWO MILES FROM
SCHOOL BUT SHOCK OF EXPLOSION RAZES BUILDING, A D WHOLE TOWN. FUSES CRUDELY
MADE. CHILDREN IN SCHOOLHOUSES DIE. ONE IMMENSE MORGUE IN SCHOOLHOUSE.

Jemmie Vivian was about sixteen miles west of Glorinia goe Rae Run, a stream running into the Gunbeam Creek, and also later on the seems of one of wars another worse battle that raged on All Saints Day.-Indeed if this mighty battle had ever turned out as a victory for the enemy, the glandelinian armies could have crushed general

.....

.....

... ....



901

## 1,456, CHILDREN DIE BY BIG EXPLOSION IN COUNTRY TOWN

ORPHAN ASYLUM SET BY GLANDELINIAN DYNAMITERS WITH PURPOSE TO START NEW FLOODS NEAR MIC MIC-WHIRTHER RUN. GLANDELINIANS PUT EXPLOSIVES IN LEVEE ABOUT TWO MILES FROM SCHOOL BUT SHOCK OF EXPLOSION RAZES BUILDING AND WHOLE TOWN. FUSES CRUDELY MADE. CHILDREN IN SCHOOL HOUSES DIE. ONE IMMENSE MORGUE IN SCHOOLHOUSE.

AT the town of Wickey Lansin one of the probable most tragic and terrific disasters of the war occured during the while while far off north Emperor Vivian and Hanson were preparing the seige of Lieghburg Landing near Vivian Wickey, n and just at the time when that place was also menanced by the dangerous flood. A body of Glandelinians believed by their banner and uniform to belong to some regiment of general federals Scoodler and Mic- ollestinian urmerannian Army had touched off the charge of two thousand tons of explosives either dynamite or T.N.T at a ten mile levee, and that twenty of these glandelinians themselves not getting away in time were killed and the others injured more l or less fatally, while the remainder were captured and shot like dogs. The levee about ten miles from the town or at least a good section of it, fairly went up in the air like some big volcanic blast, and the crash heard for fourty miles like rolling thunder shook the air fearfully with a million earsplitting rever brating echoes that continued for ten seconds and shook half of the town of Wickey Lansin and twenty others near and around entirely to the ground and badly wrecked others. A number of orphan asylumns and sixteen school houses were entirely raized but the Angel Guardian Orphan asylum considered fire and tornado proof went down like a house of cards burying the sixteen hundred children in it under the tons of wreckage killing out right more than a thousand little girls and boys and injuring all the rest, hundreds fatally, including a terrible death rate among priests sisters and other attend ants and employees. The terrible blast occured early in the afternoon November the 10th and immediately an investigation was started by Home guards, and survivors of the wrecked to n o towns now being flooded and burning simultaneously into the cause of the two big explosions which wrecked so many towns and Wickey Lansin included with a full estimate loss entirely of nearly fiffty fifty thousand inhabatants in killed and injured , and it was first thought the blast had happened at the orphan asylum and that enemies had wired the cellar of the building, and placed in more than five hundred tons of explosives. But the investigation soon revealed the real spot because of the sudden flood.

It was that the Glandelinians had touched off a thousand tons of dynamite at levee No. Eight and apparently the glandelinians about a thousand of them disguised as Nationals had worked for a long time se cecretly stacking or placing the explosives under the levee and wiring the charges. Shortly after the town was astir and the school hours throughout the city for dhildren in schools began some persons had declared that some bunch of men were seen acting suspiciously at the dam. They also stated they saw a large numbers of wires strung to some thing like an elstric battery about fifteen to twenty thousand feet from the levee. The fuses of the wires seemed to have been crudely made from old bombshells several of which were found near a shattered dynamite shack which also blew up from the concussion.

These witnesses declared that a party of Abbiemnian cavar lt cavarly raced up tward the dike to attack the suspicious characters, when some one near a battery was seen to suddenly stoop down, and then all was noise and volcano of flame and din and a mighty roaring eruption seemed to rise high in the air, and floods of water debris, and smoke shotvin rolling formations high into the sky. The concussion of the explosions was like a tremendous earthquake, and the witnesses said they simultaneously saw the city disolve into apparent clouds and become obscured, and then all was tumoil as if an earthquake and volcano were devasting the region at the same time.

At the Angel Guardian orphan asylum the lower flowers suffered the greatest loss in lives of little ones when the lower walls displaced from their foundations by the shock crumbled with a crash letting the ceiling and roof of the upper floors crash down on the lower floors and then the wreckage caught fire, and simulaneously the flood came rolling into the city drowning a score who were in it its path.

On novemper the eleventh as the bodies were being removed from the wreckage of not only the home and schools but other ruined building as well they were placed in morguesset up at points at of reach of flood, while boats and other craft carried the many thousands of injured the number of which had not been yet estimated as flood conditions hampered work to hospitals in Belview twenty miles away.

people even in the streets were killed by hundreds and fourty were killed while passing the big orphanage orphanage, and others died in hospitals from injures injuries recieved when caught in the avalanch of wreckage.

The chief matron of the Orphan asylum an employe described how she escaped from the wreckage. The children in the building were playing in the big playrooms when the explosion and earthquake occured.

"Without the slightest warning this terrific explosion came and the earthquake follow ing it" she said. " I thought when I saw the bodies of hundreds of children hurled against the walls and through the windows that the blast was in the home. Then I don't

remember much whatvhappened except that the whole world to b me seemed to disappeur in a terrible ruin. go far as it was the noise of the very explosion stunned me, and I could not do much untill help came."

One of the lone surviving children described the sound of the far distant explosion as" The worse crash of thunder" following by the sudden falling in of the walls and ceiling." A few of us children managed to cf crawl out, and see the whole town in ruins" she said" but I guess most of my comrades are still in there and the wreckage is afire."

A eighteen year old orphan boy also described between sobs how by the concussio concussion he was hurled through a rear window in the schoolroom of the Home where he was sitting. The luds two younger sisters and one brother were buried beneath the ruins that was by this time one big blaze of fire. The extensive ammount of the dynamite and other explosives, the state police and other aurthorities said made such an awful explosion that ten miles of the trees of the Mic-"ollester woods were shaken from their roots and two farm houses according descriptions from witnesses fairly danced the "House tago or " Jigg".

The dupty sheriff of the small town of lassbottom was quoted as saying, the landelinians recently appeared at the blasted dike a e week before and he supposed they were ational enginners inspecting it.. People from surviving towns around came to aid in the rescue work. Mrs Andrew Antonio wife of Mayor George Antonio of wickey Lansin and her three children and sister, were also victims of the fury of the shock it was found. Her body and that of her children were found in the ruins of her residence, her skull being crushed, leading to the belief that a big timber struck her down. The ruins was surrounded by three feet of water and floating wreckage. Nearly all of the children of orphan asylums were killed and one half of the children of the city itself were da dead, as many more are maimed for life and the hand of this tragedy had absolutely reached every one of the many homes in every other town and villiage affected so severely by the flood and shock of the blast as a result of the carefully devised plot of a band of vandul landelinians who knowing a portion a of mperor Vivians army was coming that way to reinforce him at ie Lieghburg Landing had blown the bvee to make a flood here that would either maroon the army or check its advance.

The surviving landelinians of the explosion captured were shot without trial. In Wickey Lansin itself about three thousand children were killed; including the 2,600 out of schools and orphan asylums and the leader of the landelinians who was the perpetrator of the tremendous tragedy was Colonel Hendro geator a fourty six year Omarian soldier who once from the papers found on him had been a resident of wickey Lansin and a man of brilliance in the city, but whose purpose had been to side with the Glandelinian cause with the purpose of revenge against the Christian nation because God would not answer a prayer which he had offered for some worldy good. He had once been a member of St Aldons Church, and a member of the best of atholic Socialities bit for that foolish reason because God seemed not to hear the prayer he had forsaken his religion, turned traitor against his own country and joined hanleys army.

He alone escaped though he was persued for miles and shot twenty of his persuers to death, captured one and forced him at the point of the pistol to lead him to a safe place for hiding and then disarming him, stripping him of his uniform and outside clothing, contempetiously released him.

ofOf the one thousand four hundred fifty six killed of the children in the Angel Guardian orphanage alone, about fourty two of them were rescued child slaves of six different ationalities,, and fourty three of the others were also rescued slaves of whom according to this storie this story their ationalities which I'll dare to state, were Italians, panish, Americans, germans, Domdobians, and rench besides a few Canadians and of the ussians and also Dutch and wedes,. Of the thousand and some hundred other odd families in the city of wickey Lansin alone, there was not ne one hardly who did not lose nearly every child or a father or mother or other relative, by the fiendish handiwork of thie glandelinian horde, who set the death dealing blast while making it the purpose to stop general kindernines and harles browns includ ing Roswell Buster Johnston and jack Evans commands from marching that way to rejoin the National armies at Lieghburg Landing.

The usual morning hurry and scurry of getting the children throughout the city for school was conspicious by itsabsence. Hundreds of parents, nay thousands, whose daily ritual it was to hustle the innocent youngsters from bed, and have them clean themselves and get ready for breakfast and then for school were now engaged in the sad duty of making funeral preparations for their loved ones, that is parents who had survived the horror for many parents also met death, whole familes families being wiped out. It was hard however to make up any funeral plans when more than a quarter of the population of the city had been wiped out and now with floods raging amid the ruins and sweeping fires also. Fresh numbers of red cross workers arived from pandora, and another places to form out a campaign of relief for injured and homeless and familes hardest hit by the world record breaking disaster of the flood while other state agen agencies continued an investigation into the possibility that that trator had traitor had more assistance in the consumption of his fiendish plot, and thatbother other ig levees must be watched and guarded.. olonel endro geator who concieved the work of such destruction before joining the enemy against his own country was a



graduate of the Angelinia Agathia city University for military boys, and had been a leader in community affairs since coming to wickey Lansin to live two years before the war clouds hovered over the nation. He was also looked upon as a sort of sage in the city because of his his superior methods of having schools and childrens homes constructed and other extraordinary intelligence.Recently when he did not recieve an answer to some prayer his character and demeanor suddenly changed according to residents and priests who knew him, and he showed signs of persecuting the very religion he threw to the winds,. The failure to have the petition granted to him by God made him morose and he became wicked. Officials of the school and children homes boards of which he had been a member himself were called upon to try and bring the man back to his reason. But he engaged in fience controversy with the members on every occasion, members that once had been his best and most true friends, and then suddenly he deserted them entirely. In the interlude it was believed by the officials he went to the glandelinian army and then some time must have arived upon the scene scheme of dr destroying the long dike, to stop the christian advance.

On October the 30th it was known from investigators who had secured it he had mailed a long package to general John Manley, and the package contained some mysterious documents which no one could read or make out. It was some sort of a long cipher dispatch, and though it was sent to Hanson vivian with the purpose to have the Vivian girls try and make it out, the package was later reported not recieved at Hansons command because it might have been retaken by some landelinian scouting party.

According to information believed from the investigators colonel Scrator was believed to have ordered his command of dynamiting engineers to disguise themselves as nationals and go to the big dike on pretense of examanation, but secretly had them mine the underpart with not only dynamite but also gun cotton and high explosives and T.N.T several days or so before the big eruption. Elctrical contrivances were painstakingly arranged to set off the blast almost simultaneously. The landelinians about a thousand or more of them were seen running from the scene shortly after 10. A.M and twenty minures or so later the blast followed. The landelinians then were twenty thousand feet from the explosions but it was said they were killed and injured even at that distanc distance not by only the blast but also by the rain of debris that even fell that distance, and even a mile further off.

The eruption was tremendous and the din most terrific, and the shock of the explosion lifted the floors of many immense buildings, schools and homes and residents simultaneously and burst the walls of many of the buildings, hurling the occupants through windows and crushing walls, telephone poles inside and outside the cities jured jumped wildly up and down, street cars were hurled in jumping fits from the tracks, and the concussion even forced up the side walks and shattered the aspault and brick sections of the streets. The Angel Guardian, and ten other big orphan homes; and all school houses were completely demolished, burying the children, and their superior officials and teuce teachers under tons of debris; andworse of all fire broke out in the wreckage, and the city was shrouded in clouds of dust so so thick that it hung like a shroud for nearly an hour so you could not see a hundred feet away. hen the blast occured according to the cavarly who escaped the disaster, the glandelinian colu colonel was sitting on his horse cho cuh chuckling with wicked glee, but who even expected the force of the explosion would destroy even lives twenty thousand feet away merely by the blast as many of the soldiers were found with heads, arms and legs blown off.

Not content with the destruction he had so suddenly wrought the wicked glandelinian officer caused the deaths of many of his persuers among the cavarly and also the chief leader by firing at them with a gun constructed so it hurled explosive balls like grape. The explosion of one of these balls tore the leading officers body to pieces, and instantly killed his captian and two soldiers beside vhim, and tore the legs and an arm from lieutenant ore and Killed colonel acpareen who had also joined in the persuit, and then securing a soldier he forced him to direct him to safty by pointing the same gun into his back.

Sometime before the explosion the colonel and his band had set fire to a woods and a large field filled with harvested wheat and a long row of outhouses and the farmers building which were burned to the ground, and even even destroyed all the fields on the place and blew up a cow shed killing the cattle within. On the fence of the place was found a sign which read; " We do what we desire to crush the Christian Dog armies." On the second day after the disaster other investigations were begun by state police, so soldiers and the state fire marshall and others to determine if Colonel Scrator had other commands under him and if so other levees must be strictly guarded. Admitting such a posnibility to be slight, the officials however held it would be difficult for only a tyousand or so men to do th the wiring and plant such a powerful explosive in t o two or three days. Also investigation revealed that in six other towns wiped out by the concussion of the blast the entire population had been annihilated. ore than five thousand tons of explosives they said had been blasted, and the explosion explosion of this huge charge was with the force of a volcanic eruption.

One of the levee engineers stated that if the Glandelinian colonel was only assisted by that few numbers of men they and he must have secretly worked for weeks to install the powerful explosive and the secret elaborate wiring system. Because of the expert way the wires were soldered and buried under ground it was thought that possibly more than fifteen thousand landelinians took part in the work? The christian armies underv

Jack Evans, harles Brown, indernine and others were advancing by the Lawrence and Pandora railroad tre tracks, to take them a shorter route by way of the Sunbeam River, and some witnesses who were watching the landeliniane in disguise and who had not suspected them as disguised enemies at the time said that the colonel declared;

"If it had not been for God refusing to grantmy prayer that day I would not be at work doing this now."

Another witness to the concentration of these rebels about the levee said that when he not knowing the real situation mentioned something about the christian forces coming that way to reinforce Emperor Hanson and other at Liefhborg Lighborg Landing the colonel declared;

"Well I'll bet they won't ever have the chance to take this route."

All the little victims of the schools, pr orphan asylumns and residents were pupils and orphans and rescued child slaves and adopted ones ranging in age from six to ten, and of the schools, from the first to the eight grade.

The Superior Sister of the St Gertrudes orphan asylum which was partially razed but with the ds destruction of nearly four hundred little lives described the explosion as like like a sudden and most terrible earthquake, At s her own section of the building which did not go down most of her little charges escaped unhurt. Theythad ju.t just started marching around the lower and upper rooms to go outside to reach the homes bchool only half a block away when the distant explosion rocked the building, and the Sister said that suddenly the whole city was shrouded in dust while a report like many cannons sounded all over up and down every street and far away.

"At the same time" she said" it seemed as though the floor went up several feet, and thought was blind. When the shock came the air seemed so full of little innocent children and flying fragments of the building, books and playthings and materials of everydescription and the scene then was hidden in a dense white cloud. Scores of children seemed tossed high into the air by the concussion, many being literally catapulted out of the building, while the nearest telephone poles danced up and down something like the Irish jigg.

Though horror occured throughout the whole city as the biggest buildings went down by thousands yet the most terrible of the scene occured at schools and homes. Here the scen scene was one of unspeakable horror panic and confusion with the flood waters also suddenly rushing into the stress streets and fires breaking at among the ruins. hildren in every building whether school house, orphan asylum or homes of families had been had been hurled through windows or roofs by the confussion and over crumbling walls to light in the yards, dead. The bodies badly mangled were laid out in very long rows, on spots not reached by water, and yet flood and fire hampered rescue work to a alarming degree. Surviving mothers flushed from bending over kitchen stoves, and escaped from death in the wreckage of their own homes by a miracle braved flood and swimming debris in their desperate attempts to get to the scene, when they heard the crush of falling buildings as loud as series of great dynamite blasts themselves. Those who had children in the various wrecked schools ran frantically up and down the lines of childish feet. A scream and ne would seize a limp form and hug it to her breast. Some of them half crazed by the tragedy clasped their dead children in their arms and struggled toard their ruined homes only to step into some deep spot in the eater among wreckage and drown.

Scattered around the yards now being t threatened also by the waters were thousands of injured children, and mothers whose love overcame their judgement tried to carry many to their homes and perished in the rising waters with them.

Every available position from bigger towns were now at the scene of horror and medical attention was given, while surviving residents went desperately to work to rescue others before flames reached reached them. Ambulance boats were appearing and loaded in the rescued injured to take them to hospitals in safer places of the same city, and women and fathers who had not found their children, braved flood and wreckage in their desperate attempts to rescue them. It was a horri horror combining now of fire and flood that makes Johnstown a mere nothing.

At many spots however debris ten to twenty feet deep prevented the overflooded overflooding of the city too promptly but rescue work was hampered in the ruins of many buildings by big fires breaking out, and the whole town seemed doomed by fire and waterAs the first hours of hysteria on the day gave way to grim realty of the most terrific horror ever known the city and country side for twenty eight miles had suffered because of the blast, rescue workers hurrying to the scene by boat and ship over over the flood waters recounted collections or recollections of the horrid con fusion in which work in probing the fire swept ruins progressed.

One huskily built man a father of three children silently turning from view the body of two small daughters and a son, half scorched, and taken from the flaming debris, threw his assit assistance on pulling and tugging at a rope which was being used to haul down some of the tottering walls of his own big residence where twenty six families had been entirely wiped out. A lusty heave and part of the wall crashed down disclosing to the father the crumpled form of a third son and bodies of men women and children also.

A short time later after strenous and hot work amid burning wre wage a rescue worker aided by others lifted a part of the burning roof and to their surprise three of the youngesters in uninjured but with y terror stricken expressions ran out and would have been caught by the flood but they were persued and taken. Still later the body of a small boy and another his sister nearly entirely covered and nearly reached by the leaping fire



905

was seen beneath a mass of timbers and bricks which were just about starting to burn . The rescuers redoubled their efforts but no sound seemed to come from the boy and girl, and hope gave way to the fear they were already dead. After several minutes of frenzied tearing at the heavy and blazing timbers with crowburs and by hand the reached, the two children sat up, rubbed their eyes, and

seen at page
SEEN AT PAGE NINE
HUNDRED FOUR

SPECIAL SPECIAL.

## CHAPTER FIFTY NINE.

TOTAL NUMBER OF DEAD CHILDREN FIVE THOUSAND IN WICKEY LANSIN. TOTAL NUMBER OF PERSONS ALTOGETHER OUT OF A POPULATION OF100,000 OF 100,000 BELIEVED TO BE THIRTY THOUSAND.
DESPERATE ATTEMPTS TO PREVENT FURTHER LOSS OF LIFE BY FIRE. ANGRY AT CLANDELINIAN BLASTING ENGINEERS. TERRIFIC PANIC AMONG SURVIVORS.
CALVERINIAN GOVERNER AIDS IN RESCUE. CHILDIEN OF THE HOMES WERE AT PLAY.
RELIEF PACKAGE CAPTURED BY CLANDELINIANS.
fleeFLEE THIRTY ONE TOWNS AS NEW FLOOD WARNINGS FLASH OVER WIRELESS. SEA OF DEEP WATER FIVE HUNDRED AND FIFTY MILES LONG, AND A HUNDRED WIDE MADE BY THE LEVEE BREAK FOLLOWING THE TERRIFIC EXPLOSION.
TEN MORE DROWN, OTHERS MISSING, AS ANOTHER LEVEE COLLASPES.
COLLASPE OF BIG BRIDGE IN FLOOD, MARDONS FIVE THOUSAND MORE ON LEVEE TOP. CALL ON WHOLE NATION TO HELP IN WICKEY LANSIN TRAGEDY.

Jack Evans, Charles Brown, Kindernine and others were advancing by the Lawrence and Pandora railroad tre tracks, to take them a shorter route by way of the Sunbeam river, and some witnesses who were watching the Glandelinians in disguise and who had not suspected them as disguised enemies at the time said that the colonel declared;

" If it had not been for God refusing to grantmy prayer that day I would not be at



905

was seen beneath a mass of timbers and bricks which were just about starting to burn . The rescuers redoubled their efforts but no sound seemed to come from the boy and girl, and hope gave way to the fear they were already dead. After several minutes of frenzied tearing at the heavy and blazing timbers with crowbars and by hand the object of the search was reached, the two children sat up, rubbed their eyes, and then were taken out apparently uninjured.

Another father said he was working near the An e Angel Guardian orphanage when the blast rocked the country side.

"I knew there were hundreds of little children in the collapsed building and to think of their fate almost drove me crazy" he said" That I survived amid the ruin of wreckage from other buildings near by I cannot understand. But I began grabbing every one could. I pulled twenty children out of a hole not big enough for five, and one boy broke off his leg as we were getting him out but he too was dead. The Mayor of the city who survived expressed his opinion it would be impossible for years to rebuild the city because of the amount for which the w war was taking from every spot. and for which that section of southern Cal calverinia is already war bonded.

## CHAPTER FIFTY NINE

TOTAL NUMBER OF DEAD CHILDREN FIVE THOUSAND IN WICKEY LANSIN.
TOTAL NUMBER OF PERSONS ALTOGETHER OUT OF A POPULATION OF 100,000
BELIEVED TO BE THIRTY THOUSAND.
DESPERATE ATTEMPTS TO PREVENT FURTHER LOSS OF LIFE BY FIRE.
ANGRY AT GLANDELINIAN BLASTING ENGINEERS.
TERRIFIC PANIC AMONG SURVIVORS. CAL ERINIA CALVERINIAN GOVERNER
AIDS IN RESCUE. CHILDREN OF THE HOMES WERE AT PLAY.
HUNT PACKAGE CAPTURED BY GLANDELINIANS

IZ Three Three days now had passed since this levee explosion disaster, and the death of three hundred more children in hop hospitals brought the total known slain of the children up to five thousand throughout the city alone. Indeed this once beautiful city twelve miles northwest of Angelinia Agatnia but close to the Calverinia boundary line which three days before was a place of happiness and hope, and a leading town of good and holy Abbieannians was now the scene of agonized grief, and flood and fire horror. It was now discovered that one thousand Glandelinian soldiers under the command of one treacherious and traitorous Angelinian because god would not grant him a prayer had in an instant brought death and suffering to every home in twenty towns outside of Wickey Lansin for about fourty five miles all around. And his purpose did not work, it did not stop any advance of christians, and the only victims whom he mostly struck by explosion fire and flood were in the main school and orphan children of the city, and neighborhood towns about.

Since th t e the desperate rescue workers succeeded in removing most of the bodies while frantically being aided by others in fighting the fires the known dead including adults in Wickey Lansin alone out of one hundred thousand people was about thirty thousand five thousand children being among them, and possibily about three thousand other children missing , most of these little rescued child slaves. The fact that the majority of the dynamiters themselves were killed by the explo explosion at so great a distance was a marvel to the investigator and workers.

Search was still continued however among the ruins of homes for those still missing, while elsewhere desperate attempts were being made by thousands to check the ever spreading conflargration. lso des also desperate attempts throughout not only this city but other places affected by the disaster was being made to prevent further loss of life. The orphan asylum which suffered the most from the shock however was the st Vincents a five story brick structure a block long and half a block wide and considered one of the best in the city, and which was also destroyed by thr the the o concussion of the blast. The north wing of this building building was raized y by the shock and nearly three quarters of its two thousand little inmates perished by are cnage and being trapped by flood and fire. The workers spent three days to take out all the bodies and fight the flames as well.

It was discovered that the Glandelinians secured the explosives probably from the city's dynamite blasting plant which the glandelinians no doubt had secured possession of and the plot had been worked out so carefully that no one really suspected anything not untill the cavarly got suspicious and dashed upon the workers, only to be repulsed. The colonel of this detatchment of vandals was a disgruntled man worn by hard military life, but who had been in the service lsince the since the terrible war commenced.

One of the things that the aurthorities blamed for the explosion was the fact that that levee as well as others had not been properly guarded as had been ordered, particularly the main levee which was redone three years ago to make it safe . Th The aurthorities were terribly ange angry over the tragic disaster, and it was the Manley generals they told themselves that was causing all these horrible explosions floods and fires to such an extent and that they recieved quarter for prisoners taken by christians in battle was a surprise indeed, The colonel and his wicked men

went about the vandal work in a completeand thrpughout manner indeed, even though no doubt most of the Glandelinians knew it might mean their own destruction too should the blasts go off too soon or reach far before they escaped. Nevertheless the colonel from papers discovered which he dropped in his flight had recieved orders from Manley and signed in his own hand writing that four christian commands were coming down toward Wickey Lansin to move to Emperor Vivians support at Riegnburg landing and that he must contrive to use any means to stop them. Here was the colonels chance and he thought he had reached the point where revenge on the christians for his failure to recieve the answer to the prayer was his ruling motive.

But he carried it still further. He had been ordered to wreck several trains to set big fires which would stop the advance, but he thought of a better plan. He did make some fires but that was not what he wanted. Instead of that he worked with his men really secretly for two weeks, straight storing nigh explosives of dynamite gun cotton and T.N.T under one spot of the once beautiful powerful levee ar across which ran the tracks of the main extreme line of the Abbieannia, Bondinia and Galverine railroad, and laying the fuses and eletric wires cunningly and covering them up with dirt so scouting parties and the like would not discover his purpose.

Then he waited till that fatal morning of All Saints day November the 1th to touch them off. He began the day by starting a forest fire to prevent persuers from reaching him from that direction. Then he set farm fields and other places and property on fire, and then all his men were ordered away from the levee and given twenty minutes time to get as clear from the scene of the blasting as was expected. He then ordered the man at the battery to give the si eletric spark just as the momen moment when all school children had been called in session. The children had come from all points of the compass in the city and towns, many brought by their parents, others in wagon loads from the farthest schooless towns in the districts also destroyed by the the explosion earthquake and others walking happily across the fields and streets carrying their luc lunch baskets.

They were then all inside busy at their desks tnether in schools or orphan homes, homes, looking at the teachers for the start of the days lessons.. The normal atten dance of the smallest school was more than three hundred, and out of a school of this six sixty children are dead.. The Supt. of one of the biggest schools looked out of the an window and watched for a moment the scenes in the str. streets below. His face suddenly grew pale and just what he saw never will be known. At least he saw something that frightened and surprised him but then, the shock of the explosion sent him flying out of a window three stories to the ground below. This tragedy simultaneously registered when the conu concussion of the noise lifted the walls of the east wing as if a tornado pulled them upward, and the wreckage crashing down buried teachers and pupils under many tons of debris of of wood brick and stone killing them all.

A In another orphan asylum there was an immediate panic among many of those caught but not killed. Matrons attendants and children rushed tward windows and exits. many were caught here beneath falling walls. Scores leaped to the ground from the lower windows only to be killed or injured as an avalnch avalanch of debris rolled down upon them. Others stumbled over the many bodies of their little comrades, to reach the other air in safty only to be maimed and injured by wreckage from other nigh building.. buildings close by.

The news of the terrible disaster spread on swift wings for the noise of the explosion had been heard in Angelinia Agathia and Big Girl knool itself, and in as short a time as possible men and women came rushing from all directions from towns not injured by the shock, and reached the scene of horror just before the flood came down from the waters pouring through the blasted levee. These people saw what remained of the survivors , frantic mothers rushing screaming tward the blazing ruins of the school houses as soon as they had gotbout of their own wrecked homes and heard the first news of what had happene happened. What remained of fathers and other adults were summoned from their places of home or employment and all had no question in their frantic hearts. Where is my boy or my girl?

The force of the shock caused by the explosion in the town of Aberdeenia wrecked one wall, and forced three others to topple outward in the biggest orphan asylum in the southern part of Galverinia pulling the roof of the building down upon the lit little inmates of the first section of the structure. In the other section which which fortunately escaped the destruction soot and dush dust chocked and blinded the children but they formed a sort of firm drill by habit and there was sufficient order there to prevent panic. at this town or other buildings including the big childrens hom fortunately no fire broke out out the town within six hours was flooded with twelve feet of water which terribly complicated the horrible situation and hindered rescue workers. At this building the first rescue workers had to brave the peril of overhanging sections, and surviving parents had to be driven back from the ruins of school houses to wait untill temporary morgues had been arranged out of reach of flood waters before identification of the hundreds of dead could start. Home guards, and soldiers from a number of army camps came at once and also took charge of the situation. In searching one of the walls of the undestroyed wing of





St Elezabetns School. Danger lines were formed around all big schools and homes that had been wrecked as well as other places and all but picked rescue workers and soldiers kep kept outside, and there the scenes along the edge of these rope lines resembled those at a pit mouth where relatives of entombed miners wait for word from below. At this town there was no fire following the caving in of buildings and had there been more deaths would have resulted as many injured were caught under the walls of their dwellings or of school and childrens homes, and their screams could be heard as the rescuers fought their way to them at the risk of their own li lives. Nurses and doctors and Red Cross members from Pandora and elsewhere were on the s scene as soon as flood conditions would permit them and boats carried the injured into hospitals not wrecked by the shock. The Governer of Galverinia and his wife and chil ren children came from Pandora, and he too took of his coat and went to work pulling on long cables which were attatched to crumbling walls. His wife joined in first aid work and so did her children and tried to comfort parents.

Every available soldier that could be spared from various armies was quickly on the scene. They began an investigation of the wrecked portions of the sleeve levees as soon as the main rescue work throughout the stricken districts had been organized. They discovered when digging revealed them several hundred wires stretched for two miles and a half to the levees and this proved what had wrecked the levee and the city and towns around and started a terrible increase in the flood already spread over so many districts. All plants in Pandora city was ordered closed and all citizens male, were sent to the districts to aid in removing the bodies. What happened in one of the rooms of an orphan home just before the explosion was told by one of the Sisters, Sister Mary Rose, one of the matrons.

" My class of one hundred children had begged for some news as to the flood and the progress of the big war," said sister Rose. " They pleaded for the news because they were anxious about their fath their friends who were in armies. I was telling them some of the details of the flood and forest forest fires and battle scenes when far away the explosion occured with a noise like great thunder.. If I had refused or had finished the children would not have been in their lower room but would have been gathered at the lower room where the brunt of the shock of the distant explosion was felt.. Then without any warning the explosion came. I saw some of the bodies of my children hurled by the convussion against the walls or through windows. Then something crashed down on me and I knew no more till I awoke here in the hospital."

A ten year old orphan girl told of her experience in the Angel Guardian home Wickey Lansin city.

" I was writing a letter to a friend in another home" she said" when I heard an awful loud noise. Everything thing rocked a terrible noise of falling walls came from the streets beyond and in fear I closed my eyes. Then the ceiling cracked and began to fall in on me and all the children started to scream. I then opened my eyes and saw the wall start to sink right on top of me, and I began to holler too. I was right by a window and when the wall came down the glass broke all over me. I waited a minute and then and then I cli climbed out through the window. A few of the children managed to climb out with me but I guess most of my comrades are buried in the ri ruins. That's all I can remember except the awful screams."

About four hundred children were in that section of the building that felt the brunt of the concussion from the blast. As fast as the hundreds of little ones were brought out they had been covered with blankets.

Fear that this colonel may have more men ready to blast another levee soldiers were sent in droves to guard them while other fears that colonel that the colonel may have sent men to dynamite a big dams wall that too was guarded, by a large force of soldiers and engineers. engineers.

Because of the flood caused by this disasterious explosion which killed totally in the whole district outside of Wickey Lansin , more than seventy thousand persons, and injured a hundred thousand complete and swift abandonment of an r area fifty miles wide and a hundred long between the west bank of the river near Wickey Lansin and the higher ground along the other boundary was advised by all aurthorities, charting the course of the flood down that portion of the country.

Pp port Lansin, Wickey Lansin bridge, and ten towns also desteoyed by the blast were already in the flood while a few others were in the threatened terrotirt territory. Besides the wa n warning on the size of the flood still above Aronburge Run and the volume of the flow through the same crevasses blasted before the weather b depaetment and other aurthories urged the evacuation of the remainder of all that rean a score of miles wide to two hundred miles long along both sides of the Mic-Whirther Run south of Big Girl knool and burning and flooded Wickey Lansin to and including Port St John, and the strip a hundred miles west of same river below Wickey Lansin west to the Angelinia Agathia branch of the Abbieannian Bondinia and Galverine railroad.

Seventeen thousand square miles were by this time inundated and the waters from the break in the levee blasted by the Glandelinians which wrecked Wickey Lansin was constantly covering more and more territory and residents of many towns helplessly watched the progress of tye greatest flood in the history of all floods so far as it started to even rise above the levees of Mic-Ollester Run and turn that river into a raging sea of its own. Before rescue could be Effected an undetermined number of lives in the explosion razed towns had been lost because of being drowned in the wreckage and prospects were that many thousands would perish before the waters finally fell as the

907

rescuers themselves were in danger because of the waters continually rising among the wreckage even so high as to quench the fires in the lower ruins entirely.. AAt Mellenville one of the towns near Wickey Lansin destroyed by the shock of the explosion and about sixty miles northeast of Angelinia Agathia on the Mic-Whirther Run River where the most serious break occured because of that tremendous of all explosions, many of the injured caught under the wreckage of lower buildings were unofficially reported to have been drowned and that the fires in the upper ruins becoming beyond control is stopping all work to reach those under the other debris. At turntown another buried into piles of broken buildings by the concussion near Mellenville the fate of four thousand injured persons was not known here, though the rescuers were not hampered by fire. But here the wreck was badly swamped by water. The injured however tyought to have been trapped in ruins of smaller buildings where a fifteen to twenty mile an hour current was flowing are believed to have been drowned.

One of the reccue workers who was credited to having saved two hundred injured from the reckage wreckage in the town, reported the drowning of a man and his three daughters in a small broken down building. The worker said he removed the mother from the wreckage floe in the water logged street and before he could reach the others the wreckage of the house careened before the pressure of the water and they w re were swept away. Ten thousand men and soldiers from Pandora wor working in two twelve hour shifts atthe very risk of their own lives were fighting to save the e remainder of the blasted levee on the east bank of the river opposite Schloederville and one hundred and ten miles northwest of or straight west mean of Big Girl Knool which too felt the shock of the explosion so severely that all west side windows of every house was blown out.

Most of the rescued from the ruins of the towns and Wickey Lansin which had been brought by boats to the town of Melvillie were again driven from this town by the flood waters on November thr 4th and were scattered far and near. Thirty hundred more of the inhabatants of Wickey Lansin remained unaccounted for, and the population of other towns were aroused by the shriek of steam whistles and fire whistles at the time of the blast, and soldiers and levee guards ran through these towns shouting " Big explosion at Wickey Lansin Levee. Crevasse, crevasse broken loose flood coming like the sea upon the land. Onlt six hours to get out before it comes here. Get out for God's sake."

The residents of the e many towns then rushed in terror to embankments and hills many or nearly half of them being attired in their night clothing few even saving personal belongings, and screams of women and children were heard on all sides. However it was lucky they went as quick as they did for within four hours the waters were roaring into the towns. The Mic-Whirther Run river flood disaster was spurring legislation for conyrol of all levees by whole Bri brigades of men with artillery, not only of the Mic-Whirther Run but all rivers necessary.

FLEE THIRTY ONE TOWNS AS NEW FLOOD EARNINGS FLASH OVER WIR
F WIRELESS. SEA OF DEEP WATER FIVE HUNDRED AND FIFTY MILES LONG
AND A HUNDRED WIDE MADE BY THE LEVEE BREAK FOLLOWING THE TERRIFIC
EXPLOSION. TEN MORE DROWN, OTHERS MISSING, AS ANOTHER LEVEE COLLAPSES.
COLLASPE OF BIG BRI DGE IN FLOOD MAROONS FIVE THOUSAND MORE ON LEVEE TOP.
CALL ON WHOLE NATION TO HELP WICKY LANGIN TRAGEDY.

The residents of the vast Mic-Whirther Run ba i basin between Big Girl Knool, and Angelinia Agathia were all gathering their possessions on the 3th of November and fleeing from their homes because of quick and ominous flood warnings issued by Federal Weather and all other aurthorities state relief director because of the immense size of the flood caused by the breaking of the Wickey Lansin Levee after the explosion which let out a torrent of water like a tidal wave. Their homes in about thirty one to thirty five towns were from one hundred tov one hundred fifty miles from and between Big Girl Knool, Wickey Lansin, and Angelinia Agathia, and northwest to southeast southeast of the o these three big places. The aurthorities had as many telephone operators as wires would permit in that time unflooded regions at work urging the inhabuntants to get out of the path of the spreading waters which were moving at a rate of thirty to fifty miles in some places carrying all before it.

Their instructions were being immediately obeyed by the residents of all these towns none of which had a population of less than from five to seven thousand.

The section was on the route along the railroad lines of the Abbiannia, Bondinia, and Calverinia Railroad expected to be followed by waters from that immense broken levee and torrents pouring through cevr crevasses in other levees of the same river in the same location. levees shaken to pieces by the concussion of the big explosion especiul especially near Mellenville from which eleven thousand men women and children have been surprised and marooned and who were being rescued now by workers and boats in the face of tremendous perils andcdifficulties. All the heroism done during this flood in one space of seven miles would take a million books to write.. These new floods converged fourty four hundred miles more of fresh lands wiping out fourteen million dollars worth of harveste and many farm homes below Wickey Lansin and the lake of deep waters five hundred and fiffyb fi five hundred and fifty five miles long and a hundred miles





wide which was created by thatbroken dike i was predicod to rush with express train speed tward Big Girl Knool, and spreading even with frightful velocity tward Angelinia Agathia itself.Because of the terriric explosion a sudden inundation of an additional portion of the country near Big Girl Knool and Albertinia sending six feet of water into Sidelights Run, Albrehambra, Randall, and into the country surrounded Chamberlane was reported, and that the forest fire in the Angelinia C country was spreading around threatening to catch woods even where thousands of refugees were seeing freedom and safty from the flood. More than eight thousun d persons were estimated to be in the inundated territory and who could have easily saved themselves but that the only aven e avenue of escape was cut off by a horde of Glandelinians, and by fierce forest fires.

Rescue workers aided by soldiers and sharpshooters and machine guners were busy notifying them to wait untill a portion of the woods burned down to a smudge and then to wet their clotying and make a retreat across the burned ground but to see that they had wet cloths to put across their faces, and others were notified to rush to the Abbieannia, Bondinia and Calverine railroad where cars armed with artillery and machine guns and many soldiers had been placed to take them out of the hellish territory.

Rescue workers at Ophelia were kept busy for three days and nights answering a steady stream of calls for help which came from inundated areas, whose escape was also cut off by forest fires and enemies far beyond. Therefore 10,000 soldiers had to fight their way through the Glandelinian hornets ns nest of snipers to remove a thousand persons mostly little ones from precarious rifle exposed psitions in box cars, tree tops house to tops and on a levee at Glandorinia.

A scouting party on the top of a high hill near the flood near the Mellville Turner Villiage reported sixteen others marooned on a house top, and therefore an armed relief boat was dispatched immediately followed by two gun boats, and they were saved, but under a hot fire from Glandelinian snipers in a wood some distance from the edge of the flood. Two other danger spots in the lower Aronburgs Run valley caused also by the explosion at Wickey Lansin Levee caused trouble, but nevertheless were reported holding out well. At La Paloma seventy miles above Big Girl Knool on the east banks of the Mic-Whirther Run, one thousand one hundred and fifty feet of a dike that started sloughing because of the tremendous earthquake like explosion shock was repaired by a whole army of desperate men. At Chamberlane on the Aronburgs Run twelve miles north of Lucillie Rickseni a city on the west banks of the Aronburgs Run the force of the same shock which was felt more keenly there caused nearly the whole of the embankment to slough untill there was almost instantly a straight drop of fourty feet from the top of the levee to the raging river which was wilder as it recieved more waters from the terrible flood. The crevasse at La Polama while it lowered the height of the water was said to have so increased the swiftness of the water near Chamberlane as to add to the danger for the little Lucille Ricksen town then to lessen it, and Lucil le Lucillie Rickseni a was already reporting three feet of water in her streets, as well as great property damage.

Another thing which I hope I am not going too far to mention is that the explosion also released the flood waters of another levee near Gandanden, and near a mountainous country also created a slide dam when the Glorianna Heights seemed to have from the concussion slightly shifted and sent an avalanch of rocks, dirt gravel and trees across the Rio Vistia River creating a natural dam which then before the continued pressure of water forming a thirty foot lake of thirty miles across and fourty miles long collasped and joined the already flooded lands below.

The little town of the same name as the stream some distance belo3 where about six hundred and seventy five persons lived was inundated entirely without warning, and as the town was so close to the very dam about ten persons or more were drowned before they could reach house tops or near by hills. Although the death list is about ten many others were accounted for.

As the town was located only six miles below the two bursted levees and the bursted dam created by the explosion no one could expect the disaster which was even stran strange that it could happen so sudden a hour or so after the dam even was no naturally formed. Continueing its race down the valley of Glorianna heights the flood struck Mountain Meadow villiage twenty eight miles below Rio Vista within two hours, and here the torrent though spreading retained the crest of nearly thirty feet. The flood was soon nearly six mile miles wide but no lives were lost in Mountain Meadlwo Meadow villian villiage as residents had been warned to flee, but the torrent carried the whole town away. As the water then rushed into the upper Aronburgs Run River at its junction with the Rio Vista near Mountain Meadow villiage warning were issued to many farmers and cattle ranchers for more than a hundred miles along the Aronburgs Run valley of not only this danger but of the immense flood from Wickey Lansin Levee break spreading upon the district like an ocean wave. As the main torrent maintained a head of nearly fourty feet and caused many officials of the Mountain short district lines here to send out large crews in an effort to save other levees and prevent the ds destruction of expensive bridges across gorges and streams.

All telephone communication to the uppwev upper Aronburgs Run River was terribly crippled and only meager reports were available as to the damage of many other villages villiages in the path of the flood. Only a Catholic church was reported undamaged at Rosa town yet it still was in danger as the waters coni continued to rise. The sudden

shock of the Wickey Lansin explosion like a real natural earthquake, and which threw to the ground more than thirty towns and damaged others, create created this natural dam nearly three miles across and upward of one thousand feet in height across the river of Grand Flow which even then from melting snow snows and unusual rains on these mountain slopes was a raging torrent. The river was about a quarter of a mile in width and very deep. The blocking up of the river soon formed a lake about eighteen miles wide according to witnesses of it on the slopes, nearly fourty miles in length and eight hundred feet in depth at the dam itself and two hundred and fiffty deep at other places and thirty at others, while at some points a person could have even alked walked across despite its current.

Of course mountain and state enginners and others would surely if inspecting such a dam pronounce it unsafe due to trees and rocks mixed with the earth, but that it should give way only a few hours after being formed was indeed something unusual, and could not be accounted for. Engineers explained that this lone torrent in reaching Meadow Mountain retained its head of thirty feet as it approached this small city as there was little chance for it to spread from the river itself untill it reached the Aronburgs Run thirty miles further down and into the main valley itself.

Near Wickey Lansin five thousands persons many of them rescued survivors from the explosion shocked towns grouped on a narrow crown of the other Wickey Lansin Levees above Mellenville a day after the full amount had been taken from the ruins saw the last lic link connecting their home towns with high ground cut off. A span of the long Abbieannia, Bondinia, and Calverine railroad bridge connecting Mellenville with the high ground east of the Mic-Chirther Run collasped carrying to their death about a hundred persons who had taken refuge on it. Few persons however were left in the immediate path of the two expanding flood seas of Calverinia and Angelinia.

Fed by flood waters from the other bursted levees caused by the explosion and concussion at ten places between Mellenville and Wickey Lansin the lakes joined at North end to engulf virtually the entire two districts joining into one immense inland inland sea. The Aronburg Run fell slowly along the lower river, the river and levee enginner in engineers estimating that more than half of the water from the Aronburgs Basin being diverted into the Sunbeam Creek Basin through the crevasses. The crest of the flood still was in the Aronburgs Run Basin however far above Lucillie Dickson.

The whole state of Calverinia, Angelinia too and the whole Abbieannian nation in general was called to the aid of stricken Wickey Lansin districts of northern Angelinia where a week after the tragedy fourty four to fifty thousand persons , seven thousand of them school children, and three thousand orphans were sent to their death immediately by a wicked Glandelinian levee dynamiter and of which more perished in the resultant floods, and a number of rescuers including those in flames making a total death list of thouse dying in hospitals mounting to eighty five thousand.

The number of injured mounted to sixty thousand more out of the hundred thousand first reported. All the governers of all states, Emperor Hanson Vivian and Robert, as well as all Mayors of cities of which as many as possible visited the blasted levee as much as safty allowed, on the 8th of November issued a proclamantion calling on all citizens throughout the Abbieannian nation for further financial aid for the sufferers of the Wickey Lansin districts and the whole flood in general, while over the news which spread throughout the nation like wild fire the whole of Abbieannia was angered to white heat. Big cities were crowded dense like bees with indignant persons before the city hall and other public and private buildings, demanding admittance into the army which before had been denied to them as only soldiers were called forth in the conscription which was the ol only way you could enter the army there.

The Emperor himself declared that money from all state executive funds would be used in case private subscriptions did not meet the the demands and added that he would personally defray all funeral expenses of the victims after t e the flood, whose families surviving were unable to do so.

The mystery known as to the real fate of the Wickey Lansin city mayors wife was cleared up a little before the flood drove the rescuers out of the city when a state Abyssinkilien trooper working at the Mayors destroyed resident which fell before the shock found her mangled body and those of her city children. The soldier said kind of indifferently" She is my sister." He did not seem to show any grief over his loss, but other soldiers knowing his real feelings set about to watch him in case he went insane over his loss. A large commitee o committee of catholic pr priests visited the camps of the refugees among which they know were many of the survivors of the tragedy and in many of which tent laid the mangled body of a child or grown person. One of them were the Rev. W H Deviner of Wickey Lansin,, James Angelonio, and George Silver all of the St Anges Catholic Church of the city, while all the others came from far away towns and cities. There was one Glandelinian soldier among the band of blasted blasters who had according to witnesses deserted the colonel because he was a more human humane soldier and therefore he too having been captured however was recieved only as a prisoner of war and he testified a against the colonel. He told a story which as wicked as these Glandelinians might have been yet showed their very heroism in their dastard work which even then had been extremly dangerous.

" The soldiers of whom I dear deserted as not to have a hand in this frightful murder took their chances when they crawled down into a large hole under the levee







dug by my comrades and recieved stick by stick and barrel by barrel overfive thousand tons of explosives to be placed in a tunnel dug far under the levee." he said.

"The colonel and his followers about 10,000 in number sir knew their danger for if one of the soldiers would have accidentally dropped a stick of explosive or one of those barrels of T.N.T or gun cotton they would have all been blown to nothing. And they had still a dangerous job in connecting the fulminating caps and wires that formed a new network unor under the ground where they had been covered up after being placed across.

It is my belief that the whole quanity of the dynamite and other detonating powders exploded, for Colonel Scatere man had planted enough sir to have blown up the whole city of Wickey Lansin, there being about five thousand tons of it all. The men had all charges connected with wires, and detonated the explosives by a hand lever battery which was placed about eighteen thousand yards from the blast, and yet the man who exploded the dynamite was injured as rocks struck him down even at that distance, and he was showered by a torrent of water hurled so high in the air by the force of the blast. Had one wiring been defective sir which I cross my heart to die say I hoped for, the city of Wickey Lansin and others, with so many children would not have been so budly wrecked and such a loss of life would not have occured by flood fire and ruin. On One town sir saw that was suddenly engulfed by the rush of waters from the bursted levee and God only knows what became of the inhabatants.

My real theory sir is this; the colonel had recieved a message from general Manley stating that he was not bad condition in facing the national armies at Lieghborg Landing and that with the other four h christian armies coming to join him that is Hanson Vivian and which four singly where were bigger than Hansons alone Manley would have to fight with uneven odds and face a dire disaster. He had been advised by Manley to stop the advance of these new armies some way, and therefore the colonel had planned the whole sale slaughter for several weeks. He decided to wait untill these christian armies wi were within view and then blast the levee. They tell me he captured a store of explosives near Wickey Lansin city sir but can prove to you it is not true. He had been obtaining the explosives from a big ammudition country plant he had captured near Grower Crosp villiage which supplied all kinds of ammunition for army navy and artillery for stump blowning, mountain side blasting and for like purposes. I being his ceptive he had revealed his past life to me and that he had been an eletrical engineer and more recently before entering the Glandelinian army had worked in blasting mining purposes for digging digging canals and widening ship passage through mountains.

He told me he had opposed from the very beginning since he became a man the purpose of the Abbieannian government to put down child slavery because he said that it would increase the dan er of war with Glandelinia and if war broke out over the child slave question he saw it his duty only to join the southern armies and nothing else. Two years or so ago the colonel had abandoned his own religion because he had not recieved and answer to a prayer and then turned traitor against his own country. I do not being a southerner respect our cause or flag but nevertheless I hate any one no matter if he is on our side or yours that turns traitor. When I knew his character I was cold to him.

Because of his wickedness he neglected his own wife and children to join the Insur Insurgent armies and then he decided to do this terrible thing he said not just only to stop general Jack Gen Evans advance but also to have revenge on Heaven because his prayer had not been answered. Therefore he decided to take it out he said on the inanimate object of his hate hatred the city of Wickey Lansin his birty place and al all the christians living in it besides wrecking the adv advancing army.

A recent statement of his to another general that if he was t to hold off the advancing army he would have to destroy Wickey Lansin by flood and blast or he would not have no chance to accomplish his purpose."

The first call to be recieved by state soldiers about twenty miles from the levee was that of a stretch of forests near Sheltories farm and a long line of farm sheds. two big haystacks and a whole field of harvest crops besides a farmers house were afire simultaneously. En route to it the Abbieannian cavarly hear d the levee blast and cha and had the maddest run of their lives or at least of their horses to escape from the path of the chrushing thirty foot wall of water. The statements of all these cavarly soldiers agreed that the levee blast came perhaps twenty minutes after all the woods, and the immense farm property was seen to be burning up and which flood put it out in a hurry with the waters swept also over that district. The finding of the body of the Mato Mayors wife and her children too clothing only in a night gown gave rescuers the belief that when the house began to crash in because of the explosion shock she had ran out but had gone as far as the street when a wall of the building crumpled and fell upon her in flames and dust. Her skull was crushed and the bodies of the children mangled. It was therefore the theory that the rascally rebels had pushed down the lever of the battery which explosion at the levee turned all the big houses in Wickey Lansin and many other towns into shambles..

The surviving matron of the Angel Guardian orphanage prohenage testified before the Governer-

" I had stepped from the building about ten minutes before the explosion to go into a store to buy some paper and pec pencils for some of the children, and when I heard it and saw the high buildings crashing down, I ran back to where the Home was but I

could not see a thing because of the dense clouds of plaster dust from all other fallen buildings, therefore I thinking there might be survivors among them I called called to the children to come tward me, but what horrified me was that received no answer or not one obeyed me. I will never forget how many hundreds of the poor little ones were taken out of that burning and water logged building ruins. The few who were not killed or hurt were still in the other section of the building either trapped by flames or water and oh heavens how desperately the rescuers worked to save them, and how I do thank God for their success. It was developed during the day of November the 6th that before the blast the colonel had sent to general Bicknell of the rebel armies his books and records as flood and disaster engineer producer. In the letter colonel Plaster told general Bicknell he was going to blast a levee at Wickey Run to stop the advance of four armies of " Dirty Christian dogs" and wished Bicknell to turn over the accounts to general John Manley himself the main commander which he went over in detail pointing out by map drawing where the chief flood disaster was to occur. He closed by thanking general Bicknell if he would sign the bond. And strange to say this came into possession of Schoefield penrod and his boy scouts who captured the "landslinian messenger and brought b both to general Concentinian Tronburgs army. The messenger was held as a spy and a deliverer of a assassinating and murdering message, and sentence to be shot.

Many visited the site of the destroyed city of Wickey Lansin from a high rise of ground since the terrible All Saints day levee blast catastrophe. The streets and all the neighborhood around what a week ago was one of the larest and properstrous cities of the Tronburg un basin of Angelinia were found encumbered with heaps upon heaps of floating wreckage, and more bodies of dead floating amid the debris. The total number of city now for Wickey Lansin is estimated at fourty thousand. The disaster itself tremendo tremendous as it was took place within an instant and so quickly the vast majority of all these people had been killed.. The town of Marcy closest to the exploded levee was said to be buried under an immense mass of debris water and rocks and earth including including mud from the blown up levee on the early morning of Novemaber the First. Of the two thousand five hundre hundred inhabantats all were believed to have perished and it was feared two other smaller towns just as close by might have met with a similar disaster. The few survivors say the levee seemed like some mountain top that had exploded and there was a terrible convulsion of land and river water.

The town of Roseburb not hit by flood but half destroyed by the concussion of the blast was still burying its dead. Nearly six hundred funerals were held although the majority of one thousand dead were arranged for the next two days. The number of known de dead in this town had increased to one thousand one hundredcand ten, while the slightly injured and seriously maimed or fatally stood near the five thousand mark. Searching the ruins of a hotel there and two rural orphan asylums however very fortunately disclosed no death list among children though the number of injured was high.

The St Georges school was the tomb of its principal Minister Mary Angea and eighty four of the children. The death of the children of the towns Mayor closed one of the most dramantic incidents of the disasters. They lay in the ruins with the water creeping up about their bodies for nine hours while rescuers cut through fallen floors above to release their bodies. Relief work in the explosion earthquake swept areas of northern Angelinia and Suthern Calverinia was also placed upon a systematic basis and reports from the various communities not entirely totally destroyed from the concussion but badly injured nevertheless inc indicated that thousands of injured and homeless were being aided and the remaining inhabatants being removed to higher ground in case the flood would also overspread these districts. Also ten children were killed and a hundred injured when the shock of the explosion also wrecked a childrens home for war orphans at New Angeline the villiage, and though the shock did not damage other buildings to any bad degree yet the noise in the distance, and the vibration of the earth threw the population of the town into panic and wild excitement. police reserves were called to preserve order while heroic efforts were made to rescue the injured and remaining children trapped in the structure which caughtvfire and to recover the bodies of the dead from the lower floor of the wrecked building, which began to catch rapidly from the flames from a large stove which had been overturned with the falling of a wall. Rescuers and fire men while also fighting the blaze plunged among the huge windorws of wrecked bricks motor and timbers twisted gas and water pipes metal and wooden laths and broken concrete and worked desperately and unceasingly to released those imprisoned in the approach of the raging flames.

Wrecked timbers and matal came crashing down from the upper wreckage at times with such spped that f rfire men and policemen policemen had to jump for their lives and at intervals half a dozen rescuers were knocked down and imprisoned themsenc themselves by the movingand falling masses of debris before they succeeded in rescuing all the others. To this town the cause of the explosion and ruin was still a mystery of the asylum matrons as well as the fire police and building department of the town. Though they thought the blast occured in the home they could not ascertain why but all agreed that the wreck had been caused by a heavy explosion. But two days later they learned where the explosion wa was especially when thevinhab tants of the town were warned to flee for their lives before an advancing flood.







Gandundon and Glendorn .St Lawrence County reported twenty eight hundred dead, in the towns of Caldwell, Walnut junction, Imporia, Long town and other small towns and communications were all cut off in that section so that the flood marooned survivers had to seek refuge among the dangerous smouldering ruins. El Toledo Toledo and Pisienia in the northern part of the state reported an earthquake shock of a few seconds duration which killed a few hundred and injured a thousand others, while the towns of Hazel, Glen Lenore and Lookout Bluff reported four hundred dead, and six hundred injured by the concussion.

SEEN ON PAGE NINE HUNDRED TWELVE.

SPECIAL

SPECIAL

CHAPTER SIXTY.

THE SHOK OF EXPLOSION AT WICKEY LANSIN LEVEE MAKES SWATH OF DEATH AND DESTRUCTION IN THREE STATES. AS NEWS GETS FULL ACCOUNT ON NOVEMBER THE ELEVENTH IT IS FOUND ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTY THOUSAND HAVE DIED OR BEEN BEEN KILLED. A SCORE OF BIG TOWNS RUINED, AND TWO CITIES WRECKED, SCORS OF MILLIONS IN DAMAGE. & SEVEN THOUSAND KILLED IN BIG HEE HEDDA. FOUR THOUSAND FIVE HUNDRED KILLED IN TOWN OF BIG BETHEL. DEATH TOLL OF OF CALVERINIA STATE TOTALS FIFTY TWO THOUSAND IN EIGHT OF HER SOUTHERN COUNTIES OR SMALLER STATES. ALL TOWNS ARE DEVASTATED BY SHOCK AND FLOOD. SIXTY EIGHT THOUSAND KILLED OR INJURED IN ANGELINE VINE STATE? SHOCK OF EXPLOSION LASHES BIG CIRCUMCOOL, DOROTHY GALE AND ANGELINIA AGATHIA CITIES. FOUNTY KILLED IN BIG CIRCUMCOOL. BIG LOOP SCAFOLD TOPPLES IN ANGELINIA AGATHIA. FIFTEEN TO TWENTY KILLED BY SHOCK OF BLAST FELT AT GLORIANNA. HENRIETTA CITY IS HIT BY THE EFFECT OF THE SHOCK. SCORE MISSING AFTER CONCUSSION IN CHAMBERLANE. PROPERTY DAMAGE TO HOUSES AND WINDOWS MAY REACH ELEVEN MILLION FIVE HUNDRED DOLLARS. EAST ANGELINE VINE STATE HIT.

9II

could not see a thing because of the dense clouds of plaster dust from all other fallen buildings, therefore I thinking there might be survivors among them I called called to the children to come tward me, but what horrified me was that I recieved no answer or not one obeyed me. I will never forget how many hundreds of the poor little ones were taken out of that burning and water logged building ruins. The few who were not killed or hurt were still in the other section of the building either trapped by flames or water and oh heavens how desperately the rescuers worked to save them, and how I do thank God for their success. It was developed during the day of November [illegible] that before the blast the [illegible]





Gandanden and Glandorn .St Lawrence County reported twenty eight hundred dead, in the towns of Caldwell, Walnut junction, Imporia, Long town and other small towns and communications were all cut off in that section so that the flood marooned survivors had to seek refuge among the dangerous smouldering ruins. El Oleede Toledo and Osienia in the northern part of the state reported an earthquake shock of a few seconds duration which killed a few hundred and injured a thousand others, while the towns of Hazel, Glen Lenore and Lookout Bluff reported four hundred dead, and six hundred injured by the wreck caused by the concussion.

Glendorinia reported eighteen hundred known dead, five thousand seriously injured, by wreckage and burns, and nearly a thousand missing, many of whom might also have perished perished in the following flood which also was the toll of the concussion which destroyed Allendale, and Kennon both within thirty miles of Hickey Lansing city but nearest the scene of blast and flood. Messen Messengers from Allendale said the town had been totally wiped out with a loss of an unknown number of lives. The Abbieannia, Bo ndinia and Calverinia railroad and other lines made up emergency trains and sent them as far as they could go to the region of herre, and many doctors and nurses were sent with them.

Preliminary reports indicated that the wrecking of Allendale may have been the worse shock disaster in the history of Angoline vine state.

At the small city of Beachmann six hundred sixteen persons were also killed and an unestimated number of persons i injured and with this many dead this town was the worse known sufferer from the shock for its six size. Other towns with varying reports of loss of life and property loss were, Hunteraville, Nordane, Gendale, Empire Crossroads, Carlen ville North Bend, Jens inia, and Red Rock. Many persons were killed in these towns as well as in Cleveland town and the towns of Brandall, and Fisonia and the shocks of the explosion which also took a toll of seven hundred lives in Calverine Junction however destroyed only two big residents and a few churches, one school and some factories. The factory of John Berne was half razed and sixteen of his employess perished. The owner was away from the factorybat the time on some business trip and escaped. Some curious children visiting the interior of the building was also killed. Another factory known as the Knowlton Lumber Company and Nash Bahs Sash department company were partly demolished and caught fire. Twelve workers in these concerns were killed and four of them injured. An unconfirmed report from Daytonia factory said fifteen persons were killed there but on investigation it was found the building had only the glass of its windows shivered out. Four thousand five hundred were killed in the city of Big Bethel a scene early in thr war of severe fighting.

Thirty two thousand were injured or homeless. Other towns near by reported between two hundred and three hundred homeless, especially at Goldburg the town worse injured by the concussion. The total proper y loss was estimated at two million dollars.

The death list stood at over three to four thousand at Big Bet Bethel, ten hundred in one whole b block at Garland Avenue, two thousand at many other blocks, and two at Wolfe street. Many of the injured were expected to die. Relief work was well organized during the time of the flood but faced the greatest task at all these towns which were flooded, but the homeless of the towns were given what quarters possible in homes which were little damaged or forced to seek shelter from the flood among the higher ruins, or were taken to high levees and other places to await transportation to safty on trains still able to run through. Rushing with a dull roar which remembled continuous thunder under ground most most of the territory over which it passed, the flood spread forward with great speed finally extending until all the explosion towns were engulfed.

In every instance the flood hit these towns about eight hours after the blast as they crossed the Angelinia Calverinia state line at northeastern Angeline line and in every instance caught many of the injured still pinioned under the lower layers of wreckage and drowned them.

Big Bethel was practically destroyed. Only one big building in the heart of the city escaped escape for all its windows and that was a Concrete and iron constructed childrens orphenage and only a few dwellings around or near by remained standing. The concussion raised a wooden house at the street close to the orphen as yeslum off its foundation where two were killed. One coal shed belong to a coal company first vibrated like a drunken man trying to dance the Charleston with his body and then crashed to the ground levee ; leved completely while witi witnessed said they as the upper layers of the coal piles for a moment leap up and down like pop corn in a shaker and the sides of the piles cascade downward.

The shock which hit the resident district nearest the home made some of the houses vibrate against each other, and one house crashed half way through another, another jumped upward at Nevada street, and slide part way across the street, and its roof fell in. Nine persons in that structure were injured and two killed.

In the eight southern states of Calverinia Country the total death list was about fifty two thousand, thirteen thousand of which were killed in Pandora County, and Nint nine thousand in Florida state,

This section of Calverinia, scourged by levee explosions, forest fires, tremendous floods, torrental storms and blizzards over a weeks period counted its dead at over fifty eight thousand with probably a hundred thousand or more injured, a million

913 CH AFTER SIXTY

THE SHOCK OF EXPLOSION AT WICKEY LANSIN LEVEE MAKES SWATH OF DEATH
AND DESTRUCTION IN THREE STATES. AS NEWS GET FULL ACCOUNT ON NOVEMBER THE
11TH IT IS FOUND ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTY THOUSAND HAVE DIED OR BEEN KILLED.
A SCORE OF BIG TOWNS RUINED AND TWO CITIES WRECK F WRECKED, SCORES OF
MIL MILLIONS IN DAMAGE. 4,0000 7,000 KILLED KILLED IN BIG HEDDA.
4,5000 four FOUR THOUSAND FIVE HUNDRED KILLED IN TOWN OF BIG BETHEL.
DEATH TOLL OF CALVERINIA STATE TOTALS FIFTY TWO THOUSAN D IN EIGHT OF HER
SOUTHERN STATES. ALL TOWNS ARE DEVASTA ED BY BLAST SHOCK AND FLOOD.
SIXTY EIGHT THOUSAND KILLED AND INJURED IN ANGELINE VINE!
SHOCK OF EXPLOSION LASHES BIG GIRL KNOOL, DOROTHY GALE, AND ANGELINIA
AGATHIA. FOURTY KILLED IN BIG GIRL KNOOL. BUG LOOP SCAFFOLD TOPPLES IN
ANGELINIA AGATHIA. FIFTEEN TO TWENTY KILLED BY SHOCK OF BLAST FELT AT
GLORIANNIA. HENRIETTA CITY IS HIT BY SHOCKS EFFECT.
SCORE MISSING AFTER CONCUSSION IN CHAMBERLANE. PROPERTY DAMAGE TO HOUSES AND
WINDOWS MAY REACH EVELEN MILL ION MILLION FIVE HUNDRED DOLLARS. EAST ANGELINE
VINE STATE HIT.

BECAUSE of this to tremendous disaster the Governer of Calverinia and Angelinia and all their states had been compelled to call out all companies or full forces of the troops of the National guard of every state that could be spared for patrol duty. In the explosion shocked and flood swept districts of the two state countries and announced that they themselves would go to the districts to look over the situation.

At the town of Populat Grand one thousand five hundred and fifty persons had been killed and nearly six thousand injured because of the shocks which wrecked the buildings that on November the first. Four hundred of the bodies had been recovered, and many more were unaccounted for because of the flood overwhelming the city afterwards but nearly all the survivors had been saved. The shock of the explosion destroyed virtually every building and not a single one story building was even left undamaged. In this town the property loss was estimated at over two million dollars. The city was now in complete darkness during the following nights and during the rising of the flood the cries of the many injured men women and children could be heard from all parts of the devasted town. The effect of the shock was if a tornado had suddenly hit the town. Buildings of the largest sizes crumpled as if they were paper, and trees were fairly shaken from their roots. The most pitiful scenes were observed on the streets befor before the flood waters came. The injured and homeless with no place to turn with what survived of their ruined buildings in flames and their loved ones and friends still in the wreckage were climbing through the wreckage to help rescue them while despite the figh fight the flames could not be brought under control. Many hundreds of children were killed or injured when a big school house fell. Virtually every building big or small was leveled, and fire added to the horror. The town looked like another earthqk earthquake wrecked Lisbon, a combination of ruin water and fire. The i fire had started soon after the explosion wrecked the town and was threatening to wipe out all the remains which the flood did not reach. Six six and eight story hotels were even laid in ruins and also burst into flames and the survivors were trapped and were rescued under the most tremendous difficulty. Members of the Abbieannia National guards began patrolling the streets which were almost impenetra le because of the tangled wreckage untill the rising flood waters drove them up to the burning ruins and trapped the remaining population untill outside aid came.

The aurthoritiesof Lucillie Dickson city reported that nine thousand persons about and about fifteen thousand were injured by the concussion of explosions which effected northern Angeline ine state, effecting most the towns of Gl Grands and Rio Vista or vista in Moldonia county and near Rio Grande City, New Palo and other places. A check of the explosion shocked areas showed them during the days after Rio grands city and orleania were badly affected, while three hundred persons were killed in or near Rio Grande and six hundred were injured, many seriously and the flood added to the dreadful horror. six hundred lives were snuffed out in Santa Monica County, and nine hundred persons were reported injured nearly all of them critically.

On the eleven of November nearly one hundred and fifty thousand were said to have been killed by the explosion shocks and nearly a million injured or rendered homeless and in the other towns not a priest sister of religious person survived in the terrible disaster.

Sixty million dollars damage was believed to have been inflicted by the scourge and flood. At Big Hedda seven thousand are believed to have been killed or drown 3 drowned but also that the di death list was growing and more than thirty thousand were injured as a result of the concussion. All reports coming in added gravely to the disaster, as to town after town reported heavy loss in lives, injured and property destruction and then marooned by the resultant flood. Probably the heaviest hit counties were in Angeline vine state in the northeastern part not far from where the blast occured. These counties reported eighteen thousand dead, in the wrecked cities of





homeless and property damage in the hundreds of millions and growing worse hourly. In the eight states from the Mic-ghirg Mic ghirther nun Region to the east, west, and southeastward the fury of the weather adding to the horrors of flood and fire, was bringing further death and intense suffering. The first main destruction by the blast and flood known was wrought in Domdobia state, where the concussion also lashed Melborne, Cumeso, Beldenville, Bicknell, and Vivianna flattening farm houses, small towns and all buildings in rural sections, and laying bigger towns and villiages in waiste.

The worse effect was at Vivianna state for in a dozen communities in the southern part of the state towns went down and the known dead at this section along was about 10,000 with scores of thousands injured, and the heart of the state devastated even in its woods because of the shock. A thousand persons were killed in central Vivianna, three hundred by crashing wreckage, and the rest by fire when they were trapped in the burning ruins and w rescurrs failed to get them out making a total of fully 10,000 in that state with other death lists elsewhere. Bicknell state was x shocked in the northwestern section and the death list there was said to be six thousand and the injured more than three thousand. The death list at Beldenville reached three thousand five hundred, when many died in flood and fale flames or a r as a result of their as a result of their injuries.

The town of Be c Beechnut in the state of Melborne gave a large list of dead when for days the ruins continued to yeild more bodies when the death toll stood at eight thousand while hundreds of injured fought vaily for life. Nearly fifteen hundred bodies wewere discovered on the fifth day after the disaster as tireless workers combed the bricks and timbers for missing persons known to have been in the razed burning buildings. The Red Cross estimated sixthousand more had been injured, more than one thousand of them seriously.

Sixteen thousand were killed in Don Domdobia state which was reported with the partial restoration of communication, while the wiresbrought hourly new names to the death list of more than a dozen communicities and the number of injured was more than eighteen thousand while the property loss was estimated at twenty million dollars. Many isolated communities in the northeastern and western parts of the state still were not heard from and it was feared when reports of these places did come in more numbers will be adde to the list of dead. In the town of Callens houses were seen to fairly hop, skip and jump up and down or back and forth for more than a seconds duration by survivors before they crashed into ruin a most extraordinary occurance for concussions of earthquakes and explosions.

Sixty eight thousand were killed in the state of Angeline Vine where many towns were devastated not only because of the blast but because of fire and flood when follw when following the blast the flood of the river from the opened levee rolled down upon the eight states of Calverinia, and those of Angeline vine. Hundreds upon hundreds of the inhabatants who survived the ruined town had clung precariously to the ruins of buildings above flood in the water logged towns and engineers and others recieved the information that other levees were caving in, before the tremendous prs pr s prr rr gressu pressure and that all those had perished asthe flood reached so high all were drowned as the waters o covered the highest ruins. At Goddale about ten miles north of Wickey Lansin on the opposite side of the river near the blast, the embankments there had been leveled by the concussion and others weakened were said to be falling and efforts made to get leves machines and pile drivers to the scene was vain, and therefore a break there let loose the waters into the territory and therefore caused the frightful loss of life. Rescue work in face of dire perils had continued rapidly with surf and other boats plying through the flood swept streets of the ruined towns removing survivors stoa strande marooned upon the higher ruins but which were climbing upward the upper ruins slowly driving the inhabatants further upward untill all hope seemed lost.

Because of the explosions wrecking towns there were nine thousand flood deaths. A widow and her eight children driving by the invading waters to the top of a ruined school house three stories high were the first victims of Glenders villiage as the flood widened its path and covered the entire school house so that its very roof was ten feet under water. In th In the levee blasted at Wickey Lansin by the explosion a twenty mile gap had been almost suddenly torn and the other fifty mile stretch of it had crumbled afterwards before the impact of the rushing river waters, thus giving rescuers in the explosion shocked region only twenty hours in which to save all they can, and very few they could save. Therefore in Angeline Vine from shock, flood, and fire sixty eight had perished but several duplications were found and many of the dead and injured were listed erroneously from towns and villiages that were never in the neighborhood, so great was th the confusion and horror that followed the warsrecord breaking disaster.

FOR so far distant as that sudden and tremendous vibrations of the earth lasting six seconds accompanied by heavy ruins of glass falling into streets from all big buildi buildings affected Angelinia Agathia on November the first causing the death of fourteen men injuries at least to a hundred persons and immense property damage o mostly in glass, while all articles of furniture in stores, residents and the like not fastened down to the floor were said to litorally leap up to the ceiling and come down with a crash that added to the shock, while many places reported all their dishes broken, as well as thousands of dollars worth of dishes in factories and chinaware companies companies and

other, such a warehouses. surface and elevated lines trains and steam railroads in nearly all sections were delayed, some of the main wagon and carriage high ways including Angelinia Agathia, and Vivian Roads in the suburbs were blocked by fallen trees, and north west and south shore interruban and other lines was completed disrupted for many hours when many miles of trolly wires were shaken down or poles twisted from the ground inclinging in all kinds of ways.

Big Girl Knool was more strangely affected. The shocks was general in many pacts o of the state around the city, and fourty deaths were reported in the city, ten at Huckley street, four at other streets and the rest in a schoolhouse where the teacher and some of the cildren were killed and a number injured when the ceiling came down. On the outskirts of the city wooden houses were overturned by the concussion and the flood waters in the streets of the lower section were filled with little waves by the concussion. Two hundred persons were injured in West Frantor avenue and some killed. The concussion caused the walls of one of the buildings of the wharf fire still burning even now to crash down injuring a number of fire men who were expecting qt this time to get the blase under control and starting new fires.

The shock overthrew s church steeples and one witness said he saw a chair with a little girl on it literally jump out of a l window but such rumors was not believed. Some of those killed in the streets were struck by falling materials from the roof of a tall house. The other local victims of the vibration owed their death s to being struck by trolly wires which were shaken down to the ground about five of them. From all parts of Big Girl Knool and from every outskirts came reports of every window broken in the houses, chimneys toppled over, trees shaken together or uprooted, telephone and other wire service interrupted, and other peculiar disasters such as furniture damaged and beds moving a few feet from their standing postures. Many persons were injured in higher places when temporary wooden structures, fragments of toppled church steeples and the like were shaken down.

At Angelinia Agathia the most unusual and spectacular damage was the shaking off or away of the upper part of the big loop scaffold on the tower of the newly constructed St Michales Church being erected at St Peters Stree at the corner of Big grove avenue. The tower was four hundred and sevaty eight feet above the ground and one of the highest of churches in the district. Huge beams 10x18 inches from the top and thirty hundred feet of the most huge scaffolding in the city for hoisting materials was hurled down by the concussion into gt Peters street and the Aronburgs Rum River. inty of the terra cotta settern at work on the fourtybtwo story level of the high church tower saved the iron girders as the flo floor under them and the elevator at the side gave way crashing into the street four hundred feet below. They desperately clutched the steel beams and managed to hold on untill they secured footing in time to get down to safty. itsure for them was a winning battle with death.

Dorothy Gale city still further felt the shocks and so did Betsy obbin and other places but not with any serious effects. Fifteen to twenty were killed as a result o of the shock blasts felt in Gloriamna city which also affected this city. An entire family was reported hurled by the concussion into the flooce flooded streets from the windoes of their home and drowned and it was believed still more deaths occured in eastern Gloriamna and effort s were being made to check up on a long list of m missing persons. The Mayor of this city and three companions was hurled off the city bridge across the river w by the concussion which shook the bridge fairly up and down with loud noise and th y they were swept six miles down the flood and saved but brought to Big Girl Knool suffering from exposure. four seperate shocks each of a seconds duration c affected the city and the surrounding districts and shook into waves the four feet of water and did more than one million eight hundred and seventy thousand dollar damage in thi this city alone. On One of the shocks was accompanied by a huge shower of falling glass from windows of tall buildings and immediately after the the other shocks the windows of all other houses were b broken and a few weater houses damaged. Near the city some bridges were so weakened by the concussion that six of them were washed out one a new one of steel construction with a wooden floor. Scores of trees were damaged by the vibration and many buildings were unroofed, while more than ten million eight hundred thousand windows were broken by the concussion especially those in ten big orphan asylums and schools in the city.

The most of the shocks were felt in the residental c section, some houses were shaken from their foundations and many had their roofs shattered or shaken down altogery altogether. Property along the Abbieannia-Bondinia and Gulverine railroad trace tracks was badly damaged and in the business sections all the big plate glass windows estimated at a value of three million dollars were shattered by the shocks. All wire communication was cut off from Gloriannia, Conservatory pun, and many other cities to the south and southeast for many hours, but it developed from other means of getting reports that the shocks though felt did no damage in those districts. The shock was accompanied by terrific noises and in Little Gloriamna six train men were killed, when a freight train was shaken off the tracks and went rolling into the flood waters.

The city of Honrietta were also affected by the concussion as to have every windo window broken and to result in two hundred and fifty persons to be in hospitals, six of whom may die of their injuries, and that more than a hundred others suffered minor injurie injuries fr m flying glass, falling trees, and dropping timbers and bricks from falling



chimneys. Here also at Henrietta the flood waters which had been rising at the rate of six inches an hour forced most of the e people out of their homes. Twelve were killed, scores of persons w re were missing, more than one thousand persons homeless and damage ammounting to six million dollars in proper y. damage was the toll of the concu concussion at or felt in the city of Chamberlane soenough for that town with its highest streets flooded to a depth of two feet. Chamberlane was this day the eleventh of ovember recovering from one of the worse shocks in its history. The son of that city's mayor and a companion were shaken into a stream of water and both were drowned. All train service in and out of Chamberlane because of the flood was demol demorilized due to washouts generally and all other utilities of service was crippled, and all telephone service as well as telegraph was out of service apparently for good. four other persons lost their lives also in the low lands near the town and hundreds fled from their shaking homes in east Chamberlane fearing the builfings buildings would crash down. East and north Chamberlane was the hardest hit,

Most of the missing persons and those killed or injured were in that district. The main thoroughfares of the surburbs were shattered and strewn with wreckage. Two schoolhouses, and one big residence were badly damaged and the recently installed costly fire department was demolished. All the largest manufacturing company plants had all their windows shattered out, and are flooded. In Chamberlane was running in all the streets at some parts as high as five feet. At Pellen street a fifty five thousand dollar residence was destroyed with fourtybfive persons injured and two killed. Elsewhere in the city two hundred homes were destroyed and several big buildings wrecked, a hundred larger buildings unroofed, all windows shaken out and badly crippled telephone and telegraph c communication was the toll of the shock. Many of the injured are in a critical condition. The vibration wascgeneral over the whole section and according to the instrument which records shocks the velocty of the vibration was as severe as the most devastating earthquake which even as far south as Angelinia Agathia, and as far north as Calverine smashed huge display windows and distrupted eletric c transportation.

Also at Chamberlane trainmen lost their lives because of the flood, h when a passenger train ran into a creek near orn Torn after the bridge over the stream had been washed away by the flood waters. The engine and the baggage cars piled up in the creek but fortunately the passenger coaches were not wrecked. The shocks affected Chamberlane from the northeast where it caused most of the damage and injuries. Of towns the furthest Chamberlane was the hardest hit and government and other boats were sent into the lowlands around the city to rescue familes in the outskirts who were driven to the roof of their homes by the flooc flood. Newspaper reporters who toured the district brought estimates to Angelinia Agathia of about two hundred dead in chin in Chamberlane, while they said the shock of the explosions shattered every window in the city. Many washouts played havoc with many railroad lines. The steeple of the Burler High school fell to the roof stunning fourteen teachers, and all the students by the noise, and the shock also done considerable damage to the dome of the citys post office.

The Mayor of even these stricken cities issued statewide appeals for funds for the relief of all the districts stricken by both death and grief because of explosions and flood, and the appeal contained an official proclamantion indicating that the wrecked towns and and city must be replaced either by popular subscription or from draftsmen of the nation.

Angelinia Agathia itself is a town heavily in depth because of the war the war having proved a heavy burden on the meager population and destruction of so much property throughout the war stricken nation premished to place a heavier finacial burden on the tax payers.

" It is hardly possible" the mayors pro proclamantion at Angelinia Agathia said; " to imagine that e the enemy could produce a more terrible disaster than this which destroyed cities and towns from explosion, flood, and fire, and then to snip the refugees in the bargian and fight rescue workers. There is little we can do to lessen the grief and horror of the stricken people, but they have the boundless sympathy of the h whole nation. While not able to comfort them in their grief we can help enough by having this kind of disaster prevented in the future. "

The eastern section of the state of Angeline Vine was also hard hit by the effects of concussion and flood. This counts counts especially in the lowlands business and resident districts of the towns and villiages there, and many houses were swept or shaken from their foundations and then carried away later by water, and thirty thousand men women and children had a close escape from death, when two hundred homes in fifteen tho towns were first partly injured by the explosion shock and then flooded up to the second floor. At the town of Cresent the only known death however brought on by shock and flood was that of the principal of a school. He had been in his office when the shock of the distant explosion caused that portion of the school house to fall in but slowly and though not hurt by wreckage he fell into the flood

917
below and was carried away. The town ovv Cantil was boun water bound, and without heat
or power and isolated from the outside world, with damage estimated at one million dolla
one million dollars in the place. The shock of the explosion felt in eastern Angeline
vine affected the city of the same name in the st state, sixteen hundred solid
blocks were laid low, thousands of persons were made homeless, two hundred were killed,
eight thousand injured, four hundred seriously and the proper y damage was between
twelve million and thirteen million dollaars dollars. A whole school full of children
in including teachers and the principal was buried under the wreck of the building and when
taken out were found to be not even scratched a tremendous miracle for the size of the
building and the nature of the ruin.

But in the same school, two men employees, the furnace man and several others were
taken out dead. The disaster caused awful distress throughout all of Angeline vine stat .
state. The loss of at least sixty eight thousand totally is attributed to both flood
fire and explosion. Ten towns and four cities suffered from the blast alone.

The extent of the flood waters sweeping down and ito the eastern part of this state
was by the 10th of November deemed so great that the aarthir aarthorites at many place iss
issued a warning to all the surviving towns that the lake would probably engulf the
town and bury it under entirelybas well as the whole state within a few days.
The city of Angeline vine previously had been regarded as safe from the flood and had
already two feet of water in its highest streets. The outflow from the Wickey Lansin Leve
Levee and others demolished by the concussion was estimated at five million cubic feet
a second, and this was carrying probably an average depth of twelve to twenty feet
above the rails of the Abbiscannia-Gondinia-and Calverinia railroad line, between
the Wickey Lansin and Albertinia highs highways or high lands, and the Aronburgs gum
Run river and overflowing the lowlands bet behind Wickey Lansin down to and around
Angeline vine and st Anna.

In many towns in Angeline vine state scores of thousands already had been
forced to flee from their homes, but many daringly clung to their little towns untill
the water drove them to house tops and had to be rescued by relief workers. Refugee
camps, at St yartins, Martenville, Alexendria, and Malturia were threatened by the,
flood h and had to change their locations. Hundreds of motor boats, and special
trains and wagons continued their work of rescue. Two thousand five hundred persons still
remained on the leves at Greenbaum refusing to leave even though threatened by the rising
waters and arrangements were made by the Red Cross to send them food and provisions
regularly while shipping stood by to wait in case the levee would finally be overwhelmed
and they would be compelled to go. The Abbiscannia-Gondinia-and Calverine, and other
railroad lines found it necessary to discontinue all train service across the flood torn
area on the 11th not even being able to run local trains on the edge of the flood.
With the region around Wickey Lansin and Albertinia converted into a
raging sea, the residents of other towns were rapidly approaching a panic stage for
now the flood was taking on the most mammoth proprtions. Wickey Lansin which is in
ruins has now a depth of twenty feet of water, and a number of other towns were entirely
submerged. The endangered territory in which more than two hundred and fifty thousand
people live was also largely in the path of the flood, and all aurthorities had issued
repeated warnings that resis residents of fourty four small towns should flee for their
lives. This territory is approximately one hundred and thi thirty miles wouthwest
of Wickey Lansin on the opposite side of the river. The towns however which are threatened
are small wity with but few exceptions.

Conditions at Little Girl knool, Betsy Bobbin and Trot were reported to be grow
ing steadily worse. The water had risen six to twelve feet since the beginning and
the depth in these three towns was now fifteen to thirty feet. And Red Cross officials
at six camps reported that they had found two thousand cases of infantile paralysis and ha
had been forced to establish a strict quarantine around these camps, and other places
in close contact. The Health officials also made announcement that they were taking
precautions to guard against a plague there, and that a big number were ill. Special
Special trains had been made up at many points to aid in the rescue of thousands of
persons reported endangered near the North Levee and St Marten as a result of the increase
of the flood. The call for immediate help came from the town near by and it was necessary
that the rescue work be completed in two days.

Six river war craft were sentthatday to take supplies to marroo marooned refugees
in the big North Bend area. Here all telephone and telegraph communication was severed
and all repo ts came by wireless. Yet efforts were being made to re-establish telephone
communication for several days so that levee officials and flood relief headquarters
at Angeline vine could also keep in touch with the situation and learn of no new dangers.
The first time the break at Wickey Lansin Levee occured shortly afterwards came the
news of other levees broken by the concussion, and this caused the abandonment of several
big towns which was mostly conducted at night by boats and rafts, and there was no fears
of further loss of life so far. The course of the waters as charted by the engineers
would take them through five new districts affecting one hundred thousand are persons
and covering an area of eleven thousand, six hundred square miles, while an area
east of one thousand eight hundred and seventy three square miles would be covered, or
1,198, 720 acres. All this while the occurance proceeds in next chapter.

919

Ranson had learned also while making his preparations upon Leighburg landing that
the situation of Vivian Wickey by it being in foe hands was taking effect upon
other nations for food stuffs everywhere even in Abbiscannia was soaring in prices
from scarcety, in many nations it was reported that factories were closeing on
account of the war blockening up factory materials from Calverinia, and if something
was not done soon millions of people of many nations would be out of jobs and that
there was danger of them being rendered desperate because of want and poverty.
And also the main victims of the war in all nations indeed seemed as if they would
be the little innocent children. In Calverinia were where only the candy goods was
made transportation of these on account of Ho-Chirthar Janet shutting off all other
Calverinian seaports, was becoming impos s impossible, and as the enemy had in
July seized the Pleasgiglamenaam and Bay Ving Islands all such provesions could not
pass through Vivian Wickey Bay and all seaports of Calverinia on all coasts and also
of Abbiscannia and Angelinia were guarded by enemy fleets and submarines and even
blockaded, and trains were not at that time able to pass through Abyssinkile because
the enemy aurthorities had the Abyssinkilian and Calverinian boundary line barred
by many immense inactive Landelinian armies. Of course if this would happen and which
was threatening to go into effect all grown persons would also suffer from the
effects of the sugar and other famine of sweets, and if Vivian Wickey was not
captured and all the River blockades opened by force soon other nations were
liable to suffer from a general famine. It was also evident as General Ranson had
recieved from general reports of correspondents that the whole world was starting to
suffer from the effects of the great rebellion. Building material was threatening to
become scarce everywhere outside of wood, and there was sure signs that obstructions
of buildings in other countries even across the immense seas would have to be stepped.
Even already all sea traffic had been stepped, Landelinian ships had been intrigued
and seized, and others were not allowed to enter. It was apparent that too another
sorrow and misery was threatening. This seemed to be the sorrow of Sirtless
Giftless christis christmas days and this would probably be the saddest.

This horrible tragedy of the seizure of the Ho-Chirthian Fortifications,
the Aronburg Section, and Vivian Wickey, with her perms Catherine and Julie Gallic
sections and pederal, and of the closing of all ports had made Ranson fel feel very
much like war scarring all his life The city being a hundred miles in extent had
already garrisoned in its fortifications over four hundred million Landelinians,
and the Ho-Chirthian Fortifications which had been b builded by the Abbiscannians
since Eighteen Fourty one was added by the Landelinians in as many ways as possible
so that they would be almost impossible to retake.

The rebels who had thus secured the strongest city of fortresses in
the world, and which had been able to hold the world at bay had an addition of
three hundred and sixty five thousand mine galleries far in advance to blow up any
attempt of christian besiegers to advance fortifications against them in case
they planned t d to do so.

General Ranson had at ll felt that it had been through the fault of overconfidence
and Cal carelessness of the Calverinian governents that this city and its fortresses
had not been well guarded in May and June 1918 as they should have been, despite
his entreaties, advises and warning, and though the spies who had recieved the
information from the nine t or ten traitors had been captured and held for inves
tigation they testifed that the carelessness of the Calverinians had been respon
sible for the disaster more than they or even the traitors.
At the beginning of the seige however general Ranson had secured by raids and
fierce river fighting all ships belonging to christian nations that had been interned
by the enemy at the time of the capture of the city ofand fortresses. Of ecurse
with the cutting off of the world from this sea port by the Landelinians all
commerce with other christian nations had to be stopped and during his preparations
general Ranson had said to his brother as he watched the work of the troops constructig
constructing pontoon bridges under fire;

"It is only in our countries of Angelinia, Calverinia, and Abbiscannia that all
kinds of Christmas Presents are made. It seems to me that through the treacherious
conditions of the Ho-Chirthian seas no one dared to send ships out during the
storm seasons. This city of Vivian Wickey was the only one the-nation knew off
at this time able to transport all articles across the placid Calverinia seas
or on railroads going north and northwest to Abbiscannia It seems like christian
nations are not going to have any Christmas happiness and enjoyment this year especialy
especially in Candies, and Presents and other goods Of course some hopes can be
obtained by means of the sea ports of Angelinia, Abyssinkile, and Abbiscannia,
and some seaports of Calverinia, but who would dare venture their ships out account of
the rovers of Landelinia blockading as it seems the whole sea I think this war is
going to cause the whole world a terrible scourge I have recieved notes and letters
from all aurthorities of Abbiscannia and Abyssinkile that prices of everything
is jumping like the tempture on a Hot July day, and other innocent nations
are beginning to suffer the same way. And as I have heard through the correspondents
and the eighsee sight seers who had have come to me that no one in the other nations

919

have the means or tarlent of making toys and no material can be obtained either, as such materi ew material in those nations proves of no use to them. If this terrible disaster is really going to happen it will make special sorrow and misery among ligt little children of all christian nations and I will not have doubts that h they will believe S anta C lauss will be a prisoner among the enemy and that us christians will not be able to rescue him. The children of all nations will suffer alike I'm afraid, Abbieannia too I think, and I cannot bear to think how those little children willweep in they get no gifts on Christmas day and so something must be done to relieve those poor unfortunate kiddies. When we strike e here at ivian wickey we must go into it hard and not stop for anything."

"We will have to do all we can" said his Brother. "At all means we must force the positions of Evangelinia Crania before Christmas if possible."

On the fiftsen of December general manson Vivian had his preparations in fully sway, his immense armies into positions, and all stretches tward unbeam creek, eva ranin and Battery ine river with the purpose of launching an assault as soon as opportunity showed itself, and he notified general mansion that his armies were concentrat ing for the purpose planned. uring that time general manson was surprised and startled and appalled over the news of the maddened hellish ferocity of the Glandelinian armies, and of the fiercest struggles that had already raged, and the most consuming conflagrations that ever was seen, and wondered what now would be the result when he made his own attempts to capture Evangelinia Crania Heights through the assaults at Lieghburg Landing.

Even while he was preparing desperate attempts again had been made to re-capture the Mc-Whirthian ortifications by christian fleets, which seemed to be causing a real world shaking bombardment and artillery duels, and he wondered when he could bring on the first bloody wreck of the mighty Glandelinian armies. He was bound indeed to carry his point to prevent the threatening famine of the dainties that children loved so well, to prevent the scarcety of fruits, and the altogether threatening pestelence and general famine among other christian nations, and he decided to order the statesmen and aurthorites of Abbieannia to sent ships laden with provesions and protected by battleships and torpedo cha beat chasers to any nation they that may be in need.

Indeed these were being dark sorrowing days for general manson ivian. ny other christian general had lost their temher at the series of violent and vehement attempts to take Mc-Whirther and other fortresses by sea and land being failures with the results of too heavy a sacrifice of troops and the sights of scores of hundreds of christian warships torn in pieces, with cabins wrecked being sent into Abbieannian seaports for repairs and also to unloaded the many wounded and to give to all the world a report of a conf conglemeration of such evil tidings as to startle all.

From the northern point of ieghburg anding to the extremety of Sunbeam creek, and stretching to Evangelinia rania the concentrated christian army under general Manson alone was about fourty miles long and 250,000,000 strong. The big and beautiful but sad dear old city of ivian wickey was within plain view of the christian to troops on the nearest heights. On the river board of Lieghburg anding during the whole month of ovember during the preparation of the christian armies there was erected by the christian engineers and contractors about fourty five wooden fortresses and stockades place at a great distance from each other, but batteries of artillery was concentrated so closely together that they resembled an immense chain of cannons hey were later known as the Mc-Whirthian or ieghburg-Landing battery line of guns and when during the outbreak of the battle, the Glandelinians thinking them unoccupied had tried to seize them and no one had any idea how hard they were to be taken.

Also during the preparations of Hansons army, far north of his erected intrench ments there ensued a terrific river battle. Christian fleets had steamed up the Mc-Hollester Run River and for three days there was an inferno of seamens, waterspouts produced by explosions and the most tremendous artillery display ever witnessedo on record and which ritubled the volcano of flame and din and the enemy batteries and fortresses in this location resisted all the attempts of the christian fleets to reduce or take them.

The main attacks on these river fortifications during the month of ovember made a clamor that made it appear as if the world was coming to an end. All along the river front, with shore batteries, on both sides, the fortresses, and even in the Bay where christian fleets also attacked ne nearly five hun r hundred thousand cannon were thundering in an unceasing uproar shaking the whole coastline of Calverfinia and making the whole city of- ivian wickey viberate from the din to a tremendous effect. Fleets under Admiral immermann, Mc-Hollester and others belonging to the christian attackers had passed up a certain distance of the river and then had started on a new battle tempest directing some of the efforts of on Margaret gorde, urmer Hill and other points but in vain. At this point 250,000 cannon thundered incessantly and made a sea of smoke. Indeed the resistance of the foe in the fortresses and defending the shore batteries was so desperate that





it could have been compared with the resistance of the Angels against the wicked rebellion in Heaven. A day later an Abbieannian fleet steaming up to make a bombard ment upon some of the fortresses of orman Catherine was almost annihilated within the very sight od general Hansons army which roared their own artillery to prevent the total dew tr destruction of the ships. here had been ten thousand ships and only eight thousand survived. Admiral immermann escaped through the fierce gun fire of the enemy with his flagship unimaged however, but one of the flagships of anote another fleet was blown up and set on fire. hese series of bombardments caused the worse fires ever seen within the very view of Hansons christian army at Lieghburg Landing. Even ivian wickey was being battered by shell fire all those days and a number of the great wooden fortresses in possession of the enemy was on fire. No battle in the war as yet ever made such a hellish clamor, and ever pro-duced such a far reaching shock. A score of cities and towns far from ivian Wickey reported broken windows, and damaged furniture, which leaped up and down like a dance of wild rabbits, but no houses were reported in ruins though the norma iver and other streams were soon found full of floating bodies of dead fishes and animals and humans. Of course this bombardment was the first most clamorous in the first year of the war and never yet had their been any bombardments so unindurable in all its shocking horrors. It lasted fully ten days and thre e quarters of an hour and was the first most extensive artillery bombardment of the northern thr theartre of war. It is remarkable to note however that only half of thenumbers of the opposing sides were engaged in the artillery focus but it is not worth while to state any further the fury of the battle the main dew description was the clamor. There were no infantry or cavarly engagements on this occasion however.

On the fifsteenth of December general manson was fully ready for the fray and was hopefully sure that the enemy would not attack him as he intended to do to the attacking himself. If the enemy attacked befors he expected them to, he had no hopes of winning the positions along this part of the line. ut he was not to have all the good luck he hoped for.

It was during these scenes in this chapter that more accounts can be given of the flood from the 10th of October to the 19th of ecember. Somewhere the crvasse of another levee not known of before had resulted in the add addition of two hundred more refugees to the more than nine hundred tyousand already driven from their homes by the flood. Count De iff all this while had been keeping in close touch with the situation until he hoped some time the danfer danger would be passed. He declared that $100,000,000 relief fund collected by the Red Cross would be wholy inadequate to meet the demands of the flood sufferers and to take care of the injured as resultant of the explosions. ourteen more railroad lines were in the path of the flood waters and six more towns were flooded, as well as Handenburg, and the waters were expected by the Twelvth and thirteen to estend to River port and Melthis.

Large fleets of boats were asseb assembled daily from the First of ovember to November to the Thirteen already in the vast area u inundated by the break in the Wickey Lansin Levee at the city to aid the many thousands who formerly had refused to leave in the face of dane danger and warnings. Many tyousands of persons in these districts clun clung desperately to their homes as the flood waters moved upon them. ne hundred and fifty miles of land by this time in Angeline vine sta e state in the east had been inundated since the break at Wicley Wickey Lansin on All aints day and all dry lands between Mic-Whirther un and ronburgs Run had disappeared, and the fear that nearly all of the flood victims might be cut off caused relief agencies to mobolize all ships they could secure.

A section of the Aronburg imited was commandeered by one of the flood relief directors and dictator to remove five thousand persons from the marooned and flooded explosion shocked town of Mic-Whirther south of the explosion scene but they too refused to leave. The dictator was informed that fifteen thousand persons in the vinicity of the Mic-Whirther Run wickey Lansin Levee break were preparing to live on the remaining levees. The majority of them were children, the report said and the food supply was very low only to last one day for each family.

Virtually the whole of the eastern and northern portion of the state of Angeline Vine including other sections further west and north remained under deep water as this shifting inland sea caused by the enemy rolled westward and southward. The move was tward the mouth of the Mic-Whirther Run River and has carried flood waters into six other districts bordering Mic- Whirther Lake the l natural outlet of the river to the sea five hundred miles yet distance.

Big irl knool was recieving a prediction that within another day or two six feet of water would be in her streets and even now in some places more than two feet six inches of water had risen while the extent of the whole flood was breaking all records. The ational headquarters of the Red Cross announced on the 14th of ovember that the Mic-Whirther River Valley flood reliefvheadquarters of the organization

had been extended to an enormous distance and that there were ten thousand workers. The Red cross were therefore with as small a number compelled to take care of nearly a million refugees and fifty thousand more was being added since the flood had assumed the proportions of a major disaster the Red Cross had cared for 927,655 persons and treated about fifty thousand injured, and fifteen thousand sick sick.

Wickey Lenain parish by back waters from another explosion shocked crevasse on the east bank of the Aronburgs Run an torrents swept over a railroad embankment on which they had relied for protection. They had failed to heed flood warnings, and therdore therfore the residents had kept themselves in the districts until the back-waters became threatening. Thousands of persons were brought out on the thirteen on a number of last trains operated by the Abbievanna, Bondinia, and Calverinsu railroad, but they left other thousands unable to leave except by boat. Waist deep to six feet of water poured over the railroad embankment a mile north of Morganna when the last train left from the endangered region. The rapid spread of the flood because of the wide break in the Wicker Lenain levee northwest of Big Girl Knool brought consternation to many who had remained in the threatened districts confident that their homes would not be flooded and a steady stream of reg refugees poured from that district into immense concentration camps at Big Girl knool during the last few days. An estimate two hundred miles had been covered near Big Girl Knool since the crevasse occured. And the flood wawaters was still spreading and deepening rapidly.

Goodsworth, and other towns from ten to twenty miles from the break were completely swept away. A ten inch rise of water in the streets of Big Girl Knool had been observed in the last twenty four hours along the Mic-hollester and Pandor a lines which runs through the edge of the city. Boats therefore were being quickly assembled to aid any persons marooned in the districtmany of them the same craft used to aid people in residents around Albertinia. Backwater from the other portion of the flood was rapidly spreading southward over other districts influenced by the main flood spreadin spreading everyshere else. Walls of sand bangs were being erected in deep center fields of many big baseball parks in Big Girl Knool and pumps were started to keep the flood waters from halting the baseball fall season here. A game was played with water in part of center field all balls going into the water counting for two bases.

Yst the flood waters were slowly continuing to rise in the city and the highest of all streets were covered as the water climbed to a height of a foot more, with a probable crest of another foot the following day.

Credit and power also was important subjects at the flood control conference held at Angelinia Agathia on the twelvth of November. So many committees were at work helping Emperor Vivian in arrangements for the meeting that its success in both attendance and accomplishement was simply grand. Besides the prevention of future floods by the enemy with its attendant death toll and loss of property the keep g keeping out of the region a all Glendelinian forces was one of the Emperors main concerns. The Emperor said that all concerns in Angelinia Agathia were and are awaiting the outcome of the conference to determine whrther they will be able to accomplish more to the business interests of the flood stricken regions or whether they shall only write off their losses and regard this war flood as a bad risk in the future.

Should my expectations be fullfilled" he said" no more floods will occur under any reason whatever. Flood control for prevention of future war disasters of these kind is extremely important but no less so is the question of restoring the towns in the devastated regions. If farmers, planters and business institutions who have been wiped at by the war flood can get immediate good results at reasonable terms to enable them to rebuild themselves the present effect of the flood will be overcome. Every effort must be made by the Royal Department and the nation in general to work out the best solution of the problem of making all streams safe from future war floods as we have made them safe from past storm floods. If it cannot be done during the war may I suggest that you officially include measures to restore what the flood has destroyed."







HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS FIGHT DESPERATE Y FOR THD THEIR LIVES AS THE FLOOD

CONTINUES TO RISE. ENE ENNORGS ENNORMOUS LEVEE OUT OF SIGHT IN THE BIG

SSEEN ON PAGE NINE HUNDRED TWENTY TWO.

SPECIAL. SPECIAL.

CHAPTER SIXTY ONE.

HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS FIGHT DESPERATELY FOR THEIR LIVES
AS THE FLOOD CONTINUES TO RISE. ENNORMOUS LEVEES OUT OF SIGHT
IN THE BIG FLOOD. ARONBURGS RUN RIVER RISES TEN INCHES MORE IN A DAY. EVEN
DEATH TOLL GROWS AS ONE MILLION ONE HUNDRED AND SIXTY THOUSAND HOMELESS CALL
DESPERATELY FOR RELIEF. SIX HUNDRED AND FIFTY MORE DROWN.
MANY BOATS RIVER CRAFT, LAUNCHES AND EVEN RAFTS RESCUE COUNTLESS
NUMBERS, FROM TREES AND HOUSETOPS. EMPEROR VIVIAN SENDS CRUISERS AND OTHER
SHIPS TO AID IN FLOOD ZONE, AND DEFATES FURTHER ON ENFORCED FLOOD CONTROL.

confirmed the reports that between nine hundred and [illegible] bodies were found
lives had been lost lo lost since the flood began and several bodies were found
floating in the waters but had been recovered. Even reports from all the down state
river districts of Calverinia indicated that the flood waters were still rising slowly

had been extended to an ernormous distance and that there were ten thousand workers. The Red crosswere therfore with as small a number cappolled to take care of nearly a million refugees and fifty thousand more was being added since the flood had assumed the proportions of a major disaster the Red Cross had cared for 987,655 persons and





CHAPTER SIXTY ONE

HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS FIGHT DESPERATE Y FOR THD THEIR LIVES AS THE FLOOD CONTINUES TO RISE. E RE ERNORO S ERNORMOUS LEVEE OUT OF SIGHT IN THE BIG FLOOD. ARONBURGS RI E RIVER RISES TEN INCHES MORE IN A DAY. EVEN DEATHTOLL C GROWS AS ONE HILLION ONE HUNDRED AND SIS SIXTY THOUSAND HOMELESS CALL DESPERATELY FOR RELIEF? SIX HUNDRED AND FIFTY MORE DROWN.

MANY BOATS, RIVER CR, crafts and launches and even rafts rescue counties NUMBERS FROM TREES AND HOUSE TOPS.. EMPEROR R VIVIAN SENTS CRUISERS AND OTHER SHIPS TO AID IN FLOOD ZONE AND DEBATES FURTHER ON FLOOD CONTROL.

ON November the 12th the flood s i still growing in i ntensity was sweeping before it death and destruction, adding thirty more deaths to its toll of life, and was flooding a large number of additional towns during the past twenty fours hours since the 11th. Even many of the refugee camps were routed from their positions by the spreading flood, and the highes highest of the Red Cross directions directors had established the greatest relief expedition ever known in any disaster on record, and from all over the Abbiannian Nation immense cont conti contributions were po pouring in from every town and city for the caring of a full number now of more than 1,165,000 refugees.

Collaspe of sixteen floating wooden houses in the flooc seven miles norty of north of Albertinia on the 11th sent all their occupants to their deaths, while eighty others died of disease and drowning at Greenburg due to the floods, eight of pneumonia six of mumps and the rest of exposure or driwing.. an escapig escaping landelinian prisoner was drowned at Turmer Bluff s near Springfield Calverinia. The other additionul deaths during the past twenty fours hours of the great flood brouht the death toll so far the as the Red Cross estimated up to abou about1,156. About 100,000,000 acres. acres of farm lands by this time were under deep water, and army enginneers and others after a survey announced that sixteen million acres were flooded in east Angelinde Angeline vine alone. and that the damage to fall and harvest drop of all kinds will run into hundreds of millions of da dollars as big and very rich farms including poor ones poor ones were completely wiped ou out. The engineers said that in the extreme southern part of Calverine alone nearest to the Angelinia Border between Holt Junction and Jennie- Wren-Town ( Calverinia) that 19,000 or ordinary railroad miles were already under water. The engineers being hindered by Glandelinian snipers, and cannon fire from many dif different spots had not succeeded in checking the flooded areas in five other Calverinia states but nevertheless say they believe the total was, about one hndred million acres, and that in some places the water was more than a hundred feet in depth..

The levee engineer at Wickey Lansin declared on the 12th that one thousand would be a small estimate for the floods toll of human life for that immense area, concerning the immense loses caused by other swifter floods e p especially for the area from Albert9nia to Dorlthy Gale to the scene of the Wickey Lansin explosion break near that town alone. If for even this story of fiction I can dare carry on; such an extension for the flood it is then a miracle that so far for all those un hundreds of thousands marooned only a hn thousand and one hundred and fifty six had lost their lives in drowning not counting the loss of life by explosion and fire. Even in the ruins of Wickey Lansin and other blast shaken towns around many thousands were stilo still on the tops of the once sml smouldering ruins with the water having gone up to a height of three feet more. More than 40,000 refugees mostly rescued child slaves and orphan children were still on what remained of the Wickey Lansin Levee awaiting trunsportation to Big Girl Knool or Pandora for safty and they too even at times being harassed by the brutal Glandelinian marksmen hidden in safe spots at a distance or in knools even surrounded by flood. Ne arly all members of the royal Cabenit at Angelinia Agathia who could leave the palace had arived at Big Girl Knool and other places and were already in charge of the relied work, and as the crest of the flood approaced Little Girl Knool, Albertinia and other places the. danger in that section of northern Angelinia was increasing. From the levee bursted by the concussion of the explosion 22,000,000 gallons of water per second was pouring southward to join the main flood carrying everything before it. Should the levees south of Big Girl Knool itself fail to hold many more thousands were in danger of being rendered homeless, perhaps many more lves lives lost and the property damage already in the hundreds of will would surely be redoubled. Also the crest of the flood has even strange to say reached Dorothy Gale, and another rise in the Sunbeam Creek caused by extra waters pouring into it from the big flood as broke down all hope of a real drop in the water here for days, perhaps weeks, though the flood had spread partway into the districts where the fire forest fires had been raging putting out some of it at least.

Refugees from Turmers Levee district were in Big Girl Knool on the 12th and confirmed the reports that between nine hundred and eleven hundred and fifty six lives had been lost lo lost since the flood began and several bodies were found floating in the waters but had been recovered. Even reports from all the down state river districts of Calverinia indicated that the flood waters were still rising slowly

at this pint southward and the waters were spreading out further over the lowlands instead of into the main river while it was said the brea break in the Wickey Lansin Levee tended to check the rise somewhat at the west, and this temporary relief was a boon to the scores of thousands of levee workers elsewhere down the river.

About fourty miles south of Wickey Lansin near Beverly on the north bank of the Mic-Whirther Run, and two miles north of grannen town an ernormous levee while refusin refusing to give way before the force of the flood waters was being completely submerged on the I3th of November, and all around that section many hundreds of thousand acren of the richest farm land withall the farmh harvest was inunated inundated, and another one million acres in Chote County also was under water, No loss of life here resulted however as the many farmers lving in the region had been warning warned and had moved their families, cattle, personal belongings to the homes of friends and relatives far out of the reach of danger so far. The male population in this whole district had striven for the past week to keep the other levees from breaking before the breasure of the main flood, and then yet after seeing to the safty of their families and personal property had returned totc the levees of the Aronburgs Run itself, and were supporting these with sacks of sand and clay. The Aronburgs run also recieving so much of the water from the main flood had rose atthe rate of ten inches every twenty four hours and the crest of its own flood was now three feet higher, the crest of the flood of which was now sweeping through the city of Glorianna and also Lucillie Ricksen. It was a surprising news to learn that Lucillie Ickmenian police officials had caught Glandelinian soldiers disguised as beggars lotting several army stores in the neighborhood, and that one of the buildings had been entered and robbed of a thousand dollars worth of National army uniforms and then a portion of it set on fire. To such vandals no quarter is given. Little or no suffering however so far was reported now temporarily sheltered in the bigger buildings of Glorianna and Lucillie Ricksen and these cities were still free from sickness, though the people went boating in the streets.

During the flood horror ever since the Wickey Lansin Levee(he he) explosion launh launches and other craft, any kind that could be made handy were kept desperately busy as the hundreds of thousands desperately begged for aid, and they had succeeded in rescueing thousands every hour or so over a very wide district many who were clinging to branches of trees, house toops, broken lev levees and on rafts. But as soon as they were brought to a camp not ten miles away from the flood when even the whole camp had to be removed as the spreading floods threatened to overwhelm them. One camp was so suddenly surprised that between eight and fourteen drowned there, and many others during the their long distance fligt flight becme he hausted from cold and humber hunger, and perished on the way. The governers of every state had announced that more than a million were calling desperately for aid, that even rescue camps were marooned and that thousands of boats of all kinds were needed to save the refugees not from flooded homes and trapped levees and tree tops and the like alone but also those in relief camps where the flood also came up to surround them. This great fleed in inland boats were being fast assembled despite Glandelinians secretly trying to wreck or destroy them, and every able steam boat on the Mic-Whirther from its source down and hundreds of craft from the sea coat coast region some of them deep sea going boats were being employed in voyages of mercy.

Through another enemy made explosion holes had developed in the levee at Brusswood between Big Girl Knool and Albertinia. It had been feared that ifthe levee went ofmany out many thousands of more acres would be inundated and many more refugees would be added to to the ernormous army of homeless. A great conscription of all abled bodied men for levee work as far as needed started to be underway, and thousands of fresh numbersof coworkers including the brave women and children also placed themselves on the levee so threatened, city but with a roar that could be heard more than a mile the expected happened a large crevasse opened. The break was caused by another explosion somewhere else and instantly the water began to pour through the gap. Then the levee broke s eeping sweeping an additiona three hundred into the water. They however were rescued by small boats a large number which had stationed themselves in the vinicity for such an emergency but the rescue work was done at peril and great difficulty.

On the levee which they all were trying to remend there had been about six thousand and the rest who were not swept into the water at the sudden break were complete ly marooned, because of the critical situation of the flood, and of the enemy doing all they can not only to hinder rescue work, but also to increase the flood, prayers and Masses were said in all the Catholic Churches throughout the Nation. The priests recited the Litney of either the Blessed Virgin or of the Sacred Hearts, and Saints while the congregations answered them. Many priests at the Cospels during Mass spoke about the floods created by the enemy, and also prayers were offered in the different churches near the flood regions for relief.



925

As the flood continued to rise pre practically the entire Mic-Whirther Run Valley and lowland country was being devastated by a sea wode flood and the city of Big Girl Knool whose towering buildings seemed to offer a safe haven for flood refugees was being threatened more by the flood every day. If there is ever to be a safe haven found in the Mic-Whirther Run region for this apparently endless army of refugees fighting desperately for shelter and their lives to da dau day is even threatened with the loss of the water supply. Many miles down the river the many men had been waging a desperate fight with the Mic-Whirther Run t in an effort to stave off this crowning wur misfortune and in the hotels and residents of Big Girl Knool every thing that will hold water had been filled to the very brim against the hour when the threatened city water plant would be flooded out and ceased to function. For a week and a half since the I2th of November the refugees had been flocking into Big Girl Knool, and other big places, where they said they, and hundreds of thousands of been fighting desperately for their lin lives on house tops levees and trees before they were rescued. The first drove to urive at Big Girl Knool was from Wickey Lansin now under water ranging from fifteen tofourty feet in ddepth and from which the last survivors of that horrible disaster had been taken off. Among them was the Mother superior of the S Angel Guardian OP Orphanag Orphan home one of the few surviors survivors and a few of the children and she too eng enguged in Red Cross work.

About one thousand refugees a day was the average of being reieved oven in flood threatened Big Girl Knool which had become a veritible haven for the fugitives from the Albertinia district as wished to get as far north as the boats of trains would carry them, and yet many thousands were still fighting for their lives, while tye flood continued to rise and deepen. Of the man camps even in danger there was a staff of Red Cross workers to meet each incoming train and boat, and there was a hospital furinh furnished in each camp to which many of the stretcher cases were taken immediately. Every incoming refugee also was given a shot of typhoid vaccine in one arm and of small pox in the other. But despite these precautions the diseases have spread like like wild fire.

Also the Red Cross had troubles with many of them but considering the great numbers thrown upon the camps far exceeding anything they had ever expected or had time to even prepare for they had done well. Many of the refugees who had fought long for their lives in the flood came to the camps after being rescued in the last stage of physical and mental exhaustion. After having endured frightful hardships and fighting for their lives and facing a future which to put it midly was distressing was terrible indeed.

Among some of these hundreds of thousands of arivals on the 15th of November were a man and his wife and only two children the oldest eight and the youngest six. They were the survivors of a family of ten. They had seen all but two of their children drown before their very eyes in the flood that suddenly wrecked their home. They had been forced to put out in t put out in the flood on an improvised raft on which they floated for five days before they were picked up by one of the rescue boats. The minds of the parents havebroken however under the strain and by the time they arived in Big Girl Knool it was necessary to send both the man and woman to a hospital for the insane.

In one of the camps called Camp Callen the refugees were healthy so far but the camp was threatened by water and preparations were being made to move off before it was caught. Yet no one ever can be able to know what all of the children in this flood horror had gone through before they were delivered saftly into the hands of the many rescuers. Many of the nurses had been veterans of many disasters most horrible in the extreme and who had been through dia disaster after disaster in various parts of the war torn country and all had been through the horror of the car and its bloody battles so far and yet they had to cry like the little childre. children themselves as they listened to these poor kids trying to describe the horrors they went through while they and their parents fight desperately for days against flood and death.

So many orphan asylumns in towns and cities had been ruined by flood fire, and explosion that the main problem on the hands of the refugee camps were children. Yet realizing the magnitude of this disaster the Abbieannian people were providing generiously for the needs of those armies of refugees, but the Red Cross had to do more than clothe and fees feed them. They must wipe from the minds of these ci children the memory of the shocking horrors they have gone through or the insant asylumns won't be able to have roomfor many more inmates. All of them have forgotten how to play. The child slaves swamped out of orphan asylums were the mosy dejected and many of them seeing the ruin tegan to even lost their hope and love of God Himself believing He was responsible for the disaster for not putting a staying Hand against the enemy.

The people of Big Girl Knool were doing everytning they could to help the refugees, despite the big fire still raging in their city, and the floodthreatenng it every day. even though they were able also to turn more attention to the serious situation in Northern Angelinia where 300,000 were marooned on house tops, telephone poles, floating trees, levees and wreckage drifts flo fighting desperately against the death which threatened to overwhelm them. One thing that was fortunate for Angelinia Agathia city itself was that the reports from the flood stricken southeastern corner of Angeline Vine State stated that the engineers of levees failed to recieved the facts in the dreaded overflow from the North Bend levee break although nearly all the citizens evacuated after urgent warning from the engineers and the militar.

here the water went no o ' ond seemed to know but the opinion was that sep swift currents carried across the country to Northern Angeline Vin ' without increasing the ttttttttttttt crest of the flood that already covered the whole state itself. The men in charge of the rescue work and evacuation in that section reported residents of many towns had not generally fled, that only few persons had evacuated the places although they had been urgently warned two days before and trains were kept waiting for them, and thay that they were not marooned and fighting for their lives with no sign of rescue in that district. It was also that the water was backing up within a short distance of Dems but almost immediately began to recede and had fallen two inches on the 14th of November. Meanwhile the Red Cross headquarters announced a list of fourty towns in Angéline ,iv Vine state which were flooded and from which all the concentration camps had recieved frightened refugees driven out of these lowlands by the floods charging through new breaks in the main system.

Fifty tons of food were dispatched to camps near Angelinia Agathia, and additions relief workers also wer were enroute.

On the 15th of November from Big girl knool and other places the Mayor himself and others with a piked crew of coa t coast and river guards, relief workers and steamers left early in the morning bound for Havana Angelinia state thirty miles down the great Aronburgs un River to aid in sudden desperately needed relief work being orgnized. Aronburgs un River to aid in sudden desperately needed relief work being orgnized. organized by the Red Cross for many who were even marooned in their camps as the flood had cause a ten inch more of rise in the river in twenve hours. The Mayor and all who followed him worked through the night in an effort to launch as many boats as possible, wh while others hurried to Havana and other towns where according to informations reaching Big Girl Knool disease and death from rising floods seriously threatened the me one hundred thousand refugees. Before of the sudden rise in the Aronburgs un and the flood turning it into a sea more then two hundred and fifty thousand more acres of rich farm land had suddenly been converted into a sea in fourt four counties withih within that twelve hours time.

All the Red Cross officials feared the increasing befoulment of the water would result in a serious spread of disease. Even in the meantime the Aronburgs Run River and the Sunbeam Creek at this point and further down the river was slowly continuing to rise with the peak expected by midnight and about twenty six feet of water was the present height of the river above the levees that kept it within confine with but a few more inches in the rise expected, that if according to the flood if you can really tell which of the water is the main flood and where the river is.

Many of the citizens of all districts suffering from the flood blamed general Manley and all his confederates for their present prec predicament. Never they did did any of these sections even in stormy weather and from l melting snows ever, as far as the oldest inhabatant ever suffer from floods, from naturally bursted levees, when rivers even went on ramages, untill Manley and his felons seng sent glandelinian engineers to take advantage of a time when heavy october rains swelled the river to a flood state and blow basinder levees. Since the war they claim floods have been known to occur with terrib terrible r record breaking loss of property and lives. The recent blasting of leveen near Albertinia and Wickey Lansin is the only thin that saved other districts from more serious loss of life and property. Few families though at times sniped by hidden enemies seem discouraged or afraid at the steady flow of flood waters that had been going on for nearly over a moth now with not the slightest abatement, alt o although even these towns that are not inundated have suffered most serious handicaps. Havana city had been cut off from all communication from the outside world because of the flooded conditions of the roads o and because of enemy destroying all wires and also because of fire storms in forests.

Therefore plans were depated continually at many places places especially at Angelinia Agathia and Big Girl Knool for the immediate construction of levees at all points levees made of materials which blasting will have no effect on whatever. though how to construct them seems a mystery just now. The Abbieannia, Gondinia and Calverine road and the city of Big Girl Knool have already pack u up enough money tu build a high levee around the town itself to protect it in the future. At present the water in the lowest part of the town is five feet deep, and the waters of the river was roaring past at a thirty mile an hour rate, while on the docks the fire had spread to the extent of three miles sending up a dense cloud of smoke into the sky seen a hundred miles from the city. The first case of looting in the city of Big Girl Knool was reported on the 17th when glandelinian vandals attempted to sneak about with a number of child e n ch childre children of a Catyolic home. They were frustrated and sentenced to die as vandals. Protective mea measures were also taken to prevent curious sight seers from collisionwith official boats in the business sections of the town and torrent like river..

Having already wrought one of the o worse disasters in the history of the Calverinian country the flood waters of the Mic-Chirtner Run turning the Aronburgs Run and Gumbeam creek into a raging sea still more threaten the largest ci tcity in its path and that is Big Girl KnoolThe situation also became more grave still when several times soldiers and citizens have fought desperate conflicts with large numbers of glandelinians to prevent them from blasting the threatened leves to the south of that city, which would devastate it in the flood that wo would follow the break. All the army nengineers made no secret of their fears for the safty of Big Girl Knool on this condition. They



927

had estimated that if the enemy would succeed in making such a break with the way the the flood was now the waters would flood that big city with a depth of many feet in all sections with a resultant loss of millions of dollars worth of property if not great loss of life.Before the flood crest fully reaches the Big Girl Knool district the Aronburgs Run River will have reabsorbed not only the flood waters it en empties into the Sunbeam Creekdelta region but also much of that which flows from all other rain flooded streams in Calverinia, and Angelinia Coen Countries.

With such a tremendous volume of water tearing at the levees, yet there is hope they would hold if the enemy did not succeed in blasting them as before they had wi withstood worse flood stages than this. Yet with the crest of the flood still between Havana and Chamberl ne the danger to Big Girl Knool was not regarded as immediate even if the enemy did blow up the levee. Levees also in that section had been strengthened as far as possible and have been holding well, but the question was, whether the defenders of these levees could prevent the glandelinians from breaching them with explosies explosives.

It had been learned through some spies that the plan of the wicked glandelinians was to cut a gap in the levee two thousand feet wide near the the scene of the last Albertinia break which was only six hu hundred feet wide and yet the cause of the beginning of the flood. It was estimated that if the enemy succeeded and made a crevasse about two thousand feet wide the water would flow into the Aronburgs un Run increasing that sea to a terrible stage and the estimated value of the property which would be flooded would be $ 14,000,000./ But it is believed that the total ammount city an and state authoritiesand business men would suffer wl would reach $ 10,000,0000 more.....

With the known dead as far as fifteen hundred, since that day of the 12th and with an additions number going up to six hundred and fifty more who drown and varying estimates of from two thousand to five thousand dead in the whole stricken area, every desperate precaution was being taken to prevent further loss of life, from disease, hunger, exposure and death from enemy snipers. Estimate of the flood damage so far ranged from $,000,000,000 to as nearly one billion dollars. Day and night boats still continued to scour the flooded districts for marooned persons, and other vessels and ship cra ft of shipcraft of the mighty rivers sped to concentration centers and stricken towns with food clothing and medines medecines and assurances of continued relief.

Refugees were newly inu inundated towns and communities in the two Countries was still sw swelling the ranks of the homeless which already had been esti estimated at one billion million one hundred and sixty thousand, scattered over an area of many hundreds of miles. miles,

The overflow or otpouring waters from the great break at Wickey Lansin Levee twenty miles north of Wickey Lansin had joined by the sixteenth of novem er with the back waters from the Aronburgs Run at Glorlannia fourty miles southwest of Big Girl Knool. Glorlannia was already inundated. Further evacuation was taking place in many sections of the two countries as floods from other rivers overflowing themselves even over the levees inundated a number of small towns that same day and were sweeping across northern Angelinia state seeking an outli outlet now in the Angeline Run river and slammer smaller streams in that state.Most of the people left GlorLannia with the refugees the day the flood threatened to go higher but most of the others failed to head the warning and were marooned on house tops and upper floors. The bodies of some women and children were also found in pile of driftwood in the streets of G s Glorlannia but they have not been identified.

The water in Big Girl Knool city continued to rise on the sixteenth but rescueing ships crews reported that the pu population had apparent,y apparently refused to go, though three thousand others were on the dikes and a number of river steamers were ordered there to take them to Angelinia Agathia. Even yet the beleagured city of Little Girl Knool was cut off from wire communications and only meager reports on the sad conditions in the flooded country and towns to the east of it could be obtained, and on one report recieved at Angelinia Agathia said that Count De Biff had gone through the flooded city in a small steamer and said the water was up to the third story windows of the tallest buildings. The Count who was directed by the emperor to co-ordinate all relief work was getting a more close up view of the flood and of the suffering and damage it had caused. He expects to reach Big Girl Knool the following night to confer with army and Calverinian state officials there, though he was told the emergency situation was being brought rapidly under control.

" The disaster is surely assuming increasing proportions almost hu hourly " the count said" and is undoubtedly one of the worse calamities that the enemy had ever placed upon this country. But the emergency situation seems to be gradually being brought under control and reports came last night from the many relief workers in almost every flooded section were to the effect that the supp sup lies of food, tents and other essenti esse essentials were moi moving forward satisfactorily. But the two main problems facing the Red Cross now is the rescueing of many of the still great numbers of stranded refugees, from levees, house tops, and other high points, and the feeding and sheltering of a more than a million, hundred thousand homeless under our care."

Four audition trains for duty in the flooded district had been ordered out from Angelinia Agathia. One will be based at Greener, one at Lake urg, one at urnbur

927 one at Turnebr and the others at various towns and the other at Big Girl Knool.. The crews of the trains were to go to the tops of high hills and make daily surveys of all flooded districts within their view to locate refugees and carry medicine and food to those marooned marooned and unable to obtain succor in any other manner.

On the 18th of November another blast occured at Glassbury Levee ten miles north of Jennie Turner and its break was expected to flood three hundred and thirty six acres more of farm land and inundate Jennie Turner city also a town of five hndred hundred thousand to a depth of several feet. Other towns threatened with partial submersion were MadgeEvans villiage, Flanders, Auraandecallio, and Marcoecllio. The crevasse torn by the blasting was one hndred and tetnirty five yards long and a stream of angry wa ter thirty feet deep was ruhi rushing through ut.

A great number of the residents of the district , a warning by a small blast a day before moved out before the danger was a fact and many thousands hanc had begun to hurry away when the new break became imminent. All were believed to have left in safty but all were not able to take life stock and other property.

Most residents of Jennie Turner were preparing to remain and make the best of having several feet of water on the streets. Several thousand men women and children had been working on the levee for the last week to reinforce it, but the time of the break the Glandelinians had attacked them suddenly driving them all off the levee and then setting the blast before anything could be done to stop them.

From every mile of the dreadfully flooded territery along the broken up levee land of the Mi-Whirtner Run refugees were flocking to cities and towns more furtunately located on high ground and as the seemingly endless processions of destitute also struggle continually into the Red Cross camps rescue boats continued to seek otnef ether thousands still marooned on roofs in many districts who other wise would not have the slightest chance to escape.

Chamberlane which had thr e thousand three thousand refugees in it sixteen hours after it had organized a local chapter of the Red Cross now was feeding and housing nearly a hundred thousand. and still they continued to come day and night. ven now on a high ridge south and west of this city a Red Cross relief fleet of ships rescued fifty two hundred people, eighty three mules, one thousand chickens, and considerable clothing and house hold goods marooned on a large acre that constituted the only pi peice piece of ground for many miles that was out of deep water. From many houses almost su merged submerged almost to the roof the same boats took many women and children. A number of these had perished in the headwaters and the survivers had been drifting for a week. Still more women and children taken from a fleet of derelict like houses found in the flood waters were almost drowned, and so the harrowing stories come in as gradually communic ation is being established by boat. New Gloria which was swamped under an immense wall of water ten feet high when the Mickey Lemain Levee was explosded asunder was the chief source of the tales of the narrow escapes from death.

Count De Biff and many others of his followers had been working day and night for fourty eight hours to rescue the marooned innabatants of Gloriannia and bring them saftly into Angelinia Agathia. In a steamer of small size with nearly a hundred refugees women and children, and the ten rescuers and ships crew Count De Biff first set out for Big Girl Knool. Before flood tide it i usually was a trip by wagon or carriage or horse-back over many miles of state high way through beautifuly, beautiful scenery.

This day to make the trip the steamer had to cruse for many miles in an open sea over submerged smaller hu nouses, through submerged wheatfields, while when reaching shallow waters rowboats would come out to take the passengers from him. The Count and his big cargo of refugees had made half the voyage in good time without even a slight accident when a shot from some hidden glandelinian artillery struck the boat, and she immediately sprung a dangerous leak. The parties managed to make their way to a large brick building which had been a roadside livery stal stable where they took refuge on refuge on the roof even at the risk of being under fire. Also noticing refugees in the windows of some floating houses near by the Count swam over to one of them, and tried to re-establish e telephone communication with either Big Girl Knool or Chamberlane, where the hpone girls and others were remaining on duty in the flooded exchange. He finally succeeded in raising the Big Girl knool wire and the River shore guard vessel Pandora which had been taking refugees from little Gloriania sent a motor boat to the rescue. All were taken off saftly despite the effort the glandelinian gunner made to prevent the rescue.

In the little settlement of Gloria anic which does not exceed fourty persons there were fifteen hundred refugees most of them housed on passenger and box cars. This little community had been praised by the Abbiannia Bo-ma Board of health as one of the best refugee camps in the states state. Each refugee was warmly housed, comfortably lclothed well fed by the Red Cross, and each has had a shot of typ noid th typhoid c vaccine.

In the near by hamlet of Mayenfeild there are about fifteen permanent residents with some seventeen thousand refugees on their hands and more more coming in daily in search of food and shelter. The housing problem here was serious but the Red Cross gradually began to solve it, and a large o number of the refugees were soon housed in tents. most of these also have been comfortably housed against the freezing weather and snow storms that had prevailed three times during the month already in this flood stricken district.

The small towns of Little Gloriania Evangelestia, Jennie Richee, Angeline



Richee Nelby Corinth, and others which also were partly submerged and fighting to save themselves from the flood waters were all housing and feeding refugees running into the thousands. Their phicical condition was being looked after by doctors who had volunteered their services many of whom made long trips every day on horseback or by carria carriage to inspect their patients. Across the flood in the town of Kauffman whether most of the Little Girl knool refugees made their way by ships and boats now house some thirty thousand refugees and had made provision for more though its own population was only six hundred. The Red Cross dird director of that territiry summed up the situat in in his territory as follows;

"Of the thirty thousand refugees IN Kauffman how nearlyhalf of them have declined rations and are eating only on their own resources which are dwindling very rapidly. The others are given food on meal tickets issued to theure against disguised rebels and others not intitled to our rations. At the camp district some eighteen thousand refugees are sheltered in tents, the others in box cars and houses supplied by the Abbiannia Bondinia and Calverinia Railroad and buildings loaned by Kaufmann residents. Our present needs are first and most important money, then a su pply of staple foods, and shoes mostly for children. All children of the north have been very generous and sent jo toys for the stricken children here who are quite a problem but we are arranging recreations for them. We expected about 70,000 more refugees in Kauffman and do not know where they are to b be placed. At Turnerville Angelinia which was completely flooded the Red Cross has seven thousand five Hundred refugees in ca camp. What few residents were left in this town were and are still living inthe third stories of their flooded homes. Here we also need clothing, and shoes and food and need money with which to purchase supplies. At Alberdinia near Turnerville we have two thousand eight hundred refugees most children and money and provisions is badly needed there. The Local chapter of the Red Cross is spending what little funds they are able to raise for food and clothing. At Guide Ville and Whertown north of Turnerville there are thousands od refugees, I do not know exactly how many. The Red Cross work in this community is well organized now having been cut off from telephone communication from the outside world for many days. Provisions and money is badly needed at both places and food and clothing.

At Springerand two other towns Stether and Burns there is a curious situation. These little towns with inhabatants apiece of only a hundred, have singly more than six thousand refugees. So far they have been able to take care of them under great difficult ies and in the face of re great co odds and even send help to some other towns where several thousand thousand rev refugees are gathered. Ed but f od and clothingare clothing are needed there, and big forest fires are burning close by."

Emperor Vivian and five hundred of his royal members and members of other cities joined forces under the standard of Abbiannia First for the greatest and most effective program of flood con control and development of greater America to guard every river from invasion by the foe. The plot which was certain to be historic was made in Emperor Vivian s palace on the 15th of October it being a union of all members of the royal persons of Angelinia Agathia as well as all prominent citizens of all big cities. and this flood control prog am program outlined offered a solution against enemy mining engineers so easy and safe that its very simplicity dwarfed the most distinguished of all the members.

What is planned to be accomplished by federal and Royal legislation and Royal appropriations would make impossible any possible furu future occurances of floods caused by the enemy which was now even menancing Angelinia Agathia itself and which through fire, flood and explosion had resulted in an unusually heavy toll of death and damage throughout the Mic-Whirtner Run valley of Angelinia State from Angelinia Agathia, to Big Girl Knool, and still further northwest and southeast to an even as far as Angeline junction.

Strong military encampments and batteries on every levee were the solution while si spil spillways also would be created which could be opened upon an enemy trying to burst a dam or dike and drown them all. From Angelinia Agathia to the mouth of the Mic-Whirther Run by the long tortuous passage of the river it is about eighteen hundred miles by direct route through lakes and big swamps and bayous the distance is less than twenty two hundred miles.

The river was always running through big strong levees high above the surrounding countires levees too strongly constructed to give way before anything else except powerful blasting of unusual am o ammounts of explosives.. The spillways could be made to cut through the levees ten to fifteen feet from the top, then when during high water and Glandelinians were sneaking upon such a levee to place charges of explosives those on top tho observe it would therefore suddenly but gradually lift up the spillway a cer tain distance and though the water would be released from the overtaxed river between the levee no serious flood would follow except enough water to drown the would be disaster producers. The lead also would be taken off the river, for there would be more than one outlet to the waters of the Mic-Whirtnerian Seas. Spillways all along the levees of the whole length of river would not only need to accomplish the desired result but also would aid farmers in case of a drought in summer.

If strong encampments had been placed on top and below the levees and if the spillways were in existance before the enemy could do nothing to the rivers and even durin during heavy rains and melting snows the water of the big rivers would be twenty or thirty feet lower than they are now lower by the depth of spillways cut in the levee

930

and the lowering o of the water would not only affect only Big Girl Knool u but the entire length of the big river. The Mayor of Big Girl Knool who had been in consultation with the Abbieannian National levee engineers stated that the spillway solution for all levees would cost but some fourty million dollars. Emperor Vivian plunged himself and his royal friends to use all his and their influence to swing a solid national delegation to the support of the full length of the big river valleys throughout the whole country in getting the desired and essential legislation from the Tribunals. The Secretary of every state, the Governer of every state, the Majo Ma, or of every city and so on promished to line up downseate back of the news new move n the drive to prevent future floods. And Angelinia Agathia mayor promished to bringsupport to the southern parts of Galverinia from all over the nation. Such aid, such a program, Emperor Vivian explained at the tremendo s tremendous meeting was probably part of his main plan to crush even the foe.

and so under smiling men of the stricken communities, in the warmoth warmpth of the most enthusitic enthusiastic and cordial welcome that this city famed for vits hispility ever extended to the distressed even when itself in distress,

Emperor Vivian, the builder of half the city, the booster of the nation, raised the standard of his Abbieannia Rescue and flood preventive accociation Association in the cause of a terrified stricken southern states.

The Angelinia Agathia saters, cruisers and all other ships having been sent by Emperor Vivian to rescue the flood victims and having gone through many hundreds of miles of the flooded sections knew what terri terrors existed in the valley and what tremendous damage had been done. Arrival of the Angelinia Agathians with promish of aid to prevent anything like the present flood ever happening against crowded even some of the flood news off the front papers of the Big Girl Knool papers. The flood became the paramount issue, more than the outstanding issues of the war, and though the Mayor of t. Mayor of Big Girl Knool and of other stricken cities smiled and set banners to the breeze in honor of Emperor Vivian and the Angelinia Agathians and gave their time and energies to a monsterous program of entertainment the haunting fear of the flood, and of the enemy liable to break more levees could not be concealed. At every moment all these mayors was in touch with a telephone because the swirli ng sea of muddy or yellow water was always spreading and some of it was withinthree feet of most of the levees of Big Girl Knool.

Here the levees were reported to be in most dangers because of the foe strongly armed guards were patrolling levees in great nu numbers above and below the city to guard against any levee attack inspired by the desire of the Glandelinians to break through another levee to make the flood more extensive. but these battling mayors never admitted fear"

The Mayor of Big Girl Knool said;

" The city is safe alright but the worse it yet to come. The water has risen two or three feet here and the enemy are trying their best to blast these levees lik like they did near Hickey Lansin." He explained that on these levees and in back of them he has mobolized an army of men and soldiers to guard the levees while wagon loads are stationed there while workers are placing millions of bags of sand to prevent the blasting from taking too much a effect even if the glandelinians did succeed in exploding mines near it. Wherever axlevee may need added height the bag bags of sand were being rushed as guns as ar swung into action to protect a threatened line in battle. It was a desperate fight for a city which was going on waged since the flood began for always since the Hickey Lansin disaster there existed the fear of another such blast close to Big Girl Knool although the water has never been so high as it is now.....

CHAPTER SIXTY TWO

seen at page nine hundred thirty.

## CHAPTER SIXTY TWO.

ENEMY THREATEN THEY WILL BREAK LEVEE BELOW BIG GIRLKNOOL ON THE TWENTY FIRST OF NOVEMBER. LARGE AREAS IN DANGER. FLOOD CREST PAST NEAR LUCILLIE RICKSEN. SITUATION VERY DANGEROUS IN WAKE OF FLOOD. REFUGEES FACE STARVATION AND DISEASE HIT TWO HUNDRED THOUSAND OF THE TEN MILLION OF THE HOMELESS. DOUBT IF CITY OF BIG GIRL KNOOL CAN BE SAVED. ENGINEERS FEARED WATERSOF FLOOD MAY BACK FRESH TORRENT AT CRESTHEATHEN TO MAKE SITUATIONS WORSE. FEAR VERY GRAVE SITUATION. GUNS OF SOLDIERS END LOOTING, AND ATTEMPTS O OF ENEMY ON LEVEES IN FLOOD REGIONS. ARRESTS ARE MADE AS WATERS RISE, AND VANDALS EXECUTED. DESPERATE MOVE TO SAVE BIG GIRLKNOOL AS FLOOD INCREASES.

view or the end of the flood danger in that section might be spoken of, for there was no telling what the enemy would do next.. Count De Biff whose rapid survey of the flooded regions was through his trained eye, expressed his opinion of the flood situation as follows;

" I believe the flood dead will not greatly exceed 2,000 and the homeless will not be any greater than one million five hundred thousand. The war training for all of us has taught us all to handle all crissis. Our immense war organizations not yet needed in the fields of battle, the national guard of every state, the war Home guard, the Abbieannian legions, and the Red Cross, and the men women and children of the whole country did not become hysterical and lose control of the awful situation, but immediately commenced the machinery of assistance and levee guarding. This is the first

931

ENEMY THREATEN THEY WILL BREAK LEVEE BELOW BIG GIRL KNOOL ON THE TWENTY FIRST OF NOVEMBER. LARGE AREAS IN DANGER. FLOOD CREST PAST NEAR LUCILLIE RICKSEN. SITUATION VERY DANGEROUS IN WAKE OF FLOOD. REFUGEES FACE STARVATION AND DISEASE HIT TWO HUNDRED THOUSAND OF THE MILLION OF HOMELESS. DOUBT IF CITY OF BIG GIRL KNOOL CAN BE SAVED. ENGINEER S FEARED WATERS OF FLOOD MAY BACK. FRESH INFLUX AT CRESTTHREATEN TO TO MAKE SITUATIONS WORSE. FEAR VERY GRAVE SITUATION .
SOLDIERS GUNS END LOOTING AND ATTEMPTS OF ENEMIES ON LEVEES IN FLOOD AREA. ARRESTS ARE MADE AS WATERS RISE AND VANDALS EXECUTED.
DESPERATE MOVE TO SAVE BIG GIRL KNOOL AS FLOOR INCREASES.

Because of general Evans army and others under him having advanced further north tward Lieghburg Landing despite the Hickey Lunsin flood disaster, a long break inthe levee south of Big Girl Knool has been ordered for the twenty first of Novembet to floo the whole country in the path i of this advancing army, and if this was really done a flood would occur which would roll down upon Big Girl Knool city with terri le results. Th The Angeline Vine State natio nal guard, extra regiments of soldiers with artillery supports had been mobolized for any exergency and soldiers now stand guard over all stretches of the levee and an ernormous cavarly force was encamped below it, with its camp also supported by infantry and artillery. Eve Even many trappers and all male residents of these districts to be flooded also maintained an armed watch where this break is to be made, while the other citizens especially women and children were demanding, guarantles against ass before quitting their post in case the enemy would succeed in bursting the levee.Also a general exodious of the residents of these districts also han tegun.

Also with the crest of the dangerous flood approaching dumcated gloriannia city, Angeline Vine State Angelinia additional towns in that western section of the state were also in danger and also the beautiful country bordered by Conservatory Run was slowly being flooded.Complete flooding of southeastern turner State was also threatening threatened by the breaking of the North Bend levee on the Aronburgs Run river south of Glandorn Bluff where the enemy had committed some blasting but where the disaster was arrested so far by heavy work as the blasting fortunately was somewhat weak and faulty. Yet the great army of homeless now estimated at more than 1,178,888 was hourly increasing as the flood waters moving across Angeline Vine, and northern turner state, and also menancing St Anns County in Agathia State. From the south additional trains heavily guard d guarded for use over the ten thousand miles of the inunda ed territories In seeking out the isolated refugees have been called for by the organized relief forces, and these trains had to be supplied also by whole regiments of well armed soldiers supported by machine guns and plenty of ammunition, as the last train disaster was not forgotten. The Red Cross had also called for one thousand small craft from other many districts to aid in the work of rescuing those still marooned. and all the health officers from all states assembled in the flood zones were conferring with Red Cross officers to co-ordinate medical and saintary efforts, state and National.

The National Secretary had completed his own inspection trip within nearly a month and had returned to Angelinia Agathia to arrange with the Red Cross officials there in a more extensive plan of relief, rescue and rehai rehabilitation.

The Secretary of the Calverinia and Angelinia States arived at Big Girl Knool at the very time the news of the threatened break was made and the engineers stated that the waters of the Big Girl Knool levee break would sundated about a hundred thousand acres but with sudden and disasterous rest results. The crevasse of another such a break elsewhere flooded that much territory and killed thousands of people within half an hour, and many towns of all sizes had been engulfed so quickly in the waters that the inhabatants had very little time to escape. The city of St Bernadices would be perilously close to the path of waters and so Big Girl Knool alone would not sudder suffer if the enemy succeeded .

The crisis was probably passed in the Mic-Ehirther and Aronburgs Run river war made flood situation near Lucillie Rickson city and no more estensive hardship suffering and loss of life and property that was expected. The engineers and refugee camp officials and the Red Cross found conditions satisfactory and that by continuing the relief measures nothing out of the way would occur. But yet the inhabatants feared that the view of the end of the flood danger in that location might be upset by later developments, for there was no telling what the enemy would do next.. Count De Biff whose rapid survey of the flooded regions was through his trained eye, expressed his opinion of the flood sitiation as follows;

" I believe the flood dead will not greatly exceed 2,000 and the homeless will not be any greater than one million five hundred thousand. The war training for all of us has taught us all to handle all crissis. Our immense war organizations not yet needed in the fields of battle, the National guard of every state, the War Home Guard,the Abbiennian legions, and the Red Cross, and the men women and children of the whole country did not become hysterical and lose control of the awful situation, but immediately commenced the machinery of assistance and levee guarding. This is the first

(# 931

and greatest lesson of this big flood disaster. Our greatest problem so far however is to find camping ground for the large army of homeless persons and of the rehabilitation and the reestablishment of all farming production in the stricken regions, andof placing armies to protect these towns."

The commerce secretary said he felt confident felt confident that the return to normal farming conductions or productions in the inundated regions even after the water runs off the land would surely without difficulty on their own part be absolutely prevented by the enemy. Meanwhile the waters pouring still from the Wickey Lansin levee break claimed additional scores of thousands of acres of farming lands, in the Mic-Whirther Run River and inunda e inundated some new towns and wiped out even a villlage on a hill so high did the waters riss. Even despite all precautions taken against it a small private levee at Stone Angeline ine had been blown asunder by the enemy and the rest swept away by waters from the same levee many miles north of Wickey Lansin and as a result about twenty five thousand persons were suffering from lack of food and shelter, and could not even reach high ground which seemed easy to run to for, it was bordered by a thic thick forestthat was all afire for thousands of acresat one time. Stone town was about fourty miles north of the Wickey Lansin levee and information reached Red Cross Headquar ters from the newly stricken city during the night, that about two thousand people with dry land within two hundred feet away, had to take refugee on house tops because THEY DARED NOT RISETHE HEAT OF THE FOREST FI FIRES AITHER.

Another swarm of people had taken refugee on a long bridge near the same town but thebridge was closest tothe forest fire and the people continually had to wet their clothe clothing and stay partially surmerged or die from the heat. Water was said to be ten feet deep in some parts of the city. A dozen other towns were inundated by the flood and with water in some of the towns reported twelve feet deep and made sensibly hot by the clo close close by forest fires the city of In ; Undorn faced the crisis of the flood with the tops of its building set afire by the terrible heat of the forest conflagration. And the water was rising at a rate of two inches an hour, and all avenues of escape was cut off except by boat, and thousands of persons had to risk swimming to the flood to safer spots rather than be marooned in the burning house tops and therefore many persons were rescued from rafts, improvised boats, trunks and even floating boxes and furniture. More than five thous thousand refugees from Warner Junction, and six other surrounding towns fled into the flood itself rather than risk the danger of fire in their upper stories while other have flocked into Marcocellic stating that many marroned by water in their towns cannot escape because of miles upon miles of forests burning, and with movement still in progress e churches, schools, even orphan asylums, factories, the post office railroad terminals and other big buildings were opened to the homeless.

The flood crest of the very Aronburge Run was riding between Ophelia and Chamberlane. Along the whole stretch of where the river was once to be seen, there was no more any river but a vast sea as far as can be seen with forests and trees popping out of the water like an immense water swamp. Yet along all other points all levees were being topped and bolstered at weak points and guarded strongly against glandelinians, whil whileinall localities armed guards patrolled the bullwarks bulwarks to prevent Glandelinia engineers from mining them.

Desperate relief measures advanced throughout the flood stricken districts of the Mic-Whirther Run valley since the disaster began with accelerated speed even as new energencies were created by the watersahich up to the late part of November had left more than one million five hundred thousand homeless, and hourly increased its most dis destructive toll. The desperate and ene emergency situation in reference to the whole area was being gradually brought under control near the region of Lucillie Ickson city, even though the relief workers even there claimed that the flood was one of the worse worst disasters in the history of all flood clamities of the world. The government had called on river coast guards for aquition fast patrol boats to be used in the continued efforts to rescue p marooned persons, and other duties in all Calverinian and Angelinia states effected. To restore all comaunications as far as possible the aurthorities of every district begged of the war department for all portable signal corps that could be spared these to set up whatever regular communications that were hampered by the enemy or cut down by them andthe fury of the flood.

Also thata terrible plague may be avoided and the general health of most of the refugees maintained a conference of the health officers of all the states affected was again called and matters for discussion including not only immediate mea measures for the vacc ination of refugees and and all other arrangements for them but for taking care of the situation when at last the waters shall have receded bringing what the relief workers declare will be the greatest menance to not only the health of all the refugees but the whi whole Abbieannian nation as well, and probably Glandelinia too...

With contributions to nearly the b billion mark fund asked through nation wide appeals swelling beyond the three hundred mark m l three hundred million mark officials have begun oconsideration of other measures to aid all the flood sufferers in the rebuild ing of their wrecked homes.....

The Sece Sceretaries of all states discussed such plans often at frequent conferences

conferences at Angelinia Agathia, Big Girl Knool anfvotner places with the governers of the afflicted states and the mayors of the flooded or threatened cities and it was ther therefore agreed that the funds now being rasied for the Red Cross,, would be used for bot



both to relieve present distress, to restore economic stability to all those who have had all their private property swept away by the flood, and for them to be able to start all over again. Every one believed that it would also be possible to obtain credit extension for planters in the region of the flood horror who had borrowed money from the federal and land banks, or from other concerns.

The city of poroth, Gale though affected also by the flood had subscribed about $,45,678,999 of its Red Cross quota of 4,678,000 dollars to aid the suffers of the Mic-Whirther Run valley, and more than thousands of tons of clothing have been sent to Big Girl Knool, Angelinia Agathia, and other places by the united of clothing concerns. Glorlannia though also flooded gave about six million dollars for the flood relief and double that have been recorded at Lucillie Ickson therefore the full ammount in this district was about eightsen million dollra dollars but it was said this may be doubled because of more dissaterous reports from the stricken sone. From the town of Betsy Bobbin which flooded as it too was was still housing many thousandsof marooned refugees had donated millions of dollars to the flood sufferers of the Mic-Whirther Valley section, and all religious Societies added to the ammount.

Large trainloads of vegetables conyributed by farmers and cities of the lower Angeline Run valley of Angelinia State and many other districts were enrouted for the flood areas and many millions of burlap bags had been shipped from Angeline Junction for flood work along the Mic-Whirther Run River.

Sometime during the date of November the 18th the Glandelinian miners had succeeded in making a seventy eight foot crevasse in the Meadow Lark Bluff at Meadow Munkle and by another blast it had been widened to over four hundred yards, and the ew break new break was flooding nearly eighty thousand acres of fresh land, and six small cities were expected to be inunda ed at any time.Therefore for this section preparations were bei being made in expectation of the coming waters waters household goods and the like being moved to upper floors and all merchandise in stores was being scaffolded or moved. Many times taking too much time and space to name here were also to be affected by the high waters. The tracks of the Evangeline St Clare and Heidi Junction railroad just south of Lucillie Ickson were washed out by the flood at this time and for the city ofGlorlannia the predicted stage of ten feet of water in her lower streets was reache was reached at night on the 19th but it was hoped from reports indicated that the water would soon soon w fall within a day or two. But despite this statement the residents of the city were expecting at least three weeks more of the high waters.

In the vinicity of Lucillie Ickson city on the 19th of November the date Evans reached Emperor Hansons army at Liegsburg Landing all land for the residents of this location was in sight, and the waters were rapidly leaving the streets of the city. Therefore with the gradual passing of the flood crest the day before at Lucillie Ickson came the relief from the tenictension which had gripped that district for more than thr e three weeks and within a short period the many families forced to abandon their homes, or seek refuge on the upper floors were soon coming back to clean up. The Aronburge Run River from Havana Calverinia, to the Angeline Vine state traveled over by many boats pre sented a traffic problem to the remaining inundated towns in the Lucillie district, and instead of driving the people off the streets the flood had caused them to come out of their damp water logged homes in small boats, and therefore boats could be seen ever where, and therefore the result in the streets of these places are as upset as would Be state and Madison in Chicago itself would be if the traffic police went on strike.

Large portions of Havana, Glorlannia, Andundon, Necklebury, and little Ickson including St Michael were still under water from two to ten feet in depth. The people attired in hip boots and knickers enter boats and canoes of or strongly made rafts from their second story windows and paddle off either for sight seeing of the main flood, or for shopping, children go in swimming where the water current is not strong and enjoy the flood as if a pasetime at the old swimming hole...

Now and then also are heard the clashing of oars and loud warninge of impeding bumps..Children, and the curious and the rescue workers add to the congestion, and therefore accidents were numerous and many comical, and the city fathers of the towns were taking steps to regular the traffic before any one is drowned.. Most of the residents of the valley profitted by the danger warning of a coming flood and moved to safe spots before this flood caught them. No one needed to be rescued from houses in the Lucillie Ickson district as far as known except that in Lucillie Ickson itself the Angelinia Agathia river coast guard effect two rescues of marooned families in the late hours of the night of November the 17th during a forced cruise to the main flood when a building occupied by the families on the upper floor became afire through some mysterious causes.

Shortly before midnight, there was a light seen in the sky wi which tells of a fire and the rescue crew going to investigate saw a long house afire on one end and from the roof the guards took three families, who had been marooned in the building for a week and were living on water and raw food. They were caught because the boats they used to communicate them from street to street broke loose and were swept away out of their reach. In the open four square of Lucillie Ickson a floating house drifted toward

933

Grow orett street and the rescue crew took a whole family of alverinians out of its upper floors. Those rescued were brought to Big Girl Knool. Other crews of the rescuers were ordered to proceed the same night from Big Girl Knool whether they had gone from Lucillie icksen to Dorothy Gale city ti aid in relief work among refugees brought to that section. The Commander of the Red Cross at Dorothy Gale Gale notified the Big Girl Knool crew that their services were so desperately needed that if the boats could be taken from the river and shipped by train, the relief work would make good headway, ( providing the train is not also interfered with by the " beautiful gentle Glandelinian skunks.) Glandelinian hordes.

A passenger on the Mic-Shirther River boat on the lower stretch of the Aronburge run his point of vision( provided it can be pointed) twenty to thirty five higher than it would be in normal water, saw a sea of water, trees protro a forest of trees protruding out of the water like seaweed, and then more water. He did not know whether he was still on the river or whether he went to sea. All the way downstream, the scene was like a sea which you could not at all see across for any distance. It however was placid, the surface broken occassionally by the ridges of enemy blasted levees in front and floating houses moving back and forth.

Here and there this lone curiousity seeker, saw a hardy farmer living on a well made raft in the length of a barge with his horse and cow and a few bales of hay and his small family. Rabbits and all kinds of game have been driven to ha what remains of the leves(he,he,he,he) but the birds still enjoyed the sanctuary of the tree tops rising high above the water and a perfect tumult of bird song was heard throughout the day. Yet doctors in all towns along the river reported that the disease had practically continued to spread at an alarming rate, although in several of the towns an epidemic of the measles was wide spread when the water rose. County farm and state agents along the river reported to the authorities at Angelinia Agathia that in the Lucillie ickson district to two hundred thousand to five hundred thousand farm land is stil under water and that they have notbyet made any estimate on the loss suffered by the farmers. And after the flood waters do drain away which may take several weeks for this location no fresh crops can be planted untill the next year, and the loss of domestic animals and many millions of bushels of wheat and grain has been the most serious blown suffered by the farmers.

Plans were already under way to build up most of the blasted levees in spite of the fact that the leves districts have beenrepeatedly warned that the old levees should been abandoned and new ones with spills builded further back. All the farmers and all town folk stick to their belief that General John Manley and all his followers, were respo b responsible for the disaster.

While Big Girl Knool and lower and upper Angelinia and Calverinia states perfected their plans day after day for the flood emergency, acute and dangerous situation presented themselves in the Big Girl Knool and other reaches of the Mic-Shirther Run ca valley, as the waters swept into new towns, and immensely threatened to increase the horses of homeless. Count e Biff( whom the enemy call" A big Stiff") having completed some of his surveys of the flood area reported at Big Girl Knool that he estimated the death list quite near two thousand of drowned, that more than one million five hundred thousand were added by another one hundred thousand homeless,, and more than a billion dollars lost in the states swept by the inland sea.....

Continual abandonment of all low lands in southeastern Angeline ine, northern, southern Calverinia and other states continued while renewed calls for ships boats and refugee trains food and other aid and more soldiers to fight Glandelinian hidden snipers and cannoneers, poured into the Red Cross and military headquarters at Angelinia Agathia and other places..... The most urgent calls for aid were being recieved on the 16th of. ovember from Black Berry Run as back waters from the Wickey Lansin levee break at Wicky Lansin submerged the country side and the water still continued to pour out in the same volume while the government was making out plans to try and check this terrible torrent before the whole of northern Angelinia and the entire of the Calverinian state be devastated. The towns of Poltburg, Mountain ose, and Blue Bell were submerged so deep that not a house was seen above water, the so with Wickey Lansin and towns hit by the effect of the explosion, and fresh reports of outbreaks of disease in all the refugee camps throughout the flooded districts of both countries complicated the already dangerous situation as boats and ships continued to search for marooned persons or drew huge barges and rafts of logs filled or covered with re refugees to the concentrat ion camps.

The Wickey Lansin break on the Mic-Shirther Run near Wickey Lansin continued to belch its torrents of water into the fertile Mic-Shirther Run country side, the flood thus spreading more and more and driving added thousands from their homes in the Pansy and Sunflower district. Leon city e far east of Wickey Lansin was already going under water and felt the advance of the wave in the low lands west of the city. The city of Leon itself was not in any grave danger since most of it is on g high ground out urgents calls for aid had been continually dispatched in order that the thousands of inhabatants of the low farm lands in that location across from the city may be brought to the city to safty. Boats from the city itself took some away. At the town of Waterport where the



935

lives of thousands were in danger was sought by ships and boats speeding from other points where rescue work had been well advanced. The leves engineers also believed that the four weeks of heroic work spent on the other leves and their being well guarded might prove absolue absolutely successful following what the Abbiannians call a miracle when the Glandelinians in exploding one of the levees caused the debris of it to settled settle back into a high impassable pile which prevented the outflow of waters after all. The vigiliance however was not relaxed and more men and sand bangs guarded by soldiers were rushed to the scene where a break would widen the vast inundated area in southeastern Angelinia and increase by manyfeet the depth of ater water in the many towns. A report prepared by many persons of high standing estimated the flood damage to southeastern Calverinia alone at more than three hundred million dollars. It showed many hundreds of thousands of a acre under water and nearly four hundred thousands persons affected in many counties. All the families in that section would be compelled to start life anew, and one per cent of the families are foreigners.

The refugees in the concentration camps at Lucillie ickson city now numbered more than a hundred thousand, and supplied with food by all the relief agencies, the refugees cooked their own meals by the light of thousands of camp fires gleaming along the lowrr slopes of Gloriannia heights from Ophelia to Rickson City. More than six thouns thousand otyers were brought into the camps the day later as the evacuation of the flooded territories continued.

Another report from Lucillie ickson City said that there were fifteen to sixteen thousand refugees on the main Aronburge un Levee at Rickson Landing who must be taken off unless and adequat e adequate means are provided to house and feed them. Investigators were dpspatched dispatched from the red Cross. The town of Ophelia though also flooded was caring for fifty thousand persons, many of whom were housed in box cars and tents while it was planned to take thousands of others to Rose Hill where another Concentration camp under guard was concentrated. Lever Angeline ine was also filled with refugees and was not able to take care of those pouring into the town and territory around ickson Run where a new levee broke a few days before, not before explosions but because it was being swept away by the pressure of the flood. The flood situation presented the gravest health and other problems Abbiannia had ever faced outside of war times even. The entire fresh water supply in the flood areas were all out of commission and there was no way whatever to handle the waste and dangers of all kinds even face the concentration camps because of enemy snipers trying to fire into the very camps and the coming of the winter climate was adding to the danger.

Yet there was no expectations of the dangers to health reaching its peak untill the flood waters would starte start to recde recede but if winter came on good there would be no real danger from stagnation. Yet men women and children their strength already weakened by exposure had been crowded too thickly in some of the refugee camps but there was no fear of any contagious diseases of dangerous character with real winter soon coming on.

But there were outbreaks of mumps and measles and even whooping cough and scarlet fever in all of the camps and the Red Cross had to make added precautions to prevent serious outbreaks for even their own members at least a number of them even caught the disease. Great sickness mostly from severe fall colds produced by explosure was reported from the Calverinian concentration camps but vaccinations for colds and other precautionary measures were being taken as rapidly as all means were available.

In Turmer State the Red Cross extended its etpost in order that it might be on the scene with instant succor should the Glandelinians succeed in breaking the main levee where thousands of armed men were toiling to strengthen bulwarks and fight off the attacking Glandelinian.

Levees in that section not observed by the Glandelinians were reported in good condition but no chances were being taken nevertheless. Thousands of soldiers armed to the teeth patrolled the embankments to fight off Glandelinians or to give warning of impending breaks or to guard against possible mining. Meanwnile the northern Turmer districts flooded poured their inhabatants into Lucillie ickson, Oh Ophelia and other safer towns. At this time the Sunbeam Creek flood was receding, and it was believed as long as the stream recieved no more waters from the main flood the river would continue to fall steadily but slowly.

The Royal Administration was again considering the control of future floods. future floods made by the enemy and the nation was even asked to provide means to prevent a reoccurance of the present da disaster. One of the head members of the Head committees who worked with the Red Cross during the Emergency pointed out that flood control measures not only would prevent such a loss of life and property but would be advantageous in debeloping after the war hydro-eletric powerDisease and starvation hit about two hundred thousand of the refugees of the million not rescued yet and desperate means were being taken to gain access to them.

Further and more startling reports that a full army of Glandelinian soldiers were on the a way to break the main levee south of Big Girl Knool turned every citizen between Big Girl Knool and Lucillie ickson and Henrietta into a minute man shortly after the news was reached. A large detatchment of "inkie Abyssinkillian soldier s was immediately dispatched to strengthen the guard on the levee and the roads and high ways, and by the

935

tims the militiamen reached their pst they found the roads blocked by citizenry, and the levee crowded with trapper and other guards, and truck farmers, all heavily armed. The soldiers reinforced them since the announcement that the Glandelinians would explode T.N.T at the levee on the earlier date than mentioned before before of armies moving from other points to reinforce Emperor Hanson at Lieghburg Landing feelings had bee been bitter in the areas threatened. Threats also had been made of by Glandelinians Glandelinians to cut other levees above and near Big Girl Knool, and so soldiers levee Guards and even residents from the city itself went out to watch these levees, but the Glandelinians so far did not appear. The general manager of the board of commissioners of the River ports of Big Girl Knool and Henrietta city had requested a large guard of soldiers and marines to accompany him and his party, when he makes a tour of the area still in danger to estimate the claims and damage if the region happened to be inundated. because of the landGlandelinians.

The city commissioner also designated as head supervisor of all levees of the Aronburgs Run River also had soldiers and marines accompany him as guards for it was feare feared Landelinians would attempt to assassinqte assassinate him. n examination of An exmanation of the leves threatened to be broken by the foe was also made by Count De Biff and his party on the 20th of Nob november and while this was being done Glanuelinians in a far distant clump of trees surrounded by the flood fired at him and his followers and they had to lie low untill the militia answered the fire with good effect.....

The residents of the endangered region were alarmed and all the citizens were out to make sure the Glandelinians would not ac irreparable damage to the huge dikes.

The levees d along the Aronburgs Run from Henrietta to Big Girl Knool were in good condition and the engineers said they were capable to withstanding the assaults of a high water crest equal to the fury of a tidal wave. ut if they are blasted by the enemy millions of more acres of the most fertile land would be flooded in quick time, crops would be wiped out, and the loss of life would be dreadful.

The levee to the north was being remended which had been recently blasted but despite the work seeming to be successful the engineers still were worrying, and keeping up their inspections....fourty rifle shots and shot and shell were fired on the west bank of the river, while the Secretary of the nations Nation was returning from an inspection trip of the orposed preventive of the levee break at Beldonbville supposedly from Glandelinians, or from a leves protection guard who might have mist ook the ship for a Landelinian craft coming to dynamite a levee.

There was feared a possibility that the grrat numbers of men protecting the big leves would not save Big Girl Knool from the flood fi waters if the Landelinians should come any way and in overwhelming numbers. While the break would increase the floos to a terrible extent it was also estimated accordin to the egi engineers that theyhave found an an unknown factor which would result also in the waters from reflooding the Sunbeam Creek in such a way as to extend the flood southward as far as Angeline Junction and that these waters flowing from the parent flood, would therefore overflow the Angeline Run stream and cause it to inundate an inundate bread expanses of landxs in their downwar downward course tward the city. Then through natural drainage canals these waters would abso lutely return to the Mic-Whirther again to swell anew the flood tide which by the break would have been temporarily lessened at Lucillie Hicksen.

Should these waters reach the Angeline Run river near Angeline city in time to extend and raise the flood so immensely a serious situation for the whole of southern Abbiesnnia would be possible, and the nation jeopardized, the engineers said...

The continual rumors of the enemy making plans and attempts to dynamite the levees at very points below Big Girl Knool caused the soldiers guarding them to be still more increased in numbers and a detatchment of National Guardsmen were sent to the vinicity after reports had been recieved that Landelinians planned to dynamite the levees and attack the guards in overwhelming force. It was reported that at some leves the Landelinians did try an attack in overwhelming numbers but were worsted after severe fighting for several hours. The death list of the Aronburgs Run section of the flood had been estimated at three hundred with the droonings of several families near pillier villiage, and several others when a small levee was dynamited.

And stirred by unusual sporadic looting and vandalism of business houses at Lucillie Hicksen by Glandelinians in disguise the military aurthorities proceeded to comb the streets day and night in motar boats to shoot down every strange person leaving a store in any suspicious manner and carrying bundles. The guards recieved orders to shoot to hit, unless summons to halt are made and to arrest all persons found on the streets who not being refugees cannot prove they are resigents of Lucillie Hicksen or other flooded to sections after the curfew hour or nless they can show an official pass.

Five persons claiming to live on south Hickforder street Big Girl Knool city all their lives were arrested in Lucillie Hicksen wail while caught on the charge of looting and were held on the second floor of the city jail while investigators went to Big Girl knool to find out if they lived there. They came back with the statement that those houses were never occupied by any persons by those names and therefore they were held as Glandelinian vandals in disguise. police officials and the national guard aurthorities declared no mercy will be shown to persons arrested for roppery and making fires while the districts were flooded, and would give to them the same punishment given to vandals vandals. The conditions in the refugee camp and town of Lucillie Horden generally were des r described as satisfactory with no id indication of any outbreak of disease,



937

but nevertheless these places too had been attacked by Glandelinian vandals, some had been roo robbed, tents were set on fire, and six buildings in the town burned. Even throughout southeastern Angeline Vine, Turner State, to central southern Calverinia and elsewhere new caravans joined the armies of refugees on the march in the face of floods or threats of floods, and they too reported being attacked by Glanuelinians and robbed. Thousands moved out of the western Big Girl Knool levee districts carrying their possessions and abandoning their homes and farms to be deliberately flooded by the foe to prevent the advancing of christian armies tward Lieghburg Landing.

Army enginners were stilldoubtful were still doubtful whether so many men protecting the levees could resist the Glandelinians long. And as the flood waters till still continued to inundated additional towns and farms in northern Angelinia and southern Calverinia, Red Cross agencies were bending every energy to relieve situations there, described as desperate, and yet the Red Cross soon reported of being fired on by snipers, and being robbed of their own supplies by Glandelinian vandals and their tents set on fire. Also rising waters from the Flood near the south region reached more towns and villiages on the 20th and increased the flood depths at Dorothy Gale city also and many other big places where large numbers of refugees were gathered. Hundreds who had sought refuge in Caldwell abandoned that town and marched to Marcecillo ofr to Marcocellio where more than fourty thousand refugees were already being cared for and then the inhabatants and refugees of that town too were forced to go.

Across the Mic-Whirther Run the flood waters still poured through the Wickey Lansin break above the submerged city and was pushing gradually out the huge lake in the lower Aronburgs Run Valley flooding half a dosen more towns completely under water entirely making total of more than three hundred now entirely out of sight under the water..

Emperor Vivian had recieved reports also that probably almost as great a territory as already flooded now will yet be flooded in Southern Calverinia if the break in the Wickey Lansin levee does not recieve some desperate attention as if must be closed somehow. Reports from Big Girl Knool - Big girl Knool showed two hundred and eighty thousand refugees concentrated in thirty towns which also were being flooded, and then that Greenbaum, Leland, Longdell, and Pecon were completely under water, and that only the tops of the biggest buildings at Little Girl Knool was above water. While plans were being worked out to relieve Big Girl Knool from the impending flood the battle along levees with attacking Glandelinians, and with the rising and extending flood continued most desperately and with unabated energy up river and along other points of the edge of the flood tide.

Desperate and most strenou strenous activity was necessary to also prevent the Glandelinians from startening a s threatened break at the Feilding plantation about thirty six miles west of Vandalia, when Glandelinians ten thousand in number made a fier fierce attack, while others during the confusion sought to place the explosive to blow both the levee and the defenders up into the air. Several thousand men were thrown des perately to work to prevent the placing of the explosives, while the remainder drove off the assailants, and thus so far prevented a break. Other attacked spots brought the possibility of a break in the chain, even then thr thirty thousand additional acres of farm lands were added to the already flooded area in the Aronburgs Run district when the Landelinians in making an attack did succeed in bursting a levee at Cricket Junction and killed two hundred defenders with the force of the explosion and captured the remainder. Only four or five acres above Cricket Junction remained above water, and eleven thousand persons manybof them farmers, fled to the hills persued by the ruthless Glandelinians who strove to shoot down their children. Boat transportation boat transportation was the only means of reaching Cricket junct Junction but the persons could not be reached as the Landelinians fired on all boats attempting to go to the rescue of the marooned with telling effect.

Two thousand persons had been driven from their homes in another section of the same district and were seeking safty on Beldon hill a few miles from Cricket Junction but found that hill in possession of Glandelinian soldiers and a rebel camp, and they had to take their chances with the flood then with the Glandelinians. Big Girl Knool was to be ruled by a civilian dis dictator untill the flood subsided according to Emperor Vivians decree, and he through CountbDe Biff appointed the Calverinian governer as director of the flood situation in the states. Emperor Vivian felt that the danger to the Big Girl Knool city with its two million population will be increased by the break in the a main levee which he felt sure would result in an extreme inundation between Henrietta and Loriannia, and that the flood might wreck a tremendous loss in the very Lucillie Hicksen districts unless immediate measures of levee protection can avert it.

" The nation should take a lesson from this big flood" said the Emperor. Two thousand lives have already been lost because of the flood alone, fifty thousand have perished because of explosions shaken cities into ruin; two million persons have been driven from their homes more than a billion dollars worth of destruction has been committe caused and the flood is still increasing. The floods of the river can be controlled in spite of the enemy if goo - good engineering works are installed. Thirty of our states have suffered the effect of this flood but of more positive interest is the fact that no part of the nation can suffer a loss without that loss reflecting onto eve y every other part. The people in this vast region who contribute so much to national wealth shoul

should be relieved of this anxiety and terror. It is a national problem and should be solved nationally and vigorously. I have because of the flood ordered my brother laying before Lieghburg Lansing to take no prisoners during battle. The way the Glandelinians war with us we'll war with them. Because of these Glandelinians the worse dangers of the big flood is to come, but what surprises me more and which makes me respect my nation much more and creates a willingness in me to fight it out with Glandelinia to a finish in behalf of Abbiesannia is that the six hundred million relief fund sought by the Red Cross though it is not really enough to care fo for flood victims and to create protected camps went far above what had been expected nevertheless and is still coming in. Not only does the extent of the l flood and the desperate attempt of the enemy to increase it and the destitution already i c incurred require even more than a bi llion dollars but the crest of the flood has not yet reached the southern p a rt of the stu es states thus inflicted The Red cross has already a u burden far exceeding its present appeal, and twenty thousand soldiers have lost their lives in their defense of the levees in the many conflict with the Glandelinians."

Emperor Vivian had recieved a telephone message from Gallensburg that the hope of saving the levee there from the Glandelinian attackers has been abandoned, and the residents in the area were being warned to leave at once.

The picturesque city of Big Girl Knool of two million people turned hopefully the next day November the 21th 27th for continued salvation from the floods which already have laid waste more than thirty thousand square miles of the richest area in the Calverin and Angelinia countries in the Mic-Whirther Run River states. The hope was staked on the successful preventive of the enemys attempts to break in the main levee outh south of Big Girl Knool by the patrols and many pointed out to the city authorities the spot where the Glandelinians had propsed to set the explosive charges where they had intended to make the first biggest crevasse in the hundreds of miles of levees ever found necessary in all the history of past Mic-Whirther Run River war floods. This spot was directly opposite the point of the battle ground of Genitori the original scene which dates back to the days of Glandelinian control in this section untill driven out by general Gladerlinia. All those versed in river engineering however said that there would be little of the dramatic about the actual break itself if the enemy did succeed, that probably the explosions would only make small openings and not really weaken the great stretch of levee with the mighty run rush of waters stopped before they would complete the break.

This would mean howe however if the enemy was successful that the inundation of the Lucillie Ricksen and Henrietta districts would be very gradual with time still left for the hundreds of thousands of refugees to join the caravans of refugees. selection of the place for the break was pointed out by colonel Harder who cruised down the flooded region with Count De Riff, representive of Emperor Vivian in the flood area, chief of army engineers, and acting chairman of the Red Cross.

As the party was returning upstream on a government craft, there came from the east bank a volley of shots, and two on board the ship were hit. Investigation by spy glasses revealed that the shots came from a horde of Glandelinians hidden in bush, but most of the shots which continued to be directed at the launch went wide of their mark. Then shells followed the rifle shots, and the guns placed on board the ship quickly responded with lively affect the shells hitting the bushes and putting the rebels immediately to flightThroughout the whole country there had been a most tense feeling ever since the cause of the floods were made known and the population of the whole nation was fiercely angered. Yet while prepared for any disaster state aur aurthorities feared no open resistance by the enemy when stronger foe es force forces moved to the scenes of the threatened breaks to carry out the drastic plan for the protection of Big Girl Knool and the other towns and cities in her district. The hope of those who suggested this desperate means of relieving Big Girl Knool of danger was also strengthened by forcasts from the war department, an official statement declaring that the levees would be guarded more strongly every day untill the enemy was driven altogether out of the territor territory that Vivianna was already near ed with his monsterous army. The crest of the flood by this time was between Henrietta and Beldon cities with the exact location not yet known but that the water was rapidly rising at Chamberlane where the flood that still poured through the Bickey Lansin levee break was finding a entrance into a portion of the Mic-Hollester Run River and threatening to start a flood in that location. But before the flood crest reached here some of the flood waters from the levees of the Aronburgs Run river Run River which continued to spread anew over the territory of its valley inunda diting more towns and once more threatening Lucillie Ricksen, was rejoining the Mic-Whirther through the Sunbeam creek and Erminie and other creeks, which also already have recieved so much water that they too were becoming raging seas of their own.

Perhaps the worse break over the entire flood area as recently stated had occured with the blasting of the Bickey Lansin dike which continued to throw flood waters from the flooded river into the lower end of Henrietta city and inundating fifteen hundred thousand additional acres of the Aronburgs Run delta section.

From all sections of northern Angelinia and southern Calverinia urgent calls for aid were recieved as backwaters from the flooded Aronburgs Run submerged the towns of Hendro and pedro to the tops of their highest houses and the surrounding country side. It was already reported that despte despite the resistance they recieved the glandelinian soldiers had succeeded in making new breaks in railroad river levees in Angeline vine



state with thousands are made homeless and the streams of refugees from Henrietta and Helkingtorn continueing, while threatens of Glandelinians driving the soldiers from the Henrietta levee was also reported. Count De Riff and Big Girl Knool officials stood on the top of the levee with blue prints before them as they determined upon the wi site where the Glandelinians would attempt to make the break which would inundate eight thousand square miles more of farming, and city grounds and marsh lands. If they were not prevented.

Even to this day the health aurthorities of all the twnty state swept by the Mic-Whirther Run River floods increased their efforts and those by the Red Cross and Catholic elief Societies to protect the health and lives of more than two million Homeless Persons." Called into conference by the National medical officer of the Red Cross Doctor B.J. Caldwellian, the health aurthorities were told that they faced solving, " The greatest war time health and life saving problem ever confronted a Red Cross corn corn throughout the world in all disasters combined"

' pisease stalking in the wake of the flood, Glandelinian soldiers hidden in ambush snipping not only refugees and rescuers, but religious persons and members of the Red Cross, enemies secretly entering such camps and occassionally starting fires that wiped out thousands of tents, was jeopardizing life and health inthe whole two sections of Calverinia and Angelinia, and Doctor Caldwellian was trying to plan what could be done to stop every bit of this. He asserted that prompt and great measures were needed to prevent both the flood disease, and also the enemy snipers from taking a greater toll of lives, and that every soldier regim nt that could be spared should patrol all points of landsnot touched by the flood, or land surrounded by water and hunt out and destroy every bushwacking nest they could find, and to " Take no prisoners".

In his plea Doctor Caldwellian was joined by the National director of relief for the Catholic Relief society Cardenial Peddia who related that a staff of one hundred and eighty four thousand nurses was needed, and that the dreaded small pox, measles, mumps typhoid fever, tuberculosis, influenzu and other diseases such as bad colds and death colds due to germs and exposure in the flooded areas was increasing in alarming numbers. and threatening the nation with plague.

With the entire water supply in the flooded area put out of commission, another menance lay in the path of all the doctors who must co conquer the aftermath of the flood which may follow if the winter weather comes latevaccination for every one assurance of safe drinking water, and mile milk through proper sanitaion and immediate isolation of all cases of disease were proposed to the health officials as the most effective measures to combat the situation. "very point Or from every point of the newly districts struck by the flood the most imperative calls for rescue boats came. 10,000 persons were reported marooned in the lowlands near Caldwell like, and ships and boats were hastily dispatched to take them off, and did rescue them but under fire from Glandelinian snipers, und even met artillery and gas bombs. Still other thousands for the most part freed child slaves from flooded orphan asylums and orphans themselves were found perching on floating houses, barns and trees in the valley of the Sunflower creek and were rescued with great difficulty but all were na saved. Urgent calls for gun boats and large armed craft to combat the glandelinian snipers also were sent out.

Emperor also said it in another statement.

"The biggr biggest rivers in this country should be guarded strongly on all their largest s and smallest levees and also another way to prevent these dreadful war floods is to deepen the rivers so that the water does not even reach a level with the levee at the flood stage.This can be done by dredging at of its bed the innumerable trees that the flood had uprooted and lodged in the channel, causing sand reefs and sandbars rendering the river wider and shallower and hindering the efforts of navigation when at a low stage.

From time to time during this disaster whole floods have been uprooted and strung along the bottom of the channel, and these therefore when the flood has subsided and the enemy has been driven from the region should be rapidly removed and placed at the head of the sliuf sloughs, and the river bed therefore free of such obstruction would finally deepen itself.. And exposed and shelling banks should be protected by strongly made piles driven in front of them, and from Pandora to Angelinia Gathia a line of massive reservior dikes strong enough to even defy explosives and earthquakes should be and can be built and filled in flood time to replenish the water of the river when at a low stage.And such a system of reservioirs and spillways,, should be diplicated on the upper waters of all the big branch rivers of the mighty Mic-Hollester and the ernormous Erminie Rivers as well.....Many of my most highest commissioned men, the members of the Chief Gemini pureaus and others including my own rel relatives have wondered how it could have been possible why the enemy is on the worse ramapge of all times, and being able to cause such ernormous damages as these disasters.We have not been even conscious of such exception weather conditions during this part of the year, of which the enemy took full advantage of to bring on such an exceptional disaster.

The preparation for the great floods feared by the enemy in making should have begun at the start of the war. And to say the whole nation is startled to know that this is not the only flood raging. Excl Explosions have occured near Scholader town and fires are raging in forests and the cities of Sperryville and Orientown because of the explosion, and I have recieved reports that the convussion of the explosion had broken or

939 shaken from its foundations o the levees of Lake Selicia and brought on a flood 940
that though not one third as ext extensive as this one has nevertheless wiped out
an ernormous t numm number of towns several big cities, and a whole country side
and more than a million lives are unaccounted for. There are other floods also joining
this, and an ernormous forest fire all out of prope proportions are wiping out
many thousands of acres of forests in a dau and day and rendin rendering hundreds of
thousands homeless. causing damage to many millions of doilors worth of trees not
adding of floods. This big flood covering more ground however than that from Lake Selicia
ois passing eastward and southwardo over twenty of ar Calverinian and Angelinian States,
our own capitol and Big Girl nool and a score of other big cities are threatened, and
the flood is finding its way into all streams making them risi rise high above their own
mark, though this ought to be a floodless seuson.

I suspected from the start that the enemy was going to start on a monsterous
flood and I and all aurthorities had sounded warnings and had guards watching all levees.
Can our government do anything in such a situation of three disasters, two big life destro
destroying floods, and a score of forest fires, and many death dealing esplosions.,?
All it has been doing is to give warning, as in case of violent storms, and I had also
sent out flood warnings as much as six months in advance. The disregard of my warnings is
the main responsibility of the great loss of lives as the foolish people would not even
take the word of their own Righteous Emperor thinking perhaps I was only cracking a joke.
Now look at the situation. But as Gemini Leader Hendro Parker chief of the Gemini headqua
rters of spies reminds us, prediction is not at all as good as prevention. Prevention firs
first and warnings afterwards is my motto" he said.

That is the duty of the nation now to see that prevention overtakes predko
prediction. It is probably the greatest physical task of Abbieannia's entire history and
calls for the best engineering and scientific knowledge and skill to be had. We have
surely procrastinated to long. We have been teached a costly lesson by the enemy and
ought to make use of it before its true force has been entirely forgotten. but this of
course does not mean that we ought to act with inconsiderate haste for on the contrary
the problem should be deeply and comprehensively made up and deliberated and thought
over, and the enemy should be overcome first of all."""

The whole of Abbieannia might have known of the second disaster occuring at
Schloeder town for the news papers throughout the country reported it as thus;;

"Angelinia Agathia, November the 15th [redacted] or 1912.
Concussion of severe explosions believed to have been felt in or around Schloedertown
and perryville ccaused concussions to affect many towns and villlages throughout the
district, including Angelinia Agathia, whose concussion dodestroyed a number of church
steeples, many small houses, and flooding the sidewalks wit, broken glass from the wondows
of many tall buildings. Trees, and window glasses in residences were also damaged but
no one was injured, and whatever exploded, has caused serious forest fires to break out
placing Irlenetown and many other places in danger, while another flood of immense
proportions have suddenly developed from Lake Selicia causing a terrible loss of life.
Hundreds of thousands are said ha to have drowned pr perished and many millions from
flood and fire are homeless., """"

Dorothy Gale, Angelinia State section of Turmer. November 15th 1912.....
Concussions of explosion cause seemed to have started for six seconds air waves of some
cyclonic proportions, and earthquake sc shocks which affected central Angeline vine State
late on November the 13th injuring in Dorothy gale city a number of persons, and causing
damage throughout the city in glass ammounting to millions of dollars. Windows in all
parts of the city had been broken and scores of signs have been shaken down or hanging
loose. The shock of the blast had broken the levees of Lake Selicia and floods of terrible
consequences have resulted withterrible loss of life. Irlenetown and Perryville including
Schloedertown are wiped out by fire, and an ernormous forest fire is raging believed to
have been caused by the explosion..... """""""""""""



941 CHAPTER SIXTY THREE

seen on page two nine
hundred FOUNTY.

SPECIAL.

SPECIAL.

## CHAPTER SIXTY THREE.

ANOTHER LEVEE BLAST INCREASES THE FLOOD. HUNDREDS OF OF.
THOUSANDS MORE ARE DRIVEN FROM THEIR HOMES. ORDERS STERN MEASURES
TO PREVENT THE BIG GIRL KNOOL DIKE FROM BEING BLASTED BY THE ENEMY..
RESIDENTS GIVE RESISTANCE. ANOTHER BIG LEVEE IS BLASTED DURING FLOOD.

the overwhemling numbers of Glandelinians the first chargecof dynamite was set off at
four oclock in the evening more than two hours ahead of the time expected. There was a
loud roar heard for two or three miles away and a tremendous geyser of dirt and smoke.

939 shaken from its foundations o the levees of Lake Selicia and brought on a flood 940
that though not one third as ext extensive as this one has nevertheless wiped out
an ernormous t numm number of towns several big cities, and a whole country side
and more than a million lives are unaccounted for. There are other floods also joining



941

## CHAPTER SIXTY THREE

### ANOTHER LEVEE BLAST INCREASES THE FLOOD..
### HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS MORE ARE DRIVEN FROM THEIR HOMES..
### ORDERS STERN MEA U MEASURES TO PRENT THE BIG GIRL KNNOL DIKE FROM BEING BLASTED BY THE ENEMY. RESIDENTS GIVE RESISTAINCE RESISTANCE.
### ANOTHER BIG LEVEE IS BLANTED DURING FLOOD.

IT happened on the 18th of November that the levee at Caldwell Junction of the Mic-
Whirther Run had been definetly been broken by Glandellinians who blasted it after driving
off its brave defenders during a fierce close quarters fight, and the citizens and
soldiers who defended the levee narrowly escaped with their their lives.. At the moment
the blast was set off it tore an explosion entrance and made an opening sixty yards
wide and two hundred long, and fresh flood waters was rushing on through to the
districts of Henrietta narrowly catching a whole army encamped there in the torrent
and the soldiers had to abandon all camp provisions and everything in the short time
they had to flee to the hills to safty. The flood swept every tent away hundreds of
thousands of them, and started pushing the barracks off their foundations and floating
some of them away. It was believed the opening would be exerting good effect in preving
preventing christian armies from advancing in that direction as two other immense camp ful
full of soldiers had been surprised and every one narrowly escaping from drowning.
Two other town towns were flooded by this new greak break and other towns in the
path of the new wave from the north end break on the Aronburge Run River have also
been entirely swept away, and Red Cross laborerers and camp refugees surprised there
laborered feverishly to evacuate the towns before the flood was upon them. But the
Red Cross and the refugees have been marooned there for several days after on floating
fragments of houses and improvished rafts and immense drifts and floes of wreckage. More
than fifteen hundred persons had been seperately the number of inhabatants of these
towns and though they escaped with their lives, along with the refugees they had sheltered
they had with their very eyes seen their homes and all their belongis brlonging
swept away beyond all hope of recovery.

The town of Little Heidi was also suddenly overwhelmed by this break and the toll
of the human life taken by the flood in this town leaped up to two hundred and twenty.
Three large streams were flowing that night through the breaches made by the enemy
dynamiters in the new Mic-Whirther Run levee fifteen miles south of Henrietta City even
after dramatic and desperate preparations and fighting by the soldiers and citizens
to relieve the city from the flood menance had continued to the last. That night the
engineers estimated about one thousand cubic feet of water per second was passing through
each of the three breaks.

At Henrietta at this time the rivers flow of itse it its own self was placed by
the experts at one million five hundred thousand feet a sc second, and officials had
expected that if the enemy did succeed in making the break in the levee it would release
1,234,567 feet per second, and lower the whole section of the river at this point into
Henrietta city and quadruple the disaster. But the night passed and the river had not
been lowered by the slughish streams at the break, and successive explosions of dynamite
buried deep in the huge walls of earth thrown up to hold the river to its course caused
fortunately only three small trenches throughwhich the water seemed at first reluctant
to run, and many men were rushed to the the scene with carloads of sun bugs and pick
and shovel and most of the breaks were being mended before the waters gradually gained in
volumne but its movements had been so unsatisfactorily to the enemy, that it was feared
they would come again and place several additional charges of stronger explosives to
accelerate the flow and cause a grave disaster...

They feared that even on the fol owing moring the Glandellinians would again resort
to durther y dynamiting, although some engineers and soldiers again guarding the levee
were of the opinion that the force of the current itself might gradually open the small
artificial channels which in their opinion were even too far gone to be mended entirely,
untill a sufficient volume was drawn to sweep out the levee for a distance of many miles
or more. This view also was shared by the War Department here which sent out a special
flood warning late that day forcanting that the enemy would succeed in making a break ot
or two of probably ten thousand feet or more, or sufficient in the opinion of the experts
to increase the extent of the flood bothat Henrietta and lower down the river.

was little save for the dashing about of plice and military soldiers and citizens there
According to the spectular about the creation of the first crevasse in this dike.
the soldiers and citizens who had been unable to withstand the assault of
the overwhemling numbers of Glandellinians the first charge of dynamite was set off at
four oclock in the evening more than two hours ahead of the time expected. There was a
loud roar heard for two or three miles away and a tremendous geyser of dirt and smoke.

As this settled( providing the water flow allowed it to settle) it was seen by the survivo survivors of the defenders who fe survived the conflict that the first effort had created a ditch some eighteen feet deep and probably six feet wide or more( a hundred and fift, sticks of dynamite having been used at this first chagre) through which the water begun to move slowly. The second and third detonations followed a few minutes later after the attacks of the defeners defenders failed to drive off the glandelinians and the Glandelin ians themselves rushed away expecting to see a migh mighty leap of the waters tward the lowlands some eighteen feet n beneath the crest of the river.

However a fairly good stream got under way in the first trench, but those in the second and third were sluggish and when the enemy moved off and out of sight the survivors of the defenders and a reinforcing army of workmen with pick and shovel and sandbags immediately went to work but were fired on hotly from a distance. However though working under fire, their efforts improved slightly"the situation, but the Glandelinians from a hiding place at a distance started firing artillery of big calibre which hurled big shells which exploded among the breaches and among the soldiers and workers driving them off the levee pellmell.

Coursing through the narrow trenches, the water continued to tumble over the edge of the precipice where the blasting of the earth had stopped and flowed down into the point where a section of the Altoon roads meants at Grand or Porunda Road near Empire Town which slowly was being inundated along a stretch of a hundred thousands yards.

Crossing the high way, the waters moved gently into a meadow, and then engroached encroached gradually upon the deserted little town of Mellville which spralwed out over the line dividing the St Bernard State with Turner State which by the enemy was selected as the point for the break. Then later on seeing that the flood was not going as they had expected the enemy kept hurling shells at the levee powerful shells, and so gradually undermined it that it finally let go a tremendous flood of water and the very defenders ha had to run for their lives. By night fall after engulfing three camps and sweeping away all the tents, and drowning out three towns the water was flowing slowly over other land, covering a part of the Lucillie Dickson and Angelinia Agathia railway tracks, and reaching out for a large number of other plantations.

And unless all calculations of the dike and levee engineers go amiss practically all of the state of Angeline vine now and a large portion of St Bernard State will be under water within a day. And should the expected roaring Niagara Niagara develope the most flimsy houses throughout Henrietta city itself and other big towns like Chamberlane and Ona would be swept away, and if the flood still continued to spread it was also believed it would in time make a junction with the one caused by the bursting of the dikes at Lake Selicia. In the far reaches of the districts where the flood waters will fortunate ly be several days in arriving, thousands refused to desert their dwelling s and already 10,000 more were homeless. These who refused to go including the home guards who are always accustomed to all kinds of floods and violent storms and even a war disasters of all kinds too, and who believe they are familiar enough to with the rivers to escape harm in the flow of broken levees.

Yet several more thousands of residents were seeking safty in flood menanced Big Girl Knool, untill now that city too was facing a tremendous problem of taking care of the refugees when it too was even being menanced by the flood waters of Lake Selicia which threatened to join the main flood in this direction and whose edge was only eight miles to the west. The state of Peru was also menanced in Angelinia when the waters of the flood swollen Aronburgs Gun Run was tearing through a two hundred yard gap blown by the enemy in the levee at the Altonia Bend which would completely inundate the whole state before long. Meanwhile it was discovered by the " Mo Mosquito Squadron" that the enemy was menancing four other dikes on the Mic-Whirther Run, and they sounded the warning, while on another levee where an army of men had labored for many days in even the cold weather untill the sweat soaked their clothing so to save the south Bend Levee, some hidden Glandelinian gunners with big cannons fired some bigvshells which started a break below the point where they had spent more than six hundred hours in continual battle with levee dangers, and Glandelinian snipers.

If this breach too is complete by gun fire at such long range the flood waters will pour into the territory already largely inundated from the previous breaks further up-stream. Therefore grave fears were felt by the relief workers for thousands of persons reported still marooned from the first flood wave, for the new breaks will raise the depth of the flood in many other towns and probably submerge them alltogether.

Already in some parts of the low land water was ten to thirty feet deep. Therefore the waters from this new break new break will leave scarcely a dry spot in Pr Peru State, except Marcocellio and Jennie Richee which already have housed inos the new breaks an additional 77,000 refugees making with adding to the 10,000 about eighty seven thousand, and the continual evacuation of many affected towns and villiages ocontinueing will make another 100,000. Many scouting patrols on the swiftest horses, spread the alarm by telegraph or army detonation signals, and a number of refugee trains were held in readiness. but still in the location of Lucillie Rickson so far, the flood waters were





SLIPPING AWAY BY THAT DATE FASTER THAN IT HAD AROSE, AND ALTHOUGH THERE WAS A HEAVY rain that night and morning it was doubtful if this would do more than retard the slow fall in the flood in the lower river. One of the rescuers whose name might have been Francis Doronio was commended by members of the military for the part he took in the ASSISTANCE OF A WHOLE FAMILY OF PERSONS HE RESCUED FROM HIS LITTLE ROWBOAT FROM A house top at 1987 Gloriannia street Gloriain city near Gloriannia. As he was rescuing them one of the little girls lost her balance from the roof top and fell into the water her foot striking the gunwale of the little boat so as to captsize it and throw the OTHERS IN THE WATER. THE RESCUER THEN DOVE INTO THE ICYWATERS AND HELD THE LITTLE GIRL up, swimming to the wall of the floating house with her. But there he or the others could find nothing tograsp, and they all almost went down before another rescue crew heard the crow cries of manywho thronged the shore of the flood, and coming up pulled THEM INTO THEIR OWN BOAT JUST IN TIME, FOR AT THAT MOMENT THE HOUSE PARTED IN TWO AND would have hurled them under the wreckage.

During this time there was held in Big Girl Knool another meeting which held for the first steps tward further and more protection of residents and homes of the parts of THE MIC WHIRTHER RUN VALLEY NOW FLOODED. H THE HEAD OF THE COUNCIL SAID:

" As chairman of the committee on flood control of the house of repren representives and personally desire to do everything possible to help first in driving out all the Glandelinians from the river districts. General Vivlannia is closing in on all points of the flood which he sees safe to go at and the enemy will soon be stopped in their FURTHER BREAKING OF DIKES AND LEVEES, I HAVE SET NOVEMBER THE 21TH AS A DATE FOR SUCH a time where all Glandelinian soldiers taken prisoners because of being near levees shall be questioned and forced by torture if necessary to reveal the true reason why they are commanded to bring on such disasters as these."

EMPEROR VIVIAN ON THE I'TH OF NOVEMBER MADE ANOTHER NATION WIDE APPEAL FOR ADDITIONAL flood relief funds. Because it was said that a new survey of the situation disclosed that the one billion dollar fund given out by so many of the rich people of the nation during the past weeks of this ernormous flood will not be sufficient, and that extra funds are needed now to care for surviving refugees from the Lake Selicia horror and the forest fires raging in consequence. Coincidentally it was announced that the new FLOOD WAS NOT MAKING ANY JUNCTION WITH THE OLD ONE BUT THAT NEVERTHELESS OPHELIA AND Chamberlane and Big Girl Knool were some what threatened and Angelinia Agathia too. The shipping companies announced that it had sent the biggest flood expeditionary force in its history, and that eighteen cruising cutters, eight hundred river cutters, a hundred patrol boats and as many motor driven boats as possible were needed to rescue THE MAROONED OF THE OTHER FLOOD. AND TRAINS WERE NEEDED TO RESCUE THOSE IN DANGER FROM the forest fires.

The ware water still pouredclike a torrent through the new breaks, three miles north of Henrietta and the other fifteen miles south, and nearly fifty miles southeast of Big Girlknool on the opposite side of tyne river the river. Other levees not broken by enemies were being buried out of sight by the flood waters however for the water was FLOATING OVER THE TOP IN MANY PLACES. AND THE E WATER WAS RISING OVER TEN INCHES IN A day. And the waters from these crevasses were hourly adding to the total square miles of submerged lands in the states, engulfing the famious grain districts and the breaks alone were increasing the agricultural losses of the states by eleven million dollars more and boostinga new total of hundreds of thousands being rendered homeless. When this flood was increased about a million acres more of land was submerged in a vast lake two hundred and twenty five miles wide and many thousand miles in length.

A new crevasse also blasted at Morgannia was reported to be six hundred yards wide with a wave of water eighteen to thirty feet deep d sweeping through the gap. Morgannia was being rapidlby abandoned and the whole adjoining territory also was being deserted.

A scouting party on a high hill near the crevasse said that the waters would reach Henrietta city within fourty eight hours. But it was hoped no lives would be lost even though the ccrest of the flood was moving steadily southward and westward. All roads in the immediate vinicity of the crevasses were thickly lned with refugees fleeing from the rushing tide, and day and night boats patrolled the levee line to take off many of those who went to the dikes for safty. The War depaetment reluctantly issued a warning that little relief could be expected along the Mic-Whirther Run as the flood waters was going higher than before and all attempts to prevent the enemy from bursting levees apparently was impossible. impossible.

And even as the Mic-Whirther Run and Aronburgs Run floods continued to extend on the 19th near Henrietta city water which overflowed the Angeline vine bank ofthe latter river near the Narrows northwest of Turner Bluffs undermined a large stretch of the Big Girl Knool Yellow Brick Roads in this section, trapping it was believed a large army of Nationals who were the object of a fe frenzied search by other army soldiers.

As so many tents were known to have been swamped and an army barracks of small size and large were seen floating in the flood waters, great anxiety for the command was felt, though it was hoped that it was possible that the soldiers might have reached higher groun ground. The State of Peru where many thousands of runaway child slaves before the war

943 found a haven of refuge was also menanced, and everyone in the state including all the children and others and even camps full of soldiers, were being forced to seek refuge. This beautiful picturesque country along the Mic-ghirther Run swamp regions was also in the path of the raging flood waters pouring through the many levee crevasses and all the waters was driving every one from the districts. Where the fields were beautiful with harvest crops of wheat, grain, oats, sugar cane, rice and so on, is now becoming a muddy torrent which rushing on southwestward, wrecking farm houses, small towns and spreading devastation upon the land whose people refugeed thousands of little runaway slaves a year before the war began. St Ann and other towns are flooded but no loss of life has occured.

The governer of the State of Angeline Vine whose capitol city itself reported three feet of water issued a proclamantion declaring that a public emergency existed and that all troops from camps not needed just now in the field of battle should muster out and defend every remaining levee as much as possible. And with nearly eight thousand cases reported Marco cellio was even taking every measure to prevent an epidemic of scarlet fever among the four hundred thousand refugees now being taken care of there, and the camps around it all on high ground. Emergency wards have been established and serum was being rushed there, as even cases of pellagra too was reported. Also a big crevasse in the Al deleheid and the gi wisher Leves at Glorianla point had widened to over four hundred yards, and that the new break was inundating one hundred and thirty vie t one hundred and thirty five thousand more acres of land. Two big towns in that district, Adeleheid, with a population of fifty thousand, and Clara city were being inundated and the inhabutants fleeing for their lives.

Large caravans of familes families were continuing in an endless rush into Big girl knool since the new breaks began after orders had been issued calling for the evacuation of the districts also threatened by the flood making nearly two hundred and fifty thousand persons homeless and causing property damage of twenty million doll dollars more, while more levees were cut below but a great distance from Henrietta city allowing the flooded mic-ghirther Run to rush over two hundred thousand acres in st Bernard state and peru but even this did not yet menance Big girl knool.

It was no now planned to have about one quarter of all the soldiers from the mobolization camps at Dorothy Gale city quartered on quartered on all the levees as big girl knool is determined to save itself, the state of Angelinia had approved of all the plan, and the Abbiesannian oyal government, had given its consent.

The state too had ordered out its entire nation al guard to aid the tremendous exodus from all the new districts threatened by the flood, to aid is the real word used but even if necessary the armed force will be used to compell the removal of the people and the sacrifice of their fall crops that their lives may be spared.

Armed guards including soldiers made up of volunteers and home guards and even women, and children the latter armed with sticks with nails, and rocks and sling shots were patrolling the leves for twenty to thirty miles below Big girl knool. The men themselves walk up and down their post rifles on their shoulders, grim and determined that their homes and lands shall not be inundated by the enemy just because the enemy wants to stop armies moving to the support of the armies besieging vivian vickey. Besides the women and children it was said that there were four thousand armed men, all citizens, and ten thousand soldiers, and large bodies of cavarly with artillery and hand grenades ready to dy die ready to die to prevent the Glandelinians from dynimating that good protecting levee. One of the commanders of the levee guards recieved a note sent by a landelinian officer that they are to order their armed men out of the district of the leved levee or a whole landelinian army would be sent to drive them out.

A party of men and even children with their mothers though at some risk were permited to visit the district in danger of being flooded. Near the historic battleground of Angeline ichee a soldier barred the road to all wagon and other such traffic.

"why are you doing this" an officer of the guard was asked.

"we must get every man woman and child, as well as their furniture and live stock out of these districts before the enemy do succeed in making the crevasse in case they drive off the dikes defenders." he replied.

But the Big Girl Knool party was permitted to go ahead, tille Violet paul town Violet-Paul town was reached. Thousands of wagons, persons on foot, caravans of asses were coming the other way. Every kind of vehicle was loaded to their utmost, with house hold articles and families. Live stock also was coming on the hoof, or in carts. Here was an overloaded wagon with one wheel running round crooked but not stopping. Childrens toys could be seen on others. A long wagon passed on with furniture which was piled six feet high over the top. Rickety carts, and all kinds of people were marching out from feet high.

Home and birthplace because the people were being ordered to go in case the disaster would cou occur.

The governer of the State of peru said;

"there are three hundred and fifty thousand people in the district of this state and if the enemy do succeed in blasting that monsterous levee we are going to lose everything. My own p.rsonal loss will run into the hundred thousand, and therefore I am going to follow the order of the Emperor and his oyal Royal Chambers and have the levee defe defensive defensive force increased. It is true the enemy is making out desperate plans to blow the levee here to prevent christian armies from advancing to reinforce Emperor Vivian at Lieghburg Landing, but if this comes so not only our land will be devastated but the highest streets of Big Girl Knool will have a depth of twenty to thirty





feet of water... our only contention is that we should have the full chance to make the ruthless enemy pay un in us in full for all this wanton destruction. Even we hear of the dreadful perryville disaster happening now, whose flood has increased and killed over a million people, and of two big towns including Schloedertown being burned by fire and not a chance to do anything for reparation and redress. It is even a surprise that for such a nation Abbiannia is, with every one being so unusually good that even god allows us to suffer this, but it might for for our own good in the end. God has promished that the worse always comes for the enemies of the good in the end and I know this will cause a big disaster for Glandelinia too some day."

The perple of Big Girl Knool rode past Little Heidi right at the spot where it was planned by the enemy to loosen the river, and as far as Jennie Riches. Here ernormous families were seen quickly moving out of houses and into wagons. Such pretty little homes, such beautiful gardens and flowery fields and these all in danger. A man and o woman would puss carrying a huge bundle and one or two children his family having ho no wagon.

Not far away children were being marched out of a big orphan asylum. The building looked immense and too strong for a flood to damage and was three stories high, but when the superior was asked the reason why the Sister said;

"The flood might get so deep as to go over the roof of the building."

The whole home was being emptied and the children were being allowed to take what they could with them while a canning factory on the other side was loading wagons to be used for the provisions of the orphans. The Big Girl Knoolians including the citys mayor heard protests from the people gathered there.

"I'm fighting for my children" said one farmer." I want to educate them so they won,t need to grow up to be only farmers. My life work is at full stare now. If the enemy succeed in making this crevasse, I will be penniless, as well as homeless. I can't get a job in Big Girl Knool as too many refugees are there already. No one in anybtown surviving the flood can even rent me a home as no room is to be had." We have had our citizens standing guard here even all night, and for three weeks already day and night, about four thousand of us to save these levees. We know the glandelinians are wicked enough to blow up the levee here, disregard to the danger coming upon us. We by our taxes maintain the levee, a hundred thousand people or more paying to save the property of five hundred or more thousands, as well as the hundred thousand refugees in Big Girl Knool, and the enemy want to blast it. We have therefore mustered as well as soldiers including women and chuldren to proctct th protect the lves levee."

These refugees said that from the other crevasse of a week or so ago the farms of the people in its path were unproductive for two or three years, the animals were scarce, the good fishes used for game were killed by the rush of flood waters, and the most fertile part of the country and world as is threatened with famine.

Oh if the enemy is co conquered in this war, what they depth they will have to pay if they wish mercy shown to them.

While the question of protecting Big Girl Knool and its surrounding districts was occupying the attention of the levee engineers and the governemnt of all states government of all states as well, the flood waters of the same bursted levees were hourly and by the minute making the situation more acute in the whole flooded region. Conditions in the southern state of Angeline vine gave Red Cross Officials the most concern for the flood there was spreading with alam alarming rapicity, inundating sixteen more towns and rapidly swelling the army of regu refugees. Peru city on the Mic-Ghirther Run River below Andertown was under from seven to fourty feet of water, with thirty three thousand refugees on the levee, and about thirty thousand more marooned in the very lowlands. The Red Cross was dispatching steamers to this town to remove the refugees.

Further westward the flood spread to Aurandico turning all small streams in that location into a big sea and the town of Bandico was flooded, and that from fifty five to eighty acres of land under Heidi County was being under three feet of water. Rescuers from Big Girl Knool and Lucillie Ricksen where the flood waters was still still receding slowly also co continued their search in the flooded area for refugees still reported clinging to house tops and trees. While the epidmecs were increasing from some of the Red Cross concentration camps, the Red Cross officles officials feared danger of them bei becoming a real plague because of the crowding in close quarters and therefore were taking steps to prevent any serious outbreaks.

Responding to a request of the governer of the State of peru the Red Cross headquarters directed the Big Girl Knool department to ship to Henrietta 125,000 unites of small pox vaccine, 345,000 unites of typohid vaccine, and 225,000 unites of sodium hypercholiride to other places to be used in northeastern Angeline vine State,

The Red Cross also sent at calls for all the nurses that could be spared. So acute had the problem o involving the rescus of so many to thousands of perons of the flood become that the directors of the disaster relief for the Abbiannian Red Cross telegraphed the national secretary to order fresh numbers of boats to proceed full speed to all river points to aid in saving thousands of men women and chilcren. The situation he declar eswas growing more seriously every hour. The reports of so many flood victims marooned on levees, o the roof on the roofs of houses, the spires of country churches, large

945

mounds and other high places were coming in by wirlewireless, by telegraph, by telephone and messenger.

The flood waters which were still sweeping through the crevasse of the blasted Wickey Lansin levee tore away a wall of the Mic-_ollester and Calla _ompany building in Loop town and flooded one hundred thousand bales of v l valuable Cotton. The damage to the cotton goods, such as mens suits, shirts, underwear and all kinds of clothing for men women and children was estimated at one million six hundred thousand dollars, and damage to the building was about sixty thousand dollars. Rushing slowly but surely into this city at a rapid rate the rising waters had within two days covered all the streets of the city, and crept into the biggest buildings, and drove all the inmates of the St Gertrudes_p rphanga orphange of small children off the first floor to seek shelter on the second. All the city was in darkness at night as the power plants were flooded, and a cull was issued for help. or even another day later the water was still rising steadily and rupidly, and thereforethe warers was even creeping over the high embankments of railroad trucks cutting the town off railway communication.

It was therefore feared if the water would still continue to rise it may inundate all portions of the industrial sections, consisting of railroad shops, wardhouses, freight railway depots mills and all the resident homes. Therefore while the evacuation of practically every town was underway _amotor boats and trains rushes rushed people to safty before rushing torrents, the people of the city was advised to abandon their homes to seek safty for the flood would not stop in its rise. Five counties more had been flooded, and therefore with a continued rise thousands in the city fled to the upper floors of their homes, and a relief train leaving Ice Village loaded with flood refugees was wrecked by the enemy near the city, while six more towns werebeing flooded near by.

The Plantation of the high governer of the whole country of Angelinia and Calverinia combined in plauden County Angelina. Ine state regarded as the most beautiful in the state was being flooded as it lay directly in the path of the rushing torrent. and after a hurried survey of the flood tossed areas near Henrietta city Count De Biff returned to Big Girl Knool city on the 09 19th and assumed complete control of the relief organization. He brought harrowing stories of the horrors and suffering found between Albertinia and Big Girl Knool, and stopping at his hotel for only a fe few moments the Count proceeded immediately to Red Cross Headquarters where he was confronted with more reports of addition l levee breaks caused by the enemy during the last twenty four hours, and growing angry he denounced the Glandelinian nation in words and orations which though would be no sin at all to mention yet would not be found in any prayer book nevertheless.

Into the pages of the relief chart being worked out rapidly by Count De Biff was the printed accounts of the entire flood area in Calverinia and Angelinia, and the Count who had brought into existance one of the greatest war time relief organizations in all history in only a few weeks, declared with the other big flood from Lake Selicia and of the big forest fires, the job was not half started.

At this time fourteen new blu blasts of explosives whether dynamite or T.N.T were exploded to thr north of Big Girl Knool in the Mic-_irther Run in another levee at Polyknoles on the afternoon of the 20th of _ovember unleasing additional thousand thousands of tons of water on the doomed districts of St Bernads state. The river had been roaring through this levee break for a whole night tearing fiercely at the sides of the gaps made the day before, and yet Glandelinians soldiers were determined despite all resistance offered them to siden the gap by aid of pwerin powerful explosives to 2,000 yards as soon as possible which even would increase the present flood danger at Big Girl Knool. flood waters in the states of St Bernard and Peru and turmer and also Angeline yine and many other counties was now up to the roofs or over the roofs of houses far from the levees.

On the following morning each of these gaps broken in the levee on the 20th was from one hundred to a thousand feet side each, and every second many clumps of ground were tumbling down into the rushing torrent, widening and deepening the breaks, whole many men and even women worked and struggled madly to try and repair them with sand bags and even xo concrete and gravel and every kind of junk hu hauled from unflooded districts. But Glandelinians attacked them with the purpose of resorting to further dynamiting in their determination to make a single gap twenty two thousand yards long in the levee, a width of five hundred feet, necessary to stop all christian armies from advancing north tward Lieghburg Landing. The River gauge at Big Girl Knool was still standing stationary and it was believed that it will be several days before the full effect of the crevasse was felt there, but the workers and engineers were determined to hasten matters as much p as possible. yet at Big Girl Knool the enemy had discovered they were picking one of the most toughest and most strongly defended levees in the district for their dynamiting having lost six thousand in killed and wounded for their unsuccessful attempts so far.

The enemy too was not finding it so easy to blast away the tightly bound eart earth and sand bags of Levee number ten asctneybdid to the as further up the stream where they tore asunder a weaker barrier as if it had been so much sand.Between nineteen and twenty square miles of the beautiful Conversatory _un district was also badly flooded with the eater which still roarse d through the Wickey Lansin gap, the released waters having crept many miles even upstream from the break and further than a hundred to the



947

west. For many miles the roads which only a few days before carried out the refugees could only now be located by the very tips of telephone and telegraph wire poles sticking out above the surface of the water. Sometimes the days diring and r during the flood dawned dark gray and rainy, or cloudy and snowy; and not withstanding the storms many curious seekers observed the full import of the desolation which had come to all flooded districts in the two countries.. But yet Big _irl _nool was not being touched as long as its main levee was protected, though further off from the city as far as eye can see from the top of high levees beside the gaps there stretched a real sea like expanse of moving waters. All kinds of water birds were to be seen whirl and swirl by countless thousands above the surface of the waters, eating their fill of the small l insects which had been driven from the ground and fall vegetation by the flood and have no where to light but most float on the waters or struggle unavailbly above them, untill some darting water bird with a shrill cry swoops down and has another bite to eat.

Gulls too of all kinds had congregated over the waste land like vultures. TThe Wickey Lansin levee break was also in front of Nelby _ostellio, and the many thousands of houses of the city were buried in swirling waters up to their very top floor windows, or small houses were entirely under water.

Many of the houses were even about to float away or half overturned, their foundations having been weakened by the rush of water, gree great green cisterns which before the flood stood upright in near flowered yards, were hot floating either like boats or upon their sides many miles from the spot theo they originally stood. In the center of the city its tall smokestack lifeless and futile standing like a sentinel told of its factory buried completely under water. This building was completely inundated by the waters and it might yet be swept entirely away. At the present northern limit of the city the water was a sample of what can happen to Big _irl _nool if the Glande Glandelinians succeeded it getting a twenty two thousand foot gap flowing. The main body of the flood water however was draining out tward the Mic- ollester Run River itself as was expected, and people in that neighborhood were working by hundreds upon hundreds of towns, all towns being out women and children including to heighten the levees of that river so that the flood would not fill that river with so much water as to cause a back flow which if water does back up would carry away every house of every town in the districts already flooded and endanger the towns of the Mic-_ollester Run districts as well with the river already recieving much of the water from the Lake Selicia catastrphoe or disaster.

The escaping waters at the Wickey Lansin , and other many gaps were already beginn beginning to dig channels for themselves at right angles from the Levee St John which protects the districts of Violet Lansin near the Mic- ollester Run River as could be seen from the foam and spray shooting fifty feet high over the dike where the torrents were gouging out a deep cut in the earth of the embankment which threw the water below upwards against the surface and made a continual roaring whirlpool of muddy waters, which if it caused this levee to give way would be therefore added immensely from the bigger river itself with sure disasterous results to Big _irl _nool and Henrietta and more so for Lucillie ricksen city the latter of which would be swept out of existance entirely.

One could gain some idea of the picture at this threatening new new break of a n ew river by imagining six healthy waterfalls from one hundred to six hundred feet high, laid on their sides along a levee and which at this point kept thousands of men women and children busy day and night, trying to keep portions filled in. Fortunately in this district no enemy was in sight for if blasting was begun here, the breaking of this levee would make gaps in the embankment which would let the waters of the Mic- ollester Run free to wreck its worse and probably cause a flood disaster which not even the most foolish of all readers would believe even for fiction. Scouting parties were busy in hundreds of thousands in the levee districts of this mighty river to ascertain that no enemy mining engineers were in sight, and also whether all stragglers were out of the doomed regions in front of the new threatening levee break, and men bearing photographing machines were not permitted to make pictures unless they proved by permits they were Abbieannians and not persons of foriegn nations as the aurthorities did not des ire any pictures of the disaster to reach the outside world if they could help it.

Many swift little ships mounted with one pounders in the bow and machine guns on the cabin top darted up and down this river, stopping ships flying foriegn flags, case that they would not unconsciously run into the peril and share the horrors of the flood and the cat captian of these foriegn fl ships were indeed very thankful saying that the Abbieannians have as much consideration forvforeigners as they had for themselves and their own. even foriegn c ships crew usually reported to levee guards by signal when ever they too saw Glandelinians moving to blast a levee near a spot where were disappointed however when they saw glandelinians blast a levee near a spot where a foriegn ship was stationed, but the Glandelinians themselves were disappointed, when the aynamite which explodes downwards, and maybe( sometimes not at all) encountered the touch clay and sand bags of the leves and sent puny yets of mud some fifteen to twenty feet skyward and splattered them till they looked like mud cookies of human shape and done no harm to the levee whatever. Observors however kept a respectful distance from the scene because as aurthorities adin admitted" Any person no matter what

947

Nationalty they are would recieve a violent fire from these "landelinians if they were within range for the Glandelinians have become a sort which fespects no one or no flag whatever, and it seems even their own nowadays. The" city waited apprehensively to day on the 21 21th of November for work that the break a was not coming at its own levee but the enemy seemed to have kept shy of that one as it appeared to be too strongly guarded. The engineers in charge of the mining operations among theglandelinians declared to their commanders that they cannot gap about fourty of the biggest levees on the Mic-Whirther Run planned for creating a strong current in the flood and making the flood break through the weaker dikes of the river and other streams because they were too strongly guarded by the National army and that Vivianna was sending all soldiers to even risk flood perils to drive all landelinians at of that part of the country and with orders to take no prisoners. A natural break in a levee south of Big Girl Big Girl knool but a hundred miles distant created a new section of the flood but seemed to lower flood waters.

Another break occured in the Lemer Levee but it was only four hundred feet wide and it took a day for it to spread a eleven thousand foot stretch of flood waters, when a further widening was prevented by the plating of protective pilings and finally the leakage was stopped altogether.

To make the most desperate attempts to at this very time stop the enemy from increasing the flood which was nearing a monsterous proportions by this time was urged by Baron De Kalb on the 19ty of November before the oyal Flood control committe at Angelinia Agathia. Count De Iff who was one of the early advocates of the flood control measures demanded that the situation be made more dangerous to the enemy.

" Why should we powerful nationals allow the enemy to do this," he said." Yet even though it is more extensive this flood is not the greatest for loss in life caused. The flood at Lake Selicia is even now threatening to place more land under water and committin more damage than property and making a greater loss of life than any flood or even storm disaster in the history of our oly Nation. go let this be a warning that we will never forget as long as we live. The main danger fear is that if either this flood would undermine the levees of Mic-ollester Run which it is striving to do, or would form a junction with the mightier Lake Seclilca flood the deluge would destroy Big Girl knool and Angelinia Agathia, and if immediate action is not taken, the day won't be far away when the bigger river and Lake Selicia will add their flood waters to this Mic-Whirther Horror at the same time and Big Girl knool and Angelinia Agathia will be cities of the past. Therefore Abbieannia is called on to solve a problem that has balked all the nations of the whole world. No nation of the earth, have yet successfully met the big problem brought on by floods, but we Abbieannians are surely going to try it and do it first, and make it our effort to stop the enemy before they start a disaster that will paralize the the whole nation.

The Mic- ollester Run River has been long ago deepened and its levees are made with great spillways, and this should be done also with our other big rivers. My idea ought to be given more credit because of my thirty five years experience in levee construction and railroad grading, which indicates an experience in as well as knowledge of the cost of constructing spillways. From Mic- ollester city to the mouth of the Mic- ollester Run there is about three thousand nine hundred miles with an averag e fall of less than four feet per mile per hour. sometimes the fall is one foot per mile and the water moves most of the length of the river in sixty hours. The river is always full but it moves so rapidly and its channels are one good and its levees are so con structed that the river channel is sufficient even in rainy seasons in taking the water seaward, and though the river remains always deep enough for ship traffic its full length, it has happened permanently that countless millions of acres of land on oboth both sides of it in the richest valley in the world is free from natural dangers of floods as well from enemy blasting, for to blow up one of our levees would take more stores of explosives than would fill up every large room of a eight story building. And the spillways protect the levees from approach while cannons have no effect upon them. The levees of the Mic-whirther Run, and other rivers ought to have been constructed in the same way."

About two million, six hundred and fourty two thousand persons of the Mic-whirther Run flood alone, about only three hundred thousand of them in refugee camps were recieving aid from the Red Cross in the flood area while sixty five hundred acres of relief offices had been established, and ninty nine hndred trained red Cross disaster workers were were directing relief, rescue work and transportation which is being done by all boats available despite hinderance by enemies. Hundreds of doctors, thousands of nurses, and Nuns are in the field and many more are needed. More than a hundred thousand persons have been vaccinated against small pox, and also inoculated against typhoid, and hundreds o f thousands of dozes of quinine given as a preventive of swamp fevers and malaria.

SEEN AT PAGE NINE HUNDRED FOUNTY EIGHT.....

CHAPTER SIXTY FOUR.

FEAR EPIDEMIC OF VARIOUS DISEASES IN BIG GIRL KNOOL.
GERTRUDE ANGELINE BRAVES PERIL OF FLOOD IN HER RICH TO ANGELINIA AGATHIA FOR VACCINE. HUGE SEA OF FLOOD WATERS CREEPS ON SIXTEEN OTHER DISTRICTS. THE BREAK WHICH WAS MADE IN THE WICKEY LANSIN DIKE PERILS ONE HUNDRED AND SEVENTY FIVE THOUSAND HOME IN SOUTHERN SECTIONS.
GLANDELINIANS THREATEN TO BREAK OTHER DIKES. HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS FIGHT TO SAVE MIC-HOLLESTER RUN LEVEES MENANCED BY THE FLOOD FROM MIC-WHIRTHER RUN, AND ALSO LAKE SELICIA.
ONE HUNDRED THOUSAND STRONTHEN DIKE, AS FLOOD CHEST PERILS MANY MILLIONS. SIX HUNDRED BODIES FOUND IN TOWNS AFTER ANOTHER LEVEE EXPLOSION. CONCUSSION OF THIS EXPLOSION LASHES BIG GIRL KNOOL ANEW. SIXTEEN DEAD. DAMAGE IN CITY HEAVY.

it was the ... the Mc-quirter ... entire war, and the ... military hunting out sniping Glandelinians.

More than 2,000,000 acres was now included the in the vast sea when the torrents moving southward and northward and as well westward, three directions entirely because of its tremendous depth would reach the delta.. Coming from the highest hi ls hills in the nearest region of flood hill signal stations along the river reported that the whole middl middle northern state of Angelinia and the country of southern Calverinia as far as eye could observe was covered so deep with water that only the tops of the tallest trees protruded, and only the roofs of the highest houses and church steeples could be seen and not even the tops of the highest telegraph and telephone poles in the farming areas where the agricilla agricultural lands existed could not be seen.

Including in the territory now before the rive of the waters released through the Wickey Lansin and other levees the larges large portion of the Conservatory Run

947



949

CHAPTER SIXTY FOUR

JEAR EPIDEMIC OF VARIOUS DISEASES IN BIG GIRL KNOOL.
GERTRUDE ANGELINE BRAVES PERIL OF FLOOD IN HER RUSH TO ANGELINIA AGATHIA FOR VACCINE. HUGE SEA OF FLOOD WATERSCREEPS ON SIXTEEN OTHER DISTRICTS..
THE BREAK WHJC WHICH WAS MADE IN THE WICKEY LANSIN DIKE PERILS ONE HUNDRED AND SEVE SEVENTY FIVE THOUSAND MORE IN SOUTHERN SECTIONS..
GLANDELINIANS THREATEN TO BREAK OTHER DIKES. HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS FIGHT TO SAVE MIC-HOLLESTER RUN LEVEES MENANCED BY THE FLOOD FROM MIC-WHIRTHER RUN AND ALSO LAKE SELICIA.
ONE HUNDRED THOUSAND STRENGTHEN DIKE, AS FLOOD CREST PERILS MANY MILLIONS. SIX HUNDRED BODIES FOUND IN TOWN AFTER ANOTHER LEVEE EXPLOSION.
CONCUSSION OF THIS EXPLOSION LASHES BIG GIRL KNOOL. SIXTEEN DEAD. DAMAGE IN .....CITY HEAVY.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

IN nearly all the refugee camps a terrible plague of small pox has spread with unusual rapidty among the flood refugees and an epidemic of other diseases has threatened accord ing to Gertrude Angeline the little girl heroine who came to Angelinia Agathia in braving the perils of the flood to get vaccine and aint-typhoid serum. Angelinia Aronburg decided to return to Big Girl Knool as soon as possible where the main danger of a plague was feared i with one hundred thousand smapp small pox points and many thousands of unit units of typhoid prophylaxis. she said twenty thousand persons mostly children suffer ing from small pox were discovered in many districts of the city itself. and this was in the lower sections where the inhabatants were marooned in the second story windows!

The 22 of November came and the Aronburge Run River flood waters reassembling from the flooded lowlands of northeresstern Angeline vine to advance upon the other southern sections and south central portions of the State of Local Knool still had failed to encompass Henretta and Big Girl "nool too was not menanced. Local b levee board officials said the main big embankments would hold as the masses of citizens and soldiers continued their desperate fight to hold back the onemy; but it was feared that at Heidi Levee the work men were losing the fight to save the Heidi swamp lands for the enemy had made some disfigurement and the water was pouring through ..

The vast sea of waters from the Wickey Lansin and other bursted dikes covering northern Angelinia and southern Calverinia state or countries was creeping steadily south and westward tward the delta of the Mic-Whirther Run, as the waters rolled over sixteen other districts. It was feared that within another few days the big sea would cover more than sixteen more districts stretching far from the northern boundary of the Angelinia country and southwestward to the Mic-Whirthian seas, an area more of six hundred and twenty two miles long and ranging from fifty to two hundred miles wide untimately driving about two hundred thousand more people from their homes.

Rescue work and rencue fleets of any kind of boats that could be secured were operating in all sections which the flood was freshly engulfing removing many hundreds and thou thousands from their homes and from levees and tree tops and the tops of floating rafts and houses around which the waters already whirled and tossed them aboiud, while too many thousands to state here were making for nigh land over lands that will in a few hours be inundated. Ever since the floofd flood in every instance no matter where refugees were pickedcup or where they were fleeing and seeking refuge they reported of being fired on in ambush and rp proofs of this was certain when many of the inhabatants were treated for bullet wounds, even children, rescuers, and Red Cross workers, nuns and priests. It was therefore considered by the aurthorities as the greatest our outrages of the entire war, and the " No quarter " command was being pressed to the utmost to the military hunting out sniping Glandelinians.

More than 2,000,000 acres was now included the in the vast sea when the torrents moving southward and northward and as well westward, three directions entirely because of its tremendous depth would reach the delta.. Coming from the highest hi ls hills in the nearest region of flood hill signal stations along the river reported that the whole middle northern state of Angelinia and the country of southern Calverinia as far as eye could observe was covered so deep with water that only the tops of the tallest trees protruded, and only the roofs of the highest houses and church steeples could be seen and not even the tops of the highest telegraph and telephone poles in the farming areas where the agricidla agricultural lands existed could not be seen.

including in the territory now before the rive of the waters released through the Wickey Lansin and other levees the larges large portion of the Conservatory Run

...being done by all boats ...numbers, hundreds of doctors, thousands of nurses, and ...the field and many more are needed. More than a hundred thousand persons have been vaccinated against small pox, and also inoculated against typhoid, and hundreds of thousands of doses of quinine given as a preventive of swamp fevers and malaria.

section was included even though the flood seemed drawn slightly away from Lucillie Ricksen, but still more threatened Gloriannia. The comission of the farming districts claimed that the added loss would go over the ten to twenty million dollar loss loss to the agricultural industury of the whole nation. no surprise the nation still more the enemy again succeeded in breaking down another levee and this rampart to crumble was on th the mainB ayou Bayou La Matador, and the breach rapidly widening caused before noon on the 22th a stream of water ten to fifteen feet deep, and six hundred yards wide which roared down upon five other districts in the St martin district.

This new break followed another enemy made crevasse on Algoria ,u nction on an extension of the Bayou La Matanor st system, and ended a fight against foe and flood of more than two weeks to save the embankments from destruction. shortly before or after the break there, flood relief Dictator George Adelsheid, at the town of the same name was informed there had been a break by blasting at the Levee callbe called Bordens. this was at first denied by some scouting parties who came from that region who said that while the landelinians had driven off the workers and defenders after a long and bloody fight and the town was deserted the landelinians had nevertheless not succeeded in bursting the levee as they found themselves under cannon fire of grape and canister about two hundred yards away from the embankment, and many lost their lives before they were forced to flee.

The workers had been defeated by the attack of the landelinians and so long had been the continual attackers that even the workers had become disheartened and exhausted, one of the scouts said, but had been forced by overwhelming numbers to give up their efforts to save the town and country side. With landelinians peppering them with grape and canister from a little knoll and attacking them incessantly in overwhelming numbers and and without their own ammunition ru ing running out and their numbers being sadly depleted by their losses they were compelled to quit the fight and retreat. But unknown to both sides, a force of chris An soldiers had placed a machine gun batterswithin easy range of the levee andwhen the blandelinians had succeeded in driving off its defenders and seemed to have an open chance to plant explosives a hot from from that place of concealment, surprised them in flank and they were routed, by the fire which threatened to annihilate them. The Levee ureau at Big Girl Knool warned that the breaks along the other sections would not remendy the situation along the main stream levee close by although it reiterated the statement that some of the nut natural formed crevasses because of explosion shocks would prevent the river from exceeding a stage of thirty six feet here, which would even allow the flood to flow over the levee and regorge ghthe Aronburgs Run iver with disasterous results.

The sweep of the waters escaping from the bursted levees was also taking them into five other districts dangerously close to Big Girl Knool each of these districts of which are large producers of even sugar cane and wheat, and all kinds of farm crops and each of which was in the beautiful Conservatory Run country, made famious by the beautiful seas of every flower ever known in the world not growing wildly but cultivated also, with beautiful snow capped mountains far off in the distance and the magnificent scenery observed from the extensive Gloriannia heights.

The flood rushing into the Sunbeam reek turni ng that into an inland lake was still continuing to rise in the location of the town of Aurandecullio junction even on the 22th and all smaller branch streams were forced to back up their lengths to a considerable distance causing many hundreds of families to move off from their homes. and farms.

Basements of the big packing and other plants located in some of the towns closest to the stream were filled with water and considerable damage was already done to all other business establishments in the low lands. But it was hopee and believed that already the crest or uprise of the flood had been nearly reached. and that no further greatdamage, was to be expected here. even though down state points reported the flocf- flood still rising. and that the Angeline Run river itself had risen six f feet above its normal stage in flood time. In this district of the Bayou La Matador the rescue fleet concentrate concentrated in the flood zone stated that the enemy had placed or cause four other levees there to be in a extremely critical situation, and that if they did any more dynamiting a new crevasse might occur at any moment. The head of the Red Crosste legraphed of the Red Cross telegraphed that the fiercest defense of the levee guards did not drive the enemy off, and that also because of the floods roaring from the Wickey Lansin break a hundred and seventy five thousand more were in danger of being rendered homeless.

It was already resulting in the addition of one hundred and sixty five thousand refugees to the more than three million already driven from their homes by the flood. including of the millions also homeless because of the second big flood from Lake Solicia and the big forest fires burning rientown and many other placesplaces.

The awful new break in the levee guarding the Conservatory Run districts which was releasing a p part of the inland sea into the Aronburgs un and spreading over Conservatory Run changing that beautiful stream into a fierce lake was causing the greatest concern, and mperor vivian sent many aurtnorities to investigate and find out whether General Viviannia was doingbhis level part to stop the enemy and drive the foe out of the region, or whether the flood also was frustrating his attempts.

Grave apprehension was felt for another twenty five mile stretch of le ue levee along the Heidi Bend section of the Bayou La Matador where it was said a hundred thousand





soldiers had defended the levee in a battle of a days duration killing and wounding fourty six thousand glandelinians, and recieving a loss to their own side of over thirty six, with ten generals down, and the landelinians victorious forcing the soldiers to abandon the embankment. Before the conflict the waters of the flood had mounted to within a few inches of the tops of the embankment and at points trickling over, and it was said after the conflict that general Memphis who commanded the nationals held a truce with the enemy, asking the rebel commander for at least mercy on the inhabatants of the villiages around, and that he replied that if it can be fully proven within two days that no monsterous column of christian armies were not advancing by that route within fifty miles the levee would be spared. but not otherwise, and that the people of the towns might as well take the opportunity while there is yet time and leave their homes right away. The effect of this bloody levee pa conflict was problematical, and because the christians were beaten, and the rebel general gave no satisfaction, the Big Girl Knool weather bureau itself renewed its warning that every precautionary measureshould be taken along that section of the Aronburgs un where that levee was situated.

The crest of tye flood was still in the Conservatory un Run basin that day of the 23th moving slowly westward, southward and also northward, and a little to the southeast besides. It remained stationary at Little Ricksen, but was rising again at Gloriannia and even Mic- ollester City was threatened, besides Bepoo Lansin reported a depth of ten feet in her highest streets.

Different opinions was expressed as to the course of the water the terrible flood wo would take. The levee Engineers reported tothe government as to the course the main flood would take, and these engineers and scouts said that not even the natural drainage systems and other streams could not take care of the flood, and that even as far south as that town the city of Gertrude Angeline a big town of a million inhabatants gave reports hundreds of thousands were being marooned on their second story e windows and three hundred houses were wrecked and 10,000 swept away, Angeline unction was wrecked and half devastated, the Angeline un was an inland ocean by this time and the lowest portions of the city of Marcuelan was entirely under water. It was hoped that this portion of the flood which was even flooding Trot city to the very house tops would flow into the turkey Bayou turn return of Adele Bayou and then flow down the Angeline Basin into the stretch of the Mic-Hollester Run which would at that point without further disaster draw the flood into the sea. But the flood turned off entirely and and headed for the Erminie Creek starte starting that river into an inland sea and complicating the disaster far and wide so that Mom Bombi city, was flooded anew, and the bridge at the famious battle of Erminie Creek was in danger of being washed away as the waters was above its flooring.

The crevasse of the Wickey Lansin levee was said to be about five hundred feet wide, and 10,000 feet longer with a stream of water as large as a mile wide river flowing through tward the main flood. At the El Matador Bayou the work had been abandoned at other levees where before the pressure of the flood danger of inundation occured and though there was said to be no danger of the water forcing its way through because of the strength of the levee nevertheless the levee would be covered. This levee surrounde surrounded by the flood as well as many others by this time was about a quarter of a mile from Conservatory Run Town and one hundred and fifty miles from Angelinia Agathia. Elswehre as far up as Big Girl Knool the dan er threat was not so great, but nevertheless the flood was continuing its rise between Big Girl Knool, and Albertinia.

## FLOOD HIT- HITS NORTHERN CALWERINIA CLOSE TO AVYSSINKILIAN BOUNDARY LINE.

It was reported that because of some dike blown asunder of the Norma un river that all low land between Springfield city near the Abyssinkilian Boundary, and Mic-Whirther Janet a distunce of two hundred and sixty miles were under flood waters of the Norma Run with six thy sixty thousand families driven from their homes, but sum desperate measurees was taken to prevent further flooding that it was believed that no more places would suffer, and that the flood was receding, and emptying its waters into the sea.

About one hundred and seventy five miles north of Big Girl Knool at the levee known as the vidalia embankment which stretched a hundred miles long, there was great expectatio expectations of many breaks caused by landelinians and that the levee before the blasting would collaspe at any time allowing the most tremendous rush of the muddy waters across the whole country nirth of Big Girl Knool where most of the nations most expensive wheat and grain were already stacked up for harveet. ord from that section came to Adj- general Ben Hendro pedroes and said that there were nevertheless many brigades of soldiers with field and machine guns ready to defend the levee at any time, and that the desperate fight had not been given up, and at the Big Bend of the same levee where even the heo heoric efforts of all citizens men women and children of all ages had been concentrated to bolster the rampart to make it stronger, work and fighting still continued. But should the enemy succeed in making the crevasses here it was believed that then the straining on the remainder of the long levee would be so strong as to cause all of it to give way which would let out nearly the whole of the flooded river at that section and then surely the flood of Lake Solicia would be united and that the waters of the later would deepen the former flood so that even Big Girl Knool would be entirely under water and beautiful Angelinia Agathia porothy Vale and other cities also. But

sofar the brave and desperate defense of this long levee was preventing the danger so as to give great hope, but that it oul could be said nevertheless that one break of the levee at Bayou Des Palo would cause such a torrent of water as to continually undermine the levee and then i within a day millions of acres of new land would be inundated, which would flood a hndred towns, and drive another dllion from their homes to refugee camps. rescue fleets of great size had been mobolized in the danger zone so that no loss of life would occur.

Gloriannia city itself remained inundated by the waters and precautions had been taken at Lucillie Ickson as the flood began anew to rise there but it was hoped it would would again recede before property loss would be great. Many more citizens seeing the new rise moved again their house hold goods to higher floors, others had remained on the upper stories ever since more than two weeks ago, when the levee in the river front seemed to be overtopped by the flood waters.

The crest of the two immense floods, the Mic-Whirther Run disaster, and the Lake Selicia flood horror were both moving tward Angelinia Agathia city on the 22th itself, one increasing from the new breaks in the Bayou La Matador levee and other points, and the other increased from pulling out some torrents from the Cubin Lord and Dennis Quarter Levees in nor h northwest Angelinia state which were washed out from the river edge by the Lake Selicia flood whose current was tremendous beyond measure and the latter moving far ahead of the first flood was due to run into the Angeline Run Rier River between the 22th and 24th of ovember and that because of this danger the inhuvatants of that city, and Angelinia Agathia were making all preparations to either flee to go to the tops of the highest buildings in the cities. The waters of the distant flood from Lake Selicia spreading over wider territory and longer territory by this time than the first flood did, was deepening as it went over large hollows and lower meadow plains being the deepest flood of all and that scores of big towns and hundreds of hamlets were either entirely under water or had been washed clean away and that big cities re was said to have suffered the brunt of the terrible disaster. The first flood flood also spreading was still rising at a rate of five inches of twenty hours and all levee engineers were watching anxiously fearing both floods would make a junction near Henrietta from the latter was reported only eighteen miles away from the first.

These triple disasters, two immense floods in the same month, and a enormous forest fire wchih wh wiped out the cities of Prinetown, Schloeder town and Perryville, and a score of others, and which had burned over a hundred and fifty miles of forests, so far, drove christian armies under Concentinian Aronburg before it, rendered a million others homeless, and marooned flood victims from being able to leave flooded homes bec because of burning on forested country at the edge of the flood, was drawing the horrified attention of all nations of the world, and causing the Abbieannian government to be paralized with horror and indignation.

Count De Biff came again to Big Girl knool for a lively and exciting conference not only on relief measures be but to debate on the three enormous world breaking disasters, after which he would go to Angelinia Agathia to confer with Gloriania flood dictator of the Mic-Whirther Run and the finiancial committe in that state on the renteration of homes and towns. A $100,000,000 financiance corporation for restoration of farmers in all point points of the two floods was formed at Angelinia Agathia and began functioning immediately.

Thre the Count and his followers severely criticized general Manley and the other Glandelinian generals and the Glandelinian government in general for their refusal to recall all the Glandelinians who were doing their vandal work in the flooded regions, and of their efforts to prevent the provision of relief for the Lake Selicia and Mic-Whirther Run flood regions and flood and fire refugees. He declared eleven of the highest of the Glandelinian aurthorities had approved of the horrors, saying it was the only way to bring the " Christian dogs" to subi submission. The abbiegnnian govermemtn was doing all it could, and Count De Biff pointed out that more than $100,000,000 more was given to even the Lake Selicia sufferers as one reason for quick government action and that the enemy was striving to hinder this relief work also. The Emperors secretary contended that nothing was being left undone that can be done but Count De Biff said"

He " He is wrong. Though the Royal chamber is assembled and money to immense sums have been given out so that the starving, suffering people can be relief, and refugeed and epidemics can be prevented and minimized the Glandelinians are trying their level best to prevent this, and to make matters worse every day are firing upon refugees, refugee camps, Red Cross stations, and increasing the horror in every other way they can. I do not believe the flood is made to stop advance of christian armies as armies have never been seen in the flooded regions and Evans big army was at Lieghburglanding on October the 15th, with the Vivian Girls, and because of so much communications cut off neither he, the Vivian girls or Emperor Hanson vivian knows a thing of the floods. His brother tried to notify him and cannot get him or his daughters on any wire, and to notify by wireless in that region for some region or other seems impossible too. About all the government has been able to do most of all is no to furnish tents and boats. People cannot eat tents or boats. Emperor vivian has many of his secretaries on the ground including myself and to hungry and drowning persons all we could do was but just bring the small consolation that they will be rescued but they must starve in consequence. Why? Because the enemy wreck provision trains, robb rob the stations of the food provisions and





do all other acts of vandalism so that now Emperor Vivian has to remain at Angelinia Agathia for a whole and place the army he formerly had under the command of general Hore Francis Vivianis and have them guard all approaches to the floods in every direction so food provision trains can pass true. I've heard that the whole world is astonished at the magnitude of these disasters, and the King of Protestentia had told Emperor Vivian by wireless;

" Your Gracious Majety, you are not contending with an enemy of a nation, you are opposing a wicked rebellion against God Himself and the whole world of christianity in general."

Whether that is true or not I do not say can be proved but I for one believe it with my whole heart and soul."

The "levee basis was to probably form the basis of the governments future flood control policy in every state of big rivers and streams, and mountain lakes and dams during the war in the opinion of the Secretary who passed through Big Girl knool city en route to Henrietta city by boat to discuss with members of all River commissions the problem of making spillways for every dike and to have immense guards on every dike and of also bridling the stream so it will be impossible for the enemy to cause floods in the near future.

" It is certain" the secretary said" that the one dllion one hndred million dollars heretofore given by the nation for flood relief will have to be increased as well as for the refugees of the big forest fire. Just how much it will have to be increased, we will now be able to determine untill our study is completed. But this disaster is the greatest on record for all big disasters ever known the world over."

Under the pressing of steadily rising waters of the main flood against or rushing fiercely along side at a rate of twenty miles an hour and even hurling wreckage and floating houses occasionally against them, the levees of the Mic-Hollester Run facing the sea waters were still holding on the 23th, but with dire warnings that a crevasse might occur at any hour if the flood should wash the levee away. Ever since the flood extended as far as that levee of the new river hundreds upon hundreds of men women and children, soldiers, and laborers also from many towns and even cities, filled sanbags sandbags with iron gravel and sand and earth to prevent the side sweep flow of the flood from undermining the levee, and also to top and rise the extensive dikes between Abbieann, and Mic-Hollester junction an extent of one hundred and twenty five miles, and also on the west side where the Lake Selicia flood was sweeping for some distance along side.

The flood relief headquarters at Mic-Hollester Junction city were notified that not only did the big flood strive to enter the river by tearing away the levee but was even nearly reaching the top of the long dikes, the height of the flood being thirty feet higher already than the river itself, and army engineers believed that even if the flood waters would be cascading over the top and entering the river below if a crevasse did not occur before then, it would not help the flood matters much and might start the river itself to commit a rampage of its own, and increase the extent of the flood. So nearly five hundred persons were and han had been working day and night in their effort to gh greatly heighten the levees and to prevent the levees from being washed asunder by the speed of the torrent along their sides. Lice stock in the newly threatened area had already been moved to safty, and all residents from a score of towns had been moved to higher ground, except the hundreds of thousands of men, adding women and children, who sent out early in the week the words," If the levee goes out before the side swipe of the Mic-Whirther flood it will go out with us on top of it."

While outside the area plans had been gone forward for immediate relief in event of a crevasse, or in event the water goes over the top and raises the river to flood proportions, the citizens have delcared they might be able to hold back the flood waters, as this region for hundreds of miles up and down the river is too full of h christian camps to have enemy engineers around to blust the dikes. Rescue fleets have been concentrated at all stragic points.

A crevasse at the threatened dikes, or the overtopping of them by the flood would cause much of the flood waters within the next twenty four hours to be diverted down a portion of the Mic-Hollester Run country side and valley, bringing on a second Lake Selicia horror thus redoubling the disaster, while it would bring no relief whatever to the Mic-Whirther Run Flood districts and increase the flood there only.

A tremendous small pox epidemic in the Mic-Whirther Run flood section in all states was continually feared by Red Cross relief workers because evidence showed the enemy snipers tried to frus frustrate this also. Two hundred thousand small pox c vaccine points and as many small pox and typoh typhoid serum taken twara the region by a number of Red Cross workers to a camp containing a hundred thousand refugees of which they had charge was captured by the enemy to be used by the Glandelinians themselves. The Red Cross officials were taken prisoners and murdered. Rising waters still from the horrible Wickey Lansin Break compelled the necessity of the evacuation of all refugees concentrated in refugee camps and boats and snips removed them under severe fire to a christian army protected town known as Jennie's Burg, Sardinia, and Messinia.

953 954 952.

The crest of the flood as along the edge of the Embelonia State on the 23th and moving slowly also tward Angelinia Agathia, whose inhabutants expected its coming to be within another two or three days, if the second flood does not beat it. From Angoria thousands upon thousands continued their desperate work to hold of evenemy blasters and and to strengthen the levees and heighten them in preparation for the final assault of the flood as the waters from the numerous bursted levees of both the Aronburgs Run and Mic-Whirther north of there returned to the stream by way of the Angeline Run which moves into the Mic-Whirther Run from the southwest.

The ship ment of huge supplies mostly in f ood that would place sixty four flood relief concentration centers on a six weeks ration reserve basis, were said to have been captured by a horde of landelinian vandals but retaken by a squadron of Concentated Domdobian cavarly which destroyed half the glandelinian force and captured their main commender. The Red Cross held large forces into in two Vivian state istricts where the breaks in the leyees had added the one hundred thousand homeless persons extra. Rededing waters however in the older inundated sections had brought up the pri problem of rationing all points so that when boat and ship transportation was no longer possible there would be enough food to feed the refugees untill high ways and bridges could be made safe for travel, but the problem went all ammies when this section was found barricaded by a vast glandelinian army under the command of general Richardson Tamerline and Hellfrey Adelsheid. The command rightly belonged to general Phellinia Tamerline who was at glandelinia city holding a war council with the aurthorities of the rebel war Department.

The o continued contributions to the two flooded regions and forest fire districts fr for relief fund wa was said to have passed the billion mark but with the ornormous legions of refugees far beyond original estimates, and which seemed but were not at all exaggerated, and destructive forest fires by scores, and terrific devastating explosions adding to the death list and awful suffering, the Red Cross Official said all the money sent by the Nation could do no good. The total so far contributed, was one billion nine hundred and ninty nine million, nine hundred and sixty five thousand dollars.

Reports to the Red Cross headquarters es i estimate the explosion dead at Lake Selicia from the towns wrecked at nearly thirty to dixty thousand more, and a death list of one million seven hundred from flood fire, and exposure and those who frose to death, where winter at that se : section was coldest being further nort west.

The federal National loan committee declared that to refugee and take care of all the fugitives would about break one third the Nation, and that steps were taken as quickly as possible to take out a two fold program of levee explosion prevention and to provide better shipping accomodations for all districts not injured by disaster, and that all home guards and national guards would be sent from every state to reinforce those defending levees and river courses.

On the 24th of November the powerful dikes threqtened by the flood along the edge of the Mic-Hollester Run was strengthened by the hundred thousands who worked day and night on shifts and news came that the two big flood crests were spreading further and apart that no junction now seemed inevitable. But nevertheless the residents of man cities bent evero desperate effort to the task of reinforcing the Mic-Hollester Run embankments holding back the flood waters from entering the bigger river. The crest of the Lake Selicia inundation south of aymond ville with a narrow ridge seperating it from the Mic-Whirther Run flood was spreading further while i s its northern limits usaid to be draining began to freeze over. But the crest still deeper than usual but slightly narrowing was rushing southwestward in the same course as the first to meet with the waters of Angeline Run which was overflowing because of the floods already reaching there, and this section of the flood had moved upon Roy and el orrio but at both places the waters had only attained a height of seven feet at the deepest spots indicating that the worse of the flood had passed that district, but Gertrude Angeline city all but the biggest buildings was completely engulfed.

The second flood of the Mic-Whirther Run itself moving on a same course but increasing its width had already swept over the whole peru and other states and spread a hundred miles east of Angeline junction, and these waters had covered thirty counties and hundreds of districts or at least 10,668,999 acres of land, and Angeline Junction city and Mombi, and also Betsy Bobbin were under fourteen to twenty feet of water, and all the remaining inhabatants marooned on house tops and taird or four story windows, and far out of reach of rescue because of the speed of the flood at this point. Fortun ately expecting the waters the stores had transported their provisions to all upper floors of big buildings so that no starvation was feared here, and no other peril as long as the flood would not rise high enough to engulf the highest structures. The Highest water mark in Angeline yine state was at the town by the same name, and only the steeple of the highest churches and the stories of the biggest buildings showed above water, while all the inhabutants were gone. 10,000 weaker houses of this town were carried away by the flood.

More than six hundred bodies of persons were found in the town of Nevada because of the levee explosion of Lake Selicia which drowned so many persons and yet this town was far out of reach of either floods but nevertheless felt the effect of the blast. The entire section of the city facing the direction of tye explosion was practically torn out by the sudden air waves, and within another day six hundred bodies hadobeen

960
955 954
removed from the ruins. All of the bodies have been identi identified. About one thousand towns were wrecked or had been wrecked and ten thousand damaged and all windows of surviving houses gone out. Thevmedicial situation there was well in hand with more doctors and nurseson the scene than needed which were sent to the flood zone. Nevada city a town of approximately 100,000 population had about four hundred doctors and this number was greatly increased by near by towns who which only were shaken by the concussion. The Red Cross and Abbiannia, Bondinia, and Calverinia railroad also dispatched do t doctors and Red Cross nurses to the scene. News came of the great numbers killed by the concussion at perryville and schlosdertown but as fire and flood cut off all communications nothing much could be heard as the refugees were gone. The estimate of the dead in evada town was made by one of the Red Cross workers, who said that when all the wreckage and debris would be removed the tollwould surely increase. About two thousand injured all badly hurt were being treated in the emergency hos hospitals and stations, when other hospitals were taxed beyond their capacity.

The overner of the Tumbler state arived at the scene, and made a survey of the situation, while a relief organization was made also and a committee named to make an official survey of the explosion shock area.

The news of this disaster may be as follows;

Lucillie Ricksen . State of urmer. November the 24th.------

By International News service ofvAbbiannia and world-----

More than six hundred and fifty people were killed and hundreds injured many fatally, in concussions and rains of glass and falling buildings which affected parts of the state to on the 13th according to meager reports just able to come in, and which filtered into Luci llie Ricksen to day. As telephone and telegraph service to every place is cut off and as perry Ville, Schlosdertown and other places also were wrecked by the explosion, which razed the ernormous Levee at Lake Selicia it is believed that the dead and injured lists will mount to the thousands as the other districts are heard from. A second flood or ernormous prope proportions have resulted, which wiped out many towns, and a report from evada city struck by the concussion places the death list at six hundred, with approximately three thousand four hundred injured, one thousand seven hundred of them fatally and seriously.Many others are dead and some also fatally injured as a toll of the forest fires broughtbon by the explosion that is sweeping half the state, and burning through, the Heid, christian, Stbann, urmer, and Grove counties. A large number of fire rangers have been killed by falling trees or trapped in the fires. The big city of Irlenetown in christian County, is being completely laid waste by the fire as well as perryville and schlosdertown, but few lives were lost as most of the inhabatants escaped on time by boat boats and trains. There were quite a few drowned in a panic on the piers caused by intense heat started over the area by the fire even though ten twelve miles away. It is reported a section of the Mic-Hollester Woods is catching, and that the forested slopes of the Vivian Hills is in danger."

sixteen deaths believed caused by breaking and falling glass into the streets among crowds tching the fire still burning on the docks near the river, and numerous injuries, and operty damage estimated at two million six hundred thousand dollars, and ten big fires ich cost more millions in damage, and furniture in all houses playing off insane if you wish to imagine it that way, and of all weak wooden houses. suffering from St vitus dance, and Irish jigg disturbances were charged up on the 28th against the sudden concussion of the Levee explosion at Lake Selicia which affected the city on the 13th of ovember, all of which affected the city and its its surburbs. The explosion a vibla t blast from somewhere in the far west, where other explosions had wrought havoc in four other states was accompanied throughout the city by a terrific down pour of newly broken window glass. As the water had receded the streets had been entirely free, and on the thirteenth street car and elevated and citybrailroad traffic was jammed during the rush hour by debris in streets, all other traffic has brought almost to a standstill, and twenty railway trains were blocked for three hours. The rear or front ends of wa o wagons danced the charlestown for several moments, church steeples swayed back and forth, trees were shattered, and uprooted in many sections of the city, signs were hurled down, all plate glass windows recently mende mended were smashed, houses unroofed, telepho telephone and light poles and wires shan shaken off their fastenings or foundations, and many were injured by flying debris and broken glass.

The head Matron of the Mc ertenquevOp orphange at Exchange street was in the Homes h hospital in a serious condition from injuries recieved, when a heavy iron beam crashed through the roof of the home on the top floor at which she had been at the moment of which same beam hurled a torrent of plaster and laths upon the whole room of children causing panic which brought on o injuries to many.

The Matron worke working for the Mother Superior of the Home Sister Margie was intertaining the children up on that bed room floor when the heavy iron beam shaken from the Allentor building under construction alongside the Childrens Orphan Home crashed through the roof of the Home during a ten story plunge. The Home lost all its windows and a hundred children were injured. A little girl whose name was Jannie Genni and her brother James, both six and seven, and five playmates were cut and g bruised by falling bricks and glass when while leaning out of a window in their interest to watch the rush of flood waters in the river running past the main city, when a chimney was hurled from the roof of their home above the window by the same b a beam which struck

upon and through the roof. Another little girl and two of her boy playmates suffered severe cuts when a large window pane below which they were standing was blown in by the air waves created by the blast, while the attendant William Feidtia was also cut by the falling glass, while he was playing with them with a big rubber ball ball which he had bought for them. All the other children were injured from plaster shaken from ceilings of other rooms, but their injuries were only cr scratches small qu cu cuts and bruisies.

The head health commissioners of every big city north or south went to Angelinia Agathia on their return trip from an inspection of the two great flood districts from the river and Lake Selicia with reports of a serious health and sanitation situation as Angelinia Agathia neared its quota of seventeen million seventeen million five hundred thousand fresh relief fund.

"Three million people from the Mic-Whirther Flood alone have been driven from their homes, and 10,000,000 are homeless because of the Lake Seclisia and Orientown forest fire and explosion disasters." one of them said. "The water supplies are polluted and much exposure h has resulted from the sudden change of living conditions and something desperate must be done for them before winter really starts in next month. For the many legions who have refused to go to concentration camps fo food supplies have been placed in upper stories and are liable to become contaminated. Countless thousands of bodies of dead animals such as pigs horses cows and the like are floating around, and when the flood recedes or freezes over during the recession these will first be frozen into the ice so they cannot be removed and therefore left in the fields to decay in the coming summer. Thousands are marooned on rafts. When people return to what homes are left to them everything will be water soaked and the situation is indeed desperate, as where shores are within reach of refugees forest fires cut them off from escape. Health must be guarded for months after the flood has receded."

At that time the concussion of the explosions at Lake Selicia was considered the only angency that would have been able to wreck other levees had it continued more longer for the shocks through some mystery of its power had for ten seconds lashed some sections of the flood waters near Big Girl Knool into great fury. yet the concussions did not worry the huge engineering crews who still were making their desperate stands on the remaining levees to save nine hundred million dollars worth of property menanced by the Mic-Hollester levees should the flood overtop them. However the embankments had been raised from two to six feet to meet the predicted crest, and the soft dirt boarded pavements and sand bags holding it in place were being hammered by waves of the flood caused by high southwinds with ruinous regularity along three hundred miles of critical fronts.

The explosion shock though it did not committ extreme havoc at Big Girl Knool nevertheless committed enough to cause excitement. Fearing the remainder of the iron scaffolding of the building near the orphan asylum would fall on pedestrians the police established a guard over the street and halted all traffic at Exchange street. The round stand of the Horse Racing plant on the outskirts of the city, which seated a total of sixty thousand was hurled bodily up by the concussion, and churled more than one hundred feet from its foundation. Serious damage was done to many race tracks, all the stables were demolished. In Red Rose Park the entire circus camp was shake down. The owner had refused to give the customary circus performances fearing wheath and flood conditions, and no one therefore was injured. But the circus employes repo the greatest difficulty in preventing a stampede of the hundreds of big elephants with the show.

At the Big Girl Knool balcon field two miles west of the city and a mile from the edge of the big flood on the Big Girl Knool Road were seriously damaged and three hundred and fifty huge expensive balcons and one big airship got away. One of the army aroeplanes there also was hurled up to the top of the roof of a temporary hanger by the peculiar freak of the concussion wrecking in this fashion both the machine and the structure. A huge eletric sign on the Aberdinia Religious theater which only shows scenes of the Bible at fourty second and Algrot street was hurled down and blocked surface lines for an hour, much of the greatest damage by the concussion was of broken glass, and greenhouses in the city will have to be completed refitted with glass.

A five story building at 1167 Exchange avenue because of the concussion teetered for about eighty hundred seconds before it shrugged itself into a mighty tremor of its own and tumbled down into a dusty pile. Yet hundreds of lives had been saved, and the crash became a miracle among all these war disasters with no fatality and only six seriously injured.

The feeble warning of a few falling bricks, cracked panes of glass, and a shiver in the side of the wall during the concussions attracted the attention of a po policeman and he suddenly gave the signal rushing up and down the isles commanding every one inside to get out at once. He run to the fourth and fifth floor repeated his signal and down to the third second und first. Then just as the last were believed out, the building which was weakened by the concussion at some portion of its foundation toppled forward and inward and smashed down flat, fifth floor on first into a solid mass of crushed tow stone into a dust swirl of bricks and motur. Once again the miraculous entered in. For the concussion which caused the collapse and therefore endangered the lives of four hundred in the building all residents and men women and children was the same factor which saved the lives hundreds of them this time. The east of the building seperated